

ekhend burkhan tenger gazryg buteetzhee. gazar n' yamar ch khelber dursgui, ezgui khooson, gunii gadarguu deeguuri n' kharankhui burkhez, burkhany suns usny mandal deeguuri elin khal'zh bailaa. tegeed burkhangeler bii bolog! gesend gerel bii bolov. burkhanyg kharakhad ter gerel n' saikhan baiv. burkhan gerliig kharankhuigaas salgazhee. burkhan gerliig odor, kharankhuig shono khemeen nerlezhee. udesh bolood, ogloo bolzhee. ter n' ankhy odor boloi. burkhanusan dotor ogtorgui bii bolzh, usyg usnaas salgag! gezh aildav. tiinkhuu burkhan ogtorguig bii bolgood, ogtorguin deerkh usyg ogtorguin doorkh usnaas salgasand ter n' yesoor bolov. burkhan ogtorguig tenger gezh nerlezhee. udesh bolood, ogloo bolloo. ter n' khoyor dakh' odor bolgoo. burkhangengeriin doorkh us neg dor khurimtagdazh, khuurai gazar il garag! khemeesend ter n' yesoor bolzhee. burkhan khuurai gazryg ekh gazar, khurimtagdsan usyg dalai khemeen nerlev. burkhanyg kharakhad ter n' saikhan baizhee. tegeed burkhangazar delkhii nyalkh nogoo, urt urgamal, urt zhimsnii modyg torol torloor n' urguulag! gesend ter n' yesoor bolzhee. gazar delkhii nyalkh nogoo, urt urgamal, urt zhimsnii modyg torol torloor n' urguulav. burkhanyg kharakhad ter n' saikhan baizhee. udesh bolood, ogloo bolloo. ter n' gurav dakh' odor boloi. tegeed burkhandriig shonoos salgakhyn tuld ogtorguid gereltuulegchid bii bolog. edgeereer temdeg, uliral, odor, zhiluud bii bolog. tenger ogtorguid gereltuulegchid baizh, gazar delkhiig giiguuleg gesend ter n' yesoor bolzhee. burkhan iluu tom n' odriig, arai zhizhig n' shoniig zakhirch baikhaar khoyor tom gereltuulegchiig buteev. ter bas oddyg buteelee. burkhan gazar delkhiig gereltuulekhiin tuld, mon odor, shono khoyeryg zakhirakhyn tuld bolon gerliig kharankhuigaas salgakhyn tuld tedniig tenger ogtorguid bairluulav. udesh bolood, ogloo bolloo. ter n' dorov dekh odor boloi. burkhanusunud am'tdaar duurch, zhiguurten shuvuud gazar delkhii deeguuri, tenger ogtorguigaar nisegev. tegeed burkhan dalai tengisiin avarga tom am'tad khiigeed usaar duuren urzhin am'dardag, kholkhon khodlogch alivaa am'tdyg torol torloor n' buteev. bas alivaa zhiguurten shuvuudyg torol torloor n' buteev. burkhanyg kharakhad ter n' saikhan baizhee. burkhan tedniig adislazh, son tolzhizh, urzhin olshirch, dalai tengisiin usyg duurge. bas zhiguurten shuvuud gazar delkhii oson urzhig khemeev. udesh bolood, ogloo bolloo. ter n' tav dakh' odor boloi. burkhangazar delkhii am'tdyg torol torloor n' buyuu mal

adguus, molkhogchid, gazryn zerleg araatnyg torol torloor n' bii bolgov khemeen aildav. ter n' yesoor bolzhee. burkhan gazar delkhiin zerleg araatnyg torol torloor n', mal adguusyg torol torloor n', gazraar molkhogch bugdiig torol torloor n' bii bolgov. burkhanyg kharakhad ter n' saikhan baizhee. tegeed burkhanbid orsdiinkhoo dur torkhiin daguu orsodteigoo adilkhan khuniig buteetz, dalain zagas, ogtorguin shuvuud, mal adguus, bukh gazar delkhii, gazraar molkhogch bugdiig tedend zakhiruul"ya khemeen aildav. tegeed burkhan oriinkhoo dur torkhoor khuniig buteetz, burkhany dur torkhoor eregtei, emegtei khuniig buteev. burkhan tedniig adislazh, tedendson nemegdez, onor otgon bolzh, gazar delkhiig duurgen, gazryg emesh! dalain zagas, ogtorguin shuvuud khiigeed gazar delkhii deer khodoldog bukh am'tdyg zakhir khemeen aildav. burkhangazar delkhii deerkh urt urgamal, urt zhimsnii mod bugdiig bi ta nart ogno. ter bukhna ta naryn khool khuns bolno. gazar delkhii deerkh bukh zerleg araatan, ogtorguin bukh zhiguurten shuvuud, gazraar molkhogch am'tai bukhna, alivaa am'tdad urgamal nogoo bugdiig khool khuns bolgon ogno khemeev. tegeed ter n' yesoor bolzhee. burkhan oriinkhoo buteesen bugdiig kharakhad nen saikhan baizhee. udesh bolood, ogloo bolov. ter n' zurgaa dakh' odor boloi.

2

iinkhuu tenger gazar, bukh yums burelden togtzee. doloo dakh' odor bolokhod burkhan oriin khiizh buteesen azhlaa duusgazh, khiizh buteesen azhil n' duussan uchir doloo dakh' odortoo tereer amarchee. burkhan doloo dakh' odriig yeroozh, ar iun bolgov. uchir n' burkhan oriin khiizh, buteezh baisan bukh azhlaa duusgazh, ene odor amarsan bilee. ezen burkhan tenger gazryg buteesen ter tsagt tenger gazar buteegdsen n' iin boloi. ezen burkhan gazar delkhii deer khur boroo oruulaagui, gazar khagalakh khun baigaagui uchir kheer tald mod but kharaakhan baikhuig, tarialakh talbaid urgamal nogoo arai urgaagui baizhee. gazar delkhiigees manan budan khoorch, bukh gazryn gadarguug uslav. ezen burkhan toos shoroonoos khuniig buteetz, amin am'sgalyg khamraar n' uleezh oruulakhad, khun am'd orshigh bolzhee. ezen burkhan dorno zugt yedyend tsetserleg baiguulaad, tend ooriin buteesen khuniig avchirch tav'zhee. ezen burkhan tend yanz buriin moddyg urguulsan n' kharakhad uzegelentei, idekhd saikhan baiv. ter tsetserlegiin gol dund bas amin mod khiigeed sain muug meduulegch mod baizhee. yedye-nees ekh avsan negen moron ter tsetser-

legiig usaldag bogood tendees bas dorvon moron ekh avan salzhee. ekhniikh n' pishon gedeg nertei bogood alt baidag, khavilagiin bukh nutag devsgeriig dairan ongorno. ter nutgiin alt n' shizhir, tend bdyelium khemeekh suvd khiigeed oniks baidag baizhee. khoyer dakh' mornii ner n' gikhon bogood kushiin nutgiig dairan ongorno. gu-rav dakh' mornii ner n' tigr bogood asiriin zuun talaar ursdag. dorov dekh morong yevfart gedeg yum. ezen burkhan khuniig avaad, yedyen tsetserlegiig archluulan sakhilakhyn tuld tend suulgav. tegeed ezen burkhan ter khund tushaan iinkhuu oguulev.chi ene tsetserlegiin al' ch modny zhimsiig duraaraa idezh bolno. kharin chi sain muug meduulegch modny zhimsnees ogt idezh bolokhgui. chi tuunees idsen ter odor-too l zailshgui ukhne! khemeen aildav. ezen burkhan khun gantsaaraa baikh n' sain bish uchir bi tuund tokhirokht tuslagchiig buteeye khemeen aildzhee. ezen burkhan shoroogoor kheer talyn yanz buriin zerleg araatan, ogtorguin yanz buriin zhiguurten shuvuudyg buteetz, adam tedgeeriig kherkhen yaazh nerlekhiig uzbekheer tedniig tuund avchirch ogchee. tegeed adamyn am'tan burd ogson ner n' tednii ner bolzhee. tegeed adam bukh mal adguus, tenger ogtorguin zhiguurten shuvuud, kheer talyn bukh zerleg araatan ner ogchee. kharin adam tokhirokht tuslagch oldsongui. ezen burkhan adamyg guun noirod avtuulzh, tuuniig untazh baikh zuur khavirgaas n' negiig sugalz avaad, ormyg n' makhaar boglozhee. ezen burkhan adamaas avsan ter khavirgaaraa emegtei khun buteegeed, tuuniigee adamd avchirch ogov. adamene bol yasnaas min' avsan yas,makhaas min' tasalsan makh bogood-tuuniig eregtei khunees gargazh avsan tule-megtei gezh nerleye khemeen khelzhee. iim uchraas er khun etseg ekhee orkhiod, ekhn-erteigee niilen, ter khoyer negen biye bolokh azhguu. khun ba tuunii ekhner khoyeulaa nutsgen baisan bogood ted ogt ichsengui.

3

ezen burkhany buteesen alivaa kheeriin zerleg am'tdyn dotroos mogoi khamgiin iluu zal'tai baizhee. ter mogoita nart ene tsetserlegt baigaa bukh modny zhimsnees idezh bolokhgui gezh burkhan unekheer khelsen uu? khemeen emegteigees asu-uzhee. ter emegtei mogoid khandazhbid ene tsetserleg dekh modny zhimsnees idezh bolno. kharin tsetserlegiin gold baigaa modny zhimsnii tukhaid burkhan ta nar tu-unees buu id, bas tuund buu khur, tegvel ta nar ukhne gezh aildsan khemeezhee. ter mogoi emegteidta nar yeroosoo ukkekhuui. ta nar tuunees idsen ter odortoo l nud chin' neegden, burkhan shig bolzh, sain

muug medekh bolno gedgiig burkhan meddeg bilee gezhee. tegeed ter modny zhims n' khuns bolokhod shimtei, nud bulaam, mergen ukhaantai bolgochikhmoor, shu-nal khodolgom saikhan kharagdsan tul ter emegtei tuunees avch idzhee. ter bas oortei-goo khamt baisan nokhortoo ogch, ter ch idzhee. tegeed ter khoyeryn nud neegdez, khoyeulaa nutsgen baigaagaa medeed, in-zhir modny navchsyg khoodond n' khol-bozh, oorsododo belkhemzh khiizhee. seruu orokhod ezen burkhany tsetserleg dunduur alkhazh yavaa chimeeg sonsood, er khun ekhnerteigee khoyeul ezen burkhany or-shikhuigaas tsetserlegiin modon dator nu-ugdzhee. getel ezen burkhan khuniig du-udazh,chi khaa baina ve? gesend tereerbi tany duug tsetserleg dator sonsood, nutsgen baisan uchir aizh, ooriigoo nuusan yum gezh khelev. tegtel terchamaig nutsgen bais-nyg khen chamd khelsen be? buu id gezh minii chamd tushaasan ter modny zhim-snees chi idsen uu? gezh asuusand khunnad-tai khamt bailgakhaar tany nadad ogson ter emegtei nadad ter modny zhimsnees og-son. tegeed bi idsen gezh khelev. ezen burkhan ter emegteidchi yaazh baigaa chin' ene ve? gesend ter emegteiter mogoi na-maig mekhelsnees bolood bi idsen gev. ezen burkhan ter mogoid khandazh,chi iim khereg khiisen uchirkhamag mal adguus khiigeed-kheer talyn khamag zerleg am'tdaas ilu-ugeer kharaagdsan boloi.chi khevliigeeere molkhozh,nasan turshdaa toos shoroo idekh bolno. bi chamaig ter emegteitei os khonzontoi,bas chinii ur khuukhdiig ter emegtein ur khuukhedtei os khonzontoi bolgokh bolno.ter emegtein ur khuukhed chinii tolgoig nyatsalz, chi tuunii os-giig nyatslakh bolnogeed bas emegteidbi chinii zhiremsnii zovlong ulemzh ikhes-gezh,chi ikh zovlontooigor khuukhed toru-ulekh bolno.chi er nokhriig khusen mo-roodozh,er nokhor chin' chamaig zakhirna gev. adamd khandanchi ekhnieriinkhee ugiig sonsozh, buu id! gezh minii chamd tushaasan modnoos idsen uchirchamaas bolzh gazart kharaal khurch,chi nasan tur-shdaa zutgezh baizh urgatsyg n' idekh bolno. gazar chamd zanguu ba khal-gaig urguulna.chi tarialangiin talbaigaas no-goo idekh bolno. chi gazar shoroondoo ergezh ochikh khurtleedukhnykhkaa kholsiig dushuulan baizh khooloo olzh idne.uchir n' chamaig gazar shoroonoos avsan.chi toos shoroo tul toos shoroondoo butaszh ochikh bolno gezhee. khun ekhneree yeva gezh ner-lezhee. uchir n' ter am'd bukhniikh ekh bolson azhee. ezen burkhan adam ba tuunii ekhnert zoriulzh, ar'san deel khiizh omsgozhee. ezen burkhanuzegtun! ene khun odoo sain muug medekh talaaraa bidnii negen adil bolson. ter odoo garaa sungan, bas amiin modny

zhimsnees avch ideed, monkx naslakh vii khemeen aildzhee. ezen burkhan khuniig ooriig n' gargazh avsan gazar shoroog kha-galuulakhaar yedyen tsetserlegees gargan yavuulzhee. tegeed burkhan ter khuniig khoodz gargaad, amiin mod uruu khotlokh zamyg khamgaaluulakhaar yedyen tsetser-legiin zuun tald khyerubuud bolon zug burd ergelddeg galt ildii bairluulan tav'zhee.

4

adam ekhner yevataigaa untazh, yeva n' zhiremslen, kainyg toruulzh, ezenii yeroolor bi khuutei bolloo gezh khelev. dakhiaid tereer kainy duu abyelyg toruulzhee. tegeed abyel n' khon'chin, kain n' tariachin bolzhee. khozhim n' kain gazraas avsan ur zhimsneesee ezend orgol bolgon bar'zhee. abyel bas khonin surgiinkhee ankhyt tol bolon tuniikhee ookh toсноos orgozhee. ezen abyelyg bolon tuunii orgoliig oishoon khuleen avsan bolovch, kainyg bolon tuunii orgoliig oishoosongui. kain ikhed uurlan, uruu tsarailav. ezen kaind khandazhchi yuund uurlana ve? yuuny uchir uruu tsarilaad baigaa yum be? khorev chi sainyg uild-vel terguunee orgokh bish uu? khorev chi sainyg khiikhgui bol gem nugel uuden deer chin' geten, nugel khilents chamaig khusevch, chi tuuniig diilekh yestoi. kain duu abyeltaigaa yar'zhee. daraa n' kheer tald baikhdaa duu abyel uruugaa dairch, tuuniig alav. ezenchinii duu abyel khaana baina? gezh kainaas asuukhad kainbi medekhgui. bi duugiinkhee khargalzagh yum uu? gezh khariulav. ezenchi yuu khi-ichikhev ee? chinii duugiin tsus gazraas nad uruu khashkhirch baina. gazar amaa angaizh, chinii garaas duugin chin' tsusyng avsan tul chamd gazraas kharaal khurch, chamaig gazar khagalakhad gazar chamd dakhin ur zhimsee khairlakhgui. chi gazar delkhii deer kheren tenuuchlegch bolno gev. kain ezend khandazh, minii yal shiitgel khet khund uchir bi daazh davzh chadakhgui. ta onoodor namaig gazryn khorsnoos zaluilzh baigaa uchir bi tany kharaanaas dald orzh, gazraar kheren tenuuchlegch bolno. nadtai uulzsan khen bolovch namaig alna gezhee. ezen tuund khandazhtim uchraas chamaig alsan khen bolovch doloo dakhin iluu khund shiitgel khuleekh bolno gezh kheled, kaind temdeg tav'zh, tuun-ter uulzsan khen ch tuuniig alakhgui bolgov. kain ezenii orshikhuigaas yavzh, yedyenii zuun tald orshikh nod gedeg gazart nutaflan suukh bolov. kain ekhnerteigee untazh, ekhner n' zhiremselzh, yenokhyg toruulev. kain khot baiguulzh, tuuniigee khuugiinkhee nereer yenokh gezh nerlev. yenokh iradyg toruulzh, iradaas myekhuiaiyel, myekhuiaiyel myetushayelg

toruulzh, myetushayel lamyekhyg toruulzhee. lamyekh khoyer ekhner avchee. negiinkh n' ner ada, nogoogiinkh n' ner zilla boloi. adagaas iabal torzhee. tereer gert suuzh, malchdyn deed ovog bolov. tuunii duugiin neriig iibal gedeg baizhee. tereer bosoo yatgachid ba limbechdiin deed ovog bolov. zilla bas tubal-kainyg toruulzhee. tereer khurel ba tomroor yanz buriin edlel khideg darkhan bolzhee. tubal-kainy okhin duug n' naama gedeg yum. lamyekh ekhnuruuddee khandanada, zilla, minii duu khooolig sonsotsgoo! lamyekhyen ekhnuruud ee, minii ugiiig sonsotsgoo! namaig sharkhduulsny toloo bi negen khuniig alchikhlaa, namaig gemteesnii toloo negen zalug alchikhlaa. kainy toloo nogdokh yal shiitgel doloo dakhin iluu ikh bol, lamyekhyen toloo nogdokh yal shiitgel dalan doloo dakhin iluu ikh baikh bolno gev. adam ekhnerteigee dakhin untaad, ekhner n' khuu toruulzh tuuniig syet gezh nerlev. burkhan nadad kainy alsan abyelyn orond oor neg ur khairlala gev. syet bas neg khuutei bolzh, tuuniig yenosh gezh nerlev. ter tsagaas ekhlen khumuus ezenii neriig duudakh bolzhee.

5

adamyn udam ugsaanykhny tuukh n' iim azhguu. burkhan khuniig buteekhdee burkhan dur torkhoor eregtei, emegtei khuniig buteezhee. tednii buteegdsen odor burkhan tedend yerool khairlan, tedniig khun khemeen nerlezhee. adam zuun guchin zhil nasalz, ooriinkhoo torkhte, ooriinkhoo durtei adilkhan khuu toruulzh, tuuniig syet khemeen nerlev. adam syetiig torsnoos khoish naiman zuun zhil am'darch, bas ur khuukhduudtei bolzhee. adam yeson zuun guchin zhil naslaad ukhev. syet zuun tavan nastaidaa yenoshiig toruulzhee. yenoshiig toruulsnees khoish syet naiman zuun doloon zhil am'darch, ur khuukhduudtei bolzhee. syet yeson zuun arvan khoyer zhil naslaad ukhev. yenosh yeren nastaidaa kyananyg toruulzhee. kyananyg toruulsnees khoish yenosh naiman zuun arvan tavan zhil am'darch, ur khuukhduudtei bolzhee. yenosh yeson zuun tavan zhil naslaad ukhev. kyanan dalan nastaidaa makhalalyelyg toruulzhee. kyanan makhalalyelyg toruulsnees khoish naiman zuun dochin zhil am'darch, ur khuukhduudtei bolov. kyanan yeson zuun arvan zhil naslaad ukhzhhee. makhalalyel zharan tavan nastaidaa iaryedyg toruulzhee. makhalalyel iaryedyg toruulsnees khoish naiman zuun guchin zhil am'darch, ur khuukhduudtei bolov. makhalalyel naiman zuun yeren tav naslaad ukhzhhee. iaryed zuun zharan khoyer nastaidaa yenokhyg toru-

ulzhee. iaryed yenokhyg toruulsnees khoish naiman zuun zhil am'darch, ur khuukhdudtei bolov. iaryed yeson zuun zharan khoyer naslaad ukhzhhee. yenokh zharan tavan nastaidaa myetusyelag toruulzhee. myetusyelag toruulsnees khoish yenokh gurban zuun zhil burkhan-tai khamt yavzh, ur khuukhdudtei bolzhee. yenokh gurban zuun zharan tav naslav. yenokh burkhan-tai khamt yavzh baisan ba burkhan tuuniig avch yavsan uchir tereer delkhiid baisan-gui. myetusyela zuun nayan doloon nastaidaa lamyekhyg toruulzhee. lamyekhyg toruulsnees khoish myetusyela doloon zuun nayan khoyer zhil am'darch, ur khuukhdudtei bolzhee. myetusyela yeson zuun zharan yes naslaad ukhev. lamyekh zuun nayan khoyer nastaidaa khuu toruulzhee. lamyekh tuuniig noa gezh nerleed ezenii kharaasan gazar shoroog khagalakh khund khuchir azhil bolon garyn maan' khund khodol-moroos ene khuu bidniig amraana gezh khelzhee. noag toruulsnees khoish lamyekh tavan zuun yeren tavan zhil am'darch, ur khuukhdudtei bolzhee. lamyekh doloon zuun dalan doloo naslaad ukhev. noa tavan zuun nas nasalsny daraa shyem, kham, iafyetyg toruulzhee.

6

gazar deer khun onor otgon bolzh ekhlen, tedend okhid torokh bolson uyed burkhany khovguud khunii okhidyn goo uzegeleng uzeed, tednees songoson bolgonoo ekhner bolgov. tegekhd ezenminii suns khuntei uurd khamt orshikhgui bolno. uchir n' khun bol makhan biye yum. kharin tednii odruud n' neg zuun khorin zhil bolno gezhee. ter uyed gazar delkhii deer nyefilim baisan bogood tuunii daraa ch bas burkhany khovguud khunii okhidyn avch, khuukhed toruulzhee. tedgeer n' khuchtei, baatarlag, ert tsagiin aldart khumuus baizhee. ezen delkhii deerkh khumuusin buzargem n' ulemzh ikh, bas tednii setgel sanaa, khusel bodol bukhen n' yamagt muukhai bolsnyg kharaad, oroo khuniig gazar deer buteesendee kharamsan, setgel zurkhendee gashuudav. ezenbi tedniig buteesendee kharamsazh baigaa uchir oriin buteesen khuniig gazryn khorsnoos archin zailuulakhdad khunees avakhuulaad mal adguus, molkhogchid, zhiguurten shuvuudyg ch khurtel uldeekhguy gezh khelev. kharin noa ezenii melmiid taallyg olzhee. noagiin udam ugsaa iim boloi. noa bol zov shudarga, oriin uyeiinkhnii dund gem zemgui khun baiv. tereer burkhan-tai khamt yavzh, gurban khuu toruulsen ba tedgeer n' shyem, kham, iafyet boloi. ter tsagt burkhany omno gazar delkhii zavkharch, delkhii khuchirkhiileer duurev. burkhanyg kharakhad delkhii

n' zavkhrald avtsan baizhee. uchir n' delkhii deerkh makh tsustai bukhonii uil yavdal evdren zavkharchee. burkhan noad khandangazar delkhii makh tsustai bukhnees bolzh khuchirkhiileer duurch baigaa uchir etssiiikh n' odor minii omno bolzh, bi tedniig gazartai n' khamt ustgana. chi khush modoor oortoo khovogch avdar khiizh, tuun dotroo tasalganuud gargazh, dotor gadargui davirkhai turkh. chi uuniig yaazh khiikh ve gevel, khovogch avdryn urt n' gurban zuun tokhoy, orgon n' tavin tokhoy, ondor n' guchin tokhoy baina. khovogch avdarta gegeeveh khiikhdee avdryn oroigoos neg tokhoin dotor khiine. bas khovogch avdryn khazhuu tald khaalga gargana. chi avdryg deed, dund, dood davkar bukhii khiine. bi gazar delkhii dayer buulgazh, tengeriin doorkh amin am'sgaatai biyeten bukhniig ustgana. gazar delkhii deer baigaa bukhen ukhne. kharin bi chamtai gereeh baiguulzh, chi oriin khovguud, ekhner, beruudtei khamt ter khovogch avdard orokh bolno. chi oorteigoo khamt am'd uldeekhiin tuld makh tsustai am'tan bukhnees er, emiig khos khosoor n' khovogch avdard avaaichizh oruul. am'd uldeekhiin tuld zhiguurten shuvuud torol torloos, adguus am'tad torol torloos, khamag gazraar molkhogchid torol torloosoo khos khosooroo chamd ochikh bolno. chi idekh bukh khool khunsee oortoo avch khadgal. ter n' chinii bolon tedgeeriin khool bolno gezhee. noa tiinkhuu uildezh, burkhany oort n' tushaasan bukhniig yesoor guitsetgezhee.

7

ezen noad khandazhene uyeiinkhnii dotroos chi minii omno zov shudarga baigaag bi kharsan uchraas chi bolon chinii bukh ger buliinkhen ene khovogch avdard or. chi bukh tsever am'tny torol burees doloo doloog er emeer n', buzargem am'tny torol burees khoyer khoyeryg er emeer n' oortoo av. bas bukh gazar delkhii deer ur udmyg n' am'd uldeekhiin tuld tenger otorguin zhiguurten shuvuudyn torol burees doloo doloog er emeer n' av. odoogoos doloo khonogiin daraa bi dochin odor, dochin shoniin tursh boroo oruulzh, oriinkhoo buteesen am'tai bukhniig gazryn khorsnoos archina gev. noa oort n' ezenii tushaasan yesoor bukhniig khiizhee. delkhii deer uyer bolokhod noa zurgaan zuun nastai bailaa. noa khovguud, ekhner, beruudteigee khamt uyeriin usny ulmaas khovogch avdarta orzhee. tsever am'tad, buzargem am'tad, shuvuud bolon gazraar molkhogch bukhen burkhany noad tushaasan yesoor er em, khos khosooroo noad ochizh, khovogch avdard n' orzhee. tegeed doloo khonogiin daraa delkhii uyeriin us buuv. noag zurgaan zuun

nas khursen ter zhiliin khoyer dakh' saryn arvan doloony odor gazryn gunii bukh bulag asar ikheer orgilzh, tengeriin usny khaalt neegdzhee. dochin odor, dochin shoniin tursh delkhii deer boroo asgarav. yag ter odortoo noa, tuunii khovguud shyem, kham, iafyet, noagiin ekhner bolon gurvan ber n' khovogch avdartaa orov. mon ted bolon bukh araatan am'tad torol torlooroo, bukh mal adguus torol torlooroo, bukh gazraar molkhogch torol torlooroo, bukh zhiguurten shuvuud torol torlooroo, amin am'sgaatai khamag biyeten khos khosooroo noad ochizh, khovogch avdart n' orzhee. orson bolgon n' bukh makhan biyetnii er em baiv. burkhany noad tushaasan yesoor khovogch avdart orsond ezen tuunii araas khaazhee. gazar delkhii deer dochin khonog uyer buuzh, us nemegdekhed, khovogch avdar gazraas deesh khovon garch irev. us ulam ikhsen, gazar deeguur byalkhan khal'zh, khovogch avdar usny mandal deer khovzh baiv. gazar delkhii deerkh us ulam khuchtei khal'zh, tengeriin doorkh ondor uuls bugd usaar burkhegdzhee. us arvan tavan tokhoi deesh orgogdohz, uuls usaar burkhegdzhee. gazar delkhii deerkh khodlogch khamag am'tan: zhiguurten shuvuu, mal adguus, an araatan, gazraar molkhogch bukhen khiigeed bukh khun torolkhton ukhzhhee. khuurai gazar deerkh khamartaa amiin sunsnii am'sgaatai bukhen ukhev. ingeed tereer khun torolkhtnoos avakhuulaad araatan am'tad, gazraar molkhogch, tenger ogtorguin zhiguurten shuvuud khurtel gazar deerkh khamag am'tnyg archin zaluulsan bogood ted bugd gazryn khorsnoos archigdzhee. gagskhuu noa bolon tuuntei khamt khovogch avdart baigsad l uldzhee. us zuun tavin khonogiin tursh delkhii deer khal'zh baiv.

8

burkhan noa bolon tuuntei khamt khovogch avdart baisan bukh araatan am'tan khiigeed mal adguusyg sanav. burkhan gazar delkhii deer salkhi salkhiluulsand us tatarchee. gazryn gunii bulag khiigeed tengeriin usny khaalt khaagdazh, tengerees orzh baisan boroo zogsloo. us n' gazar delkhiigees tatran tatarsaar zuun tavin khonog bolood bagaszhee. doldugaar saryn arvan doloony odor ongots ararat uulan deer togtov. us aravdugaar sar khurtel tatran tatarsaar aravdugaar saryn negnii odor uulsyn orgil kharagdakh bolloo. doch khonogiin daraa noa khovogch avdart khisen gegeechee neen, negen kheree gadagsh gargazh tavikhad ter kheree gazar delkhiig khuurai boltol naash tsaash nisseer baizhee. tereer gazryn khorsnoos us tatarsan esekhiig medekhiin tuld bas negen tagtaag

gargazh nisgezhee. getel gazryn gadarga bukhleeree ustai baisan tul ter tagtaa khol tavikh gazar ololgui tuun uruu khovogch avdartaa butsazh irev. noa garaa sungan, tuuniig tosozh avaad, khovogch avdartaa oruulzhee. tereer bas neg doloo khonog khuleegeed, nogookh tagtaagaa khovogch avdraas dakhin gargalaa. tagtaa n' udesh tuun deer butsazh irekhdee amandaa chidun modny shinekhen nakhia zuusan baizhee. ingeed noa gazryn us tatarsnyg medzhee. tegeed bas neg doloo khonog khuleegeed, monookh tagtaag gargazh tav'sand akhin tuun uruu ergez hirsengui. zurgaan zuun neg dekh zhiliin negdugaar saryn negnii odor gazryn gadarga deerkh us tatarsan baiv. tegeed noag khovogch avdrynkhaa deevriig avaad kharakhad gazryn gadarga khediine khuurai bolson bailaa. khoyerdugaar saryn khorin doloony odor gazar khatsan baiv. burkhan noad chi ekhner, khovguud, beruudee avaad khovogch avdraasaa gar. chi oorteigoo khamt baigaa bukh makh, tsustai am'tan: zhiguurten shuvuud, mal adguus, gazraar molkhogchid bugdiig gargazh iregtun. ingesneer tedgeer am'tad gazar deer urzhin olshrokh bolno! gev. tegeed noa khovguud, ekhner, beruudee avaad garch irzhee. bukh araatan am'tan, bukh molkhogch, bukh zhiguurten shuvuu, delkhii deerkh khamag khodlogchid torol torlooroo khovogch avdraas garchee. noa ezend zoriulan takhilyn shiree bosgozh, bukh tsever am'tad, bukh tsever shuvuudaas avaad, takhilyn shireen deer shataalt takhil orgov. tegekheed ezen taalamzhit ankhiiluun unerig taashaan soyerkhozh, dotroo aildsan n'bi khun torolkhtnoos bolzh gazryg dakhin khezee ch kharaakhgui. khunii zurkhnii khandlaga bur bagaas n' buzaru muu baidag. bi khamag am'tnyg ur'dynkh shigee dakhin khezee ch ustgakhgui. gazar delkhii baisan tsaggtaria tarikh ba urgats khuraakh, khuiten ba khaluun, zun ba ovol, dor ba shono tasaltgui urgeltzhlek bolno gezhee.

9

burkhan, noag bolon tuunii khovguudiig yeroon, tendenda nar olon ur khuukhedei, onor otgon bolzh, gazar delkhiig duurgutun. gazar delkhii deerkh araatan am'tan bukhen, ogtorguin zhiguurten shuvuu bukhen, gazraar molkhogch bukhen, dalain zagas zharaakhai bukhen ta naraas aizh emeene. ted ta naryn gart orokh bolno. alivaa am'd am'tan ta naryn khool khuns bolno. bi ta nart urgamal noogoog ogson shigee odoo bi ene bukhniig ta nart och baina. ta nar zovkhon makhyg am' n' bolokh tsustai n' idezh bolokhgui. tegvel bi ta naryn tsus, amin tsusyg za-

aval nekhne. am'tan burees ch bi tuun-
niig nekhne. khun khiigeed khunii akh
duu burees ch nekhne. khien khunii tsusy-
g ursgana, tuunii tsusy khun ursgana. uchir
n' burkhan oriin dureer khuniiig buteet-
zee. ta nar olon ur khuukhdedei onor otgon
bolzh, gazar delkhiigeer duurch, urzhin os-
ogtun gezhee. burkhan noa bolon tuun-
tei khamt baisan khovguuded n' oguul-
ruun bi oriinkhoo gereeg ta nartai bolon
ta naryn ur khuukhdedei, bas ta nar-
tai khamt baisan bukh am'tan, zhigu-
urten shuvuud, mal adguus, gazryn bukh
am'tan, khovogch avdraas garsan bukhentei
buyuu delkhii deerkh bukh araatan am'tan-
tai baiguulna. bi ta nartai gereeg baigu-
ulna. khamag am'tnyg dakhin kheezee ch
uyeriin usand ustgakhui. gazar delkhii-
gu suiruulekh uyer dakhin kheezee ch bolokh-
gui. burkhanene bol ta nartai bolon ta nar-
tai khamt baigaa bukh am'tantai uyei-
in uyd baiguulakh minii gereenii temdeg boloi.
bi uulend solongo tatuulzh, ter n' minii
delkhiitei baiguulsan gereenii temdeg bolno.
namaig gazar deer uul khuralduulakhad,
ter uulen deer solongo kharagdakhad, bi
minii bolon ta naryn, makh tsustai bukh
am'tny khorond baiguulsan oriin gereeg
sanar dursakh bolno. us dakhin kheezee
ch makh tsustai bukhniig ustgakh uyer
bolokhgui. uulen deer solongo tatakhyg bi
kharaad, burkhan minii bolon delkhii deerkh
makh tsustai khamag am'tny khorond
baiguulsan monkhiiin gereegee sanar dur-
sakh bolno gev. burkhan noadene bol
minii bolon delkhii deerkh khamag am'tny
khorond minii baiguulsan gereenii temdeg
bolno gev. khovogch avdraas garch irsen
noagiin khovguud n' shyem, kham, iafyet
nar bogood kham n' kanaany etseg boloi.
ted bol noagiin gurvan khovguun bogood
khumuus tednees garch delkhii deeguur
tarkhsan azhee. noa tarialangiin azhil
erkhelzh, usan uzmiin mod tarialzee. uu-
nii daraa tereer usan uzmiinkhee darsnaas
uuzh sogtood, maikhan dotroo nutsgen baiv.
kanaany etseg kham etsginkhee nutsgen
baigaag kharaad, gadagsh garch, khoyer
akhdaa khelzee. shyem, iafyet khoyer neg
deel avch, moron deeree nomrood, ar tiishee
ukharsaar etsginkhee nutsgen biyed nomor-
good, nutsgen baidlyg n' kharakhguin tuld
nudee buruulav. noagiin sogtuu n' garch,
ooriinkh n' toloo бага khuugiinkhee yuu
khiisniig medeed kanaanyg kharaal idezh, ter
akh narynkhay boolyn bool bolokh boltugai
gezhee. bas tereershyemiin burkhan ezeniig
bi magt"ya. kanaan shyemiin bool bolokh
boltugai. burkhan iafyetyg aguu ikh
bolgozh, iafyetyg shyemiin asart am'dru-
ulzh, kanaan tuunii bool bolokh boltugai!
gezhee. noa uyer bolsnoos khoish gurvan
zuun tavin zhil naslaad, yeson zuun tavin

nasandaa ukhev.

10

noagiin khovguud bolokh shyem, kham,
iafyet naryn ur udam n' iim azhee. uyer
bolsnoos khoish ted khovguud toruulev.
iafyetyn khovguud n' gomyer, magog,
madaa, iavan, tubal, myshyekh, tiras nar
boloi. gomyeryn khovguud n' ashkyenaz,
rifat, togarma boloi. iavan khovguud n'
yelisha, tarshish, kittim, dodanim boloi.
tednees oor oorsdiin khel yaria, oorsdiin
urguudyn daguu uls undestneeree tus
tus dalain ereg orchmyr gazar nutgaar
orshin suuzh baizhee. khamyn khovguud
n' kush, mizraim, put, kanaan nar boloi.
kushiin khovguud n' syeba, khavila, sabta,
raama, sabtyeka nar boloi. raamagiin
khovguud n' syeba, dyedan nar boloi.
kush n' nimrodyg toruulsan bogood ter
n' gazar delkhii deerkh khuchirkheg negen
bolzee. tereer ezenii omno khuch chadaltai
anchin baiv. tiimees ezenii omno chadaltai
anchin nimrod shig gesen yaria bii bolzee.
tuunii khaanchlal n' shinaryn gazar nutag
dakh' babyel, yeryekh, akkad, kalnygeas
ekhelzee. tereer ter nutgaasaa assirid
khurch ochood, ninyevye, ryekhotob-ir
bolon kalag baiguulzh, ninyevye bolon
kala khoyeryn khorondokh ryesyen khe-
meekh ikh khotyg baiguulzee. mizraim
n' ludchuud, anamchuud, lyekhabchuud,
naftukhchuud, patruschuud, kasluchuud
(tednees filistchuud n' garchee), kaftorchu-
udyn etseg bolov. kanaan n' uugan khuu
sidon bolon khyetiig toruulzh, mon iye-
buschuud, amorichuud, gergashchuud,
khivichuud, arkichuud, sinchuud, arvad-
chuud, zymarchuud, khamatchuudyn ovog
deedsiiig toruulzee. tuunii daraa kanaany
urguud orgonoor tarkhav. kanaany khil
khyazgaar sidonoos ekhleed, geryaryg
dairan gaz khurtel, bak sodom, gomorra,
adma, zyeboiimyg ongorch, lasha khurtel
urgelzhilzh baizhee. tedgeer n' urguud,
khel ayalguugaaraa, gazar nutgaaraa, undes
ugsaagaaraa khamyn ur udmynkhan boloi.
shyem n' yeberiin bukh ur udmyn ovog
bolon iafyetyr akh bogood tuund ch mon
khuukhduud torzee. shyemiin khovguud
n' yelam, ashur, arpakhshad, lud, aram
nar boloi. aramyn khovguud n' uz, khul,
gyetyer, mash nar boloi. arpakhshad n'
shyelag toruulzh, shyela n' yeberiig toru-
ulzee. yebyert khoyer khovguun torson
bogood neg n' delkhii khuvagadakh ter
uyed torson uchir tuund pyelyeg gedeg
ner ogchee. pyelyegiin duugiin ner n'
ioktan boloi. ioktan n' almodad, shyelyef,
khazarmavyet, iyera, khadoram, uzal, dikla,
obal, abimayel, shyeba, ofir, khavila, iobab
naryg toruulsan bogood ted tsom ioktany

khovguud boloi. tednii orshin suukh gazar n' myeshagaas ekhleeđ syefar khurekh zamyn zuun talyn uuls bolno. tedgeer n' urguudaaraa, khel ayalguugaaraa, gazar nutgaaraa, undestneeree shyemiin ur ud-mynkhan boloi. tednii ugiin bichguudiinkh n' daguu uls undestneeree noagiin urguud yum. ednees uyer bolsnoos khoish gazar delkhii deer undestnuud tarkhzhée.

11

bukh delkhii neg kheltei, neg ayalguutai bailaa. ted dorno zug uruu nuuzh, shi-naryn khondii tal gazryg olzh, tendee nutagshin suur'shzhée. ted biye biyedeetoosgo tsokhizh, tuuniigee buren guitsed boltol n' shataatsgaaya gezh kheleed, chuluuny orond toosgo, shavryn orond davirkhai khereg-lezhee. tegeed tedza, bid khot bolon tengert tulam oroitoi ondor tsamkhag bar'zh baiguulan, neree aldarshuultsgaaya. es tegvees bid bukha delkhii deer tarzha bu-trakh bolno gezh kheletszhee. ezen khui-nii khovguudiin bar'zh baiguulsan khot ba tsamkhigiig uzekheer buuzh irzhee. ezen aildsan n'edgeer khumuus neg undesten, bas neg khelten uchir ted uuniig khiizh ekhelsen bogood khoishid tednii khiikheer tolovlo-son yamar ch zuil tednii khuv'd bolomzhtoi bolno. bid buutsgaazh, tednii kheliig tend n' khutgalduulan samuuruul"ya. ingesneer ted biye biyeniikhee yariag oilgokhgui bolno gezhee. tegeed ezen tedniig tendees bukha delkhiigee taraasand ted khot baiguulakhaa zogssoozhee. ezen tend bukha gazar delkhiin kheliig khutgalduulan samuuruulsan uchir tuuniig babyel gezh nerlev. ezen ten-dees tedniig bukha delkhii dayaar taraalaa. shyemiin ur udam iim boloi. shyem zuun nastaidaa buyuu uyer bolsnoos khoish khoyer zhiliin daraa arpakhshadyg toruulzhee. tereer arpakhshadyg toruulsnees khoish tavan zuu nasalzh, ur khuukhdu-udtei bolov. arpakhshad guchin ta-van nastaidaa shyelag toruulzhee. tereer shyelag toruulsneese khoish dorvon zuun guch nasalzh, ur khuukhduudtei bolzhee. shyela guchin nastaidaa yebyeriig toruulev. tereer yebyeriig toruulsnees khoish dorvon zuun gurav nasalzh, mon l ur khuukhdu-udtei bolzhee. yebyer guchin dorvon nas-taidaa pyelyegiig toruulev. tereer pye-lyegiig toruulsnees khoish dorvon zuun guch nasalzh, ur khuukhduudtei bolzhee. pyelyeg guchin nastaidaa ryeg toruulzhee. ryeg toruulsnees khoish tereer, khoyer zuun yes nasalzh, ur khuukhduudtei bolzhee. ryeg guchin khoyer nastaidaa syerugiig toruulev. syerugiig toruulsnees khoish tereer khoyer zuun doloo nasalzh, ur khuukhduudtei bolzhee. syerug guchin nastaidaa nakho-ryg toruulzhee. tereer nakhoryg toruulsnees

khoish khoyer zuu nasalzh, ur khuukhdu-udtei bolzhee. nakhor khorin yeson nas-taidaa tyerag toruulev. tereer tyerag toruul-snees khoish zuun arvan yes nasalzh, ur khuukhduudtei bolzhee. tyera dalan nas-taidaa abram, nakhor, kharan gurvyg toru-ulzhee. tyeragiin ur udam iim boloi. ty-era n' abram, nakhor, kharan gurvyg toru-ulzh, kharan n' lotyg toruulzhee. kha-ran n' etseg tyeragaas omno ooriin tor-son gazar khaldeyin urt ukhev. tegeed abram, nakhor khoyer ekhner avtsgaazhee. abramyn ekhner n' sarai, nakhoryn ekhner n' kharany okhin milka baiv. kharan n' milkagiin etseg bolon iskagiin etseg boloi. sarai khuuser em baisan uchir khuukhedgui bailaa. tyera khuu abram, ooriin ach khuu bolokh kharany khuu lot bolon ooriin ber, abramyn ekhner sarai naryg avch, khamtdaa khaldeyin uraas kanaan nutgiig zorin khod-llood, kharand irzh, tendee suuzhee. tyera khoyer zuun tav naslaad, kharand ukhev.

12

ezen abramd aildsan n'chi torson nut-gaa, torol sadangaa, etsgiinkhee geriig orkhizh, minii chamd zaazh ogokh gazar uruu yav. bi chamaig aguu undesten bol-gozh, chamaig yeroon, aldar neriig chin' aguu bolgono. tegeed chi yerooliin undes bolno. chamaig yeroogchdiig bi yeroozh, chamaig kharaagch negniig bi kharaana. gazar delkhii deerkh bukha undesten chamaar damzhuu-lan yeroogdono gev. tegeed abram ezenii khelsen yesoar yavzhee. lot ch bas khamt yavav. abram kharanaas garch yavakhdaa dalan tavan nastai baizhee. abram ooriin ekhner sarai, ach duu lot bolon kharaand baikhdaa tsugluulsan bukha ed yums, olzh avsan khumuusee avaad yavzhee. tegeed ted kanaan nutgiig zorin garaad, ter gazartaa orzh irev. abram ter gazryg tuulan, shyekhyem nutagt baigaa moryegiin tsars modond khurev. ter uyed kanaanchuud ter gazart nutaglan suuzh baizhee. ezen abramd uzegdenbi chinii ur khuukhduudet ene nutgiig og'ye gezh aildav. tegeed abram oort n' uzegdsen ezend zoriulan tend takhi-lyn shiree bosgozhee. tendeesee byetyeliin zuun talyn uul uruu khodolzh, byetye-ness zuun tiish, aigiin baruun tald maikhnaa bosgozhee. tereer tend ezend zoriulan takhi-lyn shireeg bosgozh, ezenii neriig duudav. tegeed abram tsaash khodolzh, ulmaar nyegyev uruu odzhee. ter gazart gan bolson uchir abram yegipyeted tur suukhaar tiishee ochiv. ter nutag mash ikh gantai baizhee. tereer yegipyeted oirtozh irekh uyedee ekhner saraidaa oguuluunchi bol uzesgelentei saikhan busgui gedgiig bi medne. yegipyetchuud chamaig kharaad, ene bol tuunii ekhner baina gezh kheleed

namaig alzh, chamaig am'd uldeene. chi ooriigoo minii duu okhin gezh khelne uu. tegvel chamaas bolzh nadad ayuul uchrakhgui. minii am' chinii achaar avrag-dana gezhee. abramyg yegipyeted ochikhod n' yegipyetchuud ter busguin mash ikh uzesgelentei saikhnyg kharzhee. faraony tushmed ch tuuniig kharaad, faraond magtsand ter busguig faraony ordond kharuzhee. faraon abramyg ter busguin toloonoo saikhan bailgazh, abramd khon', ukher, er em ilzhig, eregtei, emegtei bool, shivegchin, temee ogchee. ezen abramyn ekhner saraigaas bolzh faraon khiigeed tuunii ger buliinkhend khund gai zovlon uchruulav. tegeed faraon abramyg duudazhchi yaagaad nadad ingezh khandav aa? chi yaagaad tuuniig ekhneree gezh nadad khelsengui ve? chi yaagaad tuuniig minii duu okhin gezh khelsen yum be? tiimees tuuniig bi ekhneree bolgozh avsan yum. ekhner chin' ene baina, odoo avaad yav gev. faraon ene tukhai khumuustee tushaasand ted abramyg bolon ekhneriig n', khamag ed yumsynkh n' khamt yavuulav.

13

abram ekhner bolon khamag ed yumsaa avaad, lottoi khamt yegipyetees garch, nyegyev uruu khodolzhee. abram mal adguus, alt mongo ikhte, mash bayan baizhee. tereer nyegyeeves garaad byetyel khurtel ayalz, byetyel, ai khoyeryn khorond ur'd omno maikhnaa bosgozh baisan gazartaa khurch ired. ter n' tuunii ankh takhilyn shiree bosgosen gazar baizhee. tend abram ezeniig duudav. abramtai khamt yavsan lot bas mal sureg, maikhantai baisan uchir ter gazar n' tedniig khamt am'drakhad khureltsekhgui baiv. tedni ed khorongo ulemzh arvin baisan uchir neg dor khamtran am'drakh argagui bolzhee. tiimees abramyn malchid, lotyn malchid khorondoo margaldzhee. bas ter nutagt kanaanachuud bolon pyerizchuud nutaglan suudag bailaa. abram lotodbid bol akhan duus. chi bid khoyeryn khorond, bas tanai, manai malchdyn khorond margaan buu garag! chinii omno ene bukh gazar baigaa bish uu? chi nadaas salzh yavaach. kherev chamaig zuun tiishee yavbal, bi baruun tiishee yav"ya. kherev chamaig baruun tiishee yavbal bi zuun tiishee yav"ya gev. lot kharaagaa orgon, iordany tal khondii bukh gazartaa elbeg ustai, ezenii tsetserleg shig, mon zoar khurtelkh yegipyetiin nutag shig baikhyg kharav. uchir n' ene n' sodom, gomorra khoyeryg ezen ustgakhaas omno baiv. tiimees lot iordany tal khondiiig bukhleer n' oortoo songozh, zuun tiish nuuzhee. ted biye biyeesee saltsgaav. abram kanaan nutagt am'dran suuzh, lot talyn khotuudyn dund

suuzh, maikhnaa nuulgen, sodomyn oiroltsoo bosgozhee. sodomyn khumuus khet khoron muu, ezenii omno ikh nugeltei baiv. lotyg abramaas salzh yavsny daraa ezen abramdchi kharaagaa orgon, odoo baigaa gazraasaa khold, urd, baruun, zuun zug uruu kharagtun. chamd kharagdazh baigaa ter bukh gazar nutgiig bi chamd bolon chinii ur khuukhduuded uurd ogno. bi bas chinii ur khuukhduudiig gazar shoroo met bolgono. kherev khun gazar shoroog toolzh chaddag bol, chinii ur khuukhduudiig ch toolzh chadmul. bosood, ene gazar nutgaar khondlon guld yavzh uz. uchir n' bi tuuniig chamd ognoz gev. tegeed abram maikhnaa nuulgezh, khyebrond baigaa mamryegiin tsars modny derged ochizh suugaad, tend ezend zoriulzh takhilyn shiree bosgozhee.

14

ene uyed shinaryn khaan amrafyel, yelasaryn khaan ariokh, yelamyn khaan khyedorlaomyer, goimyn khaan tidal nar sodomyn khaan byera, gomorrಾಗಿin khaan birsha, admagiin khaan shinab, zyeboimyn khaan shyemyebyertei, byelagiin (ter n' zoar) khaantai daitzhee. ed bugdeeree siddimiin khondiid buyuu odoogiin davst tengist tsuglartsgaav. ted khyedorlaomyert arvan khoyer zhil zartslagdazh baigaad, arvan gurav dakh' zhildee boszhee. arvan dorov dekh zhild n' khyedorlaomyer ba tuunii kholbooton khaad khodolzh, ashtyerot-karnaime ryefaimchuudyg, khamd zuzchuudyg, shavye-kiriataime yemchuudiig but tsokhizh, mon tsoliin oiroltsookh yelparanyg khurtel syeiriin uuland khorichuudyg but tsokhiv. tegeed ted butsazh, yemishpatad (ter n' kadyesh) khurch ireed, amalyekhuudyin bukh gazar nutagt bolon khazazon-tamart suuzh baisan amorichuudyg but tsokhiv. sodomyn khaan, gomorrಾಗಿin khaan, admagiin khaan, zyeboimyn khaan, byelagiin (zoar) khaan khodolts-goozh, siddimiin khondiid daitsan bogood yelamyn khaan khyedorlaomyer, goimyn khaan tidal, shinaryn khaan amrafyel, yelasaryn khaan ariokh naryn esreg zhagssan buyuu tavan khaany esreg dorvon khaan garchee. siddimiin khondii davirkhait nukheer duuren baisan bogood sodom, gomorrಾಗಿin khaadyg zugtakhad tserguud n' tuund unazh, uldsen n' uul uruu zugtatsgaav. dorvon khaan n' sodom, gomorrಾಗಿin khamag ed yums, khaal khunsiig bulaaazh avaad yavtsgaav. ted bas sodomd suuzh baisan abramyn ach duu lotyg ed yumstai n' khamt bulaan avch odzhee. zugtazh bui negen khun yevryei khun bolokh abramd ochizh duulvag. ter uyed abram mamryegiin tsars modny orchim amorichuudynd dund suuzh baizhee. mamrye n' yeshkol,

anyer khoyerny akh duus bogood ted abramyn kholbooton baizhee. tegeed abram ach duugee barigdsanyg sonsood, gert n' torson, beltgegdseen gurvany zuun arvan naiman khuniig udiradan, dan khurtel nekhen khoozhee. abram ooriinkhoo khumuusiig tednii esreg khuvaazh, shono duleer tedniig but tsokhiod, damaskiin zuun tal dakh' khoba khurtel elden khoozh, bulaagdsan ed yums, ach duu lot bolon tuunii ed yums, emegteichuud, arduud bugdiig n' erguulen avchirchee. abramyng khyedorlaomyeryg khamsaatan khaadai n' but tsokhiod but-sazh irekhed n' sodomyn khaan shavyegiin khondiid (ter n' khaany khondiid) tuuniig ugtakhaar khurch irev. salyemyn khaan myelkhizyedyek talkh, dars avaad garch irzhee. tereer khamgiin deed burkhany takhilch baisan bogood abramyng yeroozh oguulruuntenger gazryn ezen, khamgiin deed burkhan abrakhamyng yerookh boltugai! ta naryn daisnyg gart chin' tushaasankhamgiin deed burkhan magtagdakh boltugai! gev. abram tuund bukh yumny aravny negiig ogchee. sodomyn khaan abramdkhumuusiig nadad og, ed khorongiig n' chi ooroov av gesend abram sodomyn khaandbi tenger gazryn ezen, khamgiin deed burkhan ezend bi chiniikh gegdekh yumnaas yuu ch avakhgui, shirkheg utas ch yum uu, esvel ulavchny uyaa ch avakhgui gezh tangaraglasany yum. chi bi abramyng bayan bolgoson gezh khelekh vii. gagtskhuu ene zaluusyn idsen zuil bolon nadtai tsug yavaa anyer, yeshkol, mamrye naryn khuvias oor yuu ch avakhgui. ted oorsdiinkhoo khuviig avag gezhee.

15

tuunii daraa ezenii ug abramd uzegdleer irzh, abram aa, buu ai! bi bol chiniin bam-bai, chiniin shagnal aguun ikh bolno. gezhee. abramezen burkhan! ta nadad yuu khair-lakhsan bol? bi ur khuukhedgui uchir minii ov zalgamzhlaghch n' ene damaskiin yelyezyer yum gev. abram tsaash oguulruunta nadad gants ch ur zayaagaagui. tiimees gert min' osson khun l minii ov zalgamzhlaghch bolno gesend ezenii ug tuund irzhter khun chiniin ov zalgamzhlaghch bolokhgui, kharin ooriin chin' biyees torokh khun l chiniin ov zalgamzhlaghch bolno geed, tuuniig gadagsh daguulan garaadchi tenger ood khar, kherev oddyg toolzh chadvaa tool gev. ter bas dakhin tuundchiniin ur udam iim olon bolno gev. tegeed abram ezend itgesend ezen tuuniig zovt baidald tootsuulav. tereer tuundbi bol chamd ene gazar nutgiig ogch, ovluulekheer chamaig khaldeyin uraas avchirsan ezen baina gekhed, abramezen burkhan min'! bi ene gazryg ovlon avakhaa kherkhen medekh ve? gesend ezen tu-

undnadad zoriulzh gunzhin unee, khyazalan em yamaa, shudlen er khon', khuurelzgene, tagtaany angaakhai av gev. abram ter bukhniig avch, tedniig khoyer tallan khuvaazh, tal buriig ood oodoos n' kharuulan tav'zhee. kharin shuvuug khuvaasangui. makhchin shuvuud tedgeer segen deer buuzh irekhed, abram tedniig khoov. nar shingekh uyeer abramyng gun noirondoo untazh baital tuner kharankhui bolon aimshigt aidas tuuniig nomrov. ezen abramdchiniin ur udmynkhan oorsdiinkh n' bus nutagt khar' khumuus bolood, dorvon zuun zhiliin tursh zartslagdazh, darlagdakh bolno gedgiig bat-tai medezh av. bi tedniig zartslakh undesteng n' shuune. tuunii daraa chiniin ur udam ikh ed yumstai garch irne. kharin chi urt naslaad, ovog deedes uruugaa amar taivnaar ochizh, yasaa tavikh bolno. dorov dekh uyedee chiniin ur udam ene nutag uruugaa ergezhe irne. uchir n' amorichuudyn gem nugel n' arai duureeguigees ter boloi. nar shingezh kharankhui bolokh uyed utaat zuukh bolon nogoo khuvaagdsan makhnuudyg dairan garsan galt bambar uzegdzhee. ter odor ezen abramtai geree baiguulzhbi ene gazryg, yegipyet mornoos ikh moron yevfrat khurtelchiniin ur udmynkhand ogson bilee. ter bol kyenchuud, kyenizchuud, kadmochuud, khitchuud, pyerizchuud, ryefaimchuud, amorichuud, kanaanchuud, girkashchuud, iyebuschuudyn gazar nutag yum gev.

16

abramyn ekhner sarai tuund yamar ch khuukhed toruuleegui azhee. tereer khagar nertei negen yegipyet zarts busguitei baiv. sarai abramdezen namaig torokhiig zovshoorsongui. tiim uchraas ta minii zarts busguitei untana uu? bi tuugeer damzhuulan khuukhedtei bolzh magadgui gesend abram saraigiin ugend orzhee. abramyng kanaand arvan zhil suusny daraa abramyn ekhner sarai khagar gedeg yegipyet zarts busguigeer avchirch, ooriin nokhor abramd tatvar em bolgon ogchee. tegeed abram khagartai untand, khagar zhiremslev. khagar ooriin zhiremsen bolsnoo medeed, ooriin ezegteig dorumzhlokh bolov. sarai abramdminii khiisen aldaa tan deer buukh boltugai! bi zarts busguigeer tany gart ogson. odoo tereer zhiremsen bolsnoo medeed, namaig dorumzhilzh baina. ta bid khoyerny khorondokhyg ezen shuug gev. abram saraidchiniin zarts busguitei chiniin l gart baina. chi tuuniig yaamaar baina, tuuniigee l khii gev. tegeed sarai khagartai shiruun khar'tssand khagar tuunees zug-taazhee. ezenii tenger elch tsoliin negen bulgiin dergedees, shur khurekh zam dakh' bulgiin dergedees khagaryg olzh, saraigiin

zarts busgui khagar aa! chi khaanaas ireed, khaashaa yavzh baina ve? gesend tereerbi ooriin ezegeti saraigaas zugtazh yavna gezh khariulzhee. ezenii tenger elch tuundchi ezegetidee butsazh ochood, garyn dor n' duulgavartai bai geed, ezenii tenger elch tuund basbi chinii ur khuukhduudiig ikhed onor otgon, toolzh barshgui bolgoe gev. ezenii tenger elch tuund baschi odoo zhirem-sen baina.chi khuu toruulne.tuunii ish-mayel gezh nerle.ene n' ezen chinii zov-long sonssonykh boloi. tereer khumuusiin dund zerleg ilzhig met bolno.tuunii gar khun bukhniig tsokhizh,khun bukhniig gar tuuniiig tsokhikh bogoodbas tereer khamag akh duusiinkhee esreg tald am'drakh bolno-gev. khagar oorteigoo yar'san ezeniig ta bol khardag burkhan gezh nerlezhee. uchir n' khagar tuuniiig kharsny daraa bi end am'd uldlee gezh uu? khemeev. tiim uchraas ter bulgiig byeyer-lakhai-roi khemeen nerlesen bogood ter n' kadyesh, byeryed khoyern koorond baizhee. tegeed khagar abramd khuu toruulsen ba khagaryn toruulsen ter khuud abram ishmayel gedeg ner ogov. kha-gar ishmayelyg abramd toruulzh ogokhod abram nayan zurgaan nastai baizhee.

17

abramyg yeren yeson nastai baikhad ezen abramd uzegdezhbi bol togs khuchit burkhan.chi minii omno yavzh, gem zemgui baigtun. bi chi, bid khoyern koorond geree baiguulzh,chamaig mash ikh onor otgon bolgono gev. abram nuureeree gazart unasand burkhan tuund minii khuv'd gevel, bi chamtai geree baiguulna.chi too tomshgui olon undestnii ovog bolno. bi chamaig olon undestnii ovog bolgoson uchiruunees khoish chamaig abram gekhgui, kharin abrakham gekh bolno. bi chamaig mash ikh onor otgon bolgon, chamaas undestnuudiig bii bolgozh, chamaas khaad garakh bolno. bi chamd bolon chamaas khoishikh ur udmuudad chin' burkhan bolokhyn tuld ori-inkhoo gereeg chi bid khoyer bolon chamaas khoishikh ur udmuudyn chin' koorond tednii bukh uyeudiin turshid monkhiin geree bolgon baiguulna. bi odoo chinii khariin khun met am'dran suuzh baigaa ene nutag buyuu kanaany bukh gazar nutgiig chamd bolon chinii ur udmynkhand uurdiin omch bolgon ogood bi tednii burkhan n' bolno khemeev. tegeed burkhan abrakhamd oguulruun,chi minii gereeg sakh', chinii ur udam ch bas uyeiin uyed sakhigtun! ta naryn dotorkh er khuisten bolgon khovch khondokh yeslolyg uildekh yestoi. ene bol chi bolon chamaas khoishikh chinii ur udmynkhan sakhikh yestoi minii geree. ta nar khovchoo khonduulegtun! ene n' minii bolon chinii koorond baiguulsan

gereenii temdeg bolno. ta naryn dundakh naiman khongtoi er khuisten bur, gert torson bolood ta naryn ur udam bish, alivaa khariin khunees mongoor khudaldazh avsan khun uyeudiin chin' turshid khovch khonduulekh yestoi. tany gert torson n' ch, mongooroo khudaldazh avsan n' ch khovchoo khonduulekh yeslol khiilgekh yestoi. minii geree ta naryn makhan biyed monkhiin geree bolokh bolno. khovch khon-duulegui er khuisten buyuu khovchoo ul khonduulegch n' ard tumneesee taslagdana. ene n' tereer minii gereeg zorchsoniikh yum gev. burkhan abrakhamdchi ekhneree sarai gezh duudakhgui, tuunii neriig sara gene. bi tuuniiig yeroozh, tuugeer chamd khuu ogokh bolno. bi tuuniiig yeroozh, undestnuudiin ekh bolgon, ulsyn khaad tuunees garna gesend abrakham nuureeree gazar unan, ineezh, zuun nastai khun khuutei bolno gezh uu? yeren nastai sara khuukhed toruulne gezh uu? gezh dotroo oguulzhee. abrakham burkhand khandazhishmayel l tany omno am'draasai gezh khussend burkhanugui ee, chinii ekhner sara chamd unekheer khuu toruulzh ogno. chi tuuniiig n' isaak gezh nerlene. bi tuuntei gereegee baiguulzh, ene n' tuunii ur udamd monkhiin geree bolno. ishmayelyn tukhaid gevel, bi chinii uggiig sonsloo. bi tuuniiig yeroozh, olon ur khuukhedtei, mash onor otgon bolgono. tereer arvan khoyer noyen toruulzh, bi tuuniiig aguu tom undesten bolgono. kharin bi gereegee saragiin chamd irekh zhiliin odiid toruulzh ogokh isaaktai baiguulna gev. tegeed burkhan abrakhamtai khi-isen yariagaa duusgazh, tuunees salan, deesh odov. abrakham ishmayel khuugee, bas gertee torson bukhnee, mongooroo khudaldazh avsan bukh khun, geriinkhnii bukh er khuisteng avaad, burkhany khelsen yesoor yag ter odortoo khovch khondokh yeslol uildzhee. abrakham khovchoo khon-duulekhdee yeren yeson nastai, tuunii khuu ishmayel khovchoo khonduulekhdee arvan guran nastai baizhee. ter odortoo abrakham khiigeed tuunii khuu ishmayel khovch khondokh yeslolyg khiilgezhee. tuunii geriinkhnii er khuisten bugd, tuunii gert torogod khiigeed khariin khunees mongoor khudaldazh avsan khumuus tsom tuuntei khamt khovchoo khonduulzhee.

18

ezen mamryegiin tsars modny derged abrakhamd uzegdev. driin khaluund abrakham maikhnykhkaa uudend suuzh baigaad, kharaagaa orgon khartal derged n' guran khun zogsozh bailaa. tereer tedniig kharanguutaa ugtan tosokhoor maikhnykhkaa uudnees yaaran guizh khureed, gazart bokhiin sogdozh, ezen min'

ee! khrev bi tany taalald niitssen bol, ochuukhen zarts namaigaa bitgii orkhin ongoroorei khemeen bi guizh baina. zhaakhan us avchrulzh, ta nar kholoo ugaazh, ene modny door amarna uu? bi zhaakhan talkh avchir"ya, tegeed ta nar tur amskhiigeed tenkhee orzh, ayan zamdaa garaarai. ta nar zartsynkhaaraa dairch irsen uchir iim boloi gev. tedchinii khelsen yesoor bolog gev. abrahamk gertee sand mend guizh orood, saradturgleerei! gurban syea deed zergiin guril avaad zuurch, bin khii geed abraham khot uruugaa guin ochood, negen targan sain byaruu bar'zh avchraad, zartsdaa ogsond zarts tuugeer n' khool beltgekh gezh yaaravchlav. abraham eedem, suu bolon zartsynkhaa bolgosen byaruuni makhyg tednii omno avchirch taviad, tedniig khoodlokh zuur, oroo modny dor zogsozh baiv. ted abrahamaaschinii ekhner sara khaana baina ve? gezh asuusandmaikhandaa baigaa gezh khariulav. terbi daraa zhiliin ene uyed chamd zaaval ergezh irne. tegeed chinii ekhner sara khuutei bolokh bolno gezhee. sara ard n', maikhny uudend zogsood sonsozh baizhee. abraham, sara khoyer ondor naslan otolzh, sara khuukhed gargakh nasnaasaa khediin kheterchee. sara dotroo ineezh, oguulruun, bi khogshirchikhood baikhad, mon ezen maan' ch bas otolchikhood baikhad bi yaazh zhargaltai bolokh yum be? gev. ezen abrahamdyaagaad sara ineegeed khogshin bolson bi unekheer khuukhedtei bolzh chadna gezh uu gezh kheelde baina ve? ezend dendum khetsuu yum baidag gezh uu? bi togtoogdson tsagt chamd ergezh irne. daraa zhiliin ene uyed sara khuutei bolson baina gev. sara aisan-daabi ineegeegui gezh melzsendugui, chi ineesen shuu dee gezh ter khelev. tedgeer khumuus tendees bosotsogoozh, sodomyn zug kharzh, abraham tedniig udekheer khamt garchee. ezenbi khiikh gezh baigaa yumaa abrahamaas nuuna gezh uu? abraham aguu ikh, khuchirkheg undesten bolzh, delkhiin bukh undesten tuugeer damzhulan yeroogdokh bish uu? bi tuugeer, tuunii khuukhduud bolon ger buliinkhend tushaalgazh ezenii zamaar daguulan, zov ba shudarga yesyg uilduulekheer bi tuuniig songozh avsan yum. ene n' ezen tuunii tukhai khelsnee abrahamd biyeluulekhiin tuld boloi gev. tegeed ezenisodom, gomorra khoyern khashkhiraan ulemzh ikh bolson bogood tednii gem nugel mash khund azhee. bi odoo doosh buuzh, tednii khiisen bukhen n' nadad sonsogdson khashkhiraan shigee esekhiig bi uezeh med'ye, gev. ter khumuus tendees yavzh, sodomyn zug odokhod, abraham ezenii omno zogssoor khotsorchee. abraham oirton irzh, ta zov shudarga khuniig buzar muu khuntei n' khamt ustgakh uu? ter khotod zov shudarga khun

tav' baisan ch, ta ter gazryg ustgakh uu? terkhuu tavin zov shudarga khunii toloo ter gazryg orshookhgui yuu? zov shudarga khuniig buzar muu khuntei adiltgan, tedniig khamtad n' alakh iim zuil khiikh n' tanaas khol baig! gazar delkhiin shuugch ta unen shudargy barimtlakhgui gezh uu? gev. ezenkherev bi sodom khotynkhny dotroos zov shudarga khun taviig olbol tednii toloo bukh gazryg orshoono gesend abrahambi ooroo toos shoroo met ochuukhen am'tan bolovch ezend ug khelekheer zurkhellee. khrev tavin zov shudarga khund tavan khun dutval ta ter tavan khuniig dutsany uchir bukh khotyg ustgakh uu? gev. ezenkherev bi tendees dochin tavan khuniig olbol khotyg ustgakhgui gesend abraham dakhintendees dochin khun oldvol, ta yaakh ve? gezh asuuv.dochin khunii toloo bi tuuniig ustgakhgui gev. abrahamezen min', ta bitgii uurlaarai. bi bas neg ug khel'ye. khrev tendees guchin khun oldvol ta yaakh ve? gesendkherev bi tendees guchin khuniig olbol ustgakhgui gezh khariulzhee. abrahambi ezend ug khelekheer zurkhel'ye. khrev tendees khorin khun oldvol, ta yaakh ve? gesendkhorin khunii toloo bi ustgakhgui gezhee. abraham dakhinezen ta bitgii uurlaarai. bi odoo gantskhan udaa nemzh khel'ye. khrev tendees arvan khun oldvol, yaakh ve? gesendbi arvan khunii toloo tuuniig ustgakhgui gezh khariulzhee. ezen abrahamtai yariagaa duusgangutaa odokhod, abraham ch bas ooriin gazar uruu khar'zhee.

19

khoyer tenger elch sodomd udsheer irzhee. lot sodomyn daaman khaalgan deer suuzh baigaad, tedniig kharzh, boson ughtaad, togoi gudailgan gazart bokhiin sogdov. ezentuud min' ee! zartsynkhaa gereer orzh, kholoo ugaazh, khonood, margaash ogloo ert bosozh, ayan zamdaa garna uu? gesend tedugui, bid gadaa talbaid khonono gev. tegeed lot tednees khuchlen guisand ted gert n' orzhee. lot tedend khood n' beltgen, isgeegui talkh bar'zh ogsond ted idetsgeev. tedniig khevtekhii omno ter khotynkhon buyuu sodomynkhon khogshin zaluugui bugdeeree dorvon zugeesee tsuglarch, gerig n' buselzh, lotygu duudanene shono tanaid irsen khumuus khaana baina ve? tedniig gargazh ir, bid tedentei khur'tsatsgaaya! gev. lot tedentei uulzakhaar garch ireed, khaalgaaraasaa khaazh, akh duu nar min' ee! iim muukhai zuil bitgii khiigeerei! nadad er khuntei khav'taagui khoyer okhin bii. bi tedniig ta nart avchir"ya. ta nar khusseneeree tedniig edel! kharin ene khumuus minii gert irsen uchir tedentei yuu ch bitgii khiigeerei gev. tedzam tav'zh

og! geed,manai end irsen ene tsagaach bid-nii shuugh bolokh gezh uu? odoos bid tednees iluu chamaig khorlono geed lotyg khucheer tulkhez, khaalgyl n' evdekheer dokhohz ochiv. nogoo khumuus n' garaa sungan, lotyg gert tatan oruulaad, khaalgyl n' khaazh, geriin gadaa baisan khumuusiig khogshin zaluugui bugdiig yuu ch kharakhgui bolgosond, ted geriin khaalgyl olokh geseer yadvr. nogoo khumuus lotod khandazhtanaikhnaas oor khen khen baina ve? chi khurgenuudee, khuukhduudee, khotod baigaa khar'yaatuudaa bugdiig khotoots gadagsh garga. tednii khashkhi-raan ezenii omno ulemzh ikh bolsnoos ene gazryg ustguulakhaar ezen bidniig ilgeesen tul bid ene gazryg ustgakh gezh baina gev. tegeed lot gadagsh garch, okhidtoi n' sui tav'san khurgeddeezene ene khotyg ustgakh gezh baina. bosotsgoo! endees gartsgaa! gev. gevch khurged n' tuuniig togloom khi-izh baina gezh bodzhee. uur tsaiikh uyeer elch nar lotyg yatgan,turgel! end baigaa ekhner bolon khoyer okhinoo avchir. es tegvel ta nar ene khotyn gem nugliin dund khamtdaa ustgagdakh bolno gezhee. kharin lotyg teenegzelkhed ter khumuus tuunii garaas bolon ekhneriinkh n', mon khoyer okhinykh n' garaas zuuran avav. uchir n' ezen tuund orshoongui khandzhee. tegeed ted tuuniig gadagsh gargan, khotyn gadna avaachiv. nogoo khumuus tedniig khotoots gadagshaa gargaad,zugtaa, amia khamgaalagtun! buu ergez khari! ene kheer tald buu uld! uul uruu zugt! es tegvel ta nar ustgagdakh bolno gesend lot tedendugui, ezed min'! tany zarts nuden deer tan' niguulsel khurtez, ta enerel khairaa nadad uzuulzh, amiig min' avarlaa. gevch bi uul ood zugtazh chadakhgui. gai gamshig namaig nomorch, bi ukhne. ta kharaach, ter khot uruu zugtazh ochvol oirkhon, bas zhizhig ch khot yum. namaig tiishee zugtaalgaa. ter zhizhig khot bish uu? tegvel bi avragdazh magad gev. tereer tuund oguulruunza, bi chinii khuseltiig khuleen avch, chinii khelzh baigaa ter khotyg ustgakhgui. bi chamaig tend ochtol yuu ch khi-izh bolokhgui tul tiishee turgen zugt gev. tiim uchraas ter khotyg zoar (zhizhig) gezh nerlezhee. lotyg zoart orzh irekhd nar mandan baizhee. ezen sodom, gomorra deer khukher bolon galyg tengerees buyuu ezenes boroo met buulgazhee. tegeed tereer tedgeer khot, tal khondiig bukhleer n' bas khotod am'darch baisan khamag am'tan, gazryn urgamal bugdiig khomron suiruulzhee. lotyn ekhner ergez kharsnaas bolzh davan bagana bolzhee. abrakham ogloot bosod, ezenii omno zogsozh baisan ter gazar uruugaa ochiv. tereer sodom, gomorra bolon bukh khondii tal uruu ongiin kharaad, zuukhnaas garch baigaa utaa shig utaa

burgilzh baikhyg uzev. burkhan talyn khotyg ustgakhdaa abrakhamyg dursan sanazh, lotyn suuzh baisan khotyg ustgan suiruulekhdee lotyg suirliin dundaas zailuulzhee. lot zoart am'drakhaas aisan uchir khoyer okhinykhoo khamt zoaraas garch, uuland suuzh, khoyer okhintoigo aguid am'drakh bolov. negen odor tom okhin n' duu okhindoo oguulruunaav maan' ovgorloo. ene gazart yertontsiin zham yesoor bidentei untakh khun baikhgui baina. bid aavdaa arkhi uulgaad, tuuntei untazh, etsgeeree damzhuulan ur udmaa zalgamzhluulan uldeetsgeeye gev. tegeed ted ter shonodoo etsetgee arkhi uulgazh, tom okhin n' aavtaigaa untzhee. kharin aav n' okhinykhoo khezee khevtezh, khezee bossonyg n' medsengui. tuunii margaash n' tom okhin n' okhin duudee oguulruunngorson shono bi etsetgeigee untsan, onoo shono bid tuund arkhi uulgazh, chi tuuntei untazh, bid etsgeeree damzhuulan ur udmaa zalgamzhluulan uldeetsgeeye gev. tegeed ted ter shono etsetgee bas arkhi uulgazh, бага okhin n' bosozh ochhood, etsetgeigee untzhee. etseg n' okhinoo khezee khevtezh, khezee bossonyg n' medsengui. ingezh lotyn khoyer okhin n' etsgeesee khuukhedtei bolov. tom okhin n' khuu toruulzh, khuugee moab gezh nerlezhee. ter n' odgoogiin moabchuudyn ovog boloi. бага okhin n' bas khuu toruulzh, khuugee byen-ammi gezh nerlesen n' odgoogiin ammonchuudyn ovog boloi.

20

abraham tendees nyegyeviin nutag uruu nuuzh, kadyesh, shur khoyeryn khorond suur'shin, daraa n' gyerart tur zuur buudallav. ter uyedee abraham ooriin ekhner sarag minii duu okhin gezh khelsen uchir gyeraryn khaan abimyelyekh khun ilgeezh, sarag avchee. getel burkhan abimyelyekh deer shoniin zuudend khurch ireed, tuund khelsen n'chi ooriin avsan ene emegteigeesee bolzh ukhne. uchir n' ter emegtei bol gerlesen emegtei gev. abimyelyekh ter emegteitei oirtoogui baisan tuzelen min' ee! ta gemgui undestniig khurtel ustgakh gezh uu? tereer nadad ene minii duu okhin gezh khelsen bish uu? ene emegtei ch bas ooroo ene minii akh gezh khelsen. bi ene khergiig unench shudarga setgel, gemgui tsever garaaraa uildsen bilee gev. burkhan tuund zuudend n'tiim ee, chi uuniig shudarga unench setgeeler uildsenig bi medne. bi mon chamaig oriin esreg gem khaalgeegui. tiim uchraas bi chamaig tuuntei oirtuulaagui yum. odoos chi ter khunii ekhneriig butsaa. ter bol esh uzuulegch mon bogood tereer chinii toloozalbirna. tegeed chi am'drakh bolno. kherev chi tuuniig butsaakhgui bol chi bolon chinii

khar'yaat bukhen zailshgui ukhekh bolno gedgiig medezh av gev. abimyleykh ogloo ert bosood khamag shadar tushmedee duudazh, tedend ene zuiliig bugdiig khelsend ted ikhed aiv. abimyleykh abrakhamyg duudazhchi bidend yuu khiichikhev ee? bi chinii esreg yamar gem khiisen gezh chi namaig bolon minii khaant ulsyg ikh gem nugeld unagakh gesen yum be? chi nadad khiikh yesgui yumyg khiilee gev. abimyleykh abrakhamd baschi yamar uchraas ingesen be? gev. abrakhamene gazart burkhanaas aizh emeene gezh baikhgui tul ted ekhnerees min' bolzh namaig alna gezh bodson bilee. tegeed ch sara n' unekheer minii duu okhin, minii etsgiin okhin, kharin minii eezhees toroogui, tegeed ter minii ekhner bolson. burkhan namaig etsgiin min' gerees gargazh tenuuchluulekhed bi tuund bidnii ochson gazar burd chi namaig fiene minii akhž gezh kheleerei. ter chin' chinii nadad uzuulekh eneler khair mon gezh khelsen yum gev. abimyleykh khon', ukher, eregtei, emegtei zarts naryg avch abrakhamd ogchee. bas tuunii ekhner sarag ch tuund butsaan yavuulzhee. abimyleykhkharaagtun, minii gazar nutag chinii omno baina. chi khaa durtai gazartaa am'dar gev. ter bas saradkharagtun, bi chinii akhad myangan shyekyel mongo ogloo. uugeer chamtai khamt baigaa bukh khunii omno chinii ichguur tsagaatgagdazh baina. mon bukh khumuusiin omno gemgui baisan chin' batlagdlaa gev. abrakham burkhand zalbirsand burkhan abimyleykh bolon tuunii ekhner, shivegchin naryg edgeezh, ted khuukhed toruulzhee. uchir n' ezen abrakhamyn ekhner saragaas bolzh abimyleykhiiin ger buliinkhnii bukh umaig khaasan bailaa.

21

ezen khelsen yesooroo saragiind ailchilzh, mon ezen amlasan yesooroo saragiin toloo uildzhee. sara zhiremselzh, burkhany tuund khelzh togtooson tsagt n' nas otolson abrakhamd khuu toruulzh ogov. abrakham oort n' torson khuudee buyuu saragiin toruulzh ogson khuud isaak gedeg ner ogov. isaakiig naiman khonogtoi baikhad n' abrakham burkhany tushaasnaar tuund khovch khondokh yeslolyg uildzhee. abrakham ooriin khuu isaakiig torokhod zuun nastai bailaa. saraburkhan nadad ineemsegel avchirlaa. sonsogch khen bukhen nadai khamt ineekh bolno gev. sarasara khuukhduudee khokhuulne gezh abrakhamd khen khelekh baisan yum be? gelee ch bi abrakhamyg nas otolson uyed n' khuu toruullee gev. khuu osozh, khokhnoosoo garchee. isaakiin khokhnoosoo garson odor abrakham tom nair khiizhee. yegipyet busgui khagaryn abrakhamd toruulsen khuu

n' isaakiig dooglozh baigaag sara kharaad, abrakhamd khandazhene zarts busgui, tuunii khuu khoyeryg zailuul. ene zarts busguin khuu minii khuu isaaktai khamt ov zalgamzhklakhgui gezhee. khuugiinkh n' talaarkh ene zuil abrakhamyg ikhed zovoov. burkhan abrakhamdchi ter khuu, zarts busgui khoyeroos bolzh setgel buu zov. saragiin chamd khelsen bugdiig sons. uchir n' isaakaas torson n' l chinii ur udam gezh duudagdakh bolno. kharin zarts busguin khuu ch chinii ur uchir bi tuugeer negen undesten bii bolgono gev. abrakham ogloo ertlen bosozh, talkh bolon tulamtai us avch, khagaryn morond uuruuleed, khuutei n' khamt yavuulzhee. khagar tendees garch, byershibagiin zeluud talaar tenuuchlen yavav. tulamtai us n' dusuzh, khagar khuugee negen butny door tav'zh orkhiod bi khuugiinkhee ukhekhiiig kharzh baizh chadakhgui geed kharvasan sumny tusalyn gazar ochizh, khuugiinkhee esreg kharzh suugaad, duugaa ondorsgon uilav. burkhan khuugiin ulakhgyg sonsood, burkhan tenger elch tengeres khagaryg duudazhkhagar aa! yuu bolson be? buu ai. uchir n' burkhan tend baigaa khovguunii duug sonszhee. bos, khovguuniig bosgozh, gar deeree av! uchir n' bi tuugeer tom undesten bii bolgozh og'ye gev. burkhan khagaryn nudiiig neesend, ter usny undarga olzh kharaad, ochizh tulmaa usaar duurgen, khovguundee uulgalaa. burkhan ter khovguuntei khamt baizh, khovguun osozh tom bolzhee. ter zeluud tald am'dran suuzh, kharvaach bolov. ter parany zeluud tald am'dran suuzh, eezh n' tuund yegipyet nutgaas ekhner uch ogchee. ter uyed abimyleykh, tuunii tsergiin zhanzhin fikol khoyer abrakhamdtanyg yuu ch khiisen burkhan tantai khamt baina. chi nadad bolon minii khuu, minii achid khuuramch uil khiikhgui gedgee burkhany neriig bar'zh end nadad odoo tangaragla. minii chamd sainaar khandasan shig chi bas nadad bolon oorinkhoo suuzh baigaa ene gazar nutagt khandagtun gesend bi tangaraglaya gezh abrakham khelev. abimyleykhiiin zarts nar abrakhamyn khudgiig bulaan avsan khergiin talaar abrakham abimyleykhiiig zemlesend abimyleykhunuig khen khiisniig bi medekhgui, chi ch bas nadad khelegui. bi ene tukhai sonsoogui, onoodor l sonsozh baina gev. abrakham khon', ukher avch, abimyleyekht ogood, ter khoyer khoorondoo geree baiguulzhee. abrakham doloon okhin khurgyg surges n' taslan tavikhad, abimyleykh abrakhamdchinii surges taslan tav'san ene doloon okhin khurga yamar uchirtai ve? gezh asuusand abrakhammaig ene khudgiig ukhsanyg nadad gerchlekeher ene doloon okhin khurgyg chi minii garaas avakh boloi gev. ter khoyer tend

biye biyedee tangarag tav'san uchraas ter gazryg byeyershyeba gezh nerlek bolzhee. tegeed ted byeyershyebad gere baiguulaad, abimyelekh, tuunii tsergiin zhanzhin fikol khoyer khodolzh, filistchuudiin nutag uruugaa butsatsgaazhee. abraham byeyershyebad sukhai modyg tar'zh, tendees monkhod orshighch burkhan ezenii neriig duudav. tegeed abraham filistchuudiin nutagt olon khonog suuzhee.

22

uunii daraa burkhan abrahamyg shalgazh turshikhaar tuuniig duudazh, abraham aa! gesend abrahambi end baina gezhee. burkhanchi ooriin khuu, tsoryn gants khairtai khuu isaakaa avaad moria gedeg gazar uruu yav. minii zaazh ogokh neg uulan deer, tendee tuuniig shataalt takhil bolgon orgo gev. abraham ogloo erlen bosood ilzhgee emeellezh, khoyer zarts zalug ooriin khuu isaakiin khamt dagulzh, shataalt takhilyn modyg ogtlon avaad khodolzh, burkhany oort n' zaazh ogson ter gazar uruu yavzhee. gurav dakh' odor n' abraham kharaagaa orgon, ter nutgiig alsaas kharav. tegeed abraham zarts zalustaata khoyer, ilzhigteigee end khuleezh bai. khuu bid khoyer tiishee yavzh, morgood, ta nar uruu ergezh irne gev. abraham shataalt takhilyn modyg avch, khuu isaaktaa uuruulzh, ooroo gal, khutga khoyeroo gartaa bariad khoyeulaa khamt yavzhee. isaak etseg abrahamaadaa khandan, aav min' ee! gezh duudakhad tereer, khuu min', bi end baina gesend isaakkharaach, gal ba mod end baina. kharin shataalt takhilyn khurga n' khaana baina ve? gekhed abrahamkhuu min', shataalt takhild zoriulzh burkhan oriigoo khurgaar khangana geed khoyeul tsaash yavzhee. burkhany tuund zaazh ogson gazart ted khurch ireed, abraham tend takhilyn shiree bosgozh, modoo beltgezhee. tereer khuu isaakaa khulzh, takhilyn modon deer taviv. tegeed garaa sungan, khuugee alakhaar khutгаа avav. ezenii tenger elch tengerees tuuniig abraham aa, abraham aa! gezh duudsand tereerbi end baina gev. tenger elch oguulruunkhovguund gar buu khur! tuund yuu ch buu khii! uchr n' chi khuugee, tsoryn gants khuugee nadaas kharamlaagui tul chamaig burkhanaas emeedgiig chin' odoo bi medlee gev. abraham kharaagaa orgon azhiglakhad, negen er khon' otgon butand evreeree teeglesniig kharav. abraham ochizh, ter er khoniig bar'zh avaad, khuugiinkhee orond tuuniig shataalt takhil bolgon orgozhee. tegeed abraham ter gazryg ezen khangana gezh nerlesen uchr khumuus onooq khurtel ezenii uuland khangagdakh bolno gezh kheldeg bolzhee. ezenii

tenger elch abrahamyg khoyer dakh' udaagaa tengerees duudazh, ezen iin aildazh baina. chi iinkhuu uildezh, khuugee, tsoryn gants khuugee nadaas kharamlaagui uchr bi oriin neriig bar'zh tangaraglakh n', bi unekheer chamaig yeroozh, chinii urisiig tengeriin odod, dalain ergiin els met asar olon bolgono. chinii urs daisnuudynkhaa uud khaalgy ezlen avakh bolno. bas chi minii ugiig duulgavartai dagasan uchr gazar delkhiiin bukh undesten chinii urseer damzhuulan yeroogdokh bolno gev. tegeed abraham zarts zaluus deeree ergen irzh, khamtdaa khodolzh, byeyershyebad khurev. ingeed abraham byeyershyebad suuzhee. uunii daraa neg n'milka chinii duu nakhort khuukhed toruulzh ogchee gezh abrahamaad khelzhee. tuunii uugan khuu uz, tuunii duu buz, aramyn etseg kyemuyel, khyesyed, khazo, pildash, iyedlaf, byetuyel nar boloi. byetuyel n' ryebyekag toruulzhee. milka abrahamaayn duu nakhort edgeer naiman khuukhdiig toruulzh ogchee. nakhoryn tatvar em ryeuma gegch tyeba, gakhama, takhash, maaka naryg toruulzhee.

23

sara neg zuun khorin doloo naslav. ene n' saragiin am'dralyn on zhiluud azhee. sara kanaan nutgiin kiriat-arba khemeekh gazart (odoogiin khyebron) ukhev. abraham saragiin toloo gashuudan uilakhaar tend orov. tereer saragiin sharilyn omno bosozh zogsood, khitchuuded khandazh bi bol ta naryn dundakh khariin khun buyuu turorshin suugh khun. ta nar nadad negen orshuulgyn gazryn ezemshliig ogno uu? bi sharilaa tend orshuul"ya gezhee. khitchuud abrahamaad khariulsan n' ezen min'! bidnii ugiig sons! ta bol bidnii dundakh khuchirkheg noyen mon. ta bidnii orshuulgyn gazraas khamgiin tokhiromzhtoi gazart sharilaa orshuulaarai. oriin orshuulgyn gazart sharilyg tan' orshuulakhgy tand khoriglokh khun bidnii dotor baikhgui getsgeev. abraham bosozh, ter nutgiin khitchuuded bokhiin yesolzh, tedendkherev ta nar namaig nas barsan khunee nutagluulakhgy khusezh baigaa bol, minii ugiig sonsozh, minii toloo zokharyn khuu yefronoos guizh, tuuengeer talbainkhaa zakhad baigaa ooriinkh n' omch bolokh makhpyelagiin aguig nadad oguuleech. tereer khangaltai uneer aguig orshuulgyn gazar bolgon ta naryn dund nadad ogog gev. ter uyed yefron khitchuudiin dund suuzh baiv. tereer khitchuud bolon khotyn daaman khaalgaar orzh irsen bukhniig sonsozh baikhad abrahamaad khariulan ugai ee, ezen min', namaig sonsooch! bi ter talbaig tand og'ye, mon tuunii dotor baigaa aguig ch tand og'ye. bi tuuniig ooriin nutgiinkhny omno

tand og'ye. ta tend sharilaa orshuulaarai gev. abraham ter nutgiinkhand bokhiin yeslov. tereer nutgiinkhnyg sonsozh baikhad n' yefrondta taalbal, ugiig min' sonsono uu. bi ter talbain uniig tand ogno. tuuniig ta nadaas aavaarai, bi tend sharilaa orshuul"ya gev. yefron abrahamd ezen min' ee! minii ugiig sonsooch. kheseg gazryn une dorvon zuun shyekyel mongotei tentsene. ene n' ta bid khoyeryn khorond yuu bilee? tiimees nas barsan khunee orshuul gev. abraham yefrony ugiig dagazh, khitchu-udiig sonsozh baikhad yefrony khelsen dorvon zuun shyekyel mongii tukhain uyeiin khudaldaachdyn kheregledeg zhingeer zhinzlezh yefrond ogchee. mamryegiin omnokh makhpyelad baidag yefrony talbai, tuunii dotorkh agui, bas ter talbain ergen toirny oi mod tsozii khotyn daaman khaalgaar orzh irsen bugdiin bolon khitchu-udiin omno abrahamyn omch khorongo bolgon ogokhoor togtzhee. tegeed abraham kanaan nutgiin mamryegiin omnokh makhpyelagiin talbai dakh' aguid ekhner saragaa orshuulav. iinkhuu ter talbai bolon dotorkh agui n' khitchuud abrahamyn omch, tuunii orshuulgyn gazar bolgokhoor togtov.

24

abraham nas ondor bolzh, otolson bo-good ezen bukhii l talaar tuuniig yeroov. abraham geriinkh n' bukh khergiig khari-utsdag nastai zartsdaa khandazhminii ogzgon dooguur garaa khii. bi chamaig tengeriin burkhan ba gazryn burkhan bolokh ezenii nereer tangaragluul"ya. ene n' chi minii am'dran suuzh baigaa kanaan chuudyn okhidoos khuud min' ekhner songol-gui, kharin minii nutagt, torol torogsdod min' ochizh, khuu isaakt min' ekhner avch ogokhiin tuld yum gev. zarts n'kherev ter busgui namaig dagazh ene nutagt irekhiig khusekhgui bol yaakh ve? tegvel tany garch yavsan nutagt khuug chin' butsaazh avaachikh uu? gezh asuuzhee. abraham tu-undchi minii khuug tend butsaazh avaachu-zai. namaig etsgiin min' gerees, torson nutgaas min' salgazh iruulen, bi ene gazar nutgiig chinii ur khuukhduuded ogno gezh nadad tangaraglan khelsen tengeriin burkhan ezen oriinkhoo tenger elchiig chinii omno ilgeene. tegeed chi tendees minii khuud ekhner songokh bolno. kherev ter busgui chamaig dagazh irekhiig khusekhgui bol, chi minii ene tangargaas choolologdokh bolno. zovkhon khuug min' bitgii tiish n' avaachaarai gev. tegeed zarts ooriin ezen abrahamyn ogzgon dor garaa tav'zh, ene tukhai tuund tangaraglav. tegeed ezniikhee temeenees arvyg, ezniikhee yanz buriin unet edlelees avaad, myesopotami tiish khodolzh, nakhor khotod irzhee. udshiin uyeer buyuu

emegteichuudiin us avakhaar gardag uy-eer tereer khotyn gadnakh khudgiin derged temeegee khvettuulev. ter zalburchminii ezen abrahamyn burkhan ezen! ta onoodor namaig ter busguitei uulzuulzh, minii ezen abrahamd khair eneral uuzuulne uu? khotynkhny okhidyg us avakhaar garch irekhed bi khudgiin derged zogsozh baigaad, negen okhind chi vaaraa tongoilgozh, usnaasaa nadad uulgana uu? gekhed ter busgui uu, uu! bi bas tany temeeg ch usalz og'ye gezh khelbel ter n' tany zarts isaakt tanaas za-yaasan khun mon bolno. tuugeer ta minii ezend khair eneral uuzuulnii bi medne gev. zartsyg ugee khelzh duusaagui baital ryebeka moron deeree vaartaigaa garch irev. ter abrahamyn duu nakhoryn ekhner milkagiin khuu byetuyeliin okhin baizhee, ter bol kharvaas mash goo uzesgelentei, odii khurtel er khuntei oirtoogui, ongon okhin azhguu. ter busgui khudag uruu ochizh, vaaraa us-aar duurgeed deesh garch irev. zarts tuun-tei uulzakhaar guizh ohoodochi nadad vaar-tai usnaasaa zhaakhan uulgana uu? gesend ter busguizeen min', uu! geed vaaraa yaaran gar deeree buulgazh uulgov. ter busgui tu-und us uulgazh duusaad, bi bas us utgazh, tany temeenuudiig ch khanatal n' usal"ya gezh khelev. tereer vaarta usaa ongot-sond yaaran yuuleed, dakhin us avakhaar khudag uruu guizh, bukh temeend ogokhoor us utgan avav. nogoo khun tuuniig duugui shirten, ezen tuunii ayang iveesen esekhiig medekkh gezh bailaa. temeenuudee us uuzh duussany daraa, ter khun khagas shyekyeliin zhintei altan eemeg, arvan shyekyeliin zhintei khos altan buguivchiig tuund ogood, chi khenii okhin be? nadad kheleech! etsgiin chin' gert bidend khonoglokh oroo bii yuu? gezh khelsend tereerbi bol milkagiin nakhort toruulzh ogson khuu byetuyeliin okhin geed manaid surel, ovs tezhele arvin bii, mon khonoglokh oroo ch bii gev. tegeed ter khun bokhiin, ezend morgozh, abraham ezniikhee burkhan ezeniiig magt"ya. minii ezniil tooloo ta khair eneral, ezen novoo orkhisongui. zamd ezen namaig udirdazh, minii ezniil duugiin gert iruulsen baina gev. ter okhin eezhiinkhee gert guizh khureed, ene tukhai khelzhee. ryebekad laban gedeg akh baizhee. ter akh n' khudag deer baisan nogoo khun uruu yaaran guizh ochiv. tereer okhin duugiinkhee gart baigaa buguivch, chikhend baigaa eemgiig kharad, baster khun nadad ingezh khellee gesen ugiig ryebekagaas sonsood, nogoo khun uruu ochtol tereer khudgiin derged temeenuikhee khazhuud zogsozh baizhee. labanburkhany yerooliig khurtsen khun ta manaid orooroi. bid oroo bas temeend chin' bair beltgechikhsen baikhad ta yaagaad gadaa zog-sood baina ve? gesend nogoo khun baishind orzh, laban temeenuudiinkh n' achaag bu-

ulgazh, surel, ovs tezheel avchirch ogood, tuund bas tuuntei khamt irsen erchuuded khol ugaakh us avchirch ogchee. tegeed tuunii omno khood und avchirch tav'sand ter khunbi azhil khergiinkhee tukhai yarikhaas naash khood idekhgui gesend laban oguulruunkhel, khel! gev. tereer oguulruunbi bol abrahamyn zarts. ezen minii ezniig ikhed yeroozh, tuuniig aguul ikh bolgozhee. mon tuund ukher, khonin sureg, alt mongo, zarts shivegchin, temee, ilzhig ogson yum. minii ezniig gergii sara nastai bolson uyedee minii ezend khood toruulzh ogsond ezen khoodee bukh omchoo ogson yum. minii ezen nadaar tangarag taviulzh, oguulsen n' minii am'dran suudag kanaanchuudyn okhidoos khood min' ekhner buu songozh av. kharin chi minii etsgiin ger, manai torol torogsodod ochizh, tendees minii khood ekhner songozh av! gesen bilee. tegekhd n' bi ezendee kherev ter emegtei namaig dagazh yavakhgui bol yaakh ve? gezh khelekhd, tereer nadad minii dagan bishregch ezen oriinkhoo tenger elchiig chamtai khamt yavuulzh, chinii ayan zamyg olziitei bolgono. tegeed chi minii etsgiin ger, manai torol torogsodoos khood min' ekhner songozh avakh bolno. chi manai torol torogsodod khurch ochson uyedee ene tangaragt khamaarakhgui bolno. kherev ted chamd okhinoo ogokhgui baisan ch gesen chi ene tangaragt khamaaralgui bolno gev. bi onoodor khudag deer ireed minii ezen abrahamyn burkhan ezen! kherev ta soyerkhvol ayan zamyg min' olziitei bolgozh ogno uu! bi khudgiin derged zogsozh baiya. zaluu busguig us avakhaar irvel bi tuund nichi vaartai usnaasaa nadad zhaakhan uulgana uu? gezh khelekhd ba tereer nadad nuu, uu! bi bas temeenuuded chin' us avchir"ya gezh khelbel ter busgui n' ezenees minii ezniig khood zayaasan khun bolno gezh dotroo zalbirch, arai duusaagui baital ryebyeke moron deeree vaaraa tavin, khudag uruu buuzh ireed, us tatav. nadad us uulgana uu? gezh bi tuund khelekhd tereer vaaraa mornoosoo yaaran buulgaad, uu, uu! bi bas temeenuudiig chin' usal"ya gezh khelev. tegeed bi uusan bogood ter minii temeenuudiig ch bas usallaa. tegeed bi tuunees chi khenii okhin be? gezh asuukhad ter bi bol milkagiin nakhort toruulzh ogson byetuyeliin okhin gezh khariulsan. bi tuunii khamart garkhi, gart buguivch khiizh ogov. tegeed minii ezen abrahamyn burkhan ezen namaig zov zamd khotolzh, minii ezniig duugiin okhinyg khood n' songuulsand bi ezend tolgoi mekhiin khundetgen morgood, tuuniig magtan duulav. kherev odoo ta nar minii ezend enerel khairaa, unench shudargaa uzuul'ye gevel nadad kheleerei. tegekhuig chi gesen bas nadad kheleed, baruun tiishee ergekhd uu? esvel zuun tiishee ergekhd

uu? gedgiig meduul gezh khelev. laban, byetuyel khoyere ne' ezenees zayaagddag uchraas bid chamd sain muu al' n' bolokhyg khelzh chadakhgui. ryebyeke tany omno baina. tuuniig avaad yavaara. ezenii aildsan yesoore tereer tany ezniig khugiin gergii bolog. abrahamyn zarts tedniig ugiig sonsood, gazart bokhiin, ezend morgood, alt mongon erdenes, khuvtsas khunar gargazh, ryebyekad ogov. ter tuunii akh bolon eezhid n' bas unet zuils bar'zhee. ter bolon tuuniig dagaldagsad idezh uugaad, khonoglozhee. gloo bosozh, tereerna maig ezend min' butsaazh yavuulna uu? gekhed ryebyekagiin akh, eezh khoyerokhin min' arvaad khonog bidentei khamt baig, tegeed daraa n' ter yavzh bolno gev. ter khun tedend khariu oguulruunnamaig bitgii udaa. ezen zamyg min' olziitei bolgonson uchir namaig yavuulzh, ezend min' butsaazh ogooch gev. tedbid okhinoo duudazh, tuunees asuuya geed ryebyekag duudazh, chi ene khuntei khamt yavakh uu? gezh asusand tereerbi yavna khemeen khariulzhee. tegeed ted oorsdiin okhin duu ryebyekag bolon tuunii asragch ekhiig abrahamyn zarts khiigeed dagaldagchidtai khamt yavuulzhee. ted ryebyekag yeroon, okhin duu min', chi myanga tumeen khunii ekh bolokhd boltugai! chinii ur khuukhd dainnykhaa khotyn khaalgyg ezlekhd boltugai! khemeezhee. ryebyeke bolon tuunii shivegchid bosots-goozh, temeendee mordon, ter khuniiig dagan khodolzh, zarts n' ryebyekag avaad yavlaa. ene uyed isaak byeyer-lakhai-roigoos khurch irsen bailaa. tereer nyegvevd suuzh baisan azhee. udeshe bolzh baikhad isaak byasalgal khiikheer khere garchee. tegeed kharaagaa orgon kharval temeen zhinaisui kharagdav. ryebyeke kharaagaa orgon, isaakiig kharaad, temeeneseee buuzh, zartsadkheer talaar kheren alkhazh, bidniig ugtan irzh yavaa ter khun khen be? gesend zartster bol minii ezen gezhee. uuniig sonsood ryebyeke nomorgoo avch nomrov. zarts n' isaakt ooriin khiisen bukh zuiliig yar'zhee. isaak ryebyekag ekh saragiinkhaa maikhand daguulan orood, tuuniig ekhneree bolgon avch, khairlan durlazhee. ekhiigee nas barsnaas khoishikh isaakiin ui gashuu n' ingezh tailagdav.

25

abraham dakhin neg ekhner avsan bogood ner n' kyetura. tereer tuund zimran, iokshan, myedan, midian, ishbak, shua naryg toruulzh ogchee. iokshan n' shyeba, dyedan khoyeryg toruulzhee. dyedany khovguud n' ashurchuud, lyetushchuud, lyeumchuud nar bolno. midiany khovguud n' yefa, yefyer, khanokh, abida, yeldaa nar bolno. ted tsoom kyeturagiin ur udam

boloi. abrakham ooriin khamag omchii isaakt ogchee. abrakham tatvar emsiinkhee khuukhdudad oglog ogch, ooriin am'd akhuid tedniig khuu isaakaasaa kholduulan, dorno zug uruu yavuullaa. abrakham neg zuun dalan tav nasalzhee. abrakham ondor nasyg naslaad, am'sgalaa khuraazh, ooriin ovog deedes uruu odzhee. tuunii khuu isaak, ishmayer khoyer tuuniig mamryegiin omno tal dakh' khit khun zokharyn khuu yefrony talbai dakh' makhpyela aguid orshuulzhee. ter gazryg abrakham khitchuudees khudaldan avsan baiv. abrakham, tuunii ekhner sara khoyeryg tend orshuulzhee. abrakhamyng nas barsny khoino tuunii khuu isaakiig burkhan yeroozh, isaak byeyer-lakhai-roin khav'tsaa nutaglan suukh bolov. saragiin shivegchin yegipyet busgui kharas abrakhamd toruulzh ogson khuu ishmayerlyn ur udam n' ene boloi. khovguudiin ners tednii torson daraallaar daraakh boloi: uugan khuu nyebaiot, udaakh n' kyedar, adbyeyel, mibsam, mishma, duma, massa, khadad, tyema, iyetur, nafish, kyedyema nar bolno. edgeer n' ishmayerlyn khovguud baisan bogood tosgon suurin, ovgiinkhoo daguu arvan khoyer ovgiin udirdagchdyn ners azhee. ishmayer neg zuun guchin doolon nasyg naslaad, am'sgalaa khuraazh, ooriin ovog deedes uruu odzhee. ted assiri khurekh zam daguu yegipyetiin zuun zugt orshikh khavilagaas avaad shur khurtel akh duus nartaigaa daisagnaltsan nutaglan suudag bolzhee. abrakhamyn khuu isaakiin ur udam n' iim boloi. abrakham isaakiig toruulzh, isaak dochin nastaidaa paddan-aramyn aram khun byetuyeliin okhin, aram khun labany okhin duu ryebyekag ekhner bolgon avchee. isaak ekhneree zhirem-slekhuig bolokhoor n' tuunii toloo ezend zalbirsand ezen guilty n' sonsozh, ekhner ryebyeke n' zhiremselzhee. khuukhdud n' ekhiinkhee khveli dotor temtseldsendnadad yuund iim zuil tokhioldono ve? gezh kheleed, ryebyeke ezenees asuukhaar odov. ezen tuundchinii khveli dotor khoyer undesten baina.chinii biyees khoyer undesten salakh bogoodneg undesten n' nogoogoos khuchtei batom n' bagadaa zartslagdakh bolno gelee. tuunii torokh bolokhod khveli d' n' ikher khuukhed baizhee. turuulzh garsan khuukhed n' ulaan, bukh biye n' ustei ar's shig baisan uchir tuund yesav gedeg ner ogchee. daraa garsan duu n' yesavyn osgiinoos garaaraa zuurch garsan uchir tuund iakov gedeg ner ogchee. ryebyeke tedniig toruulekhed isaak zharan nastai bailaa. khovguud n' osozh, yesav garamgai anchin bolzh, kheer talyn khun bolson atal, iakov n' nomkhon dolgoon khun bolzh, maikhandaa suudag bailaa. isaak yesavyn agnasan angiin makhand durtai uchir yesavdaa khairtai, kharin ryebyeke n' iakov-

taa khairtai baiv. iakovyng shol butsal-gazh baital, yesav kheerees olsozh yadran ergezh irzhee. yesav iakovt khandazhbi olsozh yadarsan uchir chi ulaan sholnoosoo nadad iduulne uu? gezhee. iimees yesavyg yedom gezh duudakh bolzhee. iakovuugan khuu baikh erkhee onoodor nadad khudaldaach gesend yesavbi ukhekh gezh baina. uugan khuu baikh erkhe nadad yamar ashigtai yum be? gezhee. iakovnoodor nadad tangaragla! gesend yesav tuund tangaraglazh, uugan khuu baikh erkhee iakovt khudaldzhee. iakov tuund ers buurtsagtai shol talkhtai ogsond tereer idezh uugaad, bosozh yavav. yesav uugan khuu baikh erkhee ingezh ul toomsorlov.

26

abrahamyn uyed ankh olsgolon bolson ter gazart dakhin olsgolon bolsod isaak gyerar uruu odozh, filistiin khaan abimyleyekht khurch ochzhee. ezen isaakt uzegdezchhi yegipyet uruu buu yav! minii zaazh ogokh ter gazart suu. ene gazar am'dran suu. bi chamtai khamt baizh, chamaig yeroon, ene bukh gazryg chamd bolon chinii ur khuukhdudad ogno. bi chinii etseg abrakhamd tangaraglasnaa biyeluulne. bi chinii ur khuukhdiig tengeriin od met olon bolgozh, ene bukh gazryg chinii ur khuukhdudad ogno. gazar delkhii deer baigaa bukh undesten chinii ur khuukhdeer damzhin yerool khurtekh bolno. uchir n' abrakham minii ugig duulgavartai dagazh, minii tushaal, minii zakhiramzh, minii zarlig, minii khuuliig sakh'san bilee gev. tegeed isaak gyerart am'dran suukh bolzhee. ter gazryn khumuus tuunii ekhneriin tukhai asuusand tereerene bol minii okhin duu gezhee. ryebyeke kharvaas goo uzegelen-tei uchraas ene nutgiinkhan tuunees bolzh ooriig n' alzh magadgui gezh bodood, tuuniig ekhneree gezh khelekhees aizhee. isaak tend udaan suusan bogood isaak ekhner ryebyekagaa teverch baigaag filistiin khaan abimyleyekh tsonkhoroo kharav. abimyleyekh isaakiig duudantal bol chinii ekhner unekheer mon baital chi yaakhin tuuniig minii okhin duu gezh khelsen be? gesend isaaktuunees bolzh bi ukhekh bolov uu gezh bodson yum gezh kharialuv. abimyleyekhchi bidniig yaazh baigaa chin' ene ve? manai khumuusiin neg n' ekhnertei chin' khyal-barkhan untazh bolokh baisan. tegeed chi bidniig nugeld unagaakh baisan bilee gev. tegeed abimyleyekhene khund yum uu, esvel tuunii ekhnert khaldazh dovtolson kheniig ch bolov tsaazalna gezh bukh khundee tushaazhee. isaak ter gazart taria tar'zh, ter zhildee zuu dakhin iluu urgats avchee. ezen tuuniig yerooson uchir tereer aguun ikh bolzh, oson ossoor mash ikh bayan

chineeleg bolzhee. tuunii khon', ukher oson urzhizh, zarts nar n' mash olon baisan tul filistchuud tuund ataarkhazh, tuunii etseg abrakhamyn uyed zarts narynkh n' ukhazh gargasana bukh khudgiig shoroogoor duurgen bituulzhee. abimiyelyekh isaakt khandazhchi bidnees iluu khuchtei bolson uchir bidniig orkhizh yav gev. isaak ter gazryg orkhin yavzh, gyeraryn khondiid maikhnaa bar'zh, tendee suur'shiv. isaak etseg abrakhamynkhaa uyed ukhazh gargasana khudguudyg dakhin ukhazhee. uchir n' abrakhamyng nas barsny daraa tedgeer khudguudyg filistchuud chigzhizh bituulsen baiv. isaak tedgeer khudguudyg etsgiinkhee ogson nereer nerlev. isaakiin zarts nar gyeraryn khondiid gazar ukhazh, undran garakh usny khudag olzhee. gyeraryn malchid isaakiin malchidtai margaldazh, ene us bol manaikh khemeesend isaak ter margaldaanaas bolzh, uul khudgiig yesyek khemeen nerlev. ted oor neg khudag ukhazh, bas dakhin margaldzhee. isaak tuuniig sitna khemeen nerlezhee. tereer tendees nuuzh, bas negen khudag ukhsan bogood dakhin margaan garaagui uchir tuuniig ryekhobot gezh nerleed, ezen bidend gazryg telzh ogson uchir, bid ene nutag deer onor otgon bolno gev. isaak tendees byeyershyeba uruu yavav. ter shono n' ezen tuund uzegdezhbi bol chinii etseg abrakhamyn burkhan, buu ail'uchir n' bi chamtai khamt baina. minii zarts abrakhamyn toloo bi chamaig yeroon, chinii ur udmyn onor otgon bolgono gev. isaak tend takhilyn shiree bosgozh, ezenii neriig duudan, ter gazart maikhnaa bar'zh, zarts nar n' tend khudag ukhazhee. abimiyelyekh ooriin tuslakh akhuzzat, tsergiin yeronkhii zakhiragch fikol naryn khamt gyeraraas isaakt irev. isaak tedend khandanta nar namaig uzen yadazh, oorsdoosoo khoon zailuulsan atlaa yaagaad nad uruu khurch irev? gesend tedezeniig chamtai khamt baigaag bid todorkhoi kharsan uchir bid khoodondoo buyuu ta bidnii khoodond tangarag tav'zh, chamtai geree baiguul'ya gezh khelettsen yum. bid chamd khal-dalgui, zovkhon sain uil khiizh, chamaig amar taivan yavuulsan shig chi bidend khor khonool buu khii. chi bol odoo ezenii yerooliig khurtegch gezhee. isaak tedend zoriulan nair khiisend, ted idezh uutsgaav. tegeed ted ogloo ertlen bosozh, biye biyedee tangaraglasny daraa isaak tedniig yavuulzh, ted tuuniig amar taivan orkhizhee. yag ter odor isaakiin zarts nar irzh, oorsdiin ukhsan khudgiin tukhai isaakt yar'zh, bid us olloo gezh khelev. isaak ter khudgiig shiba gezh nerlesen bogood tiimees ter khotyn neriig odoo khurtel byeyershyeba gedeg azhee. yesav dochin nastaidaa khit khun byeyerin okhin iudit, khit khun yelony okhin basyemat khoyeryg ekhner bolgon avchee.

ted isaak, ryebyeke khoyert setgeliin zovlon bolzhee.

27

isaak khogshirch, kharaa n' muudan, kharzh chadakhaa bol'son uyedee ugan khuu yesavaakhuu min'! gezh duudsand khuu n' bi end baina gekhed isaakbi khogshirch, ukhekh odroo medekhgui baina. tiim bolokhoor chi odoo zevseg, num saadgaa avch, kheer tald garaad, minii toloo an khiizh, minii durtai amtat khoolyg khiizh, nadad avchirch iduulen, ukhekhees min' omno zurkh setgeleer min' oorigoo yeroolgo gev. isaakiig khuu yesavdaa ug khelzh baikhad n' ryebyeke tuuniig n' sonsozh baizhee. yesav an khiikheer kheer tal uruu odov. ryebyeke ooriin khuu iakovtchinii akh yesavd aavyn chin' khelsen ugiig bi son-sloo. nadad angiin makh avchirch, am-tai khood khiizh, nadad iduulen, ukhekhees min' urd ezenii omno oorigoo yeroolgo gezh baina. tiimees khuu min', odoo minii chamd tushaazh khekhekh ugiig sons! chi mal deeree ochood khoyer sain ishig nadad avchirval bi tuugeer aavyn chin' durtai saikhan khoolyg khiizh og'ye. chi tuuniig aavdaa aavaachizh oogood iduulen, ukhekhiinkh n' omno tuugeer yeroolgo gev. iakov ekh ryebyekadaaminii akh yesav bol userkheg khun, bi golgor ar'stai khun. aav min' namaig temterch uzvel bi tuunii nudend mekhlegch gezh uzegden, yeroogdokh n' baitugai kharaag-dakh bolno gev. ekh n' tuundkhuu min', chamd irekh chinii kharaalyg nadad onooq. kharin chi zovkhon minii ugend orzh, yavaad ishignuudiig nadad avchirch og gesend, ter odozh, tuuniig avch, eezhdee avchirch ogov. tegeed eezh n' etsgiinkh n' durtai saikhan khoolyg khiizhee. ryebyeke gertee baisan ugan khuu yesavynkhaa khamgiin saikhan khuvtssyg avch, бага khuu iakovtaa omsgozh, ishignii ar'saar gar bolon khutuunii n' golgor khesgiig oroozhee. orin khiisen am-tat khood, talkhyg khuu iakovt ogov. iakov etseg deeree ochizh, aav min' ee! gezh duudsand aav n' bi end baina. khuu min' chi khen be? gezh khekhekhd iakov etsegtee khandanbi tany ugan khuu yesav baina. bi tany nadad khelsen yesoor khiilee. ta ondiizh suugaad, minii agnasan angiin makhaanas zooglozh, zurkh setgeleesee namaig yeroozh ogno uu? gesend isaak ooriin khudeekhuu min', chi yaasan khurdan agnasan yum be? gekhed teruchir n' tany burkhan ezen tuuniig nadtai saadgui uchuulsan yum gezh khariulav. isaak iakovt khandazhkhuu min', naashaa oirtozh ir! unekheer chi minii ugan khuu yesav mon uu, bish uu gedgiig chin' bi temterch uz'ye gezhee. iakov etseg isaaktaa oirton ochikhod isaak tuuniig temterchduu chin' iakovyn duu atal,

gar chin' yesavyn gar baina geed, tuunii gar n' akh yesavynkh shig userkheg baisan uchir tuuniig yalgazh tan'sangui yeroozhee. tegeed isaakchi unekheer minii khuu yesav mon uu? gesend iakovtiim ee gezhee. isaaknadad agnasan angiiin makhaa avchir! bi khuugiinkhee agnasan angiiin makhnaas ideed, zurkh setgeleeree chamaig yeroon adislaya! gekhed iakov tuund avchirch, ter idev. tegeed ter bas tuund dars avchirch ogsond, tereer uuzhee. tegeed etseg isaak n'khuu min', naashaa dokhozh ireed, namaig uns gekhed iakov oirton ochizh, tuuniig unssend etseg n' khuvtssygu n' uner-teed, tuuniig yeroon adislazh, minii khuugiin uner n' ezenii yerooson kheeriin uner baina. burkhan chamd tengeriin shuuder, gazryn bayalag, arvin ikh ur taria, dars khairlakh boltugai! ard olon chamd zaragdazh, undest-nuud chamd sogdon morgokh boltugai! chi akh duu narynkhaa ezen bolzh, ekhiin chin' khovguud chamd morgon sogdozh, chamaig kharaasan n' kharaald idegdez, chamaig yerooson n' yeroogdokh boltugai! khe-meev. isaak iakovyg iveen adislazh duus-magts, iakov etseg isaakiin omnoos bosood garch yavsny daraa, tuunii akh yesav angaasaa butsazh ireed, amtat khood khizh, tuuniigee etsetgee avaachaad, etseg min' ee, ondiizh suugaad, khuugiinkhee agnasan angiiin makhnaas idezh, zurkh setgeleeree namaig yeroon adislana uu? gezhee. etseg isaak n'chi khen be? gezh tuunees asuukhadbi tany khuu, tany uugan khuu yesav baina gezhee. isaak ikhed tsochir-dontegvel nadad angiiin makh avchirch ogson ter khun khen be? bi chamaig irekhees omno bugdiig n' ideed, tuuniig yerooson bilee. ter l gartsaagui yeroogdokh bolno gev. yesav etsgiiinkhee ugiig sonsood, barkhiran uilzh, etsetgeetseg min', namaig yeroon adislaach! namaig ch bas tegeech! gesend isaakchinii duu zalilan irzh, chinii yerooliig avchikhzhee gezh khelend yesav tuuniig iakov gezh nerledeg n' onoson bus uu? tuunii namaig mekhelsen n' khoyer dakh' udaagaa bolloo. tereer uugan khuu baikh minii erkhiig avchikhaad, odoo bas nadad onogdokh yerooliig avchikhlaa gezh khelednadad khurteekh yerool adis tand uldeegui gezh uu? gesend isaak yesavd khar-iulzh, bi tuuniig chinii ezen bolgozh, bukh akh duu naryg chin' tuund zartsaar ogch, bas ur taria, darsaar tuuniig khangasan uchir khuu min' bi chamdaa yuu khiizh ogch chadakh bilee gev. yesav etsetgee khandazhetseg min' ee! tand gantskhan l yerool adis baidag yum uu? etseg min' ee, namaig yeroon adislaach. namaig ch bas tegeech! gezh kheled changaar ulav. tuunii etseg isaak tuund khandazhchinii suukh gazar bol gazryn bayalgaas khol, tengeriin shuudrees khol yum. chi selmeeree am'darch, duudee

zaragdana. khezee chi uyaanaasaa tailag-dana, ter tsagt chi tuunii buulgyg khuzuun deereesee avch khayana gezhee. etseg n' iakovyg yerooson ter yerooloos bolzh, yesav iakovyg uzen yadazh, oooroo oortoo etsgi-inkhee toloo emgenekh odor oirkhon irzh baigaa uchir bi duu iakovaa alna gezh khelzhee. uugan khuu yesavyn n' ene ug ryebekad khurekhed бага khuu iakov-taa khel yavuulzh, duudan iruuleed, yesav akh chin' chamaig alna gezh tolovlon oorigoo taitgaruulzh baina. tiim uchraas odoo khuu min', chi minii ugiig dagan bosozh, kharand baigaa minii akh laban uruu zugtan ochood, akhynkhaa uuryg gart-al, kheden odor tuuntei khamt bai. akhyn chin' uur garch, oort n' khiisen zuuliig chin' martval bi chamd khel yavuulzh duudan, chamaig tendees avchir"ya. yaalaa gezh bi ta khoyeryg neg odor aldakh bilee gev. ryebekaa isaakt khandanbi khitchu-udiiin okhidoos bolzh am'drakh durgui bolloo. kherev iakov tuun shig ene nutgin okhidoos, khitchuudiiin okhidoos ekhner avbal minii am'dral yuu bolokhson bilee? gev.

28

isaak iakovyg duudaad, tuuniig yeroon, zakhizh khelsen n'chi kanaanchuudyn okhidoos ekhner buu av. chi paddan-aram uruu khodolzh, ekhiinkhee etseg byetuyeliin gert ochizh, tend nagats akh labanykhaa okhidoos ekhner av. togs khuchit burkhan chamaig yeroozh, chamaig olon ur khuukhedtei onor otgon bolgon, chamaar olon undestnuudig bii bolgozh, tereer mon abrakhamd ogson yerooloo chamd ogch, chamd bolon chamtai khamt chinii ur udamd ogch, abrakhamd ogson gazar buyuu chinii tur suuzh baigaa gazryg chamd ovluulekh boltugai! gev. isaak iakovyg ilgeesend tereer paddan-aram uruu yavzh, aram khun byetuyeliin khuu buyuu iakov, yesav khoyern ekh ryebekagiin akh labanyd ochzhee. yesavyn kharzh baikhad isaak iakovyg yeroon adislazh, tuuniig paddan-aramaas ekhner avakhuulakhaar tiish yavuulsan bogood isaak tuuniig yeroon adislazh, kanaany okhidoos ekhner buu av khemeen tushaazhee. iakov ekh etseg khoyerynkhoos ugiig duulgavartai dagazh, paddan-aram uruu yavakhyg yesav kharzh bailaa. bas yesav kanaany okhid n' ooriin etseg isaakt taalagdakhgui baigaag azhiglazhee. tegeed yesav ish-mayel uruu yavzh, ooriin ekhneruudees gadna abrakhamyn khuu ishmayeln okhin buyuu nyebaioty okhin duu makhalatyg ekhner bolgon avav. iakov byeyershlyeba-gaas garaad, kharan uruu yavav. tegekhed nar shingesen baisan uchraas tereer negen gazar irzh, tendee khonokhoor tend-

khiin neg chuluug avch, tolgoi doroo taviad untzhee. zuudendee uzvel, gazar deer negen shat bosozh, tuunii oroi n' tengert tulan, bas dakhin kharval, tuugeer burkhany tenger elch nar ogsun uruudan bailaa. uz- tel, ezen tuunii deer zogsood, bi bol ezen, chinii etseg abrahamyn burkhan, isaakiin burkhan baina. chinii khevtezh baigaa gazryg bi chamd bolon chinii ur udamd ogno. chinii ur udam gazryn shoroo shig olon bolzh, baruun, zuun, khoid, urd zugt tarkhan, delkhiin bukh undesten chamaas bolon chinii ur khuukhdees yerool khurtekh bolno. bi chamtai khamt baizh, khaana ch yavsan chamaig khamgaalan, chamaig dagu- ulzh, ene nutag uruu butsaazh avchirna. bi chamd amlasan zuilee biyeluulekh khurtel chamaig orkhikhgui gezh aildzhee. iakov zuudneesee sereedezen unekheer end baina, kharin bi medsengui gev. tereer aigaad, ene yaasan surdmeer gazar ve? ene bol gart- saagui burkhany orgoo, ene bol tengeriin khaalga baina gezh oguulev. tegeed iakov ogloo ert bosozh, derlesen chuluugaa avch bagana bolgon bosgood, deer n' tos asgan, ter gazraa byetyel khemeen nerlezhee. ter khot uu n' luz gedeg nertei baizhee. iakov tangaraglazhkhorev burkhan nadtai khamt baizh, minii yavzh bui ene zamd namaig khamgaalz, bas nadad idekh khood, om- sokh khuvtsas ogch, namaig etsgiin min' gert amar taivan butsaaval ezen minii burkhan bolzh, bagana bolgon bosgoson ene chuluu min' burkhany orgoo bolno. tany nadad og- son bukh zuiliin aravny negiig bi zaaval tand orgono gelee.

29

iakov tsaash khodlon, dornyn khumuusiin nutagt khurchee. tereer kharval, tald ne- gen khudag baikh ba derged n' gurvan khe- seg khonin sureg khevtezh baiv. uchir n' khon'chid ter khudgaas khonio usaldag azhee. khudgiinkhaa amyг chuluugaar daraad, bukh surgiig tsuglakh uyed khudgiin amnaas chuluug onkhrulen zailuulzh, kho- nio uslaad, daraa n' ug chuluugaa khudgiin amsar deer butsaan tav'dag baizhee. iakov tedend khandazhakh duu nar min', ta nar khaanaas irsen be? gezh asuusand tedbid kharanaas irsen gezhee. iakov tedneesta nar nakhoryn ach khuu labanyг tanikh uu? gekhed tedbid tuuniig medne gev. iakov tedneester sain uu? gezh asuusand tedsain. tuunii okhin rakhyel odoo khonio tuugaad irne gezh khariulav. iakovdor yaagaa ch ugui baina. khonin sureg tsuglakh tsag boloogui baina. khonio uslaad, belcheert garga gev. tedbid chadakhgui. bukh surgiig tsuglakhaar khon'chid khudgiin am- sraas chuluug onkhrulen zailuulaad, bid khonio usaldag gev. iakovyг tedentei yar'zh

baikhad, rakhyel etsgiinkhee khoniig tuuzh irev. tereer khon'chin baizhee. iakov na- gats akh labany okhin rakhyel bolon na- gats akh labany khoniig kharaad oirton ochizh, khudgiin amnaas chuluug onkhru- ulen zailuulzh, nagats akh labany khonin surgiig uslav. tegeed iakov rakhyelyг un- seed, changa duugaar uilan, rakhyeld oori- igoo etsgiinkh n' duu ryebyekagiin khuu gedgee khelsend tereer guin yavzh, etseg- tee khelev. laban okhin duugiinkhee khuu iakovyn tukhai sonsood, tuuntei uulzakhaar guin ochizh, tevren, unseed, gertee dagu- lan orov. iakov ooriinkhoo tukhai bugdiig laband yar'zh ogchee. laban tuundchi bol yaakh argagui minii makh tsusny tasarkhai mon gev. tegeed iakov tuuntei neg sar khamt suuzhee. laban iakovtchi minii duu bolovch, chi nadad azhil khiizh ogokhdoo kholsgui khiikh yestoi gezh uu? yuugaar chamd khols tolokh ve? nadad kheleech! gev. laban khoyer okhinto bogood to- mynkh n' ner lyea, bagynkh n' ner rakhyel boloi. lyea kharaa muutai, kharin rakhyel n' uzegelentei, goolig azhee. iakov rakhyeld durlasan tulbi tany бага okhin rakhyeln toloo doloon zhil tand zartslagd"ya gesend labantuuniig oor khund ogsnoos chamd og- son n' deer. nadtai khamt bai gezhee. iakov rakhyeln toloo doloon zhil laband zaragdzhее. iakov tuund khairtai baisan tul doloon zhil n' tuund khedkhen khonog met sanagdzhее. iakov labandminii khugat- saa duusan uchir ekhneriig min' nadad ogooch. bi tuun deer or"ye gezhee. la- ban ter nutgiin bukh khumuusiig tsuglu- ulan nair khiiv. udesh n' laban okhin lyeagaa iakovt avchirsand, iakov tuun deer orzhee. laban ooriin zarts busgui zilpag okhin lyeadaa shivegchin bolgon ogchee. iakov ogloo n' khartal ter n' lyea baiv. tegeed tereer labandta nadad yaagaad inge- sen be? bi rakhyeln toloo tand zartslagdsan bish uu? ta yuund namaig mekhelsen be? gekhed labanmanai nutagt egchees n' tu- ruulzh duug n' ogokh yes baikhgui. unii toloo doloo khonogiig gutsee. tegeed bid chamd rakhyelyг n' ch ogno. chi tuunii toloo nadad dakhin doloon zhil zartslagdakh bolno gezhee. tegeed iakov khelsen yesoor n' khiizhee. iakov ter doloo khonogiig gui- tseesend, laban tuund ooriin okhin rakhye- lyг ch ekhner bolgon ogchee. laban ooriin zarts busgui bilkhag okhin rakhyeldaa shiv- egchneer ogchee. iakov bas rakhyel deer orzh, tuuniig lyeagaas iluu khairlan, dakhin doloon zhil laband zartslagdzhee. ezen lyeag nokhroosoo khair khishig khurteeguig uzeed, lyeagiin umaig neev. kharin rakhyel n' urgui baizhee. lyea zhiremselzh, khuu toruleed, tuuniigee ryeubien gezh nerlezhee. tegeed tereerezen minii zovlong kharsan uchir odoo minii nokhor namaig khairlakh bolno gezh

khelzhee. ter bas dakhin zhiremselzh, khuu toruuleed, ezen minii khair khishig khur-teeguig sonsood, ene khuug nadad tatad ogloo geed tuuniigee simyeon gezherlezhee. ter bas zhiremselzh, dakhin khuu toruulzh, bi tuund gurvan khuu toruulzh ogson uchir minii nokhor odoo nadad tatadakh bolno geed tuuniigee lyevi gezhee. ter bas zhiremselzh, dakhin khuu toruuleedene udaa bi ezeniig magtana geed tuuniigee iuda gezhee. tegeed tuunii khuukhed toruulekh n' zogszhee.

30

rakhyl ooroo iakovt khuu toruulzh chadaaguigee kharaad, egchdee atarkhazh, iakovtnadaar khuu toruul. kherev tegekhgui bol bi ukhne gezhee. iakov rakhylend uurlanumaig chin' khaasan burkhan by bi orlok gezhuu? gesend rakhylend minii shivegchin bilkha baina. tuuntei unt! ter minii ovor deer khuu tavikh bolno. tegvel tuugeer damzhuulzh, bi khuukhedtei bolno geed, ooriin shivegchin bilkhag tuund tatvar em bolgon ogchee. iakov tuunii ovort orzhee. bilkha zhiremselzh, iakovt khuu toruulzh ogov. rakhylburkhan namaig omgoolz, minii duug sonsood, nadad khuu khairlala geed, tuuniig dan gezherlezhee. rakhylshivegchin bilkha dakhin zhiremselzh, iakovt khoyor dakh' khuugee toruulzh ogov. rakhylbi egchteigee shiruun orsoldozh diillee geed tuund naftali gezher ogchee. lyea ooriin khuukhed toruulekhee zogssonyg kharaad, ooriin shivegchin zilpag avaad, iakovt tatvar em bolgon ogchee. lyeagiin shivegchin zilpa iakovt khuu toruulzh ogov. lyeayamar aztai ve? geed, tuuniig gad gezherlezhee. lyeagiin shivegchin zilpa iakovt khoyor dakh' khuugee toruulzh ogchee. lyeabi bayar khoortei baina. emegteichuud namaig az zhargaltai gezher duudakh bolno geed tuuniig ashyer gezherlezhee. ulaan buudai khuraakh uyeer ryeubyen gadagsh garch, talbaigaas mandarvaa tsetseg olood, eezh lyeadaa avchirch ogchee. rakhyl lyead khandankhuugiinkhee olson mandarvaa tsetsegeese nadad ogooch? gezhee. lyea tuundminii nokhriig avsan chin' bagadaa yuu? chi bas minii khovguunii mandarvaa tsetsgi avakh n' uu? gev. rakhyltegevel tany khuugiin mandarvaa tsetsgiin orond onoo shono minii nokhor tantai khamt untazh bolno gev. iakovyg talbaigaasaa udesh ergezher irekhed, lyea tuuntei uulzakhaar garaad, tuundkhovguuniikhee mandarvaa tsetseger bi tanyg khudaldazh avsan uchir onoo shono minii ovort orokh yestoi gev. tegeed ter shono iakov tuuntei untzhee. burkhan lyeag sonsson uchir lyea zhiremselzh, tav dakh' khuugee iakovt toruulzh

ogov. lyeabi shivegchnee nokhortoo ogson tul burkhan kholsiig n' nadad ogloo geed tuunii neriig issakhar gezhee. lyea dakhin zhiremselzh, zurgaa dakh' khuugee iakovt toruulzh ogov. lyeaburkhan nadad saikhan beleg ogloo. bi nokhortoo zurgaan khuu toruulzh ogson uchir tereer nadtai khamt am'drakh bolno geed tuuniig zyebulun gezherlezhee. daraa n' tereer okhin toruuleed, tuuniig dina gezher nerlev. burkhan rakhyleyg dursan sanazh, tuuniig sonsood, umaig n' neezh ogchee. tegeed tereer zhiremselzh, khuu toruuleedburkhan minii ichguuriig arilgash ogloo gezher kheleed, khuugee iosyef gezher nerleedezhen nadad bas neg khuu nemzh ogokh boltugai! gezhee. rakhyl iosyefyg toruulekh uyed iakov laband khandazhnamaig yavuulzh ogooch. namaig ooriin utaig, ekh orond min' butsaagaach! minii tand zartslagdazh baigaad avsan ekhner, khuukhduudiig min' nadad ogch, namaig yavuulaach! minii tand kherkhen zartslagdsanyg ta medne shuu dee gev. laban tuundbi chamd taalagdazh baival chi endee uld! ezen chinii toloo namaig yeroosniig bi zon sovingooroo medsen geed chi azhlyin kholsoo togt. bi tuuniig chin' og'ye gezher khelev. iakov tuundbi tand kherkhen zartslagdsanyg, bas kherkhen tany mal surgiig mallazh baisnyg, yamar bolgosnyg ta medne shuu dee. namaig irekhiin omno tany ed khorongo бага baisan, odoo ulemzh oson nemegdee. minii baisan gazar bolgond ezen tanyg yerooson. bi odoo khezee ooriinkhoo ger orny toloo azhillakh yum be? gev. labanbi chamd yuu ogokh ve? gesend iakovnadad yuu ch buu og! kherev minii toloo ene zuiliig khiivel, bi tany mal surgiig dakhin khariulzh khamgaal'ya gezhee. noodor bi tany khonin surgiin dunduur yavzh alag, tsookhor, khar khon'd bas alag, tsookhor yamaanuudyg yalgan avna. tedgeer n' minii khol bolno. daraa n' ta kholonii talaar namaig shalgakh gezher irekhed, minii unench shudarga baidal namaig gerschilzh batlakh bolno. yamaan surgiin dund alag bolon tsookhor bish yamaa, khonin surgiin dund khar bish khon' baival bugdiig n' namaig khulgailsand tootsoori gesend labanza, chinii khelsen yesoor bol'ye! gev. laban ter odroo alag, tsookhor er yamaa, mon khar alag, khar tsookhor em yamaa, khar khon'dyg yalgan, khuugiinkhee gart ogchee. tereer iakovyg ooroosoo gurav khonogiin zaitai gazar suulgazh, iakov labany ulsen khonin surgiig khariulsaar bailaa. iakov burgas, guils, uyangat modny zaluu nogoon mochrig avaad, khal'syg n' khuulan, tsagaan sudal gargazhee. tereer khal'syg n' khuulsan mochrudee khonio usaldag ongotsnuudynkhaa derged bosgozh, us uukhaar irsen khoniny egts omno n' baikhaar tokhruulzhee. khon'd

us uukhdaa kheel avch, mochriin omno kheel avsan tedgeer khon'd alag, tsookhor khurga gargazhee. iakov khurganuudyg yalgazh, labany khonin surgees alag, khar zusmiin khon'dyg labany surgiin esreg tald n' gargav. oriinkhoo surgiig tusgaarlazh, labany suregtei kholilduulsangui. targa khuchtei khon'd kheel avakh uyed iakov tednii omnokh ongotsond nogoo mochroo tav'zh, tedgeer khon'd mochriin dergedees kheelztzee. kharin khon'd targa khuchgui baival nogoo mochroo tav'sangui. ingeed targa khuchgui khon' n' labanykh bolzh, targa khuchtei khon' n' iakovynkh bolzhee. ingezh ter khun ulemzh bayazhizh, olon khonin sureg, eregtei emegtei zarts nar, temee, ilzhigtei bolzhee.

31

labany khovguudbidnii etsgiin bukh khorongiig iakov avchee. tereer manai aavyn bukhii l khorongoor iim bayan chineeleg bolzhee gezh kheelitsekhii iakov sonsov. iakov labany tsaraig kharaad, tereer oort n' ur'dynkhtai adilgui khandazh baigaag azhiglav. ezen iakovtchi ovog deed-siinkhee nutag uruu, torol sadan uruugaa butsazh yav. bi chamtai khamt baina gelee. iakov khel yavuulzh, rakhyel lyea khoyeryg surgiinkhee belcheert duuduulzh iruuleed tedend oguulruunbi etsgiin chin' khandlagy kharakhad, ter nadad ur'dynkh shig nairsag bish baina. kharin minii etsgiin burkhan nadtai khamt baisan. namaig etsegt chin' khamag khucheeree zutgesniig ta nar medne. gevch etseg chin' namaig mekhelzh, minii avakh kholsiig arvan udaa oorchilson bilee. gesen khedii ch nadad muu yum khiikhiig burkhan tuund zovshooroogi. tereer tsookhor zusmiinkh n' chinii khols bolno gesen tul bukh sureg tsookhor zusmiin tol gargasan. tereer ereen zusmiinkh n' chinii khols bolno gesen tul bukh sureg n' ereen zusmiin tol gargasan. ingezh l burkhan ta naryn etsgiin malyg avch nadad ogov. yamaan sureg kheel avakh uyed bi zuudendee nudee organ kharakhad, kheeltuulegh ukhna bolgon ereen, tsookhor, alag zuste baiv. burkhany tenger elch zuudend min'iakov! khemeesendbi end baina gezh bi khariulav. chi nudee organ khar! kheeltuulegh khuts bolgon ereen, tsookhor, alag zuste baina. uchir n' labany chamd khiiseer irsen bukh zuuliig bi kharsan. bi byetyeliin burkhan baina. chi tend dursgalyn baganand tos asgazh, tend nadad tangaraglasan bilee. tiimees odoo bosozh, ene gazryg orkhin torson nutag uruugaa buts! gezhee. rakhyel, lyea khoyer tuundetsgiin geres bidend onogdokh yamar negen omch yumuu khuv' bii gezh uu? ter bidniig gadnyn khumuus gezh tootsdog bish

uu? uchir n' tereer bidniig khudaldazh, bas bidnii bukh mongii ursen. burkhany etsgees maan' avsan bukh khorongo bol bidniikh bogood bidnii ur khuukhduudiinkh uchir burkhany tand khelsen bukhniig khiitugei! gev. iakov bosozh, khuukhduud, ekhneruudee temee unuulzh, oorin olson bukh mal adguus bolon khorongoo buyuu paddan-aramaas olson bukh mal surgee tuugaad, kanaan nutag uruugaa, etseg isaak uruugaa ochikhoor khodlov. ter uyed labanyg khonio khyargakhaar yavsan khoiguur n' rakhyel aavynkhay gerin shuteenuudiig khulgailan avchee. iakov siri khun laband organ yavakhay kheelgui, tuuniig mekhelzhee. tereer khamag khorongoo avaad yevfrat morniig gatlan zugtaazh, gilyeadyn uularkhag nutgiig zoriv. tuunees khoish gurav khonogiin daraa iakovyn zugtasnyg laban duulaad, akh duu naraa daguulan, tuunii khoinoos doloo khonog moshgon khoozh, gilyeadyn uularkhag nutagt tuuniig guitsen irzhee. shono n' siri khun labany zuudend burkhan khurch ireedchi bolgoomzhil, iakovt sain muu yuu ch bitgii khel! gezhee. laban iakovyg guitsen ochikhod iakov uuland maikhnaa bosgoson baiv. laban akh duu narynkhay khamt gilyead uuland maikhnaa bosgov. laban iakovt khandazhchi nadad medegdelguigeer okhidyg min' ildeer bar'zh avsan olzlogdogsod shig avch yavan yuu khiichikh n' ene ve? chi yaagaad kheelgui semken zugtazh, namaig mekhelsen yum be? bi chamaig bayar khor, aya duu, bombor yatgyn egshgeer udekh baisan baikh. chi ach, zee okhidyg min' nadad unsuulsengi. chi munkhag zuil khiilee. chamaig dongokh chadal nadad bii. kharin ongorson shono etsgiin chin' burkhan nadad bolgoomzhil, iakovt sain muu yuu ch bitgii khel gesen. chi etsgiinkhee geriig ikhed khusen sanagalzsan uchir, odoo chi yavakh n' zov. kharin chi yuund minii burkhdyg khulgailsan yum be? gev. iakov labandtanyg okhidoo nadaas bulaan avch magadgui gezh bodson uchir bi aisan yum. tany burkhad khenees oldono, ter khun am'd baikh yesgui. akh duusiin maan' omno minii zuilsees oriinkhoo yumyg olzh tanival, ta tuuniigee avaarai gezhee. uchir n' tedniig rakhyel khulgailsnyg iakov medeegui baizhee. laban iakovyn maikhan, lyeagiin maikhan, bas khoyer shivegchnii maikhand orson bolovch burkhdaa olsongui. tereer lyeagiin maikhnaas garaad, rakhyelyn maikhand orzhee. rakhyel terkhuu geriin burkhdyg temeenui tokhshin door khiigeed, tuun deeree suuzhee. laban bukh maikhnyg negzhsen bolovch olsongui. rakhyel etsegtee khandazhezen min', minii saryn temdeg irsen tul tanyg boson utgash chadaaguid min' buu uurlaarai gezhee. laban geriin

burkhdāa ersen bolovch olsongui. iakov uurlazh, labanyg zemlezhee. iakov laband khandanbi yamar buruu yum khiisen yum be? namaig yamar nugeltei gezh ta khaluun moroor min' moshgood baigaa yum be? ta khamag yumyg min' negzheed, geriinkhee yamar yumyg olov? tuuniigee end minii akh duu nar bolon ooriinkhoo akh duu naryn omno gargazh tav'. tegeed bid khoyern khergiig shiideg. bi khorin zhil tantai khamt bailaa. tanai em khon', em yamaa kheel khayaagui. bas tanai surgiin er khoninoos bi ideegui. bi araatand uruulsnyg n' tand avchraagui. bi ooro tuuniig nokhsen. dor ch khulgailagsdan bai, shono ch khulgailagsdan bai tuuniig tolokhiig nadaas ta nekhezh baisan. bi odriin khaluund khalzh, shoniin khitend khorch, nudee tsavchilgui tiinkhuu ongoroosoor baisan bilee. bi tanaid khorin zhil suulaa. bi tany khoyer okhiny toloo arvan dorvon zhil, tany mal surgiin toloo zurgaan zhil tand zaragdlaa. ene zavsar ta minii kholsiig arvan udaa oorchiison. kherev minii etsgiin burkhan, abrahamyn burkhan, isaakiin emeech n' nadai khamt baigaaguisen bol odidi ta namaig gar khooson butsaakh baizh dee. kharin burkhan garyn min' zugtel zovlon zudguuriig min' uzeed, ochigdor shono tanyg zemlezhee khemeev. laban iakovt khandazhene okhid bol minii okhid, ene khuukhduud bol minii khuukhduud, ene khonin sureg bol minii khonin sureg. chinii kharzh baigaa yum bukhen miniiikh. noodor bi okhidoo, tednii toruulsen ur khuukhduudiig yaakh yum be? odoo naash ir! chi bid khoyeulaa khorondoo geree baiguul"ya. ter bol chi bid khoyern khorondyn gerch bolog gev. iakov neg chuluu avaad, bagana bolgon bosgozhee. tereer akh duu nartaa khandazhchuluu tsugluul gesend ted chuluu tsugluulzh, ovoo bosgood, ovoonykhoo derged khoollotsgoozhee. laban ter ovoogoo iyegar-sakhaduta gezh nerlezhee, iakov ch bas tuuniigee galyeyed gezh nerlezhee. labanene ovoo bol onoodor chi bid khoyern khorondyn gerch bolno gev. tiim uchraas tuuniig galyeyed khemeen nerledeg baizhee. bas mizpa ch khemeen nerledeg baizhee. uchir n' tereer bid khoyern khen khen n' baikhgui baikhad ezen chi bid khoyern khorondokhyg kharakh boltugai gesen azhee. kherev chi minii okhidtoi zui busaar khar'tsakh, esvel minii okhidoos oor ekhner avbal bidentei khamt oor khun baikhgui ch gesen, kharagtun! burkhan chi bid khoyern khorond gerch bolno gev. laban dakhin iakovt khandazh,chi bid khoyern khorond minii bosgoson ene ovoog khar. bas ene baganyg khar. ene ovoo ch gerch, ene bagana ch gerch bolno. bi chamd muu yum khiikh gezh ene ovoog davakhgui. chi nadad muu yum khiikh gezh ene ovoo

bolon baganyg davakhgui. abrahamyn burkhan, nakhoryn burkhan, tednii ovog deedsiin burkhan, bidnii khorondokhyg shiideg gesend iakov etseg isaakiinkhaa emeegecheer tangaraglav. iakov bas uulan deer takhil orgood, akh duu naraa duudazh khooolov. ted khoooloo idezh, uulan deer khonotsgoozhee. laban ogloo ertlen bosood, ach zee naraa, okhidoo unsezkh yeroogood, nutag uruugaa ergen odzhee.

32

iakovyg ayan zamdaa yavzh baital, burkhany tenger elch nar tuuntei uulzav. iakov tedniig kharmagtsaaene bol burkhany tsergiin khuaran baina geed, ter gazryg makhanaim gezh nerlev. iakov syeiriin nutag yedomyn tald baigaa akh yesav uruugaa ooroosoo turuulzh, elch naryg ilgeegeed, tedend tushaazhminii ezen yesavd ingezh khel. tany zarts iakov ingezh kheluullee ūbi labantai khamt onoog khurteil suulaa. nadad ukher, ilzhig, khonin sureg, eregtei, emegtei zarts nar baina. bi tany khair yerooliig khurtekheer ezen tand ene kheliig khurguulzh bainaž gezh khel gev. elch nar iakovt butsazh ireed,bi tany akh yesavd khurch ochloo. tereer tantai ulzakhaar dorvon zuun khuniig daguulan irzh baina gezhee. iakov ikhed ain, setgeliin daramtand orov. tegeed khamt baisan khumuusee bolon khon', ukher, temeedee khoyer kheseg bolgon khuvaav. tegeed iakovkherev yesav ireed, neg kheseg uruu n' dairval uldsen kheseg n' zugtakh bolno gezhee. iakovminii ovog abrahamyn burkhan, minii etseg isaakiin burkhan, ezen min'! ta nadad chi torson nutag, torol torogsod uruugaa buts, bi chamaig yerookh bolno gezh nadad khelsen. bi tanaas ochuukhen zarts nadad uzuulsen khair yerool, unen shudarga bukhnii khurtek khokhisgui. bi ene iordan golyg gantskhan tayagtaigaa gatalzh ochson. kharin bi odoo khoyer ch kheseg suregtei bolson. minii akh yesavyn garaas namaig avraach gezh guin zalbirch baina. uchir n' ter khurch ireed, namaig bolon ekhner khuukhduudiig min' dairna gekhees bi aizh baina. ta bi chamd khair yerooloo khurteezh, ur khuukhduudiig chin' dalain too tomshgui els met olon bolgozh ogno gezh khelsen biz dee gev. iakov ter shonodoo tendee khonozh, akh yesavdaa zoriulan ed khorongosoo beleg songozhee. khoyer zuun em yamaa, khorin ukhna, khoyer zuun em khon', khorin khuts, guchin botgotoi inge, dochin unee, arvan ukher, khorin er, arvan em ilzhig beltgev. tedgeeriig kheseg khesgeer n' zarts narynkhāa gart ogood, zarts nartaa khandanta nar nadaas turuulen gatalzh, kheseg buriin khorond zai bar'zh yav khemeezhee. tereer turuund n' yavaa

zartsdaa zakhizhminii akh yesav chamtai uulzaad, chi khenii khun be? khaashaa yavzh baina ve? chiniu omno yavaa edgeer mal sureg kheniikh ve? gezh asuuval, ene bol tany zarts iakovynkh. uuniig ooriin ezen yesavdaa beleg bolgon yavuulsan yum. iakov ooroo bas bidnii ard irzh baigaa gezh khel gev. tereer bas khoyer dakh', gurav dakh' kheseg bolon busad kheseg tus buriig tuuzh yavaa khumuust khandazh, ta nar ch bas yesavtai uulzakhdad ene ugiig kheleerei. ta nar bas tany zarts iakov bidnii ard irzh baigaa gezh kheleerei gev. iakovbi ooriinkhoo turuund yavuulzh baigaa belgeeree tuuniig taitgaruulaad, daraa n' bi ooroo tuuntei uulzval akh min' namaig khuleen avch magadgui gezh bodzhee. tegeed iakov belgee oorooosoo turuulzh yavuulaad, ooroo ter shono khaarandaa khonov. ter shono bosozh, khoyer ekhner, khoyer shivegchin, arvan negen khuukhdee daguulan, iabbok godyn gartsaar garchee. iakov tedniig daguulan gol gargaad, daraa n' oort n' baisan bolgonoo gargazhee. iakov gantsaaraa uldsen bogood negen khun iakovtai uur tsaital barildav. tereer iakovyg diilzh chadakhguigee uzeed, guya uruu n' tsokhisond iakovyn tunkh n' ter khuntei barildazh baikhad multarchee. ter khunuur tsaizh baigaa uchir namaig yavuul gesend iakovtany namaig yerookhoos naash bi tanyg yavuulakhgui gezhee. tegeed ter khunchinii ner khen be? gezh asusand tereeriakov gezh khezhee. ter khunuunees khoish chamaig iakov gekhgui, kharin izrail' gezh nerlekh bolno. uchir n' chi burkhantai, bas khumuustei temtseldezhe yalsan bilee gev. iakovta neree kheleech gezh guisand ter khunchi yaagaad minii neriig asuugaad baigaa yum be? gezh kheleed tend iakovyg yeroozhee. tegeed iakov ter gazryg pyenyel gevz nerleed, bi burkhantai nuur nuureeree uulzsar bolovch, minii am' nas mend uldsen gev. iakovyg pyenyuleer ongorch baikhad nar garch, tereer tunkhneesee bolzh dogolon yavzhee. ter khun iakovyn tunkhniikh n' shormosiig tsokhisnoos bolzh, izrail' chuud odii khurtel guany shormos iddegui bilee.

33

iakovyg kharaagaa orgon khartal, yesav dorvon zuun khuniig daguulan yavaa kharagd-laa. iimees tereer khuukhduudee lyea, rakhyel bolon khoyer shivegchindee khuvaazh ogood, shivegchid bolon tednii khuukhduudiig omno n', lyeag khuukhduudtei n' khamt daraa n', rakhyel iosyef khoyeryg suuld n' oruulav. kharin iakov ooroo tednii omno garch, doloon udaa gazart morgood, akh yesav uruugaa dokhohz ochikhod, yesav guizh ireed, tuuniig tevren khuzuudezh unseed, khoyeulaa

uulaldav. yesav kharaagaa orgon, emegte-ichuud, khuukhduudiig olzh kharaad, cham-tai khamt yavaa edgeer khumuus yuun uls ve? gesend iakovburkhanaas tany zarts nadad eneren niguulsezhe ogson khuukhduud gev. tegekheed zarts busguichuud n' khuukhduudiinkhee khamt khurch ireed sogdon morgov. lyea ch bas khuukhduudiinkhee khamt khurch ireed sogdon morgov. daraa n' iosyef rakhyeltai khamt khurch ireed sogdon morgov. yesavnadai dairald-san ene bukh sureg chin' yamar uchirtai yum be? gesend iakovezen tany khair yerooliig khurtekh gesen yum gezh khelev. yesavduu min' ee! nadad baigaa yum khangaltai. chi oortoo baigaa yumaa oortoo bailga gev. iakovugui. khorev bi tany khair yerooliig khurtsen bol ene belgiig minii garaas avna uu? tantai uchirakh n' burkhantai uchir-san met sanagdana. ta ch namaig taal-san bilee. burkhan nadad niguulsengui khandsan, bas minii ed khorongo khangaltai uchir tand zoriulzh avchirsan belgiig min' khuleen avna uu? gezh khicheen-guilen guisand yesav zovshoorchee. tegeed yesavkhodoltsgooye! bi chiniu omno yav"ya gev. iakov tuundkhuukhduud min' sul doroi, mal sureg maan' nyalkh toltei. khorev neg odor shiruun tuuval mal sureg bugdeeree ukhne gedgiig ezen ta medekh bui zaa. ezen min' ta zarts nadaas turuuleed yavna uu? syeirt ezen tan deer khurch ochtol, bi omnoo yavaa mal sureg, khuukhduudiinkhee ayasyg taaruulzh, aazhuu uuzhuu yav"ya gev. yesavbi khamt yavaa khumuusiinkhee zarimyg chamtai uldeeye gekhed iakovyaakh yum be? ezen ta namaig taalaldaa bagtaagaach gev. yesav ter odortoo syeir uruu but-sakh zamdaa garav. tegeed iakov sukko-tod ochood, tend oortoo baishin, maldaa saravch bar'san uchir ter gazryg sukkot khemeen nerlekh bolzhee. iakov paddan-aramaas kanaan nutgiin shyekhyem khotod amar taivan khurch ireed, khotyn omno tald maikhnaa bariv. tereer maikhnaa bar'san ter talbain khesgiig shyekhyemin etseg khamoryn khuukhduudiin garaas zuun mongon zoosoor khudaldan avch, tendee takhi-lyn shiree bosgozh, tuuniigee yel-yelokhye-izrail' gezh nerlezhee.

34

lyeagiin iakovt toruulzh ogson okhin dina ter nutgiin busguichuudiig kharakhaar gadagsh garchee. khivichuudiin khamoryn khuu buyuu ter nutgiin zhonon shyekhyem tuuniig kharaad, avchirch khuchirkhiilen buzarlav. tuunii setgel iakovyn okhin dinad khuchteit atagdash, ter okhinyg khairlan, enkhrui ugeer tuuntei yariv. ene okhinyg nadad ekhner bolgon avch ogooch gezh ter etseg khamoraasaa guilaa. okhin dinag n'

tereer buzarlasyg iakov sonsson bolovch, khuukhduudee kheer mal khariulzh baigaa tul tedniig khar'zh irtel n' duugui baizhee. shyekhyemiin etseg khamor iakovtai yarilt-sakhaar garchee. iakovyn khuukhduud ene tukhai sonsood, belcheereesee butsazh irev. shyekhyem iakovyn okhinyg khuschirkhi-ilen, izrail'd ichguurt khereg uildsen ba ter n' baizh bolshgui khereg uchir kumuus ikhed gashuudan kharamsazh, mashid uurlazhee. khamor tedentei yariltan, minii khuu shyekhyem tanai okhind unen setgeleesee durlasan uchir tuuniig shyekhyemd ekhnor bolgon ogooch. ta nar bidentei okhidoo solitsont gerluuleech. ta nar okhidoo bidend ogch, manai okhidyg ta nar avtsgaa. tegeed ta nar bidentei khamt am'dran suutsgaa. ta naryn omno gazar nutag baina. endee suugaad, khudaldaa naimaa khiizh, omchoo ezemshitsgee gev. shyekhyem dinagiin etseg bolon akh nart n' khandazh, kherev bi ta naryn taallyg olbol ta naryn yuu khusseniig chin' bi biyeluulzh og'ye. okhinykhoo inzh bolon belgiig khichneen ch ikh khelsen ta naryn khelsneer bi ogno. kharin ta nar okhinoo l nadad ekhner bolgon og gev. duu dinag n' buzarlasyan uchir, iakovyn khovguud shyekhyemd bolon etseg khamort n' khuramch khariu ogchee. iakovyn khovguud tedendbid ingezh bolokhgui. khovch khonduuleegui khund okhin duugee ogch chadakhgui. ene n' bidend ichguur bolno. kharin iim neg bolzlyg Khangaval, bid ta nart zovshoorno. kherev tanai bukh erchuud khovch khondokh yeslol khaalgez, bidentei adil bolbol, bid okhidoo ta nart ogch, tanai okhidyg bid avna. tegeed bid ta nartai khamt azh torzh, neg undesten boltsgoono. kherev ta nar bidnii ugiig sonsokhgui, khovch khondokh yeslol khaalgezgui bol bid darui okhinoo avaad yavna gev. tednii ug khamor bolon tuunii khuu shyekhyemd taalagdzee. ter zaluu iakovyn okhind durlasan, bas etsgiinkhee gert khamgiin khundtei n' bolokh uchir tuuniig n' biyeluulekhiig khoishluulsangui. khamor bolon tuunii khuu shyekhyem khotynkhoo khaalgan deer irzh, khotynkhontogoo yariltan edgeer kumuus bidentei nairsag baina. tedniig end suulgazh, khudaldaa khaalgeye. ene gazar orgon uudam uchir tedend khureltseetei. tednii okhidyg bid ekhner bolgon avch, bas tedend okhidoo ogtsgooye. manaikhny bukh erchuud tednii khaalgedeg khovch khondokh yeslolyg khaalgesen nokhtsold l ter kumuus bidentei khamt azh torzh, neg undesten bolokhyg zovshoorno. tednii mal sureg, ed khorongo, khamag an am'tan bidniikh bolokhgui gezh uu? zovkhon tedentei zokhitsotsgooye. tegvel ted bidentei am'darna gev. khotyn daaman khaalgaar

orzg garch baigaa bukh khun khamor bolon tuunii khuu shyekhyemiin ugiig sonsood ter khaalgaar orzh, garch baigaa bukh erchuud tsom khovch khondokh yeslolyg khaalgezhee. guryan odrin daraa tedniig ovchtei baikhad n' iakovyn khoyer khuu, dinagiin akh simyeon, lyevi khoyer tus tus selmee avtsgaazh, azhigui baikhad n' khot uruu dovtlon, khamag erchuudiig n' alzhee. ted khamor bolon tuunii khuu shyekhyemiig sellemen alaad, shyekhyemiin gerees dinagaa avch odov. okhin duug n' buzarlasyan uchir iakovyn khovguud alagdsan kumuusiin khuuren deer irzh, khotyg tuiveezhee. ted tednii khon', ukher, ilzhig, bas khotyn dotor bolon talbaid baisan khamag yumyg n' bu-laan avav. ted bas tednii bukh ed khorongo, ur khuukhed, ekhneruudiig bu-laan avch, ger orond n' baisan bukhniig tuiveezhee. iakov simyeon, lyevi khoyert khandazhene nutgiinkhand, kanaanchuudad bolon pyerizchudiin dund ta nar namaig zhigshuur bolgosnooroo nadad gai tar'laa. bid tsookhuulee, ted minii esreg niilzh, namaig dovtlon, namaig alzh, ger orontoigoo bi ustgagdakh bolno gev. kharin tedereer okhin duutei min' yankhan met khandakh yesstoi baisan gezh uu? khemeezhee.

35

burkhan iakovt khandazhchi bosood byetyel uruu yav, tend suur'sh. tegeed yesav akhaasaa nuur buruulan zugtazh baisan ter uyd chamd uzegdsen burkhand zoriulan tendee takhilyn shiree bosgo gev. iakov gerinkhen bolon khamt baigaa bukh kumuustee khandazhta nar oorsdodoo baigaa khariin burkhdad khayazh, biyese ariusgan, khuvtssaa sol'tsgoo! bugdeeree bosozh, byetyel uruu yavtsgaaya. minii zovlont odor nadad khariu ogch, khaana ch yavsan, nadtai khamt baisan burkhand zoriulzh, takhilyn shireeg tend bi bosgono gezh khelev. ted gartaa baisan khamag khariin burkhad, chikhendee baisan eemguudee iakovt ogchee. iakov tedgeeriig n' shyekhyemiin oiroltsookh tsars modny door bulav. ted khodolson bogood tednii ergen toirond baisan bukh khotyg burkhan ailgan surduulzh baisan tul iakovyn khovguudiin khoinoos khen ch mordon khoosongui. iakov bolon tuuntei khamt baisan bukh khun kanaan nutag dakh' luz buyuu byetyeld khurch irev. tereer tendee takhilyn shiree bosgozh, ug gazryg yel-byetyel khemeen nerlezhee. uchir n' iakovyg akhaasaa zugtazh baisan ter uyd tend burkhan oriigoo tuund ilchilzhee. ryebekagiin asragch ekh dyebora ukhez, tuuniig byetyeles dookhnotoo tsars modny dor orshuulav. tegeed ter modyg allon-bakut gezh nerlev. iakovyg paddan-aramaas irzh yavakhad

n' burkhan tuund dakhin uzegdezh, tuunii yeroov. burkhan tuundchamaig iakov gedeg, uunees khoish chamaig iakov gezh duudakhgui, kharin chinii ner izrail' bolnogeed, tuunii izrail' khemeen nerlezhee. burkhan tuundbi togs khuchit burkhan baina. chi onor otgon bolzh, urzh! undesten, olon undesten chamaas garch, mon khaad bas chamaas torzh garakh bolno. minii abrakhamd bolon isaakt ogson gazryg bi chamd ogno. bi bas chamaas khoish ch chinii ur khuukhduuded ter gazryg ogno gev. burkhan tuuntei yar'zh baisan gazartaa tuunii orkhin, deeshee odov. iakov burkhany oortei n' yar'zh baisan ter gazart negen bagana buyuu chuluun bagana bosgood, deer n' takhilyn undaa bolon tos asgazhee. iakov burkhany oortei n' yar'zh baisan ter gazryg byetyel khemeen nerlev. tedniig byetyelees khodlood, yefratad khurekhees arai omnokhon rakhyley torokh bolzh, khuchtei ovdzhee. tuunii khundrelteigeer torokh uyed ekh barigh n' bitgii ai. ta odoo bas neg khuutei bolloo gezh khelev. tereer nas etselezhe, suns n' zailan odokh uyedee khuugee byen-oni gezh nerlezhee. kharin etseg n' tuunii byeniamin khemeen nerlev. rakhyley nas barzh, tuunii yefrat (byetyelkhyem) orokh zam deer orshuulav. iakov tuunii bulshin deer khoshoo bosgosen bogood ter n' odoo khurtel rakhyleyn bulshny khoshoo khemeen nerlegdeer baina. izrail' dakhin tsaash khodolzh, yedyeriin tsamkhgiig ongorood, maikhnaa bosgov. izrailiig ter gazar suuzh baikh uyed ryeubyen ohood, etsgiinkhee tatvar em bilkhatai untav. izrail' tuunii n' sonszhee. iakov arvan khoyer khuutei baiv. lyeagiin khovguud gevel, iakovyn uugan khuu ryeubyen, daraa n' simyeon, lyevi, iuda, issakhar, zyebulun boloi. rakhyleyn khovguud n' iosyef, byeniamin khoyer boloi. rakhyleyn shivegchin bilkhagiin khovguud n' dan, naftali khoyer boloi. lyeagiin shivegchin zilpigiin khovguud n' gad, ashyer khoyer boloi. ted bol paddan-aramd torson iakovyn khovguud bolno. tegeed iakov kiriat-arbagiin mamrye uruu yavzh, etseg isaaktaa ochiv. kiriat-arba gedeg n' abraham, isaak khoyeryn suuzh baisan khyebrown bilee. tegekheed isaak zuun nayan nastai baizhee. isaak ondor nasalz, khuch tenkhee n' baragdan, nas barzh, ovog deedes urugaa butsav. khuu yesav, iakov khoyer n' tuunii orshuulzhee.

36

yesavyn (ter n' yedom) udmyn tuukh ene boloi. yesav kanaan okhidoos khit khun yelony okhin ada, khivi khun zibyeony ach okhin, anagiin okhin okholibamag ooriin ekhner bolgon avch, bas ishmayelyn okhin nyebaiotynd duu basyematyg avchee. ada

n' yesavd yelifazyg toruulzh, basyemat n' ryeuyellig toruulzh, okholibama n' iyeush, ialam, kora gurvyg toruulzhee. ed nar bol kanaan nutagt torson yesavyn khovguud boloi. yesav ekhner khuukhduud, geriin bukh khumuusee, ooriin tezheemel khiigeed busad bukh am'tad, kanaanaas olzh kholzhson khamag ed khorongoo avaad, duu iakovaas salzh, oor negen gazar uruuh odzhee. ter khoyeryn ed khorongo ulemzh iki bolson tul khamtdaa am'dran suuzh chadakhguid khurev. tednii suuzh baisan nutag n' oorsdiinkh n' mal surges bolzh tedend khureltsekhgui bolzhee. yesav buyuu yedom n' syeiriin uularkhag nutagt am'drakh bolov. syeiriin uularkhag nutagt suur'shsan yedomchuudyn ovog yesavyn udmyn tuukh iim boloi. yesavyn ur udmynkhyner n' gevel yesavyn ekhner adagiin khuu yelifaz, yesavyn ekhner basyematyn khuu ryeuyel nar boloi. yelifazyn khovguud n' tye-man, omar, zyefo, gatam, kyenaz nar boloi. yesavyn khuu yelifazyn tatvar em timna n' amalyekiig yelifazd toruulzh ogchee. edgeer n' yesavyn ekhner adagiin khovguud boloi. ryeuyeliin khovguud n' nakhat, zyera, shamma, mizra nar boloi. edgeer n' yesavyn ekhner basyematyn khovguud boloi. yesavyn ekhner okholibama n' zibyeony ach okhin buyuu anagiin okhin bogood tuunii khovguud n' iyeush, ialam, kora nar boloi. yesavyn ur udmyn dund akhlagchid n' gevel, yesavyn uugan khuu yelifazyn ur udam bolokh akhlagch tyeman, akhlagch omar, akhlagch zyefo, akhlagch kyenaz, akhlagch kora, akhlagch gatam, akhlagch amalyek nar boloi. edgeer n' yedomyn nutagt yelifazaas garsan akhlagchid bogood edgeer n' adagiin ur udam boloi. yesavyn khuu ryeuyeliin ur udam n' akhlagch nakhat, akhlagch zyera, akhlagch shamma, akhlagch mizra nar boloi. edgeer n' yedomyn nutagt ryeueyeles garsan akhlagchid bogood edgeer n' yesavyn ekhner basyematyn ur udam boloi. yesavyn ekhner okholibamagiin khovguud n' akhlagch iyeush, akhlagch ialam, akhlagch kora nar boloi. edgeer n' anagiin okhin, yesavyn ekhner okholibamagaas garsan akhlagchid boloi. edgeer n' yesav buyuu yedomyn khovguud bogood tednii akhlagch nar boloi. ter gazryn uuguul irded khorichuud buyuu syeiriin ur udam n' lotan, shobal, zibyeon, ana, dishon, yezyer, dishan nar boloi. edgeer n' yedomyn nutagt baigaa syeiriin ur udmyn dundakh khorichuudaas garsan akhlagchid yum. lotany khovguud n' khori, khyemam khoyer boloi. timna lotany egch azhee. shobalyn khovguud n' alvan, manakhat, yebal, shyefo, onam yum. zibyeony khovguud n' aia, ana khoyer boloi. oriin etseg zibyeony ilzhgiig khariulzh yavakhdaa elsen tsold khaluun rashaan olson n' ana azhee.

anagiin khovguud n' dishon, okholibama khoyer boloi. okholibama bol anagiin okhin yum. dishony khovguud n' khyemdan, yeshban, itran, khyeran nar boloi. yezyeriin khovguud n' bilkhan, zaavan, akan nar boloi. dishany khovguud n' uz, aran khoyer boloi. khorichuudyn akhlagchid n' akhlagch lotan, akhlagch shobal, akhlagch zibyeon, akhlagch ana, akhlagch dishon, akhlagch yezyer, akhlagch dishan nar boloi. edgeer n' oorsdiin khuvaariin daguu syeiriin gazart baigaa khorichuudyn akhlagchid baizhee. izrailiin khovguudiig zakhirakh khaan garch irekhees omno yedomyn gazar nutgiig zakhirsan khaad n' edgeer bolno. byeoryn khuu byela n' yedomyn khaan bolson bogood tuunii khotyг dinkhaba gedeg baizhee. byela ukhez, bozragiin khun zyeragiin khuu iobab tuunii orond khaan bolzhee. iobab ukhez, tyemanchuudyn nutgaas garaltai khusham tuunii orond khaan bolov. khusham ukhez, moabyn tald midianchuudyг but tsokhison byedadyн khuu khadad tuunii orond khaan bolson bogood tuunii khotyг avit gedeg baizhee. khadad ukhez, masryekagiin samla tuunii orond khaan bolzhee. samla ukhez, yevfrat mornii ereг khaviin ryekhibotyн shaul tuunii orond khaan bolzhee. shaul ukhez, akhboryn khuu baal-khanan orond n' khaan bolov. akhboryn khuu baal-khanan ukhez, khadar tuunii orond khaan bolson bogood tuunii khotyг pau gedeg baizhee. tuunii ekhneriig myekhyetabyel gedeg baisan ba ter n' matryedyn okhin, myezakhabyn ach okhin yum. yesavaas ulamzhilsan akhlagchdyn ners n' tednii urgud, nutgiin bairshil, neriin daguu ed nar bolno: akhlagch timna, akhlagch alva, akhlagch iyetyet, akhlagch okholibama, akhlagch yela, akhlagch pinon, akhlagch kyenaz, akhlagch tyeman, akhlagch mibzar, akhlagch magdiyel, akhlagch iram nar boloi. ed nar n' suudag oron ger, ooriin ezemshsen gazar nutgiin daguu yedomyn akhlagchid yum. yedomchuudyn ovog n' yesav bilee.

37

iakov etsgiinkhee suuzh baisan gazar kanaany nutagt am'dran suuzhee. iakovyn ur udmynkhan ene boloi. arvan doloон nastai zaluu khuu iosyef akh nartaigaa khon' khariulzh baikhad etsgiinkh n' tatvar ekhner bilkha, zilpa khoyeryн khovguud khamt bailaa. iosyef etsetgee tednii talaar saingui medee avchirchee. izrailiig onдор nastai болson khoino iosyef торson tul tereer tuuniig busad khovguudeesee iluu khair-lazh, tuund urт, тansag deel khiizh ogchee. etseg n' tuuniig busad khovguudeesee iluu khairladgiig akh nar n' kharaad, iosyefyг uzен yadazh, tuuntei ev nairtai yariltsazh

chaddaggui baizhee. iosyef negen zuud zuudleed, tuuniigee akh nartaa yar'sand ted tuuniig ulam uzен yadakh bolzhee. iosyef tedend yar'san n'minii zuudelsen zuudiig sonsotsгооно uu geed tedend yar'san n' bid-niiг tarialangiin talbaid surel boozh baital minii boosон surel bosood zogschikhov. getel ta naryн boosон surel minii surliig toiron tsuglaraad, tuund morgotsgoov gezhee. akh nar n' tuund khandazhchi unekheer bidnii khaan болно gezh uu? chi unekheer bidniiг zakhirakh болно gezh uu? getsgeezhee. akh nar n' tuunii zuud, tuunii yarianaas bolood ulam iluu uzен yadakh bolzhee. iosyef bas or neg zuud zuudleed, tuuniigee akh nartaasonotsгоо! bi bas oor neg zuud zuudellee. ene udaa nar, sar bas arvan negen од nadad morgotsgoozh bailaa gezh yariv. tereer ene zuudee etsetgee, bas akh nartaa yar'sand etseg n' tuuniig zemlezh,chi yuun zuud zuudleed baina ve? bi, bas eezh chin', akh nar chin' unekheer cham deer ochizh, chinii omно gazart sogdon, morgokh gezh uu? gev. akh nar n' tuund ataarkhazh, kharin etseg n' tuunii ugiig setgeldee khadalav. akh nar n' shekhyemd ochizh, etsgiinkhee khoniig khariulakhaar yavakhad izrail' iosyefт khandazhakh nar chin' shekhyemd khonio khariulzh baigaa bish uu? naash ir! bi chamaig teden uruu yavuul"ya gesend iosyef etsetgeeteg"ye gezhee. izrail' tuundodoo chi yavaad, akh naraa, bas khonin surgee mend sain baigaa esekhiig uzeed, nadad ergezh khel geed, tuuniig khyebrony khondiigoos ilgeezhee. tereer shekhyemд irev. tuuniig kheer tald tenezh yavakhad n' neg khun tuuntei uulzaad, tu-uneschi yuu erzх yavaa yum be? khemeen asuusand tereerbi akh naraa erzх baina. tednii khaana khonio khariulzh baigaag n' nadad khelzh ogно uu? gesend ter khunted endees yavtsgaasan. dotan uruu yavtsgaaya gezh tednii kheeltsekhiig n' bi sonsson gesend iosyef akh narynkhay khoinoos yavzh, tedniig dotanaas olzhee. ted iosyefyг tedend oirtozh irekhees n' omно kholoos kharaad, tuuniig alakhaar khuivaldzhee. tednogoo zuudlegch irzh baina khemeen biye biyedee khelev. za, odoo tsomooroo naash ir! tuuniig alzh, ene nukhnuudiin negend khayaad, zerleg араан tuuniig idsen gezh kheltsgeeye. tegeed tuunii zuud yuu bolokhyг kharthsgaaya l daa gezhee. ryeubyen uniiг sonsood, iosyefyг tednii garaas avrakhaarbid tuunii am' nasyг khorlokhoo болтsgooye gev. ryeubyen bas tedendtsu buu ursga. tuuniig tsoliin ene nukhend khaya. kharin tuund gar buu khur! gev. ene n' tuuniig avarch, etseg uruu n' butsaakh gesniikh azhee. iosyefyг akh nar deeree khurch irmegts ted, iosyefyn deel buyuu omsson тansag deeliig n' tailzh,

tuuniig bar'zh avaad, nukhend shidev. ter nukh n' dotroo usgui khooson bailaa. ted suutsgaan, khoooloo idezh baigaad, kharaagaa orgon khartal ishmayelchuudyn zhingiin tsuvaa gilyeadaas irzh yavav. ted temeenuuddee ankhiiluun unert baraa, unert tos, gugel achaad yegipyet uruu avaachikhaar yavzh baizhee. iuda akh duu nartaa khandazhbid duugee alzh, tuunii tsusyg nuusnaar yuu khozhikh yum be? tuuniig ishmayelchuudad khudaldatsgaaya! tuund gar buu khurtsgee! ter bol bidnii duu, bidnii makh tsusny tasarkhai gesend akh duu nar n' ugend n' orov. midi-anykhny khudaldaachid irzh ongorokhod, ted iosyefyg nukhnees n' tatazh gargaad, ishmayelchuudad khorin shyekyel mongoor tuuniig khudaldav. zhinchid iosyefyg avch yegipyet uruu odzhee. ryeubyen butsazh, ter nukh uruu ochin kharakhad, iosyef nukhendee baisangui. tereer khuvtasas khunaraa tasar tatan, duu nartaa ergezhi ireed, ter khuu alga bolzhee. bi odoo khaachikh ve? gev. ted iosyefyn urt deeliig avaad, neg er yamaag alaad, tsusand n' tuunii urt deeliig durev. tegeed ted ter tansag deeliig ilgeezh, etsegtee khurgeed, bid uuniig olloo. khuugiin chin' urt tansag deel ene mon, esekhiig kharaarai! gesend tereer deeliig taniad, minii khuugiin deel mon baina. zerleg araatan tuuniig bar'zh idzhee. iosyef tastchuulsan n' gartsaangui geed iakov khuvtsas khunaraa urzh tastaad, buduun taaraar uuts nuruugaa oroozh, khuugiinkhee toloo olon khonog gashuudan gashuudsaar bailaa. khovguud okhid n' bugdeeree tuuniig taivshruulakhaar ochikhod tereer taivshrakhaas tatgalzazh, bi khuugiinkhee toloo gashuudsaar, oor yertontsod odson khuugiinkhee araas khurch och'ye gev. tegeed etseg n' tuunii toloo gashuudan uilzhee. midianchuud iosyefyg yegipyeted faraony tushmel, ordny kharuulyn akhlagch potifart khudaldzhee.

38

ter uyed iuda akh duu naraasaa salzh, adu-lamyn khira gedeg khun uruu khurch ochiv. iuda tend kanaan khun shua gedeg khunii okhinyg olzh kharaad, tuuniig avch khamt khonov. tereer zhireshselzh khuu toru-ulekhed, iuda tuund yer gedeg ner ogchee. ter bas dakhin zhireshselzh, khuu toru-ulzhee. tuund onan gedeg ner ogov. ter bas dakhin khuu toruulzh, khuudee shyela gedeg ner ogchee. shyelag torokhod iuda khyez-ibt bailaa. iuda uugan khuu yertee ekhner avch ogov. tuunii neriig tamar gedeg baiv. iudagiin uugan khuu yer n' ezenii melmiid buzar kharagdsan uchir ezen tuuniig alzhee. iuda onand khandazhchi akhynkhaa ekhner deer orzh, nokhriinkh n' duugiin khuv'd

uurgee biyeluulzh, akhynkhaa toloo uye zal-gamzhlakh ur khuukhedtei bolgozh og gev. onan ter ur n' ooriinkh n' bolzh chadakhgvi gedgiig medeed, akhynkhaa ekhnertei un-takh uyedee akhdaa khuu zayaalgakhguin tuld uree gazart asgav. tuunii khiisen ene uil ezenii melmiid buzar kharagdsan uchir ter tuunii amiig bas avav. iuda ooriin ber tamart khandazhchi minii khuu shyelag nasand khurtel etsiiginkhee gert belevsen emiin yesoor suu gezhee. uchir n' tereer shyela bas akh narynkhaa negen adil ukhekh vii khemeen bodzhee. tegeed tamar etsiiginkhee gert ochizh suuv. tuunees neleed khoino iudagiin ekhner shuagiin okhin ukhzhhee. iuda setgelee taitgarsny daraa ooriin naiz adullam khun khiratai khamt timna ood yavzh, khon' khyargagchid deeree ochiv. tamar tanai khadam etseg timna uruu khonio khyargakhaar garchee gedgiig sonsood, tereer belevsrelin khu-vtssaa tailzh, nomrogor biyee oroozh, nu-uree butegeed, timna orokh zamd baidag yenaimeyn khaalgaan deer suuv. uchir n' tereer shyela nasand khursniig uzsen bolovch, ooriig n' tuunii ekhner bolgon og-songuinkh boloi. nuuree buteesen baisan uchir iuda tuuniig kharaad yankhan gezh bodzhee. tereer zamyn khazhuud tuun uruu ochood, tuuniig ooriinkhoo ber gezh tani-agui uchirnamaig oor deeree oruul gezhee. tereerta nad yuu ogch, nad deer orokh yum be? gezh asuusand tereerbi surgesee neg ishig ogno gesend tereerta tuuniigee nadad ogokhoosoo omno nadad bar'tsaa ogokh uu? gezhee. iudabi chamd yamar bar'tsaa ogokh ve? gesend tereeroriinkhoo tamga, tuu-nii oosor bolon gartaa baigaa tayagaa og khemeezhee. iuda tedgeeriig tuund ogood, tuuntei untand tamar iudagaas zhiresh-selzhee. tereer bosozh yavaad, nomrogo tailzh taviad, belevsrelin khuvtsaa dakhin omsov. iuda ter emegtein garaas bar'tsaa-gaa avakhaar ooriin naiz adullam khuneer negen ishig ilgeesen bolovch ter busguig olzh chadsangui. tegeed tereer tendkhiin khunees zamyn khazhuud yenaimeyn baisan yankhan khaa baina ve? khemeen asuusand tedend yankhan baigaagui gezhee. tegeed tereer iuda deer khurch ireedbi ter bus-guig olzh chadsangui. bas tendkhiin khu-muus tend yankhan baidagui gezh baina gesend iudabid ichguur bolzh magadgui tul ter busgui tedgee zuiliig avbal avag. bi tuund ishig yavuulsan bolovch ta tuuniig olzh chadsangui gev. gurban sar orchmy-n daraa negen khun iudadtanai ber tamar zavkhaich, tuuneesee bolzh zhireshen bol-son baina gezhee. iudatuuniig gargazh ireed shataa! gev. ter emegtei barigand garakh uyedee khadam etsegtee khel yavuulzh, bi edgeer zuiliin eznees bolzh zhireshen bols-on geed, tsaash n' kharzh bolgoono uu? ene

tamga, tuunii oosor khiigeed tayag khieniikh ve? gezhee. iuda tedgeer zuiliig taniad, bi tuund ooriin khuu shyelag ogoogui tul ter nadaas iluu zov yum baina gezh kheleed, tuuntei dakhin oirtsongui. tuuniig torokh bolokhod khevliid n' khoyer ikher baizhee. tuuniig torokh uyed negiinkh n' gar garch irekhed, ekh barigch n' ulaan utas avaad, gart n' uyazh, ene n' ekhelzh garlaa gev. getel nogoo khuukhed garaa butsaan tatakhad, duu n' garch irzhee. ekh barigchchi yaagaad tas dairaad garch irev gezh kheleed, tuund pyeryez gedeg ner ogov. daraa n' gartaa ulaan utas uyasana akh n' garch irsend tuund zyera gedeg ner ogov.

39

iosyef yegipyet uruu khurgegdev. tend tuuniig avchirsan ishmayelchuudyn garaas faraony tushmel, ordny kharuulyn zakhi-ragch potifar gedeg negen yegipyet khun tuuniig khudaldan avchee. ezen iosyeftoi khamt baisan uchir tuunii bukh azhil uils butemzhtei bolzh, ter ooriin ezen yegipyet khunii gert suuzh bailaa. tuunii ezen n' ezen tuuntei khamt baigaag kharzh, mon ezen tuunii khiisen bukhniig butemzhtei bolgozh baigaag uzev. iosyef ezniikhee khair yerooliig khurtezh, tuund zaragdsand tereer iosyefyg geriinkhee daamal bolgon, bukh ed khorongoo tuund daatgazhee. tereer iosyefoor ed khorongoo khargalzuulsanaas khoish ezen iosyefyn ulmaas ter yegipyet khunii oron geriig yeroozh, ezenii yerool n' tuunii ger bolon tarialangiin talbaid baisan bukh ed yumsad khurtzhee. tereer iosyefyn gart bukh ed khorongoo daatgaad, ooriin idekh khoolnoos busad zuiliig medekhee bol'zhee. iosyef chiireg saikhan biyetei, uzesgelentei saikhan er bailaa. tuunees khoish ezniikh n' ekhner iosyefyg khartsaaraa odozh, nadtai untaach khemeen guiv. kharin iosyef tatgalzazh, ezniikhee ekhnertminii ezen geriin dotorkh bukh ed khorongiig meddegui, bugdiig n' nadad daatgasana uchir ene gert nadaas iluu ikh khun baikhgui. ezen tanaas busad yuug ch nadad khorigloogui uchir n' ta bol tuunii ekhner. bi yaazh iim ikh muukhai kherag uildezh, burkhandaa nugel uildekh bilee? gev. ter emegtei odor bur iosyefyg guisaar baisan bolovch iosyef uugiig n' sonssongui, tuuntei untan ch ugui, tuuntei khamt baisan ch ugui. negen odor iosyefyg azhlaa khiikheer gert n' orokhod, geriinkhnees neg ch khun tend baisangui. ter emegtei tuunii khuvtsasnaas changaazh, nadtai untaach gesend iosyef tuunii gart khuvtsaaa orkhiod, gadagsh zugtan garav. iosyef tuunii gart khuvtsaaa khayaad zugtan garakhyg kharaad, ter emegtei geriinkhnee duudan, tedend khandazhkharaach, ezen maan' bidend yevryei khun avchirch,

tuugeer bidniig doromzhluullaa. ter namaig khuchirkhiilekh gezh nad uruu orzh irlee. tegeed bi changaar khashkhirsan. ter minii changa duugaar khashkhirakhyg sonsood, khuvtsaaa nadad orkhiod gadagsh zugtan garlaa gev. tereer ezniigee gertee irtel n' nogoo khuvtsyug dergedee tav'zh baiv. tegeed ter tuund mon l' nogoo ugee khelzhtany bidend avchirsan yevryei zarts namaig doromzhlokhoor nad uruu orzh irlee. namaig changa duugaar khashkhirakhad tereer khuvtsaaa nadad orkhiod, gadagsh zugtan garsan gev. ezen n' tany zarts namaig ingelee gezh oort n' khelsen ekhneriinkhee uugiig sonsood, uur n' shatzhee. iosyefyn ezen tuuniig bar'zh, shorond khoriv. ter shoron n' khaany yaltnuudyg khor'dog shoron baizhee. iosyef shorond khorigdozh baisan ch ezen iosyeftoi khamt baizh, tuund khair enerliig uzuulzh, shorongiin khargalzagchiin yerooliig ch khurteezhee. shorongiin khargalzagch n' shorond baisan bukh khorigdlyg iosyefyn gart daatgav. tend khiigdekha azhil bolgond iosyef khariutslagatai baiv. shorongiin khargalzagch n' iosyef daatgasana bukhnee khyanaadagui bailaa. uchir n' ezen iosyeftoi khamt baizh, tuunii khiisen bukhniig butemzhtei bolgozhee.

40

tuunees khoino yegipyetiin khaany sonch, talkhchin khoyer oorsdiin ezen yegipyetiin khaand nugel uildzhee. faraon ooriinkhoo khoyer albat akhlakh sonch, akhlakh talkhchin khoyert uurlazh, tedniig ordny kharuulyn akhlagchiin baishin dotorkh iosyefyn khorigdozh baisan shorond khiiv. ordny kharuulyn akhlagch iosyefyg tedentei khamt bailgasana iosyef tedend uilchilzhee. ted ter shorond olon khonog suuv. shorond khorigdozh baisan yegipyetiin khaany sonch, talkhchin khoyer negen shono khoyeulaa zuudelsen bogood ter khoyeryn zuudnii sovin n' oor oor bailaa. iosyefyg oglooguut eden deer orzh ireed kharakhad ted ikh gunigtai bolson baiv. iosyef ezniikhee baishingiin dotor oortei n' khamt khorigdozh baigaa faraony khoyer albatad khandannoodor ta khoyer yaagaad ikh gunigtai kharagdana ve? gezh asusand tedbid khoyeulaa zuud zuudellee, kharin tuuniig tailakh khun alga gesend iosyef tedendtailal n' burkhand baigaa bish uu? nadad khelne uu? gev. tegeed akhlakh sonch n' ooriinkhoo zuudiig iosyef yar'san n' namaig zuudendee kharakhad minii omno usan uzmiin mod baikh ba ter usan uzmiin mod gurvan mochirtei baikh bogood ter n' soyeolzh delgerede, usan uzem bolovsorchee. minii gar deer faraony ayaga baikh ba bi usan uzmiig avch, faraony ayagand shuusiig

n' shakhazh khiigeed, ter ayagaa faraony gart ogch bailaa gev. iosyef tuundtuunii tailal n' gevel, gurban mochir n' gurban odor yum. faraon gurban odriin dotor tany tolgoig ondilgozh, khuuchin azhild chin' dakhin oruulna. tegeed ta ur'd tuunii sonch baikh uyedee khiideg baisan shigee faraony ayagyg dakhin gart n' bariulzh ogokh bolno. bukh yum chin' sain bolbol, namaig dursan sanaara. nadad enere! khair uzuulzh, faraond minii tukhai khelzh, ene baishingaas namaig gargazh ogno uu? unenee khelekhed, bi bol yevryeichuudiin nutgaas khucheer khurgegdezhs irsen khun. bi end shorod orokh yamar ch khereg khiigeegui gezhee. tuuniiig sainaar tailsand akhlakh talkhchin kharaad, iosyef khandanbi bas zuudende zusen n' minii tolgoi deer tsagaan talkhtai gurban sags baiv. deed talyn sagsand n' faraond zoriulzh zhignesen yanz buriin khool khuns bailaa. getel shuvuud minii tolgoi deerkh sagsnaas tuuniiig avch idezh bailaa gesend iosyef tuunii tailal n' gevel, gurban sags n' gurban odor yum. gurban odriin dotor faraon tany tolgoig avch, tanyg modond olgood, shuvuud makhyg chin' idekh bolno gev. gurav dakh' odor n' faraony torson odor baiv. faraon bukh tushmeddee zoriulsan nairan deer akhlakh sonch, akhlakh talkhchin khoyerynkhoos tolgoig tushmediinkhee dund deesh orguulzh, akhlakh sonchiig sonchiinkh n' azhild dakhin oruulav. tereer faraony gart ayagyg n' bar'zh ogchee. kharin akhlakh talkhchnyg duuzhilzhee. tegeed tedend iosyefyn tailsan yesoor bolson ch akhlakh sonch iosyefyg ergen sanasangui, kharin tuuniiig martav.

41

buten khoyer zhiliin daraa faraon negen zuud zuudellee. faraon godyn ereg deer zogsozh baikh yum. tegtel targan, saikhan, doloosn ukher goloos garch ireed, zegsnees idezh baizhee. tuunii khoinoos bas oor turankhai, muukhai, doloosn ukher goloos garch ireed, godyn ereg dekh nogoo ukhruudiin derged zogszhee. nogoo turankhai muukhai ukhruud n' monookh targan saikhan doloosn ukhriig idchikhev. tegeed faraon serzhee. tereer ergezhs untaad, bas zuudelzhee. negen ishnees otgon saikhan doloosn tarian turuu garch irzhee. bas tuunii daraa dornyn salkhind khatazh khorchiiison, doloosn nariikhan turuu garch irzhee. tegeed ter nariikhan doloosn turuu n' otgon saikhan doloosn turuugee zalgichikhav. faraonyg sertel ter n' zuud bailaa. gloo n' tuunii setgel tavguitezhs, tereer zarlaga yavuulan, yegipyetiin mergech tologchid, ukhaantan mergediiig bugdiiig n' duudzhee. faraon tedend zuudee

yar'sand tuuniiig faraond tailzh chadakh khun neg ch baisangui. akhlakh sonch faraond khandazhnoodor bi gemee sanalaa. faraon ta zarts nartaa uurlazh, namaig akhlakh talkhchny khamt ordny kharuulyn akhlagchiin baishind khor'zh baikhad ter bid khoyer negen shono zuud zuudelsen. bid khoyeryn zuud oor oor tailaltai baisan. tend ordny kharuulyn akhlagchiin zarts bolokh yevryei zaluu bidentei khamt baisan bogood bid tuund zuudee yar'sand tereer bidnii zuudiig tailzh ogson yum. tereer tus tusad maan' zuudelnii daguu tailsand tuunii tailsan yesoor bolzh, bi khuuchin azhildaa ergezhs orood, nogoo maan' duuzhluusen bilee gezhs khelev. tegeed faraon zarlaga yavuulzh, iosyefyg duuduulav. ted shorongoos tuuniiig darui galgazhee. iosyef sakhlala khuzazh, khuvtssaa solorod, faraon deer orzh irev. faraon iosyef khandazhbi neg zuud zuudellee. getel tuuniiig tailzh chadakh khun neg ch baisangui. chamaig zuud sonsood tailzh chaddag gezhs bi sonsloo gev. iosyef faraond khandazhene bol bi bish, kharin burkhan faraond setgeliig amraakh khari ogno gev. faraon iosyef khandazhbi zuudende nil mornii ereg deer zogsozh baikh yum. tegtel targan, saikhan doloosn ukher nil mornoos garch ireed, zegsnees idezh bailaa. tednii khoinoos turankhai, muukhai doloosn ukher garch irlee. bi teden shig muukhai ukhruudiig yegipyetiin nutagt khezee ch uzeegui bilee. ter turankhai, muukhai ukhruud n' turuuchiin doloosn targan ukhruudiig idchikhlee. ted tuuniiig idsen bolovch yuu ch ideegui yum shig ur'dyn adil muukhai kheveeree l bailaa. tegeed bi serlee. bi bas zuudende kharan n': neg ishnees doloosn otgon saikhan tarian turuu garch, tuunii daraa dornyn salkhind khatazh khorchiiison doloosn nariikhan turuu garch irev. tegeed ter nariikhan turuunuu n' doloosn saikhan turuugee zalgichikhav. bi zuudee mergech, tologchid khelsen bolovch tuuniiig nadad tailzh chadsan khun neg ch baisangui gezhs khelev. iosyef faraond khandazhfaraon tany zuud chin' neg l baina. burkhan oriin khiikh gezhs baigaa zuilee faraon tand uzuulzhee. doloosn saikhan ukher bol doloosn zhil, doloosn saikhan turuu n' bas doloosn zhil yum. edgeer zuud bol neg bogood adilkhan yum. tednii khoinoos garch irsen doloosn turankhai muukhai ukher n' doloosn zhil yum. mon dornyn salkhind khatazh khorchiiison doloosn khooson turuu n' gan zudtai doloosn zhil yum. burkhan oriin khiikh gezhs baigaa zuilee faraond uzuulne gezhs minii faraond khelsen ug bol ene yum. yegipyetiin bukh nutag dayaar mash ontei saikhan doloosn zhil bolzh, daraa n' gan zudtai doloosn zhil zalgazh, yegipyetiin nutagt ontei saikhan baisan bukhen martagdazh, ter nutag olsgolond suirekh bolno. zal-

gazh irsen gan zud n' mash khund khetsuu uchir ter nutagt ontei saikhan baisan zhiluidiig ogт sanazh chadakhgui bolno. faraon ta ter zuudiig khoyer dakhin zuudelsen n' burkhan khiikh gezh baigaa zuilee khatuu shiidsenii uchir ter bogood burkhan uuniigee darui khiikh bolno. faraon ta tset-sen mergen ukhaantai khun olzh, yegipyetiin nutgiig zakhiruul. faraon ta tiinkhuu gazar nutagtaa tushmediig tomilzh, ontei saikhan doloон zhiilin dotor yegipyetiin gazar nutgiin urgatsyn tavny negiig n' khuraazh, tedneer irekh ontei saikhan on zhiluudiin bukh urgatsyг khuraalgazh, ur tariagaa faraony gart meduulzh, khunsend zoriulan, khotuudad khadgaluul. ene urgatsyг yegipyet nutagt bolokh gezh baigaa doloон zhiilin gan zudad zoriulan, nutagtaa nootsol. tegvel ter gazar nutag gan zudad suirekhgui bolno gev. ene n' faraon болон tuunii bukh tushmeld saikhan sanagdzhee. faraon tushmeddee khandazhburkhany sunstei iim khuniig khaanaas olokh ve? geed, faraon iosyefт khandazhburkhan ene bukh zuiliig chamd l uzuulsen uchir cham shig tsetsen, mergen ukhaantai khun alga. chi minii orgoog zakhirakh bolno. minii ard tumen bugdeeree chinii ugiig dagana. bi zovkhon khaan shireend suuzh baigaagaraa chamaas iluu gev. faraonbi chamd yegipyetiin bukh gazar nutgiig zakhiruulna gezh iosyefт kheleed, ooriin tamgatai bogzhoo garaasaa multlan, iosyefyn gart zuuzh, nariin daavuun deeleе omson, altan ginzhiig khuzuund n' zuuzh, ooriin khoyer dakh' suikh tergendee tuunii suulgasand tuunii omnosogd! khemeen khumus khashkhirchee. iinkhuu faraon iosyefт yegipyetiin bukh gazar nutgiig zakhiruulzhee. faraon iosyefт khandazhbi бол faraon. chinii zovshoorolguigeer gar kholoo orgokh khun yegipyet dayaar baikhgui bolno geed, faraon iosyefт zafyenat-panyea gedeg ner khairlazh, ony takhilch potifyeragiin okhin asyenatyг tuund ekhner болон ogov. tegeed iosyef гarch yegipyetiin bukh gazar nutgaar ayalav. iosyefт yegipyetiin khaan faraony omno irzh zogsokhdoo guchin nastai bailaa. iosyefт faraonykhaas garaad, yegipyetiin bukh gazar nutgaar ayalav. ntei doloон zhiilin turshid ter nutagt mash arvin urgats garchee. iosyefт yegipyetiin gazar nutagt doloон zhiilin tursh garsan bukh urgatsyг khuraan avch, khotuudad khadgalzh, khotyn ergen toiron dakh' talbain urgatsyг khot tus burd n' nootslov. iosyefт dalain ergiin els met arvin ikh taria khuraasan n' khemzheelshgui ikh baisan uchir tuuniigee toolokhoo бол'zhee. gan zudtai zhiluud ekhekhees omno iosyefт khoyer khuu torov. tedniig ony takhilch potifyeragiin okhin asyenat iosyefт torulzhee. iosyefт uugan khuudee manassye gedeg ner

ogood, uchir n' burkhan minii bukh zovlong khiigeed etsgiin min' bukh geriig nadad martuulsan yum gezhee. udaakh khuudee yefraim gedeg ner ogood, uchir n' burkhan minii zutgezh khodolmorloson gazraas namaig aguу ikh ur buteeltei болgosnoos ter boloi gezhee. yegipyetiin gazar nutagt ontei doloон zhil duusazh, iosyefyn khelsen yesoor, gan zudtai doloон zhil ekhelzhee. gazar nutag bukheldee gan zudad nervegdsen bolovch kharin yegipyetiin bukh nutag khood khunstei baizhee. yegipyetiin bukh nutagt олsgolon болzh, khun ard n' faraond khandan khashkhiran khood khuns nekhsend faraon yegipyetiin bukh ard tumend khandazhiosyef uruu ochizh, tuunii ta nart khelsen yesoor khii gev. bukh nutag dayaar gan zud болzh, iosyef bukh agulakuudyг neezh, yegipyetchuuded kхудaldzhee. yegipyetiin gazar nutgiig khatuu shiruun gan zud nervezhee. uls oron bukhen khood khuns khudaldazh avakhyn tuld yegipyet uruu orzh, iosyef deer khurch irev. uchir n' bukh delkhiig khatuu shiruun gan zud nervezhee.

42

ene uyed yegipyeted ur taria baigaag iakov medeed, khovguuddee khandazh, ta nar yaa-gaad biye biyee kharaad suugaad baigaa yum be? gezh khelev. iakov basyegipyeted ur taria baina gezh bi sonsloo. ta nar tiishee yavzh, tendees bidend ur taria khudaldazh avchir! tegvel bid am'd uldezh, ukhekhgui gev. tegeed iosyefyn arvan akh n' yegipyetes ur taria khudaldazh avakhaar yavav. iakov iosyefyn duu byeniaminyг akh narta i n' khamt yavuulsangui. uchir n' tuund gai tokhioldokhoos aizh baina gezh tereer khelsen yum. kanaan nutagt gan zud болson uchir ur taria avakhaar irsen khumuusiin дund izrailiin khovguud ch baizhee. iosyef тер газрын zakhiragch n' bogood nutgiinkhaa bukh ard tumend ur taria khudaldazh bailaa. iosyefyn akh duu nar tend khurch ireed, tuunii omno sogdon, nuuree gazart khurgezh morgotsgoov. iosyef akh naraa kharaad, tedniig tan'san bolovch tan'daggi khun shigta nar khaanaas irev? khemeen shiruun duugaar khelsend tedbid ur taria khudaldazh avakhaar kanaan nutgaas irtsgeelee gev. iosyef akh naraa tan'san bolovch ted tuuniig tan'sangui. iosyef tednii tukhai zuudelsen zuudee sanazhta nar бол turshuuluud. ta nar manai endees del sul gazar khaikhaar irsen baina gezh tedend khelsend ted tuund khandanugui, ezen min'! tany zarts bid khood khuns avakhaar l irtsgeelee. bid bugd negen etsgiin khuukhduud. bid unench shudarga uls. tany zarts bid turshuul bish gesend iosyef tedendugui. ta nar del sul gazar khaizh irsen baina gezh khelev.

tedtany zarts bid bol kanaan nutgiin neg etsgiin khuukhduud bogood akh duu arvan khoyeulaa. khamgiin otgon duu maan' aav-taigaa khamt baigaa. nogoo neg n' alga bolson gev. iosyef tedendta naryg turshuuluud gezh khelsen ug min' ene. ta naryg iim neg zuileer sor'zh uz'ye. faraony amiig bar'zh khel'ye. ta naryn otgon duu end irekhgui bol ta nar endees yavzh chadakhgui. ta nar negi-geee ilgeezh, duugee avchruul. kharin ta nar end khorigdokh bolno. ta naryn ugiig shal-gazh, unench esekhiig chin' uzne. faraony amiig bar'zh tangaraglaya. kherev tiim bish baival ta nar lavtaiyaa turshuul mon baina gev. tegeed iosyef tedniig bugdiig khamtad n' gurvan khonog khoriv. gurav dakh' odor n' iosyef tedend khandazhbi burkhanaas emeedeg tul ta nar iim neg yum khiigeed amia avartsgaa. kherev ta nar unench shu-darga khumuus bol akh duu naraasaa negiig shorond uldegeed, busad n' yavzh, ols-golond nergevdsen ger orondoo khool khuns khurgezh og. tegeed otgon duugee nad uruu avaad ir. tegvel ta naryn ug unen bolzh, ta nar ukhekhgui bolno gev. tegeed ted ter yesoor khiizhee. tedbid duugiinkhee yavd-laas bolzh unekheer gemten boltsgooloo. tu-uniig bidnees guikhad n' setgeliin zovlong n' bid kharsan khedii ch, ugiig n' sonsoogui uchir ter zovlon bidend irzh baina khemeen oor khoorondoo yar'tsgaav. ryeubyen bus-dadaater khuukhded bitgii gem khii gezh bi ta nart khelegui yuu? gevch ta nar sonsoogui. tiimees odoo bid tuunii tsusny une ortgiig tolakh bolzh baina khemeen khelzhee. ted oor khoorondoo khelmercheer damzhuulan yariltsazh baisan uchir iosyef ter ugiig n' oilgosnyg ted medseguui. iosyef tedniig orkhin garch, uilaad, dakhin ergen irzh, tedentei yariltsav. iosyef tednii dun-daas simyeonyg bar'zh avaad, tednii nud-nii omno khulzh orkhiv. iosyef tednii shu-udaid ur taria duurgezh, khun buriin ogson mongiiig uutnuudad n' butsaazh khiilgen, tedend zamyn khuns ogokhiig tushaazhee. tuuniig n' yesoor bolgov. tegeed ted ur taria-gaa ilzhgendee achaad, tendees khodolts-goov. neg n' buudallasan gazartaa ilzh-gendee tezheel ogokhoor uutnykhaa amyng neetel uutnykh n' aman deer ooriinkh n' mongo baikhyg kharaad, akh duu nar-taa khandazh, minii mongiiig butsaazh og-son baina. kharaach! minii uutand baina gesend khun bur ain chichirch, zurkh n' tsokhilon biye biyedeeburkhan bidend yuu khiikh n' ene ve? getsgeev. ted kanaan nutagt butsazh, etseg iakovyndaa khurch ireed, oorsdoodoo uchirsan bukhniig yar'zh ogov. ter nutgiin ezen nogoo khun bidend shiruun khandazh, bidniig ter ulsyn tur-shuul gezh khardsand bid tuund khandan bid bol unench shudarga khumuus. bid tur-shuul bish. bid neg etsgiin khovguud, akh

duus arvan khoyeulaa yum. neg n' alga bolson, otgon duu maan' onoodor kanaan nutagt aavtaigaa khamt baigaa gesend ter nutgiin ezen ter khun bidend ta naryn un-ench shudarga khumuus gedgiig bi ingezh med'ye. ta nar akh duu naraasaa negiig n' nadtai orkhizh, olsgolond nergevdsen ger orondoo khool khuns avaachizh ogood, ot-gon duugee nadad avchir. tegvel bi ta naryg turshuul bish, unench shudarga khu-muus gedgiig chin' medeed, akh duug chin' ta nart butsaazh ogno. bas ta nar ene gazar khudaldaa naimaa khiizh bolno gezh khelev. tegeed tedniig oorsdiinkhoo uutyg sullakhad khun buriin boodoltoi mongo n' uutan dotroo bailaa. ted boodoltoi mongoo etsgiinkee khamt kharaad, bugdeeree aits-gaazhee. iakov etseg n' tedend khandazhta nar namaig khuukhduudees min' khagats-uulzh baina. iosyef alga bolson, odoo simyeon ch alga bolloo. odoo bas ta nar byeniaminyg avakh gezh baina. ene bukhen chin' minii esreg khereg baina gev. tegtel ryeubyen et-segte khandazhkhherev bi tuuniig tand but-saazh avchrahkhgui bol ta minii khoyer khuug alaara. tuuniig minii gart daatgaara. bi tuuniig tand butsaazh avchirna gesend iakovminii khuu ta nartai khamt yavakhgui. akh n' negent ukhezh, ter gantsaaraa ul-sen. kherev ta nartai khamt yavakh zamd tuund gai zovlon uchirval ta nar buural tol-goig min' ukhegsdiin oron uruu gashuudal-taigaar udekh bolno gev.

43

ter nutag gan zudad khund nergegdzhee. yegipyetees tednii avchirsan ur tariag bugdiig n' idezh duusakhad etseg n' tedend khandazhta nar dakhin butsazh yavaad, bidend zhaakhhan khuns khudal-dazh av! gesend iuda etsetgee khandazhter khun bidend kherev duu chin' ta nartai khamt baikhgui bol, ta nar minii nuuriig kharakhgui gezh khatuu sanuulsan bilee. kherev ta duug maan' bidentei khamt yavu-ulbal, bid yavzh, tand khuns khudaldazh avna. kherev ta tuuniig yavuulakhgui bol, bid yavakhgui. uchir n' ter khun bidend kherev duu chin' ta nartai khamt baikhgui bol, ta nar minii nuuriig kharakhgui gezh khelsen shuu dee gev. izrail'ta nar yaagaad oorsdoo duutei gedgee ter khund khelzh, nadad gai uchruulav? gesend tedter khun bidnii tukhai, bidnii torol sadangiin tukhai nariin lavlazzh aav chin' am'd baigaa yuu? ta nart oor duu bii yuu? gezh asuusan uchir bid tuunii asuultyn daguu khariulsan. tuuniig duugee avchir! gezh khelne gezh bid kherkhen medekh bilee? gev. iuda et-seg izrail'daaene khuug nadtai khamt yavu-ulaach! bid bosood yavlaa. tegvel bid ch, ta ch, khuukhduud maan' ch tsom am'darch,

ukhekhgui bolno. bi tuuniig buren khar-
iutsna. ta nadaas tuuniig nekhez bolno.
kharev bi tuuniig tand avchran ogokhgui bol,
bi tany omno uurd gemten bolno. kharev bid
khoishluulaagui bol bid khediin khoyer ch
udaa yavaad irekh baisan gev. etseg izrail'
n' tedend khandazhtegvel uuniig khii. ta nar
ene nutgiin deed zergiin yumnaas savandaa
khiizh, ter khundee beleg bolgon avaa-
chizh og, uund bagakhan gugel, zhaakhan
zogiin bal, unert davirkhai, ankhiluun
unerten tos, samar, almond terguuten
boloi. ta nar gartaa khoyer dakhin
ikh mongo avch yav! uutny chin' aman
deer butsazh irsen mongii erguulzh
avch yav! ter anduursan baizh ma-
gadgui. bas duugee avch yavaad, ter
khun deeree ergez och! togs khuchit
burkhan ter khunii omno ta nart niguul-
sel khairlakh bui za. tegsneer ter ta
naryn nogoo negii chin' byeniamintai
khamt butsaazh yavuulakh boltugai.
minii khuv'd, bi aldval ch ald"ya gev.
tegeed ter tedgee beleg bolon khoyer
dakhin ikh mongii avaad byeniamintai
khamt yegipyeted khurch, iosyefyn
omno khureltsen irev. iosyef tedentei
khamt byeniamin baikhyg kharaad,
geriin daamal-daane khumuusiig gert
oruulzh, mal gargan beltge. ene
khumuus uded nadtai khamt khoollono
gesend daamal iosyefyn khelsniig
yesoor bolgozh, ter khumuusiig iosyefyn
gert oruulav. iosyefyn gert ted khurgegdsen-
de aitsgaan,ur'd bidnii uutand butsaazh
khiisen baisan ter mongonoos bolzh,
bid end khurgegdelee. ene n' biden
uruu dairan dovtozh, khucheer bariv-
chlan, bool bolgood, bidnii ilzhgiig
avakh gezh baina gezh khelev. tegeed
ted iosyefyn geriin daamald dokhozh
ochood, baishingiin khaalany derged
tuund iinkhuu oguulev. ezen min'! bid
khuns khudaldazh avakhaar omno n'
end irsen bilee. tegeed buudallakh
gazraa khurch ochood, uutnykhaa
amyg neesend uut buriin amsar deer
khun buriin ogson mongo kheveeree
baizh baisan yum. tegeed bid tuuniig
butsaazh avchiran. bid bas khuns
khudaldazh avakhaar iluu mongotei
irsen. bidnii uutny amsar uruu
mongii maan' khen butsaazh khiisniig
bid medekhgui gev. tereertaivan
baitsgaa. buu aigtun. ta naryn burkhan,
etsgiin chin' burkhan ta naryn uutand
ter erdenesiig khiizh ogson yum. ta
naryn ter mongii bi avsan gezh kheleed,
simyeonyg tedend gargazh ogov. tegeed
daamal iosyefyn gert tedniig daguulan
ochood, tedend us ogch, kholiig n'
ugaalgazh, bas ilzhgend n' tezheel
ogchee. ted tend khoollakh bolsnoo
sonsood, iosyefyng uded irekhed n'
ogokh belgee beltgev. iosyefyng gert
orzkh irekhed ted gert oruulzh irsen
belgee tuund orgon bar'zh, gazar
sogdon morgov. iosyef tednii amar
mendiig asuugaad,ta naryn yar'zh
baisan nas ondor bolsor etseg chin' am-
galan sain baina uu? tereer odoo
khurtel

am'd seruun baigaa yuu? gesend
tedtany zarts, bidnii etseg amar sain,
odoo khurtel am'd seruun baigaa
gezh khariulaad, tolgoi bokhiin
morgotsgoozhee. iosyef kharaagaa
orgon, ekhiinkhee khuu byeniamin
duugee kharaad,ene chin' ta naryn
nadaa kheleed baisan nogoo otgon
duu chin' mon uu? geed,khuu min',
chamaig burkhan iveekh boltugai!
gezh nemzh khelev. iosyef duugee
kharaad, setgel n' ikhed uyarch,
yaaran uilakh gazar khain, oroondoo
orood ulav. tereer nuuree ugaazh,
garch ireed, setgelee barin,khoooloo
avchirch tav' gev. ted iosyef tusad
n', akh duu nart n' tusad n', tuuntei
khamt khoollodog yegipyet khumuust
bas tusad n' khool avchirch ogov. uchir
n' yegipyet khun yevryei khuntei
khamt khoollokhyg zhigshdeg azhee.
tedniig iosyefyn omno suulgakhdad
khamgiin tomoosoo avaad khamgiin
otgonyng n' khurtel nasnykh n'
daraallaar suulgasand ted biye biye
gaikhan kharatsgaav. iosyef ooriin
khoonoos tedend bar'san bogood
byeniamind ogson khool n' busdynkhaas
tav dakhin ikh baizhee. ted iosyeftoi
khamt uuzh, bayarlan tsengetsgeev.

44

iosyef geriin daamaldaatednii uutyg
daatsynkh n' khireer khool khunseer
duurgezh, khun buriin mongii uutny
n' amand khii! bas minii ayaga
buyuu mongon ayayg khamgiin
zaluugiinkh n' uutny amand khool
khunsni mongotei n' khamt khii!
khemeen tushaav. tereer iosyefyn
khelsen yesoor bugdiig khiizh,
uur geereekhed ter khumuusiig
bolon tednii ilzhgiig yavuulav.
tedniig khotoos garaad, kholdoogui
baikhad iosyef daamaldaa khandazh,
tednii khoonoos yavzh gutsekhdee
tedend ta nar yaagaad tusyg usaar
khariulna ve? ene bol minii ezni
uudag ayaga, mon mergelekhdee
ch kheregledeg ayaga n' bish gezh
uu? ta nar iinkhuu gem buruutai
zuil khiizhee gezh khekmeezhee.
daamal tedniig gutsezh ochood,
tedend ter yesoor khelev. tedezen
min'! ta yaagaad iim ug khelne ve?
iimerkhuu zuil khiikh n' bidnees
khol baig. bidnii utan dotor
baisan mongii ch bid kanaan
nutgaas tand butsaazh avchiran.
bid tany ezni gerees alt, mongo
yaakhin khulgailakh bilee! ter
yum tany zarts bidnii khenees
n' oldono, ter ukhekh bolno. bid
ch bas ezniikhee bool bolno
gesend daamaltegvel odoo ta
naryn khelsen yesoor bol"ye.
khenees ter yum oldono,
tereer bidnii bool bolzh, ta
naryn busad n' gem zemgui
bolno gev. tegeed ted tus
tusynkhaa uutyg gazart
yaaran bululgazh, khun bur
uutaa neesend daamal
khamgiin akhmadad n' ekhleed
khamgiin zaluug n' khurtel
negzhsend, nogoo ayaga n'
byeniaminy uutnaas oldzhee.
ted khuvtsaa

urtsgaazh, khun bur ilzhgee achaalz, khot uruu butsatsgaav. iuda bolon tuunii akh duu naryg iosefeyfn gert irekhde tereer ger-tee baizh bailaa. ted iosefeyfn omno gazar sogdon morgotsgoov. iosef tedend khandanta nar yuund iim khereg khiiv? nad met khun merge tolog tav'dag gedgiig ta nar medekhgui yuu? gev. iudabid ezen tandaa yuu ch gezh khelekh bilee. bid yuu gezh tailbarlazz, unench shudargaa yaazh batlakh ve? burkhan tany zarts naryn gem buruug olson uchir bid bolon garaas n' ayaga oldson ter khun tson ezen tany zarts bol'ye gesend iosefbi ogt tegekkgui. garaas n' ayaga oldson ter khun l minii bool bolzh, ta nar n' etseg uruugaa amar taivan butsatsgaav gev. iuda tuund oirton ochizh khelsen n'ezen min' ee! zarts chin' tany snort neg ug khel'ye. ta bolgoono uu? ta zartsdaa bitgii uurlaarai. uchir n' ta bol faraontai adil bilee. ezen min', ta zarts bidnees ta nar etsegtei yuu, duutei yuu? gezh asuusand bidnii etseg khogshin khun bii. nastai bolson khoino n' garsan neg zhaakhan khuu bii, tuunii akh n' ukhsen, tiimees ter ekheesee gantsaaraa uldsen bogood etseg n' tuund khaartz gezh bid ezen tandaa khelsen bilee. ta zarts bidend tuuniigee nad uruu avaad ir! bi tuuniig chin' uz'ye gezh khelsen bilee. tegekhd ter khuu etseege orkhizh chadakhgui. kherev ter etseege orkhivol etseg n' ukhekh bolno gezh bid ezen tand khelsen bilee. tegekhd ta zarts bidend khandazh kherev otgon duu chin' ta nartai khamt irekhgui bol ta nar minii nuuriig dakhin kharakhgui gesen bilee. tegeed tany zarts bid etseg-tee butsazh oohood, ezen tany ugiig tuund khelsen. tegeed etseg maan' butsazh yavaad, zhaakhan khool khuns khudaldazh avchir! gesend bid yavzh chadakhgui. kherev otgon duu maan' bidentei khamt yavbal bid yavna. otgon duu maan' bidentei khamt yavakhgui bol ter khunii nuuriig bid kharzh chadakhgui gesend tany zarts bidnii etseg bidend khandan ta nar medezh baigaa. ekhner maan' nadad khoyer khuu toruulzh ogson. neg n' nadaas yavchikhsan. tereer unekheer tastchuulsan baina gezh bi khelsen. tuunees khoish bi tuuniig kharaagui. kherev ta nar ene negniig n' nadaas avch yavakhad tuund min' gai tokhioldvol minii buural tolgoig ta bugd uitgar gunigtaigaar ukhegsdiin orond ochuulakh bolno gev. etsgiinkh n' am' khuugiinkhee am'tai kholbootoi baidag uchir odoo namaig etsegtee butsazh ochikhod ene khuu bidentei khamt baikhgui bol etseg maan' khuugee baikhguig uzeed, ukhekh bolno. tegvel tany zarts bid etsgiinkhee buural tolgoig uitgar gunigtaigaar ukhegsdiin orond ochuulakh bolno. tany zarts bi etsegtee ene khuukhdiin toloo daalt gargazh, kherev bi tuuniig tand butsaazh avchrahkgui bol bi oorroo etseg tany omno

monkhod gemiig uurekh bolno gezh khelsen bilee. tiimees zarts namaig ene khuugiin orond ezniiz zarts bolgon uldeezh, tuuniig akh nartai n' khamt yavuulna uu? ter khuu nadtai khamt baikhgui bol bi etsegtee kherkhen ochikh ve? etsegt min' uchrakh gashuun zovlong nadad buu kharuulaach gev.

45

iosef khazhuudaa baisan uilchlegch zarts narynkhoo omno setgelee bar'zh chadakhguid khureed,bugdeeree nadaas zailtsгаа! khemeen khashkhirchee. iosefyg akh duu nartaa ooriigoo taniulakhad tuunii khamt khen ch baisangui. iosefeyn yengenen uilsan n' yegipyetchuuded sonsogdson ba faraony ordond ch sonsogdzhee. iosef akh duu nartaa khandanbi iosefey baina. etseg min' odoo khurtel am'd seruun baina uu? gesend akh duu nar n' tuunees ain sandarsnaasaa bolood khariulzh chadsangui. iosef akh nartaanad uruu oirtotsgoo gesend ted oirton ochzee. tegeed iosefbi bol ta naryn duu iosef, ta naryn yegipyet uruu khudaldsan ter khun chin' baina. ta nar namaig ene gazar khudalsandaa buu sanaa zov, buu kharams. burkhan amiig avrakhaar ta naraas omno namaig ilgeezhee. ene nutagt khoyer zhiliin tursh gan zud bolson bogood bas dakhin tavan zhil gazar khagalzh ch chadakhgui, urgats khuraazh ch chadakhgui. burkhan ikh avralaaraa ta naryg am'd uldeezh, ur udmgy chin' gazar delkhii deer ulamzhluulan uldeekheer ta naraas omno namaig ilgeezhee. tiim uchraas namaig naash n' ta nar yavuulaagui, kharin burkhan yavuulsan. burkhan namaig faraony etseg, tuunii bukh gerin ezen, yegipyetiin bukh nutgiin zakhiragch bolgoson bilee. ta nar etseg deer min' turgen ochizh, tuund tany khuu iosef ingezh khelev. n'burkhan tany khuu iosefyg bukh yegipyetiin ezen bolgozee. nad uruu darui turgen ireech. ta ur khuukhd, ach zee nar, mal sureg, bukh ed khorongiinkhoo khamt goshyen nutagt am'dran suuzh, nadad oirkhon bai. gan zud dakhin tavan zhil urgeltzhlekh uchir bi tend tanyg tezheene. ta bolon tanaikhan, tany bukh khar'yaat nar yadarch zuderch magadguiz geerei. ta naryn bolon minii duu byeniaminy nuden deer ta nart ene ugiig khelzh baigaa khun bol iosef bi biyeeree baina. ta nar yegipyet dekh minii aldar khundiin tukhai bolon end uzezh kharsan bukhnee etsegt min' tsoimiig n' kheleerei. tegeed etsgiig min' end turgen avchir! geed, ooriin duu byeniaminykhoo khuzuugeer tevren uilakhad byeniamin ch bas tuunii khuzuugeer tevren uilav. iosef bas akh naraa unseed, teverch uilav. tegeed akh nar n' tuuntei yariltsatsgaav.

iosyefyn akh naryn irsen tukhai surag faraony ordond sonsogdozh, faraon bolon tuunii tushmed bayarlatsgaav. faraon iosyef khandanakh duu nartaa tushaa. ta nar khool khunsee achaaan khodolzh, kanaan nutagtaa ochizh, etsgee bolon ger ornykhnygodo daguulhan naash khurch ir! bi ta nart yegipyetiin khamgiin sain gazryg ogno. ta nar ter gazryn ur shimiig khurtekh bolno. ta nar odoo tushaal avsan tul gutsetge. yegipyet nutgaas khosog tereg avch, ekhner khuukhduudee suulgan, etsgee avchruul. ta nar ed khorongondoo kharamsakh khereggui. uchir n' yegipyetiin khamag sain saikhan yum ta narynkh geerei! gev. izrailiin khovguud yeschlon khiizhee. iosyef faraony tushaasan yesor tedend khosog tereg bolon zamyn khuns ogov. bas tereer khun burd nizhgeed khuvtas ogch, byeniamind gurvan zuun shyekyel mongo bolon tavan eelzhiin khuvtas ogchee. mon tereer etsegee arvan er ilzhgend yegipyetiin sain ed baraa achuulzh arvan em ilzhgend etsgiinkhee zamd khereglekh budaa taria, talkh, zamyn khunsiig achuulzh yavuulav. tereer akh naraa udezh gargakhdaazamdaa bitgii khereldeerei! gezh tedend khelev. ted yegipyetees garch, kanaan nutagt etseg iakovynd khurch irev. tegeed etsetgeiosyef odoo ch am'd baina. tereer yegipyetiin bukh nutgiin zakhiragch bolzhee gesend iakov gaikhazh, tedend itgesengui. tegeed ted iosyefyn oorsod n' zakhizh khelsen bukh ugiig etsetgee khelzh ogov. etseg iakov n' ooriig n' suulgazh avaachikhaar iosyefyn ilgeesen khosog teregnuudiig kharaad, setgel n' sergev. izrail'odoo bolloo. minii khuu iosyef odoo khurtel am'd baigaa yum baina. bi ukhekheesee omno ochizh, tuuntei uulz'ya gezh khelev.

46

tegeed izrail' khamag khorongo khogshloo avch khodlood, byeyershyebad irzh, etseg isaakiinkhaa burkhand takhil orgov. shono n' burkhan izrail'd uzegdezh. iakov aa' iakov aa' gezh duudakhad iakov bi end baina gezh khariulav. burkhanbi burkhan baina. chinii etsgiin burkhan baina. chi yegipyet uruu yavakhaasaa bitgii ai. bi tend chamaig aguu undesten bolgozh ogno. bi chamtai khamt yegipyeted ochood, zaaval chamaig butsaazh avchirna. iosyef chinii nudiig aniulakh bolno gev. iakov byeyershyebagaas khodolzhhee. izrailiin khovguud faraony suulgakhaar ilgeesen ter tergend etseg iakov bolon ekhner khuukhduudee suulgazhee. ted bas mal surgee, kanaan nutagt khurimtuulsan ed khorongoo avav. iakov bolon tuunii ur udam bugdeeree yegipyeted ochloo. iinkhuu iakov khovguud, ach nar, okhid, zee nar, bukh ur khuukhdee daguulzh, yegipyeted ochzhee.

yegipyeted ochson izrailiin ger buliinkhnii ner iim baina. iakov bolon iakovyn uugan khuu ryeubyen. ryeubyenii khovguud khanokh, pallu, khyezron, karmi. simyeony khovguud iyemuyel, iamin, okhad, iakhin, zokhar, kanaan emegtegees torsion shaal. lyeviin khovguud gyershom, kokhat, myerari. iudagiin khovguud yer, onan, shyela, pyeryez, zyera nar bogood (kharin yer, onan khoyer kanaan nutagt ukhzhhee.) pyeryeziin khovguud khyezron ba khamul. issakharyn khovguud tola, puvva, iov bolon shimron. zyebuluny khovguud syeryed, yelon, iakhlyeyel boloi. edgeer n' paddan-aramd lyegaan iakovt toruulzh ogson khovguud bogood tuunii okhin dina, tuunii okhid, khovguud bugd niileed guchin gurav boloi. gadyn khovguud n' zifion, khaggi, shuni, yezbon, yeri, arodi, aryeli boloi. ashyeryn khovguud n' imna, ishva, ishvi, byeria boloi. tednii okhin duu n' syera, byeriagiin khovguud n' khyebyer, malkhiyel khoyer. edgeer n' laban ooriin okhin lyead avch ogson zilpigiin iakovt toruulzh ogson arvan zurgaan khuukhduud boloi. iakovyn ekhner rakhelyin khuukhduud n' iosyef, byeniamin khoyer yum. ony takhilch potifyeragiin okhin asyenataas yegipyet nutagt iosyef toruulzh ogson manassy, yefraim khoyer. byeniaminy khovguud n' byela, byekhyer, ashbyel, gyera, naaman, yekhi, rosh, mupim, khuppim, ard boloi. tedgeer n' iakovt rakhelyin toruulzh ogson khovguud boloi. ted bugd niileed arvan dorvulee yum. dany khuu n' khushim. naffaliin khovguud n' iakhzyeyel, guni, iyezyer, shillyem. edgeer n' laban ooriin okhin rakhelyd avch ogson bilkhagaas iakovt toruulzh ogson khovguud bogood bugd doloo yum. yegipyeted iakovtai khamt irsen khumuus n' tuunii beruudees gadna zharan zurgaan khun baiv. edgeer n' bugd iakovaas garsan khumuus yum. yegipyeted torsion iosyefyn khovguud gevel khoyer bogood yegipyeted irsen iakovynkhan bugd dal boloi. iakov goshyen uruu zamchluulakhaar iudag ur'daar iosyef ilgeezh, ulmaar ted goshyen nutagt khureltsen irzhee. iosyef khosog tergee beltgezh, etseg izrail'taigaa uulzakhaar goshyend khurch ochood, tuund ooriigoo uzuulen, khuzuugeer n' tevreed ud-tal ulav. izrail' iosyef khandazhchinii am'd baigaag kharzh, tsarai zusiig chin' nudeerees uzsenees khoish bi odoo ukh'ye gev. iosyef ooriin akh duu nar bolon etsgiinkhendee khandazhbi ochizh faraond khel'ye. bi tuund kanaan baisan akh duu nar bolon etsgiinkhen maan' nad uruu khurch irlee. ted bol khon'chid, ugaasaa mal mallasaar irsen uls. ted mal surgee, khamag ed khorongoo avch irzhee geye. faraon ta naryg duudaad ta nar yuu khiideg uls ve? gezh asuukhlair n' ta nar tany zarts bid bolon bidnii ovog

deedes khar bagaasaa odii khurtel mal mal-lasaar irlee gezh kheleerei. yegipyetchuud khon'chidod mash durgui uchir ta naryg goshyen nutagt suulgakh bolno gev.

47

iosyef faraond ochood,minii etseg bolon akh nar maan' mal sureg, khamag ed khoron-goo avch, kanaanaas khureltsen ireed, odoo goshyen nutagt baina geed akh naraasaa tavan khuniig songozh, faraond baraalkhu-ulzhee. faraon tuunii akh naraasta nar yuu khiideg uls ve? gezh asuusand tedtany zarts bid khon'chid. bid bolon bidnii ovog deedes bugd tiim uls gev. ted bas faraond khandazhkanaan nutagt bolson khund khet-suu gan zudad tany zarts bidnii mal sureg belcheergui bolson tul bid end nutaglakhaa khurch irlee. tiimees zarts bidniig goshyen nutagt suulgazh ogno uu? gezh khelev. faraon iosyef khandazhchiniig etseg bolon akh nar chin' cham deer khurch irsen baina. yegipyetiin nutag chiniig omno baina. chi etsgee, akh naraa ene nutgiin khamgiin sain gazart suulga. tedniig goshyen nu-tagt suulga. kherev tednii dund chadvar-tai sain khumuus baigaag medvel, minii mal surgiig tedend khariitsuul gev. iosyef etseg iakovaa daguulzh ireed, faraond baraalkhu-ulzhee. iakov faraonyg yeroov. faraon iako-vaasta nas suuder khedtei ve? gezh asu-usand iakov faraondbi gazart oron kheren yavsaar zuun guchin zhil bolzh baina. bi tiim ch urt naslaagui, ovog deetsiinkhee nutag gazart selgen am'darsan on zhilu-uded khureegui bolovch khund berkhiiig tu-ullaa gev. iakov faraonyg yeroogood, ten-deesee garch odov. iosyef faraony tushaasan yesoore etseg bolon akh naraa tend suulgazh, yegipyetiin khamgiin sain gazart ramyesyes nutgiig tedend omch bolgon ogchee. iosyef ooriin etseg, akh nar bolon etsgiinkhee bukh ger bul, ur khuukhduudiig n' khool khun-seer khangakh bolzhee. gan zudad ulemzh nervegdsenees bukh nutagt khool khungui bolzh, yegipyet bolon kanaan nutag gan zudad uguiren tuildzhee. iosyef ur taria khudaldazh, yegipyet bolon kanaan nut-giin bukh mongiiig khuraazh, faraony or-dond avchrav. yegipyet bolon kanaan nutgi-inkhan mongoo duusgazhee. yegipyetchuud bugdeer iosyef irzhbidnii khamag mongo duussan. bidend khool khuns ogooch. bid yaagaad tany omno ukhekh yestoi yum be? gesend iosyef ta nar malaa avchirch og. ta naryn mongo duussan uchir bi malyn chin' orond ur taria og'ye gezhee. tegeed ted mal surgee iosyef avchirch ogov. iosyef tednii avchirsan aduu, khon', yamaa, ukher bolon ilzhignii orond khool khuns ogchee. iosyef bukh mal surgiinkh n' orond tedniig ter zhiidee khool khunseer khangav. ter zhil

ongorch, daraachiin zhil n' bolokhod khu-muus iosyef irzhmongoo bugdiig n' duus-gasnaa bid tanaas nuukhgui. mon mal sureg maan' bugd ezen tanykh. bidnii biye bolon gazart nutgaas maan' oor ezen tand ogokh yum yuu ch uldsengui. bid ch gazart nu-tagtaigaa ezen tany omno yaagaad ukhekh yestoi yum be? bidnii biyeig bolon gazart nutgiig maan' khool khunseer khudaldazh av! bid gazart nutagtaigaa khamt faraony bool zarts boltsgooye. bidend ur taria khairlaach. tegvel gazart nutag maan' ch tsolzhikhgui gev. tiimees iosyef yegipyetiin bukh gazryg khudaldazh avaad, faraond ogchee. khund khet-suu olsgolond nervegds-nee bolzh, yegipyetiin khun bur ooriinkhoo gazryg khudaldav. tegeed gazart faraonykh bolzhee. iosyef yegipyetiin nutgiin neg za-khaas nogoo zakh khurtel khumuusiig kho-tuud uruu nuulgen shilzhuulzhee. kharin zovkhon takhilchdyn gazryg l khudaldazh avsangui. uchir n' takhilchid faraonaas khuv' khurtdeg, faraonaas ogdog khishig khuviar khoollodog tul gazraa khudaldsan-gui. iosyef ard tumend khandazhbi onoodor ta naryg bolon ta naryn gazryg faraony toloo khudaldazh avsan yum. end ur taria baina. ta nar tuuniiig gazartaa tartsgaa! ta nar urgatsaa khuraazh, tavny negiig n' faraond ogood, uldsen dorvon khuviig n' oorsododoo avch, talbaid tarikx ur ba oor-sododoo bolon gerinkhendee, ur khuukhdu-uddee ogokh khool khuns bolgon khereglets-gee! gesend tedita bidnii amiig avarlaa. bid ezen tany taalald bagtakh boltugai! bid faraony bool boltsgooye gelee. iosyef urgat-synkhaa tavny negiig faraond ogokh yestoi gazryn khaal' togtooson n' onoodriig khur-tel khuchintei azhee. zovkhon takhilchdyn gazart l faraonykh bolsongui. izrail'chuud yegipyetiin goshyen gazart nutaglan suuzh, ter gazryg omchlön, onor nemegedzh, onor otgon boltsgoov. iakov yegipyetiin nutagt arvan doloon zhil am'dran suuzh, zuun dochin doloo nasalzhee. izrailiin ukhekh tsag n' oirtokhod khuu iosyefoo duudazh, tuund khandanbi odoo chiniig taallyg avsan bol chi garaa minii ogzgon dooguur khiizh, nadad enerel khair bolon itgel naidvaraar khandaach! namaig yegipyeted bitgiig or-shuulaarai! kharin ovog deedesteigee khamt noirsokh tsagt min' chi namaig yegipyetees avaachizh, tedniig nutagluulsan gazart or-shuulaarai! gezhee. iosyefbi tany khelsen yesoore khiine gezh khelev. iakovnadad tan-garagla gesend iosyef tuund tangaraglazh, izrail' ornykhoo tolgoid sogdon morgov.

48

tuunees khoino negen khun iosyef tsetseg tan' ovchtei baina gezh khelsend tereer manassye, yefraim khoyer khuugee avaad

ochiv. tany khuu iosyef tan deer khurch irlee gezh neg n' iakovt khelekhed izrail' bukh khuchee gargan oron deere ondi-izh suuv. iakov iosyef khandazhtogs khuchit burkhan kanaan nutgiin luzd nadad uzegdezh, yerooson bilee. tereer nadad bi chamaig onor otgon bolgozh urzhuulne. bi chamaas olon undesten bii bolgozh, ene gazryg chiniu ur khuukhduded uurdiin omch bolgon ogno gezh khelsen. namaig yegipyeted cham deer ochikhyn omno yegipyeted chamd torson yefraim, manassye khoyer khuu chin' miniikh, ryeubyen, simyeon khoyer shig miniikh bolno. tednii daraa chamaas torson khuukhdud n' chiniikh bolno. ted akh narynkhay neriin dor tednii oviig ovlokh bolno. namaig padanaas irekh uyed, yefrat khurekhiin omnokhon kanaan nutagt zam zuurtaa rakhyel nas barsan bogood bi tuunig yefrat khurdag zamd orshuulsan bilee. (yefrat bol odoogiin byetlyekhyem). izrail' iosyefyn khovguudiig kharaad, ed nar chin' khi be? gesend iosyefed nar bol end burkhanaas nadad khairlasan minii khovguud gezh etsegtee khelev. etseg n'odoo tedniig nad deer avchir! bi tedniig yerooye! gelee. izrail' ondor nastai bolson tul nud n' muudazh, kharzh chadakhgui bolzhee. iosyef khoyer khuugee daguulan, etsegtee khurch ochikhod ter khovguudiig n' tevren unsev. tegeed iosyef khandazhbi chiniu tsaraig kharna gezh khezee ch bodoogui. getel burkhan chiniu khuukhdudiig ch bas nadad kharuullaa gev. iosyef etsgiinkhee ovdgoos khoyer khuugee kholduulaad, gazart sogdon morgov. iosyef khoyer khuugee avaad, yefraim yeroogoodminii ovog etseg abraham, torson etseg isaak khoyertoi alkhazh baisan burkhan, bukhii l am'dralyn min' tursh onoodriig khurtel asran tetgesen burkhan, namaig eldev gai zovlongoos angizhrulsan tenger elchene khuukhdudiig yeroozh, ted minii nereer bolon minii ovog etseg abrahambas torson etseg isaakiin maan' nereer duuduulzh, gazar delkhi deer onor otgon bolgokh boltugai! gev. etseg n' baruun garaa yefraimyn tolgoi deer tav'snyg iosyef kharaad, setgeld n' niitseegui tul etsgiinkhee baruun garyg, yefraimyn tolgoi deerees avch, manassyegiin tolgoi deer tavikh gev. tegeed etsegtee khandazhene bish ee, aav aa! ene n' uugan khuu, ta baruun garaa tuunii tolgoi deer tavina uu? gesend etseg n' tatgalzazh, bi medezh baina,

khuu min'. bi medezh baina. ter bas negene ovog bolzh, aguu ikh bolno. kharin duu n' tuunees ch iluu aguu ikh bolzh, ur udam n' olon undesten bolno gezh khelev. tegeed ter odortoo tedniig yeroogoodizrail' chuud ta naryn neriig bar'zhburkhan ta naryg yefraim shig, manassye shig bolgokh boltugai! kheemeen yerookh bolnogeed yefraimyg manassyegeas deeguur taviv. izrail' iosyef khandazhukhekh tsag min' bolloo. kharin burkhan ta nartai khamt baizh, ta naryg ovog deetsiin tan' gazar uruu butsaakh bolno. bi chamd akh nart chin' ognosoo neg khuv' iluug ogno. uunig bi amorichuudaas ild, numaraag bulaan avsan yum gev.

49

iakov khuukhdudee duudanta nar tsuglartsgaa. bi ta nart ireeduid yuu bolokh tukhai khelzh og'ye. iakovyn khovguud eelta nar tsuglartsgaazh, sonsotsgoo! etseg izrailiinkhaa ugiig sonsotsgoo! ryeubyen, chi bol minii uugan khuu, minii khuch chadal, sur khuchnii min' okh', tsog zhavkhlangiin orgil, erch chadlyn deed bolovch us shig burgilzh baisan uchirchi erch chadlyn deed bolzh chadakhgui. chi etsgiinkhee oron deer garch, buzarlasan. ter minii oron deer garsan yum. simyeon, lyevi khoyer akh duus. tednii ild bol khargislalyn zevseg yum. suns min', tednii khuivaldaand buu oroltsog. oyuu sanaa min', tednii uulzaltad buu negdeg. ted uur khilengeeree khun alzh, orsdiin dur zorgooroo ukhrin kholiin shormosiig tasalzhee. tednii uur dogshin shiruun, khilen n' khargis khetstgiu uchir kharaal ideg! bi tedniig iakovyn dund khuvaazh, izrailiin dund taraana. iuda! chamaig akh duu nar chin' magtan orgomzhlokh bolno. gar chin' daisnykhay khooloig bagalzuurdakh bolno. etsgiin chin' khovguud chiniu omno sogdon bokhiikh bolno. iuda, chi bol arslangiin guyg yum. khuu min'! chi bar'san olzoo orkhin bosov. ter myaraan arslan shig khevtene. arslan bolokhynkh n' khuv'd, khien tuunig bosgokhoor zurkhlekh ve? shilog irtel khaany tayag iudagaas salakhgui. zakhiragchiin shiiden tuunii kholiin khoorondoos salakhgui. bukh khun tuunig duulgavartai dagakh bolno. ilzhgee usan uzmiin modnoos uyazh, dudrangaa khamgiin saikhan usan uzmiin modnoos uyazh, khuvtssaa darsand, nomrogoo usan uzmiin shuusend ugaana. darsnaas bolzh nud n' ulazh, suunees bolzh shud n' tsaiikh bolno. zyebulun dalain eragt am'dran suuzh, usan ongotsny zogsooltoi bolzh, bas nutgiinkh n' khil khyazgaar sidon khurtel orgozhino. issakhar n' khoniny khashaany khoorond khevtdeg khuch saitai ilzhig yum. tereer amrakh gazraa kharaad, sain gezh tootsood, moroo dooshluulzh, achaa-

gaa uureed, khund khuchir daramtan dor zaragdana. dan n' izrailiin negen ovgiin khuv'd, ard olnoo shuukh bolno. dan zamyn khazhuugiin mogoi, moriny osgiig khatgazh, unazh yavaa ezniig n' aragsh unagadag zamyn khazhuugiin khort mogoi bolno. ezen min', bi tany avralyg khuleedeg. gad n' tseregt dovtluulakh bolovchtednii araa khoozh dovtolno. ashyeryn khool khuns tos daazh, tereer khaany amtat khoolyg zekhezg ogno. naftali n' uyangat khooloigoor duuldag erkh duraaraa sogoo yum. iosyef n' ur zhims ikhte saglagar mochir, bulgiin dergedekh saglagar mochir, ter mochir n' khanyg davan urgana. mergen kharvaachid tuuniig khargislan kharvaad, nekhen khooson bolovch iosyefyn num bat bekh, gar n' khuchite baikh bogoodene n' iakovyn togs khuchit negenii garaas, izrailiin khad bolokh khon'chin garakh bolno. chinii etsgiin burkhanaar damzhin tuunees chamd tuslakh bolno. togs khuchit negeneer damzhuulan, tereer chamaig yerookh bolno. ene n' deed tengeriin yerool, door gunii yerool, khokh ba umain yerool bolno. chinii etsgiin yerool bolminii ovog deetsiin yeroolos ch iluu baizh, monkh uulsyn khyazgaargui shigter yerool n' iosyefyn terguun deer, akh dusiinkhee dundaas todron garagchiin zulai deer ergezheerne. byeniamin n' olzoo urzh tastagch chono, glooguur ter bar'snaa idezh, udsheer olzoo khuvaana gev. edgeer n' izrailiin arvan khoyer ovog baizhee. ene bol tedniig yerookhdoo etsgiinkh n' khelsen ug yum. tereer khun tus burd tokhirokh yerooliig khairlazhee. tereer tedend zakhiran khelsen n' bi ovog deedes uruugaa butсна. namaig khitchuudiin yefrony tal dakh' aguid baigaa ovog deedestei maan' khamt orshuulaarai. ter agui bol kanaan nutagt, mamryegiin omno, makhyelagiin talbaid bii. abrakham ter aguig talbaitai n' khamt orshuulgyn gazar bolgokhoor khitchuudiin yefronnos khudaldazh avsan yum. abrakham bolon ekhner sara n' tend orshuulagdsan bogood isaak bolon tuunii ekhner ryebyeka mon tend orshuulagdsan bilee. bi bas lyeagaa tend orshuulsan yum. ter talbai ba tendkhiin aguig khitchuudiin khovguudees khudaldazh avsan gev. iakov khovguuddee zakhasaa khelzh duusaad, kholoo khumin orondoo khiizh, etssiinkhee am'sgaag avaad, ovog deedes uruugaa odzhee.

50

iosyef etsgiinkhee tolgoon deer bokhiin uilzh, unseed, uilchlegch emch nartaa etsgiinkhee biyend gugel khiilgekheer tushaasand emch nar n' izrail'd ter yesoor uildev. tuuniig buten dochin khonogiin tursh khiiv.

ene n' gugliig khiizh duusakhad shaardag-dakh khugatsaa yum. yegipyetchuud tuunii khoinoos dalan khonog gashuudzhee. gashuudlyn khugatsaa ongormogts faraony ordnykhond khandazh, iosyef khelsen n' kherev bi odoo ta naryn taalald nitseen bol ta nar minii ene ugiig faraond sonorduulzh ogno uu? etseg min' nadaar tangaragluulzh khelekhddee ukkehkh tsag min' bolloo. kanaan nutagt oortoo ukhazh beltgesen orshuulgyn gazart min' namaig orshuulaarai! gesen bilee. tiimees namaig yavuulzh, etsgee orshuulakhgy bolgoono uu? bi tegeed ergezhe ir'ye gev. faraonetsettee tangaraglasan yesoor, chi yavaad etsgee orshuul gev. iosyefyig etsgee orshuulakhaar yavakhad faraony bukh tushmel, tuunii ordny ikhes deedes, yegipyetiin bukh ikhes deedes, mon iosyefyn bukh geriinkhen, tuunii akh duu nar, tuunii etsgiin ger buliinkhen tuuntei khamt yavzhee. zovkhon tednii khuukhed gashuud bolon mal sureg n' goshyend uldzhee. tersgiinkhnii tereg, mor'ton bas iosyefyig dagaldzhee. ter kheseg n' mash olon khun baizhee. ted iordan golyin nogoo ereg deer, atadyn utrem deer khurch irenguutee changaar uildaldan, guneer emgenetsgeev. iosyef tend etsgiinkhee khoinoos doloo khonogiin tursh gashuudzhee. tend orshin suugh kanaanachuud atadyn utrem deer bolson gashuudlyg kharaadyegipyetchuudiin mash tom gashuudal bolzh baina khemeen yariltsatsgaav. tiim uchraas iordan golyin nogoo ergiin ter gazryg abyel-mizraim khemeen nerlekh bolzhee. iakovyn khovguud etsgiinkhee tushaasan yesoor bugdiig guitselduulev. iakovyn khovguud etsgee kanaan nutag uruu avchraad, mamryegiin omno orshikh makhyelagiin talbai dakh' aguid orshuulav. ter gazryg abrakham khitchuudiin yefronnos talbaitai n' khamt khudaldazh avaad, orshuulgyn gazar bolgoon baiv. iosyef etsgee orshuulaad, khamt yavsan akh duu nar bolon etsgiig n' orshuulakhad yavsan busad bukh khamuustei khamt yegipyetdee butsazh irzhee. iosyefyn akh duu nar etsgiinkhee nas barsnyg kharaadkherev iosyef bidnii esreg os sanazh, oort n' bidnii khiisen bukh gem khoryg bidend erguulzh kiiikh gevel yaakh ve? khemeen yariltsatsgaav. tegeed ted iosyef khel damzhuulzhsetseg chin' nas barakhynkhaa omno akh nar chin' chamd gem khoryg khiisen bolovch tednii buruu nugliig chi odoo uuchlaarai gezhe ta nar iosyef khel gesen uchir ta etsgiinkhee burkhany zarts bidnii gem nugliig odoo uuchilna uu? gezhe khelsend tednii ugiig sonsood iosyef uilav. akh nar n' tuunii omno ochizh sogdonbid bol tany zarts nar gesend iosyef tedend khandazhbitgiitsgaa. bi yaakhin burkhanyg orlozh bolokh bilee? ta nar namaig khorlokh gesen bolovch burkhan onoodriinkh shig ui

olon khunii amiig avrakhyn toloo tuuniig
sainaar erguulsen yum. ta nar odoo bitgii
aitsgaa. bi ta naryg bolon khuukhduudiig
chin' tetgen tezheeye gezh kheleed, tedniig
taivshruulzh, ninzhin setgeleer yariltsav.
iosyef etsgiinkhee ger buliinkhentei khamt
yegipyeted suugaad zuun arvan zhil naslan,
yefraimyn khovguudiin gurban uyeiig uzezh,
bas manassyegin khuu makhiryu khovguud
ch iosyefyn ovor deer oszhee. iosyef akh
duu nartaa khandazhbi ukhevch burkhan ta
nart tustakhaar khurch ochizh, ta naryg ene
gazraas daguulan gargaad, abraham, isaak,
iakovt tangaraglasan ter gazart avaachna
geed, iosyef bas izrailiin khuukhduudeer tan-
garagluulaad, khelsen n'burkhan ta nart za-
aval tustakhaar irne. tegeed ta nar minii
yasyg endees avch yavaarai gev. tegeed
iosyefyg zuun arvan nasandaa ukhsend ted
tuunii biyend gugel khiigeed, yegipyeted
avsalzhee.

orsdiin geriinkhniig daguulzh iakovtai khamt yegipyeted ochson izrailiin khovguudiin ners gevel, ryeubyen, simyeon, lyevi ba iuda, issakhar, zyebulun ba byeniamin, dan ba naftali, gad ba ashyer yum. iakovyn ur udam bugd dalan khun baiv. kharin iosyef yegipyeted baisan. iosyef, tuunii akh duu nar bolon ter uyeiinkhen bugd nas barav. gevch izrailiin khovguud oson, ulam urzhizh, olshron, ontsgoi khuchtei bolzh, ter gazryg duurgev. iosyefyig medekkhgui shine khaan yegipyeted garch irev. ter ooriin ard tumenduzegtun! izrailiin khovguudiin ard tumen bidnees olon, bas khuchtei bolloo. tedend nariin ukhaanaar khandatsgaaya. tegekhhgui bol ted olon bolzh, dain garakh uyed bidniig uzen yaddag khumuustei niilzh, bidnii esreg baidazh, ene gazraas garakh bolno gev. tiimees tedniig khund khuchir azhlaar zovookhyn tuld tednii deer azhlyn darga naryg taviv. ted faraond zoriulzh pitom bolon raamsyes gedeg aguulakh khotuudyg bariv. gevch tedniig khedii chinee zovookh tusam ted todii chinee urzhizh, ulam bur tarkhlaa. tiimees yegipyetchuud izrailiin khovguudees bolzh aidast avtav. yegipyetchuud izrailiin khovguudiig khund khuchir azhild albadan shakhav. tedend onooson khund khuchir azhluud bolokh shavar zuurakh, toosgo tsokhikh bolon kheeriin yanz buriin azhlaar yegipyetchuud tednii am'dralyg gashuun zovlontoi bolgov. daraa n' yegipyetiin khaan shifra ba pua gedeg yevryei ekh barigchdad ta nar yevryei emegteichuudiig ekh barikh uyedee torokh sandal deer tedniig azhiglazh baigaad kherev khuu torvol ukhuulzh, kharin okhin torvol am'd uldee gev. kharin ekh barigchid burkhanaas emeezh, yegipyetiin khaany tushaasnaar khiilgui, kharin khovguudiig am'd uldeev. tiimees yegipyetiin khaan ekh barigchdyg duudazh, tedendta nar yuund iim yum khiizh khovguudiig am'd uldeev? gev. ekh barigchid faraondyevryei emegteichuud yegipyet emegteichuudtei adilgui yum. ted eruul chiireg bolokhoor ekh barigchiig irekhees omno torson baidag gezh khariulav. iimees burkhan ekh barigchdad sainaar khandzhee. ard tumen olshirch mash khuchirkheg bolov. ekh barigchid burkhanaas emeesen tul ter tedend ger bul bii bolgon ogov. tegekhed faraon bukh ard tumendeeshineer torson khuu buriig ta nar nil morond khayazh, okhin buriig am'd uldee gezh tushaav.

lyeviin geriin negen khun yavzh, lyeviin okhinyg avav. ter emegtei zhiremself khuu toruulsen bogood khuugiinkhee saikhnyg

uzekhdee tuuniig gurvan sar nuuv. gevch tuuniig tsaashid nuuzh chadakhgui bolmogtsoo tuund zoriulan zegen sags avch, baragshin bolon davirkhaigaar shavav. ter tuun dotor khuukhdee khiizh, niliin ergiin zegen dund taviv. khood yuu tokhioldokhyg medekhiin tuld tuunii egzh zaiduu zogsozh baiv. faraony okhin usand orokhoor nil uruu irzh, tuunii shivegchid niliin ergeer yavtsgaazh baiv. zegen dund sags baikhyg ter kharaad, shivegchnee ilgeezh tuuniig avchruullaa. ter neezh kharsand, negen khuu uilzh bailaa. ter tuuniig orovodone bol yevryeichuudiin khuukhduudiin neg n' baina gezh khelev. tuunii egch n' faraony okhindbi yavzh, yevryei emegteichuudees tany toloo khuukhdiig asrakh asragchiig duudakh uu? gev. faraony okhin tuundyav! gekhed, okhin yavzh, khuukhdiin ekhiig duudlaa. faraony okhin tuundene khuukhdiig avch, nadad asarch og. bi chamd kholsiig n' ogno gev. tegeed ter emegtei, khuukhdiig avch asrav. khuukhdiig osozh tom bolokhod, emegtei tuuniig faraony okhind avaaachsen bogood ter tuunii khuu bolov. tereer khuug mosye gezh nerleeduchir n' bi tuuniig usnaas gargazh avsan yum gezh oguulzhee. mosye osozh tom bolood negen odor ooriin akh duu nar uruu ochizh, tednii khund khuchir azhlyg kharav. oriinkh n' akh duu bolokh neg yevryei khuniig yegipyet khun zodozh baikhyg ter uzev. ter iish tiish kharaad, khungui baikhyg uzmegetsee, monookh yegipyet khuniig alzh, tuuniig elsend nuuv. tuuniig daraa odor n' ochikhod, khoyer yevryei khun zodoldozh baigaa uzegdev. ter buruutand khandanchi yuund khorschoo zodno ve? gesend, kharin nogoo khunkhen chamaig bidnii deer zakhiragch, esvel shuugcheer tav'san yum be? chi yegipyet khuniig alsan shigee namai bas alakh gezh baina uu? gesend, mosye aizkhkhereg unekheer ilerchee gezh khelev. faraon ene khergiin tukhai sonsod, mosyeg alakhaar erlee. kharin mosye faraony nudnees zugtazh, midian gazart am'drav. ter khudgiin derged suulaa. midian takhilch doloon okhintoi azhee. ted us tatakhaar ireed, etsgiinkhee khonin surgiig uslakhyn tuld ongotsnuudyg duurgev. getel khon'chid ireed tedniig khookhod mosye bosozh, okhidod tuslaad, khonin surgiig n' uslav. ted oorsdiin etseg ryeuyeld irekhed, ternoodor ta nar yuund iim khurdan irev? gezh asuuv. tedneg yegipyet khun bidniig khon'chdyn garaas khamgaalsan. tuugeer ch barakhgui, ter bidend us tatan ogch, khonin surgiig usalsan gezhee. ter okhiddooter khun khaana baina? ta nar yaagaad tuuniig orkhiv? tuuniig duudaad dailagatun! gezh khelev. mosye ter khuntei khamt am'drakhgy zovshoorson bogood ryeuyel ooriin okhin zipporag mosyed

ogchee. tegeed ter khuu toruulsend, mosye tuund gyershom gedeg ner ogoodbi khunii gazart khar' khun bolson yum gezh khelev. urt khugatsaa ongorch, yegipyetiin khaan nas barav. izrailiin khovguud boolcholoos bolzh sanaa aldan, uilzhee. boolcholoos bolzh tuslamzh guisan tednii khashkhiraan burkhand khurev. burkhan tednii yeolokh duug sonsozh, abrakham, isaak, iakovtai baiguulsan oriin gereeg sanav. burkhan izrailiin khovguudiig kharzh ankhaarav

3

mosye ooriin khadam etseg midiany takhilih iyetrogiin khonin surgiig khariulzh baiv. ter surgiig tsoliin baruun tald avaaichizh, burkhany uul khoryebt khurchee. ezenii tenger elch butan dotroos galyn dol dund tuund uzegdev. uzegtun, butand gal durelzezh baisan bolovch but shatakhgui baigaag mosye kharlaa. tegeed mosyebut yaa-gaad shatakhgui baigaa ene gaikhamshigt uzegdliig odoo bi ochizh kharakh yestoi gelee. tuunii kharakhaar ergekhiig ezen kharaad, butny dundaas burkhan tuuniig duudanmosye! mosye! gesend, terbi end baina gezh oguulev. tegtel ternaashaa buu oirt! chinii zogsozh baigaa gazar bol ar-iun gazar uchraas chi kholoosoo shaakhaigaa tail gezh aildav. monbi chinii etsgiin burkhan, abrahamyn burkhan, isaakiin burkhan, iakovyn burkhan gezh aildsand, mosye burkhan yegzekhees aizh, nuuree nuuv. ezenyegipyeted baigaa oriin ard tumniig zovlong bi saitarkharzh, darlagch-daas n' bolson tednii khashkhiraanyg son-sloo. bi tednii zovlong medsen. tiimees tedniig yegipyetchuudiin garaas choloolzh, ter gazraas gargan, kanaan, khit, amori, pyeriz, khivi, bolon iyebuschuudyn gazar bolokh suu balaar byalkhsan saikhan u-dam nutag uruu avaaichikhaar bi buuzh irlee. uzegtun, izrailiin khovguudiin khashkhiraan nadad khursen. tsaashibal yegipyetchuud tedniig kherkhen darlazzh baigaag ch bi kharsan. tiimees, odoo naash ir. bi chamaig faraaon uruu ilgeezh, chamaar oriin ard tumen bolokh izrailiin khovgu-udiig yegipyetees avchruul"ya gev. gevch mosye burkhandfaraon uruu ochizh, izrailiin khovguudiig yegipyetees gargakh gedeg bi khen yum be? gezh khelsend, terbi cham-tai zaaval khamt baina. chi ard tumniig yegipyetees gargan avchraad, ta nar ene u-land burkhand morgono. ene n' chamd minii chamaig ilgeesnii temdeg bolno gezh aildav. tegekhd mosye burkhandkharaach. bi izrailiin khovguud uruu ochizh, tedend ta naryn ovog deetsiin burkhan namaig ta nar uruu ilgeev gezh khelekhd, ted nadaas tuunii ner khen be? gezh asuu-val, bi tedend yuu gezh khelekhd ve? gev.

burkhan mosyedbi bol bi baidag gev. tegeed terizrailiin khovguuded chi ŋibi baidagz na-maig ta nar uruu ilgeev gezh khel gelee. tsaash n' burkhan mosyedizrailiin khovgu-uded chi ta naryn ovog deetsiin burkhan, abrahamyn burkhan, isaakiin burkhan, iakovyn burkhan bolokh ezen namaig ta nar uruu ilgeev gezh khel. ene bol monkhod minii ner bogood uyeiin uyed minii durs-galt ner yum. yavzh, izrailiin akhmadu-udyg khamtad n' tsugluulan ta naryn ovog deetsiin burkhan, abrakham, isaak, iakovyn burkhan ezen nadad uzegden ŋibi ta naryg unekheer ankhaarch, yegipyeted ta nart yuu tokhioldsonyng kharav. tiimees ta naryg yegipyetiin zovlongoos gargazh, suu balaar byalkhsan nutag kanaan, khit, amori, pyeriz, khivi, iyebuschuudyn nutag uruu avaaichizh bi aildlaaz gezh khel. ted chinii ugiig sonsono. chi izrailiin akhmaduudtai khamt yegipyetiin khaan uruu ochood yevryeichu-udiiin burkhan ezen bidentei uulzan. ti-meess odoo bid oorsdiin burkhan ezen takhil orgokhiin tuld tsol uruu gurban odriin ayand yavakhyg bidend zovshoorooch! gezh khel. kharin khuchit mutraar tsokhikhoos naash yegipyetiin khaan ta naryn yavakhyg zovshoorokhguig bi medezh baina. bi oriin mutraa sungazh, yegipyetiin gold uildekh bukhii l gaikhamshguudaaraa ter uislyg tsokhisny daraa ter ta naryg yavuulna. bi yegipyetchuudiin nuden deer ene ard tumend khair enerliig soyerkhokh bolno. ta nar yavakhdaa gar khooson yavakhgui. kharin emegtei khun bur khorshoosoo bolon gert n' am'dardag emegteigees alt, mongon eddel ba khuvtsas guizh avaad, khovguud okhiddoo omsogozh zuulge. ingezh ta nar yegipyetchu-udiig tonokh bolno gev.

4

tegekhd mosye khariulankherev ted nadad itgekhhui, minii ugiig sonsokhhui bol yaakh ve? uchrir n' ted ezen chamd uzegdeegui gezh khelzh magadgui gev. ezen tuuneeschinii gart baigaa chin' yuu ve? gezh asuukhad, tertayag gezh khariulsand tertuuniigee gazar khaya gezh aildav. ter tayagaa gazar khayakhad, tayag n' mogoi bolsond mosye tuunees zugtav. kharin ezen mosyedgaraa sungan suulnees n' bar' gelee. ter garaa sungan tuuniig barikhad, mogoi gart n' tayag bolov. ene n' tednii ovog deetsiin burkhan, abrahamyn burkhan, isaakiin burkhan, iakovyn burkhan ezen chamd uzegdseniig tedend itguulekhiin tuld yum gezh aildav. ezen tsaash n' tuundodoo garaa ovortoo khii gev. ter ovortoo garaa khiigeed gargazh irekhd, gar n' tsas shig tsagaarch uyaman ovchtei bolson baiv. ezengaraa ovor-too dakhiaid khii! gev. ter ovortoo garaa dakhin khiigeed ovroosoo gargazh irekhd,

gar n' biyeiinkh n' busad kheseg shig eruul bolson bailaa. khervee ted chamd itegkhgúi, ekhnií temdgiin duu khooolig sonsokhgui bol daraagiin temdgiin duu khooolind itegzh bolokh yum. kharin kherev ted ene khoyer temdegt ch ul itegzh, chinii ugiig sonsokhgui bol chi nilees us avch, khuurai gazart asga. nilees chinii avsan us khuurai gazart tsus bolno gev. mosye ezendezen min', ochigdor ch, urzhigdar ch, ta zartstaigaa yar'zh ekhelsnees khoish ch, bi khezee ch uran ugtei baigaagui. uchr n' bi khel yaria muu, modon kheltei khun gezh khariulav. ezen tuundkhen khunii amyg buteeseen be? khen khunii khelgui, esvel dulií, kharaatai, esvel sokhor bolgodosog ve? ezen bi bish gezh uu? tiimees odoo yav! bi oroo chinii amtai khamt baizh, chinii yuu khelekhiig chamd zaana gev. kharin tero, ezen, ta khussen khunee yavuulaach! gesend ezenii uur khilen mosyegiin esreg badarchlyevi khun aaron gedeg akh chamd baikhgui yuu? ter khel yaria saitaig bi medne. uzegtun, ter chama tai uulzakhaar garch irzh baina. ter chamaig kharaad zurkhendee bayarlana. chi tuuntee yar'zh, ugee khelzh og. bi chinii bolon tuunii amtai khamt baina. bi ta naryn yuu khiikihiig chin' ta nart zaana. ter chinii orond ard tumentei yarina. ter chinii amyg orlon. chi tuund burkhan shig baina. chi ene tayagiig gartaa bar'zh, ugeer temdguudiig uildene gezh aildav. tegeed mosye tundeas kholdozh, khadam etseg iyetrogiind butsan ohood, tuundbi yegipyeted baigaa ooriin akh duu nar uruu butsan ochizh, tednii am'd esekhiig kharmaar baigaa tul namaig yavuulaach gesend iyetro mosyedamar taivan yav daa gezh khelev. miandand ezen mosyed khandanyegipyet uruu butsan och. chinii amiig erelkhiilzh baisan bukh khun ukhsen gezh aildav. ingeed mosye ekhner, khovguudee avch tedniig ilzhig unuulaad, yegipyet nutag uruu butsan yavav. burkhany tayagiig mosye gartaa avlaa. ezen mosyedchi yegipyeted butsazh ohood, gart chin' minii ogson bukh gaikhamshgiig faraony omno uild. kharin bi tuunii zurkhiig khatuu bolgokh bogood ter ard tumniig yavuulakhgui. tegekhd chi faraond ezen ingezh aildazh baina. nízrail' bol minii khuu, minii uugan khovguun. tiimees bi chamd minii khuug yavuul. ter nadad uilchleg gesen bolovch chi tuuniig yavuulakhaas tatgalzan. uzegtun, bi chinii khuug, uugan khovguuniig chin' alnaz kheemeen khel gev. zam dakh' khonoglokh gazart ezen tuuntee uulzaad, tuuniig ukhuulekh gev. tegekhd zippora tsakhiir chuluu avch, khuugiinkhee khovchnii ar'syg ogtlood, tuuniig mosyegiin khold khayazh, chi unekheer minii tsusan nokhor gezh khelev. tegekhd ter mosyeg taviv. ter uyed zippora chi tsusan nokhor mon gezh khelsen

n' khovch khondoltoos bolson yum. ezen aarondtsold mosyetei uulzakhaar yavagtun gev. ter yavzh, burkhany uuland tuuntee uulzazh, tuuniig unsev. mosye ooriig n' ilgeesen ezenii bukh ug ba oort n' tushaasan bukh temdgiig aarond khelev. mosye, aaron nar khamt yavzh, izrailiin khovguudiin bukh akhmaduudyg tsugluulaad, ezenii mosyed aildsan bukh ugiig aaron yariv. daraa n' ter ard tumnii omno temdguudiig uzuulev. tegekhd ard tumen itgev. ezen izrailiin khovguudiig ankhaarch, tednii zovlong kharsnyg ted sonsood, doosh bokhiizh, morgoloo.

5

uunii daraa mosye, aaron nar faraond ochizhizrailiin burkhan ezen iinkhuu aildazh baina. minii ard tumniig yavuul. ted tsold nadad bayaryn yesol uidleg gezh khelev. kharin faraonezen gegch khen bolood, izrailiig yavuul gesen tuunii ugiig bi dagakh yestoi yum be? bi ezeniig medekhgui, izrailiig ch yavuulakhgui gezh khelev. tedyevryeichuudiin burkhan bidentei uulzan. tsol uruu gurban odrin ayand bidniig yavuulaach. bid oorsdiin burkhan ezend takhil orgoye. es tegvel ter biden deer takhal bolon selemtei buuna getsgeev. kharin yegipyetiin khaan tedendmosye, aaron nar aa! ta nar yuund ard tumniig azhlaas n' khondiiruulne ve? yavzh oorsdiinkhoo azhlyg khii gev. faraonkhar, ene gazryn ard tumen edugee mash olon. ta nar tednii azhlyg zogsoozh baina gezh bas khelev. ingeed ter odor faraon ard tumnii deer bui azhlyn darga nar bolon khargalzagchdad zarlig buulgazh, ta nar ard tumend toosgo khiikhd n' zoriulzh ur'dynkh shigee surel ogdgoos tsashid bol'. ted yavzh, oorsdodoo surel kharin, kharin tednii ur'd khiizh baisan toosgyg ter toogoor n' khiilee. ta nar toog n' buu khas. ted zalkhuu uchr bidniig yavuulaach. orsdiin burkhand takhil orgoye gezh khashkhirsch baina. tednii azhlyg bur khund bolgovol ted tuuniigee khiizh, khudal ugsiig ankhaarakhaa bolino gev. ingeed ard tumnii azhlyn darga nar ba khargalzagchid garch iren, ard tumendfaraon ingezh khellee. bi ta nart surel ogokhgo. ta nar yavzh, oldokh gazraas n' oorsdodoo surel tuutsgee. kharin ta naryn azhlaas ogtkhon ch khasakhgui gev. ard tumen surliin orond tariany yezoor tuukhiin tuld yegipyetiin bukh nutagar tarkhav. azhlyn darga nar tedniig shavduulzh, ta nart surel baisan uye shig odrinkhoo nogdson azhlyg odort n' guitssetge gev. izrailiin khovguudiin khargalzagchid zodulzhta nar ochigdor, onoodor yaagaad ur'dyn adil toogoor toosgo khiizh guitssetgeegui ve? gezh asuugdav. tedniig

faraony azhlyñ darga nar tomilson azhee. izrailliñ khovguudiñ khargalzaghchid yavzh, faraondta yaagaad ooriñkhoo booluudad ingezh khandana ve? tany booluudad yamar ch surel ogokhgui atlaa toosgo khii gezh ted khelzh baina. uzegutñ, tany booluud zoduulzh baigaad tany ar tumen buruutai gezh gomdol meduulev. kharin terta nar zalxhuu, zalxhuu baina. tiimees ta nar bidniig yavuulaach. ezend takhil orgoye getsgeezh baina. tiimees odoo yavzh azhillatsгаа. ta nart surel ogokhgui bolovch ta nar togtotoon khemzheegeer toosgo kiiikh yestoi gezh khelev. ta nar odor buriñ toosgyg ogtkhon ch khasakh yesgui gesniig izrailliñ khovguudiñ khargalzaghchid sonsood, oorsdod n' ui gashuu uchirsnýg medev. ted faraonykhaas garch ireed, tedniig khuleen zogsozh baisan mosye, aaron nartai taaralдав. ted mosye, aaron nartta nar faraon bolon tuunii zarts naryñ nudend bidniig zhiqshuurt zuil bolgon, bidniig aluulakh gezh tedniig gart selem ogch baigaa tul ezen ta naryg kharaad shuukh boltugai! gezh khelev. mosye ezend butsan irzh, o, ezen, ta yaagaad ene ard tumniig iim gaid uchruulsan be? ta yuund namaig yavulsan yum be? bi tany nereer yarikhaar faraon uruu irsen ter tsagaas kroiish ene ard tumend ter ikh gai tariv. ta orioñkhoo ard tumniig ogtkhon ch avarsangui gezh oguulev. yegipyetees garsan n' 4. yegipyetees garsan n' 6

6

ezen mosyednamaig faraond yuu kiiikhiiig odoo chi kharna. minii khuchit mutraas bolzh ter tedniig yavuulna. minii khuchit mutraas bolzh ter tedniig nutgaasaa khookh bolno gev. burkhan tsaash n' mosyetei yarin, tuundbi bol ezen. bi abrakham, isaak, iakovt togs khuchit burkhanaar ilersen. kharin ezen gedeg oriñkhoo nereer bi oriigoo tedend meduuleegui. bi mon tedend kanaan gazar buyuu tenuuchilzh baisan gazryg n' ogokhoor oriin gereeg tedentei baiguulsan. bi yegipyetiñ boolchold orson izrailliñ khovguudiñ ui gashuug sonsozh, oriin gereeg sanalaa. tiimees izrailliñ khovguuded ingezh khel. bi bol ezen. yegipyetchuudiñ khund achain dooroos bi ta naryg gargazh, tedniig boolchloolos ta naryg choloolokh bolno. sungasan mutar bolon aguu shiitgeluudeer bi ta naryg avarna. tegeed bi ta naryg oriñkhoo ard tumen bolgozh, bi ta naryñ burkhan bolno. bi bol ta naryg yegipyetchuudiñ khund achain dooroos gargasan ta naryñ burkhan ezen gedgiig ta nar medekh bolno. bi abrakham, isaak, iakovt ogokhoor tangarglasan ter gazar uruu ta naryg avachizh, tuuniig ta nart ov bolgon ogno. bi bol ezen gezh aildav. mosye uuniig izrailliñ

khovguuded ulamzhilsan bolovch ted gomdson setgel bolon khund azhlaas bolzh mosyeg sonssongui. ezen mosyed khandan yavzh, izrailliñ khovguudiig nutgaasaa yavulakhgy yegipyetiñ khaan faraond khel gev. gevch mosye ezenii omnouzegtun, izrailliñ khovguud namaig sonsoogui baikhad faraon namaig kherkhen sonsokh bilee. uchir n' bi uran tsetsen yar'zh chadakhgui gev. ezen mosye, aaron nart khelzh, yegipyetiñ nutgaas izrailliñ khovguudiig avchrahkhyñ tuld izrailliñ khovguud bolon yegipyetiñ khaan faraony talaarkh uurgii tedend ogov. edgeer n' tedniig etsguudiñ geruudiñ terguulegchid boloi. izrailliñ ugan khuu ryeubyeniñ khovguud n' khañokh, pallu, khyezron, karmi nar yum. ted ryeubyeniñ urguud bilee. simyeony khovguud n' iye-muyel, iamin, okhad, iakhin, zokhar bolon kanaan emegtein khovguun shaul nar yum. ted simyeony urguud bilee. lyeviiñ khovguudiñ ners n' nasnykhaa erembeer gyershon, kokhat, myerari bogood lyevi zuun guchin doloo nasalzhee. gyershony khovguud n' urguudynkhaa erembeer libni, shimyei nar bilee. kokhatyn khovguud n' amram, izkhar, khyebroñ, uzziiel bogood kokhat zuun guchin gurav nasalzhee. myerariñ khovguud n' makhli, mushi nar yum. ted uyeiñ daguu lyevichuudiñ urguud bilee. amram n' avga egch iokhyebyedyg ooriñ ekhner bolgon avsan. ter emegtei tuund aaron bolon mosyeg toruulzhee. amram zuun guchin doloo nasalzhee. izkharñ khovguud n' kora, nyefyeg, zikhri nar bilee. uzziieliñ khovguud n' mishayel, yelzafan, sitri nar bilee. aaron n' amminadabyn okhin, nakhshony duu yelishyebag ekhnere bolgon avsan. ter emegtei tuund nadab, abikhu, yelyeazar, itamar naryg toruulev. koragiñ khovguud n' assir, yelkana, abiasaf nar yum. ted korachuudyn urguud bilee. aarony khuu yelyeazar n' putiieliñ okhidyn negiig ekhner bolgon avsan. ter emegtei tuund finyekhasy toruulsen. ted urguudynkhaa yesoor lyevichuudiñ etsguudiñ geruudiñ terguulegchid bilee. izrailliñ khovguudiig tsergiñ erembeer yegipyetiñ gazraas garga gezh ezen aaron, mosye nart aildan bilee. izrailliñ khovguudiig yegipyetees gargakh talaar yegipyetiñ khaan faraond khelsen khumuus bol mosye, aaron bilee. yegipyetiñ nutagt ezen mosyed aildan ter odor ezen mosyed khandanbi bol ezen. minii chamd aildan bukhnii yegipyetiñ khaan faraond khel gev. gevch mosye ezenii omnouzegtun, bi uran tsetsen yar'zh chadakhgui. namaig faraon yaazh sonsokh bilee? gezh khelev.

7

ezen mosyeduz. bi chamaig faraond burkhan shig bolgonson. chiniñ akh aaron esh uzu-

ulegch chin' bolno. minii chamd tushaasan bukhniig chi khel. chinii akh aaron izrailiin khovguudiig nutgaasaa yavuul khemeen faraond khelekh bolno. geveh bi faraony zurkhiig khatuurulzh, oriin temdeg ba oriin gaikhamshguudyg yegipyeted olon bolgono. faraon ta naryg sonsokhgui uyed bi oriin mutryg yegipyet deer tav'zh, aguu shiitgeluudeer damzhuulzh, oriin tserguud bolokh oriin ard tumen izrailiin khovguudiig yegipyetiin nutgaas gargana. bi oriin mutraa yegipyet deer sungazh, izrailiin khovguudiig tednii dundaas gargakhad yegipyetchuud namaig ezen gedgiig medekh bolno gev. ezenii oorsdod n' tushaasan yesoor mosye, aaron nar uuniig khiiv. ted tiinkhuu khiiv. ted faraond khelekh uyed mosye nayan nastai, aaron nayan gurvan nastai baiv. ezen mosye, aaron nartai yarin faraon ta naryg gaikhamshig uzuul gevel, chi aarond tayagaa avch, mogoi bolgokhoor faraony omno tuuniig khayaa gezh khel khemeen aildav. mosye, aaron nar faraon uruu ochizh, ezenii tushaasan yesoor yag tiinkhuu uildev. aaron tayagaa faraon ba tuunii zarts naryn omno mayakhad ter n' mogoi bolov. faraon ch bas merayed ba ilbechdiig duudav. yegipyetiin ilbechid ch bas oorsdiin ilbeeree negen adil uildev. ted bugdeeree oorsdiin tayagudaa khayazh, tedgeer n' mogoi bolsol bolovch aarony tayag tednii tayaguudyg zalgiv. gesen ch faraony zurkh khatuuruch, ezenii aildsanchlan ter tedniig sonssongui. ezen mosyedfaraony zurkh khatuu yum. ter ard tumniig yavuulakhaas tatgalzazh baina. gloo faraon uruu och. tuuniig us uruu irekhed, tuuntei uulzakhaar chi niliin ereg deer zogs. mogoi bolsol tayagaa chi gartaa bar'. chi tuund yevryeichuudiin burkhan ezen namaig cham uruu ilgeezh niniin ard tumniig yavuul. ted tsold nadad ulchilnezh gesen. kharagtun. getel chi odoo boltol sonssongui. iimees ezen aildazh baina. nichi ugeer namaig ezen gedgiig medekh bolno. uzegtun, bi gartaa baigaa tayagaaraa niliin usyg tsokhikhod ter n' tsus bolno. nild bui zagaz ukhezh, nil moron omkhiirch, yegipyetchuud nilees us ukhad khetsuu bolnoz gezh khel khemeen aildzee. ezen mosyedchi aarond tayagaa avch, garaa yegipyetiin usan deeguur, tednii gol moron, gorkhi, tsoorom, bukh usan sanguud deeguur sunga. tedgeer n' bugd tsus bolog. yegipyetiin bukh nutag dayaar modon, chuluun savand tsus baikh bolno gezh khel khemeen aildav. mosye, aaron nar ezenii tushaasan yesoor uildev. ter tayagaa orgozh, faraon ba tuunii zarts naryn nudnii omno niliin usyg tsokhisond, niliin bukh us n' tsus bolon khuvirav. niliin zagaz ukhezh, nil omkhiirsond, yegipyetchuud niliin usnaas uuzh chadakhgui bolsol. yegipyetiin bukh gazart tsus baiv. geveh yegipyetiin ilbechid

8

ezen mosyedfaraond ochizh, tuund ezen iinkhuu aildazh baina. niniin ard tumniig yavuul. ted nadad ulchilne. kherev chi tedniig yavuulakhaas tatgalzal, bi chinii bukh nutag devsergiig melkhiigeer tsokhino. nil melkhiigeer duurch, tedgeer n' garch ireed, chinii ordond, chinii untlagyn oroond, oron deer chin', chinii zarts naryn gert ba ard tumend chin', chinii zuukhand, gurilyn savand orno. chamd, chinii ard tumend bolon chinii bukh zarts nart melkhii garch irnez gezh khel khemeen aildav. ezen mosyedaarond tayagtai garaa gol moron, gorkhi, tsoormuudiin deeguur sungazh, yegipyetiin nutagt melkhii oruul gezh khel khemeev. aaron garaa yegipyetiin usan deeguur sungasand, melkhiinuud garch ireed yegipyetiin nutgiig burkhev. ilbechid ch ilbeeree tuun shig uildezh, yegipyetiin nutagt melkhii oruullaa. faraon, mosye aaron naryg duudazhnadaas bolon minii ard tumnees melkhiig zailuulaach gezh ezenees gui. bi ard tumniig yavuulzh, ezend takhil orguul'ye gezh khelev. mosye faraondtany toloo bolon tany zarts nar, tany ard tumnii toloo guizh, ta naraas bolon geruudees chin' melkhiig zailuulan zovkhon nild uldeekhiin toloo bi khezee guikhyg khelekh zavshaanyg tand og'ye gev. termargaash gezh khelev. mosyebidnii burkhan ezen shig negen baikhgui gedgiig tand meduulekhiin tuld tany khelsneer baikh boltugai. ta bolon tanai geruud, tany tushmed, tany ard tumnees melkhii zailzh, zovkhon nild l uldene gezh khariulav. mosye, aaron nar faraonykhaas garaad, faraond uchrualsan melkhiin talaar mosye ezenees khashkhiran guiv. ezen mosyegiin ugiin daguu uildev. melkhiinuud ger, khashaa bolon talbainuudaas garch ukhetsgeev. khumuus tedniig tsugluulzh ovoosond, gazar omkhiirov. geveh amar amgalan bolsnyg faraon uzeed, zurkhee khatuurulzh, ezenii aildsanchlan tedniig sonssongui. ezen mosyedaarond tayagaa sungan gazryn toosyg tsokh'. ter n' yegipyetiin bukh nutag dayaar boos bolokh boltugai gezh khel khemeev. ted tiinkhuu uildev. aaron tayagaa bar'san garaa sungan, gazryn toosyg tsokhikhod, boosnuud khun, mald shavav. yegipyetiin nutag dayaar gazryn bukh toos n' boos bolon khuvir-

san. ilbechid ilbeeree boos gargakh gezh oroldson bolovch chadsangui. boosnuud khun, mald shavav. ilbechid faraondene bol burkhany khuruu gezh khelzhee. faraony zurkh khatuurch, ezenii aildsanchlan ter tedniig sonssongui. ezen mosyedgloo ert bosozh, faraonyg usand irekhed n' tuunii omno ochood tuund ezen iinkhuu aildazh baina. nminii ard tumniig yavuul. ted nadad uilchilne. khervee chi minii ard tumniig yavuulakhgui bol bi chamd bolon chinii zarts nar, chinii ard tumend bolon tanai geruud uruu boon yalaag yavuulna. yegipyetchuudiin geruud, mon tednii am'dardag gazar n' boon yalaagaar duurne. kharin ter odor bi oriin ard tumnii baigaa goshyen gazryg tusgaarlan, tend yamar ch yalaan sureg bailgakhgui. ingesneer ezen bi ene gazar nutagt baigaa gedgiig chamd meduulekh bolno. bi oriin ard tumen ba chinii ard tumnii khoorond zaag tavina. ene temdeg margaash biyelekh bolnož gezh khel khemeen aildav. ezen tiinkhuu uildzhee. too tomshgui boon yalaa faraony ordon bolon tuunii zarts naryn ger, yegipyetiin bukh gazart irev. asar olon yalaanaas bolzh gazar khoosrov. faraon, mosye aaron naryg duudanyavzh, ene gazart oorsdiin burkhand takhil orgo gezh khev. mosyetegez bolokhgui. bid yegipyetchuudiin zhihshdeg yumsyg oorsdiin burkhan ezend orgokh bolno. kherev bid yegipyetchuudiin nuden deer, tednii zhihshdeg yumsyg orgovol, ted bidniig chuluugaar tsokhikh bish uz? bid tsol uruu gurvan odriin ayand yavzh, oorsdiin burkhan ezend tuunii tushaasanchlan takhil orgokh yestoi gezh khev. faraonbi ta naryg yavuulna. ta nar tsold oorsdiin burkhan ezendee takhil orgoorei. kharin ta nar bitgii ikh khol yavaarai. minii toloo guigaach gev. mosyeuzegtun, bi tanaikhaas garmagtsaa ezenees guina. tegvel margaash boon yalaa faraon bolon tuunii zarts nar, tuunii ard tumnees zailna. kharin faraon ard tumniig ezend takhil orguulekheer yavuulalgui dakhin buu mekhleerei gezh khev. mosye faraonykhaas yavzh, ezenees guiv. ezen mosyegiin khelsen yesoor uildezh, boon yalaag faraon bolon tuunii zarts nar, tuunii ard tumnees zailuulzh, negiig ch uldeesen-gui. gevch faraon ene udaa ch mon zurkhee khatuuruulan, ard tumniig yavuulsangui.

9

ezen mosyedfaraond ochizh, tuund yevryeichuudiin burkhan ezen ingezh aildazh baina. nminii ard tumniig yavuul. ted nadad uilchilne. kherev chi tedniig yavuulakhaas tatgalzazh, bar'saar baival ezenii mutar kheer baigaa chinii mal sureg, aduu, ilzhig, temee, ukher, khonin deer chin' aimshigt takhal ovchnoor buuna. kharin

ezen izrailiin mal bolon yegipyetiin malyg zaaglazh, izrailiin khovguudiin bukh malaas neg n' ch ukhekhguiz gezh khel khemeen aildav. ezen tsag tovlozh, margaash ezen uuniig ene gazart uildene gezh aildav. daraagiin odor ezen uuniig uildsend, yegipyetiin bukh mal ukhev. kharin izrailiin khovguudiin malaas neg n' ch ukhsengui. faraon khun ilgeezh, izrailiin malaas neg n' ch ukheguig medev. gevch faraony zurkh khatuurch, ard tumniig yavuulsangui. ezen mosye, aaron nartzuukhny unsnees khoyer algandaa duurgan avch, faraony nudnii omno mosye tuuniiig tenger ood tsatsag. ter uns yegipyetiin bukh nutagt toos bolzh, yegipyetiin nutag dayaar bukh khun, mald ideet yar khaldaana gezh aildav. ted zuukhaas uns avan, faraony omno zogsloo. mosye tuuniig tenger ood tsatssand khun, mald ideet yar khaldav. ilbechid ch ideet yarnaas bolzh mosyegiin omno zogsosh chadsangui. yaagaad gevel ilbechded, bukh yegipyetchuuded ideet yar khaldsan boloi. ezen faraony zurkhiig khatuuruulav. mosyed ezenii aildsanchlan, ter tedniig sonssongui. ezen mosyedgloo ert bosozh, faraony omno zogsosh, tuund yevryeichuudiin burkhan ezen ingezh aildazh baina. nminii ard tumniig yavuul. ted nadad uilchilne. uchir n' ene udaa bi oriin bukh gamshgiig chinii zurkend bolon, chinii zarts nart, chinii ard tumen deer ilgeene. ingesneer bukh delkhiid nadtai adil khien ch baikhguig chi medekh bolno. bi mutraa sungazh, chamaig bolon chinii ard tumniig takhlaar tsokhison bol chi delkhiigees ustgagdakh baisan. kharin bi oriin khuchiig chamd uzuulzh, oriin neriig bukh delkhii dayaar tuntaglakhyn tuld, uunii toloo chamaig bosgoson yun. gevch chi minii ard tumniig yavuulakhgui, tednii esreg oorigoo orgomzhilsoor baina. uzegtun, yegipyet ussen tsagaasaa khoish odii khurtel uzeegui khuchteit mondriig bi margaash yag ene tsagiin orchimd oruulna. odoo tiim uchraas khun ilgeezh, ooriin mal sureg ba kheer baigaa bukh yumsaa ayuulgui gazar avaa. kheer uldezh, gert khariagui bukh khun, mal mondor buukhad ukhnež gezh khel khemeen aildav. faraony zarts naryn zarim n' ezenii ugees aizh, oorsdiin bool, malyg ger-tee boognuulev. kharin ezenii ugiig oishoo-googui n' oorsdiin bool, malyg kheer orkhiv. ezen mosyedtenger ood garaa sungazh, yegipyetiin bukh gazart yegipyetiin bukh nutag dayaar khun, mal, tarialangiin talbaid urgasan bukhen deer mondor oruul gezh aildav. mosye tayagaa tenger ood sungakhad, ezen ayanga, mondriig ilgeesen ba gazart gal tsatsrav. ezen yegipyetiin nutagt mondor oruullaa. tend undesten uussenees khoish baigaagui aimshigt mondor yegipyetiin bukh nutagt orov. mondriin gold urgelzhuulen gal tsakhilzh bailaa. yegipyetiin nutag

dayaar kheer baisan khun, malyg bugdiig n' mondor tsokhiv. mon tarialangiin bukh urgamyg tsokhizh, kheeriin bukh modyg khugachiv. zovkhon izrailiin khovguudiin am'darch baisan goshyen gazart mondor orsongui. mosye, aaron naryg duudakhaa faraan khun ilgeezh, tededene udaa bi nugel uildlee. ezen bol zov shudarga. bi bolon minii ard tumen buzar muu bilee. eze-nees guigaach. uchir n' burkhany ayanga, mondor khangaltai ikh orloo. bi ta naryg yavuulna. ta nar tsaashid end uldekhgui gezh khelev. mosye tuundbi khotoos garmagtsaa garaa ezen uruu sungana. ayanga zogsozh, mondor orokhoo bolino. tegekhed ta gazar delkhii ezeniikh yum gedgiig medekh bolno. gekhdee ta bolon tany zarts nar odoogoor ezen burkhanaas aikhgui baigaa gedgiig bi medezh baina gezh khelev. (tegekhed arvai bolovsorch, maalinga tsetseglezh baisan uchir maalinga bolon arvai suitgegdv. kharin ulaan buudai, khots buudai n' urgaagui baisan uchir suitgegdsgen-gui.) mosye faraonoos salan khotoos garch, ezen uruu garaa sungalaa. ayanga, mon-dor zogsozh, gazart boroo tsutgakhaa boliv. boroo, mondor, ayanga zogsosnyg faraan kharaad, zarts narynkhaa khantaar dakhin nugel uilden, zurkhee khatuuruulav. faraony zurkh khatuurch, ezen mosyeger damzhuulan aildsanchlan, izrailiin khovgu-udiig yavuulsangui.

10

ezen mosyedfaraon uruu och. uchir n' bi tu-unii zurkh bolon zarts narynkh n' zurkhiig khatuuruulsan. ingesneer bi oriin edgeer temdguudiig tednii dund tav'zh, mon bi yegipyetchuudiig kherkhen eleg doog bolgozh, bi tednii dund kherkhen temdgu-udee tav'snyg ta nar ur khuukhed, ach narynkhaa chikhend sonorduulna. ingesneer ta nar namaig ezen mon gedgiig medekh bolno gev. mosye, aaron nar faraond ochizh, tuundevryeichuudiin burkhan ezen ingezh aildazh baina. chi khedii udaan minii omno nomkhrokhoos tatgalzsaa baikh ve? minii ard tumniig yavuul. ted nadad uilchilne. kherev chi minii ard tumniig yavu-lakhaas tatgalzval, bi margaash chinii nu-tag devsgert tsartsaa oruulna. khen ch gazryg kharzh chadakhgui boltol ted gazryn gadarguug burkhene. mondort tsokhig-doogui uldsen talbaig chin' ted tsolmozh, kheer urgazh baigaa ta naryn bukh mod-dyg idne. ted ta naryn geruud, chinii bukh zarts naryn ger, bukh yegipyetchu-udiin geriig duurgene. ene n' chinii et-seg, ovog deedes ene gazar am'darsan odroos onoog khurtel uzegdeegui zuil bolno gezh khelsen. mosye ergezh faraonykhaas garav. faraony zarts nar n' tuundene khun

kher udaan bidend urkhi bolokh yum be? khumuusiig n' yavuulaach. ted oorsdiin burkhan ezendee uilchleg. yegipyet sono-son bolokhyg ta oilgokhgui baina gezh uu? gev. mosye, aaron naryg faraond but-saan avchirsand, ter tedendyavtsgaa. ors-diinkhoo burkhan ezend uilchil. khen, khen yavakh ve? gekhed, mosyebid ezend bayar temdeglekh yestoi uchraas oorsdiin bagachuud ba khogshid, oorsdiin khovguud ba okhidtoigoo, mon oorsdiin khon', ukher surgee avch yavakh bolno gezh khelev. faraon tedendbi ta naryg bagachuudtai chin' khamt yavuulbal ezen ta nartai khamt baikh boltugai. kharagtun! ta nar khoron sanaatai yum. tegekghui! ta nar khussen yesooroo erchuud n' yavzh, ezend uilchleg gezh khelev. tegeed ted faraonykhaas khoogdov. ezen mosyedgaraa yegipyetiin gazar deeguur sungazh, yegipyetiin nutagt tsartsaanuud oruulzh, mondros uldsen bukhniig, tar-ialangiin bukh urgamyg iduul gezh ail-dav. mosye yegipyetiin gazar deeguur taya-gaa orgokhod, ezen dornyn salkhiig odor-zhin, shonozhin ug nutag uruu salkhuluulav. gloo bolokhod dorny salkhi tsartsaanuudyg avchirsan baiv. tsartsaanuud yegipyetiin bukh gazart orzh, yegipyetiin bukh nutag devsgert ui olnooroo tarkhav. ur'd omno khezee ch baigaagui bogood khoishid ch baikhgui tiim ikh tsartsaa baiv. gazryg kha-rankhuital ted bukh l gazryn gadarguug burkhev. mondros uldsen tarialangiin ali-vaa urgamal, modny bukh zhimsiig ted id-sen. yegipyetiin bukh gazar dayaar mod bolon tarialangiin talbain urgamald nogoon yum yuu ch uldsengui. mosye, aaron naryg faraon yaartalai duudanbi ta naryn burkhan ezen bolon ta naryn esreg nugel uildlee. tiim uchraas zovkhon ene udaa minii nugliig uuchilzh, nadaas zovkhon ene ukhliig za-iluulakhyn tuld oorsdiin burkhan ezenees guizh ogooch gev. mosye faraonykhaas garch, ezenees guiv. ezen salkhiig oorchlon orniin khuchit salkhi bolgosond tsartsaanuud ulaan tengis uruu khoogdov. yegipyetiin bukh nutagt neg ch tsartsaa uldsengui. kharin ezen faraony zurkhiig khatuuruulsand, ter izrailiin khovguudiig yavuulsangui. ezen mosyedegipyetiin gazar deeguur kharankhui nomrokhiin tuld garaa tenger ood sunga gezh aildav. mosye garaa tenger ood sungakhad, yegipyetiin bukh nutagt gurvan odriin tursh tuner kha-rankhui bolov. gurvan odriin tursh ted neg negniigee kharsangui, khen ch bairnaasaa bossongui. kharin izrailiin bukh khovgu-udiin am'darch baigaa gazar gereltei baiv. faraon mosyeg duudazh,yav, ezend uilchil. kharin ta naryn khon' ba ukher sureg chin' uldeg. khuukhduud chin' ch ta nartai khamt yavag gezh khelev. mosyebid ezen burkhan-daa takhil orgokh uchraas ta shataalt takhil

ba orgoluudii bidnii gart ogokh yestoi. tiim uchraas bidnii mal ch gesen bidentei khamt yavna. bid tednii zarimyg n' avch, oorsdiin burkhan ezend uilchlekh tul neg ch tuuraitan uldekh yesgui. mon tend ochikh khurtel bid yuugaar ezend uilchlekhiiig oorsdoo ch medekhgui baina gezh khelev. ezen faraony zurkhiig khatuuruulsand, ter tedniig yavuulakhyyg khussengi. faraon tuundnadaas zail. minii nuuriig dakhin uzekhees bolgoomzhil. chi minii nuuriig kharsan odortoo l ukhekh bolno gev. mosyeta zov yar'zh baina. bi tany nuuriig dakhin kharakhgui gezh khelev.

11

ezen mosyedbi bas neg gamshgiig faraon khiigeed yegipyet deer avchirna. uunii daraa l ter ta naryg endees yavuulna. ter ta naryg yavuulakhdad endees burmoson khoon gargana. eregtei, emegtei khun bur khorshoosoo mongon edlel, altan edleliig guigtun khemeen ard tumend sonsgo khemeev. ezen yegipyet khumuusiin nudnii omno ard tumniig taalan soyerkhozh, mosye yegipyet ulsad faraony zarts nar khiigeed ard tumnii nudend ulemzh aguu bolov. mosyeezen ingezh aildazh baina. shono dund bi yegipyetiin dunduur yavna. sentiidee zalragch faraony uugan khuugees ekhlen, teermiin ard baigch shivegchnii uugan khuug khurtel, mon bukh malyn ankhnii tol buyuu yegipyetiin gazryn bukh ankh torogsod ukhekh bolno. yegipyetiin bukh nutagt ur'd omno baigaagui, bas khoishid khezee ch ul garakh asar ikh uilaan mailaan bolno. kharin izrailiin khovguudiin khun malynkh n' ch esreg nokhoi khutsazh borgokhgui. ingesneer ezen yegipyet ba izrailiin khorond zaag tav'snyg ta nar medekh bolno. tany edgeer bukh zarts nar nad uruu ireed, nadad morgozh ta bolon tany khold baigch bukh ard tumen garch yavaach getsgeesnii daraa l bi garna geed mash khilegnen, faraonykhaas garav. ezen mosyedfaraon ta naryg sonsokhgui. tiimees minii gaikhamshguud yegipyetiin nutagt olon bolno khemeev. mosye, aaron nar edgeer bukh gaikhamshguudyg faraony omno uildsen bolovch, ezen faraony zurkhiig khatuuruulsan tul ter izrailiin khovguudiig ooriin nutgaas yavuulsangui.

12

ezen yegipyetiin nutagt mosye, aaron nart ene sar n' ta nart saruudyn ekhlel bolno. ene n' ta nart zhiliin terguun sar baikh bolno. izrailiin bukh chuulgand iinkhuu khel. ene saryn arvand khun bur etsgiinkhee buliin daguu oorsdodoo neg khurgyg av. bul buriin toloo neg khurgyg av. kherev khurga

avakhad am bul denduu tsookhon baival khamgiin oirkhon khorshiteigoo khamtran, khumuusiinkhee toony daguu neg khurgyg avaad, khun buriin idekh khemzheegeer khurgyg khuvaas. ta naryn khurga oo sevgui, neg nastai er khurga baikh yestoi. ta nar tuniigee khon', esvel yamaanaas av. ug saryn arvan dorvon khurtel tuuniig bailgazh, nar shingekh uyed izrailiin bukh chuulgany tsuglaan n' tedgeeriig nyadal. ted bas tsusnaas n' avch, terkhuu khurgyg idekh ailyn khaal-gany baruun zuun khatavchind ba totgond tsusnaas n' nyalakh yestoi. ted gald sharsan makhyg n' isgeegui talkh ba gashuun nogootoi khamt ter shonodoo idekh yestoi. tuunii al' ch khesgiig n' tuukhiigee, esvel bukhleer n' usand chanazh idezh bolokhgui. kharin tuunii tolgoi, guayag gedes dotortoi n' gald sharan id. ta nar tuunii al' ch khesgiig ogloo bolol uldeezh bolokhgui. gloo bolokhod uldseniig n' gald shataa. ta nar tuuniig idekhidee busee buselzh, kholdoo shaakhaigaa uglaad, gartaa yagaabariad, yaaravchlan id. ene bol ezenii deeguun ngorokh bayar yum. bi ter shono yegipyet oron dayaar yavzh, yegipyetiin nutag dakh' uuganuudyg, khun, mal gezh yalgalgui bugdiig tsokkhizh, yegipyetiin bukh burkhdad yal shiitgel buulgana. bi bol ezen. tsus n' ta naryn baigaa ger deer ta naryn toloo temdeg bolno. bi yegipyet gazryg tsokkhikh uyed tsusyng kharaad, ta naryn deeguun ongorokh uchir suirliin yamar ch gamshig ta nar deer buukhgui. ene odor ta naryn khuv'd dursgal bolzh, ta nar uuniig ezenii bayar bolgon, uye ulamzhlan tuuniig uliran urgulzhlekh zarlig bolgon temdegle. ta nar doloo khonog isgeegui talkhyg idekh yestoi bogood ekhnii odort khorongiig oorsdiin gerees zailuul. ekhnii odroos doloo dakh' odor khurtel yamar neg isgesen zuiliig idegch alivaa khun izrailias taslagdakh bolno. ekhnii odort bolon doloo dakh' odort ariun tsuglaan khii. ene odruded khun buriin idekh yumyg l beldekkees oor yamar ch azhil ta nar buu khii. ta nar bas isgeegui talkhny bayaryg temdegle. uchir n' yag ene odor bi ta naryn tsergiig yegipyetiin nutgaas gargasan yum. tiimees ta nar ene odriig uye ulamzhlan, uliran urgulzhlekh zarlig bolgon temdegle. terguun sard, ug saryn arvan dorovnii udshees khorin negnii udesh khurtel ta nar isgeegui talkhyg idekh yestoi. doloo khonogiin turshid ta naryn geruuded yamar ch khorongo buu oldog. uchir n' alivaa isgesen yumyg idegch n' khar' khun ch bai, nutgiin uuguul khun ch bai, ter khun izrailiin chuulganaas taslagdana. ta nar isgesen yamar ch yumyg buu id. ta nar orshin bui bukh gazartaa isgeegui talkh id gev. mosye izrailiin bukh akhmaduudyg duudan, tendendyavts-gaa. orsdiin buliin daguu oorsdodoo khurga

avch, deeguur ngorokh bayaryn khuryg nyadal. ta nar bagtsalsan khissop avaad, savan dotorkh tsusand dureed, terkhuu savan dotorkh tsusnaas khaalany totgo ba khoyer khataavchind turkh. gloo boltol neg ch khun ooriin geriin khaalany gadna buu gar. ezen yegipyetchuudiig tsokhikhoor ongorokh bolno. khaalany totgo ba khoyer khataavchin dakh' tsusyng kharaad ezen ug khaalgan deeguur ongorch, ta naryg tsokhikhoor gert chin' orokhyg ustgagchid zovshoorokhgui. ta nar ene uil yavdlyg oorsdodoo bolon ur khuukhduuddee zarlig bolgozh monkhod temdegle. ezen amlasan yesooroo ta nart ogokh ter gazar uruu orokh uyedee ta nar ene yesololyg temdegle. ta naryn khuukhduud ene yesol yamar uchirtai yum be? gezh khelekh uyed ta nar ene bol ezenii deeguur ngorokh bayaryn takhil yum. ter yegipyetchuudiig tsokhikh uyedee yegipyeted baigaa izrailiin khovguudiin gerch naryn deeguur ongorch, bidnii ger ornyg avarsan gezh khel khemeesend, ard tumen doosh mekhiin, khundetgen morgov. izrailiin khovguud yavzh, mosye, aaron nart ezenii tushaasan yesoor uildsen bilee. shono doloor, sentiidee zalragch faraony uugan khuugees ekhlee, gyandand khorigdozh baigaa khunii uugan khuug khur-tel, mon malyn buk ankhny tol, yegipyet gazar dakh' buk ankhny torogsdiig ezen tsokhiloo. ter shono faraon khiigeed tuunii buk zarts nar, buk yegipyetchuud bosson bogood yegipyeted asar ikh uilaan mailaan bolloo. uchir n' ukhel khagatsal nurleegui neg ch ail tend baisangui. shono faraon mosye, aaron naryg duudazhta nar bolon izrailiin khovguud bosozh, minii ard tumnii dundaas zail. ta nar khelsneeree yavzh, ezend uilchil. ta nar khelsneeree khonio, ukhree avaad yav. mon namaig ch yeroogooch gev. yegipyetchuudbid bugd ukhekh n' geed, ard tumniig yaaruulan, nutgaasaa bushuukhan gargakh gev. tiimees ard tumen isgeegui zuursan gurilyg khiisen savnuudaa khvutssandaa boogood, moron deeree uurev. izrailiin khovguud mosyegiin ugeer uildev. ted yegipyetchuudees mongon edlel, altan edlel bolon khvutsas nekzhzee. ezen yegipyetchuudiin nudend ard tumnee taalan soyerkhsond, tednii nekseneer yegipyetchuud ogson. tiinkhuu ted yegipyetchuudiig deeremdsen bilee. izrailiin khovguud ramyesyesaas sukkotod khurekhd, khuukhduudees gadna, zurgaan zuun myanga orchim yavgan tsereg er baisan. kholildson ui olon khumuus, khon', ukher, asar olon toony mal sureg tedentei khamt garav. ted yegipyetees avch garsan zuursan gurilaaraa isgeegui talkh khiizhee. uchir n' ted yegipyetees khoogdon garch, saatakha bolomzhgui baisan bogood oorsdodoo yamar ch khool belt-

gezh chadaagui yum. izrailiin khovguud yegipyeted nutaglasnaas khoish dorvon zuun guchin zhiil bolzhee. dorvon zuun guchin zhiilin etsest, yag ene odor ezenii buk tserguud yegipyetiin nutgaas garav. ene bol yegipyetiin nutgaas tedniig gargasny toloo ezend bayar temdeglekh shono yum. ene shono bol izrailiin buk khovguudiin uye ulamzhlan belegsheekh ezend zoriulagsdan shono yum. ezen mosye, aaron nartdeguur ngorokh bayaryn yes n' iim baina. yamar ch khar' khun uunees idezh bolokhgui. kharin ta naryn mongoor khudaldazh avsan bool chin' khovch khondualsnii daraa uunees idezh bolno. tur orshin suugch, esvel kholsnii zarts uunees idezh bolokhgui. uuniig neg ger dotor idekh yestoi. ta nar makhnaas n' yamar ch khesgiig gerees gadagsh gargazh bolokhgui, yamar ch yasyg n' khugalzh bolokhgui. izrailiin buk chulgan uuniig uildegtun. kherev ta nartai khamt yavzh baigaa khar' khun ezend deeguur ngorokh bayaryg temdegleye gevel, tuunii buk er khuisten khovch khondualsnii daraa tereer uuniig uildekheer oirtog, ter khun uuguul nutgiinkhantai adil bolno. kharin khovch khonduuilegui yamar ch khun uunees idezh bolokhgui. uuguul nutgiinkhand bolon ta naryn dund ayalagch khar' khund neg l' khual' baig gezh aildav. buk izrailiin khovguud mosye, aaron nart ezenii tushaasan yesoor uildev. yag ter odor ezen izrailiin khovguudiig tsergiin bulguudiinkh n' daguu yegipyetiin nutgaas gargav.

13

ezen mosyed khandan, izrailiin khovguudiin dotorkh, khun, malyn khievlii burin ankhny torogsdiig, uugan ur buriig nadad ariusga. ene n' miniikh gezh aildav. mosye ard tumendyegipyetees, boolchlolyn gerees garsan ene odrigi dursan sana. uchir n' ezen ta naryg khuchirkheg mutraar ene gazraas gargasana. isgesen yamar ch zuiliig idezh bolokhgui. abib saryn ene odor ta nar garsan. ezenii ta nart ogokhoor ovog deedest chin' tangaraglasan ter gazar buyuu kanaanchuud, khitchuud, amorichuud, khivichuud, iyebuschuudyn nutag, suu balaar byalkhsan gazart ezen ta naryg avaaichik uyed ta nar ene sard ene yesololyg temdeglekh yestoi. doloon odrin tursh ta nar isgeegui talkhyg idezh, doloo dakh' odor ezend zoriulzh bayar khiigtun. doloon odrin tursh isgeegui talkhyg id. orsdiinkhoo dund bolon buk khil khyazgaarynkhaa dotor oorsdiinkhoo dund ta nar isgekha khorongiig buu baigaa. ter odor chi khuudee namaig yegipyetees garakhad ezen minii toloo uildsen uilsees bolzh ingesen yum gezh khel. uuniig ooriin gart oortoo temdeg bolgon, khoyer nudnii khorondokh sanuulga

bolgozh, ezenii khuuliig amandaa bailga. uchir n' khuchit mutraaraa ezen chamaig yegipyetees gargasan bilee. tiim uchraas zhil bur, tovloson tsagt n' ene zarligiig sakh'. ezen chamd bolon chinii ovog deedest tangaraglasan yesooroo chamaig kanaanchuudyn nutag uruu avaachin, ter gazryg chamd ogokh uyed chi khevlil buriin uugan ur bolon oort baigaa mal buriin ankhytoliig ezend zoriul. er khuisten n' ezeniikh yum. kharin ilzhignii ankhytoliig buriig khurgaar zoligtun. kharev zolikhgui gevel tuunii khuzuug n' khugal. chinii khovguudiin dundaas khunii alivaa uugan uriig chi zol'. khozhim chinii khuu chamaas ene yuu ve? gezh asuuvai, chi tuund khuchit mutraar ezen bidniig yegipyetees, boolchlolyn gerees gargasan. faraon bidniig yavuulakhgui zoruudlen tatgalzan uyed yegipyetiin nutag dakh' alivaa ankh torogsdii, khunii uugan bolon malyn ankhytoliig buriig ezen alsan. tiim uchraas bi khevlil buriin er khuistei uugan bolgonyg ezend takhil bolgon orgozh, kharin khovguudiinkhee uugan buriig bi zol'dog gezh khel. uuniig gartaa temdeg bolgon, khoyer nudnii khoodondokh sakhuis bolgo. uchir n' mutrynkhaa khucheer ezen bidniig yegipyetees gargasan yum gev. faraon ard tumniig yavuulakhad filistchuudiin gazryn zam oirkhon baisan bolovch burkhan tedniig ter zamaar udirdsangui. uchir n' burkhanard tumen daintai tulgarval, sanaa bodloo khuvirgagh, yegipyet uruu butsakh vii gezh aildsan. kharin burkhan ard tumniig tsoliin zamaar toiruulan ulaan tengis uruu udirdav. izrailiin khovguud yegipyetiin gazraas zhagsaalaar tsuvran garlaa. mosye oortoo iosyefyn yasyg avlaa. uchir n' iosyef izrailiin khovguudeer khatuu tangaragluulaad, burkhan zaaval ta nart sanaa tavina. ta nar minii yasyg oorsdiinkhoo khamt endees avch yavaarai gesen yum. ted sukko-toos khodolzh, tsoliin zakhad baikh yetamd buudallav. ezen tednii zamyg zaakhaar odor n' uulen baganaar baizh, tedniig gereltu-ulekheer shono n' galan baganaar baizh, tedniig odor shonogui yavuulakhyn tuld tednii omno yavzh bailaa. dor n' uulen bagana, shono n' galan bagana ard tumnii omnoos zailsangui.

14

ezen mosyed aildan ergezh, migdol ba tengisin dund, pi-khakhhirotyn omno buudalla gezh chi izrailiin khovguuded khel. ta nar baal-zyefony kharaldaa esreg tald, dalain eregt buudalla. faraon izrailiin khovguudiin talaar ted ter gazartoorch, tsold mukhardsan gezh bodno. iinkhuu bi faraony zurkhiig khatuuruulzh, ter tednii khoиноos khoono. bi faraon bolon tuunii bukh tsergeer damzhuulan aldarshizh,

yegipyetchuud namaig ezen mon gedgiig medekh bolno gev. ted tiinkhuu khiiv. ard tumen zugtsan tukhai yegipyetiin khaand khelsend faraon bolon tuunii zarts naryn zurkh ard tumnii esreg bolon khuvirch, tedbid izrailiig oorsdodoo uilchluulelgui yavuulsnaaraa yuu khiichikh n' ene ve? getsgeev. faraon tergee beltgez, ooriin khumuusee avav. zurgaаn zuun shildeg tereg bolon yegipyetiin bukh tergiig ter avav. tereg bukhen dargatai baiv. ezen yegipyetiin khaan faraony zurkhiig khatuuruulshand ter izrailiin khovguudiin khoиноos khoov. izrailiin khovguud zorigtoigoor yavzh bailaa. faraony bukh mor'd, teregnuud, tuunii mor'tonguud ba tserguudiin khamtaar yegipyetchuud izrail'chuudyg khoosoor baal-zyefony omno tald, pi-khakhhirotyn khazhuud dalain eregt buudallazh baikhad n' yegipyetchuud tedniig guitsev. faraon oirtон irekhd oorsdiinkh n' khoиноos yegipyetchuudiin khoozh yavaag izrailiin khovguud kharav. izrailiin khovguud ikhed aizh, ezen uruu khandan khashkhiirtsgaav. ted mosyedyegipyeted orshuulgyn gazar baikhgui gezh ta bidniig tsold ukhuulekheer avchirsan uu? ta yuund bidniig yegipyetees gargagh, bidend iinkhuu khandan yum be? bid yegipyeted baikhdaa bidniig orkhi. bid yegipyetchuuded uilchilzh l baiya gezh tand kheelegui bil uu? uchir n' tsold ukhsenees yegipyetchuuded uilchilzh baisan n' bidend deer baisan yum getsgeev. mosye ard tumendbuu aitsgaa! bat zogsozh, ezenii avralyg kharts-gaa. ter onoodor uuniig ta naryn toloo guitsetgekh bolno. uchir n' onoodor ta naryn kharzh baigaa yegipyetchuudiig ta nar dakhin khezee ch kharakhgui. ezen ta naryn toloo baildana. ta nar chimeegui bai! gezh khev. ezen mosyedchi yuund nad uruu khashkhirna ve? uragshaa yav gezh izrailiin khovguuded khel. chinii khuv'd, chi tayagaa orgozh, garaa dalai deeguur sungan, tuuniig khuvaа. izrailiin khovguud dalain duunduur khuurai gazraar neverterne. minii khuv'd, bi yegipyetchuudiin zurkhiig khatuuruulakhad yegipyetchuud tednii khoиноos orno. bi faraon bolon tuunii bukh tserguud, tuunii teregnuud bolon morin tserguudeer damzhuulan aldarshikh bolno. bi faraon bolon tuunii teregnuud, tuunii morin tserguudeer damzhuulan aldarshikhad yegipyetchuud namaig ezen gedgiig medekh bolno gezh aildav. izrailiin kharangiin omno yavzh baisan burkhany tenger elch khodolzh, tednii ard ochson. uulen bagana tednii omnoos khodolzh, tednii ard ochiv. uulen bagana yegipyetiin kharan ba izrailiin kharangiin khoodond orzh zogssond, neg tald n' uul ba kharankhui baizh, nogoo talg shonozhin gereltuulev. iimees shoniin tursh neg n' nogoodoo oirt-

songui. mosye garaa dalai deeguur sun-gav. ezen shoniin tursh dornyn khuchit salkhiar dalain usyg ukhraasand, us khu-vaagdazh, khuurai gazar garav. izrailiin khovguud dalai dunduur khuurai gazraar yavakhad, us tednii baruun zuun tald khana met baiv. yegipyetchuud araas n' khoozh, faraony bukh mor'd, tuunii teregnuud ba morin tserguud tednii araas dalain gol uruu orov. uuriin gegeeneer gal ba uulen bagana dotroos ezen yegipyetiin tserguudiig uzeed, tedniig samuurald oruulav. ter tednii tereg-nii duguig multalz, zhoolodokhod khet-suu bolgov. yegipyetchuudizrailias zug-tatsgaaya. uchir n' ezen tednii toloo yegipyetchuudiin esreg tulaldazh baina gets-geev. ezen mosyeddalai deeguur garaa sungazh, yegipyetchuud bolon tednii tereg-nuud, tednii morin tserguud deer usyg but-saagtun gev. mosye dalain deeguur garaa sungalaa. yegipyetchuudiig us soron zug-tazh baikhad n' uuriin gegeeneer dalai but-sazh khevendee orov. ezen yegipyetchu-udiig dalain dund zhivuulev. us but-san irzh, teregnuud ba morin tserguud, izrail'chuudyn khoиноos dalai uruu orson faraony bukh tsergiig burkhen avsand, ted-nees neg n' ch uldsengui. kharin izrailiin khovguud dalai dunduur khuurai gazraar yavzh, us tednii baruun zuun tald khana met baiv. iinkhuu ezen ter odor izrailiig yegipyetchuudiin garaas avarlaa. dalain ereg deerkh yegipyetchuudiin tsogtssuudyg izrail' kharav. yegipyetchuudiin esreg ezenii uild-sen aguu khuchiig izrail'chuud kharaad, ard tumen ezenees emeen, ezen bolon tuunii zarts mosyed itgev.

15

tegeed mosye ba izrailiin khovguud ezend ene duug duulzhee.bi ezend duul"ya.uchir n' ter ondort orgomzhlogdzhee.mor' bolon mor'tong ter dalaid khayasan yum. ezen bol minii khuch ba duu.ter minii avral bol-son.ene bol minii burkhan, bi tuuniig mag-takh bolno.minii etsgiin burkhan, bi tuuniig orgomzhilno. ezen bol daichin, tuunii ner bol ezen bilee. faraony teregnuud bolon tu-unii tserguudiig ter dalaid khayasan.tuunii shildeg darga nar n' ulaan tengist zhivev. ikh us tedniig burkhsend, ted gun uruu chu-luu shig daldrav. o, ezen, tany baruun mutar khuch chadal dotor sur zhavkhlantai bilee.o, ezen, tany baruun mutar daisnyg ustgav. aguu ikh sur zhavkhlangaaraa ta oriin chin' esreg bosogchdyg khomrov.ta shatazh bui uur khilengee gargazh, tedniig surel shig shataav. tany khamryn am'sgalaar us boognorch,ursgal us ovoo met bosozh,dalain gun dekh usuud tsartssan. daisan bi khoozh guitseed, olzoo khuvaana.tednii es-reg bi khuslee khangana.bi selmee sug-

alan, tedniig garaaraa sonoono gev. ta oriin salkhiar uleesend, dalai tedniig nom-rov.ikh usand ted tugalsa met zhivev. o, ezen, burkhdyn dund tan shig khien baina ve?ariun baidaldaq sur zhavkhlantai,mag-taal dotor aimshig toruulmeer,gaikhamshgu-udyg buteegch tan shig khien baina ve? ta baruun mutraa sungasand, gazar ted-niig zalgiv. ta zol'son ard tumnee khair enerleeree udirdazh,oriin khucheer ta ted-niig ariun oron uruugaa daguulsan. ard tumnuud sonsood chichirch,filistiin orshin suugchid aimshigt avtagdav. yedomyn terguulegchid tugshizh,moabyn udirdagchid ain dagzhizh,kanaany bukh orshin suugchid khailan ursav. aidas khuides tedniig nomorchee.o, ezen, tany ard tumen dairan ongorokh khurtel,tany khudaldazh avsan ard tumen dairan ongorokh khurteltany mutryn aguu khucheer ted chuluu shig chimeegui baina. ta tedniig avchran oriin ov bolokh uuland tarina.o, ezen, ene bol ta oroo suukhaar beltgesen gazar bilee.o, ezen, ene bol ta oriin garaaraa baiguulsan ariun gazar bilee. ezen uurd monkh khaanchilna. faraony mor'd, tuunii teregnuud bolon tu-unii morin tserguud dalai uruu orokhod, ezen tednii deer dalain usyg erguulzh buul-gav. kharin izrailiin khovguud dalai dun-duur khuurai gazraar yavav. aaronv egch, esh uzuulegch miriam gartaa khengereg avakhad, bukh emegteichuud tuuniig dagan khengereg avch, buzhighlev. miriam tendend khariulanezend duul"ya'uchir n' ter ondort orgomzhlogdson.mor' bolon mor'tnyg n' ter dalaid khayasan yumgev. mosye izrail'chu-udyg udirdazh, ted ulaan tengisees shurny tsol uruu orov. ted tsoloor gurvan odor yavsan bogood us olsongui. marad ireed ted maragiin usyg uuzh chadsangui. uchir n' us shorvov baiv. tiim uchraas ene gazar mara gezh nerlegdzhee. ard tumen mosyed gomdolonbid yuu uukh ve? gets-geev. mosye ezen uruu khashkhirsand ezen tuund neg modyg uzuulev. ter tuuniig usand khayasad, us amlag bolov. tend ter tednii toloo togtool, khuuliig ogch, tedniig soriv. terkherev ta nar oorsdiin burkhan ezenii duu kholoog ankhaaraltai sonsozh, tuunii melmiid zoviiig uildezh, tuunii tushaaluudad chikh tav'zh, tuunii bukh togtoolyg sakhival, bi yegipyetchuuded buulgasan ovchnuudees negiig n' ch ta nart buulgakhgui. uchir n' ezen bi bol ta naryg edgeegch bilee gev. ted yelimd irekhd, tend usny arvan khoyer un-darga, dalan dalduu mod baisan. ted tend usny derged buudallav.

16

izrailiin khovguudiin bukh chuulgan ye-limees khodolzh, yegipyetees garsnaas khoish khoyer dakh' saryn arvan tav dakh'

khonogt yelim bolon sinai uulyn khoodon-
dokh sin tsold khurev. izrailiin khovguudiin
bukh chuulgan tsold mosye, aaron naryn
esreg gomdollov. izrailiin khovguud
tedendbid yegipyetiin nutagt makhtai
togoony khazhuud suuzh, tsadtalaa talkh
iddeg baikh uyedee ezenii mutraar ukhsen
n' deer baizh. ta nar bukh chuulganyg ols-
golongoor alakh gezh bidniig ene tsol uruu
avchraar gev. ezen mosyeduzeztun, bi ta
nart tengerees talkhyg oruulna. ard tumen
garch, odor bur khonogiinkhoo kheregt-
seegeer tsugluul. tiinkhuu ted minii khuul'
dotor alkhakh n' uu, uguy yuu gedgiig bi
sorikh bolno. ted odor bur khuraadgaasaa
khoyer dakhin ikhiig zurgaa dakh' odort
khuraazh beltgeg gev. mosye, aaron nar
izrailiin bukh khovguudeezen ta naryg
yegipyetiin gazraas gargasnyg ta nar ene
udesh medekh bolno. ta nar ezenii aldryg
ogloo kharna. uchir n' oriinkh n' esreg gar-
gasan ta naryn gomdlyg ezen sonsdog. bid
khen bolood ta nar bidniig esreg gomdollood
baigaa yum be? gev. mosyeezen oroi n'
ta nart idekh makh ogch, ogloo n' ta nart
tsadtal talkh ogno. uchir n' oriinkh n' esreg
gargasan ta naryn gomdlyg ezen sonsdog.
bid yuu yum be? ta naryn gomdol bol
bidniig esreg bish, kharin ezenii esreg yum
gev. mosye aarondizrailiin khovguudiin
bukh chuulgan ezenii omno oirton ir.
uchir n' ter ta naryn gomdlyg sonsson gezh
khel gev. aaron izrailiin khovguudiin bukh
chuulgan khelekhed, ted tsol uruu khartal
ezenii tsog zhavkhlan uulen dund uzegdev.
ezen mosyed izrailiin khovguudiin gomdlyg
bi sonsson. tedend udshiin burigeer ta
nar makh idezh, ogloo talkhaar tsadakh
bolno. bi bol ta naryn burkhan ezen gedgiig
ta nar medekh bolno gezh khel gev. oroi
bolokhod bodno shuvuud nisezh ireed,
khuarar burkhev. gloo n' khuarangiin
ergen toirond shuuder buusan baiv. shuuder
arilakhad tsoliin gadarguu deer zhizhig,
booronkhii khyaruu shig zhizhigkhen zuil
gazar deer baiv. izrailiin khovguud tuuniig
kharaad, yuu bolokhyg n' medekhguy uchir
biye biyeseene yuu ve? gezh asuutsgaav.
mosye tedendene bol ezenii ta nart idu-
ulekheer ogson talkh yum. ezen khun bur
idekh khemzheegeeree uunees tsugluul.
maikhandaas baigaa khunii toogoor, neg
khund neg omyer baikhaar avagtun gezh
tushaasan gev. izrailiin khovguud tiinkhuu
uildev. kharin zarim n' ikh, zarim n'
baga khuraav. ted tuuniigee omyeroor
khemzhikhed, ikh khuraasan n' iluu garsan-
gui, бага khuraasan n' dutsangui. khun bur
idekh khemzheegeeree khuraazhee. mosye
tedendneg ch khun uunees ogloo khurtel
uldeezh bolokhguy gezh khelsen. gevch
ted mosyeg sonssongui. zarim n' uunees
khesgiig ogloo khurtel khadgalsand ter n'

otoor duurch omkhiirson. mosye tedend
uurlav. ted ogloo bur, khun bur idekh
khemzheegeeree tuuniig khuraadag baiv.
kharin nar deeshlen khaluu shatakhad, ter
n' khalidag baiv. zurgaa dakh' odor ted
khoyer dakhin ikh khool buyuu khun bur
khoyer omyeriig khuraav. chuulgany bukh
udirdagch irzh, mosyed meduulekhed ter
tedendezen ingezh aildsan. margaash am-
raltyn odor, ezenii ariun amraltyn odor. ta
nar zhignekhee zhignezh, chanakhaa chana!
uldsen bukhniig ogloo khurtel khadgal gezh
khelev. ted mosyegin zaavarlasan yesoor
uuniig ogloo boltol khadgalsand, ter n'
omkhiirch otsongui. mosyenoodor uuniig
id. uchir n' onoodor bol ezenii ariun odor.
noodor ta nar tuuniig gazraas olokhguy.
zurgaan odor ta nar tuuniig khuraa. kharin
doloo dakh' odor n' amraltyn odor tul
yuu ch baikhguy gev. ard tumnees zarim
n' doloo dakh' odor khuraazh avakhaar
garsan bolovch ted yuu ch olsongui. ezen
mosyedkheidi khurtel ta nar minii khuul',
minii togtooluudyg sakhikhaas tatgalzakh
yum be? khar. ezen ta nart amraltyn
odriig ogson. tiim uchraas zurgaa dakh'
odort ter ta nart khoyer odrin talkhyg
ogdog. khun bur bairandaa baizh, khen
ch doloo dakh' odor ooriin bairnaas buu
gar gev. tiimees ard tumen doloo dakh'
odor amrav. izrailiin geriinkhen tuuniig
manna gezh nerlezhee. ter n' koriandryn
ur met tsagaan bogood amt n' zogiin
baltai boov met baiv. mosyeezen ingezh
tushaasan. uunees neg buten omyeriig avch,
uye ulamzhlan khadgal. ingesneer bi ta
naryg yegipyetiin nutgaas gargazh, tsold ta
naryg tezheezh baisan talkhyg ted kharakh
yum gev. mosye aarondvaar avch, dotor
n' neg buten omyer manna khii. tuuniig
ezenii omno tav'zh, uye ulamzhlan khadgal
gev. ezenii mosyed tushaasan yesoor aaron
gerchleliin omno tuuniig tav'zh khadgalav.
izrailiin khovguud khun orshin suudag
gazar ochikh khurtel dochin zhil manna
idzhee. kanaan nutgiin khyazgaart ochikh
khurtel ted mannag idsen bilee. (neg omyer
n' yefagiin aravny neg yum.)

17

daraa n' izrailiin khovguudiin bukh chuulgan
ezenii tushaalaar ayalan sin tsoloos khodlon
yavsaa, ryefidimd buudallav. tend ard tu-
mend uukh us baisangui. tiimees ard tu-
men mosyetei margaldazhbidend uukh us og
gesend, mosye tedendta nar yaagaad nad-
tai margaldazh baina ve? ta nar yaagaad
ezeniig sor'zh baina ve? gev. kharin ard
tumen tend us khusen tsangazh, mosyegin
esreg gomdollonta yuund bidniig yegipyetees
avchran, bidniig bolon bidniig ur khuukhdiig,
mal surgiig min' tsagaan alakh gezh baina

ve? geltsev. mosye ezend khashkhiran, bi ene ard tumniig yaakh ve? zhaakhan udval ted nad uruu chuluu shidekh bolno gev. tegekhd ezen mosyedchi ard tumnii omno garch, izrailiin akhmaduudaas zarimyg n' daguulan yav. tegekhd ee nil morniig tsokhisson tayagaa gartaa avch yav. uzegetun, bi khoryebyn khadan deer chinii omno zog-sokh bolno. chi khadyg tsokh'. tegvel tendees us garch, ard tumen uukh bolno gev. mosye izrailiin akhmaduudyn nudnii omno ter yesoor uildev. mosye ter gazryg massa ba myeriba gezh nerlev. uchir n' izrailiin khovguud margaldsan bogood, ezen bidnii dund baina uu, uguu yuu? khe-meen ezeniig sor'son yum. daraa n' amalyek irzh, ryefidimd izrailiin esreg baidav. tiimees mosye ioshuadorsdiinkhoo toloo erchuudiig songon avch, amalyekiin esreg baidakhaar yav. margaash bi gartaa burkhany tayagiig bariad, tolgodyn oroi deer zogsongo gev. ioshua mosyegiin khelsen yesoor uildezh, amalyekiin esreg baidav. mosye, aaron, khur nar tolgodyn oroi deer garlaa. mosye garaa orgokhod izrail' yalz, buulgakhad amalyek yalz baiv. gevch mosyegiin gar tsutszhee. tegekhd ted chuluu avch, tuund tav'zh ogokhod, ter chuluun deer suuv. aaron, khur nar tuunii garyg n' neg talaas, nogoo n' nogoo talaas n' tushiv. tiinkhuu nar zhargakh khurtel tuunii gar togtvortoi baiv. ingeed amalyek bolon tuunii ard tumniig ioshua ildnii ireer yalav. ezen mosyeduuiniig dursgal bolgon nomd bichizh, ioshuad tseezhluul. uchir n' bi amalyekiin dursamzhiig tengeriin dooroos baren arilgana gev. mosye takhliyn shiree bar'zh, tuuniigee ezen bol minii tug gezh nerleed, ezenii sentii deer bui gar. ezen amalyektai uyeiin uyd daitna gezh khelev.

18

ezen izrailiig yegipyetees kherkhen gar-gasan ba burkhan mosyed bolon oriin ard tumen izrail'd yuu khiisniig bugdiig n' mosyegiin khadam etseg, midiany takhlich iyetro sonsson. mosyegiin khadam etseg iyetro, mosyegiin yavuulsan tuunii ekhner zipporag bolon khoyer khuug n' avav. tednii negniikh n' neriig gyershom gedeg azh. uchir n' mosyebi khunii gazart khar' khun bolson gezhee. nogoogiinkh n' neriig yeliyezzer gedeg azh. uchir n' mosyemini' etsgiin burkhan minii tuslamzh baisan bogood namaig faraony ild-nees avarsan gezhee. mosyegiin khadam etseg iyetro, tuunii ekhner, khovguudtei n' khamt tsold tuun deer khurch irev. tend mosye burkhany uuland buoddallasan baiv. ter mosyedchinii khadam etseg iyetro bi chinii ekhner, khoyer khuutei chin' khamt cham uruu irzh baina gezh medegdev.

tegekhd mosye khadam etsgee tosokhoor garch, mekhiin, tuuniig unsev. ted armdendee medeltessenii daraa maikhand ortsgoov. mosye khadam etsegee izrailiin toloo faraond ba yegipyetchuuded ezenii uildsen bukhniig bolon ayan zamd tokhioldson bukh khetsuu berkhsheeliin tukhai, ezen tedniig kherkhen avarsan tukhai yariv. izrailiig yegipyetchuudiin garaas avrakh uyd tedend khandsan ezenii bukh sain saikh-hand iyetro bayarlav. tiimees iyetrotai naryg yegipyetchuudiin garaas, faraony garaas avrach, ard tumniig yegipyetchuudiin gar doroo avarsan ezen magtagdakh boltugai. urgelzh ikherkhdeg tedniig yalsan uchir ezen bol bukh burkhdaas iluu agu yuu gedgiig bi odoo medlee gev. tegeed mosyegiin khadam etseg iyetro burkhand zoriulan shataalt takhil, orgoluudiig avlaa. burkhany omno mosyegiin khadam etsegtei khamt talkh idekheer aaron izrailiin bukh akhmaduudtai tsug irev. daraa odor n' mosye ard tumniig shuukheer suuzh, ard tumen ogloonoos oroi khurtel mosyegiin omno zogsov. ard tumnii toloo tuunii khiizh baigaa bukhniig mosyegiin khadam etseg kharaadard tumnii toloo khiizh baigaa chinii ene azhil chin' yuu yum be? yaagaad bukh ard tumen ogloonoos oroi khurtel chinii omno zogsozh baikhad, chi gantsaaraa suuzh baina ve? gezh asuuv. mosye khadam etsegee khandanyaagaad gevel ard tumen burkhanaas asuukhaar nad uruu irdeg. ted margaantai bol nad uruu irzh, bi ug khun ba tuunii khorshiin khoorondokhyg shuun, burkhany zarlig bolon khuuliudyg meduuldeg gev. mosyegiin khadam etseg tuundchinii khiizh baigaa zuil chin' sain bish yum. chi ch, chamtai khamt baigaa ene ard tumen ch zailshgui zuderne. uchir n' ene uureg chinii khuv'd denduu khund bilee. chi uuniig gantsaaraa khiizh chadakhgui. odoo namaig sons. bi chamd zovlogoo og'ye. burkhan chamtai khamt baig. chi ard tumnii toloo burkhany omno baizh, kherge zarguudyg burkhand avchir. tegeed tedend zarlig bolon khuuliudyg zaazh, yavakh yestoi zamyg n' bolon khiikh yestoi azhlyg n' tedend meduul. tuugeer barakhgui chi bukh ard tumnii dotroos burkhanaas emeedeg chadvarlag khumuusiig bolon buruugaar olson olzyg uzen yaddag shudarga khumuusiig songozh avaad, tedniig ard tumnii deer myangatyn darga, zuutyn darga, tav'tyn darga, aravtyn dargaar tav'. ted ard tumniig bukhii l tsagt shuug. alivaa tom khergiig ted chamd avchirch, kharin alivaa zhizhig khergiig oorsdoo shuug. tegvel ted achanaas chin' uureltsezh, chamd khyalbar bolno. kherev chi ene zuiliig khiizh, burkhan chamd tushaaval, chi zogsokh chavartai baikh bolno. bas ene ard tumen bugdeeree ooriin nutagtaa amar amgalan

yavakh bolno gezh khev. tiinkhuu mosye khadam etsgiinkhee ugi sonsood, tuunii khelsen bukhniig khiiv. mosye bukh izrailias chadvarlag khumuusiig songozh, myangatyn darga, zuutyn darga, tav'tyn darga, aravtyn dargaar tav'zh, tedniig ard tumnii tergu-ulegchid bolgov. ted bukhii l tsagt ard tumniig shuuv. yarvigtai khergiig ted mosyed avchirch, kharin alivaa zhizhig khergiig oorsdoo shuuv. daraa n' mosye khadam etsgee udezh yavuullaa. khadam etseg n' nutag uruugaa butsav.

19

izrailliin khovguud yegipyet gazraas garsnaas khoish gurav dakh' saryn yag ter odor sinain tsold khurev. ted ryefidimees khodolzh, sinain tsold khurch, tsold buudallav. izraill'chuud tendee negen uulyn ovort buudallav. mosye burkhan uruu ogson ochsond, ezen tuunii uulaas duudanchi iakovyn gert, izrailliin khovguuded ingezh khel. bi yegipyetchuuded kherkhen khandazh, ta naryg burgediin zhiguur deer teen, yaazh ortoo avchirsnig ta nar oorsdoo kharsan. odoo kherev ta nar minii duu khooloig duulgavartai dagazh, minii gereeg sakhival ta nar bukh ard tumnuudiin dundakh minii ezemshil bolno. uchir n' bukh delkhii miniikh. ta nar nadad takhilch naryn khaanchlal, ariun undesten bolno. edgeer ugsiig chi izrailliin khovguuded khel gev. tiinkhuu mosye irzh, ard tumnii akhmadu-udyg duudan, oort n' ezenii tushaasan edgeer bukh ugsiig tedend khev. bukh ard tumen niiteereezeenii aildsan bukhniig bid biyeluulne getsgeev. mosye ard tumnii ugiig ezend damzhuulav. ezen mosyeduzeg-tun, minii chamtai yarikhyg ard tumend songozh, tedniig chamd uurd ituulekhiin tuld bi cham uruu otgon uuleer ochno gev. mosye ard tumnii ugiig ezend khev. bas ezen mosyedard tumen uruu ochizh, tedniig onoodor, margaash ariusgan khuvtsyig n' ugaalga. tedniig gurav dakh' odort beltge. uchir n' gurav dakh' odort ezen bukh ard tumnii nudnii omno sinai uulan deer buuzh irne. chi ard tumnii toloo uulyn ergen toirond khuree tataad, uulan deer garakh buyuu khormoid n' khurekhees bolgoomzhil. uuland khursen alivaa khunniig zaaval alakh yestoi. ter khund gar khurch bolokhgui. kharin tuunii chuluugaar shidez, esvel sumaar kharvakh yestoi. khun ch bai, mal ch bai am'd uldekh yesgui gezh khel. khutsyn evren buree udaan khungenekhed ted uul ood garch ir gev. tiinkhuu mosye uulaas buun irzh, ard tumniig ariusgav. ted oorsdin khuvtsyig ugaav. mosye ard tumendgurav dakh' odort beltgetsgee. emegtei khund buu oirt gev. gurav dakh' odriin ogloo uulyg otgon uul

burkhen, tenger duugarch, ayanga tsakhilgaan tsakhilzh, asar khuchtei bureen duu khungenesend khuarand baisan bukh ard tumen dagzhin chichrev. burkhantai uulzakhhaar mosye ard tumniig khuarangaas daguulan garch, ted uulyn beld zogsloo. burkhan galaar buun irsen uchir sinai uul bukheldee utaand avtav. utaa n' zuukhny utaa shig khoorch, uul bukheldee asar khuchtei dorgizh bailaa. daraa n' bureen duu ulam ulmaar changarakhad mosye yar'zh, burkhan ayanga met duugaar tuund khariulav. ezen sinai uulan deer, uulyn oroï deer zalran busan. ezen mosyeg uulyn oroï uruu duud-sand mosye ochiv. ezen mosyedbuuzh ochhood, ard tumend khatuu ankhaaruul. ted ezeniig uzekh gezh dairch, olnooroo ukhekh vii. ezend oirtin irekh takhilch nar bas oorsdiigoo ariusgag. es tegvel ezen tedniï esreg dairna gev. mosye ezendard tumen sinai uuland garch chadakhgui. uchir n' ta uulyg toiruulan khuree tatazh, uulyg ariusga gezh ankhaaruulsan bilee gev. tegekhed ezen tundbuuzh ochhood, aarontai khamt garch ir. kharin takhilch nar ba ard tumen ezend oirtokhoor buu dairag. es tegvel ter teden uruu dairna gev. tiimees mosye ard tumen uruu buuzh, tedend khev.

20

burkhan ene bukh ugsiig aildsan n' bi bol chamaig boolchlolyn gerees, yegipyetiin nutgaas gargasan chinii burkhan ezen baina. chi nadaas oor burkhadtai baizh bolokhgui. chi oortoo zoriulan shuteen esvel deer tenger dekh, door gazar dakh', gazryn door usan dotorkh yumny yamar neg dursiig buu khii. chi tedend morgozh, tedend uilchilzh bolokhgui. uchir n' chinii burkhan ezen bi bol kharitai burkhan bogood namaig uzen yadagchdyn gurav, dorov dekh uyeiin khuukhduud n' khurtel etsguudiinkh n' nugliin shiitgeliig buulgadag. kharin namaig khairlazh, minii tushaalyg sakhigchdad myangan uyed n' khurtel khair enerlee uzuuldeg. chi oorin burkhan ezenii neriig demii buu durd. uchir n' ezen oriinkh n' neriig demii durdagchiig shiitgelgui orkhikhgui. amraltyn odriig ariunaar sakhikhyn tuld sanagtun. zurgan odor chi khodolmorlozh, bukh azhlaa khii. kharin doloo dakh' odor bol chinii burkhan ezenii amralt tul chi bolon chinii khuu, chinii okhin, chinii zarts, shivegchin, chinii mal, tanaid baigaa zochin yamar ch azhil khiiizh bolokhgui. uchir n' ezen tenger, gazar, dalai bolon tedgeeriin dotor baigch bugdiig zurgan odort buteezh, doloo dakh' odort amarsan. tiimees ezen amraltyn odriig yeroon, ter odriig ariun bolgoson yum. etseg ekhee khundel. tegvel chinii burkhan ezenii chamd ogson gazar deer chi urt naslakh bolno. chi khun buu

al. chi buu zavkhair. chi buu khulgail. chi khorshiinkhoo esreg khudal buu gerchil. chi khorshiinkhoo ger orond buu shunakhair. chi khorshiinkhoo ekhner bolon tuunii zarts, tuunii shivegchin, tuunii ukher, tuunii ilzhig, khorshiinkhoo yuund ch buu shunakhair gev. bukh ard tumen tengeriin duu, ayangyn gyalbaa, bureen duu, utaa bagshirsan uulyg kharanguutaa ain dagzhizh, kholdon zogsood, mosyedta bidentei yariach. bid sonsono. kharin burkhan bidentei buu yarig. es tegvel bid ukhekh n' gev. mosye ard tumendbuu aitsгаа. uchir n' burkhan ta naryg shalgakhyn tuld, mon ta naryg nugel buu uildeesei gesendee tuunees emeeckhuig ta nart bailgakhyn tuld irsen yum gev. burkhany baigaa tuner kharankhui uruu mosye oirton ochikh usyed ard tumen khol zogsozh baiv. ezen mosyedchi izrailiin khovguuded ingezh khel. bi tengeres ta nartai yarikhyg ta nar oorsdoo kharlaa. ta nar nadaas oor burkhdyg buu khii. mongon burkhad, esvel altan burkhdyg oorsdodoo zoriulzh buu khii. ta nar nadad zoriulan shoroogoor takhilyn shiree bosgozh, deer n' oorsdiin shataalt takhil, eviin takhilyg, oorsdiin khon' ba ukhruudiig orgo. bi oriin neree sanuulakh gazar burd ta nar deer ochizh, ta naryg yeroono. kherev ta nar nadad zoriulan chuluugaar takhilyn shiree khiikh gevel tsavchsan chuluugaar buu or. uchir n' ta nar chuluug bagazhaar zasval tuuniiig buzarlakh bolno. ta nar minii takhilyn shiree uruu shataar buu gar. ene n' ta naryn nutsgen biye tuun deer uzegdekhgui baikhyn tuld yum.

21

chinii tedend togtookh khuuliud n' edgeer yum. kherev chi yevryei bool khudaldan avbal, ter zurgaan zhil zaragdakh yestoi. kharin doloo dakh' zhildee ter khols mongo tologuigeer chooloologdono. ter gantsaaraa irvel gantsaaraa yavakh yestoi. kherev ter ekhnertei bol ekhner n' tuuntei khamt yavna. kherev ezen n' tuund ekhner ogch, ekhner n' tuund khovguud, okhidyg toruulbel ekhner khuukhduud n' ezni khar'yaat tul ter gantsaaraa yavakh yestoi. gevch kherev bool ūbi ezendee bolon ekhner, khuukhduuddee kharitai. bi chooloologdozh yavakhuizh gezh unekheer khelbel, ezen n' tuuniiig burkhany omno avch ochood, daraa n' tuuniiig khaalga esvel khatavchind avach. ezen n' tuunii chikhiig shovgoor tooozh, ter nasan tursh ezendee uilchekh yestoi. kherev khun okhinoo shivegchin bolgon khudalval ter n' eregtei bool shig chooloologdokh erkhgui. khervee ezen n' tuuniiig oortoo zoriulan songozh avsan bolovch tereer ezniikhee nudend taalagdakhgui bol ezen n' tuuniiig chooloolzh yavuulakh yestoi. ezen n'

tuund shudarga bus khandsanaas bolzh tuuniiig khar' khumuust khudaldakh erkhgui. kherev tuuniiig khuudee zoriulzh songon avbal tuuntei okhin shigee khar'tsakh yestoi. ter oortoo oor ekhner avsan ch ankhnay ekhneree khood, khuvtssaar Khangazh, er emiin khar'tsaatai baikh yestoi. kherev ter edgeer gurvan zuiliig biyeluulekhgui bol ankhnay ekhner n' yamar ch mongoguigeer yuu ch avalgui yavakh yestoi. khun tsokhizh alagchiig zaaval alakh yestoi. kherev ter nogoo khuniig ootogui, kharin burkhan tuunii gart tsaad khuniig unagasan bol tuunii zugtaakh gazryg bi ta nart togtoozh ogno. kherev khun khorshoo alakhaar tolovlozh, sanaataigaar tuunii esreg uildvel ter khuniig minii takhilyn shireenees avaad al. etseg ekhee tsokhigchiig zaaval alakh yestoi. khun khulgailagch tuuniiigee zarsan ch bai, esvel khulgailagdsan khun n' tuunii ezemshlees oldson ch bai, khulgaichiig zaaval alakh yestoi. etseg ekhee kharaagchiig zaaval alakh yestoi. kherev khumuus khereldeed neg n' nogoogoo chuluu, esvel nudargaaraa tsokhizh, nogoo n' ukhelgui kharin khevter oood, dakhin bosozh, tayagtai gaduur yavzh chadval tsokhison khun n' shiitgegdekhgui yavakh yestoi. kharin nogoo khunii aldsan khugat-saany khokhirlyg tereer nokhon tolzh, tuuniiig bureen edgertel asramzhilna. kherev khun ooriin bool esvel shivegchnee savaagaar tsokhizh, ter bool gart n' ukhvel ezen n' shiitguulekh yestoi. kharin khervee bool n' neg, khoyer odor am'd baival, yamar ch oshoo avakh yesgui. uchir n' ter ezni omch mon. khervee khumuus khorondoo zodoldozh baigaad zhiremsen emegteig tsokhikhod, khuukhed n' zulbasan khedii ch yamar ch gemtel baikhgui bol tuuniiig monookh emegtein nokhriin shaardsanaar torgozh, shuugchdiin shiidseneer tolbor toluulne. kharin kherev oor yamar negen gemtel uchirsan bol amiig amiar, nudiig nudeer, shudiig shudeer, garyg garaar, kholiig kholoor, tuledeltiig tuledelteer, sharkhyg sharkhaar, bertengiig bertengeer tolno. kherev khun ooriin bool, esvel shivegchniikhee nudiig tsokhizh gemtevel nudniikh n' orond tuuniiig chooloolkh yestoi. mon kherev bool, esvel shivegchniikhee shudiig tsokhizh unagaval shudniikh n' orond tuuniiig chooloolkh yestoi. kherev eregtei, esvel emegtei khuniig ukher morgozh albal, ug ukher uruu chuluu chuluudazh al. makhyg n' idezh bolokhgui. kharin ukhriin ezen n' shiitguulelgui yavna. kharin kherev ukher ur'd n' morgodog baisan bogood ezend n' sanuulzh baisan bolovch ukhree khashizh khoriuguigees bolzh eregtei, esvel emegtei khun morguulzh ukhvel, ug ukher uruu chuluu shidezh, bas ezniig n' ch alakh yestoi. kherev tuund mongon toloos nogduulbal,

ter ooriin amiig avrakhyn toloo nogdsen toloosiig khed ch bai toлно. ukher n' eregtei, esvel emegtei khuukhdiig morgovol ene khuuliin yesoor khiine. kherev bool, esvel shivegchniig ukher morgovol ukhriin ezen boolyn ezend guchin shyekyel mongo toлно. kharin ukher uruu chuluu shidekh yestoi. kherev khun nukhiig neezh, esvel nukh ukhaad tuuniigee butsaazh daraaguigees bolzh ukher, esvel ilzhig nukhend n' unaval, nukhnii ezen nokhon tolbor ogokh yestoi. ter malyn ezend mongo ogokh bogood ukhsen mal tuunikh bolno. kherev neg khunii ukher busdyn ukhriig morgozh albal, ted am'd ukhriig khudaldazh, mongii n' khuvaazh avakh bogood bas ukhsen ukhriig ch khuvaazh avakh yestoi. kherev ug ukher ur'd n' morgodog baisan n' medegdsen bogood ezen n' ukhree khashizh khoriogui bol tereer ukhriig n' am'd ukhreer tolzh, kharin ukhsen ukhriig oortoo avna.

22

kherev khun, ukher esvel khon' khulgailzh nyadalbal, esvel zarval tereer ukhriig tavau ukhreer, khoniig dorvon khonior toлно. kherev khulgaich uildel deeree barigdan, tsokhiulzh ukhvel tuunii toloo tsus ursgasan gemiin shiitgel baikhgui. kharin tuunii deer nar garsan baisan bol tuunii toloo tsus ursgasan gemiin shiitgel baina. khulgaich zavaal nokhon tolakh yestoi. kherev tuund yuu ch baikhgui bol khulgai khiisniikh n' toloo tuuniig khudaldakh yestoi. kherev khulgailsan yum n' tuunii ezemshil gazraas am'daar oldvol ukher, ilzhig, esvel khoniny al' n' ch bai khulgaich khoyer nugalzh tolakh yestoi. kherev khun tarialangiin talbai, esvel usan uzmiin tsetserlegt malaa belcheerluulzh baigaad sul tav'snaas bolzh mal n' oor khunii tarialangiin talbai, esvel usan uzmiin tsetserlegt belchvel malyn ezen khamgiin sain tarialangiin talbai bolon usan uzmiin tsetserlegeer nokhon tolakh yestoi. kherev gal garch, uurganii butand avaltsazh, kuraasan taria, esvel khadaagui taria, esvel tarialangiin talbaig shataaval ter galyg tavigch n' zaaval nokhon tolakh yestoi. kherev khun mongo, esvel ed zuilsee khadgaluulakhaar khorshdoo ogokhod ter n' khorshinikh n' gerees khulgailgadsan tokhioldold kherev khulgaich barigdakh avaa ezend n' khoyer nugalzh tolakh yestoi. kharin khulgaich oldoogui bol geriin ezen shuugch deer ochizh, khorshiinkhoo ed khorongond gar khursen esekhee shuulgekh yestoi. ukher, ilzhig, khon', khuvtas khunar, esvel ene miniikh gezh khen negniikh n' khelek aliavaa aldagdsan zuil bolokh itgel evdsen tokhioldol bolgond khoyer tal zargaa shuugchdiin omno avchrakh yestoi. shuugchdiin burutgasan khun n' khorshdoo khoyer nugalzh

tolno. kherev khun ilzhig, ukher, khon' ba busad malaa khadgaluulakhaar khorshdoo ogokhod ter n' khen ch kharaagui baikhad ukhekh, gemtekh esvel alga bolokh avaa khorshiinkhoo omchid gar khureegui gedgee ter khoyer khoyeulaa ezenii omno tangaraglakh yestoi. malyn ezen ter tangargiig khuleen avch, nogoo khun nokhon tolakh yesgui. kherev ug mal tuunees khulgailgadsan bol tereer ezend n' nokhon tolakh yestoi. kherev ug mal n' tastagdsan bol notolgoo bolgon avchrakh yestoi. tastagdsan malyn toloo tereer nokhon tolbor ogokhgui. kherev khun khorshoosoo yamar negen yum zeelzh avaad ter n' enziikh n' uguid gemtekh, esvel ukhvel zeelsen khun buren nokhon tolakh yestoi. kherev ezen n' khamt baisan bol tolakhgui. kherev kholsholz avsan baival terkhuu khols n' tuunii une n' bolno. kherev khun sui taviagui ongon busguig uruu tatazh, tuuntei untval busguin toloo inzhi ogch, tuuniig ekhneree bolgon avakh yestoi. kherev busguin etseg okhinoo tuund ogokhoos ers tatgalzval, ter inzhtei tentsekh mongii ogokh yestoi. udganyg buu am'd bailga. mal am'tantai khav'tagchid zavaal ukhekh yestoi. ezenees oor burkhdad takhil orgogchiig alakh yestoi. khariin khuniig buu buruutga, buu darla. uchir n' ta nar yegipyetiin nutagt khar' khumuus baisan. ta nar alivaa belevsen emegtei, esvel onchin khuukhdiig buu zovoo. kherev ta nar tedniig zovogood, ted nad uruu khashkhirval bi tednii ui gashuug sonsozh, minii uur khilen durelzezh, bi ta naryg ildeer alna. ta naryn ekhnereud belevsersch, ta naryn khuukhduud onchrokh bolno. kherev chi minii ar tumend buyuu dund chin' bui yaduu khund mongo zeelduulbel, tuuntei zeel olgogch khun shig khar'tsazh bolokhgui. chi tuunees zeelzin khuug buu shaard. kherev chi khorshiinkhoo khuvtsyig bar'tsaand avbal nar shingekhees omno tuund butsaazh og, uchir n' ter bol tuunii tsorryn gants buteeleg n', biyeiinkh n' khuvtsas bilee. ter khun oor yuu nomorch untakh ve? ter nad uruu khashkhirakhad bi sonsokh bolno. uchir n' bi niguulsengui bilee. burkhanyg buu kharaa. oriin ar tumnii zakhiragchiig buu kharaa. chi oriin urgats ba oriin usan uzmiin darsnaas orgokh orgoliig buu khoishluul. khovguudinkhee uuganyg n' chi nadad ogokh yestoi. chi oriin ukher bolon khoninuud ch iinkhuu uild. doloon odor tedniig ekhte n' khamt bailgazh, naim dakh' odort n' nadad og. ta nar nadad zoriulagdsan ariun khumuus baikh yestoi. tiim uchraas kheer tald kheseglen tastchulsan am'tny makhyg ta nar buu id. tuuniig nokhdod khayazh og.

chi khudal meduuleg buu og. khoron muu khuntei gar barin khuuramch gerch bolzh bolokhgui. onlyg dagaldan muug uildezh bolokhgui. shudarga yesyg zavkhrulakhyn tuld onlyg dagazh shuukhed buu gerchil. shuukh deer yaduu khunii buu yalgavarla. kherev daisnykhaa toorson ukher, ilzhigtei taaraldval, tuuniig zaaval ezend n' butsaan avaachizh og. kherev chamaig uzen yaddag khunii ilzhig achaandaa daragdan khevtezh baikhyg chi kharval tuuniig buu orkhi. chi ter khund zaaval tusalz, ilzhigiig n' cholool. yaduu khunii shuukhdee shudarga yesyg buu gazuuduul. khudal zargaas khol baizh, gemgui esvel zovt khunii buu al. uchir n' bi gemteng zovtgon tsagaatgakhgui. chi khakhuul' buu av. uchir n' khakhuul' khunii kharaag sokholzh, shudarga khunii ugiig guivuulna. chi khar' khunii buu darla. ta nar ch yegipyet gazart khariin khumuus baisan uchraas khar' khunii setgeliig medne. chi zurgaas zhil gazraa tarialzh, urgatsy n' khuraa. kharin doloo dakh' zhiid gazryg khagalalgui amraa. chinii ard tumnii yaduus khoollig. tednii uldeesen ali-vaa zuilsig n' khereiin am'tad ideg. oriin usan zumiin bolon chidun modny tsetserlegt ch iinkhuu uild. zurgaas odor chi azh-laa khiizh, kharin doloo dakh' odort azh-laa zogsoo. chinii ukher, ilzhig amarch, chinii shivegchnii khuu, mon khariin khun sergeg. minii chamd aildsan bukhniig ankharaaltaigaar sakh'. or burkhdyn neriig dur'dazh ch bolokhgui, amnaas chin' son-sogdzh ch bolokhgui. zhiid guran udaa ta nar nadad bayaryg temdegle. chi isgeegui talkhny bayaryg sakh'. minii chamd tushaasan yesoor, abib saryn tovloson uyed chi doloo khonogiin tursh isgeegui talkh id. uchir n' ter sard chi yegipyetees garsan. minii omno khen ch gar khooson uzegdezh bolokhgui. chi talbaid tar'san khodolmoriinkhoo ankhy ur zimseer urgatsyn bayaryg sakh'. mon chi ooriin khodolmoriin ur zhimsiig khuraakhdaa, zhiliin etsest urgats khuraaltyn bayaryg sakh'. zhiid guran udaa tanai bukh erchuud ezen burkhany omno uzegdekh yestoi. chi minii takhilyntsyusy isgesen talkhtai khamt buu orgo. minii bayaryn ookhiig ogloo boltol buu khonuul. chi gazrynkhaa ankhy ur zhimsnii deezhiig ooriin burkhan ezenii gert avchir. chi ishgiig ekhiinkh n' suund buu chana. uzegtun, zamd chamaig khamgaalakhyn tuld, minii beltgesen gazar uruu chamaig avaachikhyn tuld bi chinii omno tenger elchiig yavuulakh gezh baina. tuunii omno ankharaalta baizh, duu khooolig n' duulgavartai daga. tuunii omnoos buu tersel. uchir n' minii ner tuunii dot or baigaa tul ter chinii khilentsiig uuchlakhgui. kharin

kharev chi tuunii duu khooolig unekheer duulgavartai dagazh, minii aildsan bukhniig uildvel, bi daisand chin' daisan, ostond chin' oston bolno. minii tenger elch chinii omno yavzh, chamaig amorichuud, khitchuud, pyerizhuud, kanaanchuud, khivichuud, iye-buschuudyn nutagt avaachna. bi tednii burmoson ustgakh bolno. chi tednii burkhdad buu morgo, buu uilchil. tednii uilsii ch buu duurai. kharin chi tednii burmoson nuraazh, tednii chuluun baganuudyg kheseplen butal. chi ooriin burkhan ezend uilchil. tegvel ter chinii talkh, usyg yerookh bolno. bi ta naryn dundaas ovchin emgegiig zailuulna. chinii gazart dutuu tordog, esvel khuuser khun baikhgui bolno. bi naslakh yestoi nasyg chin' nasluulna. bi oriin aishgiig chinii omno yavuulzh, chinii ochikh gazryn bukh ard tumniig samuurald unagan, bukh daisny chin' nuruug chamd kharuulakh bolno. chinii omnoos khivichuud, kanaanchuud, khitchuudiyg zailuulakhyn tuld bi chinii omno khedgenuudiyg yavuulna. bi gantskhan zhiliin dotor tednii chinii omnoos zailuulakhgui. uchir n' gazar nutag ezguirch, khereiin araanuud chinii khuv'd olshrokh vii. chi oson urzhizh, ter nutgiig ezemshikh khurtel bi tednii chinii omnoos бага багаар zailuulna. bi chinii khil khyazgaaryg ulaan tengisees filistchuudiin tengis khurtel, tsoloos yevfrat moron khurtel togtoono. uchir n' terkhuu gazar nutgiin orshin suugchdyg bi chinii gart tushaana. chi ooriinkhoo omnoos tednii zailuulna. chi tedentei, esvel tednii burkhdad yamar ch geree baiguulzh bolokhgui. ted chinii gazart am'drakh yesgui. es tegvel ted chamaig minii esreg nugel uildekhd khurgekh bolno. uchir n' chi tednii burkhdad uilchilbel, ene n' unekheer chamd urkhi bolno.

24

daraa n' ter mosyedchi aaron, nadab, abikhu bolon izrailliin akhmaduudaas dalan khunii khamt ezen ood irzh, alsas morgo. zovkhon mosye l ezend oirt. kharin busad n' oirtokh yesgui. ard tumen ch tuuntei khamt irekh yesgui gev. mosye irzh, ezenii bukh ugs bolon bukh togtooluudyg ard tumend damzhuulav. ard tumen bugdeeree negen duugaarezenii aildsan bukh ugsiig bid dagan biyeluulne gezh khariultsgaav. mosye ezenii bukh ugsiig bichin temdeglezhee. tegeed ter ogloo ert bosood, uulyn beld izrailliin arvan khoyer ovogt zoriulan arvan khoyer baganyin khamt takhilyn shiree bosgoloo. izrailliin khovguudees zaluusyg ter ilgeen, shataalt takhilyg, bas zaluu bukhnuudaar eviin takhilyg ezend orgov. mosye tsusny khagasyg n' avch, savnuudad khiin, khagasyg n' takhilyn shireen deeguur tsat-

sav. tegeed mosye gereenii nomyg avch, ard tumend unshizh songsov. tedezenii aildsan bugdiig bid dagan biyeluulzh, duulgavartai baikh bolno getsgeev. tiimees mosye tsusyg avch, ard tumnii deeguur tsatsan,edgeer bukh ugsiin daguu ezenii ta nartai baiguulsan gereenii tsusyg uzegtun gev. daraa n' mosye aaron, nadab, abikhu bolon izrailiin akhmaduudaas dalan khuntei khamt deeshee garch, izrailiin burkhanyg uzev. tuunii kholiin door n' tenger met tselmeg, indranilaar zassan met yum bailaa. gesen ch ter izrailiin khovguudiin khundet khumuusiin esreg mutraa sungaagui bogood ted burkhanyg uzetsgeezh bas idezh uutsgaav. ezen mosyedchi uuland garch, nad uruu ireed, end bai. bi chamd chuluun khavtang khuul' ba tushaalyin khamt og'ye. tedgeeriig bi tedend zaavar bolgon bichsen yum gev. tiimees mosye ooriin zarts ioshuatai khamt bosozh, burkhany uul uruu garlaa. kharin akhmaduudad khandan terbidniig butsazh irtel ta nar end khuleezh bai. uzegtun, aaron, khur nar ta nartai khamt baigaa tul khen negend yamar neg khereg garval tedend khand gev. tegeed mosye uuland garsan bogood uulyg uul burkhev. ezenii tsog zhavkhlan sinai uuland togtun baizh, uul zurgaan odriin tursh uulyg burkhee. doloo dakh' odor n' ter uulen dundaas mosyeg duudav. izrailiin khovguudiin nudend ezenii tsog zhavkhlangiin torkh n' uulyn oroi deerkh durenzen bui gal met bailaa. mosye uulen dund orzh, uul ood garav. mosye uulan deer dochin odor, dochin shono bailaa. yegipyetees garsan n' 23. yegipyetees garsan n' 25

25

tegeed ezen mosyed aildsan n' nadad zoriulan khandiv avchir khemeen izrailiin khovguuded khel. zurkhendee khotlogddog khun burees nadad ogsniig av. chinii tednees avakh khandiv n': alt, mongo, khurel, khokh, yagaan, chas ulaan ongiin daavuu, nariin nekhsen maalinga, yamaany khyalgas, ulaanaar budsan khutsyn ar's, dalain gakhain ar's, khuais mod, gereltuulgin tos, toslokh tos ba ankhiluun utlagad zoriulsan amtagh, oniks chuluunuud, yefod bolon tsezhivchind suulgakh chuluunuud boloi. bi tednii dund orshin baikhyn tul nadad zoriulan ted ariun gazryg barig. asar bolon tuunii bukh ed zuilsin zagvar bolgon minii chamd uzuulekh bukhunii daguu chi tuuniig bar'. ted khuais modoor urt n' khoyer tokhoy khagas, orgon n' neg tokhoy khagas, ondor n' neg tokhoy khagas avdar khiig. chi avdryg shizhir altaar bur. tuunii dotor, gadna talyg bureed tuuniig toiruulan altan emzheer khii. chi tuund zoriulzh dorvon altan garkhi tsutgan, avdryn

dorvon khol deer n' bairluul. neg tald n' khoyer garkhi, nogoo tald n' khoyer garkhi baina. chi khuais modoor damnuurгаа khiizh, altaar bur. tedgeereer avdryg orgokhiin tul avdryn khazhuu talyn garkhinuudad damnuurguudyg shurguul. damnuurguud n' avdryn garkhind baikh yestoi bogood tedgeeriig salgazh bolokhgui. minii chamd ogokh gerchleliig chi avdar dotor khii. chi orshooliin suudlyg shizhir altaar khii. tuunii urtyg n' khoyer tokhoy khagas, orgoniig n' neg tokhoy khagasaar khii. rshooliin suudlyn khoyer uzuurt khoyer khyerubyg altaar davtan khii. neg khyerubyg neg uzuurt, nogoo khyerubyg nogoo uzuurt khii. khyerubudyg orshooliin suudaltai negtgen khoyer uzuurt n' khii. khyerubudynd dalavchnuud deesh delgegden, orshooliin suudlyg burkhen baikh bogood biye biyen uruugaa kharzh baikh yestoi. khyerubudynd nuur n' orshooliin suudal uruu kharsan baina. rshooliin suudlyg chi avdar deer tav'zh, minii chamd ogokh gerchleliig avdar dotor khii. tend bi chamtai uulzana. gerchleliin avdar deer bui khoyer khyerubudynd khoorondos, orshooliin suudlyn deerees bi izrailiin khovguudiin toloo chamd tushaakh bukh zuiliig bi chamd aildana. chi khuais modoor khoyer tokhoy urttai, neg tokhoy orgontei, neg tokhoy khagas ondortei shiree khii. chi tuuniig shizhir altaar burzh, tuuniig toiruulan altan emzheer khii. shireend zoriulan tuuniig toiruulaad algany engeer khovoo khiizh, tuuniig toiruulan khovoo n' altaar emzh. tuund zoriulzh chi dorvon altan tsagirag khiizh, dorvon kholinkh n' dorvon ontsogt n' tedgeeriig bairluul. tsagirguud n' shireeg zookh damnuurguudynd togtoogch bolzh, khovoond oir baikh yestoi. chi khuais modoor damnuurguudyg khiizh, altaar bur. tedgeereer shireeg zookh bolno. chi undaan orgoliig kiiikh tavag, sav, ayaga, khundagy n' shizhir altaar khii. chi shireen deer orshikhuin talkhyg tav'zh bainga minii omno baigaa. daraa n' chi shizhir altaar denluunii suuriig khii. denluunii suuriig davtazh, suur' bolon ishiig tuunii khundaga, tuunii boltsuu ba tuunii tsetsguudiig tuuntee negtgen kholbo. denluunii suuriin khazhuugaas zurgaan salaa garakh bogood gurban salaa n' tuunii neg khazhuugaas, gurban salaa n' tuunii nogoo khazhuugaas garna. gurban khundaga n' neg salaan dakh' guilsiin delbeenuud buyuu boltsuu ba tsetseg khelbertei khiigdeg. mon gurban khundaga n' nogoo salaan dakh' guilsiin delbeenuud buyuu boltsuu ba tsetseg khelbertei khiigdeg. denluunii suurias garsan zurgaan salaany khuv'd adil khii. denluunii suurind guilsiin delbeenuudiiin khelbertei buyuu boltsuu ba tsetsegtei n' adil dorvon khundaga khii. denluunii suurias garsan zurgaan salaany khuv'd uunees

garsan ekhni khos salaany door neg boltsuu baizh, khoyer dakh' khos salaany door neg boltsuu baizh, gurav dakh' khos salaany door neg boltsuu baina. tedgeeriin boltsu-unuud ba salaanuud n' denluunii suur'taigaa negdmel baina. ene bugd shizhir altaar davtazh khiigdsen neg buteel bolno. daraa n' chi tuunii doloos denluug khii. tedgeer n' omnokh orchnoo gereltuulekhiin tuld bairlu-ulagdakh yestoi. galyin chimkhuur ba taviu-ruudyg n' shizhir altaar khii. denluunii su-urii edgeer bukh kheregsliin khamt neg ta-lantyn shizhir altaar khii. chamd uulan deer uzuulsen zagvaryn daguu tedniig khiikhiig ankhaaar.

26

tsaash n' chi nariin nekhsen maalinga bolon khokh, yagaan, chas ulaan ongiin daavuugaar arvan bureestei asar khiigtun. edgeerii chi uran khunii ural bolokh khyerubuudyn khamtaar khiilgegtun. burees buriin urt n' khorin naiman tokhoi, burees buriin orgon n' dorvon tokhoi bogood bukh burees izhil khemzheetei baina. tavan burees n' khorondoo kholbogdokh bogood nogoo tav n' khorondoo kholbogdson baikh yestoi. ekhni khesgiin gadna talyin bureesni bolon khoyer dakh' khesgiin gadna talyin bureesni zakh deer khokh ongiin gogtsoonuudyg khii. neg bureesend tavin gogtsoo, khoyer dakh' khesgiin bureesni zakhad tavin gogtsoog khii. edgeer gogtsoonuud n' biye biyei-inkhee kharaladaa baikh yestoi. tavin altan garkhi uilden, ug garkhinuudaar bureesnu-udiig khorond n' kholbogtun. ingesneer asar n' negdmel bolno. daraa n' chi asryn deeguur buteekh maikhny arvan negen bu-reesig yamaany khyalgasaar khiigtun. bu-rees buriin urt n' guchin tokhoi, burees buriin orgon n' dorvon tokhoi bogood ar- van negen burees n' izhil khemzheetei baikh yestoi. bureesnuudiin tavyg n' khorond n' kholbon, nogoo zurgaag n' khorond n' kholbon maikhny urd tald zurgadugaar bu-reesig davkharlan tav'. ekhni khesgiin gadna talyin bureesni zakh deer tavin gogt- soo, khoyer dakh' khesgiin gadna talyin bu-reesni zakh deer tavin gogtsoo khii. tavin khurel garkhiig khiizh, garkhinuudyg gogt- soonuudad oruulan, maikhnyg khorond n' kholbogtun. ingesneer ene n' neg bolno. maikhny bureesni uldsen unzhsan kheseg buyuu uldsen khagas bureesig asryn ar tald unzhuulagtun. maikhny bureesni ur- taas uldsen kheseg buyuu neg tal dakh' tokhoi, mon nogoo tal dakh' tokhoi n' as-ryn khoyer talaar unzhin tuuniig buteekh yestoi. ulaanaar budsan khutsyn ar'saar maikhny buteelgiig khiigtun. deeguur n' dalain gakhain ar'san buteelgiig khii. daraa n' khuais modoor asart zoriulan dunznu-

udiig bosoogoor n' khii. dunz tus buriin urt n' arvan tokhoi, dunz buriin orgon n' neg tokhoi khagas. dunz tus burd neg n' nogoogiinkhoo zergeldee khoyer ugluurga baikh agaad asryn bukh dunziig chi iinkhuu khiigtun. tegeed asart zoriulzh omno tald n' baikh khorin dunziig khii. khorin dun-zen door dochin mongon ugluur, neg dunznii khoyer ugluurgad zoriulan ug dunznii door khoyer ugluur, nogoo dunznii khoyer uglu-urgad zoriulan tukhain dunznii door khoyer ugluuryg khiigtun. asryn khoyerdugaar tal buyuu khoid tald n' khorin dunziig dochin mongon ugluuryin khamt, neg dunznii door khoyer ugluur, nogoo dunznii door khoyer ugluur asryn ar tal buyuu baruun tald zori-ulan zurgaan dunz khiigtun. asryn ar talyin bulanguudad khoyer dunz khii. tedgeer n' dood talaasaa oroi khurtel davkharlagdan, neg tsagiragtai baikh bogood khoyer taldaa tiinkhuu baikh yestoi. ted khoyer bulang gargakh yum. tend arvan zurgaan mongon ugluur bukhii naiman dunz baikh yestoi. neg dunzen door khoyer ugluur, nogoo dun-zen door khoyer ugluur baina. daraa n' khuais modoor asryn neg talyin dunzuuded zoriulan tavan khondlovch mod khii. as-ryn nogoo talyin dunzuuded zoriulan tavan khondlovch mod, mon asryn ar tal buyuu baruun tald zoriulan tavan khondlovch mod khiigtun. dunznuudiin gold baikh dun-dakh khondlovch mod n' neg zakhaas no-goo zakh khurtel urgelzhlekhe yestoi. dun-znuudiig altaar buregtun. mon khondlovch moddyg togtookh altan tsagirguudyg khi-izh, khondlovch moddyg altaar buregtun. tegeed chamd uulan deer uzuulsen zurgiin daguu chi asryg khii. daraa n' chi nariin nekhsen maalinga, khokh, yagaan, chas ulaan ongiin daavuugaar khoshig khii. uu-niig uran khunii ural bolokh khyerubuud-tai khamt khiilge. khoshignuudiig altaar bursen khuais modon dorvon bagananaas olgo. degeenuud n' bas altan baikh yestoi. bagananuud n' dorvon mongon ugluur deer bairlakh yestoi. chi khoshgiig garkhinu- daas olgon, khoshignii dotor tald gerchleliin avdryg oruul. khoshig n' ariun gazar ba a-riunaas ariun gazryg khorond n' zaaglakh bolno. ariunaas ariun gazar dakh' gerchleliin avdran deer chi orshooliin suudlyg tavig- tun. shireeg khoshignii gadna tald tav'zh, denluunii suuriig shireenii esreg tald buyuu asryn omno tald tav'. shireeg khoid tald n' tavigtun. maikhny uudend khokh, ya- gaan, chas ulaan ongiin daavuugaar bolon nariin nekhsen maalingaar nekhem delgets khiigtun. delgetsend zoriulan khuais mo- door tavan bagana khiizh altaar bur. tednii degeenuud n' mon altan baina. tedgeert zo-riulan tavan khurel ugluur tsutga.

chi khuais modoor takhilyn shireeg khii. ug shireenii urt n' tavan tokhoy, orgon n' tavan tokhoy dorvolzhin bogood ondor n' gurvany tokhoy baina. shireenii dorvon ontsogt evruudiig n' khii. tedgeer n' shireeteigee negdmei baikh bogood tuuniiig khurleer bur. unsiig n' avch khayakhad zoriulsan sav, utguur, ugaaguuruud, seree bolon boiporudyg khii. tuunii bukhh kheregslig khurleer uildegtun. tegeed khurel saraalzhin tor uildegtun. toron deer dorvon ontsogt n' dorvon khurel tsagirag khii. chi toryg takhilyn shireenii amsryn door, takhilyn shireenii gold khurekheer dooshluulan tav'. takhilyn shireend zoriulan khuais modoor damnuurgudyg khiizh khurleer buregtun. takhilyn shireeg zoozh baikhad damnuurguud khoyor tald n' baikhyn tuld damnuurgudyg tsagirguudad shurguul. uulan deer chamd uzuulsen yesoor damnuurgudyg dotor taldaa khondii zusmel modoor khii. ted uuniiig ingezh khiig. chi asryn khashaag khiigtun. mno tal n' zuun tokhoy urttai nariin nekhsen maalingaar khiigdsen khoshigtei baina. tuunii baganuud khor' baikh bogood khorin khurel ugluurtai baina. baganyn degeenuud bolood tedgeeriin kholboosuud n' mongon baikh yestoi. uuntei adil urtaaraa umard tald zuun tokhoy urttai khoshig bolon khorin khurel ugluurtai khorin bagana baina. baganyn degeenuud bolon kholboosuud n' mongon baina. khashaany orgonoor baruun tald tavin tokhoy khoshig arvan bagana, arvan ugluurtai khamt baina. khashaany orgon n' zuun tald tavin tokhoy baina. khaalgany neg talyn khoshig n' arvan tavan tokhoy bogood gurvany bagana, gurvany ugluurtai baina. nogoo tald arvan tavan tokhoy khoshig gurvany bagana, gurvany ugluurtai baina. khashaany khaalgaand khokh, yagaan, chas ulaan ongotei daavuu bolon nariin nekhsen maalingaar nekhegdsen khorin tokhoy delgets baina. ter n' dorvon bagana, dorvon ugluurtai baina. khashaany ergen toiron dakh' bukhh baganuud mongon kholboosuudaar tonoglogdsen baina. tedgeeriin degeenuud n' mongo, uglurnuud n' khurel baina. khashaany urt n' zuun tokhoy, orgon n' niitdee tavin tokhoy, ondor n' tavan tokhoy, nariin nekhsen maalingaar khiigdsen ba tedgeeriin ugluuruud n' khurel baina. asryn bukhh uilchleld khereglegdekhh bukhh kheregsel, bukhh gadas bolon khashaany bukhh gadas khurel baina. denluug urgeltzhid asaazh baikhyn tuld gereltuulgend zoriulan chidun zhimsnees shakhsan tsever tosyg chamd avchrakh uurgig chi izrailiin khovguuded og. khurlyn maikhand, gerchleliin urd bui khoshignii gadna tald aaron ba tuunii khovguud oroinoos ogloo khurtel ezenii

omno uuniiig yesoor n' sakhikh yestoi. ene n' izrailiin khovguuded tednii uye udmyg damzhin monkhiin yesol baikh boltugai.

nadad takhिल्ch болгон уилчлуулекхээр израилин ховгуудиин дундаас оориin ахх аaron ба туunii ховгууд болoхх nadab, abikhу, yelyeazar, itamar naryg khamtad n' ooriinkhoo derged baigagtun. oriin ахх аarony алдар ба узесгелен зориulan ариun khuvtsas khii. aaron n' nadad takhilhaar uilchlekhiiin tuld, tuuniiг аriusgakhаar khuvtsas khiikhiiг mergen ukhaany sunseer minii duurgesen bukhh uran khumuust khandazh oguulegtun. tednii khiikh khuvtsas n' tseezhivch, yefod, nomrog, nekhmel dotuur deel, malgai ba bus bolno. aaron n' nadad takhilhaar uilchlekhiiin tuld ted chinii akhad болон туunii хovguuded аriun khuvtsas khiikh yestoi. ted alt ba khokh, yagaan, chas ulaan daavuu, nariin nekhsen maalingyг avag. ted bas alt, khokh, yagaan, chas ulaan ongiin daavuu, nariin nekhsen maalingaar uran khunii urlal bolokh yefod khiigtun. yefod n' kholbogdsen baikhyn tuld tuunii khoyor uzuurtei kholbootoi khoyor morovch baikh yestoi. yefodyn deerkh uran nekhsen bus n' alt, khokh, yagaan, chas ulaan ongiin daavuu, nariin nekhsen maalingaar yefodtoi izhil khiigdsen baikh yestoi. chi khoyor oniks chuluug avch, deer n' izrailiin khovguudiin nersiig siilegtun. tednii торson daraallaar n' neg chuluun deer зургаан ner, nogoo chuluun deer uldsen зургаан neriig siil. unet chuluu zasagch khun tamga siilekhtei adil, chi izrailiin khovguudiin nersiin daguu khoyor chuluug siilen, altan khuretei suurind суулгagtun. chi khoyor chuluug izrailiin khovguuded dursgalyn chuluu болгон yefodyn morovch deer khadakh bogood aaron tednii nersiig ezenii omno khoyor moron deeree dursgal болгон teene. chi altan khuretei suur' khii. mon shizhir altan khoyor ginzh sulzhin khiizh, khuretei suurin deer togtoo. chi uran khunii urlal bolokh shuukhiin tseezhivchiig khii. uuniiг chi yefodyг khiisnii adil alt, khokh, yagaan, chas ulaan ongiin daavuuгаар болон nariin nekhsen maalingaar uildegtun. ter n' neg soom urt, neg soom orgon dorvolzhin bogood khoyor davkharlasan baina. tuunii deer chi dorvon egneegeer chuluun shigtgee khii. neg dekh egneend badmaarag, molor, margad, khoyor dakh' egneend oyuu, indranil, ochir almaaz, gurav dakh' egneend nal erdene, gartaam, yagaan bolor, dorov dekh egneend binder'yaa, oniks, khash chuluu baina. edgeeriig altan khureen dotor суулгakh yestoi. chuluunuud n' izrailiin khovguudiin nersiin daguu buyuu

tednii nersiin daguu arvan khoyer baikh yestoi. arvan khoyer ovgiin neg buriig chuluu tus bur deer tamga met silne. chi tseezhivchin deer shizhir altaar sulzhmel ols shig ginzh khii. tseezhivchin deer khoyer altan tsagirag khiizh, tseezhivchnii khoyer uzuurt kholbogtun. khoyer altan oosryg tseezhivchnii uzuuruuded baikh khoyer tsagirag kholbo. khoyer oosryn nogoo uzuuruudiig khoyer altan khuretei suurind kholbozh, tedgeeriig yefodyn urd tald tuunii morovchetei kholbo. chi khoyer altan tsagirag khiizh, tedgeeriig yefodyn dotor tal uruu kharsan tseezhivchnii khoyer ontsigiin irmegt khad. khoyer altan tsagirag khiizh, yefodyn omno tald khoyer morovchniikh n' door, zalgaasny oiroltsoo yefodyn uran nekhsen busnii deed tald khad. ted tseezhivchnii tsagirgiig yefodyn tsagiragtai khokh oosroor kholbog. ingesneer tseezhivch n' yefodyn uran nekhsen busnii deer baizh, yefodoos salakhgui yum. aaron ariun gazart orokhdoo izrailliin khovguudiin nersiig ezenii omno monkhiin dursgal bolgon shuukhiin tseezhivchind zurkhen deeree avch yavakh yestoi. shuukhiin tseezhivchin dotor urim ba tummimiig khii. aaronyg ezenii omno orokhod tedgeer n' tuunii zurkhen deer baikh bolno. izrailliin khovguudiin shuultiig aaron zurkhende ezenii omno urgelzh avch yavakh bolno. chi yefodyn nomrogiig bukheld n' khokh ongoor uild. tuunii oroin khesgiin gold amsar garga. amsryg uragdu-lakhguin tuld khooh khuyagny amsar shig toiruulan sulzhizh zakhal. tuunii khormoig toiruulan khokh, yagaan bolon chas ulaan matyerialaar anaruudyg khiizh, tedgeeriin khorond altan khonkhnuudyg toiruulan khii. nomrogiin khormoid, ergen toirond n' altan khonkh, anar, altan khonkh, anar baikhaar khiigtun. aaronyg uilchlekh ayed uuniig omsogon baikh bogood ter ukhekhguin tuld ezenii omno ariun gazart orzh garakhad khonkhny zhingenekh n' sonsogdono. chi bas shizhir altaar paiz khii. paizan deer tamgany siilber shig ezen ariun gezh siilegtun. tuuniig malgain deer urd tald n' bailgakhyn tuld khokh yuaagaar bekhlegtun. ter n' aarony dukhan deer baina. izrailliin khovguudiin bukh ariun belegtei kholbootoi ariusgagdsan ariun yumsyn gem buruug aaron uurekh bolno. ted ezenii omno khuleen avakhuulakhyn tuld ene n' urgelzh tuunii dukhan deer baikh yestoi. chi nariin maalinga nekhen ongo alaglasan dotuur deel bolon nariin maalingan malgai khii. chi nekhmelchnii buteel bolokh busiig khii. aarony khovguudiin aldar ba uzesgelend zoriulan dotuur deel, bus bolon malgai khiigtun. tegeed chi ooriin akh aarond bolon tuunii khovguuded tedgeer khuvtssyg omsgon, tedniig nadad takhilch naraar uilchluulekhiin tuld

toslon, tedend sakhil khurteen ariusgagtun. nutsgen biyeiig n' khalkhlakh maalingan dotuur omdiiig tedend khii. ter dotuur omd n' uutsnaas guya khurtel khurekh yestoi. aaron ba tuunii khovguud khurlyn maikhand orokhdoo, esvel ariun gazart uilchlekheder takhilyn shireend khurch ochikhdoos gem nugeld unan ukhekhguin tuld tedgeer khuvtssyg omsokh yestoi. ene n' tuund bolon tuunii khoich ur udamd uurd monkhiin togtool baikh boltugai.

29

nadad takhilch bolgon uilchluulekhiin tuld tedniig ariusgakhaar chi uuniig tedend uild. neg zaluu bukh, oo sevgui khoyer khuts, ulaan buudain deed gurilaar khiisen isgeegui talkh, tostoi byaluu bolon tosond bagsarsan boov avagtun. edgeeriig chi neg sagsand khiizh, bukh ba khoyer khutsyn khamt avch iregtun. daraa n' chi aaron bolon tuunii khovguudiig khurlyn maikhny uudent avchirch, usaar ugaa. chi khuvtsasnuudyg avch, aarond dotuur deel, yefodyn nomrog, yefod, tseezhivchiig omsgon, yefodyn uran nekhsen buseer buslegtun. tuunii tolgoid malgai omsgozh, deer n' ariun titmiig tavigtun. daraa n' chi tosolokh tos avch, tolgoi deer n' asgan, tuuniig tosol. chi khovguudiig n' avchran, tedend dotuur deel omsgo. aaron bolon tuunii khovguuded chi bus busluulzh, tolgoin omsgol omsogotun. ted monkhiin togtooloor takhilchiin uilchleltei baikh yestoi. tiinkhuu chi aaron bolon tuunii khovguuded sakhil khurtee. tegeed chi khurlyn maikhny omno bukhgy avchran, aaron khiigeed tuunii khovguud bukhyn tolgoi deer garaa tavina. tegeed khurlyn maikhny uudent ezenii omno chi bukhgy nyadlagtun. chi bukhyn tsusnaas avch, takhilyn shireenii evruuded khuruugaaraa turkh. bukh tsusyg takhilyn shireenii suur' uruu asgagtun. bukh dotor ookh, onchin eleg, khoyer boor bolon tedgeeriin deerkh ookhiig avch, takhilyn shireen deer shataan uugiulagtun. kharin bukhyn makh, ar's, sevsiig kharangiin gadna tald gald shataagtun. ene bol nugliin takhil yum. chi bas neg khutsyg avch, aaron bolon tuunii khovguud khutsyn tolgoi deer garaa tavina. chi khutsyg tokhoorch, tsusyg n' avaad, takhilyn shireen deer toiruulan tsatsagtun. daraa n' chi onookh khutsyg evden, tuunii gedes dotor bolon guayag n' ugaazh, mochnuudiig tolgotoi n' khamt tavigtun. khutsyg bukheld n' takhilyn shireen deer shataan uugiulagtun. ene bol ezend orgokh shataalt takhil yum. ene bol taivshruulakh taalamzhit uner buyuu ezend galaar orgokh takhil yum. daraa n' chi khoyer dakh' khutsyg avch, aaron bolon tuunii khovguud khutsyn tolgoi deer garaa tavina. chi khutsyg

tokhoorch, tsusnaas n' avch, aaron bolon tuunii khovguudiin baruun chikhni omog, baruun garynkh n' erkhii khuruu bolon baruun kholiinkh n' erkhii khuruun deer turkhez, uldsen tsusyg takhilyn shireen deer toiruulan tsatsagtun. daraa n' chi takhilyn shireen deerkh tsus bolon toslolkh tosoos avch, aaron ba tuunii khuvtsas, tuunii khovguud ba khuvtsasnuud deer n' tsats. ingesneer ter ba tuunii khuvtsas, tuunii khovguud ba khuvtsasnuud n' ariusgagdana. chi bas khutsyn ookh, suul, dotor ookh, onchin eleg, khoyer boor ba tedgeeriin deerkh ookh, baruun guayag avch (uchir n' ene bol sakhil khurteekh yesny khuts yum), ezenii omno tavigdsan isgeegui talkhny sagsnaas neg bin, tostoi khol'son neg bin, neg boovyg avch, edgeerig bugdiig n' aaron khiigeed tuunii khovguudiin gart tav'zh ezenii omno dallakh orgol bolgon dalla. chi tedgeeriig tednii garaas avch, ezenii omno taivshruulakh taalamzhit unert zoriulan shataalt takhilyn khamt takhilyn shireen deer shataan uugiul. ene bol ezend galaar orgokh takhil yum. daraa n' chi aaroniy sakhil khurteekh yeslod avchirsan khutsyn ovchuug avch, tuunii ezenii omno dallakh orgol bolgon dalla. ene n' chinii khuv' baikh bolno. aaron zoriulan bolon tuunii khovguudeed zoriulan sakhil khurteekh yesolyn khutsaas dallakh orgoliin dal-lagdsan ovchuu ba khandivyn orgogdson guayag ariusga. ene n' izrailliin khovguudees aaron bolon tuunii khovguudeed zoriulan tednii monkhiin khuv' bolno. uchir n' ene bol khandiv yum. ene n' izrailliin khovguudees eviin takhilyn orgoloos avakh khandiv baikh bogood ezend orgokh tednii khandiv yum. aaroniy ariun khuvtsasnuud n' tuunii khoich khovguudeed shilzhikh ba ted edgeereer toslodgon, sakhil khurteekh bolno. tuunii orond takhilch bolzh baigaa khovguudiinkh n' neg ariun gazart uilch-lekheer khurlyn maikhand orokhdoo edgeer khuvtsyug doloo khonogiin tursh omsokh yestoi. chi sakhil khurteekh yesolyn khutsyug avch, makhgy n' ariun gazart chanagtun. aaron bolon tuunii khovguud khutsyn makh, sagsan dakh' talkhyg khurlyn maikhny uuden idne. tiinkhuu tednii sakhil khurteekh ba ariusakh yeslod deer evleruulliig khiisen tedgeer yumsyg ted idekh yestoi. kharin tedgeer n' ariun uchraas gadnyn khumuus idezh bolokhgui. kherev sakhil khurteekh yesolyn makhnaas, esvel talkhnaas ogloo boltol uldvel chi uldegdliig n' gald shataagtun. ter n' ariun uchraas idezh bolokhgui. tiinkhuu minii chamd tushaasan bukhni daguu chi aaron bolon tuunii khovguudeed uild. chi doloo khonogiin tursh tedend sakhil khurtee. dor bur chi evleruuleld zoriulan nugliin tolookh takhil bolgon neg bukh orgo. tuunii toloo evleruulliig khiikh uyed

takhilyn shireeg tsevershuul. chi tuunii ariusgakhhaar toslodgon. doloon khonogiin tursh chi takhilyn shireend zoriulan evleruulliig khiizh, tuunii ariusga. tegeed takhilyn shiree n' khamgiin ariun bolokh bogood takhilyn shireend khursen alivaa yums ariun bolno. takhilyn shireen deer urgelzhuulen odor bur orgokh zuil bol khoyer khurga bolno. neg khurgyg chi ogloo orgozh, nogoo khurgyg udshiin buriigeer orgogtun. tend neg khurgany khamt shakhsan toсны khiniin dorovnii negtei khol'son yefagiin aravny negen sain guril bolon undaan orgold zoriulan khiniin dorovnii negen dars baikh yestoi. nogoo khurgyg chi udshiin buriigeer orgokh bogood tuuntei khamt oglooniikh shig ideen orgol, undaan orgoliig ezend taivshruulakh taalamzhit uner ba galaar orgokh takhil bolgon orgogtun. ene n' ezenii omno khurlyn maikhny uuden uyeiin uyed urgelzhekh shataalt takhil baikh bolno. tend bi chamtai uulzazh yariltsakh yum. bi tend izrailliin khovguudtei uulzakh bogood ene gazar minii tsog zhavkhlangaar ariusgagdana. bi khurlyn maikhany khiigeed takhilyn shireeg ariusgana. nadad takhilch nar bolzh uilchlekh aaron khiigeed tuunii khovguudiig bi ariusgana. bi izrailliin khovguudiin dund orshizh, tednii burkhan bolno. bi bol tednii dund orshikhyn tuld yegipyetiin gazraas tedniig avchirsan, tednii burkhan ezen mon gedgiig ted medekh bolno. bi bol tednii burkhan ezen yum.

30

tsaashilbal, chi khuais modoor utlaga uugiulakh gazar bolgon takhilyn shireeg khiigtun. tuunii urt n' neg tokhoi, orgon n' neg tokhoi dorvolzhin bogood ondon n' khoyer tokhoi ba evruud n' tuuntei negdel baina. ug takhilyn shireeg buyuu tuunii oroig n', bukh khazhuu taluudyg n' toiruulan, evruudliig n' shizhir altaar buregtun. chi bukheld n' toiruulan altan emzheer khii. tuunii emzheeriin door, khoyer altan tsagirag uild. ingekhdee khoyer esreg talyn khandand n' khiizh, takhilyn shireeg zookh damnuurgyg tedgeert shurguul. khuais modoor damnuurguudyg n' khiizh, altaar buregtun. ene takhilyn shireeg gerchleliin avdryn oiroltsokh khoshignii omno buyuu minii chamtai uulzakh gazar bolokh gerchleliin avdryn deerkh orshooliin suudlyn omno tald tav'. aaron tuun deer ankhiluun utlagyg uugiulna. gloo bur denluunuudiig asaakhdaa ter tuunii uugiulakh yestoi. aaron udshiin buriigeer denluunuudiig asaakhdaa utlagyg uugiulna. uyeiin uyed ezenii omno monkhiin utlaga baikh yestoi. chi enekhuu takhilyn shireen deer yes bus utlaga, shataalt takhil, esvel ideen orgoluudiig buu orgo. tuun deer undaan orgoliig buu asga. aaron n'

tuunii evruud deer zhild neg udaa evleruullig khiine. tuun deer ter evleruullin nugliin tolookh takhilyn tusaar zhild neg udaa evleruullig uyeiin uyed khiikh yestoi. ene n' ezend khamgiin ariun baikh bolno. bas ezen mosyed khandan, aildsan n' chi izrailiin khovguudiig toolokhoor toologo khiikh uyed khun bur ooriinkhoo toloo zoliosyg ezend ogokh yestoi. ene n' tedniig chi toolokh uyed tednii dund yamar ch gamshig bailgakhguin tuld yum. toologdson khun bur ariun gazryn shyekyeliin daguu kha-gas shyekyeliig (shyekyel n' khorin gyeratai tentsuu) ogokh yestoi. kha-gas shyekyel n' ezend khandiv bolokh yum. khor' bolon tuunees deesh nasny toologdson khun bur ezend khandivyg ogno. ta nar oorsdiinkhoo toloo evleruullig khiikheer ezend khandiv ogch baikhdaa bayan khun kha-gas shyekyelees ikhiig, yaduu n' bagyg ogokh yesgui. chi izrailiin khovguudees evleruullin mongii avch, khurlyn maikhny uilchleld og. ingesneer oorsdiinkhoo toloo evleruullig khiikh n' ezenii omno izrailiin khovguuded dursgal bolokh yum gev. ezen mosyed aildakhdaa chi bas ugaalgaa khiikhed zoriulan khurleer ugaalgyn sav bolon suuriig n' khiizh, tuuniiig khurlyn maikhan ba takhilyn shireenii kхоorond tav'zh, dator n' us khii. aaron bolon tuunii khovguud gar, kholoo ter savnaas ugaag. ted khurlyn maikhand nevtrekhdee, esvel ezend orgokh takhilyg shataan ugiulakh uilchleliig khiikheer takhilyn shireend oirtokhdoo ukhekhguin tuld usaar ugaakh yestoi. tiimees ted ukhekhguin tuld gar kholoo ugaakh yestoi. ene n' aaron khiigeed tuunii ur udamd uyeiin uyed monkhiin zarlig baikh bolno gev. ezen tsaash n' mosyed aildan chi bas oortoo daraakh khamgiin sain amt-lagchiig avagtun. uund: shingen mirrees tavan zuun shyekyel, ankhiluun shants khoyer dakhin bagyg buyuu khoyer zuun tavin shyekyel, ankhiluun nishingees khoyer zuun tavin shyekyel, ariun gazryn shyekyeliin daguu kassigaas tavan zuug, chidun tosnos neg khin. edgeereer chi surchig nairuulagchdyn buteegdekhun bolokh surchig-nii khol'ts buyuu ariun toslokh tosyg khiigtun. ene n' ariun toslokh tos bolno. uugeer chi khurlyn maikhan khiigeed gerchleliin avdryg tosol. mon shiree ba tuunii bukh kheregsel, denluunii suur' ba tuunii kheregsluud, utlagyn takhilyn shiree, shataalt takhilyn shiree ba tuunii bukh kheregsluud, ugaalgyn sav ba tuunii suuriig toslagtun. bas edgeeriig khamgiin ariun bol-gokhyn tuld chi tedniig ariusga. tedend khursen yum bukhen ariun bolno. aaron khiigeed tuunii khovguud nadad takhilchaar uilchlekh uchraas chi tedniig toslon, arius-gagtun. chi izrailiin khovguuded khandan iin khel. ene n' uyeiin uyed minii tolookh

ariun tosolgoony tos bolno. uuniiig khunii biye deer buu asga, mon uuntei izhil nair-lagatai zuiliig buu khii. ene bol ariun bo-good ta nart ch ariun baikh yestoi. uunii adilaar nairuulzh, esvel egel zhiriin khund uunees turkhšen khen bolovch ooriin ard tumnees taslagdakh bolno gelee. daraa n' ezen mosyedortoo zoriulan amtlagch, stak-tye, onikha, khalvana bolon tsever gu-glees izhil khemzheeger avagtun. uugeer chi surchig nairuulagchdyn buteel bolokh surchig buyuu davstai, tsever, ariun utlagyg uildegtn. tedgeeriin zarimyg chi mash sain butlan nudezh, minii chamtai uulzakh gazar bolokh khurlyn maikhny dotorkh gerchleliin omno tuunees neg khesgiig tavigtun. ene n' chamd khamgiin ariun baikh yestoi. iim nairлагаар khiisen utlagyg oortoo zoriulzh buu uildegtn. ene n' ezenii toloo chamd ariun baikh yestoi. uuntei adilyg surchig bolgon khereglekheer khiisen khen bolovch ooriin ard tumnees taslagdana gezh aildav.

31

ezen mosyed aildan kharagtun, bi iuda ovgiin khuryn ach, uriin khuu byezalye-lyg nereer n' duudsan bilee. bi tuu-niig mergen ukhaan, oilgolt, medleg, bukh talyn ur chadvart burkhany sunseer duurge-sen n' alt, mongo, khurleer uran khiitstei zuilsiiig khiilgezsh, suulgakh chuluunuudyg zasulzh, mod siiluulekhiin tuld ba tuu-niig bukh talyn ur chadvaraar azhillu-lakhyn tuld bilee. kharagtun, bi oroo dan ovgiin akhisamakhyin khuu okholiabyg tu-niig khamt tomilson yum. minii chamd tushaasan bukhniig khiilgekheer bi ur chad-vartai bukh khumuusiin zurkhend ur chad-varyg ogson. khurlyn maikhan, gerchleliin avdar ba tuun deerkh orshooliin suudal, maikhny bukh tavilga, bas shiree, tuunii kheregsluud, shizhir altan denluunii suuriig tuunii bukh kheregseltei n' khamt, utlagyn takhilyn shiree, bas shataalt takhilyn shiree, tuunii bukh kheregsel, ugaalgyn sav ba tuu-nii suur', nekhmel khuvtasas bolokh takhilch aarony ariun khuvtasas ba tuunii khovgu-udiin takhilchiin uureg guitsetgekheede om-sokh khuvtasasnuudyg, bas toslokh tos, ariun gazart zoriulsan ankhiluun utlagyg minii chamd tushaasan bukhniig daguu ted uildeg gev. ezen mosyed aildan chi izrailiin khovgu-uded khel. ta nar minii amraltyn odrudiig zaaval sakhigtun. ene bol uyeiin uyed bi bolon ta naryn kхоorondokh temdeg mon bogood bi bol ta naryg ariusgagch ezen gedgiig ta nart meduulekh bolno. iimees ta nar amraltyn odriig sakhigtun. yuu gevel ene n' ta nart ariun yum. uuniiig buzarlasan khun bur ukhekh yestoi. ene odort yamar neg azhil khiideg khen bolovch ooriin ard tumnii dundaas taslagdana. zurgaan odriin

turshid azhil khiizh bolno. kharin doloo dakh' odor n' ezend ariun bolood buten am-rakh amraltyn odor bilee. amraltyn odor ya-mar neg azhil khiideg khen bolovch zaaval ukhekh yestoi. tiimees izrailiin khovguud amraltyn odriig uyeiin uyd monkhiin geree bolgon temdeglekhiin tuld amraltyn odriig sakhigtun. ene bol bi bolon izrailiin khovgu-udin khorondokh monkhod baikh temdeg yum. yuu gevel zurgaan odriin dotor ezen tenger gazryg buteezh, kharin doloo dakh' odort azhlaa zogsoon, sergesen bilee gev. ter mosyetei sinai uulalan deer yariltsazh duusaad, tuund gerchlelin khoyer khav-tan bolokh burkhany khuruugaar bichigdsen chuluun khavtanguudyg ogov.

32

mosyeg uulaas buuzh irelgui saatsnyg ard tumen kharakhdad, aaronyg toiron tsuglarch, tuundbos. bidnii omno yavakh burkhnig bidend buteezh og. uchir n' bidniig yegipyetiin nutgaas gargasán khun bolokh ene mosyed yuu tokhioldsonyg bid medekhgúi baina gezh khelev. aaron tedendekhner, khovguud, okhidyinkhoo chikhend baigaa altan eemguudiig tailzh, nadad avchir gev. bukh ard tumen chikhneesee altan eemguudee tailzh, aarond avchrav. aaron tednii garaas tedgeeriig n' avch, siilberiiin bagazhaar urlan tsutgamal tugalyn dur buteev. tedizrail'chuud aa, ene bol ta naryg yegipyetiin nutgaas gargasán ta naryn burkhan yum getsgeev. aaron uuniig uzeed, tugalyn omno takhilyn shiree bosgozh, margaash ezend zoriulsan bayar naadam bolno gev. tiimees daraa odor n' ted ertlen bosozh, shataalt takhiluud orgozh, eviin takhiluudyg avchrav. ard tumen idezh uukhaar suutsgaazh, toglozh naadakhaar bosotsgoov. ezen mosyeddooshoo buu. uchir n' yegipyet gazraas chinii gargasán ard tumen chin' oorsdiigoo zavkhrulzhee. minii tedend tushaasan zamaas ted khurdan ergezhee. ted oorsdodoo tsutgamal tugal buteezh, tuund morgozh, tuund takhil orgood, izrail'chuud aa, ene bol ta naryg yegipyetiin nutgaas gargasán ta naryn burkhan yum getsgeezh baina gev. ezen mosyedbi ene ard tumniig kharlaa. uzeg-tun, ted zoruud ard tumen baina. odoo minii uur khilen tednii esreg shatazh, bi tedniig ustgakh uchraas namaig orkhi. bi chamaig aguu undesten bolgono gezh aildav. tegekhd mosye ooriin burkhan ezenees guizhezen, aguu khuch, khuchirkheg nutraar yegipyetiin nutgaas gargasán oriinkhoo ard tumnii esreg tany uur khilen yaagaad shatna ve? tedniig uuland alzh, gazryn khorsnoos ustgakhyn tuld ter tedniig khoron muu sanaagaar gargasán yum gezh yegipyetchuud yaagaad yarikh yestoi bilee?

shatazh bui khilengeesee ergezsh, oriin ard tumend khonoolt uil uchruulakh sanaagaa oorchooloch. oriin zarts abrakham, isaak, izrailiig sanaach. ta tedend oroороо tan-garaglan bi chinii ur udmyg tengeriin od shig olon bolgozh, amlasan bukh gazraa chinii ur udamd ogch, ted uuniig uurd ovlokh bolno gezh aildsan shuu dee gev. tiimees ezen oriin ard tumen deer buulgana gezh aildsan khonoolt sanaagaa oorcholov. tegeed mosye butsazh uulaas buuv. gerchlelin khoyer khavtan tuunii gart baisan bogood tedgeer n' khoyeulaa ar ovorgui bichigdsen baiv. ug khavtanguud n' burkhany buteel bogood bichees n' khavtanguud deer siilsen burkhany bichees baizhee. ioshua ard tumnii khashkhiraladakh shuugianyg sonsood, mosyedkhuarand tulaldakh chimee garch baina gesend mosyeene bol yalaltyn uukhailakh duu bish, yalagdlyn khashkhi-rakh duu ch bishee. kharin duulaldazh bui chimeeg bi sonsozh bainagev. mosye khuarand oirtmogs tugal ba buzhighlezh baigaa khumuusiig kharav. mosyegiin uur duralzen, garaasaa khavtanguudyg khayazh, uulyn beld tedgeeriig butlav. ter tednii khi-isen tugalv avch, gald shataazh, nuntaglazh butlaad, usny mandal uruu tsatsan taraazh, ter usyg izrailiin khovguuded uulgav. mosye aarondene ard tumen chamaig yaasnaas bolzh chi ene ard tumnii deer iim aguu nugal avchrav? gekhed aaronminii eznií uur khilen buu duralzeg. ene ard tumen buzar muud ortomtgii gedgiig ta medne. ted nadad bidend zoriulzh bidnii omno yavakh burkhnig butee. uchir n' bidniig yegipyetiin nutgaas gargasán khun bolokh mosyed yuu tokhioldsonyg bid medekhgúi baina gezh khelsen. bi tedend alttai khu-muus n' tuuniigee tailzh og gezh khelsen. tiimees ted altnuudaa nadad ogsond, bi tedgeeriig n' gald khayasan bogood ene tugal garch irsen yum gezh khariulav. ard tumen emkh zambaraagui bolsnyg mosye kharav. uchir n' aaron tedniig zambaraagui bolgozh, daisnuudyinkh n' dund ichguurtei bolgozhee. mosye khuarangiin khaalgan deer zogsozhezenii toloo baigch khen bolovch nad uruu ir! gezh khelsend, lyeviin bukh khovguud tsuglarch, tuun deer irev. mosye tedendizrailiin burkhan ezen ingezh aildazh baina. ta naraas khun bukhen ildee tashaandaa zuuzh, khuarangiin neg khaal-ganaas nogoo khaalgany khorond naash tsaash yavzh, khun bur akh duugee, naiz nokhroo, khorsshoo al! gezh khelev. lyeviin khovguud mosyegiin zaavarlasnaar uild-send, ter odor ard tumnees gursan myanga orchim khun alagdzhée. tegeed mosyeter onoodor ta nart yerooliig soyerkhokhyn tuld onoodor oorsdiigoo ezend zoriul. uchir n' khun bur ooriin khuu ba akh duugiinkhee esreg baisan gev. daraagiin odor mosye

ard tumendta nar oorsdoo aimshigt nugel uildsen. odoo bi ezen ood och"ye. bi ta naryn nugliin tolookh evleruulliig khiizh chadazh magadgui gezh khelev. tegeed mosye ezend butsazh ochinayaa, ene ard tumen aimshigt nugel uildzhee. ted oorsdodoo altan burkhan buteezhee. khervee odoo ta khusvel tednii nugliig uuchlaach. khervee ugui bol ta oriinkhoo bichsen nomoos namaig arilgaach! gezh guiv. ezen mosyedminii esreg nugel uildsen khenniig bolovch bi oriinkhoo nomoos arilgana. kharin odoo yavzh, minii chamd aildsan gazar uruu ard tumniig udir. uzegtun, minii tenger elch chinii omno yavna. gevch bi oriin shiitgekh odort tedniig nugliinkh n' toloo shiitgene gev. tegeed aaroni buteesen tugald tednii uildsen uilees bolzh ezen ard tumniig tsokhiv.

33

ezen mosyedchi bolon yegipyetiin gazraas chinii gargasana ard tumen endees khodlon yavzh, abrakham, isaak, iakovt chinii ur udamd bi uuniig ogno gezh minii tangaraglasana nutag uruu och. bi chinii omno tenger elchiig yavuulzh, kanaanchuud, amorchuud, khitchuud, pyerichuud, khivichuud, iye-buschuudyg khoono. suu, balaar byalkhsana nutag uruu yav. ta nar zoruud ard tumen uchraas bi ta naryn dund yavakhgui. es bogoo bi ta naryg zamd khonoono gev. ard tumen ene gunigt ugiig sonsood, gashu-udan, khien n' ch goyel chimeglelee zusengui. uchir n' ezen mosyed izrailiin khovguuded ita nar zoruud ard tumen. bi ta naryn dund gants khormyn todiid yavbal, ta naryg sonoozh magadgui. odoo tegekhleer ta nar goyel chimeglelee tail. bi ta naryg yaakhygaa shiidnez gezh khi khemeen aildsan yum. iimees izrailiin khovguud khoryeb uulaas tsaash yavakhdaa goyel chimeglelee tailav. mosye maikhan avch, kharangiin gadna kharangaas neleed zaiduu bar'zh, tuuniigee khurlyn maikhan gezh nerlev. ezeniig khaisana khun bur kharangiin gadna baigaa khurlyn maikhand ochdog bolov. mosyeg maikhan uruu yavakh burd, bukh ard tumen boson khun bur oriin maikhny amand zogsozh, mosyeg maikhand ortol tuunii araas shirten khardag baiv. mosyeg maikhand orokh burd uulen bagana buun irzh, maikhny amand togt-dog ballaa. ezen mosyetei yar'dag baiv. bukh ard tumen maikhny amand togton bui uulen baganyg kharakhdaa, khun bur oriin maikhny amand bosozh, morgodog baiv. iinkhuu khun and nokhortegoog yar'zh baigaa met, ezen mosyetei nuur nuureee tulana yar'dag ballaa. mosye kharuana uruu butsakh khurtel tuunii zarts zaluu, nuny khuu ioshua maikhnaas kholddogui baiv.

daraa n' mosye ezendkharaach, ta nadad ene ard tumniig avchir gezh ailddag atlaa nadtai khamt khenniig yavuulakhaa ta oroo nadad meduuleegui. tuunees gadna ta bi chamaig nereer chin' medne. mon chi minii melmiid taallyg olson gezh aildsan. odoo tegekhleer bi tand zalbir"ya. khervee bi tany melmiid taallyg olson yum bol oriinkhoo zamuudyg nadad meduuleech, bi tanyg med'ye. inges-neer bi tany melmiid taallyg olkh yum. ene undesten tany ard tumen gedgiig ch khar-galzan uzeech gev. terminii orshikhui cham-tai khamt yavzh, bi chamd amraltyg ogno gev. daraa n' mosye tuundkhervee tany orshikhui bidentei khamt yavakhgui bol bid-niig endees buu yavuulaach. tegekhgui bol, bi bolon tany ard tumen tany melmiid taallyg olson n' yuugaar medegdekh ve? ta bidentei khamt yavzh bi bolon tany ard tumen bid gazryn khorson deer bui bukh ard tumnees yalgagdsanaar medegdekh bish uu? gev. ezen mosyedchinii khelsen ene zuuliig bi bas khiine. uchir n' chi minii melmiid taallyg olson, bi chamaig nereer chin' meddeg gezh aildav. tegekhd mosyeoriinkhoo tsog zhavkhlang nadad uzuuleech gezh bi tand zalbir"ya gezhee. terbi oroo oriinkhoo bukh sain saikhnyg chinii omnuur ongoru-ulzh, ezenii neriig chinii omno tunkhaglana. bi niguulsee khunee niguulseezh, orovdokh khunee orovdokh bolno gev. gevch terchi minii tsaraig kharzh chadakhgui. uchir n' namaig kharaad, am'd baizh chadakh khun baikhgui gezh aildav. ezenkharagtun, minii derged negen gazar baina. chi tend khadan deer zogs. minii tsog zhavkhlang ongorokh uted bi chamaig khadny khondiid oruulzh, oriigoo ongorokh khurtlee chamaig mutraaraa khalkhalna. daraa n' bi mutraa avch, chi minii ard talyg kharna. kharin minii nuur kharagdashgui gev.

34

ezen mosyed aildanur'dyn adil khoyer chuluun khavtang oortoo zoriulan beltge. chinii butalsan turuuchiin khavtanguud deer baisana ugsiig bi edgeer khavtanguud deer bichne. tiimees ogloo gekhed belen bol-good, ogloo sinai uuland garch irzh, uulyn oroid minii omno ir. chamtai khamt khien ch garch irzh bolokhgui, uuland neg ch khun uzegdezh bolokhgui. mal sureg ch uulyn omno belchizh bolokhgui gev. tiimees mosye ur'dyn adil khoyer chuluun khavtang beltgez, ogloo ert bosood, ezenii tushaasan yesoor sinai uuland garav. ter gartaa khoyer chuluun khavtang bar'zhee. ezen uulen dotor buun irzh, mosyeg ezenii neriig duud-sanaar tend tuuntei khamt zogsov. daraa n' ezen tuunii urduur ongorchezen, ezen burkhan orovch, niguulsengui, uurlakhdaa udaan ba enerel khair, uneneer byalkham

bilee. ter enereel khairyg myangan uyeiin tursh khadgalzh, gemt khereg, gem buruu, nugliig uuchildag. gesen ch ter gemtniig shiitgelgui orkhikhgui. etsguudiin gem buruug gurav, dorov dekh uyeiig khurtel ur khuukhed, ach nart n' buulgadag gezh tunkhaglav. mosye gazart dooshi bokhiin morgokhoor yaaravchlav. terezen min', khervee odoo bi tany melmiid taallyg olson bol bi zalbirch baina. khediigeer ard tumen tiim zoruud bolovch ezeniig bidnii dund khamt yavuulzh, bidnii gem buruu bolon nugliig uuchilzh, orin ezemshil bolgon bidnii avaa ch gezh khevle. tegekhed burkhankharagtun, bi geree baiguulakh gezh baina. bukh delkhiid yamar ch undestnii dund buteegdeegui gaikhamshguudyg bi chinii bukh ard tumnii omno uildene. chinii dund n' am'darch baigaa ard tumen bugdeeree ezenii uilsiiig kharakh bolno. uchir n' minii chamd khiikh gezh baigaa uils n' aimshigtai yum. ene odor minii chamd yuu tushaazh baigaag sakhikhgy ankhaar. bi chinii urdaas amorichuud, kanaanchuud, khitchuud, pyerizchuud, khivichuud, iye-busduudyg khoodzh gargana. chi ochizh bui gazrynkhaa orshin suugchidtai yamar ch geree baiguulzh bolokhgui gedgiig ankhaar. es tegvel ene n' ta naryn dundakh urkhi bolno. kharin chi tednii takhiilyn shirenuudiig nuraazh, tednii chuluun baganuudyg byatslzh, tednii ashyeryn modon shonguudyg n' tsavch. (chi oor yamar ch burkhand morgozh bolokhgui. uchir n' khardagch nertei ezen bol khartai burkhan bilee). chi ter gazryn orshin suugchidtai geree baiguulzh, ted oorsdiin burkhadtai zavkhairch, oorsdiin burkhad takhil orgood, ter takhilaasaa id khemeen khen negen n' chamaig urikh vii. chi tednii okhidoos khovguud-dee avch, tednii okhid n' burkhadtaigaa zavkhairch, bas chinii khovguudiig burkhadtaigaa zavkhairuulakh vii. chi oortoo yamar ch tsutgamal burkhdgy buu khii. chi isgeegui talkhny bayaryg sakh'. minii chamd tushaasan yesoor, abib saryn tovolson uyed chi doloon odriin tursh isgeegui talkh id. uchir n' abib sard chi yegipyetees garsan. khevlii buriin uugan ur ba ukher, khoniny ankhnny tol bolokh bukh er mal miniikh. ilzhignii ankhnny toliig khurgaar zoligtun. khervee zolikhgui gevel tuunii khuzuug n' khugal. chi khovguudiinkhee uugan ur bugdiig zol'. minii omno khen ch gar khooson uzegdezh bolokhgui. chi zurgaan odor azhillazh, kharin doloo dakh' odort amar. gazez khagalakh, urgats khuraakh uyed ch amar. doloo khonoguudyn bayar buyuu ulaan buudain urgatsyn ankhnny uriin bayaryg temdegle. zhiliin etsest urgats khuraaltyn bayaryg temdegle. zhild gurvan udaa tanai bukh erchuud izrailiin burkhan, ezen burkhany omno uzegdekh

ystoi. uchir n' bi undestnuudiig chinii urdaas khoodzh, khil khyazgaaryg chin' orgon udam bolgono. zhild gurvan udaa chi ooriin burkhan ezenii omno uzegdekheer irekh ter uyed yamar ch khun chinii gazart shunakhairakhgui. chi minii takhiilyn tsusyng isgesen talkhtai khamt buu orgo. deeguurnorokh bayaryn takhiilyg ch ogloo boltol buu uldee. chi gazrynkhaa ankhnny ur zhimsnii deezhiig ooriin burkhan ezenii gert avchir. chi ishgiig ekhiinkh n' suund buu chana gev. daraa n' ezen mosyededgeer ugsiiig bichiizh av. uchir n' edgeer ugsiin daguu bi chamtai bolon izrail'tai geree baiguul-san bilee gev. mosye tend ezentei khamt dochin odor, dochin shono bailaa. ter talkh ch idengui, us ch uusangui. arvan khuul' buyuu gereenii ugsiiig khavtanguud deer ter bichiv. (mosyeg uulaas buuzh irzh baikhad gerchleliin khoyer khavtan tuunii gart baiv.) tuuntei yar'snaas bolzh nuurniikh n' ar's gereltseniig mosyeg sinai uulaas buuzh irzh baikhdaa medsengui. tiimees aaron ba izrailiin bukh khovguud mosyeg kharan, tuunii nuurnii ar's gereltseniig uzeed, tuund oortokhoos aiv. mosye tednii duud-sand, aaron bolon tsuglaan dakh' bukh zakhiragchid tuun uruu irzh, mosye tedentei yariitsav. uunii daraa izrailiin bukh khovguud oirtan irev. sinai uulan deer ezenii oort n' aildsan bolgoniyg uildekhiig mosye tedend tushaav. mosye tedentei yar'zh duusaad, nuuren deeree buteeleg taviv. kharin mosye ezentei yarikhaar tuunii omno ochikh burd, garakh khurtlee buteelgee avdag baisan. ter garch ireed, yuu tushaasnyg izrailiin khovguuded damzhuulakh bolgonid mosyegiin nuuriig buyuu tuunii nuurnii ar's gereltseniig izrailiin khovguud khardag baiv. tiimees ezentei yariitsakhaar orokh khurtlee mosye nuuree dakhin buteedege baiv.

35

tegeed mosye izrailiin khovguudiin bukh tsuglaanyg khuralduulan, tedendezen ta nart edgeer zuilsiiig khii gezh tushaasan. zurgaan odor azhlaa khiigeed, kharin doloo dakh' odriig ezend buren amrakh amraltyn odor buyuu ariun odor bolgo. ene odor alivaa azhil khiideg khen bolovch ukhekh yestoi. amraltyn odor ta nar oorsdiin yamar ch ger orond gal asaazh bolokhgui gev. mosye izrailiin khovguudiin bukh tsuglaand khandazhezen ene zuuliig tushaasan. orsdiinkhoo dundaas ezend khandiv av. zurkhneese ogokhiig khussen khun tuuniigee ezenii khandiv bolgon avchrag. tedgeer n': alt, mongo, khurel, khokh, yagaan, chas ulaan ongiin daavuu, nariin nekhsen maalinga, yamaany khyalgas, ulaanaar budsan khutsyn ar's, dalain gakhain ar's, khuais mod, gereltuulgin tos, toslokh tos ba

ankhiluun utlagad zoriulsan amlagch, oniks chuluunuud, yefod bolon tsezhivchind suulgakh chuluunuud болой. та naryn дундаас ур дуйтей khun болгон ирzh, ezenii тushaasan bukhniig khitugei. уунд: асар болон туунii маикхан, туунii бугеелег, гогтsoонууд, дунзууд, khondlovch модод, бaгaнууд ба углууруудыг n', avdar болон туунii дамуу-руудыг, орshoolin суудал, делгетсин бу-реесийг, shree болон туунii дамуурууд, туунii bukh kheregsluud болон орshikhuin talkhyg, mon gereltuulgend zoriulsan den-luunii суур' болон туунii kheregsluud, den-luunuud, denluunii тосыг, утлагын тaкхилын shree болон туунii дамуурууд, тослох тос болон анхилуун утлага, асын орохх уудни делгетсийг, shataalt тaкхилын shireeg khurel tortoi n' khamt, туунii дамуу-гууд, туунii bukh kheregsluud, угаагуур ба туунii суурийг, khashaany олгуур, туунii бaгaнууд болон углуурууд, mon khashaany khaalgaany делгетсийг, асын гадаснууд ба khashaany гадаснууд болон tedgeeriin оос-руудыг, ариун газарт уилчлехед зориулzh сулzhmel khuvtsas, тaкхилч аарон болон тaкхилч нар болzh уилчлехед n' зориулzh туунii khovguuded n' ариун khuvtsasнуудыг khitugei gev. tegeed израилин khovguudiin bukh tsuglaan mosyegiin omnoos kholdots-гоов. зурkh n' khodolson khun bur, sun-sendee khotlogdson khun bur ирzh, khurlyn maikhny azhild болон bukh uilchleld n', mon ариун khuvtsasнуудад зориулzh еzend khandivgy avchrav. зурkh setgeleseee ogokhiig khussen eregtei, emegtei khumuus ирzh, зу-ult, eemeg, bogzh, buguivch zereg bukh altan edleluudee avchrav. еzend алтаар оргол оргосон khun bur иinkhuu uildev. khokh, yagaan, chas ulaan ongiin дааву-утai болон nariin nekhsen maalinga, ya-maany khyalgas, ulaanaar budsan khut-syn ar's, dalain gakhain ar's ezhemshdeg khun болгон tedniigee avchrav. mongo, khurleer khandiv orgozh chadakh khun бол-гон еzend khandivgy avchrav. uilchleliin ya-mar negen azhild зориулakh khauiis modtoi baisan khun bur туунийгее avchrav. uilend уран bukh emegteichuud гараараа еерч, еерсен болгонoo avchirsan n' khokh, ya-gaan, chas ulaan ongiin дааву болон nariin nekhsen maalinga bailaa. зурkh n' khodol-son bukh emegteichuud yamaany khyal-gasyg urnaar eerev. zakhiragchid yefod болон tsezhivchind суулгakh chuluunuud болон oniks chuluunuudyg, gereltuulgend болон тослох тосонд mon анхилуун утла-гад зориулан аmlagch болон тосыг avchrav. ezenii khitgun gezh mosyegerеe дамzhu-улан тushaasan bukh azhluudad зориу-лакх даавууг avchrakhaar зурkhendee khot-logdson израил'чууд, eregtei ба emegtei bukh khumuus еzend sain дурын орголийг avchrav. tegeed mosye израилин khovgu-

udeduzegtun, ezen iuda ovgiin khuryn ach, uriin khuu byezalyelyg nereer n' дуудав. тereer туунийг mergen укhaan, oilgolt, med-leg болон bukh ur chadvart burkhany sun-seer дуургесен n' alt, mongo, khurleer уран khitisiin azhil khitilgez, суулгakh чу-луунуудыг zasakh, modoor siilekh аливаа zokhion бугеekh azhlyg khitilgekhiiin тuld yum. тereer зааkh chadvaryg дан овgiin akhisamakhyн khuu okholiab ter khoyeryn зурkhend ogchee. siilberchin, zokhion бу-теегchiin, khokh, yagaan, chas ulaan ongiin дааву болон nariin nekhsen maalingan deer khatgakh, bukhii l azhlyg гуйтсетгekh, заг-варыг zokhiokh аливаа azhlyg khitikh ur chad-varaar ezen tedniig дуурgev.

36

ариун газрын бутсийн bukh azhlyg kherkhen гуйтсетгекхийг medekh mergen укhaan, oil-golyg ezenees avsan byezalyel, okholiab болон ur дуйтей khun болгон ezenii тushaasan bukhniig yesoor гуйтсетгekh болно gev. tegeed byezalyel, okholiab болон ezenii ur chadvart ogson ur дуйтей khun бол-gonyg зурkh n' khodolson khun бuriig mosye уунийг гуйтсетгekh azhild дуудав. tegeed ариун газрын бутсийн azhlyg гуй-тсетгекхед зориулzh израилин khovguudiin avchirsan bukh khandivgy ted mosyegees khuleen avlaa. gloo bur khumuus туунд sain дурын орголууд avchirsaar bailaa. а-риун газрын bukh azhlyg khitikh baisan bukh urchuud tus bur khitikh baisan azhlaasaa иртсгееzh, mosyedbidniig khitgun gezh ezen тushaasan болголын azhild khangaltai khurekh khergtseenees илууг ард ту-мен avchirch baina gev. tiimees mosye зарлиг gargazh, kharuan dayaareregtei ch bai, emegtei ch bai yamar ch khun tsaashid ариун газрын khandivt зориулzh yuu ch buu khitugei gesen тunkhag yavuulav. иinkhuu ард түмен илуу иkhiiг nemzh avchrakhaa бо-лив. учир n' tedend baisan material n' khangaltai baisan ба bukh azhlyg дуус-гакхад шаардагдakh khemzheenees ch илуу иkh baiv. azhlyg гуйтсетгех baisan khu-muusiin дундаас bukh urchuud n' арван бугеестей асыг khitiv. byezalyel tedgeeriig nariin nekhsen maalinga, khokh, yagaan, chas ulaan ongiin даавуугаар уран khu-nii urlal болоkh khyerubuudyг khamt бу-теезhee. бугеес neg buriin urt n' khorin naiman tokhoy, orgon n' doryon tokhoy бо-гоод bukh бугееснууд izhil khemzheetei baiv. ter tavan бугеесийг neg negtei n' khol-bood, nogoo tavan бугеесийг neg negtei n' kholbov. ekhni khesgiin гадна тaлын бугеесийн zakhad khokh ongiin гогтsoo khitikh, khoyar dakh' khesgiin гадна тaлын бугеесенд mon uunchlen khitilee. тereer neg бугеесенд тaвин гогтsoог, khoyar dakh'

khesgiin bureesnii zakhad tavin gogtsoo khiiv. gogtsoonuud biye biyenikhee kharaldaa baiv. tegeed ter tavin altan garkhi khiizh, bureesnuudiig khorond n' garkhinu-udaar kholboson tul asar n' neg bolov. mon asryn deeguirkh maikhand zoriulan tereer yamaany khyalgasaar bureesnuud khiiv. ter niitdee arvan negen burees khiisen bailaa. burees neg buriin urt n' guchin tokhoi, orgon n' dorvon tokhoi baisan ba arvan negen burees bugd izhil khemzheetei baiv. ter tavan bureesiig khorond n' kholbozh, nogoo zurgaan bureesiig ch khorond n' kholbov. tsaashiibal, ter eknii khesgiin gadna talyn bureesnii zakhad tavin gogtsoo khiizh, khoyer dakh' khesgiin gadna talyn bureesnii zakhad tavin gogtsoo khiiv. maikhnyg neg bolgon khamtad n' kholbokhyn tuld tereer tavin khurel garkhi khiizhee. maikhny buteelgiig tereer ulaanaar budsan khutsyn ar'saar khiizh, deeguur n' dalain gakhain ar'san buteelgiig taviv. tegeed ter asryn dunznuudiig khuais modoor bosogoor n' khiiv. dunz tus buriin urt n' arvan tokhoi, orgon n' neg tokhoi khagas baiv. dunz tus burd neg n' nogoogiinkhoo zergeldee khoyer ugluurga baisan ba asryn bukh dunziig tereer tegzh khiiv. ter asryn dunznuudiig khiiv. mnod tald khorin dunz bailaa. khorin dunznii door dochin mongon ugluur, neg dunznii doorkh khoyer ugluurand n' zoriulzh khoyer ugluuryg mon nogoo dunznii doorkh khoyer ugluurgad zoriulzh khoyer ugluur khiiv. tegeed asryn khoyer dakh' tald buyuu khoid tald n' ter khorin dunz khiizhee. mon tedgeeriin dochin mongon ugluur, khoyeryg n' neg dunznii door, khoyeryg n' nogoo dunznii door khiiv. asryn ar tal buyuu baruun tald n' ter zurgaan dunz khiizhee. asryn ar talyn bulanguudad ter khoyer dunz khiiv. tedgeer n' dood talaasaa oroï khurtel davkharlagdan, neg tsagiragtai bailaa. iinkhuu khoyer buland ter khoyeuland n' tegzh uildev. arvan zurgaan mongon ugluurtai naiman dunz baisan ba dunz tus buriin door khoyer ugluur baiv. daraa n' ter khuais modoor khondlovch mod khiizh, tavyg n' asryn neg talyn dunznuuded zoriulzh khiiv. tavan khondlovch modyg asryn nogoo talyn dunznuuded zoriulzh khiin, mon tavan khondlovch modyg baruun tal buyuu ar tald asryn dunznuuded zoriulzh khiiv. ter golyn khondlovch modyg dunznuudiin dunduur neg zakhaas nogoo zakh khurekheer khiiv. tegeed ter dunznuudee altaar bureed, khondlovch moddyg togtookh altan tsagirguudyg khiiv. khondlovch moddyg altaar burev. tsaashaa ter khokh, yagaan, chas ulaan ongiin daavuugaar bolon nariin nekhsen maalingaar khoshig khiiv. uuniig ter uran khunii ural bolokh khyerubudyn khamt khiiv. tuund zoriulaad tereer khuais modoor dorvon bagana khiigeed

tedgeeriig altaar burzh, mon degeenuudiig n' altaar khiiv. baganuudad zoriulan dorvon mongon ugluuryg tsutgav. ter maikhny uudend zoriulzh khokh, yagaan, chas ulaan ongiin daavuugaar bolon nariin nekhsen maalingaar delgets khiiv. edgeeriig nekhmelchid khiizhee, mon tereer tuunii tavan baganuudyg degeenuudtei n' khamt khiizh, tedgeeriin oroinuudyg n' bolon kholboosuudyg n' altaar burev. kharin tavan ugluur n' khurleer buteegdzhee.

37

byezalyel khuais modoor avdar khiisen bogood tuunii urt n' khoyer tokhoi khagas, orgon n' neg tokhoi khagas, ondor n' neg tokhoi khagas azhee. ter tuuniig dotor gadnagui shizhir altaar bureed, tuuniig bukheld n' toiruulan altan emzheer khiizhee. ter avdart zoriulzh dorvon khol deer n' dorvon altan tsagirguudyg, neg tald n' khoyer tsagirag, nogoo tald n' khoyer tsagirag baikhaar khiizhee. tegeed khuais modoor damnuurguud khiizh, tedgeeriig shizhir altaar burev. avdryg zookhiin tuld damnuurguudaa avdryn khazhuu taluud dakh' tsagirguudad khiiv. ter shizhir altaar orshooliin suudlyg khiisen bogood tuunii urt n' khoyer tokhoi khagas, orgon n' neg tokhoi khagas azhee. ter khoyer altan khyerubuudyg khiisen. tedgeeriig orshooliin suudlyn khoyer uzuurt davtan khiiv. neg khyerubyg neg zakhad n', nogoo khyerubyg nogoo zakhad n' buyuu khyerubuudyg khoyer uzuurt n' orshooliin suudaltai negtgen khiiv. khyerubudyn dalavchnuud deesh delgeedsen bogood dalavchaaraa orshooliin suudlyg burkhsen baiv. tednii nuur n' biye biye urugaa kharsan ba khyerubuud n' orshooliin suudal uruu kharsan baiv. tegeed ter khuais modoor urt n' khoyer tokhoi, orgon n' neg tokhoi, ondor n' neg tokhoi khagas shiree khiiv. tereer tuuniig shizhir altaar burzh, bukheld n' toiruulan altan emzheer khiiv. mon tuuniig bukheld n' toiruulan algany engeer khovoo khiiv. khovoo bukheld n' zakhlan altan emzheer khiiv. ter tuund dorvon altan tsagirag tsutgaa, tednii dorvon kholiinkh n' dorvon ontsogt bairluulav. khovoonii derged tsagirguud buyuu shireeg zookh damnuurguudad zoriulsan togtoogchuud baizhee. shireeg zookh damnuurguudyg ter khuais modoor khiizh, tedniiig altaar burev. shireen deerkh kheregsluud bolokh undaan orgoliig khiikh tavag, sav, ayaga, khundaga metiig ter shizhir altaar khiizhee. tegeed ter shizhir altaar denluunii suuriig buteev. tereer denluunii suuriig davtazh, suur' bolon ishiig tuunii khundaganuud, boltsuunuud, tsetsguudiig tuuntei negtgen kholbov. denluunii suuriin khazhuugaas n' garakh zurgaan salaa

baisan bogood neg khazhuugaas n' denluunii suuriin gurvan salaа garch irzh, no-goo talaas n' denluunii suuriin gurvan salaа garch irzh baiv. gurvan khundaga n' neg salaаn dakh' boltsuu ba tsetseg met guilsin delbeenuudiin khelberteи khiigdzhee. no-goo gurvan khundaga n' nogoo salaаn dakh' boltsuu ba tsetseg met guilsin delbeenuudiin khelberteи khiigdzhee. denluunii suurias garch irekh zurgaаn salaаn khuv'd iim baiv. denluunii suurind guilsin delbeenuudiin khelberteи buyuu boltsuu ba tsetsegtei n' adil dorvon khundaga bailaa. denluunii suurias garakh zurgaаn salaаn khuv'd uunes garsan ekhniі khos salaаn door neg boltsuu, khoyer dakh' khos salaаn door neg boltsuu, gurav dakh' khos salaаn door neg boltsuu baiv. tedgeeriin boltsuunud болон salaаnuud n' denluunii suur'taigaa negdmel baiv. bukheldee ene n' shizhir altaar davtazh khiigdsen neg buteel baizhee. ter tuunii doloон denluug galyн chimkhuur ba taviuruudtai n' khamt shizhir altaar khiiv. denluunii suur' болон bukh kheregsliig neg talant shizhir altaar buteev. tegeed ter khuais modoor utlagyn takhilyn shireeg khiisen ba evruud n' tuuntei negdmel baiv. tuunii urt n' neg tokhoi, orgon n' neg tokhoi dorvolzhin bogood onдор n' khoyer tokhoi baiv. tereer oorig болон khazhuu taluudyг n' bukheld n' toiruulaad, evruudiinkh n' khamtaar ug takhilyn shireeg shizhir altaar burev. ter bukheld n' toiruulan altan emzheer khiiv. tuuniig zookh damnuurguudyг togtookh khoyer altan tsagirgiig emzheeriinkh n' door, khoyer esreg tald n' khiizhee. tereer khuais modoor damnuurguudyг khiizh, tedniig altaar burev. tereer ariun toslokh tos болон surchig nairuulagchdyn buteegdekhуun bolokh tsever, ankhiluun utlagyг amlagchaar khiiv.

38

tegeed ter khuais modoor shataalt takhilyn shireeg khiiv. tuunii urt n' tavan tokhoi, orgon n' tavan tokhoi dorvolzhin bogood onдор n' gurvan tokhoi azhee. tereer dorvon ontsogt n' evruudiig n' khiiv. evruud n' tuuntei negdmel baisan ba ter tuuniig khurleer burev. tegeed ter takhilyn shireenii bukh l kheregsluud bolokh savnuud, utguuruud, ugaaguuruud, makhny degeenuud ba boiporuudyг n' khiiv. tereer takhilyn shireend zoriulzh tuunii amsynkh n' door takhilyn shireenii gold khurekheer khurel saraalzhin toryг doosh-luulzh tavikhaar khiiv. mon khurel toryn dorvon buland ter damnuurguudyn togtoogch болгон dorvon tsagirag tsutgazhee. tereer khuais modoor dorvon damnuurgyг khiizh tedgeeriig khurleer burev. takhilyn shireeg zookh damnuurguudyг tuunii

khazhuu taluud dakh' tsagirguudad suul-gav. damnuurgyг dotor taldaа khondii banzaar khiizhee. tsaashlaad, ter khurel suur'tai ugaalgyn savyг khurleer khiiv. khurlyn maikhny uudent uilchildeg emegteichuudiin tol'nuudaar tuuniig buteesen bilee. tegeed ter khashaag bogozhee. mno tald khashaany khoshignuud n' nariin nekhsen maalingaar khiigdsen bogood neg zuun tokhoi baiv. khorin bagana n' болон khorin uglur n' khurleer khiigdsen ba baganuudyn degeenuud болон kholboosuud n' mongon azhee. khoid tal n' neg zuun tokhoi baisan ba khorin bagana, khorin uglur n' khurel bogood bagany degeenuud, kholboosuud n' mongon azh. baruun tald n' arvan bagana болон tedniі arvan uglurgatai khamt tavin tokhoi khoshignuud khiiv. bagany degeenuud болон kholboosuud n' mongoor butsen baina. zuun tald n' tavin tokhoig khiiv. khaalgany neg talyn khoshig n' gurvan bagana болон gurvan uglur-taigaa arvan tavan tokhoi baiv. nogoo talynkh mon uunii adil baiv. khashaany khaalgany khoyer tal tus burd n' gurvan bagana болон gurvan uglur-taigaa arvan tavan tokhoi khoshig bailaa. khashaany ergen toiron dakh' bukh khoshgiig nariin nekhsen maalingaar khiizhee. baganuudad zoriul-san ugluruud n' khurel bogood baganuudyn degeenuud болон kholboosuud n' mongon azhee. oroinuudyг n' mongoor burzh, khashaany bukh baganuud mongon kholboosuudaar tonoglogdsen baina. khashaany khaalgany delgets n' nekhmelchdiin urlal bogood khokh, yagaan, chas ulaаn daavuu болон nariin nekhsen maalingaar khiigdsen baiv. khashaany khoshignuudiin adil tuunii urt n' khorin tokhoi, onдор n' tavan tokhoi baiv. dorvon bagana болон dorvon uglur n' khurel bogood degeenuud болон kholboosuud n' mongon azhee. oroinuudyг n' mongoor burzhee. asryn болон khashaany ergen toiron dakh' bukh gadas n' khurel baiv. ene bol gerchleliin asart zoriulan zuilsin too bogood edgeer n' lye-vichuudiin uilchleld zoriulagdan, mosyegiin tushaasny daguu terguun takhilch aarony khovguun itamaryn garaar tooologdsen bilee. iuda ovgiin khuryн ach, uriin khuu byezal-ye n' ezenii mosyed tushaasan bukhniig khiiv. tuuntei khamt siilberchin, khokh, yagaan, chas ulaаn ongiin daavuu, nariin maalingyn nekhmelchin, uran khun okholiab gegch dan ovgiin akhisamakhyн khovguun baiv. enekhuu azhild buyuu ariun gazryn bukh azhild zartsuulagdsan bukh alt болон dallakh orgoliin alt n' ariun gazryn shyekyeliin daguu khorin yeson talant, doloон zuun guchin shyekyel baiv. tsuglaanaas tooologdsen khumuusiin mongo n' ariun gazryn shyekyeliin daguu zuun talant, myanga doloон zuun dalan tavan shyekyel

baiv. khor' bolon tuunees deesh nasny zurgaan zuun gurvan myanga tavan zuun tavin erchuudiin toloo buyuu toologdson khunii toond orson khun neg burees neg byekag (ene n' ariun gazryn shyekyeliin daguu khagas shyekyel yum) avav. zuun talant mongo n' ariun gazryn bolon khoshignii ugluuruudyg tsutgakhad zoriulagdsan bogood neg zuun talant n' neg zuun ugluulrand buyuu neg talant n' neg ugluulrand zartsuulagdzhee. tereer neg myanga doloon zuun dalan tavan shyekyeleer baganuudyn degeenuudiig khiizh, oroinuudyg n' burzh, tedend kholboos khiiv. dallakh orgoliin khurel n' dalan talant, khoyer myanga dorvon zuun shyekyel baiv. tuugeer ter khurlyn maikhny uundend zoriulzh ugluuruudyg, khurel takhilyn shireeg, khurel toryg n', bas takhilyn shireenii bukh kheregslig khiizhee. mon ergen toiron dakh' khashaany ugluuruudyg, khashaany khaalgany ugluuruudyg, asryn bolon ergen toiron dakh' khashaany bukh gadsyg khurleer khiisen baiv.

39

tsaashlaad, ariun gazart uilchlekh uilchleld zoriulan ted ezenii mosyed tushaasny daguu khokh, yagaan, chas ulaan daavuugaar nariin sulzhshen khuvtas khiisen bogood bas aarond ariun khuvtas khiiv. tereer alt bolon khokh, yagaan, chas ulaan ongiin daavuu bolon nariin nekhsen maalingaar yefod khiiv. tegeed khokh, yagaan, chas ulaan ongiin daavuu bolon nariin nekhsen maalingatai khamt sulzhikhiin tuld ted golmon altyg davtan tsokhizh, nariin utas bolgon zusezh, uran khunii azhlyg khiiv. ted yefodod kholbogdokh khoyer morovchiig khiisen ba deed talyn khoyer ontsogt n' kholbozhee. yefodyn deerkh uran sulzhigdsen bus n' ezenii mosyed tushaasny daguu alt, khokh, yagaan, chas ulaan daavuu bolon nariin nekhsen maalingaar yefodtoi adil khiigdzhee. ted oniks chuluunuudyg altan khureetei suurind suulgazhee. tedgeer n' izrailiin khovguudiin nersiin daguu tamgany siilber met siilegdev. ezenii mosyed tushaasny daguu tedniig izrailiin khovguudiin tolookh dursgalyn chuluunuud bolgozh yefodyn morovchin deer suulgav. tereer uran khunii ural bolokh tseezhivchiig yefodyn uran khiitstei adil alt, khokh, yagaan, chas ulaan ongiin daavuugaar bolon nariin nekhsen maalingaar khiiv. ter n' dorvolzhin baiv. ted tseezhivchiig khoyer davkharlasan bogood urt n' neg soom, orgon n' neg soom bolov. ted tuun deer dorvon egnee chuluunuudyg suulgav. ekhni egneend badmaarag, molor, margad, khoyer dakh' egneend oyuu, indranil ba ochir almaaz, gurav dakh' egneend nal erdene, gartaam ba ya-

gaan bolor, dorov dekh egneend binder'yaa, oniks, khash chuluu baiv. ted edgeerig suulgakhdad altan khureetei suurind suulgazhee. chuluunuud n' izrailiin khovguudiin nersiin toogoor baiv. edgeer n' nersiinkh n' toogoor arvan khoyer bogood tus bur deer n' arvan khoyer ovgiin nersees tamgany siilbereer siilberlesen baiv. ted tseezhivchin deer shizhir altaar sulzhmel ols met ginzhiiig khiiv. ted khoyer altan khureetei suur', khoyer altan tsagirag khiigeed khoyer tsagirgaa tseezhivchnii khoyer uzuurt kholbov. daraa n' ted khoyer altan oosroo tseezhivchnii uzuuruud dekh khoyer tsagiragt kholbov. ted khoyer oosornykhoo nogoo khoyer uzuuriig khoyer altan khureetei suurind kholbozh, tedgeeriig yefodyn urd tald tuunii morovchtei kholbov. ted khoyer altan tsagirag khiizh, tedgeeriig tseezhivchnii khoyer ontsogt, yefodyn zeregsee baisan dotood irmegt n' khadav. tsaashlaad, ted khoyer altan tsagirag khiizh, yefodyn omno tald, khoyer morovchniikh n' door zalgaasny oiroitsoo, yefodyn nekhmel busnii deed tald khadlaa. ezenii mosyed tushaasny daguu ted tseezhivchnii tsagirguudyg yefodyn tsagirguudtai khokh oosroor kholbov. ingesneer tseezhivch n' yefodyn nekhsen busnii deer baizh, yefodoos salakhgui bolov. daraa n' ter yefodyn nomrogiig bukhleld n' khokh ongoor nekhezh khiiv. nomrogiin amstryg khoos khuyagny amsar shig oroin khesgiin gold gargazh, uragduulakhguin tuld amstryg toiruulan sulzhizh zakhlav. ted nomrogiin khormoid khokh, yagaan, chas ulaan ongiin matyerial bolon nekhsen maalingaar anaruud khiiv. ted bas shizhir altaar khonkhnuud khiizh, nomrogiin khormoig toiruulan anaruudyn zavsar khiiv. ezenii mosyed tushaasny daguu uilchleld zoriulzh nomrogiin khormoig toiruulan khonkh bolood anaruudyg solbiulan khiiv. ted aaron bolon khovguuded n' zoriulzh nariin nekhsen maalingaar dotuur deel, nariin maalingan malgai, mon tolgoiin chimeglesen omsgol ba nariin nekhsen maalingan dotuur omd, nekhmelchnii azhil bolokh khokh, yagaan, chas ulaan ongiin daavuu bolon nariin nekhsen maalingan busiig ezenii mosyed tushaasny daguu khiilee. tegeed ted shizhir altaar ariun titmiin paizyg khiizh, tamgany siilbertei adil ezend ariun gezh bichiv. ezenii mosyed tushaasny daguu ted uuniig malgain deed tald kholbokhyn tuld khokh uyaag uyav. ingesneer khurlyn maikhny asryn bukh azhil duuszhee. izrailiin khovguud ezenii mosyed tushaasan bukhonii daguu khiiv. ted iinkhuu khiiv. ted asryg mosyed avchrav. uund: maikhan ba tuunii bukh tonoglol bolokh garkhinuud, dunznuud, khondlovch modod, baganuud, ugluurguud, ulaanaar budsan khutsyn ar'san buteeleg, dalain gakhain

ar'san buteelig bolon delgemel khoshig, gerschlelin avdar, tuunii damnuurguud ba orshooliin suudal, shiree bolon tuunii bukh kheregsluud, orshikhuin talkh, shizhir altan denluunii suur', tuunii denluunuudiig (des daraallaar n') bukhii l kheregsel, gereltuulgiin tos, altan takhilyn shiree, toslokh tos, ankhilluun utlaga bolon maikhny uudnii khoshig, khurel takhilyn shiree, tuunii khurel tor, tuunii damnuurguud bolon tuunii bukhii l kheregsel, ugaalgyn sav bolon suur', khashaany khoshig, tuunii baganuud bas ugluuruud, khashaany khaalgaany delgets, tuunii oosruud, tuunii gadasnuud bolon asryn uilchleld buyuu khurlyn maikhand zoriulsan bukh tonogoloyg, mon ariun gazart uilchlekhed zoriulzh nekhmel khuvtsas bolon takhilch aarony ariun khuvtsas ba takhilchaar uilchlekh khovguudiinkh n' khuvtsygy avchrav. tiinkhuu izrailiin khovguud bukh azhlyg ezenii mosyed tushaasan bukhonii daguu khiizhee. mosye bukh azhlyg shalgav. uzeitun, ted uuniig ezenii tushaasan yesoor khiisen baiv. tiimees mosye tedniig yeroov.

40

tegeed ezen mosyed khandan, ekhonii saryn ekhonii odort chi khurlyn maikhny asryg bosgokh yestoi. tegeed chi tend gerschlelin avdryg bairluulzh, avdryg khoshgoor daldal. chi shireeg dotogsh oruulzh, uund khamaaragdakh zuulsiig tsegt-sel. chi denluunii suuriig oruulaad, denluunuudiig n' suulga. tsaashlaad, chi gerschlelin avdryn omno utlagyn altan takhilyn shireeg taviad, asryn uudnii khoshgiig tat. tegeed khurlyn maikhny asryn uudnii omno shataalt takhilyn shireeg bairluul. ugaalgyn savyg khurlyn maikhan ba takhilyn shireenii khorond tav'zh, dotor n' us khiigtun. chi ergen toirnykh n' khashaag bar'zh, khashaany khaalgaand khoshig olgo. tegeed chi toslokh tos avch, asar bolood tuunii dotorkh bukh zuuliig toslood, tuuniig bolon bukh kheregslig n' ariusga. ter n' ariun baikh bolno. chi shataalt takhilyn shiree bolon bukh kheregslig n' toslozh, takhilyn shireeg ariusga. takhilyn shiree n' khamgiin ariun baikh bolno. chi ugaakh sav bolon suuriig n' toslood ariusga. tegeed chi aaron bolon khovguudiig n' khurlyn maikhny uudend avchran, tedniig usaar ugaagtun. aaron nadad takhilchaar uilchlekhiiin tuld chi tuund ariun khuvtsas omsgood, tuuniig toslozh ariusga. tegeed chi tuunii khovguudiig avchirch, tedend dotuur deel omsgo. ted nadad takhilchaar uilchlekhiiin tuld chi tednii etsgiig n' tosolson shigee tedniig tosol. tednii tosologoo n' uyeiin uyed monkhod takhilchiin azhild tednii toloo baikh bolno gezh aildav. iinkhuu

mosye uildev. mosye ezenii tushaasan bukhonii daguu tegzh uildev. khoyer dakh' zhiliin ekhonii sard, ug saryn ankhy odor asryg bosgov. mosye asryg bosgood, ugluuruudyg n' suulgazh, dunzuudiig n' bosgon, khondlovch moddyg n' khiizh, baganuudyg n' bosgoloo. ezenii mosyed tushaasny daguu tereer asryn deeguur maikhnyg tatazh, deer n' maikhny buteelgiig taviv. daraa n' ter gerchleliig avch, avdard khiigeed, damnuurguudyg n' avdartaai kholbood, deer n' orshooliin suudlyg taviv. tegeed tereer avdryg asar dotor oruulzh, ezenii mosyed tushaasny daguu delgets bolgon khoshgiig olgood, gerschlelin avdryg daldlav. daraa n' khoshignii gadna, asryn khoiid tald, khurlyn maikhan dotor tereer shireeg bairluulav. ezenii mosyed tushaasny daguu tereer ezenii omno shireen deer talkhyg des daraataigaar taviv. daraa n' shireenii esreg zugt asryn omno tald, khurlyn maikhan dotor denluunii suuriig taviv. ezenii mosyed tushaasny daguu tereer ezenii omno denluunuudiig asaala. daraa n' ter khurlyn maikhan dotor khoshignii omno altan takhilyn shireeg bairluulav. ezenii mosyed tushaasny daguu tereer ankhilluun utlagyg tuun deer shataav. tegeed ter asryn uudend khoshig olgov. ezenii mosyed tushaasny daguu ter khurlyn maikhny asryn uudnii omno shataalt takhilyn shireeg bairluulzh, tuun deer shataalt takhil bolon ideen orgoliig orgov. tegeed ter ugaalgyn savyg khurlyn maikhan ba takhilyn shireenii khorond bairluulzh, ugaalgand zoriulan dotor n' us khiiv. mosye, aaron bolon khovguud n' gar, khooloo tuund ugaav. ted khurlyn maikhand orokhdoo, mon takhilyn shireend oirtokhdoo ezenii mosyed tushaasny daguu ugaalga khiideg baiv. tegeed asar bolon takhilyn shireeg bukheld n' toiruulan ter khashaa bosgozh, khashaany khaalgaand khoshig olgov. ingeed mosye azhlaa duusgalaa. tegtel khurlyn maikhnyg uul burkhen, ezenii tsog zhavkhlan asryg duurgelee. ezenii tsog zhavkhlan asryg duurgezh, deer n' uul bagshran suusan tul mosye khurlyn maikhan uruu orzh chadakhgui baiv. tednii bukh ayany turshid uul asryn deerees deesh orgogdokh bolgond izrailiin khovguud khodlon, kharin uul deesh orgogdokhgui bol deesh orgogdokh odriig khurtel ted khodoldoggui bailaa. uchir n' tednii bukh ayany turshid izrailiin bukh geriin nuden deer ezenii uul odor n' asryn deer baizh, shono n' uulen dotor gal uzegdev.

ezen khurlyn maikhan dotroos mosyeg du-dazh, tuund aildan izraailin khovguudtei yarin tedend iin khel. ta naryn khih negen n' ezend orgoliig avchrakhdaa am'tdyn takhila bod esvel bog maly n surgeesee avchir. kherev tuunii orgol n' bod maly n shataalt takhil baikh avas ter sogogui er malyg orgokh bogood ezenii omno ter khun khuleen zovshoorogdokhiin tuld khurlyn maikhny uudent tuuniig orgokh yestoi. ter khunii toloo, omnoos n' ene n' khuleen avagdazh evleruulekhiin tuld ter khun garaa shataalt takhilyn tolgoi deer tavina. ter khun ezenii omno zaluu bukh nyadalzh, takhilch nar bolokh aarony khovguud tsusyg n' deesh orgon, khurlyn maikhny uuden dekh takhilyn shiree uruu toiruulan tsatsna. daraa n' shataalt takhilyg ter ovchizh, tuuniig ogtolzh evdene. takhilch aarony khovguud, takhilyn shireen deer gal ordozh, gal deer mod orno. tegeed takhilch nar bolokh aarony khovguud n' khesguud, tolgoi, gadar ookhiig takhilyn shireen deer bui gal deerkh tuleen deer orno. kharin ter tuunii gedes dotor bolon mochuudiig n' usaar ugaakh yestoi. takhilch tuuniig bukhleer n' takhilyn shireen deer shataalt takhil bolgon shataan uugiulna. ene n' ezend taivshruulakh taalamzhit unertei galaar orgokh orgol yum. kharin kherev ter khunii orgol n' khon', esvel yamaan surgiinkh baikh avas ter sogoggi er malyg shataalt takhil bolgon orgokh yestoi. ter tuuniig ezenii omno, takhilyn shireenii khold tald nyadlaad, takhilch nar bolokh aarony khovguud tsusyg n' takhilyn shiree uruu toiruulan tsatsna. tegeed ter tuuniig tolgoi, gadar ookhniikh n' khamt ogtlon evdeed, takhilch tedgeeriig takhilyn shireen deer bui gal deerkh tuleen deer orokh azhguu. gekhdee ter gedes dotryg n', mochuudiig n' usaar ugaakh yestoi. takhilch tuuniig bukhleer n' takhilyn shireen deer shataan uugiulna. ene n' shataalt takhil bolokh bogood ezend taivshruulakh taalamzhit unertei galaar orgokh orgol yum. kharin kherev ter khunii ezend orgokh orgol n' shuvuudyn shataalt takhil baikh avas ter n' khuurzgene, esvel zaluu tagtaag oriiin takhil bolgon avchrakh yestoi. takhilch tuuniig n' takhilyn shireend avchirch, tolgoig n' mushgin avaad tuuniig takhilyn shireen deer shataan uugiulakh bogood tsusyg n' takhilyn shireenii khazhuu uruu goozhuulna. ter bas tuunii khomeg odniikh n' khamt avch takhilyn shireenii khazhuud, zuun tiish uns uruu khaya. tegeed tuunii dalavchiig n' buren salgalguigeer tsuul. takhilch tuuniig takhilyn shireen deer bui gal deerkh tuleen deer shataan uugiulna. ene n' shataalt takhil bolokh bogood ezend taivshruulakh

taalamzhit unertei galaar orgokh orgol yum.

2

khen negen khun ezend orgol bolgon ideen orgoliig orgokh tokhioldold tuunii orgol n' sain gurilynkhai baikh bogood tereer tuun deer tos asgan, deer n' gugliid tavikh yestoi. tegeed ter tuuniigee takhilch nar bolokh aarony khovguuded avchrakhdaa sain guril, tos, guleesee atgyg avna. takhilch tuuniig n' dursgalyn khuv' bolgon takhilyn shireen deer shataan uugiulna. ene n' ezend taivshruulakh taalamzhit unertei galaar orgokh orgol yum. ideen orgoliin uldegdel n' aaron bolon tuunii khovguuded onogdokh bogood ene n' ezend galaar orgokh orgoludiin khamgiin ariun n' yum. ta nar zuukhand zhignesene ideen orgol avchrakh avas ene n' tostoi khol'son sain gurilan isgeegui bin, esvel deer n' tos turkhsene isgeegui boov baikh yestoi. kherev ta naryn orgol n' khairuulyn tavag deer khiisene ideen orgol baikh avas ene n' isgeegui, tostoi khol'son sain gurilynkhai baikh yestoi. tuuniig zhizhiglene khugalzh, deer n' tos asgana. ene n' ideen orgol boloi. kherev ta naryn orgol n' savand chanasane ideen orgol baikh avas ene n' tostoi sain gurilaan khiigdsene baikh yestoi. ta nar edgeer zuilseer khiigdsene ideen orgoliig ezend avchran takhilchid ogokhod, ter tuuniig takhilyn shireend avachna. tegeed takhilch ideen orgoloos tuunii dursgalyn khuviig avch, tuuniigee ezend taivshruulakh taalamzhit unertei galaar orgokh orgol bolgon takhilyn shireen deer shataan uugiulna. ideen orgoliin uldegdel n' aaron bolon tuunii khovguuded onogdokh agaad ene n' ezend galaar orgokh orgoludiin khamgiin ariun n' bolgoo. ezend ta naryn avchrakh yamar ch ideen orgol n' khorongoor isgegdsene baikh yesgui. uchir n' ta nar alivaa khorongo, esvel alivaa zogiin balyg ezend galaar orgokh orgol bolgon shataan uugiulakh yesgui. edgeeriig ta nar ankhy ur zhimsnii orgol bolgon ezend avchirch bolokh bolovch tedgeer n' takhilyn shireen deer taivshruulakh taalamzhit uner bolon orgogdokh yesgui. tuunee gadna ta nar ideen orgol bolgonyg davsaar amtal. ingesneer ta naryn burkhany gereenii davs n' ideen orgold chin' dutagdakghui baikh yum. bukh orgoliinkhoo khamt ta nar davs orgogtun. bas kherev ta nar ert bolovsorsorson zuiliinkhee ideen orgoliig ezend avchrakh avas gal deer khuursan shine tarian tolgoig, uiruulene shine tarian turuug oorsdiin ert bolovsorsorson zuiliin ideen orgold zoriulan avchrakh yestoi. tuun deeree ta nar tos tavin, deer n' utlagyg bairluul. ene n' ideen orgol yum. takhilch tuunii dursgalyn khuviig, tuunii uirmeg bolon tosyg bukh utlagynkh n' khamt ezend galaar orgokh orgol

3

tuunii orgol n' eviin takhilyn orgol baikh tokhioldold, kherev ter n' tuuniig bod malyn surgees orgokh gezh baigaa bol ter khun ezenii omno er ch bai, em ch bai sogogui malyg orgokh yestoi. ug khun garaa takhilyn malyn tolgoi deer tav'zh, khurlyn maikhny uudend nyadlakhad, takhilch nar bolokh aarony khovguud tsusyg n' takhilyn shiree uruu toiruulan tsatsna. eviin takhilyn orgoloos ter khun ezend galaar orgokh orgol bolgon semzh, bukh dorot ookhiig, uutsny khoyer booriig, deer n' baidag ookhniikh n' khamt, boortei khamt salgakh onchin elgiig avchrakh yestoi. tegeed aarony khovguud tuuniig takhilyn shireen deer, gal deer bui tuleen deerkh shataalt takhil deer shataan uugiulna. ene n' ezend taivshruulakh taalamzhit unertei galaar orgokh orgol yum. kharin kherev ezend orgokh tuunii eviin takhilyn orgol n' bog malyn surgees baikh avas ter khun er ch bai, em ch bai sogogui malyg orgokh yestoi. kherev ter orgol bolgon khurgyg orgokh gezh baigaa avas ter khun tuuniigee ezenii omno orgokh yestoi bogood tereer garaa orgoliinkhoo tolgoi deer tav'zh, tuuniig khurlyn maikhny omno nyadalna. aarony khovguud tuunii tsusyg takhilyn shiree uruu toiruulan tsatsna. eviin takhilyn orgoloos ter khun ezend galaar orgokh orgol bolgon tuunii ookh, seerniikh n' ugaar salgakh suulnii bukh ookh, semzh, bukh dorot ookhiig, uutsny khoyer booriig, deer n' baidag ookhniikh n' khamt, boortei khamt salgakh onchin elgiig avchrakh yestoi. tegeed takhilch tuuniig ezend galaar orgokh orgol buyuu khuns bolgon takhilyn shireen deer shataan uugiulna. tuunees gadna, kherev tuunii orgol n' yamaa baikh avas ter khun tuuniig ezenii omno orgokh yestoi. tereer garaa tuunii tolgoi deer tavyn, tuuniig khurlyn maikhny omno nyadalna. aarony khovguud tsusyg n' takhilyn shiree uruu toiruulan tsatsna. uunees ter oorin orgoliig ezend galaar orgokh orgol bolgon semzh, bukh dorot ookhiig, uutsny khoyer booriig, deer n' baidag ookhniikh n' khamt, boortei khamt salgakh onchin elgiig avchrakh yestoi. takhilch tedgeeriig taivshruulakh taalamzhit unert zoriulan galaar orgokh orgol buyuu khuns bolgon takhilyn shireen deer shataan uugiulna. bukh ookh n' ezeniikh bolokh yum. ene n' yueiin uyed, am'drakh gazar burd chin' uliran urgelzhlekhar zarlig boloi. ta nar alivaa ookh bolon alivaa tsus buu id gelee.

tegeed ezen mosyed aildakhdaa izrailiin khovguuded iin khel. khun ezenii khiikh yesgui khemeen tushaasan alivaa zuiliig sanamsarguigeer khiisneeree nugel uilden, tedgeeriin al' negiig zorchikh tokhioldold, kherev toslogdson takhilch n' ard tumend gem buruug avchrakhaar nugliig uildekh avas, ter khun uildsen nugliinkhee toloo sogogui bukhnyg nugliin tolookh takhil bolgon ezend orgog. tereer bukhnyg ezenii omno khurlyn maikhny uudend avchrad garaa bukhyn tolgoi deer tav'zh, tuuniig ezenii omno nyadalna. daraa n' toslogdson takhilch bukhyn tsusnaas khesgiig avch, tuuniigee khurlyn maikhand avchirna. takhilch tsusand khuruugaa duren tsusny zarim khesgiig ezenii omno, ar-iun gazryn khoshignii omno doloon udaa tsatsakh bolgoo. takhilch bas kheseg tsusyg khurlyn maikhand ezenii omno bui ankhiluun utlagyn takhilyn shireenii evruud deer nyalzh, bukhyn bukh tsusyg khurlyn maikhny uudend baigaa shataalt takhilyn shireenii suur' uruu asgakh boloi. tereer tuunees, nugliin tolookh takhilyn bukhaas bukh ookhiig n' salgakhdaa semzh, bukh dorot ookhiig, uutsny khoyer booriig, deer n' baidag ookhniikh n' khamt, boortei khamt salgakh onchin elgiig (eviin takhilyn orgoliin ukhrees salgasan yag ter yesoor) salgana. takhilch tedgeeriig shataalt takhilyn shireen deer shataan uugiulakh yum. kharin bukhyn ar's bolon tuunii bukh makhyg tolgoi, moch, gedes dorot, sevs zereg bukhyn busad bukh zuiliig tereer kharuungiin gadaa uns asgadag tsever gazart avachizh tuuniig modon deer galdan shataana. uns asgadag gazart tuuniig shataakh yestoi. kherev izrailiin niit tsuglaan aldaa khiin, ug khereg n' chuulgand anzaaragdalgui, ezenii khiikh yesgui khemeen tushaasan alivaa zuiliig khiisneer ted gem buruutai bolokh avas, tednii uildsen nugel n' medegdekh uyd chuulgan n' nugliin tolookh takhild zoriulan bod malaas bukhnyg orgokh yestoi. tuuniig khurlyn maikhny omno avchrakh bolgoo. daraa n' tsuglaany akhmaduud oorsdiin garyg ezenii omno, bukhyn tolgoi deer taviad, ug bukhnyg ezenii omno nyadlakh boloi. tegeed toslogdson takhilch bukhyn tsusnaas khesgiig khurlyn maikhand avachna. takhilch tsusand khuruugaa duren, ezenii omno, khoshignii omno tuuniig doloon udaa tsatsna. tereer kheseg tsusyg khurlyn maikhand ezenii omno bui takhilyn shireenii evruud deer nyalna. bukh tsusyg ter khurlyn maikhny uuden dekh shataalt takhilyn shireenii suur' uruu asgana. ter monookh bukhaas bukh ookhiig n' salgan, tuuniig takhilyn shireen deer shataan uugiulna. ter nugliin tolookh takhi-

lyn bukhand khiisenchlen mon tegzh, ug bukhand khiine. uuniig yag ter yesoor n' tuund khiine. takhilch iinkhuu tednii toloo evleruulliig khiizh, ted uuchlagdakh bolno. tegeed ter bukhhyg khuarangiin gadna avaachizh tuuniig ekhnii bukhhyg shataasantai adil shataana. ene bol chuulgand zoriulsan nugliin tolookh takhil yum. udirdagch nugel uilden, ezen burkhany khiikh yesgui khemeen tushaasan bukh zuiliin al' negiig n' sanamsarguigeer uilden, gem buruutai bolokh tokhioldold, kherev uildsen nugliig n' tuund meduulbel, ter sogoggui ukhnyg ooriin takhild zoriulan avchrakh yestoi. ter garaa ukhny tolgoi deer tav'zh, shataalt takhilyg nyadaldag gazart ezenii omno tuuniig nyadalna. ene n' nugliin tolookh takhil yum. tegeed takhilch nugliin tolookh takhilyn kheseg tsusyг khuruugaaraa avch, tuuniig shataalt takhilyn shireenii evruud deer nyalan, tuunii busad tsusyг shataalt takhilyn shireenii suur' uruu asgakh yestoi. bukh ookhiig n' ter eviin takhiliudyn orgoliin ookhiig khiisentei adil takhilyn shireen deer shataan uugiulna. tuunii nugliinkh n' khuv'd, takhilch iinkhuu tuunii toloo evleruulliig khiikh bogood ter uuchlagdakh bolno. zhiriin khumuusiin al' neg n' ezenii khiikh yesgui khemeen tushaasan zuiliin al' negiig sanamsargui khiisneer nugel uilden, gem buruutai bolokh tokhioldold, kherev uildsen nugliig n' ug khund meduulbel ter uildsen nugliinkhee toloo ooriin takhild zoriulan sogoggui em yamaag avchrakh boloi. ter khun garaa nugliin tolookh takhilyn tolgoi deer tav'zh, ug nugliin tolookh takhilyg shataalt takhilyn bairand nyadalna. takhilch tuunii tusnaas khesgiig khuruugaaraa avch, shataalt takhilyn shireenii evruud deer nyalan, tuunii busad bukh tsusyг takhilyn shireenii suur' uruu asgakh boloi. tegeed ter tuunii bukh ookhiig eviin takhiliudyn orgoliin ookhiig salgasantai adil ter yesoor salga. takhilch tuuniig n' takhilyn shireen deer ezend taivshruulakh taalamzhit uner bolgon shataan uugiulna. iinkhuu takhilch tuunii toloo evleruulliig khiikh bogood ter uuchlagdakh bolno. gevch kherev ter khun khurgyг ooriin takhil bolgon nugliin tolookh takhil avchrakh avaas, sogoggui em khurgyг avchrakh yestoi. ter garaa nugliin tolookh takhilyn tolgoi deer tav'zh, tuuniig shataalt takhilyg nyadaldag gazart nugliin tolookh takhild zoriulan nyadakh bolno. takhilch nugliin tolookh takhilyn kheseg tsusyг khuruugaaraa avch shataalt takhilyn shireenii evruud deer nyalaad, tuunii busad bukh tsusyг takhilyn shireenii suur' uruu asgana. tegeed ter tuunii bukh ookhiig eviin takhiliudyn orgoliin khurgyг ookhiig salgasantai adil ter yesoor salgakh bogood takhilch tedgeeriig takhilyn shireen deer ezend galaar orgokh orgoluud

deer shataan uugiulna. tuunii nugliinkh n' khuv'd, takhilch iinkhuu tuunii toloo evleruulliig khiikh bogood ter uuchlagdakh bolno.

5

kherev khun alivaa khergiig kharsan, esvel medsen baigaad gerchil gesen shaardlagyг sonsson atlaa khelelgui nugel uildvel ter khun ooriin gem buruug uurekh bolno. esvel khun alivaa buzар zuild, buzар араатны khuurt ch bai, esvel buzар malyн khuurt ch bai, esvel buzар molkhogch am'tdyn khuurt khurekh tokhioldold khediigeer ter uuniigee medeegui baisan ch gelee tereer buzartsan agaad gem buruutai bolokh azhguu. esvel kherev ter n' khumuunii alivaa buzар khuren (alivaa torliin buzар n' tuuniig buzарlan) uuniigee medeegui baigaad, daraa n' ter khun medekh avaas ter n' gem buruutai bolokh yum. esvel khen negen n' khumuunii bodlogoguigeer andgailan yar'zh bolokh alivaa khereg yavdald, sain buyuu muug khiikh gezh amaraaа bodlogoguigeer tangaraglaval, tereer uuniigee medeegui baigaad daraa n' ter tuuniigee medekh avaas ter n' edgeeriin al' negneer gem buruutai bolokh yum. tiimees edgeeriin al' negneer tereer gemtei bolokh avaas ooriin uildsen nuglee ilchlen khelekh yestoi. ter bas uildsen nugliinkhee toloo ezend ooriin gemiin tolookh takhilyг buyuu surges em khurga, esvel em yamaag nugliin tolookh takhil bolgon avchrakh yestoi. ingezh tuunii nugliin toloo takhilch tuunii omnoos evleruulliig khiine. kharin kherev ter khun khurga ogokh chadalgui avaas khoyer khuurzgene, esvel khoyer zaluu tagtaag, negiig n' nugliin tolookh takhild, nogog n' shataalt takhild zoriulan uildsen nugliinkhee toloo ezend ooriin gemiin tolookh takhil avchrakh boloi. ter tedgeeriig takhilchid avchraad takhilch nugliin tolookh takhild zoriulsan negniig ekhlead orgozh, tolgoig n' salgalguigeer tuunii khuzuuniikh n' urdaas mushgikh bolgoo. ter mon nugliin tolookh takhilyn kheseg tsusyг takhilyn shireenii khashuu uruu, busad tsusyг takhilyn shireenii suurin deer khataagdazh baikh zuur tsatsna. ene bol nugliin tolookh takhil yum. tegeed ter udaakhiiг n' shataalt takhil bolgon zarliigin daguu belgene. tiinkhuu takhilch tuunii uildsen nugliinkh n' toloo tuunii omnoos evleruulliig khiikh bogood ter n' uuchlagdakh bolno. kharin kherev ter khun khoyer khuurzgene, esvel khoyer zaluu tagtaag avchrakh chadalgui baival uildsen nugliinkhee toloo ter yefagiin aravny negen sain gurilyг ooriin orgol bolgon nugliin tolookh takhild avchrakh agaad tuun deeree tos asgazh bolokhgui, utaga tav'zh bolokhgui. uchir n' ene bol nugliin tolookh takhil yum. tuuniig ter takhilchid

avchraad takhilch tuunees atgyg dursgalyn khuv' bolgon avch, tuuniigee ezend galaar orgokh orgoluudiin khamt takhilyn shireen deer shataan uugiulakh boloi. ene bol nugliin tolookh takhil yum. ingezh takhilch evleruulliig tuunii toloo, edgeeriin al' negiig uildsen nugliinkh n' toloo khiikh bogood ene n' tuund uuchlagdakh boloi. uldegdel n' ideen orgoliin adil takhilchiinkh bolokh bolgoo gelee. tegeed ezen mosyed aildan kherev khun unench bus baizh, ezenii ariun zuilsin esreg sanamsarguigeer nugel uildekh tokhioldold ter khun surgees sogoggui neg khutsyg ezend gemiin tolookh takhil bolgon avchrakh boloi. ene n' mongon shyekveliin (ariun gazryn shyekyel) daguu ta naraar unelegdekh bogood gemiin tolookh takhil yum. ter khun ariun zuiliin esreg nugel uildseniikhee toloo nokhon tolboriig tolokh bogood uun deeree dakhin tavny negiig n' nemen tuuniigee takhilchid ogokh boloi. takhilch gemiin tolookh takhilyn khutsaar tuunii toloo evleruulliig khiizh, ene n' tuund uuchlagdakh yum. kherev khun uildsen, ezenii khiikh yesgui khemeen tushaasan zuilsin al' negiig n' khiivel, khediigeer ter uuniigee ukhaaraagui baisan ch gelee ter n' gemtei bolokh bogood ooriin shiitgeliig uurekh yestoi. ter ta naryn unelgeenii daguu surgees sogoggui neg khutsyg gemiin tolookh takhild zoriulan takhilchid avchirna. tiinkhuu takhilch evleruulliig tuunii toloo, tuunii medelguigeer endsen aldaanykh n' toloo khiikh bogood ter n' tuund uuchlagdakh boloi. ene bol gemiin tolookh takhil yum. ezenii omno ter khun gartsaagui gemtei boloi gev.

6

tegeed ezen mosyed aildan khun nugel uilden, ezend unench bus baizh, oort n' khadgaluulsan bolon daatgasan zuileer andygaa mekhlekh, esvel khulgailakh, esvel andaasaa luivardan avakh, esvel aldagsan zuiliig olood tuuniikhee tukhaid khudal khelzh, khuuramchaar tangaraglasnaas bolzh (khunii uildezh bolokh iimerkhuu zuilsin al' negneer n') nugliig uldvel, tegvees ter n' nugel uilden gemtei bolokh tokhioldold, khulgailan avsan, esvel luivardan avsan zuilee, esvel oort n' khadgaluulsan zuiliig, esvel ooriin olson khunii aldagsan zuiliig, esvel khuuramchaar tangaraglasan aliavaa zuiliig nokhon tolokh yestoi. ter tuunii nokhon tolboriig buren khiin, tuun deeree dakhizh tavny negiig n' nemeed uuniig ooriin gemiin tolookh takhilyg orgokh odroo ug ezend n' ogokh boloi. tegeed ter gemiin tolookh takhild zoriulan ta naryn unelgeenii daguu surgees sogoggui neg khutsyg ezend ooriin gemiin tolookh takhil bolgon takhilchid avchraad, takhilch tuunii toloo

evleruulliig ezenii omno khiikh bolno. tuuniig gem buruutai bolgoson edgeer khergiin al' n' ch tuund uuchlagdakh bolno gelee. tegeed ezen mosyed aildan aaron bolon tuunii khovguuded tushaan khelegtun. shataalt takhilyn khuul' n' iim yum. shataalt takhil n' ogloo boltol bukhel shonozhin takhilyn shireen deerkh zuukhan deer baikh bogood takhilyn shireen deerkh gal tuun deer shatsaar baikh yestoi. takhilch n' maalingan nomrog omsokh yestoi. nutsgen biyen deeree ter dotuur khuvtssyg omsokh boloi. tereer takhilyn shireen deer gald shataasan shataalt takhilyn unsig avch takhilyn shireenii khazhuud tavina. tegeed ter khuvtssaa tailan, oor khuvtsas omsood, unsig kharangiin gadna tsever gazart avaachikh yestoi. takhilyn shireen deerkh gal tuun deeree urgelzh shatsaar baikh yestoi. ene n' untrakh yesgui. kharin takhilch ogloo bur tuun deer mod shataazh, deer n' shataalt takhilyg tavin, eviin takhilyudyn ookhiig shataan uugiulna. gal n' takhilyn shireen deer bainga asazh baikh yestoi. ene n' untrakh yesgui. kharin ideen orgoliin khuul' n' iim yum. aarony khovguud n' tuuniig ezenii omno, takhilyn shireenii urd avchirna. tednii neg n' ideen orgoliin sain guruilaas atgyg tuunii tos bolon ideen orgol deerkh bukh utlagynkh n' khamt avch, dursgalyn orgol bolgon ezend taivshruulakh taalamzhit unereer takhilyn shireen deer shataan uugiulakh boloi. uldegdliig n' aaron bolon tuunii khovguud idekh bolgoo. ene n' isgeegui boovtoi adil, ariun gazart idegdekh yestoi. ted uuniig khurlyn maikhny khashaan dotor idne. ene n' khorongotei khiigdekh yesgui. uuniig bi galaar orgokh orgoluudeesee tednii khuv' bolgon ogson. ene n' nugliin tolookh takhil, gemiin tolookh takhilyn adil khamgiin ariun boloi. aarony khovguudiin dundakh er khuisten bur uuniig idezh bolno. ene n' uyeiin uyed ezend galaar orgokh orgoluudiin uliran urgeltzhlekh zarlig yum. tedgeert khurekh khen bolovch ariusagdash yestoi gev. tegeed ezen mosyed aildan toslogdson odroo aaron bolon tuunii khovguud ene takhilyg ezend avchrakh yestoi. yefagiin aravny negen sain gurilyg baingyn ideen orgol bolgon avchirch khagasyg n' ogloo, khagasyg n' udeskh orgokh yestoi. ene n' khairuulyn tavgan deer tostoi beltgeddsen baikh yestoi. sain khutgasny daraa avchir. ta nar ideen orgoliig bolson khesguudeer n' ezend taivshruulakh taalamzhit uner bolgon avchir. khovguudiinkh n' dundaas tuunii bairyg ezlekh terkhuu toslogdson takhilch tuuniig orgono. uliran urgeltzhlekh zarligiin daguu uuniig ezend bukheld n' shataan uugiulna. tiinkhuu takhilchiin ideen orgol bur n' bukhelde shataagdakh yestoi. uuniig idekh yesgui gelee. tegeed ezen mosyed ail-

dan aaron bolon tuunii khovguudtei yarin iin khelegtun. nugliin tolookh takhilyn khuul' n' iim yum. shataalt takhil nyadlagddag gazart, nugliin tolookh takhil n' ezenii omno nyadlagdakh yestoi. ene n' khamgiin ariun azhguu. tuuniig nugliin toloo orgoson takhilch tuuniig idne. ene n' ariun gazart, khurlyn maikhny khashaan dotor idegdekhs yestoi. tuunii makhand khurekh khi bolovch ariusagagdakh yestoi. tuunii alivaa tsus khuvtssan deer usrekhed, tsus usersen khesgiig ta nar ariun gazart ugaagtun. mon dotor n' tuuniig butsal-gasan shavar savyg khagalakh yestoi. kharev ene n' khurel savand butsalgagdsan bol, savyg saitars tseveren, usaar zailakh yestoi. takhilch naryn dundakh er khuisten bur uuniig idezh bolno. ene n' khamgiin ariun boloi. gevch ariun gazart evleruulliig khiikheer alivaa tsusyg n' khurlyn maikhand avachsan nugliin tolookh takhilyg idekh yesgui. ene n' gald shataagdakh yestoi.

7

gemiin tolookh takhilyn khuul' n' iim yum. ene n' khamgiin ariun bolgoo. ted-nii shataalt takhilyg nyadaladag gazart ted gemiin tolookh takhilyg nyadlakh yestoi. tsusyg n' ter takhilyn shiree uruu toiruulan tsatsna. tegeed ter tuunees bukh ookhiig n' orgokhdoo suul, semzh, uutsny khoyer booriig, deer n' baidag ookhniikh n' khamt, boortei khamt salgakh onchin elgiig orgono. takhilch tedgeeriig ezend galaar orgokh orgol bolgon takhilyn shireen deer shataan uugiulna. ene bol gemiin tolookh takhil boloi. takhilch naryn dundakh er khuisten bur tuuniig idezh bolno. ene n' ariun gazart idegdekhs yestoi. ene n' khamgiin ariun boloi. gemiin tolookh takhil n' nugliin tolookh takhiltai adil bogood edgeert neg l khuul' baikh boloi. tuugeer evleruulliig khiisen takhilch tuuniig avakh bolno. mon khi negnii shataalt takhilyg orgokh takhilch ooriin orgoson shataalt takhilyn ar'syg oortoo avna. tuunchlen zuukhand zhignegdsen ideen orgol bur, savand esvel khairuulyn tavgan deer beltgeddsen bolgon n' tuuniig orgokh takhilchid onogdokh boloi. tostoi khol'son, esvel khuurai ideen orgol bur aarony bukh khovguuded tentsuu onogdono. ezend orgogdokh eviin takhiluudyn orgoliin khuul' n' iim yum. kharev ter uuniig talarkhsnykhaa toloo orgokh bol talarkhlyn orgoltei khamt tostoi khol'son bing, tos turkhen isgeegui boovyg, tostoi khol'zh sain khutgasan sain gurilyn bing orgono. talarkhald zoriulsan eviin orgoluudiin takhiltai khamt ter isgesen talkhan boovtoi orgoloo avchirna. uunees ter orgol burees negiig ezend khandiv bolgon orgo. eviin takhilyn tsusyg tsatssan takhilchid ene n'

onogdokh boloi. tuunii talarkhalt eviin orgoliin takhilyn makhny tukhaid bol, orgoliinkh n' odor tuuniig idekh yestoi bogood ogloo boltol tuunees yuu ch uldeekh yesgui. gevch kharev tuunii orgoliin takhil n' tangargiin, esvel sain duryn orgol baikh avaa, ter khun tuuniigee takhil orgoson odortoo idezh bolokh bogood uldegdliig n' margaash n' idezh bolokh bolovch gurav dakh' odor n' takhilyn makhny uldegdliig gald shataakh yestoi. tegekhleer eviin orgoliin takhilyn alivaa makh n' gurav dakh' odort idegdekhs tokhioldold tuuniig orgoson khun khuleen avadakhgui bolno. mon ene n' orgoson negnii tuld tootsogdokhgui bolno. ene n' buzars zuil bolokh bogood tuuniig idegch n' ooriin khilentsee uurekh yestoi. bas buzars alivaa zuild khursen makh n' idegdekhs yesgui. ter n' gald shataagdakh yestoi. busad makhny khuv'd, tsever khun n' tiim makhyg idezh bolno. kharin buzartsan baikhdaa, ezend onogdokh eviin orgoliin takhilyn makhyg idsen khun ooriin ard olnoos taslagdana. khi negen n' khunii buzars, esvel buzars am'tand, esvel buzars zhigshim zuil zereg alivaa buzars khureed, ezend onogdokh eviin orgoliin takhilyn makhaas idekh avaa ter khun ooriin ard olnoos taslagdana gev. tegeed ezen mosyed aildan izrailiin khovguuded khi. ta nar ukher, khon', yamaany alivaa ookhiig buu id. mon ukhsen am'tny ookh, araataand tastsuulsan am'tny ookh n' yamar negen oor kharegtseend zoriulagdazh bolokh bolovch ta nar tuuniig unekheer idezh bolokhgui. khi negen n' ezend galaar orgoson takhil bolokh am'tny ookhiig idvel, idsen ter khun ooriin ard olnoos taslagdana. ta nar am'darch bui al' ch gazartaa shuvuunykh ch bai, am'tnykh ch bai yamar ch tsusyg idezh bolokhgui. khi neg n' alivaa tsusyg idvel, ug khun ooriin ard olnoos taslagdakh boloi gev. tegeed ezen mosyed aildan izrailiin khovguudtei yarin iin khi. ezend ooriin eviin takhilyn orgoliig orgozh bui khun ooriin orgoliig eviin takhilyn orgoloosoo ezend avchragtun. ter ooriinkhoo garaar ezend galaar orgokh orgoliig avchrahk yestoi. vchuu n' ezenii omno dallakh orgol bolon dallagdakhyn tuld tereer ookhiig ovchuunii khamt avchrahk yum. takhilch ookhiig takhilyn shireen deer shataan uugiulna. kharin ovchuu n' aaron bolon tuunii khovguuded onogdokh yum. ta nar eviin takhilyn orgoloosoo baruun guyayg khandiv bolgon takhilchid ogogtun. baruun guya n' eviin takhilyn tsus, ookhiig orgozh bui aarony khovguudiin dundakh negnii khuv' bolon tuund onogdono. uchir n' izrailiin khovguudiin eviin takhilyn orgoluudees bi dallakh orgoliin ovchuug, khandivyn guyayg n' avan edgeeriig izrailiin khovguudees avakh monkhiin khuv' bolgon takhilch aaron bolon tuunii khovguuded og-

son bilee. ene n' aaron bolon tuunii khovguudiig mosye ezend takhilch nar bolgon uilch-
luulekheer avchirsan odort ezend galaar or-
gokh orgoluudees tedend zoriulagdan arius-
gagdsan zuil boloi. ezen tedniig tosolson
odort edgeeriig izrailiin khovguudees tedend
ogokhiig tushaasan yum. ene n' uyeiin uyed
tednii monkhiin khuv' n' bolokh yum gelee.
ene bol shataalt takhil, ideen orgol, nugliin
tolookh takhil, gemiin tollookh takhil, sakhil
khurteekh yesolyn takhil, eviin takhiluud-
dyn orgoliin khuul' bogood izrailiin khovgu-
uded orgoluudee sinain tsold ezend orgokhiig
tushaasan ter odroo ezen edgeer khuuliig
sinai uuland mosyed tushaasan bilee.

8

tegeed ezen mosyed aildan aaronyg, tuun-
tei khamt khovguudiig n', mon khuvtsas-
nuud, tosologony tos, nugliin tollookh takhi-
lyn bukhgy, khoyer khuts, neg sags is-
geegui talkhyg avagtun. khurlyn maikhny
uudend bukh tsuglaanyg tsugluul gev. ti-
inkhuu mosye ezenii oort n' tushaasan
yesoor khiiv. khurlyn maikhny uudend
tsuglaanyg tsuglakh zuur, mosye tsuglaand
khandanezenii khiigtun khemeen tushaasan
zuil bol ene boloi gev. tegeed mosye n'
aaron bolon tuunii khovguudiig oirtuulaad
tedniig usaar ugaav. ter tuund deel oms-
gozh, urt buseer buslen nomrogiig omsu-
leed, tuund yefodyg omsgon, uuniig tog-
tookh yefodyn uran goye buseer tuuniig
buslev. tegeed ter tseezhivchiig tuund
tokhon omsgozh, tseezhivchind urim bolon
tummimiig khiiv. ter bas tuunii tolgoi
deer malgai tavin, malgain deer, urd tald
n' ariun titem bolokh altan paizyg ezenii
mosyed tushaasan yesoor tavit. tegeed
mosye tosologony tosyg avch, asar bolon
tuun dotor baisan bukhniig toslon tedgeeriig
ariusgav. ter toсны zarimyg takhilyn shireen
deer doloon udaа tsatsazh, takhilyn shiree
bolon tuunii bukh kheregslig, ugaaguur
bolon tuunii suuriig toslon ariusgav. tegeed
ter tosologony toсны zarimyg aarony tol-
goi deer asgan tuuniig ariusgakhaar toslov.
daraa n' mosye aarony khovguudiig oirtu-
ulzh, ezenii mosyed tushaasan yesoor tedend
deeliig omsgon, urt buseer buselzh, tol-
goi deer n' malgai omsgov. tegeed ter
nugliin tollookh takhilyn bukhgy avchraad,
aaron bolon tuunii khovguud nugliin tollookh
takhilyn bukhyn tolgoi deer garaa tav'ts-
gaav. daraa n' mosye tuuniig nyadlaad
tsusyg n' avan khuruugaaraа zarimyg n'
takhilyn shireenii evruudiin deer toiruulan
nyalz, takhilyn shireeg ariusgav. tegeed
ter busad tsusyg n' takhilyn shireenii suur'
uruu tuunii toloo evleruuliig khiikheer as-
gan tuuniig ariusgav. mosye mon bukh
dotor ookhiig, onchin eleg, khoyer booriig

ookhtei n' avchee. ter uuniig takhilyn
shireen deer shataan uugiulav. kharin tereer
bukh bolon ar's, makh, sevsiig n' ezenii
mosyed tushaasan yesoor khuarangiin gadna
gald shataav. tegeed ter shataalt takhi-
lyn khutsyg avchirsan. aaron bolon tu-
unii khovguud khutsyn tolgoi deer garaa
tav'tsgaav. mosye tuuniig nyadlan tsusyg
n' takhilyn shiree uruu toiruulan tsatsav.
tereer khutsyg mochloun evdezh ogtlood,
mosye tolgoi, khesguudiig bolon ookhiig
n' shataan uugiulav. gedes dotor bolon
mochuudiig n' usaar ugaasny daraa mosye
khutsyg bukhleer n' takhilyn shireen deer
shataan uugiulav. ene bol taivshruulakh
taalamzhit unert zoriulsan shataalt takhil
bailaa. ene n' ezenii mosyed tushaasan
yesoor ezend galaar orgokh orgol bailaa.
tegeed ter sakhil khurteekh yesolyn khuts
bolokh khoyer dakh' khutsyg avchirlaa.
aaron bolon tuunii khovguud khutsyn tol-
goi deer garaa tav'tsgaav. mosye tuun-
niig nyadalzh, tuunii kheseg tsusyg n' avan
aarony baruun chikhniig gedsend, baruun
garynkh n' erkhii khuruun deer, baruun
kholiinkh n' erkhii khuruun deer nyalav. ter
mon aarony khovguudiig oirtuulzh, mosye
kheseg tsusyg tednii baruun chikhniig ged-
send, baruun garynkh n' erkhii khuruun
deer, baruun kholiinkh n' erkhii khuruun
deer nyalav. tegeed mosye busad tsusyg
takhilyn shiree uruu toiruulan tsatsav. ter
ookhiig, suuliig, bukh dotor ookhiig, onchin
eleg, khoyer booriig ookhniikh n' khamt,
baruun guyayg n' avav. ezenii omno baisan
isgeegui talkhny sagsnaas ter neg isgeegui
bing, tostoi khol'son talkhan boov negiig
bolon neg boovyg avch, tedgeeriig ookhuud
bolon baruun guyan deer bairluulav. tegeed
ter ene bukhniig aarony gar deer, tuun-
nii khovguudiin gar deer tav'zh, tedgeeriig
ezenii omno dallakh orgol bolgon avchrav.
tegeed mosye tedgeeriig tednii garaas avch,
shataalt takhilyn khamt tedgeeriig takhi-
lyn shireen deer shataan uugiulav. edgeer
n' taivshruulakh taalamzhit unert zoriul-
san, sakhil khurteekh yesolyn takhil bailaa.
ene n' ezend galaar orgokh orgol baiv.
mon mosye ovchuug avch, tuuniig ezenii
omno dallakh orgol bolgon avchrav. ene
n' ezenii mosyed tushaasan yesoor, sakhil
khurteekh yesolyn khutsyn mosyegin khuv'
bailaa. tegeed mosye tosologony tosnos
bolon takhilyn shireen deer baisan tsus-
naas khesgiig avch tuuniig aaron ba tu-
unii khuvtsas, tuunii khovguud ba tednii
khuvtsasnuud deer tsatsan, aaronyg, tuun-
nii khuvtsygy, khovguudiig n', khovguudi-
inkh n' khuvtsasnuudyg tuuntei khamt ari-
usgav. tegeed mosye n' aaron bolon tuun-
nii khovguuded khelsen n'makhyg khurlyn
maikhny uudend butsalgazh, minii tushaan
aaron bolon tuunii khovguud uuniig idekh

bolno khemeen khelsen yesoor tuuniig sakhil khurteekh yesolyn takhilyn sagsand baigaa talkhtai khamt idegtun. makh bolon talkhny uldegdliig ta nar gald shataagtun. ta nar sakhil khurteekh yesolyn chin' uye duusakh odriig khurtel, doloo khonogiin tursh khurlyn maikhny uudnees gadagsh garch bolokhgui. uchir n' ter ta nart doloo khonogiin tursh sakhil khurteekh yum. ta naryn omnoos evleruulliig khiikheer onoodriin khiigdseniig ezen khiikhiig tushaasan. tuunees gadna, ta nar ukhekhguin tuld khurlyn maikhny uudend doloo khonogiin turshid odorzhin shonozhin baizh, ezenii shaardlaggy sakhigtun. uchir n' bi iim tushaal avsan gelee. aaron bolon tuunii khovguud ingezh ezenii mosyegeer damzhuulan tushaasan bukh zuilsiiig khiiv.

9

naim dakh' odort mosye n' aaron bolon tuunii khovguudiig, izraailin akhmaduudyg duudav. ter aarond khelsen n'nugliin tolookh takhildaa zoriulan sogogui er tugal, shataalt takhild sogogui khuts avan, tedgeeriig ezenii omno orgogtun. tegeed izraailin khovguuded iin kheltugei. nugliin tolookh takhild neg ukhnyg, shataalt takhild sogogui, neg nastai tugal khurga khoyeryg, eviin takhild ukher, khutsyg tostoi khol'son ideen orgolliig ezenii omno orgokhoor avagtun. uchir n' ezen onoodor ta nart uzegdekh bolno. tiinkhuu ted mosyegiin tushaasyng khurlyn maikhny omno avchrav. bukh tsuglaan oirton irzh, ezenii omno zogsov. mosyeezenii tsog zhavkhlan ta nart uzegdekhiin tuld ezenii khiigtun khemeen ta nart tushaasan zuil n' ene boloi gev. tegeed mosye aarondtakhilyn shireend oirton irzh, ooriinkhoo toloo bolon ard only toloo evleruulliig khiikhiin tuld nugliin tolookh takhil bolon shataalt takhilaa orgo. tegeed ezenii tushaasan yesoor ard only omnoos chi evleruulliig khiikhiin tuld tednii toloo orgolliig orgo gelee. tiimees aaron takhilyn shireend oirton irzh, ooriinkh n' toloo baisan, nugliin tolookh takhilyn tugalyg nyadlav. aarony khovguud tsusy n' tuund avchirsand, ter tsusand khuruugaa duren takhilyn shireenii evruud deer nyalzh, busad tsusyng takhilyn shireenii suur' uruu asgav. daraa n' ter nugliin tolookh takhilyn ookh, boor, onchin elgiig ezenii mosyed tushaasan yesoor takhilyn shireen deer shataan uugiulav. kharin makh bolon ar'syg n' ter kharuangiin gadna gald shataav. tegeed ter shataalt takhilyg nyadlav. tsusyng n' aarony khovguud tuund ogokhod, ter tuuniig takhilyn shiree uruu toiruulan tsatsav. ted shataalt takhilyg kheseglen tolgoinkh n' khamt tuund ogsond ter tedgeeriig takhilyn shireen deer shataan

uugiulav. ter mon gedes dotor bolon mochudiig ugaagaad, tedgeeriig shataalt takhilyn khamt takhilyn shireen deer shataan uugiulav. tegeed ter ard only takhilyg avchran, ard only toloo baisan, nugliin tolookh takhilyn yamaag avch, nyadlan ekhniikhteil adil tuuniig nugliin toloo orgov. ter mon shataalt takhilyg avchirch, tuuniig zarligiin daguu orgov. daraa n' ter ogloonii shataalt takhilaas gadna ideen orgolliig avchirch, tuunii khesgees n' ooriin atgyg duurgeed, tuuniigee takhilyn shireen deer shataan uugiulav. tegeed ter ard only toloo baisan eviin takhilyn orgol bolokh ukher bolon khutsyg nyadalzhee. tsusyng n' aarony khovguud tuund ogsond, ter tuuniig takhilyn shiree uruu toiruulan tsatsav. ukher bolon khutsyn ookhnii khesguudiin khuv'd gevel, suul, gadar ookh, boor, onchin elgiig avan, ted edgeer ookhnii khesguudiig ovchuunuud deer tav'san. ter tedgeeriig takhilyn shireen deer shataan uugiulzhee. kharin ovchuunuud bolon baruun guayag aaron ezenii omno dallakh orgol bolgon mosyegiin tushaasan yesoor dallav. tegeed aaron ard olon uruu garaa orgozh, tedniig yerooloo. ter nugliin tolookh takhil, shataalt takhil, eviin takhilyg khiisniikhee daraa doosh buulaa. mosye, aaron nar khurlyn maikhand orov. tedniig garch iren ard onlyg yeroomogts ezenii tsog zhavkhlan bukh ard olond uzegdev. tegekhed ezenii omnoos gal garch iren, takhilyn shireen deerkh shataalt takhil bolon ookhnii khesguudiig shataazhee. bukh ard olon uuniig kharmagts, khashkhiraldan nuureeree unav.

10

aarony khovguud bolokh nadab, abikhu nar oorsdiin boiporuudyg avch, tuun dotor gal khiigeed deer n' utlagyg tav'zh ezenii omno tuunii tedend tushaagaagui yes bus galyg orgov. ezenii orshikhuigaas gal garch iren, tedniig ustgalaa. ted ezenii omno nas barav. tegtel mosye aarondene n' ezeninadad oirton iregsdeer bi ariun khemeen uzegdez, bukh ard only omno bi khundlegden deedlegdekh bolnokhemeen aildsan zuil mon gev. tegekhed aaron duugui baiv. mosye n' bas aarony avga akh uzziyeliin khovguud bolokh mishayel, yelzafan naryg duudazh, tedenduragsh garch iren, oorsdiin khamaatnuudyg ariun gazryn omnoos kharuangiin gadna avaaich gelee. tiimees ted uragsh garch iren tedniig deeltei n' mosyegiin khelsneer kharuangiin gadna avaaich. tegeed mosye n' aaron bolon tuunii khovguud bolokh yelyeazar, itamar narttolgoigoo buu il garga, khuvtsaa buu uragtun. ingesneer ta nar ukhekhgui bogood bukh tsuglaany esreg tuuniig khilegnuulekhgui baikh yum. kharin ta naryn

khamaatnuud bolokh izrailiin ger bukhleeree ezeneer shataagdsan khumuusiin khoиноos uilan gashuudag. ta nar khurlyn maikhny uudnees ch gadagsh garch bolokhgui. es bogooos ta nar ukhne. uchir n' ezenii tosolgoony tos n' ta nar deer baigaa gelee. tiimees ted mosyegiin ugiin daguu uildev. tegtel ezen aarond aildan chi bolon chamtai khamt baidag khovguud chin' ch ukhekhuin tuld khurlyn maikhand irekhidee darsyg ch, arkhiig ch buu uugtun. ene n' uyeiin uyed uliran urgeltzhlekch zarlig bo-good ariunyg zhirinees, buzryg tsevrees yalguulakhyn tuld, bas izrailiin khovguudee mosyeger damzhuulan ezenii aildsan bukh zarliguudyg tedend surgakhyn tuld yum gelee. tegeed mosye n' aaron bolon tuunii am'd uldsen khovguud bolokh yelyeazar itamar nartai yarinezend galaar orgokh orgoluudees uldsen ideen orgoliig avch, tuuniig isgegdeeguiger n' takhilyn shireenii khazhuud idtugei. uchir n' ene bol khamgiin ariun yum. ene n' ezend galaar orgokh orgoluudees chinii bolon khovguudiin chin' khuv' uchraas ta nar uuniig ariun gazart idne. uchir n' nadad ingezh tushaasan yum. gekhdee chi bolon chamtai khamt baidag khovguud, okhid chin' dallakh orgoliin ovchuu, khandivyn guyayg tsever gazart idezh bolno. uchir n' tedgeer n' izrailiin khovguudiin eviin takhilyn orgoluudees, chinii bolon khovguudiin chin' khuv' bolon ogogdson yum. ted orgon orgogdson guya, dallan orgogdson ovchuug galaar orgokh ookhnii khesguudiin orgoloudeitei khamt avchirch, ezenii omno dallakh orgol bolgon orgono. iinkhuu ene n' ezenii tushaasan yesoor chamd bolon chamtai khamt baidag khovguudiin chin' uliran urgeltzhlekch khuv' bolokh yum gelee. kharin mosye nugliin tolookch takhilyn yamaag saitars eren khaiv. kharagtun, ter n' shataagdsan bailaa. tiimees ter aarony am'd uldsen khovguud bolokh yelyeazar, itamar nart uurlan ta nar yuund nugliin tolookch takhilyg onookh ariun gazart id-sengui ve? uchir n' ene bol khamgiin ariun agaard ter tuuniig ta nart tsuglaany gemiig uuruulekheer, tednii toloo evleruul-liig ezenii omno khiilgekkeer ogson boloi. kharagtun, tuunii tsus n' dotogsh, ariun gazryn dotor kharaakhan avaachigdaagui baisan uchraas minii tushaasan yesoor ta nar tuuniig ariun gazart zaaval idekh yestoi baisan gelee. gevch aaron mosyedkharagtun. ted yag ene odor ezenii omno nugliin tolookch takhilaa bolon shataalt takhilaa avchirsan yum. iimeerkhuu zuil nadad ch tokhiolddog. kherev bi onoodor nugliin tolookch takhilyg idsen bol ene n' ezenii melmiid taatai baikh baisan gezh uu? gelee. uuniig sonsood, mosyed ene n' taalagdav.

ezen dakhin mosye, aaron nart aildan izrailiin khovguudtei yarin iin khelegtun. gazar deerkh bukh am'tdaas ta naryn idezh bolokh am'tad n' edgeer boloi. am'tdyn dundaas tuurai n' salaatai buyuu ats tuuraitan bolon sevsee khivdeg am'tdyg ta nar idezh bolno. kharin ta nar sevsee khivegchdiin dundaas, esvel ats tuuraitny dundaas edgeeriig idezh bolokhgui. temee khediigeer sevsee khivdeg bolovch ats tuuraitan bish uchir ene n' ta nart buzar yum. uuntei adil khadny dorgo khediigeer sevsee khivdeg ch ats tuuraitan bish uchir ene n' ta nart buzar boloi. gakhai khediigeer tuurai n' salaatai buyuu ats tuuraitan bolovch sevsee khivdeggui uchir ene n' ta nart buzar boloi. ta nar edgeeriin makhyg idezh bolokhgui, khuurt n' khurch bolokhgui. tedgeer n' ta nart buzar yum. usand baidag buyuu dalaid baidag, gold baidag serveetei, khairstai bolgonyg ta nar idezh bolno. usand baidag ene bukhniig ta nar idezh bolno. kharin usand selegchdiin dundaas, mon usan dakh' bukh am'tdaas dalaid ch bai, gold ch bai serveegui, khairs-gui aliv bukhnen n' ta nart zhisghuurt zuils mon. edgeer n' ta nart zhisghuurt zuil bolokh uchir tedgeeriin makhyg ta nar idezh bolokhgui. khuuruudiig n' ch ta nar zhisgh. usand baidag serveegui, khairsgui bolgon n' ta nart zhisghuurt zuil boloi. shuvuudyn dundaas edgeeriig ta nar zhisghikh yestoi. tedgeer n' idegdekh yesgui zhisghuurt zuil boloi. edgeer n' burged, tas, khar tas, elee ba shonkhryn torluud ba khereenii bukh torluud, temeen khyaruul, shar shuvuu, tsakhilai ba khartsagyn torluud, uul', khar galuu, tsagaan khuzuut tas, khun, khoton shuvuu, khuren shuvuu, orovtas ba kkhokh degliin torluud, ovoolzh, sar'san bagvaakhai boloi. dorvon khooloor yavdag dalavchit bukh shav'zh n' ta nart zhisghuurt zuil boloi. gesen ch dorvon khooloor yavdag dalavchit bukh shav'zhny dundaas ta nar kholdoo gazar deeguur devkhrekch uye mochteig n' idezh bolno. tedgeerees ta nar tsartsaan torluud, suitgech tsartsaan torluud, khurelzgenii torluud, devkhregiin torluudiig idezh bolno. kharin busad dorvon kholt, dalavchit shav'zh bukhnen n' ta nart zhisghuurt zuil yum. uunees gadna, edgeereer ta nar buzartakh yum. tedgeeriin khuurt kurshen khen bolovch udesch boltol buzartsan bolno. tedgeeriin khuurees al' negiig n' deesh avsan khen bolovch khuvtssaa ugaakh yestoi bo-good udesch boltol buzartsan bolno. ats tuuraitan bolovch tuurai n' salgagdaagui, esvel sevsee khivdeggui bukh am'tdyn tukhaid, tedgeer n' ta nart buzar bogood tedgeert

khursen khen bolovch buzartsan bolno. bas dorvon kholoroo yavdag, bukh am'tdyn dundaas tavkhaigaaraa yavdag bukhnen n' ta nart buzart bogood tedgeeriin khuurt khursen khen bolovch udesh boltol buzartsan bolno. tedgeeriin khuuriig deesh avsan negen n' khuvtssaa ugaakh yestoi bogood udesh boltol buzartsan bolno. tedgeer n' ta nart buzart azhguu. gazar deer molkhogch am'tdyn dundaas edgeer n' ta nart buzart boloi. edgeer n' sokhor nomin, khulgana ba tom gurveeliin torluud, omkhii khuren, matar, gurvel, elsnii kheveleer yavagch, khamyelyeon azhguu. bukh molkhogch am'tdyn dundaas edgeer n' ta nart buzart bogood tedgeeriin ukhsen biyed khursen khen bolovch udesh boltol buzartsan bolno. mon tedgeeriin al' negnii ukhsen biye n' modon edel, esvel khuvtsas khunar, esvel ar's, esvel uut khuudii zereg khereglegdeg alivaa zuils deer unakh avas edgeer n' buzartsan bolno. ene n' usand khiigdekht yestoi bogood udesh boltol buzartsan bolno. tegeed ene n' tsever bolno. mon tedgeeriin al' negen n' alivaa shavar savand unakh avas dotor n' baisan zuil n' buzart bolokh agaad ta nar ug savyg khagalakh yestoi. tiim savand baisan idezh bolokh alivaa shingen khool n' buzartsan bolno. tiim savan dakh' uuzh bolokh alivaa shingen n' buzartsan bolno. alivaa zuiliin deer tedgeeriin khuuriin yamar neg kheseg n' unaval ter n' buzartsan bolno. iim tokhioldold piishin esvel zuukh n' khemkhlegdekht yestoi. tedgeer n' buzartsan bogood ta nart buzart kheveer uldene. khediigeer tedgeer am'tdyn khuurt khursen negen n' buzartdag bolovch bulag buyuu us khadalakh nootsluur n' tsever kheveer baikh yum. kherev tedgeeriin khuuriin neg kheseg n' tarialaltand zoriulsan alivaa uren deer unakh avas ter n' tsever kheveer baina. kharin uren deer us khiigdsen baigaad, tedgeeriin khuuriin neg kheseg n' tuun deer unakh avas ene n' ta nart buzart bolno. mon kherev ta nart idezh bolokh am'tdyn neg n' ukhekh tokhioldold tuunii khuurt khursen khun n' udesh boltol buzartsan bolno. mon tuunii khuurees idsen negen n' khuvtssaa ugaakh yestoi bogood udesh boltol buzartsan bolno. tuunii khuuriig deesh avsan negen n' khuvtssaa ugaakh yestoi bogood udesh boltol buzartsan bolno. gazar deer molkhokh molkhogch am'tan bur n' zhigshuurt bogood tedniig idezh bolokhgui. kheveleer molkhogch bur, dorvon kholoroo yavdag, olon kholoroo gazar deeguul molkhokh molkhogch am'tan buriig ta nar idezh bolokhgui. uchir n' ted zhigshuurt boloi. molkhodog alivaa molkhogch am'tnaar oorsdiigoo buu zhigshuur bolgo. tedneer oorsdiigoo buu buzarta. tegvel ta nar buzart bolno. uchir n' bi bol ta naryn burkhan ezen. tiimees oorsdiigoo ariusgagh, ariun bai. uchir n' bi ariun bilee. ta

nar gazar deeguul molkhodog molkhogch am'tdyn al' negeer oorsdiigoo buzarlazh bolokhgui. uchir n' bi bol ta naryn burkhan bolokhyn tuld yegipyetiin nutgaas ta naryg avchirsan ezen boloi. iimees bi ariun uchir ta nar ariun baikh yestoi gelee. ene n' am'tan, shuvuu, usand khodlogh alivaa am'd biyet, gazar deeguul molkhogch bukhonii talaarkh khuul' bogood buzryg tseveres bolon idezh bolokh am'tdyg idezh ul bolokh am'tdaas valgan salgakhyn tuld boloi.

12

tegeed ezen mosyed aildan izrailiin khovguudtei yarin khelegtun. emegtei khun zhiremshen, khuu toruulekh avas ter n' ooriin saryn temdgiin odruuded buzartsan boldgiin adil doloo khonogiin turshid buzartsan bolno. naim dakh' odort khovgunii khovchnii makhyg khondokht yestoi. tegeed ter emegtei guchin guran odor tsusnaas tsevershine. tsevershikh khonoguudyg duustal ariusgagdsan alivaa zuild khurelgui, ariun gazar ch orokhgui baikh yestoi. gevch kherev tereer okhin toruulekh avas ooriin saryn temdgiinkhtei adil khoyer doloo khonog buzartsan bolno. ter zharan zurgaan khonog tsusnaas tsevershine. khuu, esvel okhiny toloo tsevershikh khonoguudyg duusmagts ter khurlyn maikhny uudent shataalt takhild zoriulan neg khuryg, nugliin tolookht takhild zoriulan zaluu tagtaag, esvel khuurzgengi takhilchid avchrakh yum. tegeed takhilch tuuniig ezenii omno organ, ug emegtein toloo evleruulliig khiline. ter emegtei tsusn aldaltaasaa tsevershigdekht boloi. ene n' khuu, esvel okhin toruulekh emegteid zoriulsan khuul' boloi. gevch kherev ter emegtei n' khurga olzh avakh chadalgui bol khoyer khurzgene esvel khoyer zaluu tagtaag, negiig n' shataalt takhild, nogoog n' nugliin tolookht takhild zoriulan avchrakh bogood takhilch tuunii toloo evleruulliig khiikht emegtei n' tsever bolno gev.

13

tegeed ezen mosye, aaron nart aildan khunii biyeinkh n' ar'san deer govdruu, esvel sharkh, esvel tod tolbo bii bolon, biyeinkh n' ar'san deer ar'sny ovchnii khalldvar bii bolbol ter khuniig takhilch aaron uruu esvel takhilch nar bolokh tuunii khovguudiin negen uruu avachna. takhilch biyeinkh n' ar'san deerkh shinzh temdgiig uzezh, kherev ovchtei gazar deerkh us tsaizh, urevsel n' biyeinkh n' ar'snaas gun kharagdash avas ene n' ar'sny ovchnii khalldvar yum. takhilch tuuniig uzeed, tuuniig buzartsan khemeen todorkhoilokht yestoi. kharin biyeinkh n'

ar'san deerkh tod tolbo n' tsagaan bogood ar'snaas gun kharagdakhgui, tuun deerkh us n' tsaigaagui baival ovchtei bolsol khunniig takhilch doloo khonogoor khol khorino. doloo dakh' odor n' takhilch tuuniig uzne. kherev tuunii nudend ug ovchin n' oorchlogdoogui baikh bolon khaldvar ar'san deeguur tarkhaagui baival takhilch tuuniig dakhin doloo khonogoor khol khorino. takhilch tuuniig doloo dakh' odor n' dakhin uzne. kherev ug ovchin ar'san deeguur tarkhaagui baizh, khatsan baival takhilch tuuniig tsever khemeen todorkhoilokh yestoi. ene n' bizhruu todii boloi. ter khuvtssaa ugaan tsever bolno. kharin kherev ter tsever-shikheer biyee takhilchid uzuulsanii daraa ug bizhruu ar'san deeguur tsaash tarkhakh tokhioldold ter khun takhilchid dakhin uzuulekh boloi. takhilchiig uzekhed, kherev ug bizhruu n' ar'san deeguur tarkhsan baikh avaa takhilch tuuniig buzartsan khemeen todorkhoilokh yestoi. ene n' ar'sny khaldvart ovchin boloi. khun ar'sny khaldvart ovchintei baival tuuniig takhilch uruu avaa chana. takhilchiig uzekhed, ar'san deer usiig tsairuulsan tsagaan khavdar baikh bogood khavdart n' sharkhalzh baigaa makh baikh avaa ene n' ter khunii biyeiin ar'san deerkh ar'sny arkhang khaldvart ovchin yum. takhilch tuuniig buzartsan khemeen todorkhoilokh yestoi. buzartsan khemeen todorkhoilokh tul tuuniig azhiglakhaa khol khorikh shaardlagagui. kherev ar'sny ovchin ar'san deeguur tsaash tarkhan, tolgoigoos n' avaad kholiig n' khurtel ovchtonii bukh biyeiig burkhseniig takhilch kharval takhilch tuuniig n' saitark uzekh bogood kherev ug ar'sny ovchin tuunii bukh biyeiig burkhsen baikh avaa takhilch ovchtoniig tsever khemeen todorkhoilokh yestoi. bugd tsairch, ter tsever bolsol. kharin sharkhalzh baigaa makh garch irekh burd ter n' buzartsan bolno. takhilch ug sharkhalzh baigaa makhug uzezh tuuniig buzartsan khemeen todorkhoilokh yestoi. sharkhalzh baigaa makh buzarkagaad ene n' ar'sny khaldvart ovchin azhguu. esvel ug sharkhalsan makh n' dakhin ergez, tsairan oorchlogdokh avaa ter khun takhilchid ochno. takhilch tuuniig saitark uzekhed ovchtei gazark tsairan baikh avaa takhilch ovchtoniig tsever khemeen todorkhoilokh yestoi. ter n' tsever baina. biyeiin ar'san deer khatig garaad edgesend, khatigny orom deer tsagaan khavdar, esvel tsairav yagaan, tod ongotei tolbo baikh tokhioldold uuniig takhilchid uzuulne. takhilch tuuniig saitark uzezh ene n' ar'sny dood tald kharagdan, deerkh us n' tsaisan baikh avaa takhilch tuuniig buzartsan khemeen todorkhoilokh yestoi. ene bol khatigny ormond garsan ar'sny khaldvart ovchin yum. kharin kherev takhilch tuuniig uzezh, tuun deer yamar ch tsagaan us baikhgui bo-

good ter n' ar'sny door bish, khatsan baival takhilch tuuniig doloo khonogoor khol khorino. kharin ene n' ar'san deeguur tsaash tarkhsan baival takhilch tuuniig buzartsan khemeen todorkhoilokh yestoi. ene n' khaldvartai boloi. kherev tod tolbo bairandaa ulden, tarkhaagui baival ene n' zovkhon khatigny sorvi bogood takhilch tuuniig tsever khemeen todorkhoilokh yestoi. biye gald tulegdekh tokhioldold kherev tulenkhiinii sharkh n' tod tsairav yagaan, esvel tsagaan tolbo baival takhilch tuuniig uzezh kherev ar'snaas gun kharagdan, tolbon deerkh us n' tsaisan baikh avaa ene n' tulegdelt deer garsan ar'sny khaldvart ovchin boloi. tiimees takhilch tuuniig buzartsan khemeen todorkhoilokh yestoi. ene n' ar'sny khaldvart ovchin boloi. kharin kherev takhilch tuuniig uzekhed, ar'snaas gun bish, kharin budgersen baigaa, tolbon deer yamar ch tsagaan us baikhgui baival, takhilch ter khuniiig doloo khonogoor khol khorino. takhilch tuuniig doloo dakh' odor n' uzezh ar'san deer tsaash tarkhsan baikh avaa ter khuniiig buzartsan khemeen todorkhoilokh yestoi. ene n' ar'sny khaldvart ovchin boloi. gevch tolbo bairandaa ulden, ar'san deeguur tarkhalgui, budgersen baikh tokhioldold ene n' tulegdeltiin khavdar boloi. ene n' zovkhon tulegdeltiin sorvi uchir takhilch tuuniig tsever khemeen todorkhoilokh yestoi. kherev er esvel em khun tolgoi yum uu sakhaldaa urevseltei baikh avaa takhilch ug urevslig uzezh ar'snaas gun kharagdan, tuun deer nariikhan sharavtar us baikh avaa ter khuniiig buzartsan khemeen todorkhoilokh yestoi. ene n' khamuu bogood tolgoi buyuu sakhlant deerkh ar'sny khaldvart ovchin boloi. gevch kherev takhilchiig khamuuny khaldvaryg uzekhed, unekheer ar'snaas gun kharagdakhgui baigaa, tuun deer yamar ch khar us baikhgui baival takhilch khamuuny khaldvartai khuniiig doloo khonogoor khol khorino. doloo dakh' odor n' takhilch khaldvaryg uzezh ar'snaas gun bish bogood tsaash tarkhaagui, tuun deer yamar ch sharavtar us urgaagui baikh avaa ter khun n' ug urevssen gazryg khusalguigeer, usee khusakh bogood takhilch ug khamuutai khuniiig dakhin doloo khonogoor khol khorino. tegeed doloo dakh' odor n' takhilch khamuug uzezh ar'snaas gun bish kharagdan, ar'san deeguur tarkhaagui baival takhilch tuuniig tsever khemeen todorkhoilokh yestoi. ter khun khuvtssaa ugazh tsever bolno. kharin tuuniig tsevershseniig daraa ug khaldvar ar'san deeguur tsaash tarkhakh avaa takhilch tuuniig uzezh khamuu ar'san deeguur tarkhsan baikh tokhioldold takhilch sharavtar usiig khaikh shaardlagagui. ter khun buzartsan baina. kherev tuunii nudend khamuuny khaldvar oorchlogdoogui, khar us tuun deer

urgasan baikh avaas ug khamuu n' edgersen uchir ter khun tsever boloi. takhilch tuuniig tsever khemeen todorkhoilokh yestoi. er esvel em khun biyeiin ar'san deeree tolbotoi todiigui tsagaan tolbotoi baikh tokhioldold, takhilch uzeed, kherev tednii biyeiin ar'san deerkh tolbonuud n' budeg tsagaan baikh avaas ene n' ar'san deer garsan maaazhuur boloi. ter khun tsever baina. kherev eregtei khunii tolgoi us n' unakh avaas ter n' khalzan bolno. ter tsever boloi. kherev tuunii tolgoi n' urdaasaa bolon khazhuugaasaa khalzrakh avaas ter n' dukhandaa khalzan uchraas tsever boloi. gevch kherev khalzan tolgoi deer, esvel khalzan dukhan deer tsaivar yagaan urevsel bii bolokh avaas ene n' khalzan tolgoi deer, esvel khalzan dukhan deer garsan ar'sny khaldvart ovchin boloi. takhilch tuuniig uzeed, kherev tuunii khalzan tolgoi deerkh, esvel khalzan dukhan deerkh urevslin khavdar n' biyeiin ar'san deerkh ar'sny khaldvart ovchnii baidaltai adil tsaivar yagaan baikh avaas, ter n' ar'sny khaldvart ovchtei khun mon bogood buzartsan boloi. tuunii urevsel n' tolgoi deer n' baigaa uchir takhilch tuuniig buzartsan khemeen zaaval todorkhoilokh yestoi. ar'sny khaldvart ovchtei bolson ovchtonii khuv'd, tereer tolgoinkhoo usiig buteelgui, urankhai noorkhoi khuvtsas-tai baizh, ooriin eruun nuuriig taglan buzartsan, buzartsan khemeen khashkhirsch baikh yestoi. khaldvartai baikh odruudiinkhee turshid tereer buzar baikh boloi. ter buzartsan baina. ter gantsaaraa am'drakh yestoi bogood tuunii oron suuts n' khuarangiin gadna baina. khuvtssan deer khaldvart shinzhtei tolbo garakh tokhioldold, ene n' nooson khuvtsas ch bai, maalingan khuvtsas ch bai, nooson, esvel maalingan nekhmel ch bai, sulzhmel ch bai, savkhi ch bai, savkhiair khiigdsen alivaa ed ch bai yalgaagui, kherev khuvtssan deer, esvel ar'san deerkh, esvel nekhmel yum uu, sulzhmel ediin deerkh, esvel alivaa savkhin eden deerkh ug tolbo n' nogooovor buyuu ulbar baikh avaas ene n' khaldvart khogtsiin tolbo uchir takhilchid uzuulekh yestoi. takhilch tolbyg uzeed ug ediig doloo khonogoor tusgaarlana. tegeed ter doloo dakh' odor n' ug tolbyg uzeed kherev ter n' nekhmel buyuu sulzhmel khuvtssan deeguur, esvel yamar ch zorilgoor ashiglazh bolokh savkhin deeguur tarkhsan baikh avaas ene tolbo n' khortoi khaldivar mon uchir buzar boloi. tiimees ter tiim tolbotoi bolson nooson, esvel maalingan nekhmel buyuu sulzhmel khuvtssyig, esvel iim alivaa savkhin zuiliig shataana. uchir n' ene bol khortoi khaldivar boloi. ter n' gald shataagdakh yestoi. gevch takhilchiig kharakhad ug tolbo nekhmel buyuu sulzhmel khuvtssan deer ch, esvel alivaa savkhin zuil deer ch tarkhaagui baikh

avaas ug tolbotoi bolson zuiliig ugaakhgyg takhilch tedend tushaan uuniig dakhin doloo khonogoor tusgaarlana. takhilch ug tolbotoi zuiliig ugaagdsanykh n' daraa dakhin uzeekh bogood kherev ug tolbono gadnakh baidal oorchlogdoogui, khediigeer ug tolbo tarkhaagui baisan ch ene n' buzar uchir tuuniig gadnaas n' ch esvel dotroos n' ch khaltslan idsen baikh avaas, tuuniig ta nar gald shataakh yestoi. gevch kherev takhilch tuuniig ugaagdsanykh n' daraa uzeekhed ug tolbo khatan arilsan baival, ug khuvtsasnaas buyuu savkhin zuilees, esvel nekhmel buyuu sulzhmel edees tuuniig urzh avna. kherev ter n' khuvtssan deer yum uu, nekhmel, sulzhmel ed deer, esvel savkhin alivaa eddel deer dakhin uzegekhd tokhioldold ene n' tarkhsan khereg uchir tolbotoi zuil n' gald shataagdana. khuvtsas, esvel nekhmel buyuu sulzhmel ed, esvel savkhin alivaa edleliig ugaasny daraa ter tolbo n' buren arilgagdsan baikh tokhioldold ter n' khoyer dakh' udaagaa ugaagdan tsever bolokh yum gelee. ene bol nooson yum uu, maalingan khuvtssan deerkh, esvel nekhmel buyuu sulzhmel deerkh, esvel savkhin alivaa eddel deerkh khaldvart shinzhtei tolbyn talaarkh, mon tuuniig tsever, esvel buzar khemeen todorkhoilon khelekhd zoriulsan khuul' boloi.

14

tegeed ezen mosyed aildan ar'sny khaldvart ovchtonii tsevershigdekhd odrinikh n' khuul' ene boloi. tuuniig takhilch uruu avchirch, takhilch khuarangaas gadagsh garch yavna. ingeed takhilch uzezh, kherev ar'sny khaldvart ovchtonii ovchin n' edgesen baikh avaas, khoyer am'd, tsever shuvuu, khush mod, ulaan utas, khissopyg tsevershuulegdegchiin tolloo avch yavakhgyg takhilch tushaana. takhilch bas neg shuvuug n' ursgal usan deer, shavar savand nyadlakhyg tushaana. tereer am'd shuvuug khush mod, ulaan utas, khissoptoi khamt avan, tedgeeriig bolon am'd shuvuug ursgal usan deer nyadlagdsan shuvuuny tusand durne. tegeed ter ar'sny khaldvart ovchnoos tsevershuulegdegch uruu tuuniig doloon udaa tsatsaad, ter khuniiig tsever khemeen todorkhoilokh yestoi. am'd shuvuug kheer tald sullaa yavuulna. tsevershuulegdegch n' tegeed khuvtssaa ugaan, bukh usee khusazh, usand oron tsever bolno. daraa n' ter kharand orzh bolno. gevch ter doloo khonogiin tursh maikhnykhaa gadna baikh yestoi. doloo dakh' odor n' ter ooriin bukh usiig khusna. ter n' tolgoi usee, sakhal khomsog todiigui ooriin bukh usiig khusakh boloi. tegeed ter khuvtssaa ugaan, usand biyee ugaazh tsever bolno. naim dakh' odor n' ter sogogui khoyer er khurgyg, sogogui neg em

khurgyg bolon ideen orgold zoriulan tostoi khol'son yefagiin aravny gurban sain gurilyg, neg log tosyg avchrakh bogood, tsevershuulegdegchiig tsever khemeen todorkhoilon khelsen takhilch edgeer zuilsiiг tuuntei khamt ezenii omno, khurlyn maikhny uudent avchirna. tegeed takhilch neg er khurgyg avch, gemiin tolookh takhild zoriulan neg log tostoi khamt avchran tedgeeriig dallakh orgol bolgon ezenii omno orgokh boloi. daraa n' nugliin tolookh takhil, shataalt takhilyg nyadaldag ariun gazryn talbaid takhilch er khurgyg nyadalna. uchir n' nugliin tolookh takhilyn adil gemiin tolookh takhil n' takhilchid onogdokh bogood ene bol khamgiin ariun boloi. tegeed takhilch gemiin tolookh takhilyn kheseg tsusyг avch, tsevershuulegdegchiin baruun chikhonii gedsen deer, baruun garynkh n' erkhiі khuruun deer, baruun kholiinkh n' erkhiі khuruun deer n' turkhene. takhilch bas neg log tosoos khesgiig avch, zuun garynkhaa algand asgaad, baruun garynkhaa khuruug zuun algan dakh' tosond durzh, kheseg tosyг khuruugaaraa ezenii omno doloon udaa tsatsna. takhilch algan dakh' uldsen tosoosoo khesgiig n' tsevershuulegdegchiin baruun chikhonii gedsen deer baruun garynkh n' erkhiі khuruun deer, baruun kholiinkh n' erkhiі khuruun deer gemiin tolookh takhilyn tsusan deer davkhar turkhene. takhilch algan dakh' uldsen tosyг tsevershuulegdegchiin tolgoi deer asgana. tiinkhuu takhilch tuunii omnoos evleruulliig ezenii omno khiikh yestoi. takhilch daraa n' nugliin tolookh takhilyg orgozh, buzraasaa tsevershuulegdezь baigaa negnii tolooo evleruulliig khiine. tegeed uunii daraa takhilch shataalt takhilyg nyadalna. ter shataalt takhil, ideen orgoliig takhilyn shireen deer deesh orgono. ingezh takhilch tuunii toloo evleruulliig khiikh bogood ter khun tsever bolno. gevch kherev ter khun n' yaduu bogood tegzh orgokh chadalgui baikh avaas, tereer ooriinkhoo toloo evleruulliig khiikhed zoriulan dallakh orgoloor orgokh gemiin tolookh takhild neg er khurgyg, ideen orgold zoriulan tostoi khol'son yefagiin aravny negen sain guril, neg log tosyг avch, tedgeeriig dallakh orgol bolgon ezenii omno orgono. daraa n' ter gemiin tolookh takhilyn khurgyg nyadalzh, kheseg tsus avaad, tsevershuulegdegchiin baruun chikhonii gedsen deer, baruun garynkh n'

erkhiі khuruun deer, baruun kholiinkh n' erkhiі khuruun deer turkhene. takhilch mon tosoos khesgiig n' zuun garynkhaa algand asgaad, baruun garynkhaa khuruugaar zuun algan dakh' tosyг khesgees doloon udaa ezenii omno tsatsna. tegeed takhilch algandaa baigaa tosyг zarimyg tsevershuulegdegchiin baruun chikhonii gedsen deer, baruun garynkh n' erkhiі khuruun deer, baruun kholiinkh n' erkhiі khuruun deer, gemiin tolookh takhilyn tsusan deer davkhar turkhene. tuunees gadna takhilch algandaa baigaa uldsen tosyг tsevershuulegdegchiin toloo ezenii omno evleruulliig khiikheer tuunii tolgoi deer asgakh yestoi. tegeed ter khun ooriin bolomzhiin khireer khurzugene, esvel zaluu tagtaany al' negiiг orgo. ter ooriin gargazh chadakh zuilee orgokh bogood negiiг n' nugliin tolookh takhild, nogoog n' ideen orgoliin khamt shataalt takhild orgokh boloi. tiinkhuu takhilch ezenii omno tsevershuulegdegchiin toloo evleruulliig khiine. ene bol tsevershuulelted zoriulakh chadal bolomzh khoms ar'sny khaldvart ovchtonii tukhai khuul' boloi. ezen mosye, aaron nartai tsaash n' yarin aildazh minii ta nart emzshil bolgon ogokh kanaan nutagt ta nar orokhdoo, ta naryn emzshikh nutag dakh' baishind bi ar'sny khaldvart ovchnii tolbyg tavikhad, ter baishing omchlogch negen n' irzh, takhilchid baishind min' tolbotoi adil zuil nadad kharagdav gezь khelekh yestoi. tegekheд n' takhilch baishin dotorkh bukh zuilsiiг buzart tootsokhguin tuld ug tolbyg uzekheer dotogsh orokhyn omno baishing sullakhыг tushaana. uunii daraa takhilch baishing kharakhaar dotogsh orno. tiinkhuu ter tolbyg kharakh bogood kherev baishingiin khaan deerkh tolbo n' nogoovtor, esvel ulbar khonkhor baizh, mon gadargaas gun kharagdakh avaas takhilch baishingaas uud uruu garch, ug baishing doloo khonogoor tusgaarlana. takhilch doloo dakh' odor n' butsan irzh, saitаr azhiglana. kherev ug tolbo n' baishingiin khaan deeguun unekheer tarkhsan baikh avaas tolbo suusan chuluug salgan avch, tedgeeriig khotyn gadna buzаr gazart khayakhыг takhilch tedend tushaana. mon ter baishing dotortalas n' ergen toirond n' khusuulaad khusazh avsan shokhoig ted khotyn gadna buzаr gazart ovoolon asgana. tegeed ted oor chuluunuudyг avch tedgeer chuluunuudyn orond bairluulna. ter oor shokhoig avan baishing dakhin shokhoidokh yestoi. gesen ch kherev ter khun chuluunuudyг salgan, baishing khusaad, dakhin shokhoidsnyг daraa ug tolbo dakhin baishind garch irekh avaas, takhilch dotogsh oron saitаr azhiglana. kherev tereer baishind tolbo unekheer tarkhsanyг kharakh avaas ene n' baishin dotorkh khortoi khaldvaryn tolbo mon uchir buzаr boloi. ti-

imees ter khun ug baishing, chuluunuudyg n', dunznuudiig n', mon bukh shokhoig n' buulgazh tedgeeriig khotyn gadna buzar gazar uruu avaachikh boloi. tuunees gadna tusgaarlagsan baikh uyed n' baishind orson khen bolovch udesh boltol buzartsan bolno. uunchlen baishin dator khevt-sen khen bolovch khuvtssaa ugaakh yestoi. ug baishin dator idsen khen bolovch khuvtssaa ugaakh yestoi. nogoo talaar, kherev takhilch dotogsh oron sait ar azhiglan, baishing dakhin shokhoidsny daraa baishind ug tolbo unekheer tarkhaagui baikh avas, tolbo dakhin garch ireguin uchir takhilch ter baishing tsever khemeen todorkhoilokh yestoi. tegeed ug baishing tsevershuulekhiin tuld tereer khoyer shuvuu, khush mod, ulaan utas, khissopyg avaad, neg shuvuug ursgal usan deer shavar savand nyadalna. tegeed tereer khush mod, khissop, ulaan utasyg am'd shuvuutai khamt avch, tedgeeriig nyadluulsan shuvuuny tsusand bolon ursgal usand durzh baishin uruu doloon udaa tsatsna. iinkhuu tereer shuvuuny tsus, ursgal us, am'd shuvuu, khush mod, khissop, ulaan utsaar ug baishing tsevershuulekh yum. kharin ter am'd shuvuug khotoos gadagsh kheer tald sullan yavuulna. tiinkhuu ter baishingiin tolloo everluulliig khiikh bogood ene n' tsever bolokh yum. ene n' ar'sny khaldvart ovchnii alivaa shinzh temdgiin khuul' boloi. uund khamuu, mon ar'sny khaldvart ovchin tusgakh khuvtsas, esvel baishin, mon khavdar, sharkh, tolbotoi kholbootoi, tedgeeriig yamar tokhioldold buz ar, yamar tokhioldold tsever gedgiig zakakh khuul' boloi. ene bol ar'sny khaldvart ovchnii khuul' yum. lyevit 13. lyevit 15

15

ezen mon mosye, aaron nart aildakhdad izrailiin khovguudtei yarin tedend iin khelegtun. alivaa khunii biyees goozhdos garval tuunii goozhdos n' buz ar boloi. tuunii biye n' ooroo goozhdosyg goozhuulzh baisan ch, esvel goozhdosyg saatuulzh baisan ch ene n' tuuniiig buzarlana. tuunii goozhdos ingezh buzarlana. goozhdostoi khunii deer n' khevt sen alivaa or buz ar boldog. mon tuunii suusan yum bukhen buz ar boldog. tuunees gadna tuunii orond khursen alivaa khun n' khuvtssaa ugaazh, usand biyee bulkhakh bogood udesh boltol buzartsan bolno. goozhdostoi khunii suuzh baisan zuil deer suusan khen bolovch khuvtssaa ugaazh, usand biyee bulkhakh ba udesh boltol buzartsan bolno. mon goozhdostoi khund khursen khen bolovch khuvtssaa ugaan, usand biyee bulkhakh bogood udesh boltol buzartsan bolno. esvel kherev goozhdostoi khun n' tsever baigaa negniig nulimakh avas ter khun bas khuvtssaa ugaazh, usand biyee

bulkhakh bogood mon l udesh boltol buzartsan bolno. goozhdostoi khunii unazh yavsan alivaa emeel n' buz ar bolokh yum. mon tuunii dor baisan alivaa zuild khursen khen bolovch udesh boltol buzartsan bolokh ba tedgeeriig zozh yavsan khun khuvtssaa ugaazh, usand biyee bulkhakh bogood udesh boltol buzartsan bolno. uunchlen goozhdostoi negnii garaa usand zailalguigeer khursen ter khun n' khuvtssaa ugaazh, usand biyee bulkhakh bogood udesh boltol buzartsan bolno. goozhdostoi khunii khursen shavar sav n' khagalagdakh bogood kharin modon sav bolgon n' usaar zailagdakh yestoi. goozhdostoi khun goozhdosoosoo tsevershuulegdeed, tsevershuulettendee zoriulan doloo khonogiig toolokh yestoi. tegeed ter khuvtssaa ugaan, ursgal usand biyee bulkhazh tsever bolno. tegeed naim dakh' odor n' ter ooriinkhoo tolloo khoyer khuruzgene, esvel khoyer zaluu tagtaag avch, ezenii omno khurlyn maikhny uuden deer ochin tedgeeriig takhilchid ogno. takhilch tedgeeriig, negiig n' nugliin tolookh takhild, nogoo n' shataalt takhild zoriulan orgokh boloi. tiinkhuu takhilch goozhdosynkh n' ulmaas ezenii omno tuunii tolloo everluulliig khiikh azhguu. kherev er khunees uriin shingen garakh avas tereer bukh biyee usand bulkhakh bogood udesh boltol buzartsan bolno. deer n' uriin shingen togts on alivaa khuvtsas, esvel alivaa ar'sny tukhaid gevel ene n' usaar ugaagdakh bogood udesh boltol buz ar bolokh boloi. kherev er khun emegtei khuntei untan uriin shingen gargakh avas ted khoyeul usand biyee bulkhakh bogood udesh boltol buzartsan bolokh yum. kharin emegtei khun goozhdostoi tokhioldold, kherev tuunii biye dekh goozhdos n' tsus baikh avas ter n' saryn temdgiinkhee buzartald doloo khonogiin tursh baikh bogood tuund khursen khen bolovch udesh boltol buzartsan bolokh azhguu. mon tuunii saryn temdgiinkhee buzartlyn uyed, deer n' khevt sen alivaa zuil n' buz ar bolokh bogood tuunii deer n' suusan alivaa zuil n' buz ar bolokh boloi. tuunii orond khursen alivaa khun n' khuvtssaa ugaazh, usand biyee bulkhakh bogood udesh boltol buzartsan bolokh yum. tuunii suusan alivaa zuild khursen khen bolovch khuvtssaa ugaazh, usand biyee bulkhakh bogood udesh boltol buzartsan bolokh yum. tuunii or ch bai, deer n' suuzh bui zuil ch bai, tuund n' khursen khun udesh boltol buzartsan bolno. kherev er khun ug emegteitei untan, ingesneer tuunii saryn temdgiin buz ar n' tuun deer baikh avas ter eregtei doloo khonogiin tursh buzartsan bolokh bogood eregtein khevt sen alivaa or n' buz ar bolokh azhguu. kherev emegtei khun saryn temdgiin buzartlaas oor uyed olon khonog tsusan goozhdostoi bolokh avas,

esvel ter uyeesee tsaash goozhdostoi baikh avaaš buzār goozhdosynkhoo bukh odruded tereer saryn temdgiinkhee buzartald baigaa met iinkhuu tsaash urgelzhuulen baikh boloi. ter n' buzartsan baina. goozhdosynkhoo bukh odruded tuunii deer n' khevtsen alivaa or n' saryn temdgiin buzartlynkh n' uye dekh tuunii orny adil bolokh boloi. tuunii deer n' suusan alivaa zuil n' tuunii ter uyeiinkh n' buzryn adil buzār bolokh yum. uunchlen tedgeert khursen khen bolovch khuvtssaa ugaažh, usand biyee bulkhakh bogood udešh boltol buzartsan bolokh yum. goozhdosoosoo ter emegtei tsevershikhed doloo khonogiig toolood, uunii daraa tsever bolokh yum. tegeed naim dakh' odor n' ter ooriinkhoo toloo khoyer khuurzgene, esvel khoyer zaluu tagtaag avch, tedgeeriig khurlyn maikhny uud uruu takhilchid avchrakh boloi. takhilch negiig n' nugliin tolookh takhild, nogoog n' shataalt takhild zoriulan orgono. tiinkhuu takhilch, tuunii buzār goozhdosynkh n' ulmaas ter emegtein toloo ezenii omno evluruulliig khiine. ingezh ta nar izrailliin khovguudiig oorsdiinkh n' buzraas angid bailgakh yum. es bogoos tednii dund baigaa minii asryg ted buzarlāsnaar oorsdiin buzart ukhekh yum gelee. ene n' goozhdostoi negnii tukhai, uriin shingen gargazh tuugeer buzartsan khunii tukhai bogood saryn temdgiinkhee buzartlyn ulmaas zoviurtai bolson emegtein tukhai bogood er ch bai, em ch bai goozhdostoi negnii tukhai, esvel buzartsan emegteitei untsan eregtein tukhai khuul' yum.

16

ezenii orshikhuid dokhohz ochood ukhsen, aarony khoyer khuugiin ukhliin daraa ezen mosyetei yariv. ezen mosyed aildsan n'oriin akh aarond khandan tuuniig, khoshignii dotorkh, avdar deerkh orshooliin suudlyn omnokh ariun gazart khezee ch khamaagui orzh bolokhguig khelegtun. es bogoos ter ukhekh bolno. uchir n' terkhuu orshooliin suudal deer bi uulen dotor uzegdekh yum. aaron n', nugliin tolookh takhild zoriulsan neg bukh, shataalt takhild zoriulsan neg khutstaigaar ariun gazart or. ter maalingan ariun deeliig omsokh yestoi. maalingan dotuur khuvtsas tuunii biyen deer baina. ter maalingan urt busiig buselzh, daavuun malgaigaar goyekh boloi. edgeer n' ariun khuvtsas uchir ter biyee usand bulkhan tedgeeriig omsokh yestoi. tereer izrailliin khovguudiin tsuglaanaas khoyer ukhnyg nugliin tolookh takhild zoriulan, neg khutsyg shataalt takhild zoriulan avakh yestoi. tegeed ooriinkhoo toloo bolon geriinkhnikhee toloo evluruulliig khiikhiin tuld bukhnyg ooriin nugliin tolookh takhild zoriulan orgokh azhguu. ter khoyer ukhnyg avch,

tedgeeriig ezenii omno khurlyn maikhny uudend avchrakh yestoi. aaron khoyer ukhnad zoriulan shavga khayakh agaad neg shavga n' ezend, nogoo n' nugliig uuregch ukhnad onogdokh boloi. tegeed aaron ezend onogdokh shavga, deer n' unasan ukhnyg nugliin tolookh takhil bolgon orgokh yestoi. gevch nugliig uuregch yamaany shavga, deer n' unasan yamaagaar damzhuulzh evluruulliig khiikhiin tuld tuuniig nugliig uuregch yamaa bolgon kheer tal uruu yavuulakhaar ezenii omno am'daar n' avchirna. tegeed aaron ooriinkhoo nugliin tolookh takhilyin bukhnyg nyadalna. ter ezenii omnokh takhilyin shireen deerees galtai nurseer duuren boipor, khoyer atga duuren nuntaglasan ankhiuluun utlagyig avch, khoshignii dotor avchirna. ter ezenii omno ug utlagyig gal deer khiizh, utlagyn utaa n' gerchleliin deerkh orshooliin suudlyg burkhekh yestoi. es bogoos ter ukhne. tuunees gadna ter bukhny tsusnaas khesgiig avch, khuruugaaraa orshooliin suudlyn zuun tal uruu tsatsazh, bas orshooliin suudlyn nuuren tal uruu kheseg tsusyig doloon udaa tsatsna. tegeed ter ard olond zoriulagdšan nugliin tolookh takhilyin ukhnyg nyadalzh, tsusyig n' khoshignii dotor avachizh, bukhyn tsusaar khiisenchlen tuunii tsusaar khiizh, tuuniig orshooliin suudal deer bolon orshooliin suudlyn nuuren tal uruu tsatsna. izrailliin khovguudiin buzryn ulmaas, tednii gem buruu uils, bukh nugliinkh n' ulmaas tereer ariun gazryn toloo evluruulliig khiikh yestoi. ter tednii buzryn dund tedentei khamt orshikh khurlyn maikhny toloo tegzh khiikh yestoi. tuuniig ariunaas ariun gazart evluruulliig khiikheer dotogsh orokh uyed n' tuuniig ooriinkhoo toloo, geriinkhnikhee toloo, izrailliin bukh chuulgany toloo evluruulliig khiin garch irekh khurtel n' khen ch khurlyn maikhand baikh yesgui. tegeed ter ezenii omnokh takhilyin shiree uruu garch iren, tuunii toloo evluruulliig khiikhide bukh bolon ukhnyg kheseg tsusyig avch, takhilyin shireenii evruud deer nyalna. ter khuruugaaraa kheseg tsusyig tuun deer doloon udaa tsatsan, tuuniig tsevershuulzh, izrailliin khovguudiin buzraas ariusgakh boloi. aaron n' ariunaas ariun gazar, khurlyn maikhān, takhilyin shireenii toloo evluruulliig khiizh duusaad, am'd ukhnyg orgokh yestoi. tegeed aaron am'd ukhnyg tolgoin deer khoyer garaa tav'zh, izrailliin khovguudiin bukh muu uilsig, tednii gem buruu uils, bukh nugliig tuun deer naman-chilzh, tedgeeriig ukhny tolgoi deer shilzhuuleed tuuniig songogdson khunii garaa khotluulen kheer tal uruu yavuulakh yestoi. ukhna bukh gem nugliig zeluud gazar uruu

oor deeree uuren yavakh bogood monookh khun ukhnyg kheer sullakh yestoi. tegeed aaron khurlyn maikhand irzh, ariunaas ariun gazar uruu orokhdoo omsson maalingan khuvtssyg tailan tend orkhino. ter ariun gazart usand biyee bulkhaad ooriin khuvtssuudyg omsozh, uragsh garch iren ooriin shataalt takhil bolon ard tumnii shataalt takhilyg orgozh, ooriinkhoo toloo bolon ard tumnii toloo evleruulliig khiine. tegeed ter nugliin tolookh takhilyn ookhiig takhilyn shireen deer shataan uugiulna. nugliig uuregh ukhnyg sullazh yavuulsan negen n' khuvtssaa ugaan usand biyee bulkhaad uunii daraa khuarand orno. gevch evleruul khiikheer ariunaas ariun gazart tsusyg n' oruulsan nugliin tolookh takhilyn bukh bolon nugliin tolookh takhilyn ukhna n' khuarangiin gadna gargadazh tedgeeriin ar's, makh, sevs n' gald shataagdakh boloi. tegeed tedgeeriig shataasan negen n' khuvtssaa ugaazh, biyee usand bulkhaad uunii daraa khuarand orokh yestoi. ene n' ta nart uliran urgeltzhlekhtogtool bolno. doloo dakh' sard, ug saryn aravny odor ta nar bolon ta naryn dund tur suuzh bui khariinkhan oorsdiin setgeliig daruu bolgon, alivaa azhlyg buu khii. uchir n' ta naryg tsevershuulekheer ta naryn toloo ene odor evleruulel khiigdekhtogtool bogood ta nart ezenii omno oorsdiin bukh nugleesee tsevershigdekhtogtool bolno. ene n' ta naryn khuv'd setgeliig chin' daruu bolgon amraakh amraltyn odor bolokhtogtool yum. ene n' uliran urgeltzhlekhtogtool yum. tiim uchraas etsgiinkhee bairand takhilchaar uilchlekheer toslogdon, sakhil khurtsen takhilch evleruulliig khiine. ter ariun khuvtsas buyuu maalingan khuvtssuudyg omsood, ariunaas ariun gazryn toloo evleruulliig khiine. ter khurlyn maikhan bolon takhilyn shireenii toloo evleruulel khiikh yum. ter mon takhilch naryn bolon chuulgany bukh ard olny toloo evleruulel khiikh yum. ene n' ta nart zhil bur gants udaz izrailiin khovguudiin bukh nugliin toloo evleruulliig khiikh tukhai uliran urgeltzhlekhtogtool bolokhtogtool yum gev. mosye oort n' ezenii tushaasan yesoar yag khiiv.

17

tegeed ezen mosyed aildan aaron bolon tuunii khovguud, izrailiin bukh khovguudtei yarin tedend iin khelegtun. ezenii tushaan aildan n' ene boloi. nizariliin geriinkhees alivaa khun khuarangiin dotor, esvel khuarangiin gadna ukher, esvel khurga, esvel yamaa nyadlakh avaa, ezenii asryn omno ezend orgol bolgon orgokhoor tuuniigee khurlyn maikhny uudent avchraagui bol ter khun tsusny buruutan khemeen tootsogdono. ter khun tsus ursgasan

uchir ooriin ard tumnii dundaas taslagdakh yestoi. uunii uchir shaltgaan n' gevel, izrailiin khovguud kheer tald orgozh baisan takhiluudaa avchrakhyn tuld buyuu tedgeeriigee ted ezend, khurlyn maikhny uudent takhilchid avchran, ezend eviin takhilyn orgolud bolgon orgokhiin tuld boloi. takhilch tsusyg n' khurlyn maikhny uudent ezenii takhilyn shireen deer tsatsan, ookhiig n' ezend taivshruulakh taalamzhit uner bolgon shataan uugiulakh yestoi. ted oorsdiin sadarlasan yamaan shuteenuuded tsaashid takhilaa orgokhtogtool yum. ene n' tedend uyeiin uyd uliran urgeltzhlekhtogtool bolokhtogtool yum. tegeed chi tedend iin khel. izrailiin geriinkhees, esvel tednii dund tur suuzh bui gadaadynkhnaas alivaa khun n' shataalt takhil, esvel orgoliig orgokhdoo, tuuniig khurlyn maikhny uudent ezend orgokhoor avchrakhgui bol ter khun ard olnoos taslagdana. izrailiin geriinkhees, esvel tednii dund tur suuzh bui gadaadynkhnaas alivaa khun tsus idekh avaa, tsus iddeg ter khunii esreg bi oriin nuuriig khanduulan tuuniig ard olnykh n' dundaas taslakh bolno. uchir n' makhan biyeiin am' n' tsusand baidag bogood tuuniig bi ta nart oorsdiin chin' amiin toloo evleruulliig takhilyn shireen deer khiikheer ogson yum. uchir n' tsus bol amiin toloo evleruulliig khiiddeg yum. tiimiin tul bi izrailiin khovguud ta naryn dotroos neg ch khun tsus idezh bolokhtogtool, ta naryn dund tur suuzh bui alivaa gadaadyn khun tsus idezh bolokhtogtool khemeen aildan. tiimees izrailiin khovguudees, esvel tednii dund tur suuzh bui gadaadynkhnaas alivaa khun n' idezh bolokhtogtool am'tan buyuu shuvuug agnasan tokhioldold tuuniikhee tsusyg asgan shorooorgo darakh yestoi. uchir n' bukh makhan biyeiin amiin khuv'd gevel, tuunii tsus n' am'taigaa khamt baidag. tiim uchraas bi izrailiin khovguud bukh makhan biyeiin am' n' tuunii tsus uchraas ta nar alivaa makhan biyeiin tsusyg idekh yestoi. uuniig idsen khen bolovch taslagdana khemeen aildan. ukhsen am'tan, esvel tastchuulsan segiig idsen alivaa khun n', nutgiin uuguul khun ch bai, gadaadyn khun ch bai ooriin khuvtssyg ugaan, biyee usand bulkakh bogood udeshtogtool buzartsan baizh baigaad daraa n' tsever bolno. kharin kherev ter khun khuvtssaa ugaagaagui, esvel biyee usand bulkhaagui avaa ter n' ooriin gem buruug urne gelee.

18

tegeed ezen mosyed aildan izrailiin khovguudtei yarin tedend iin khelegtun. bi bol ezen, ta naryn burkhan. ta nar oorsdiin am'darch baisan yegipyetiin nutagt khiigdeg zuilsiig khiizh bolokhtogtool. minii ta

naryg avaachizh bui kanaan nutagt khi-
igddeg zuiislig ch ta nar khiikh yesgui.
tednii yes zanshluid dotor ta nar yavakh
yesgui. ta nar minii shuultiig kheregzhul-
ulen, minii togtoolyg sakhin tedgeeriin dotor
yavagtun. bi bol ezen, ta naryn burkhan.
tiimees ta nar minii togtool, minii shuul-
tiig sakhigtun. tedgeeriig uilddeg khun tu-
ugeeree am'darna. bi bol ezen, ta naryn
khen n' ch khur'tsakh gezh ooriin tsusan
toroldoo khurch ul bolno. bi bol ezen. ets-
giinkhee biye bolokh ekhteigee khur'tsazh
bolokhgui. ter bol chinii ekh mon. chi tu-
und khav'takh yesgui. chi etsgiinkhee ekhn-
ertei khur'tsazh bolokhgui. ene n' chinii ets-
giinkh boloi. egch duuteigee, etsgiin chin'
ch okhin bai, ekhiin chin' ch okhin bai, gert
ch torson bai, gadna ch torson bai teden-
tei chi khur'tsazh bolokhgui. ach okhin-
toigoo, esvel zee okhintoigoo chi khur'tsazh
bolokhgui. uchir n' tednii makhan biye
n' chamaas garsan yum. etsegt chin' tor-
son, etsgiin chin' ekhnieriin okhin n' chinii
egch duu boldog uchir tuuntei chi khur'tsazh
bolokhgui. chi avga egchteigee khur'tsazh
bolokhgui. ter bol chinii etsgiin chin' tsusan
torol yum. chi nagats egchteigee khur'tsazh
bolokhgui. ter bol ekhiin chin' tsusan torol
yum. chi avgynkhaa biye bolokh ekhnertei
n' khur'tsazh bolokhgui. tuunii ekhnert buu
khav't. ter n' chinii avga bergen boloi. chi
mon berteigee khur'tsazh bolokhgui. ter
n' chinii khuugiin chin' ekhner uchir chi
tuund khav'takh yesgui. chi bergenteigee
khur'tsazh bolokhgui. ene n' chinii akhyn
biye boldog yum. chi emegtei bolon tuunii
okhin khoyeulantai n' khur'tsazh bolokhgui.
mon tuunii ach okhin, esvel zee okhinto
khur'tsakhyn tuld tuunii buu av. ted
n' tsusan torol bogood ene n' zhigshu-
urt yavdal yum. chi ekhnieriigee am'd
baikhad n' deer n' nemen tuunii egch duutei
gerlen khur'tsazh, tedniig orsoldogchid bol-
gozh bolokhgui. mon chi emegteitei saryn
temdgiinkh n' uyeer khur'tsakh gezh tuund
khurch bolokhgui. chi mon busdyn ekhn-
ertei khur'tsazh tuuntei khamt buzarlaga-
dakh yesgui. chi mon ooriin ur udmgy
molyekht orgokhoor ogch bolokhgui. chi
ooriin burkhany nerii buu gutaa. bi bol
ezen. er khun emegteitei unttagiin adil, chi
er khuistentei buu unt. ene n' zhigshuurt
yum. mon chi alivaa am'tantai khav'tazh,
tuuntei khamt buzarlagdazh bolokhgui. ali-
vaa emegtei n' am'tny omno tuuntei ni-
ileldekheer zogsokh yesgui. ene n' gazhuu
yavdal boloi. edgeer zuiislin al' negeer
n' oorsdiigoo buu buzarlagtun. uchir n'
ta naryn omnoos minii khookh undestnuud
edgeer bukh zuiiseer buzar bolson yum. ug
gazar nutag buzar bolsnoos, tiimiin uchir
bi shiitgelii n' deer n' avchirsan bogood
ter nutag orshin suugchdaa boolzhin gar-

gasan. gevch ta naryn khuv'd, ta nar
minii togtooluud bolon khuuliudyg sakhikh
yestoi bogood uuguul bolon ta naryn dund
tur am'darch bui gadaadynkhan ch edgeer
zhigshuurt zuiislin aliig n' ch khiikh yesgui.
(uchir n' ene nutagt ta naryn ur'd am'darch
baisan khumuus edgeer bukh zhigshuuriig
khiisen bogood gazar nutag n' buzar bol-
son yum.) ene n' ta naryg ter nutgiig
buzarlakhad ter n' omno chin' baisan un-
destniig boolzhin gargasan shigee ta naryg
mon boolzhin garguulakhguin tuld boloi.
uchir n' edgeer zhigshuuriin al' negiig n'
khiisen khen bolovch tiinkhuu uldegchid n'
oorsdiin ard olny dundaas taslagdakh yum.
ingezh ta naraas omno khiigdezh baisan
edgeer zhigshuurt zanshlyn al' negiig ta nar
(tedgeereer oorsdiigoo buzarlakhguin tuld)
ul uilden, minii shaardlaguudyg sakhikh
yestoi. bi bol ezen, ta naryn burkhan gev.

19

tegeed ezen mosyed aildan izrailiin khovgu-
udiin bukh tsuglaantai yarin tedend iin
khelegtun. ta nar ariun baigtun. uchir n'
ta naryn burkhan ezen bi ariun boloi. ta
nar khun neg bur ooriin ekh, etsgiig khun-
detgen, minii amraltyn odrig sakhigtun. bi
bol ezen, ta naryn burkhan. shuteenuud
uruu buu khand. orsdodoo zoriulzh tsutga-
mal burkhdgy buu khiigtun. bi bol ezen,
ta naryn burkhan. ezend eviin takhilyn or-
goliig orgokhdoo ta nar tuunii oorsdiigoo
khuleen avakhuulakhaar orgogtun. ene n'
orgogdson ter odroo bolon daraagiin odor
n' idegdekh yestoi. gevch gurav dakh'
khonog khurtel uldsen n' gald shataagdakh
yestoi. tiimees kheree ene n' gurav dakh'
khonogt idegdekh avaa ter n' buzar bolood,
khuleen avagdakhgui. tuunii idsen khun
bur n' ooriin gem buruug uurne. uchir n'
ter ezenii ariun zuiliig gutaasan boloi. ter
khun ooriin ard olnoos taslagdakh bolno.
ta nar gazrynkhaa urgatsyg khuraakhdaa
talbainkhaa ontsog bulanguudyg n' khurtel
khuraakh yesgui. urgatsynkhaa geegdsen
uldegdliig ch tsugluulakh yesgui. usan
uzmiin talbainkhaa uldegdliig taulgui, usan
uzmiin talbainkhaa unasan zhimsiig ch buu
tsugluul. tedgeeriig ta nar yaduust bolon
gadnykhand zoriulan uldeegtun. bi bol ezen,
ta naryn burkhan. ta nar khulgai buu
khii. khuuramchaar buu uild. biye biyee
buu khuur. minii nereer khuuramchaar tan-
garaglasnaaraa ooriin burkhany nerii buu
gutaa. bi bol ezen. oriin khorsiig buu
darla, tuunii buu deeremd. kholsnii khu-
nii tsalin n' bukhel shonozhingoo, ogloog
boltol chamd baizh bolokhgui. chi duli khu-
niig buu kharaa. sokhor khunii urd bu-
druulekh zuiliig buu tav'. kharin ooriin
burkhanyg khundetge. bi bol ezen. shuukh

deer shudarga busaar buu uild. yadusyg oogshuulelgui, bayachuudad dolignolgui, kharin khorshoo shudargaar shuu. ard olnykhoo dund khov zoogch met buu yav. khorshiinkhoo amiin esreg buu uild. bi bol ezen. nutgiinkhaa zaluug zurkhendee buu uzen yad. khorshoo shuluukhan zemlezh bolokh bolovch tuunees bolzh nugeld orootsoldozh bolokhgui. chi ooriin ard olny khovguudiin esreg os khonzong buu av, alivaa zevuutslig ch buu khadgal. kharin khorshoo ooriin adil khairla. bi bol ezen. ta nar minii togtooluudyg sakhikh yestoi. khoyer oor torliin malyg khorond n' buu kheeluul. tarian talbaidaa khoyer oor torliin uriig buu suulga. khoyer torliin ediig khol'zh khiisen khuvtssyg buu oms. khorev eregtei khun n' oor khund ezemshigdsen, choloologdoogui bool emegteitei makhan biyeer untakh avaa tedend shiitgel baikh yum. gekhdee ted tsaazlagdakh yesgui. uchir n' emegtei choloot bus yum. eregtei n' khutsyg ooriin gemiin tolookh takhilaar ezend khurlyn maikhny uudend avchirna. takhilch mon tuunii toloo, gemiin tolookh takhilyn khutsaar uildsen nugliinkh n' tolooezenii omno evleruulel khiikh bogood tuunii uildsen nugal n' uuchlagdakh boloi. ta nar ug nutagt oron, khunsend zoriulan bukh torliin moddyg tarikhdad tedgeeriin ur zhimsiig tseerlegdsen khemeen toots. gurvan zhiliin tursh ene n' ta nart tseerlegdekh boloi. uunii idekh yesgui. gevch dorov dekh zhild n' tuunii bukh ur zhims ezend magtaalyn ariun orgol bolno. tav dakh' zhild n' ta nar ur zhimsiig idezh bolno. ingezh tuunii ur zhimsiig ta nart ulam nemegduulne. bi bol ezen, ta naryn burkhan. ta nar tsustai yamar ch yumyg buu id. merge tolog, esvel id shideer buu orold. tolgoinkhoo khazhuugiin sanchgiig buu toiruulan av, sakhlynkhaa uzuuriig ch buu evd. ukhegsdiin toloo oorsdiin biye deer alivaa kherchlegiig buu khii. orsod deeree shivees temdgiig ch buu khii. bi bol ezen. oriin okhinyg yankhan bolgozh tuuniig buu gutaa. tegsneer nutag oron sadar samuund unakhgui, muu muukhaigaar duurekhgui. ta nar minii amraltyn odriig sakhin, minii ariun gazryg khundetge. bi bol ezen. boo bolon suns duudagchid uruu buu ergegtun. tedniig buu erzkhai. tedgeereer buzarlagdana shuu. bi bol ezen, ta naryn burkhan. buurlyn omno boson zogsozh, nastang deedlen, ooriin burkhanyg khundel. bi bol ezen. nutagt chin' khariin khun ta nartai khamt am'drakh avaa ta nar tuund muugaar khandakh yesgui. ta nartai khamt am'drakh khariin khun n' ta nart, dund chin' bui uguul khun met baikh yestoi. chi tuuniig ooriin adil khairla. uchir n' ta nar yegipyetiin nutagt khariinkhan baisan bilee. bi bol ezen, ta naryn burkhan. zhin, bagtaamzh, khemzheeg shudarga busaar buu

shuu. ta nar zov zhinluur, zov tuukhai, zov yefa, zov khintei baikh yestoi. bi bol ta naryg yegipyetiin nutgaas gargan avchirsan ezen, ta naryn burkhan yum. ingezh ta nar minii bukh togtooluud bolon minii bukh zarliguudyg sakhin tedgeeriig khiigtun. bi bol ezen gelee.

20

tegeed ezen mosyed aildan chi mon izrailliin khovguudediin khelegtun. izrailliin khovguudees buyuu esvel izrai'd tur suuzh bui gadnykhnaas alivaa khun n' ur udmaasaa al' negiig n' molyekht ogvol gartsaagui aluulakh yestoi. nutgiin ard olon tuun uruu chuluu chluudna. bi mon oriin nuuriig ter khunii esreg khanduulzh, tuuniig ard olnykh n' dundaas taslakh bolno. uchir n' ter ooriin ur udmyn zarimyg n' molyekht ogsnooroo minii ariun gazryg buzarlazh, minii ariun neriig gutaakh yum. khorev nutgiin ard olon n' ter khuniig ooriin ur udmaas al' negiig molyekht ogokhod n' tuuniig alakhgui ul toomsorlokh avaa, bi oro, oriin nuuriig ter khun bolon tuunii ger buliin esreg khanduulakh bolno. bi tuuniig bolon tuunii araaas dagan molyekhtoi sadarlaskan bukhniig ard olnykh n' dundaas taslakh bolno. boo bolon suns duudagchid uruu ergesneer tedentei sadarlaskan khunii khuv'd, bi mon oriin nuuriig ter khunii esreg khanduulan tuuniig ard olnykh n' dundaas taslakh bolno. tiimiin tul ta nar oorsdiigoo ariusgazh, ariun bai. uchir n' bi bol ezen, ta naryn burkhan. ta nar minii togtooluudyg sakhin tedgeeriig khiigtun. bi bol ta naryg ariusgakh ezen boloi. khorev ooriin etsgiig, esvel ekhiig kharaakh khun baikh avaa ter n' gartsaagui ukkekhe yestoi. ter n' ooriin etsge, esvel ooriin ekhiig kharaasan uchir ter ooriin tsusyg ooroo khariutsna. khorev oor khunii ekhnertei zavkhairsan khun naizynkhaa ekhnertei zavkhairsan negen baikh avaa zavkhai er, em khoyer gartsaagui aluulakh yestoi. khorev etsgiinkhee ekhnertei untan khun baikh avaa ter n' etsgiigee dorumzhilon. ted khoyeulaa gartsaagui aluulakh yestoi. ted oorsdiin tsusyg oorsdoo khariutsna. khorev berteigee untan khun baikh avaa ted khoyeulaa gartsaagui aluulakh yestoi. ted bol gazh yavdaltuud bogood oorsdiin tsusyg oorsdoo khariutsna. khorev er khun emegteitei untadagiin adil er khuiستهitei untan baikh avaa, ted khoyeulaa zhigshuurt zuiliig uildsen bogood ted gartsaagui aluulakh yestoi. ted oorsdiin tsusyg oorsdoo khariutsna. khorev emegtei bolon tuunii ekhte n' gerlesen khun baikh avaa ene n' sadar samuun yavdal bogood ta naryn dund yamar ch sadar samuunyg bailgakhguin tuld ter khun bolon ted gald shataagdakh yestoi. khorev

am'tantai yavalddag khun baikh avaas ter n' gartsaagui aluulakh yestoi. ta nar ter am'tnyg ch mon alakh yestoi. kherev alivaa am'tantai yavaldakhaar tuund khurdeg emegtei baikh avaas ta nar emegteig bolon ter am'tnyg alakh bogood ted gartsaagui aluulakh yestoi. ted oorsdiin tsusyg oorsdoo khariutsna. kherev khun etsgiinkhee, esvel ekhiinkhee okhin bolokh egch duugee avch, ingesneeree tuunii nutsgen biyeiig kharzh, ter emegtei ch oriinkh n' nutsgen biyeiig kharakh avaas, ene n' ichguur bogood ted oorsdiin ard tumnii khovguudiin nudnees taslagdakh yestoi. ter n' ooriin egch duug doromzhilson bogood ter ooriin gemiig khar-iutsna. kherev saryn temdegtei emegteitei untan, khur'tssan khun baikh avaas ter n' emegtein goozhilyt nutsgelsen bogood emegtei ch ooriin tsusny goozhilyt il gargasana boloi. tiimees ted khoyeulaa oorsdiin ard only dundaas taslagdakh yestoi. ta nar mon nagats egchteigee, esvel avga egchteigee khur'tsakh yesgui. iim negen n' ooriin tsusan torliig gutaasan bogood ted oorsdiin gemiig khariutsna. kherev avgynkhaa esvel nagatsynkhaa ekhnertei avtsan khun baikh avaas ter n' akhygaa doromzhilson bogood ted oorsdiin nugliig khariutsna. ted ur khuukhedgui ukhetsgeene. kherev akh duugiinkhee ekhneryi avsan khun baikh avaas ene n' zhisshuurt khereg bogood ter khun ooriin akh duugee doromzhilson yum. ted ur khuukhedgui baikh bolno. tiimees minii ta naryg am'druulakhaar avachizh bui nutag n' ta naryg boolzhin gargakhguin tuld ta nar minii bukh togtooluudyg, minii bukh zarliguudyg sakhin tedgeeriig khiikh yestoi. tuunees gadna, ta naryn omnoos minii khoon gargakh undestnii yes zanshluudyg ta nar dagakh yesgui. uchir n' ted edgeer bukh zuilsiiig khiisnees bolzh bi tedniig zhisghsen yum. iimees bi ta nart nta nar tednii nutgiig ezemshikh yestoi. bi oroo tuuniiig ta nart ezemshuulekheer suu balaar urssan ter nutgiig ogokh bolnoz khemeen aildsan. bi bol ta naryg ard tumnuudees tusgaarlasan ezen, ta naryn burkhan. tiimiin tul ta nar tsever bolon buzar am'tny khoorond, buzar shuvuu bolon tsevrin khoorond yalgaa gargakh yestoi. minii ta naryn khuv'd buzar khemeen salgasan am'tnaar, esvel shuvuugaar, esvel gazar deeguur molkhogch alivaa zuileer ta nar oorsdiigoo buu buzarla. ingezh ta nar nadad ariun khumuus baikh yestoi. uchir n' ezen bi ariun bogood ta naryg bi oriinkh bolgokh gezh busad uls undestnees tusad n' tav'san yum. boo bolon suns duudagch eregtei, emegtei khun n' gartsaagui aluulakh yestoi. tedniig chuluugaar chuluud. ted oorsdiin tsusyg oorsdoo khariutsna gev.

tegeed ezen mosyed aildanaarony khovguud bolokh takhilch nartai yarin tedend iin khelegtun. khien n' ch ooriin ard only dundakh ukhsen khuneer ooriigoo buzarlakh yesgui. zovkhon ooriin oiryn torluud bolokh etseg, ekhiinkhee tolooo, khuu, okhinykhoo tolooo, akh duugiinkhee tolooo, bas khuntei suugaagui ongon egch duugiinkhee tolooo (uchir n' ter n' nokhorgui) ter ooriigoo buzarlazh bolno. ter mon ooriin urag barildsan khamaatnaar ooriigoo buzarlanaaraa ooriigoo tseertei bolgokh yesgui. ted tolgoin usee khusalgui, sakhlyn uzuuriig ch avalgui, makhan biyedee alivaa kherchleg khiikh yesgui. ted oorsdiin burkhandaa ariun baizh, oorsdiin burkhany neriig gutaakh yesgui. uchir n' ted oorsdiin burkhany talkh, takhiluudyg ezend galaar orgodog uchir ted ariun baikh yestoi. ted sadar samuunaar gutaagdsan emegteitei, esvel nokhroosoo salsan emegteitei suuzh bolokhgui. uchir n' ter ooriin burkhand ariun boloi. tiimiin tul ter ta naryn burkhany talkhyg orgodog uchir ta nar tuuniiig ariusgakh yestoi. ter n' ta naryn khuv'd ariun bolokh yestoi. uchir n' ta naryg ariusgadag ezen bi ariun yum. bas kherev alivaa takhilchiin okhin sadarlanaar ooriigoo gutaakh avaas ter n' etsgiigee gutaakh bogood gald shataagdakh yestoi. akh duu nar dotroo n' tosolgoony tos tolgoi deer n' asgagdsan, takhilchiin khuvtsygomsookhoor ariusgagdsan terguun takhilch n' ooriin tolgoi il gargakh yesgui, khuvtsaa urakh yesgui, alivaa ukhsen khund oirtokh yesgui, ooriin etseg ekhiin tolooo ch ooriigoo buzarlakh yesgui. tereer ariun gazraas gadagsh garakh yesgui, ooriin burkhany ariun gazryg gutaakh yesgui. uchir n' tuunii burkhany tosolgoony tosnay ariusgal n' tuunii deer baigaa boloi. bi bol ezen. ter ekhneree ongon baidlaar n' avag. beleven ekhner, esvel salsan emegtei, esvel sadar samuunaar gutaagdsan negniig ter avch bolokhgui. kharin ter ooriin ard tumnii ongon okhintoi gerlekhh yestoi. ene n' ard tumniikhee dund ooriin ur udmvg gutaakhguin tuld yum. uchir n' bi bol tuuniiig ariusgadag ezen boloi gev. tegeed ezen mosyed aildan aarontai yarin iin khel. uyeiin uyed chinii ur udmyn sogog gazhigtai neg ch khun burkhany talkhyg orgokhoor oirtokh yesgui. sogog gazhigtai neg ch khun oirtokh yesgui. uund; sokhor, esvel dogolon, esvel zeremdeg tsaraitai khun, esvel gazhsan mochtei alivaa negen, esvel khugarsan kholtei buyuu khugarsan gartai khun, esvel bogtor, esvel odoi, esvel dolir, esvel maazhuurtai, esvel yartai, esvel byatsarsan tomsogtei khun bagtana. takhilch aarony ur udmyn dundaas sogog gazhigtai neg ch khun ezend galaar orgokh takhiluudyg orgokhoor oirtokh irekh

yesgui. ter n' sogog gazhigta tul burkhany talkhyg orgokhoor oirtan irekh yesgui. ter n' ooriin burkhany talkhnaas khamgiin ariun bolon ariuny al' aliig n' idezh bolokh bolovch, minii ariun gazryg gutaakhguin tuld tereer sogog gazhigtain ulmaas khoshig-nii dotor uruu orolgui, takhilyn shireend oirtokh yesgui. uchir n' bi bol tedniig ariusgadag ezen boloi gelee. tiimees mosye aarontai bolon tuunii khovguudtei, izrailiin bukh khovguudtei yariv.

22

tegeed ezen mosyetei yarin aildazh minii ariun neriig gutaakhguin tuld izrailiin khovguudii nadad zoriulsan ariun orgold nyakhuur khandakhyg aaron bolon tuunii khovguuded khelegtun. bi bol ezen. tedend khelegtun. kherev uyeiin uyed chinii bukh ur udmyn khen neg n' buzartsan baikhdaa ezend zoriulsan izrailiin khovguudii ariun orgold oirtokh avaas ter khun minii omnoos taslagdakh bolno. bi bol ezen. aarony ur udmaas ar'sny khaldvart ovchtei esvel goozhdostoi khun tsever bolokhoos naash ariun orgoloos idezh bolokhgui. kherev khen negen n' khuureer buzartsan alivaa zuild khurekh avaas esvel kherev uriin shingen gargasana khun baikh avaas esvel kherev ooroo tuugeer buzartakh alivaa molkhogch zuild khurekh esvel ooroo tuugeer buzartakh alivaa khund khursen khun baikh avaas yamar n' khamaagui iim alivaa zuild khursen khun n' udeshe boltol buzartsan bogood ooriin biyeiig usand bulkhakhaas naash ariun orgoloos idezh bolokhgui. kharin nar zhar-gakhad ter khun tsever bolokh bogood uunii daraa ter ariun orgoloos idezh bolno. uchir n' ene bol tuunii khaal boloi. ter n' ukhsen am'tan, esvel tastchuulsan seg idezh, tuugeer buzartakh yesgui. bi bol ezen. tiimin tul ted minii zarligaas shaltgaalsan nugliig uurekhguin tuld, zarligiig gutaas-naas bolzh ukhekhuin tuld uuniig sakhikh yestoi. bi bol tedniig ariusgadag ezen boloi. yamar ch gadaadyn khun ariun orgoliig idekh yesgui. takhilchiind tur suugch, esvel kholnsii khun ariun orgoloos idezh bolokhgui. gevch kherev takhilch ooriin mongoor ooriin omch bolgon bool khudaldan avakh avaas ter n' tuunees idezh bolokh bogood tuunii gert torogsod n' tuunii khunsnees idezh bolokh boloi. kherev takhilchiin okhin n' khariin khuntei gerlekh avaas orgoliin khuvias idezh bolokhgui. gevch kherev takhilchiin okhin n' belevsrekhe, esvel nokhroosoo salakh ba ur khuukhedgui, ooriin zaluu uyeiinkh shig etsgiinkhee gert ergen irekh avaas ter n' etsgiinkhee khunsnees idne. kharin yamar ch khariin khun tuunees idekh yesgui. gevch kherev khun ariun orgoloos sanamsarguigeer idekh avaas,

tuun deer tuunii tavny negiig nemen ug ariun orgoliig takhilchid ogno. ted ezend orgozh bui izrailiin khovguudii ariun orgoliig gutaakh yesgui. ingezh tednii ariun orgoliig idseneeree gemiin tolookh shiitgelig tedend uuruulekhd khurgekh yum. uchir n' bi bol tedniig ariusgadag ezen boloi gelee. tegeed ezen mosyed aildan aaron bolon tuunii khovguud, izrailiin bukh khovguudtei yarin tedend iin khelegtun. izrailiin geriin alivaa khun, esvel izrail' dakh' gadaadyn khun ezend orgoliig avchrakhdaa tednii shataalt takhil bolgon ogch bui orgol n' tangargiinkh ch bai, sain duryinkh ch bai, (ta nar khuleen avagdakhyn tuld) ene n' ukhrees, khoni-noos, esvel yamaanaas sogoggui, er khuisniikh baikh yestoi. sogogtoi alivaa zuiliig ta nar orgokh yesgui. yuu gevel, ter n' ta naryn omnoos khuleen avagdakhui bolno. khun tuskai tangargiig biyeluulekheer esvel sain duryin orgold zoriulan ezend eviin takhilyn orgoliig bod esvel bog malyn surgesorgokh tokhioldold ter n' khuleen avagdakhyn tuld oogui, togs baikh yestoi. tuund yamar ch sogog baikh yesgui. sokhor, esvel khugarsan, esvel zeremdeg, esvel ursakh sharkhtai, esvel khamutai, esvel yartai malyg ta nar ezend orgokh yesgui. tedgeereer takhilyn shireen deer ezend galaar orgokh takhilyg ch buu khii. ta nar tom, esvel zhizhig erkhtentei ukher, khurgyg sain duryin orgoloor orgozh bolokh bolovch tangargiin toloo ene n' khuleen avagdakhui bolno. bas gemtsen, esvel byatsarsan, esvel uragdsan, esvel tastuulsan tomsogtei alivaa malyg ezend buu orgo. uuniig nutag-taa buu khii. khar' khunii garaas iim alivaa malyg takhild zoriulan oorsdii burkhany talkh bolgon khuleen avakh yesgui. uchir n' ted gazhuud sogogtoi tul ta naryn omnoos khuleen avagdakhui bolno gev. tegeed ezen mosyed aildan ukher, khon', yamaa n' torood ekhteigee doloo khonog baikh yestoi. naim dakh' odroos ene n' ezend galaar orgokh orgoliin takhil bolon khuleen avagdakh bolno. kharin ukhriig ch bai, khoniig ch bai tuuniig bolon nyalkh toliig n' neg odor nyad-lakh yesgui. ta nar ezend talarkhlyn takhilyg orgokhdoo oorsdoo khuleen avagdakhui tuuniig orgokh yestoi. ene n' ter odroo idegdekh bogood ogloo boltol tuunees yuugch ta nar uldeekh yesgui. bi bol ezen. tiinkhuu ta nar minii tushaaludyg sakhin, uild. bi bol ezen. ta nar minii ariun neriig buu gutaa. kharin bi izrailiin khovguudii dotor ariund tootsogdokh yestoi. bi bol ta naryg ariusgadag ezen bogood ta naryn burkhan baikhyn tuld ta naryg yegipyetiin nutgaas gargan avchirsan. bi bol ezen gev.

ezen dakhin mosyed aildan izrailiin khovgudtei yarin tedend iin khelegtun. ariun tsugaraltuud khemeen ta naryn zarlakh, ezenii tovloson uyeud bolokh minii tovloson uyeud n' edgeer boloi. zurgaan odriin turshid azhil khiizh bolokh bolovch doloo dakh' odor n' buren amrakh amraltyn odor baikh boloi. ene odor ariun tsugaralt boldog. ta nar yamar ch azhlyg khiikh yesgui. ene n' ta naryn bukh am'drakh gazruudad chin' ezenii amraltyn odor yum. ezenii tovloson uyeud bolokh ariun tsugaraltuud n' edgeer yum. tovgodson uyeuded n' ta nar zarlakh yestoi. eknii sard, ug saryn arvan dorovnii odor, udshiin buriigeer ezenii deeguur n-gorokh bayar boldog. tegeed ter saryn arvan tavny odor ezend isgeegui talkhny bayar boldog bogood doloo khonogiin tursh ta nar isgeegui talkh id. eknii odor n' ta nar ariun tsugaralttai baikh bogood alivaa khuchir azhlyg buu khiigtun. kharin doloon khonogiin tursh ta nar ezend galaar orgokh orgoliig orgokh yestoi. doloo dakh' odor n' ariun tsugaralttai bogood ta nar alivaa khuchir azhlyg buu khiigtun gev. tegeed ezen mosyed aildan izrailiin khovgudtei yarin tedend khelegtun. minii ta nart ogokh gezh bui nutagt orzh, urgatsyg n' khuraakhdaa ta nar urgatsynkhaa ankhy ur zhimsnii bagtsyg takhilchid avchragtun. ta nar khuleen avagdakhyn tuld tereer ug bagtsyg ezenii omno dallana. amraltyn odriin daraagiin odor takhilch tuuniig dallana. ta nar ug bagtsyg dallakh odortoo sogoggui er khurgyg shataalt takhilaar ezend orgogtun. uunii ideen orgol n' tostoi khol'son yefagiin aravny khoyer sain guril baikh bogood taivshruulakh taalamzhit unert zoriulan ezend galaar orgokh orgol bolokh yum. ene n' tuunii undaan orgol bolokh khinii dorovnii negen darstai khamt baikh yum. ter odriig khurtel, oorsdiin burkhanykhaa takhilyg avchrakh khurtlee ta nar talkhyg ch, khuursan bolon shine ur tariag ch buu idegtun. ene n' uyeiin uyed am'drakh bukh gazart chin' uliran urgeltzhlekhtogtool baikh yestoi. amraltyn odriin daraakh odroos, dallakh orgoliin bagtsyg avchirsan ter odroosoo ta nar bas doloon doloo khonogiig tool. doloo dakh' amraltyn odriin daraakh odriig khurtel ta nar tavyn khonogiig toolokh bogood tegeed ta nar ezend shine ideen orgoliig avchir. am'drakh gazraasaa ta nar dallakh orgold zoriulan yefagiin aravny khoyeroor khiigdsen khoyer talkhyg avchrakh bolno. tedgeer n' ezend ankhy ur zhims bolgon khorongotei zhigneegdsen sain gurilyn baikh yestoi. talkhtai khamt ta nar sogoggui doloon er khurgyg, mon bod maly n surgees neg bukhyg bolon khoyer khut-syg avchir. tedgeer n' ideen orgol, un-

daan orgoliinkhoo khamt ezend shataalt takhil bolno. ene n' ezend taivshruulakh taalamzhit unertei galaar orgokh orgol bolno. ta nar mon neg ukhnyg nugliin tolookh takhild, khoyer er khurgyg eviin takhild orgogtun. takhilch tegeed tedgeeriig ankhy ur zhimsnii talkhtai, khoyer khurgany khamt ezenii omno dallakh orgol bolgon dallana. tedgeer n' takhilchiin toloo ezend ariun baikh yestoi. ter odroo ta nar ariun tsugaraltgy zarlakh yestoi. ta nar alivaa khuchir azhlyg buu khiigtun. ene n' uyeiin uyed am'drakh bukh gazart chin' uliran urgeltzhlekhtogtool baikh yestoi. tuunees gadna, ta nar gazrynkhaa urgatsyg khuraakhdaa talbainkhaa ontsog bulanguudyg n' khurtel khuraakh yesgui, urgatsynkhaa geegdsen uldegdliig tsugluulakh yesgui. tedgeeriig ta nar yaduust, gadaadynkhand uldeekht yestoi. bi bol ezen, ta naryn burkhan gelee. dakhin ezen mosyed aildan izrailiin khovgued khelegtun. doldugaar sard, ug saryn negend ta nart burenii uleelteer sanuulagdakh amraltyn odor, ariun tsugaralt baikh bolno. ta nar alivaa khuchir azhlyg khiikh yesgui. kharin ezend galaar orgokh orgol avchragtun gelee. ezen mosyed aildan ene doloo dakh' saryn yag aravny odort evluruullin odor baikh yum. ene n' ta nart ariun tsugaralt bolokh bogood ta nar oorsdiin setgeliig daruu bolgon ezend galaar orgokh orgoliig avchragtun. ene odor ta nar yamar ch azhlyg buu khiigtun. uchir n' ene bol omnoos chin', ta naryn burkhan ezenii omno evluruullig khiikh evluruullin odor bilee. kherev ene odor ooriigoo daruu bolgoogui alivaa khun baikh avas ter n' ooriin ard olnoos taslagdakh yum. ene odor alivaa azhlyg khiisen khunii tukhaid gevel, ter khuniig bi ard olnykh n' dundaas ustgakh bolno. ta nar ogd azhillakh yesgui. ene n' bukh am'drakh gazart chin' uyeiin uyed uliran urgeltzhlekhtogtool baikh yestoi. ene n' ta naryn khuv'd, buren amrakh amraltyn odor bolokh bogood ta nar oorsdiin setgeliig daruu bolgokh yestoi. saryn yesnii oroi, udshees udesh khurtel ta nar amraltyn odriig sakhikh yum gev. dakhin ezen mosyed aildan izrailiin khovgued khelegtun. ene doloo dakh' saryn arvan tavand maikhan bayar n' doloon khonogiin tursh ezend baikh yestoi. eknii odor ariun tsugaralt bolokh bogood ta nar alivaa torliin khuchir azhlyg buu khiigtun. doloon khonogiin tursh ta nar ezend galaar orgokh orgoliig avchir. naim dakh' odort ariun tsugaralttai bogood ezend galaar orgokh orgoliig avchir. ene n' chuulgan boloi. ta nar yamar ch khuchir azhlyg khiikh yesgui. edgeer n' ta naryn ariun tsugaraltuud khemeen zarlakh, tus tusyn odriinkh n' shaarddag shataalt takhild, ideen orgoluud, takhilduud, undaan orgoluud buyuu

ezend galaar orgokh orgoluudiig avchrahk ezenii tovloson uyeud boloi. edgeer n' ezenii amraltyn odruudees gadna, ta naryn belguudees gadna, ta naryn bukh tangargiin bolon sain durny ezenid ogokh orgoluudees gadna baikh yum. gazryn urgatsyg khuraa-gaad doloo dakh' saryn arvan tavny odor, ta nar ezenii bayaryg doloo khonogoor temdegle. ekhnii odort amraltyn odor, naim dakh' odort amraltyn odor bolno. ekhnii odor ta nar oorsododoo goye modny navch, dalduu modny mochor, navchit modny gishuu, godyn burgasyg avch, doloo khonogoor oorsidiin burkhan ezenii omno bayasagtun. ingezh ta nar uuniig ezenid bayar bolgon zhild doloo khonogoor temdeglegtun. ene n' uyeiin uyeid uliran urgelzhlekhtogtool baikh yestoi. uuniig ta nar doloo dakh' sard temdeglekh bolno. ta nar maikhnuudad doloon khonogoor am'darna. izrail' dakh' bukh uguuul torogsod n' maikhnuudad am'darna. ingesneer izrailiin khovguudiig bi yegipyetiin nutgaas gargan avchrahkdaa tedniig bi maikhnuudad am'druulsnyg tanai ur sad medekh yum. bi bol ezen, ta naryn burkhan gev. tiimees mosyde izrailiin khovguuded ezenii tovloson uyeudiig tunkhaglav.

24

tegeed ezen mosyed aildan izrailiin khovguuded denluug bainga asaalttai bailgakhyn tuld tsokhison chidunaas tsever tosyg gereltuulegt zoriulan chamd avchrahkyg tushaagtun. tuuniig khurlyn maikhny dotor, gerchleliin khoshignii gadna aaron udshees ogloog khurtel ezenii omno bainga yesoor n' bailgakh yestoi. ene n' uyeiin uyeid uliran urgelzhlekhtogtool baikh boloi. denluunuudiig tereer denluunii shizhir altan surin deer yesoor n' ezenii omno bainga bailgakh yestoi. tegeed ter sain gurilyg avch, tuugeer arvan khoyer boovyg zhignekhtogood boov tus burd yefagiin aravny khoyer baikh boloi. tedgeeriig ezenii omno shizhir altan shireen deer khoyer egnee bolgon, neg egneend n' zurgaag tavikh boloi. ezend galaar orgokh orgol bolokht dursgalyn khuv' bolgokhyn tuld egnee burdeer talkhand zoriulsan tsever gugliig tavigtun. amraltyn odor bur ter tuuniig ezenii omno yesoor n' bainga bairluulakh boloi. ene n' izrailiin khovguuded monkhii gereebolno. ene n' aaron bolon tuunii khovguuded zoriulagdash bogood ted tuuniig ariun gazart idekh boloi. uchr n' ene n' ezenii galaar orgokh orgoluudees, tuunii monkhii khuvias tuund khamgiin ariun yum gelee. izrail' emegtein khuu izrailiin khovguudiin dund garch irev. tuunii etseg n' yegipyet khun bailaa. khuaarand izrail' emegtein khuu bolon izrail' er biye biyetegee muudaltsav. izrail' emegtein khuu n' ezenii

neriig doromzhlon, kharaav. tiimees ted tuuniig mosye uruu avachlaa. (tuunii ekhiin neriig shyelomit gekhtogood ter emegtei dan ovgiin dibriin okhin bailaa.) ted ezenii tushaalg oorsododoo todorkhoi bolokht khurtel tuuniig khoriand bailgav. tegtel ezen mosyed aildan kharaasan negniig khuarangiin gadna avchragtun. tuuniig sonsson bukhen tuunii tolgoi deer garaa tavig. tegeed bukh tsuglaan tuun uruu chuluu chuluud. chi izrailiin khovguuded khelzh yarigtun. kharev khen negen n' ooriin burkhanyg kharaakh avas ter ooriin nugliig uurekh bolno. tuunees gadna, ezenii neriig doromzhlokh negen n' gartsaagui aluulakh yestoi. bukh tsuglaan tuuniig zaaval chuluugaar chuluudakh yestoi. uguuul khuntei adil gadaadyn khun mon ezenii neriig doromzhlokh avas ter n' aluulakh yestoi. kharev khun alivaa khumuun torolkhtnii amiig khoroorkh avas ter n' gartsaagui aluulakh yestoi. am'tny amiig khorooson negen n' amiig amiar nokhon tolokht boloi. kharev khun ooriin khorshiiig gemteekh avas ooriinkh n' uildsenchlen oort n' uildegdene. khugaraltyn khugaraltaar, nudiiig nudeer, shudiig shudeer, khuniig gemteesen daguu n' tuund mon tuunchlen uchrakh boloi. am'tnyg alsan khun n' tuuniigee ingezh nokhon tolokht bogood kharin khuniig alsan negen n' aluulakh yestoi. neg l shuult ta nart baikhtogood ene n' gadnykhand uguuul nutgiinkhantai adil zoriulagdash boloi. uchr n' bi bol ezen, ta naryn burkhan gev. tegeed mosye, izrailiin khovguudtei yariad, ted kharaasan khuniig khuarangiin gadna avachin tuun uruu chuluu shidlev. ingezh izrailiin khovguud ezenii mosyed tushaasan yesoor khiiv.

25

tegeed ezen mosyed sinai uulan deer yarin aildakhdaa izrailiin khovguudtei yarin tedend khelegtun. minii ta nart ogokht ter nutagt ta naryg ochikhod ug gazart n' ezenii amraltyn edlekht yum. zurgaan zhil ta nar talbaidaa tairalz, zurgaan zhil usan uzmiin modoo tairan, urgatsyg n' tsugluulakh bolovch doloo dakh' zhiliin turshid gazart n' buren amraltyn edelne. ene n' ezenii amralt boldog bogood ta nar talbaidaa ch tairialgui, usan uzmiin modoo ch buu tairagtun. zongooroo urgasan tariagt ta nar khuraakh yesui, tairagdaagui usan uzmiin modny uzme buu tsugluul. gazart n' amraltyn zhilei baikht yestoi. ta bukhen gazryn amraltyn zhilees khuns avakhtogood chi ooroo bolon tanai er, em booluud, tanai kholnsii khumuus bolon ta naryn dund nutaglazh bui gadaadyn suugchid ba khariinkhan bugd avakht yum. ter ch baitugai nutagt chin' bui tanai mal sureg bolon

am'tad khurtel gazryn ur shimiig idekh yum. ta nar bas doloan amraltyn zhiiliig toolokh yestoi. (doloan zhiiliig dologoor urzhuulen) ingevel doloan amraltyn zhiluudiin khugatsaa buyuu dochin yeson zhil bolno. tegeed ta nar khutsyn evren bureeg doloo dakh' saryn aravny odor khaa saigui duugargakh bogood evleruulliin odor ta nar ever bureeg nutag dayaaraa duugargagtun. ingezh ta nar tav' dakh' zhiiliig ariusgan, nutag dayaar bukh orshin suugchad erk choloog zarlagtun. ene n' ta nart evriin bureedelt bolokh bogood ta naryn khun neg bur ooriin ezemshil uruu butsazh yavna. khun neg bur ooriin urag uruugaa butsazh yavakh boloi. tav' dakh' zhil n' ta nart evriin bureedeltiinkh bolokh yum. ta nar tari-alakhgui, zongooroo urgasnyg n' ch khuraakhgui, tairagdaagui usan uzmiin mod-noos ch zhimsiig tsugluulakhgui baikh yestoi yum. uchir n' ene bol evriin bureedelt bo-good ta nart ariun baikh yestoi. talbaigaas garakh urgatsyg idegtun. evriin bureedeltiin ene zhild ta naryn khun neg bur ooriin ezemshil uruu butsazh yav. tuunees gadna, kherev chi anddaa yum khudaldakh, esvel andynkhaa garaas yum khudaldan avakh avaa ta nar biye biyedee buruug khiikhgui baigtun. evriin bureedeltees khoishikh zhilu-udiin toond taaruulan chi andaasaa yum khudaldan avakh bogood tereer urgatsyn zhiluudiin toony daguu chamd khudaldakh yestoi. zhiluudiin ikhsekh tusam ta nar uniig n' osgozh, zhiluudiin tsoorokh tusam uniig n' bagasgakh yestoi. uchir n' tuunii chamd zarzh bui n' urgatsyn too yum. tiimees ta nar biye biyedee buruug khiilgui, kharin oorsdiin burkhanaas emeegtun. uchir n' bi bol ezen, ta naryn burkhan. nutag deeree ayuulgui am'drakhyn tuld ta nar minii togtoolyg dagan mordozh, minii zarligiig sakhin ingesneer biyeluulegtun. tegvel gazar ooriin ur shimiig gargakh bolno. inges-neer ta nar tsadtal iden, tuun deer ayuulgui am'darch chadna. gevch ta nar ikhherev bid tari-alakhgui, esvel oorsdiin urgatsyg khuraakhgui yum bol doloo dakh' zhild yuu idekh ve'z' khemeen asuual zurgaa dakh' zhild bi ta nart oriin iveelee zuuulzh, gur-van zhiilin urgatsyg gargan avchrahk yum. naim dakh' zhild ta nar tari-alzh baikhdaa ch, urgatsaas uldsen khuuchin yumsgy id-seer baizh bolokh bogood tarialsan urgats chin' yes dekh zhild garakh khurtel khuuch-nyg idseer baikh yum. gazar bol miniikh uchir burmoson zaragdakh yesgui. uchir n' ta nar bol minii tur suugch, khariinkhan boloi. ta naryn ezemshikh gazar buuriin khuv'd, ta nar gazryn zoliltyg olgokh yestoi. kherev akh duu chin' yaduursnaas bolzh, ezemshil gazrynkhaa khesgiig zarakh avaa tuunii khamgiin oiryn khamaatan n' irzh, akh duugiinkhee zarsnyg n' zolikh uchirtai.

esvel ter khund oiryn khamaatan baikhgui tokhioldold kherev gazryn zoliltond khurelt-sekhuits ooriin khorongiig dakhin olzh avakh avaa, ter n' gazryg zaragdsanaas khoishikh zhiluudiig tootsoolzh, monookh zarsan khundee tentsveriig butsaan tolokh boloi. tiinkhuu ooriin ezemshil gazartaa butsazh irne. gevch kherev ter khun gazraa oortoo butsaazh avakhad khurelt-sekhuits khorongiig olzh chadakhgui avaa, tuunii zarsan zuil n' evriin bureedeltiin zhiiliig khurtel tuunii n' khudaldan av-agchiin gart uldene. kharin evriin bu-reedelteer ene n' khuuchin ezendee butsan ochikh ba ter khun ooriin ezemshil gazartaa butsazh irekh yum. uunii adil kherev khun n' kheremtei khot dotorkh oron su-utsaa zarakh avaa tuunii zoliltyn erk n' zarsnaas n' khoishikh buten zhild khuch-intei baikh boloi. tuunii zoliltyn erk n' buten zhil urgelzhlekh yum. kharin kherev buten zhiilin khugatsaand ezen n' tuunii butsaan khudaldazh avakhgui baikh avaa kheremtei khotod baigaa ter suuts tuunii khudaldan avagchid bolon ur khuukhded n' buren khodolshguigeer shilzhuulegdekh boloi. ene n' evriin bureedelteer ch khu-uchin ezendee butsan ochikhgui boloi. gesen ch toirson kheremgui tosgodyn oron suut-snuud n' khodooigiin talbaitai adil zol'zh bolokh bogood ted evriin bureedelteer khu-uchin ezendee butsan ochikh yum. lyevi-inkhnii khotuudyn tukhaid gevel, lyevichuud n' ezemshliinkhee khotuudyn oron suut-sand zoliltyn khodolshgui erkhte boloi. ti-miin tul lyeviinkhnees avsan zails n' zolig-dozh bolokh bogood enekhuu ezemshliin khotod zaragdsan oron suuts n' evriin bu-reedelteer khuuchin ezendee butsan ochizh bolno. uchir n' lyevinkhnii khotuudyn oron suutsnuud n' izrailiin khovguudiin dun-dakh tednii ezemshil bolno. kharin tednii khotuudyn belcheeruud n' tednii monkhiin ezemshil uchir zaragdakh yesgui. nutgiin chin' khun yaduurch, ta naryn khažuud tuunii khorongo n' khurekhgui tokhioldold ta nar tuunii oorsodteigoo khamt am'dru-ulakhyn tuld tuunii gadaadynkhan buyuu tur suugchiin adil tegetgun. nutgiin chin' khun ta nartai khamt am'darch baikhyn tuld tuunees zeeliin ondor khuug aval-gui, kharin oorsdiin burkhanyg khundel. tuund chi mongii khuuteigeer zeelulzh bolokhgui, khunsiig ashig orlogo olokhyn toloo ogch bolokhgui. ta nart kanaan nutgiig ogokhoor ta naryn burkhan chin' baikhyn tuld yegipyetiin nutgaas ta naryg gargan avchirsan bi bol ezen, ta naryn burkhan. kherev nutgiin chin' khun yadu-ursnaas bolzh ta naryn dund oorigoog chamd khudaldakh avaa tuunii boolyin uilcheld buu oruulagtun. ter evriin bureedeltiin zhiiliig khurtel chamtai khamt kholsnii khun

shig yum uu, tur suugch met baizh chamd uilchlekh yestoi. tegeed ter bolon tuunii khovguud n' chamaas choloologdozh yavan etseg ovgodiiinkhoo omch, ooriin urag uruu butsazh yavna. uchir n' izrail'chuud bol yegipyetiin nutgaas minii gargan avchirsan minii zarts nar boloi. ted boolyn khudaldaand zaragdakh yesgui. tuuniig khatuu shiruuner zakhiralgai, kharin oors-diin burkhanyg khundel. ta naryn avch bolokh er, em booluudyn khuv'd, ta nar ergen toirnykhoo undestnuudees er, em booluudyg avch ezemshizh bolno. mon ta naryn dund am'dardag khariinkhan bolokh tur suugchdyn khovguudees bolon ta nartai khamt baigaa, nutag deer chin' oson urzhikh tednii urguudaas khun khudaldazh avch bolno. ted bas ta naryn ezemshil bolzh bolokh boloi. tedgeeriig ta nar oors-diinkhoo daraakh khovguuddee ezemshil bolgon khuleen avakhaar gereslen ogch bolokh bogood tedgeeriig nasan turshiin booluud bolgon ashiglazh bolno. kharin izrailiin khovguud bolokh nutgiin chin' khunii tukhaid bol, ta nar biye biyee khatuu shiruuner zakhirakh yesgui. kherev ta nartai khamt baigaa khariin khun, esvel tur suugchdyn khorongo n' khangaltai bolzh, tuunii khazhuud nutgiin chin' khun yadur-snaas bolzh, ta nartai khamt tur suuzh bui khariin khund esvel khar' urgiin ur udamd ooriigoo zarval, ter n' khudaldagdsanykhaa daraa zoliltyn erkhteii baikh yum. akh duu narynkh n' neg n' tuuniig zol'zh bolokh, esvel tuunii avga, esvel nagats n', esvel tuunii avgyn, esvel nagatsyn khuu n' tuuniig zol'zh bolokh, esvel tuunii urgaas, tsusan torliinkh n' neg khun tuuniig zol'zh bolokh yum. esvel kherev ter n' khorongozhikh avaaas ooriigoo zol'zh bolokh yum. tegvel ter ooriig n' khudaldan avagchtaigaa ooriigoo tuund khudaldsan ter zhilees evriin bureedeltiin zhiliig khurtel tootsool. tuunii khudaldagdsan une n' zhiluudiin toog khar-galzan baikh yestoi. ene n' kholnsnii khunii odruudtei adil tuund mon tiim baikh yum. kherev dakhiad olon zhil uldsen baikh avaaas tedgeeriin khar'tsaagaar khudaldagdsan unikhee khesgiig ter ooriin zoliltond zoriulan butsaan ogokh bogood kherev evriin bureedeltiin zhiliig khurtel tsoon zhil uldsen baikh avaaas ter n' tuuntei iinkhuu toot-sno. ter ooriin zoliltgy uldsen zhiluudiin daguu butsaazh tolno. ter n' zhilees zhid kholstogdson khun met tuuntei khamt baikh yestoi. ter n' ta naryn nuden deer tuuniig khatuu shiruun zakhirakh yesgui. kherev edgeereer ter n' zoligdoogui baisan ch ter bolon tuuntei khamt tuunii khovguud n' evriin bureedeltiin zhid garch yavakh boloi. uchir n' izrailiin khovguud bol minii zarts nar boloi. ted bol yegipyetiin nutgaas minii gargazh avchirsan minii zarts nar bilee. bi

bol ezen, ta naryn burkhan.

26

ta nar oorsdodoo zoriulan bokhiin morgokh gezh nutagtaa shuteenuudiig khiikh yesgui. orsdodoo khorog, esvel chuluun baganyg ch bosgolgui, khelbert chuluug ch buu bairluul. uchir n' bi bol ezen ta naryn burkhan. ta nar minii amraltyn odruudiig sakhizh, minii ariun gazryg khundetge. bi bol ezen. kherev ta nar minii togtooluud dotor alkhazh, minii tushaaluudyg sakhin, tedgeeriig biyeluulbel, bi ta nart tsag ulirald n' boroog ogokh bolno. ingesneer gazar n' ur shimee ogch, talbain modod n' zhimslekh yum. unekeher ta naryn taria tsairuulalt chin' usan uzmiin khuraalt khurtel urgelzhilzh, usan uzmiin khuraalt chin' tarialaltyn tsagiig khurtel urgelzhlekh bolno. ingezh ta nar khun-see tsadtalt idezh, nutag deeree ayuulguigeer am'drakh bolno. bas ta naryg ailgakh negengui ta naryg khevtuulekhiin tuld bi nutagt chin' amar taivnyg soyerkhokh bolno. bi mon ayuultai araatan am'tdyg nutgaas chin' ugui bolgokh bogood yamar ch ild nutgaar chin' dairan ongorokhgui. kharin ta nar daisnaa ulden khoogtyn. ted ta naryn omno ildend unazh, tanai tav chin' zuug khoozh, tanai zuu chin' arvan myangyng ulden khookh bogood daisnuud chin' ta naryn omno ildend unakh bolno. tiinkhuu bi ta naryn zug ergelzh, ta naryg onor otgon bolgon, os-gon urzhuulne. bi ta nartai baiguulsan oriin gereeg batalgaazhuulakh bolno. ta nar khuuchin nootsoo idezh, shiniig oruulakhyn tuld khuuchnyg zaichilna. tuunees gadna, bi ta naryn dund oriin orshikh gazryg bar'zh minii setgel ta naryg ul zhigshine. bi bas dund chin' alkhazh, ta naryn burkhan bolokh bogood ta nar minii ard tumen baikh bolno. bi bol ta naryg yegipyetchuudiin bool bailgakhguin tuld, yegipyetiin nutgaas ta naryg gargan avchirsan ezen, ta naryn burkhan. bi ta naryn buulgaryn chin' modyg evden, ta naryg tsekh shuluun alkhuul-san. gekhdee kherev ta nar namaig duulgavartai dagakhgui, ene bukh tushaaluudyg biyeluulekhgui baikh avaaas, kherev uunii orond ta nar minii togtooluudyg ul toom-sorlon, kherev ta naryn setgel chin' minii zarliguudyg zhigshin, minii bukh tushaaluudyg biyeluulekhgui baisnaaraa minii gereeg zorchvol, bi khariud n' uuniig ta nart khiikh bolno. bi nudiig chin' shirgeen, setgeliig chin' khataakhad khurgekh genetiin aimshig, sur'ye, khaluurlyg ta nar deer tokhokh bolno. bas ta nar uriig ashigguigeer suulgana. uchir n' tuuniig daisnuud chin' idekh bolno. bi oriin tsaraig ta naryn esreg khanduulzh, daisnykhaa omno ta nar tsokhigdon unakh bolno. ta naryg uzen yadagchid n' ta naryg zakhirakh bo-

good khen ch ta naryg moshgoogui baikhad ta nar zugtan yavakh bolno. kherev bas edgeer zuilsiin daraa ta nar namaig duulgavartai dagakhgui baival nugliin chin' toloo bi ta naryg dakhin doloan udaa zalakhaan tseerluulekh bolno. bi mon ta naryn khuch chadaldaa erdsen bardamnalyg bulgan evdene. bas bi tengeriig chin' to-mor met, gazryg chin' khurel met bolgono. chinii khuch chadal demii uregdene. uchir n' gazar chin' ur shimee ogokhgui, gazryn chin' modod ur zhimsee gargakhgui. tegsen ch, kherev ta nar minii esreg daisagnan, namaig duulgavartai dagakhgy khusekhgui baival nugliin chin' daguu bi gai gamshgiig ta naryn deer doloo dakhin nemekh bolno. bi ta naryg ur khuukhduudees chin' kha-gatsaan, mal surgiig chin' ustgan, ta naryn too tolgoig bagasgash, ingesneer zamuudyg chin' ezguiruulekh kheeriin araatang dund chin' sul yavuulakh bolno. kherev edgeer zuileer ch ta nar nad uruu ergelgui, kharin minii esreg daisagnaval, bi ta naryn esreg daisagnakh bolno. bi, bi khurtel ta naryg nugliin chin' toloo doloo dakhin tsokhikh bolno. bi bas gureenii toloo os avakh ildiig deer chin' avchrakh bogood ta naryg khotu-uddaa khamtdaa tsuglakh uyed chin', dund chin' bi takhlyg ilgeekh bolno. tegsneer ta nar daisyn gart tushaagdakh bolno. namaig talkhny chin' khangamzhiig taslakhad, talkhyg chin' arvan emegtei neg zuukhand zhignen, talkhny khuviig khemzhin noogdu-ulna. tegeed ta nar idsen ch tsadakhgui baikh bolno. gesen ch uuniig ul khar-galzan ta nar namaig duulgavartai da-gakhgui, kharin minii esreg daisagnaval, bi ta naryn esreg khilegnen daisagnazh, bi, bur bi khurtel ta naryg nugliin chin' toloo doloo dakhin shiitgekh bolno. tsaash n' ta nar oorsdiin khovguudiinkhee makhyg, okhi-dynkhoo makhyg idekh bolno. tegeed bi ta naryn morgoliin ondorloguudiig ustgash, utlagyn takhilyn shireeg chin' nuraan, ta naryn shuteenuudiin deer khuuruudiig chin' ovoolno. uchir n' minii setgel ta naryg zhigshikh bolno. bi khotuudyg chin' balgas bolgon, ariun gazruudyg chin' ezguiruulne. taivshruulakh taalamzhit unerii chin' bi unerlekhgui. bi nutgiig chin' zeluud bolgokh uchir tuun deer suur'shsan daisnuud chin' uund gaikhan sandrakh bolno. nutag chin' ezguirch, khotuud chin' balgas bolokhod ta naryg ch bi undestnuudiin dund taraazh, araa chin' ildiig sugalakh bolno. tegeed ta naryg daisnykhaa nutagt baikh zuur ezguir-liin bukh odruuded ene nutag n' amralt-daa khanakh bolno. ter uyed gazar amran, ooriin amraltad khanakh bolno. ezguirli-inkhee bukh odruuded ene nutag n', deer n' ta naryg am'darch baisan khugatsaand edleegui amraltaa edlekh bolno. ta naraas uldegdsiin khuv'd bol, bi mon daisnuudynkh

n' nutguud deer tednii zurkhend doroitlyg avchrakh bolno. khatsan navchny serchignee tedniig ulden khookh bogood khen ch mor-doogui baikhad ted ildnees zugtakh met zug-tazh, ted unakh bolno. khediigeer khen ch mordoogui bolovch ted ildnees zugtazh bui met biye biye deeree budrekh bolno. ta nar daisnykhaa omno zogsokh yamar ch khuchgui baikh bolno. kharin ta nar undest-nuudiin dund mokhozh, daisnuudyn chin' nutag ta naryg zalgikh bolno. ta naraas uldegds n' daisnuudynkhaa nutagt oorsdiin khoron muugiinkhaa ulmaas yalzrakh bolno. mon ted ovog deedsinkhee khoron muugiin ulmaas tedenteigee khamt yalzrakh bolno. kherev ted minii esreg itgemzhgui khan-dazh, minii esreg daisagnazh baisan oorsdiin gem buruug, ovog deedsinkhee gem buruug khuleen zovshoorvol, (bi mon tedniig daisnu-udynkh n' nutagt avaachikhaar tedend dais-agnazh baisan) esvel kherev tednii khon-dogdoogui zurkh daruu bolgogdsonoor ted oorsdiin gem buruug zalruulbal, tegvel bi iakovtai baiguulsan gereegee, bas isaak-tai baiguulsan gereegee, mon abrakham-tai baiguulsan gereegee sanan, mon bi ene gazryg ch sanakh bolno. uchir n' ug nu-tag n' tedneer orkhigdozh, tednii baikhguid ezguirekh zuuraa amraltdaa khanakh bolno. ene uyed ted oorsdiin nugel khilentsiig zal-ruulsaar baina. uchir n' ted minii zarligu-udyg ul toomsorlon, tednii setgel minii tog-tooluudyg zhigshsen bilee. gesen khedii ch daisnykhaa nutagt baikh uyed n' bi tedniig orkhikhgui, tedentei baiguulsan oriin gereeg zorchin tedniig ustgachikhaar zhigshikhgui. uchir n' bi bol ezen, tednii burkhan. kharin tednii burkhan n' baikhyn tuld undestnu-udiin nudnii omno yegipyetiin nutgaas gar-gan avchirsan, ovog deedestei n' baiguul-san gereegee bi tednii toloo sanakh bolno. bi bol ezen gelee. edgeer n' sinai uuland mosyegeer damzhuulan ezen izrailiin khovguud bolon oriinkhoo khorond togtoo-son togtool, zarliguud bolon khuuliud bilee.

27

ezen dakhiad mosyed aildan izrailiin khovguudtei yarin tedend khelegtun. khun n' ezend zoriulagdakh khumuusiig unelsen unelgeenii daguukh ontsgoi tangarggiig orgokh uyed kherev ta nar khor' ba tuunees deesh khurtelkh nasny eregteig unelzh baival ta naryn unelgee n' ariun gazryn shyekyeleer mongonii tavin shyekyel baikh yestoi yum. esvel kherev ene n' emegtei baival ta naryn unelgee n' guchin shyekyel baikh yestoi. kherev ene n' tavan nasnaas khorin nasgy khurtel baikh avaaes eregteid zoriulsan unelgee chin' khorin shyekyel baikh bogood emegteid arvan shyekyel baikh yum. gevch kherev neg sartaigaas tavan nas khurtel

baikh avaaš eregteid zoriušan unelgee chin' mongonii tavan shyekyel baikh bogood emegteid zoriušan unelgee chin' mongonii gurvan shyekyel baikh boloi. kharev zharan nasnaas deeshikh baikh tokhioldold, kharev ene n' eregtei baival unelgee chin' arvan tavan shyekyel baikh bogood emegteid arvan shyekyel baikh boloi. kharin kharev ter khun unelgeenees chin' yaduu baikh avaaš, tuuniig takhilchiin omno avaačikh bogood takhilch tuuniig unelekh boloi. tangarag orgoson negnii khorongo chadlyn khireer n' takhilch tuuniig unelekh yum. kharev ene n' ezend takhil bolgon ogokhod zokhistoi torliin am'tan baival ezend ogson alivaa iim am'tan n' ariun boldog. ter n' tuuniig sainyng muugaar esvel muug sainaar orluulakh, esvel sol'zh bolokhgui yum. esvel kharev ter am'tnyg am'tnaar solikh avaaš ter bolon orluušan am'tan khoyeulaa ariun bolno. kharev ene n' ezend takhil bolgon ogokhod zokhisgui buzar torliin am'tan baival ter n' ug am'tnyg takhilchiin omno tavina. takhilch tuuniig sain muugaar n' unelekh bogood ene n' takhilch ta naryn unelsen uniin daguu togtogdokh yum. gevch kharev ter khun tuuniig zolikhgyg khusvel, ter n' tuunii uniin tavny negiig n' tuun deer nemekh yestoi. kharev khun ooriin suutsyng ezend ariun bolgon ariusgakh tokhioldold, takhilch tuuniig n' sain muugaar n' unelne. takhilchiin unelsnii daguu une n' tegzh togtono. gesen ch kharev oron suutsaa ariusgasan negen n' tuuniigee zolikhgyg khusvel tereer ta naryn unelsen uniin tavny negiig deer n' nemne. ingezh oron suuts n' tuuniikh bolokh yum. dakhin kharev khun ooriin omchiin talbaigaas khesgiig n' ezend ariusgakh tokhioldold ta naryn unelgee chin' tuund shaardagdakh uriin tootoi tentsuu baikh yestoi. arvain uriin neg khomyer n' tavin shyekyel mongotei tentsuu yum. kharev ter talbaigaa evriin bureedeltiin zhild ariusgakh avaaš ene n' ta naryn unelgeenii daguu togtono. kharev ter khun evriin bureedeltiin daraa ooriin talbaig ariusgaval takhilch daraagiin evriin bureedeltiin zhiliig khurtel uldsen zhiluudtei tentsuulen tuunii uniig tootsno. ene n' ta naryn unelgeenees khasagdakh boloi. kharev tuuniig ariusgasan khun n' talbaigaa zolikhgyg khusvel ter n' ta naryn unelsen uniin tavny negiig deer n' nemne. ingezh talbai n' tuuniikh bolokh yum. gesen ch kharev tereer talbaigaa zolikhgui, kharin talbaig oor khund khudaldsan baival uuniig tsaashid zolikh bolomzhgui bolson baikh bogood, evriin bureedelteer ug talbai n' khuuchin ezendee butsan ochikh uyedee zoriulagdsan talbain adil ezend ariun bolokh yum. ene n' takhilchiin omch bolokh boloi. esvel kharev khun ooriin ezemshliin talbain neg kheseg bish bolokh ooriin khudaldazh

avsan talbaigaa ezend ariusgaval, takhilch evriin bureedeltiin zhil khurtelkh uniig n' unelen tootsokh yestoi. ter odor monookh khun unelsen uniig n' ezend ariun khemeen ogno. evriin bureedeltiin zhild ug talbai n' ter khund talbaig zarsan khuuchin ezendee butsan ochikh boloi. ene gazryn ezemshil n' tuuniikh baisan yum. tuunees gadna, ta naryn unelekh une bur chin' ariun gazryn shyekyeliin daguu baikh yestoi. shyekyel n' khorin gvera baina. ankhy torogsod n' ezeniikh uchir am'tdyn dundakh ankhy torogsdiig khen ch ariusgazh bolokhgui. ukher ch bai, khon' ch bai ezeniikh yum. kharin kharev ene n' buzar am'tan baikh avaaš ta naryn unelsen uniin tavny negiig deer n' nemen, tuuniig zolikh bolno. kharev ene n' zoligdokhgui baikh avaaš ene n' ta naryn unelsen uniin daguu zaragdana. gesen ch khun oortoo baigaa bukhnees, khunees, esvel am'tnaas, esvel ooriin omchiin talbaigaas ezend tusgaarlasan alivaa zuil n' zaragdakh, esvel zoligdokh yesgui. zoriulagdsan alivaa zuil n' ezend khamgiin ariun yum. khumuusiin dundaas tusgaarlagdsan baizh bolokh neg ch khun zoligdokh yesgui bogood ter n' gartsaagui aluulakh yestoi. gazryn, esvel gazryn uriin, esvel modny ur zhimsnii bukh arvan khuv' n' ezeniikh bogood ene n' ezend ariun bilee. tiimiin tul kharev khun ooriin ogokh yestoi arvan khuviin khesgiig n' zolikhgyg khusekh avaaš tereer tuunii tavny negiig n' tuun deer nemne. bod bolon bog malyň surgiin arvan khuv' buyuu shilbuur dooguur ongorogch buriin arav dakh' negen n' ezend ariun baikh yum. ter khun uuniig sain uu, muu yuu gedegt sanaa tavikh ch khereggui bogood sol'zh ch bolokhgui. esvel kharev tuuniig solikh avaaš ter bolon tuuniig orlogch n' khoyeul ariun bolokh bogood zoligdokh yesgui gelee. edgeer n' izrailiin khovguuded zoriulan sinai uulan deer mosyed ezenii tushaasan tushaaluud boloi.

ingeed tedniig yegipyetiin nutgaas garsnaas khoish khoyer dakh' zhiliin khoyerdugaar saryn negend sinain tsold, khurlyn maikhan dotor ezen mosyed aildan izrailliin khovguudiin bukh tsuglaany toolologyg khiizh, tednii urguudaar n', etsguudiinkh n' buluudeer, nersiinkh n' toony daguu er khuisten buriig, tolgoi daraalan tool. izraillas daind yavzh chadakh khor' ba tuunees deesh nasny izrail' dakh' khun buriig aaron ta khoyer tednii tsergiin bulegleleer n' tool. uunees gadna ovog burees ooriin etsgiin buliin terguulegch bolokh neg khun ta nartai khamt baikh bolno. ta nartai khamt baikh khumuusiin ners n' ene yum. ryeubyeniikhees shyedyeuryn khuu yelizur, simyeonykhoos zurishaddain khuu shyelumiyei, iudagiinkhaas aminadabyn khuu nakhshon, issakharynkhaas zuaryn khuu nyetanyel, zyebulunykhhaas khyelony khuu yeliab, iosyefyn khovguudees yefraimynkhhaas ammikhudyn khuu yelishama, manassyegiinkhaas pyedakhzuryr khuu gamaliel, byeniaminykhhaas gidyeoniin khuu abidan, danykhaas ammishaddain khuu akhiezyer, ashyerynkhaas ochrany khuu pagiyel, gadynkhaas dyeuyeliin khuu yeliasaf, naftaliinkhaas yenany khuu akhira nar boloi. edgeer n' tsuglaanaas duudagdsan khumuus bogood oorsdiin etsgiin ovguudyn udirdagchid bilee. ted bol izrailliin myangatuudyn akhlagchid yum gev. tiinkhuu nereeree duudagdsan edgeer khumuusiig mosye, aaron nar avan, ted khoyerdugaar saryn negend bukh chuulganyg khamtad n' tsugluulav. ingeed ted khor' ba tuunees deesh nasny erchuudiig urag dotorokh udam ugsaagaar n', etsguudiinkh n' buluudeer, nersiinkh n' toony daguu tolgoi daraalan burtgekhdee ezenii mosyed tushaasan yesoar khiiv. iinkhuu ter tedniig sinain tsold toolov. izrailliin uugan khuu ryeubyeniikhovguud n' oorsdiin ugiin bichgiin daguu urguudaar, etsguudiinkhee buluudeer, nersiin toony daguu, daind yavzh chadakh khor' ba tuunees deesh nasny er khuisten bur tolgoi daraalan tooluulav. simyeon ovgiin toologdsan erchuud n' tavin yeson myanga gurvan zuu bailaa. gadyn khovguud n' ugiin bichgiin daguu urguudaar, etsguudiinkhee buluudeer, nersiin toony daguu, daind yavzh chadakh khor' ba tuunees deesh nasny er khuisten bur tolgoi daraalan tooluulav. gad ovgiin toologdsan erchuud n' dochin tavan

myanga zurgaan zuun tav' bailaa. iudagiin khovguud n' ugiin bichgiin daguu urguudaar, etsguudiinkhee buluudeer, nersiin toony daguu, daind yavzh chadakh khor' ba tuunees deesh nasny er khuisten bur tolgoi daraalan tooluulav. iuda ovgiin toologdsan erchuud n' dalan dorvon myanga zurgaan zuu bailaa. issakharyn khovguud n' ugiin bichgiin daguu urguudaar, etsguudiinkhee buluudeer, nersiin toony daguu, daind yavzh chadakh khor' ba tuunees deesh nasny er khuisten bur tolgoi daraalan tooluulav. issakhar ovgiin toologdsan erchuud n' tavin dorvon myanga dorvon zuu bailaa. zyebuluny khovguud n' ugiin bichgiin daguu urguudaar, etsguudiinkhee buluudeer, nersiin toony daguu, daind yavzh chadakh khor' ba tuunees deesh nasny er khuisten bur tolgoi daraalan tooluulav. zyebulun ovgiin toologdsan erchuud n' tavin doloon myanga dorvon zuu bailaa. iosyefyn khovguudees tukhailbal, yefraimyn khovguud n' ugiin bichgiin daguu urguudaar, etsguudiinkhee buluudeer, nersiin toony daguu, daind yavzh chadakh khor' ba tuunees deesh nasny er khuisten bur tolgoi daraalan tooluulav. yefraim ovgiin toologdsan erchuud n' dochin myanga tavan zuu bailaa. manassyegiin khovguud n' ugiin bichgiin daguu urguudaar, etsguudiinkhee buluudeer, nersiin toony daguu, daind yavzh chadakh khor' ba tuunees deesh nasny er khuisten bur tolgoi daraalan tooluulav. manassyee ovgiin toologdsan erchuud n' guchin khoyer myanga khoyer zuu bailaa. byeniaminy khovguud n' ugiin bichgiin daguu urguudaar, etsguudiinkhee buluudeer, nersiin toony daguu, daind yavzh chadakh khor' ba tuunees deesh nasny er khuisten bur tolgoi daraalan tooluulav. byeniamin ovgiin toologdsan erchuud n' guchin tavan myanga dorvon zuu bailaa. dany khovguud n' ugiin bichgiin daguu urguudaar, etsguudiinkhee buluudeer, nersiin toony daguu, daind yavzh chadakh khor' ba tuunees deesh nasny er khuisten bur tolgoi daraalan tooluulav. dan ovgiin toologdsan erchuud n' zharan khoyer myanga doloon zuu bailaa. ashyeryn khovguud n' ugiin bichgiin daguu urguudaar, etsguudiinkhee buluudeer, nersiin toony daguu, daind yavzh chadakh khor' ba tuunees deesh nasny er khuisten bur tolgoi daraalan tooluulav. ashyer ovgiin toologdsan erchuud n' dochin negen myanga tavan zuu bailaa. naftalin khovguud n' ugiin bichgiin daguu urguudaar, etsguudiinkhee buluudeer, nersiin toony daguu, daind yavzh chadakh khor' ba tuunees deesh nasny er khuisten bur tolgoi daraalan tooluulav. naftali ovgiin toologdsan erchuud n' tavin gurvan myanga dorvon zuu bailaa. edgeer toologdsan khumuus n' mosye, aaron bolon izrailliin

udirdagchid bolokh arvan khoyer khuneer tooluulav. ted tus bur oorsdiin etsgiin buliig toloolson azhee. iinkhuu izrailias daind yavzh chadakh khor' ba tuunees deesh nasny izrailiin khovguudiin bukh erchuud oorsdiin etsguudiin buluudeer tooluulav. toologdson bukh erchuud n' zurgaaan zuun gurvan myanga tavan zuun tav' bailaa. kharin tednii dund lyevichuud etsguudiinkhee ovgoor toologdsongui. uchir n' ezen mosyed yarin, aildakhdaa zovkhon lyevi ovgiig chi buu tool, izrailiin khovguudiin dund tednii toog buu av. kharin chi lyevichuudeer gerchleliin asar bolon tuunii bukh kheregse, tuund khamaaragdakh bukhniig khariutsuul. ted asar bolon tuunii bukh kheregslig avch yavan, tuuniig kharzh khamgaalan, mon asryg toiron buudallazh baikh yestoi. tiimees asryg nuulgekh bolokhod lyevichuud tuuniig buulgana. asryg bailruulakh uyed ted tuuniig bosgokh yestoi. kharin oirtozh ochson gadnyn khun ukhekh yestoi. izrailiin khovguud oorsdiin tsergiin bulegleluudiin daguu khun bur ooriin khuarangiin derged, ooriin tugiin door buudallakh yestoi. kharin izrailiin khovguudiin chuulgan deer uur khilen bailgakhguin tuld lyevichuud gerchleliin asryg toiron buudallakh yestoi. iinkhuu lyevichuud gerchleliin asryn khariutslagy sakikh bolno gev. izrailiin khovguud tiinkhuu khiiv. mosyed ezenii tushaasan bukhniid daguu ted tiinkhuu khiiv.

2

ezen mosye, aaron nartai yarin, aildakhdaa izrailiin khovguud, khun bur ooriin tugiin derged, oorsdiin etsguudiin buliin dalbaan door buudallagtun. ted khurlyn maikhnyg alsuur khureelen buudallana. naran mandakh zugiin zuun tald buudallagsad n' oorsdiin tsergiin bulegleliin daguu iudagiin khuarangiin tugiinkhan baikh yestoi. iudagiin khovguudiin udirdagch n' amminadabyn khuu nakhshon bogood tuunii tserguud, tednii toologdson erchuud n' dalan dorvon myanga zurgaaan zuu baina. tuunii derged buudallagsad n' issakharyn ovog baikh yestoi. issakharyn khovguudiin udirdagch n' zuaryn khuu nyetanyel bogood tuunii tserguud, tednii toologdson erchuud n' tavin dorvon myanga dorvon zuu baina. uunii daraa zyebuluny ovog baikh yestoi. zyebuluny khovguudiin udirdagch n' khyelony khuu yeliab bogood tuunii tserguud, tednii toologdson erchuud n' tavin doloon myanga dorvon zuun khun baikh boloi. iudagiin khuarangiin toologdson erchuudiin niit dun n' tednii tsergiin bulegleluudiin daguu zuun nayan zurgaaan myanga dorvon zuu baina. ted ekhend khodlokh yestoi azhguu. mnod tald

tednii tsergiin bulegleliin daguu ryeubyenii khuarangiin tug baikh yestoi. ryeubyenii khovguudiin udirdagch n' shyedyeuryn khuu yelizur bogood mon tuunii tserguud, tednii toologdson erchuud n' dochin zurgaaan myanga tavan zuu baina. tuunii derged buudallagsad n' simyeony ovog baikh yestoi. simyeony khovguudiin udirdagch n' zurishaddain khuu shyelumiyel bogood tuunii tserguud, tednii toologdson erchuud n' tavin yeson myanga gurvan zuu baina. uunii daraa gadyn ovog baikh yestoi. gadyn khovguudiin udirdagch n' dyeuyeliin khuu yeliasaf bogood tuunii tserguud, tednii toologdson erchuud n' dochin tavan myanga zurgaaan zuun tavin khun baina. ryeubyenii khuarangiin toologdson erchuudiin niit dun n' tednii tsergiin bulegleluudiin daguu zuun tavin negen myanga dorvon zuun tav' baina. ted khoyerdugaart khodlokh yestoi yum. daraa n' khuaranguudyn tovd khurlyn maikhan lyevichuudiin kharantai khamt khodlokh yestoi. khun bur ooriin bairandaa, oorsdiin tugiin derged baizh, buudallasantaigaa adil mon tegzh khodlokh yestoi azhguu. baruun tald tednii tsergiin bulegleluudiin daguu yefraimyn khuarangiin tug baikh yestoi. yefraimyn khovguudiin udirdagch n' ammikhudyn khuu yelishama bogood tuunii tserguud, tednii toologdson erchuud n' dochin myanga tavan zuun khun baina. tuunii derged manassyegiin ovog baikh yestoi. manassyegiin khovguudiin udirdagch n' pyedakhzuryn khuu gamaliyel bogood tuunii tserguud, tednii toologdson erchuud n' guchin khoyer myanga khoyer zuun khun baina. uunii daraa byeniaminy ovog baikh yestoi. byeniaminy khovguudiin udirdagch n' gidyeoniin khuu abidan bogood tuunii tserguud, tednii toologdson erchuud n' guchin tavan myanga dorvon zuun khun baina. yefraimyn khuarangiin toologdson erchuudiin niit dun n' tednii tsergiin bulegleluudiin daguu zuun naiman myanga neg zuu baina. ted guravdugaart khodlokh yestoi azhguu. khoid tald tednii tsergiin bulegleluudiin daguu dany khuarangiin tug baikh yestoi. dany khovguudiin udirdagch n' ammishaddain khuu akhiyezzer bogood tuunii tserguud, tednii toologdson erchuud n' zharan khoyer myanga doloon zuu baina. tuunii derged buudallagsad n' ashyeryn ovog baikh yestoi. ashyeryn khovguudiin udirdagch n' okhrany khuu pagiyel bogood tuunii tserguud, tednii toologdson erchuud n' dochin negen myanga tavan zuu baina. uunii daraa naftaliin ovog baikh yestoi. naftaliin khovguudiin udirdagch n' yenany khuu akhira bogood tuunii tserguud, tednii toologdson erchuud n' tavin gurvan myanga dorvon zuu baina. dany khuarangiin toologdson erchuudiin niit dun n' zuun tavin doloon myanga zurgaaan zuu

baina. ted oorsdiin tugiin derged su-
uld khodlokh yestoi azhguu. edgeer n'
izrailiin khovguudiin etsguudiinkhee bulu-
udeer toologdson erchuud boloi. khuarangu-
udyn toologdson erchuudiin niit dun n' ted-
nii tsergiin bulegleliin daguu zurgan zuun
gurvan myangin tavan zuun tav' baiv. kharin
ezenii mosyed tushaasan yesoor lyevichuud
n' izrailiin khovguudiin dund toologdsongui.
iinkhuu ezenii mosyed tushaasan bukhni
daguu izrailiin khovguud khiizh, tiinkhuu
ted oorsdiin tugiin derged buudallan, khun
bur ooriin urgaar, ooriin etsguudiin buli
daguu tiinkhuu khodlon nuuzh baiv.

3

ezen mosyetei sinai uulan deer yar'san ter
uyein aaron bolon mosyegiin ugin bichig
ene baina. aarony khovguudiin ners n' uu-
gan khuu nadab, abikhu, yelyeazar, ita-
mar nar yum. edgeer n' takhilch nar
bolgon ulchluulekheer tuunii sakhil khur-
teesen, toslogdson takhilch nar bolokh
aarony khovguudiin ners boloi. gevch
nadab, abikhu nar sinain tsold ezenii omno
yes bus galyg orgokhdoo ezenii omno ukhsen
bilee. ted ur khuukhedgui baiv. tiimees
yelyeazar, itamar nar oorsdiin etseg aarony
omno takhilchaar ulchilzhee. ezen mosyetei
yarin, aildakhdaa lyevi ovgiig oirtuulan, ted-
niig takhilch aarond ulchluulekheer tuu-
nii omno bailga. ted asryn ulchilelig khi-
ikhiin tuld khurlyn maikhny omno tuund
bolon bukh chuulgand zoriulagdsan uurgu-
udiig biyeluulekh bolno. ted bas asryn
ulchilelig khiikhiin tuld izrailiin khovgu-
udiin uurguudiin khamt khurlyn maikhny
bukh kheregslig sakhikh boloi. ingeed chi
aaron bolon tuunii khovguuded lyevichu-
udiig ogokh yestoi. ted izrailiin khovgu-
udiin dundaas bukhleeree tuund ogogdson
azhguu. tiimees chi aaron ba tuunii khovgu-
udiig tomilzh, takhilchiin uurgiiig gutset-
guul. kharin oirtozh ochson gadnyn khu-
niig alakh yestoi gev. ezen dakhin mosyetei
yarin, aildakhdaa odoo kharagtun. izrailiin
khovguudiin dund umaig neegch uugan
buriin orond bi izrailiin khovguudiin dun-
daas lyevichuudiig avav. tiimees lyevichuud
n' miniikh baikh bolno. uchir n' bukh uu-
gan torogsod miniikh. yegipyetiin nutagt
bi bukh uugan torogsdiig tsokhin ustgasan
ter odor, khunees avakhuulaad adguus mal
khurtelkh izrailiin bukh uugan torogsdiig bi
ortoo ariusgasan. ted miniikh baikh bolno.
bi bol ezen mon gev. tegeed sinain tsold ezen
mosyetei yarin, aildakhdaa lyeviin khovgu-
udiig etsguudiinkh n' buluudeer, urguudaar
n' toologtun. neg sarta ba tuunees deesh
nasny er khuisten buriig chi tool gev. tiimees
oort n' tushaasan yesoor, ezenii ugin daguu
mosye tedniig toolov. lyeviin khovguud n'

nersiinkhee daguu gyershon, kokhat, myer-
ari nar yum. urguudynkhaa daguu gyer-
shony khovguudiin ners n' libni, shimyei bo-
good urguudyn daguu kokhatyn khovguud
n' amram, izkhar, khyebrn, uzziyel bogood
urguudynkhaa daguu myerariin khovguud n'
makhli, mushi nar baiv. edgeer n' oors-
diin etsguudiin buluudiin daguukh lyevichu-
udiin urguud bailaa. gyershonoos libnichu-
udiin urag, shimyeichuudiin urag garchee.
tedgeer n' gyershonchuudyn urguud boloi.
tednii toologdson erchuud buyuu neg sar-
tai ba tuunees deesh nasny toologdson er
khuistei khumuusiin too n' doloon myanga
tavan zuu baiv. gyershonchuudyn urguud
asryn ard baruun tald n' buudallakh yestoi
bailaa. gyershonchuudyn etsguudiin bu-
luudiin udirdagch n' layeln khuu yeliasaf
baiv. khurlyn maikhan dakh' gyershony
khovguudiin uuregt asar ba maikhan, tuunii
buteeleg ba khurlyn maikhny uudnii delgets,
asar, takhilyn shireeg toirson khashaany
khoshignuud bolon khashaany uudnii del-
gets, edgeeriin oosruud ba tedgeeriin ta-
laarkh bukh ulchleluud bagtazh bailaa.
kokhataas amramchuudyn urag, shimye-
ichuudiin urag, khyebrnchuudyn urag,
uzziyelchuudiin urag garchee. tedgeer
n' kokhatchuudyn urguud boloi. ariun
gazryn uurgiiig gutsetgegh, neg sarta
ba tuunees deesh nasny er khuistei khun
buriin too n' naiman myanga zurgan zuu
baiv. kokhatyn khovguudiin urguud n' as-
ryn omno tald buudallakh yestoi bailaa.
kokhatchuudyn urguudyn etsguudiin bulu-
udiin udirdagch n' uzziyeliin khuu yelizafan
bailaa. tednii uuregt avdar, shiree, den-
luunii suur', takhilyn shiree bolon oorsdi-
inkh n' kheregledge ariun gazryn kheregsl,
delgets ba tedgeeriin talaarkh bukh ulch-
leluud bagtazh bailaa. takhilch aarony
khuu yelyeazar n' lyeviin udirdagchdyn ter-
guun n' baisan bogood ariun gazryn uurgiiig
gutsetgeghchiig khyanadag bailaa. myer-
arias makhlichuudyn urag, mushichuudiin
urag garchee. tedgeer n' myerariin ur-
guud boloi. tednii neg sarta ba tuunees
deesh nasny toologdson bukh er khuist-
nii too n' zurgan myanga khoyer zuu
baiv. myerariin urguudyn etsguudiin bulu-
udiin udirdagch n' abikhailyn khuu zuriyel
baiv. ted asryn khoid tald buudallakh yestoi
bailaa. myerariin khovguudiin tomilogdson
uuregt asryn yas mod, tuunii khondlovch
modod, bagananuud, ugluruud, bukh
kheregsluud bolon tedgeert khamaarakh
uilchlel, khashaag toirson bagananuud,
ugluruudyn khamt tedgeeriin gadas ba oos-
ruud bagtazh bailaa. zuun tald asryn
urd naran mandakh zugt khurlyn maikhny
urd mosye, aaron ba tuunii khovguud
izrailiin khovguudiin khariutslagyn toloo ar-
iun gazryn uurgiiig gutsetgen buudallakh

yestoi bailaa. kharin oirtozh ochson gadny khun ukhekh yestoi baiv. ezenii ugeer mosye, aaron naryn toolson neg sartaï ba tuunees deesh nasny er khuisten bur, urguudaar toologdson lyevichuudiin bukh erchuud n' khorin khoyer myanga bailaa. tegeed ezen mosyed aildanizrailiin khovguudiin neg sartaï ba tuunees deesh nasny er khuistei uugan buriig toolzh, tednii nersiin toog av. bi bol ezen mon. chi minii toloo izrailiin khovguudiin dundakh bukh uugan torogsdiiin orond lyevichuudiig, izrailiin khovguudiin surgiin dundakh bukh uugan torogsdiiin orond lyevichuudiin surgiig avagtun gezh aildaa. tegeed mosye oort n' ezenii tushaasny daguu izrailiin khovguudiin dundakh bukh uugan torogsdiiig toolzhee. nersiin toogoor neg sartaï ba tuunees deesh nasny toologdson bukh uugan er khuistei erchuud n' khorin khoyer myanga khoyer zuun dalan gurav bailaa. tegeed ezen mosyetei yarin aildakhdaa izrailiin khovguudiin dundakh bukh uugan torogsod bolon lyevichuudiin surgiin orond lyevichuudiig avagtun. lyevichuud n' miniikh baikh bolno. bi bol ezen. lyevichuudees iluu garsan izrailiin khovguudiin khoyer zuun dalan gurvan uugan torogsdiiin zoliosond chi tolgoi tus burd tavan shyekyeliig avakh yestoi. tedgeeriig chi ariun gazryn shyekyeliin daguu avch (neg shyekyel n' khorin gyera), tednii dundakh iluu garagsdyn zolios bolokh ug mongiiig aaron bolon tuunii khovguuded og gev. tiinkhuu lyevichuudeer zolioslogdson kumuusees gadna iluu garagsdaas zoliosny mongiiig mosye avchee. izrailiin khovguudiin uugan torogsdoos tuunii avsan mongo n' ariun gazryn shyekyeliin daguu neg myanga gurvan zuun zharan tav bailaa. ingeed mosye ug zoliosny mongiiig ezenii tuund tushaasan yesoor, ezenii tushaalaar aaron bolon tuunii khovguuded ogov.

4

tegeed ezen mosye bolon aarontai yarin, aildakhdaa lyeviin khovguudiin dundaas kokhatyn ur udmyn toollogyg khiizh, tednii urguudaar n', etsguudiinkh n' buluudeer, guchin nasnaas deesh bur tavin nas khurtelkh, khurlyn maikhand azhil khiikheer uilchleld orokh bugdiig tool. khurlyn maikhand kokhatyn ur udmyn khiikh khamgiin ariun zuilstei kholbogdokh azhil n' ene boloi. kluarang nuukh uyed aaron bolon tuunii khovguud dotogsh orzh, delgetsiin khoshgiig buulgan avch, tuugeer gerschleliin avdryg buteekh yestoi. ted tuun deer dalain gakhain ar'san buteelgiig tav'zh, deeguur n' khovkhokh daavuugaar buteegeed, damnuurguudyg n' shurguulna. orshikhuin talkhny shireen deeguur ted khokh daavuugaar buteetz, tuun deer tavag, sav bolon takhilyn

tagsh, undaan orgold zoriulsan ayaganuudyg tavikh ba shireen deer baingyn talkh baikh yestoi azhguu. edgeeriu deeguur ted chas ulaan daavuugaar buteetz, dalain gakhain ar'san buteegeltei adil burzh, damnuurguudyg n' shurguulna. tegeed ted khokh daavuu avch, gereltuulegh denluunii suriig denluunuudtei n' khamt, mon tuunii chimkhuuruud, tuunii tosguuruudyg, tuund kheregledeg tosnii bukh savnuudyg buteetz, tuunii bolon bukh kheregsluudiig dalain gakhain ar'san buteelgend oroozh, tuuniiigee damnuurgan deer tavikh azhguu. altan takhilyn shireen deeguur ted khokh daavuugaar buteetz, tuunii dalain gakhain ar'san buteelgeer buteegeed, damnuurguudyg n' shurguulna. ted ariun gazart oorsdiin kheregledeg uilchleliin bukh kheregsluudiig avch, tedgeeriig khokh daavuund oroozh, dalain gakhain ar'san buteelgeer buteetz, damnuurgan deer tavikh boloi. tegeed ted takhilyn shireenees unsiiig n' zailuulzh, deeguur n' nil yagaan daavuugaar buteene. ted mon tuun deer oorsdiin uilchleldee kheregledeg, tuuntei kholbogdokh bukh kheregsluud bolokh boipor, seree, utguur, khuluud, takhilyn shireenii bukh kheregsluig taviad, deeguur n' dalain gakhain ar'san buteelgeer buteetz, damnuurguudyg n' shurguulna. aaron ba tuunii khovguud ariun yums, ariun gazryn bukh edleliig buteetz duusakhad, kluaran nuukh bolson uyed tedgeeriig avch yavakhaar kokhatyn khovguud irekh yestoi. ingesneer ted ariun yumsad khurch, ukhekhgui baikh yum. edgeer n' kokhatyn khovguudiin avch yavakh yestoi khurlyn maikhan dakh' zuils yum. takhilch aarony khuu yelyeazaryn khariutslaga bol gereltuulgiin tos, ankhiluun utlaga bolon baingyn ideen orgol, toslokh tos, ariun gazar bolon tuunii kheregsluun khamt bukh asar, tuunii dotorkh bukhni khariutslaga yum gev. tegeed ezen mosye bolon aarontai yarin, aildakhdaa kokhatchuudyn urguudyn ovgiig lyevichuudiin dundaas tasrakhyg buu zovshoor. kharin ted khamgiin ariun yumsad khurekh uyedee ukhekhgui, am'd baikhyn tuld uuniiig tedend khii. aaron bolon tuunii khovguud dotogsh oron, khun tus burd oorsdiinkh n' azhil bolon achaag zazh ogogtun. kharin ted dotogsh orzh, ariun yumsyg khormyn todii ch kharakh yesgui bogood es bogoos ted ukhekh boloi gelee. tegeed ezen mosyetei yarin, aildakhdaa mon gyershony khovguudiin toollogyg tednii etsguudiinkh n' buluudeer n', urguudaar n' guchin nasnaas deesh tavin nas khurtelkh, khurlyn maikhand azhil khiikheer uilchleld orokh bugded yavuulan, chi tedniig toologtun. uilchlel bolon zookhod gyershonchuudyn urguudyn uilchlel n' ene boloi. ted asar, khurlyn maikhny khoshgiig tuunii bureesin khamt, oroi deer n' baidag dalain gakhain

ar'san buteelig, khurlyn maikhny udnii delgets, khashaany khoshignuud ba asryn ergen toiron dakh' ug khashaany khaal-gany uuden dekh delgets bolon takhilyn shiree, tedgeeriin oosruud, tedgeert kheregledekh bukh kheregsluudiig avch yavna. khiigdsen baikh yestoi bukhniig ted guitset-gekh yestoi boloi. gyershonchuudyn khovgu-udiin bukh achaa bolon bukh azhil dakh' tednii bukh uilchlel n' aaron bolon tuunii khovguudiin tushaalaar guitsetgegedekh yestoi. ta nar tedend uureg bolgon bukh achaa n' zaazh ogogtun. ene n' khurlyn maikhan dakh' gyershonchuudyn khovgu-udiin urguudyn uilchlel bogood tednii uureg n' takhilch aarony khuu itamaryn udirldagan dor baikh boloi. myerariin khovgu-udiin khuv'd gevel, chi tedniig urguudaar n', etsguudiinkh n' buluudeer n', guchin nasnaas deesh bur tavin nas khurteikh, khurlyn maikhny azhlyg khiikheer uilchleld orokh khun buriig toologtun. khurlyn maikhan dakh' tednii bukh uilchleld tednii achaa uureg n' asryn dunznuud, tuunii khondlovch modod, bagananuud bolon ugluruud, ergen toirny khashaany bagananuud bolon tedgeeriin ugluruud, gadasnuud, oosruud, tedgeeriin bukh kheregsluud bolon tedgeeriin bukh uilchleliin khamt baikh yum. mon khun tus burd avch yavakh yestoi torol zuil buriig n' nereer n' zaazh ogogtun. ene bol takhilch aarony khuu itamaryn udirldagan dor khurlyn maikhan dakh' tednii bukh uilchleliin daguu khiikh myerariin khovguudiin urguudyn uilchlel yum gev. tiimees mosye, aaron bolon chuulgary udirdagchid kokhatchuudyn khovgu-udiig tednii urguudaar n', etsguudiinkh n' buluudeer, guchin nasnaas deesh bur tavin nas khurteikh, khurlyn maikhand azhil khiikheer uilchleld orson khun buriig toolov. tednii urguudaar toologdson erchuud n' khoyer myanga doloos zuun tav' bailaa. edgeer n' mosyegeer damzhuulan ezenii tushaalyn daguu mosye, aaron naryn toolson, khurlyn maikhand uilchilzh baisan khun bur buyuu kokhatchuudyn urguudyn toologdson erchuud bailaa. gyershony khovguudees tednii urguudaar n', etsguudiinkh n' buluudeer, guchin nasnaas deesh bur tavin nas khurteikh, khurlyn maikhny azhil khiikheer uilchleld orson khun bukhnen toologdov. tednii urguudaar, etsguudiinkh n' buluudeer toologdson erchuud n' khoyer myanga zurgaan zuun guch baiv. edgeer n' ezenii tushaalyn daguu mosye, aaron naryn toolson, khurlyn maikhand uilchilzh baisan khun bur buyuu gyershony khovguudiin urguudyn toologdson khumuus bailaa. myerariin khovguudees tednii urguudaar n', etsguudiinkh n' buluudeer, guchin nasnaas deesh bur tavin nas khurteikh, khurlyn maikhand azhil khiikheer uilchleld

orson khun bukhnen toologdov. tednii urguudaar toologdson erchuud n' gurvan myanga khoyer zuu baiv. edgeer n' mosyegeer damzhuulan ezenii tushaalyn daguu mosye, aaron naryn toolson, myerariin khovgu-udiin urguudyn toologdson khumuus bailaa. mosye, aaron bolon izrailiin udirdagchdyn toolson toollogod lyevichuudiin toologdson bukh khumuus n' tedgeeriin urguudaar, etsguudiinkh n' buluudeer, khurlyn maikhan dakh' zookh azhil bolon uilchleliin azhlyg khiikheer orzh chadakh guchin nasnaas deesh bur tavin nas khurteikh khun bur bailaa. tednii toologdson erchuud n' naiman myanga tavan zuun naya baiv. mosyegeer damzhuulsan ezenii tushaalyn daguu khun bur ooriin uilchlel bolon zookh azhlaaraa toologdzhee. tiimees edgeer n' mosyed ezenii tushaasan yesoor tuunii toolson khumuus bailaa.

5

tegeed ezen mosyetei yarin, aildakhdaa uyaman ovchin, goozhilttoi bolon ukhsen khunees bolzh buzartsan alivaa khuniig khuarangaas gadagsh gargan yavuulakhgy izrailiin khovguuded tushaagtun. er, em gelgui chi gargan yavuul. dund n' bi orshizh bui tednii khuarang tedneer buzarlulakhguin tuld chi tedniig khuarangaas gargagtun gelee. izrailiin khovguud tunchlen khiizh, tedniig khuarangiin gadna gargav. ezenii mosyed aildsan yesoor izrailiin khovguud tinkhuu khiiv. tegeed ezen mosyetei yarin aildakhdaa izrailiin khovgu-uded khandan er, em alivaa khun khund yamar negen gem khiizh, ezenii esreg terselvel, ter khun gemten bolno. ter khun uildsen nugluudee khuleen zovshoorch uchrul-san khokhirlynkhoo nokhon tolboriig buren khiizh, uun deeree dakhizh tavny negiig n' nemen, tuuniigee khokhilogchid ogokh yestoi. gevch kherev khokhirlyn nokhon tolbor khiigdekhh khamaatan ug khokhilogchid baikhgui bol khokhirlyn toloo khiigdsen nokhon tolbor n' ter khunii tolookh evleruullig khiikheer ashiglasan evleruulliin khutsaas gadna takhilchid zoriulagdan ezend ochikh yestoi. mon takhilchid ogokh izrailiin khovguudiin bukh ariun belguuded khamaarakh khandiv bur tuuniikh baikh yum. tiimees khun buriin ariun beleg n' tuuniikh bogood alivaa khunii takhilchid ogokh yum bur n' tuuniikh bolno gezh khel gev. tegeed ezen mosyetei yarin, aildakhdaa izrailiin khovguudtei yarin tedend iinkhuu kheltugei. kherev khen negen khunii ekhner tooroldozh, nokhortoo unench bus baizh, oor khun tuuntei khur'tsal uildeed, ene yavdal nokhriinkh n' nudnees daldlagdsan bogood khediigeer onookh emegtei ooriigoo buzarlaskan ch

ter n' ilchlegdeegui ba tuunii esreg yamar ch gerch baikhgui, uildel deeree ter barigdaagui avaas, kherev nokhort n' khardakh setgel toron, ekhner n' ooriigoo buzarlaskan uyd ter ekhneree khardval, esvel nokhort n' khardakh setgel toron, ekhner n' ooriigoo buzarlaagui baikhad ekhneree khardval, ter khun ooriin ekhneriig takhilchid avchrakh bogood mon tuunii toloo orgol bolgon yefagiin aravny neg arvain gurilyg avchrakh yestoi. ene n' khardaltyn ideen orgol ba gem buruugiin sanuulga, dursgalyn ideen orgol bolokh uchir ter uun deer tos asgazh bolokhgui, gugel ch tavikh yesgui. tegeed takhilch, onookh emegteig oirtuulan avchirch, ezenii omno tuuniig zogsoono. takhilch shavar savand ariun usyg khizh avaad, asryn shalan deerkh shoronoos avch tuuniigee usand khiine. tegeed takhilch ter emegteig ezenii omno zogsoogood, emegtein tolgoon usiig zadgai tav'zh, khardaltyn ideen orgol bolokh dursgalyn ideen orgoliig gart n' tavina. takhilchiin gart kharaal avchrakh gashuun us baikh boloi. takhilch onookh emegteiger tangarag taviulaad, ter emegteid nkherev yamar ch er khun chamtai uutaagui bogood nokhriinkhoo dor baigaa chi buzar yavdal uruu tooroogui baikh avaas kharaal avchrakh ene gashuun usnaas chi choloolodokh boltugai. kharin kherev chi nokhriin dor baidag atal tooron, ooriigoo buzarlaskan, nokhroos chin' ondoo er khun chamtai khur'tsal uildsen baikh avaas, (tegeed takhilch monookh emegteiger kharaalyn tangargiig taviulaad, emegteid khandan) ezen guyayg chin' khataan, khevliig chin' khaaloon, ard olny chin' dund chamaig kharaal, tangarag bolgokh boltugai. kharaal avchrakh ene us khodoodond chin' orzh, khevliig chin' khaaloon, guyayg chin' khataagz gene. nookh emegtei namyen, amyen z kheemen khelek yestoi. takhilch edgeer kharaaluudyg khaalomal nomd bicheed, tuuniigee gashuun usand ugaan arilgakh boloi. tegeed ter kharaal avchrakh gashuun usyg emegteid uulgana. ingesneer kharaalyg avchrakh gashuun us tuunii biyed oron, gashuuny bii bolgokh azhguu. takhilch onookh emegtein garaas khardaltyn ideen orgoliig avch, ug ideen orgoliig ezenii omno dallan, takhilyn shireend avchirna. takhilch dursgalyn orgol bolgon ideen orgoloos atgy avch, tuuniig takhilyn shireen deer shataan uugiulaad, daraa n' ter emegteid usyg uulgakh boloi. emegteid usyg uulgakhad, kherev ter emegtei ooriigoo buzarlaskan, nokhortoo unench bus baisan bol kharaal avchrakh us tuunii biyed oron gashuuny bii bolgokh ba tuunii khevlii khaaloon, guya n' khatazh, ter emegtei ard olnykhoo dund kharaal bolokh boloi. kharin kherev onookh emegtei ooriigoo buzarlaagui bogood tsever

baikh avaas ter choloologdozh, zhirem-slekh chadvar n' kheveeree baina. ene bol khardaltyn khaal' yum. ekhner n' nokhriin door baidag atal toorch, ooriigoo buzarlakhad, esvel nokhort n' khardakh setgel torokhod ter ekhneree khardazh, ter emegteig ezenii omno zogsookh ba takhilch ene bukh khaalig emegteid kheregzhuulekh azhguu. tsashilbal, nokhor n' gem buruugaas choloologdozh, kharin emegtei gem buruugaa uurekh bolno gele.

6

ezen dakhin mosyetei yarin, aildakhdaa izrailiin khovguudtei yarin tedend iin kheltugei. er, em alivaa khun ooriigoo ezend zoriulakhaar naziryn tangarag bolokh onsgoi tangargiig orgokh avaas, ter khun dars bolon khatuu undaag tseerlezh, dars, esvel khatuu undaagaar khaigdsen tsuug ul khereglen, usan uzmiin shuusiig ch ul uun, shine buyuu khataasan usan uzmiig ch idezh ul bolno. tusgaarlaltynkhaa bukh odruded tereer usan uzmiin modny urees n' avaad khal'syg n' ch khurtel yamar ch butegdekhuniig idezh bolokhgui. tuunii tusgaarlaltyn tangargiin bukh odruded tolgoid n' tongorog khurgezh bolokhgui. ezend ooriigoo tusgaarlaskan odruid n' duustal tereer ariun baikh yestoi. tolgoinkhoo usig ter urt urguulakh boloi. ezend tusgaarlagsdan bukh odruded tereer ukhsen khund oirtozh bolokhgui. oriin etseg, ekh, akh, egch duug ch nas barakh uyd ter ooriigoo tednii toloo buzarlakh yesgui. uchir n' ezend tusgaarlagsdan n' tuunii tolgoi deer baigaa bilee. tusgaarlaltyn bukh odruded tereer ezend ariun boloi. gevch kherev tuunii derged khun genet ukhez, tereer zoriulagsdan ustei tolgoigoo buzarlaskan tokhioldold tsevershikh odroo ter usee khusakh yestoi. ter doloo dakh' odort usee khusakh boloi. tegeed ter naim dakh' odor takhilchid, khurlyn maikhny uudent khoyer khuurzygene, esvel khoyer zaluu tagtaag avchrakh yestoi. takhilch negiig n' nugliin tolookh takhild, nogoog n' shataalt takhild zoriuland orgozh, ukhsen khunees bolson nugliinkh n' tukhaid tuunii toloo evluruuliig khiine. yag ter odor monookh khun tolgoigoo ariusgan, naziraar baikh odrudee ezend zoriulzh, gemiin tolookh takhild neg nastai er khurga avchirna. kharin tuunii tusgaarlalt buzartsan tul ur'dyn odruid n' tootsogdokhgui bolno. ene bol naziryn khaal' bogood ter khunii tusgaarlaltyn odruid dusakhad ter khurlyn maikhny uudent takhilyg avchrakh yestoi. ter khun takhilaa ezend orgono. ingekhidee shataalt takhild zoriulan neg nastai sogoggui er khurga negiig, nugliin tolookh takhild zoriulan neg nastai sogoggui okhin khurga negiig, eviin takhild zoriulan

sogoggui khuts negiig, mon tostoi khol'son sain gurilyn isgeegui boov, tos turkhsen isgeegui talkh neg sagsyg, tedgeeriin ideen orgol bolon undaan orgoliin khamt orgokh boloi. tegeed takhilch tedgeeriig ezenii omno avchrakh bogood ter khunii nugliin tolookh takhil bolon shataalt takhilyg orgokh boloi. ter bas ezend eviin takhilyn orgol bolgon khutsyg, sagstai isgeegui talkhny khamt orgokh bogood uunii negen adil takhilch, ideen orgol bolon undaan orgoliig n' orgokh azhguu. tegeed ug nazir n' oriin tolgoiin zoriulagdsan usiig khurlyn maikhny uudent khusazh, tolgoinkhoo zoriulagdsan usiig avan, eviin takhilyn orgoliin doorkh gald khiine. takhilch khutsyn chanasan dalyg, sagsnaas isgeegui neg boov bolon isgeegui neg takhilyg avch, tedgeeriig naziryn gar deer zoriulagdsan usee khusanykh n' daraa tavina. tegeed takhilch tedgeeriig ezenii omno dallakh takhil bolgon dallakh azhguu. ene n' dallan orgoson ovchuu bolon orgogdson guyan khamt takhilchid ariun boloi. uunii daraa nazir n' darsyg uuzh bolno. ene bol khiizh chadakh yuman deeree nemelt bolgon, tusgaarlaltyn yesoor ezend ooriin orgoliig tangaraglagch naziryn khaal' yum. tiimees ter orgoson tangargaa tusgaarlaltyn khuuliin daguu khiikh yestoi. tegeed ezen mosyetei yarin, aildakhdad aaron bolon tuunii khovguudtei yarin izrailiin khovguudiig ta nar ingezh yeroogtun. ta nar tedend khandan nezen chamaig yeroon, sakhikh boltugai. ezen chinii deer oriin nuuriig gereltuulzh, chamd niguulsengui khandakh boltugai. ezen oriin nuur tsaraig cham uruu orgon, chamd amar amgalang ogokh boltugaizkhemeen khel. tiinkhuu ted minii neriig izrailiin khovguudiin deer duudakh bogood tegekhd bi tedniig yerookh bolno gev.

7

mosye asryg bosgozh duussan ter odoo tuuniig toslon, bukh taviig, takhilyn shiree bolon tuunii bukh khergeseltei n' khamt tuuniig ariusgasan yum. ter bas tedgeeriig tosolzh, ariusgav. tegeed izrailiin udirdagchid bolokh etsguudiin buluudiin terguulegchid takhilyg orgov. (ted bol ovguudn udirdagchid baisan bogood toologdson khumuusiig ted terguulzh bailaa). ted oorsdiin takhilyg ezenii omno avchirsan n' khoyer udirdagchiin dund neg tereg, khun tus burd neg ukher buyuu zurgaas bukkeegtei tereg, arvan khoyer ukher bolov. tedgeeriig asryn omno avchrav. tegtel ezen mosyetei yarin, aildakhdad edgeer zuilsiig khurlyn maikhny uilchleld kheriglekhiin tuld tednees khuleen av. tedgeeriig chi lyevichuuded, uilchleliinkh n' daguu khun burd ogogtun gelee. tiimees mosye teregnuud

bolon ukhruudiig avch, tedgeeriig lyevichuuded ogov. gyershony khovguuded tednii uilchleliinkh n' daguu khoyer tereg, dorvon ukhriig ogson bogood myerariin khovguuded uilchleliinkh n' daguu dorvon tereg, naiman ukhriig ogchee. ted takhilch aarony khuu itamaryn udirldagan dor baidag bailaa. kharin kokhatyn khovguuded tereer yuug ch ogsongui. uchir n' ted moron deeree ariun zuilsiig avch yavakh uilchleliig khiideg baiv. takhilyn shireeg tosolson odor udirdagchid uund zoriulaltyn takhilyg orgov. tiinkhuu udirdagchid takhilyn shireenii omno takhilaa orgov. tegekhd ezen mosyedtakhilyn shireenii zoriulaltand odor bur neg udirdagch takhilaa avchran, ted takhiluudaa orgog gev. ankhy odor orgoloo avchirsan negen bol iuda ovgiin amminadabyn khuu nakhshon baiv. tuunii orgol n' ariun gazryn shyekyeliin daguu neg zuun guchin shyekyeliin zhintei neg mongon tavag, dalan shyekyeliin neg mongon tagsh baisan bogood tedgeeriin al' al' n' ideen orgold zoriulan tostoi khol'son sain gurilaar duuren baiv. bas duuren utlagatai arvan shyekyeliin altan boipor neg, shataalt takhild zoriulan neg bukh, neg khuts, neg nastai neg er khurga, nugliin tolookh takhild zoriulan neg ukhna, eviin takhilyn orgold zoriulan khoyer ukher, tavan khuts, tavan ukhna, neg nastai tavan er khurga bailaa. ene n' amminadabyn khuu nakhshony orgol baiv. khoyer dakh' odor n' issakharyn udirdagch zuaryn khuu nyetanyel orgol avchrav. tuunii avchirsan orgol n' ariun gazryn shyekyeliin daguu neg zuun guchin shyekyeliin zhintei neg mongon tavag, dalan shyekyeliin neg mongon tagsh baisan bogood tedgeeriin al' al' n' ideen orgold zoriulan tostoi khol'son sain gurilaar duuren baiv. bas duuren utlagatai arvan shyekyeliin altan boipor neg, shataalt takhild zoriulan neg bukh, neg khuts, neg nastai neg er khurga, nugliin tolookh takhild zoriulan neg ukhna, eviin takhilyn orgold zoriulan khoyer ukher, tavan khuts, tavan ukhna, neg nastai tavan er khurga bailaa. ene n' zuaryn khuu nyetanyelyn orgol baiv. gurav dakh' odor n' zyebuluny khovguudiin udirdagch khyelony khuu yeliab baiv. tuunii orgol n' ariun gazryn shyekyeliin daguu neg zuun guchin shyekyeliin zhintei neg mongon tavag, dalan shyekyeliin neg mongon tagsh baisan bogood tedgeeriin al' al' n' ideen orgold zoriulan tostoi khol'son sain gurilaar duuren baiv. bas duuren utlagatai arvan shyekyeliin altan boipor neg, shataalt takhild zoriulan neg bukh, neg khuts, neg nastai neg er khurga, nugliin tolookh takhild zoriulan neg ukhna, eviin takhilyn orgold zoriulan khoyer ukher, tavan khuts, tavan ukhna, neg nastai tavan er khurga bailaa. ene n' khyelony khuu yeliabyn orgol baiv. dorov dekh odor n' ryeubyenii khovguudiin

udirdagch, shyedeyurn khuu yelizur baiv. tuunii orgol n' ariun gazryn shyekyeliin daguu neg zuun guchin shyekyeliin zhintei neg mongon tavag, dalan shyekyeliin neg mongon tagsh baisan bogood tedgeeriin al' al' n' ideen orgold zoriulan tostoi khol'son sain gurilaar duuren baiv. bas duuren utlagatai arvan shyekyeliin altan boipor neg, shataalt takhild zoriulan neg bukh, neg khuts, neg nastai neg er khurga, nugliin tolookh takhild zoriulan neg ukhna, eviin takhilyn orgold zoriulan khoyer ukher, tavan khuts, tavan ukhna, neg nastai tavan er khurga bailaa. ene n' shyedeyurn khuu yelizurn orgol baiv. tav dakh' odor n' simyeony khuukhduudiin udirdagch, zurishaddain khuu shyelumiyei baiv. tuunii orgol n' ariun gazryn shyekyeliin daguu neg zuun guchin shyekyeliin zhintei neg mongon tavag, dalan shyekyeliin neg mongon tagsh baisan bogood tedgeeriin al' al' n' ideen orgold zoriulan tostoi khol'son sain gurilaar duuren baiv. bas duuren utlagatai arvan shyekyeliin altan boipor neg, shataalt takhild zoriulan neg bukh, neg khuts, neg nastai neg er khurga, nugliin tolookh takhild zoriulan neg ukhna, eviin takhilyn orgold zoriulan khoyer ukher, tavan khuts, tavan ukhna, neg nastai tavan er khurga bailaa. ene n' zurishaddain khuu shyelumiyei baiv. zurgaa dakh' odor n' gadyn khovguudiin udirdagch, dyeuyeliin khuu yeliasaf baiv. tuunii orgol n' ariun gazryn shyekyeliin daguu neg zuun guchin shyekyeliin zhintei neg mongon tavag, dalan shyekyeliin neg mongon tagsh baisan bogood tedgeeriin al' al' n' ideen orgold zoriulan tostoi khol'son sain gurilaar duuren baiv. bas duuren utlagatai arvan shyekyeliin altan boipor neg, shataalt takhild zoriulan neg bukh, neg khuts, neg nastai neg er khurga, nugliin tolookh takhild zoriulan neg ukhna, eviin takhilyn orgold zoriulan khoyer ukher, tavan khuts, tavan ukhna, neg nastai tavan er khurga bailaa. ene n' dyeuyeliin khuu yeliasafyn orgol baiv. doloo dakh' odor n' yefraimyn khovguudiin udirdagch, ammikhudyn khuu yelishama baiv. tuunii orgol n' ariun gazryn shyekyeliin daguu neg zuun guchin shyekyeliin zhintei neg mongon tavag, dalan shyekyeliin neg mongon tagsh baisan bogood tedgeeriin al' al' n' ideen orgold zoriulan tostoi khol'son sain gurilaar duuren baiv. bas duuren utlagatai arvan shyekyeliin altan boipor neg, shataalt takhild zoriulan neg bukh, neg khuts, neg nastai neg er khurga, nugliin tolookh takhild zoriulan neg ukhna, eviin takhilyn orgold zoriulan khoyer ukher, tavan khuts, tavan ukhna, neg nastai tavan er khurga bailaa. ene n' ammikhudyn khuu yelishamagiin orgol baiv. naim dakh' odor manassyegiin khovguudiin udirdagch, pyedakhzurn khuu

gamaliyei baiv. tuunii orgol n' ariun gazryn shyekyeliin daguu neg zuun guchin shyekyeliin zhintei neg mongon tavag, dalan shyekyeliin neg mongon tagsh baisan bogood tedgeeriin al' al' n' ideen orgold zoriulan tostoi khol'son sain gurilaar duuren baiv. bas duuren utlagatai arvan shyekyeliin altan boipor neg, shataalt takhild zoriulan neg bukh, neg khuts, neg nastai neg er khurga, nugliin tolookh takhild zoriulan neg ukhna, eviin takhilyn orgold zoriulan khoyer ukher, tavan khuts, tavan ukhna, neg nastai tavan er khurga bailaa. ene n' pyedakhzurn khuu gamaliyeln orgol baiv. yes dekh odor n' byeniaminy khovguudiin udirdagch, gidyeoniin khuu abidan baiv. tuunii orgol n' ariun gazryn shyekyeliin daguu neg zuun guchin shyekyeliin zhintei neg mongon tavag, dalan shyekyeliin neg mongon tagsh baisan bogood tedgeeriin al' al' n' ideen orgold zoriulan tostoi khol'son sain gurilaar duuren baiv. bas duuren utlagatai arvan shyekyeliin altan boipor neg, shataalt takhild zoriulan neg bukh, neg khuts, neg nastai neg er khurga, nugliin tolookh takhild zoriulan neg ukhna, eviin takhilyn orgold zoriulan khoyer ukher, tavan khuts, tavan ukhna, neg nastai tavan er khurga bailaa. ene n' gidyeoniin khuu abidan orgol baiv. arav dakh' odor n' dany khovguudiin udirdagch, ammishaddain khuu akhiyezyer baisan. tuunii orgol n' ariun gazryn shyekyeliin daguu neg zuun guchin shyekyeliin zhintei neg mongon tavag, dalan shyekyeliin neg mongon tagsh baisan bogood tedgeeriin al' al' n' ideen orgold zoriulan tostoi khol'son sain gurilaar duuren baiv. bas duuren utlagatai arvan shyekyeliin altan boipor neg, shataalt takhild zoriulan neg bukh, neg khon', neg nastai neg er khurga, nugliin tolookh takhild zoriulan neg ukhna, eviin takhilyn orgold zoriulan khoyer ukher, tavan khuts, tavan ukhna, neg nastai tavan er khurga bailaa. ene n' ammishaddain khuu akhiyezyeriin orgol baiv. arvan neg dekh odor n' ashyerny khovguudiin udirdagch, okhrany khuu pagiyel baiv. tuunii orgol n' ariun gazryn shyekyeliin daguu neg zuun guchin shyekyeliin zhintei neg mongon tavag, dalan shyekyeliin neg mongon tagsh baisan bogood tedgeeriin al' al' n' ideen orgold zoriulan tostoi khol'son sain gurilaar duuren baiv. bas duuren utlagatai arvan shyekyeliin altan boipor neg, shataalt takhild zoriulan neg bukh, neg khon', neg nastai neg er khurga, nugliin tolookh takhild zoriulan neg ukhna, eviin takhilyn orgold zoriulan khoyer ukher, tavan khuts, tavan ukhna, neg nastai tavan er khurga bailaa. ene n' okhrany khuu pagiyeln orgol baiv. arvan khoyer dakh' odor n' naftaliin khovguudiin udirdagch, yenany khuu akhira baiv. tuunii orgol n' ariun gazryn shyekyeliin daguu neg

zuun guchin shyekyeliin zhintei neg mongon tavag, dalan shyekyeliin neg mongon tagsh baisan bogood tedgeeriin al' al' n' ideen orgold zoriulan tostoi khol'son sain gurilaar duuren baiv. bas duuren utlagatai arvan shyekyeliin altan boipor neg, shataalt takhild zoriulan neg ukher, neg khon', neg nastai neg er khurga, nugliin tolookh takhild zoriulan neg ukhna, eviin takhilyn orgold zoriulan khoyer ukher, tavan khuts, tavan ukhna, neg nastai tavan er khurga bailaa. ene n' yenany khuu akhiraagiin orgol baiv. edgeer n' takhilyn shireeg tosolson odor izrailiin udirdagchdaas uund orgoson zoriualtyn takhil bailaa. uund: arvan khoyer mongon tavag, arvan khoyer mongon tagsh, arvan khoyer altan boipor, mongon tavag burin zhin n' neg zuun guchin shyekyel bogood tagsh bur n' dalan shyekyel baiv. bukh mongon kheregsel n' ariun gazryn shyekyeliin daguu khoyer myanga dorvon zuun shyekyel bailaa. duuren utlagatai arvan khoyer altan boiporyn zhin n' ariun gazryn shyekyeliin daguu tus bur arvan shyekyel bogood boiporuudyn bukh alt n' zuun khorin shyekyel bailaa. shataalt takhild zoriulsan bukh ukher n' arvan khoyer bukh bogood arvan khoyer khuts, neg nastai arvan khoyer er khurga ideen orgoluudiinkhee khamt, nugliin tolookh takhild zoriulsan arvan khoyer ukhna, eviin takhilyn orgold zoriulsan bukh ukher n' khorin dorvon bukh bogood zharan khuts, zharan ukhna, neg nastai zharan er khurga bailaa. ene n' takhilyn shireeg tosolsony daraa tuund orgokh zoriualtyn takhil baiv. mosye tuuntei yarikhaar khurlyn maikhand orokhod, gerchleliin avdran deer baisan orshooliin suudlyn deerees, khoyer khyerubyn dundaas oortei n' yariikh duug ter sonsov. tiinkhuu ter tuuntei yarilaa.

8

tegekhed ezen mosyetei yarin, aildakhdaa aarontai yarin, tuund chamaig denluunuudiig bairluulan asaakhad doloon denluu n' denluunii suuriin omnokhiig gereltuulne khemeen khel gev. aaron tiinkhuu khiizh, mosyed ezenii tushaasan yesoor denluunii suuriin omnokhiig gereltuulekheer denluunuudiig asaav. denluunii suuriin uran khiits n' gevel altyg davtazh khiisen azhil bailaa. suuriasaa tsetsguudiig n' khurtel davtazh khiisen baiv. mosyed ezenii uzuulsen zagvaryn daguu ter denluunii suurig khiisen bilee. ezen mosyetei dakhin yarin, aildakhdaa izrailiin khovguudiin dundaas lyevichuudiig avch, tedniig tseverle. tedniig tseverlekhiin tuld uuniiig chi tendend khiigtun. tednii deer tsevershuulegch usyg tsats. ted bukh biyeiinkhee usig tongorgoor khusazh, khuvtsasnuudaa

ugaag, tegeed ted tsever bolno. tegeed tedneer neg bukhgy, tostoi khol'son sain gurilan ideen orgolinkh n' khamt avakhuulakh yestoi. khoyer dakh' bukhgy chi nugliin tolookh takhild zoriulan avagtun. chi lyevichuudiig khurlyn maikhny omno avchragtun. mon izrailiin khovguudiin bukh chuulganyg tsugluulan, lyevichuudiig ezenii omno avchir. izrailiin khovguud lyevichuudiin deer garaa tavikh yestoi. tegeed ezenii uilchlelig guitsetgekheer beltgedgekhiin tuld lyevichuudiig izrailiin khovguudiin dundaas dallakh orgol bolgon aaron tedniig ezenii omno avchirna. tegeed lyevichuud bukhnuudyn tolgoon deer garaa tav'sny daraa, lyevichuudiin toloo evleruulliig khiikhiin tuld negiig n' nugliin tolookh takhil bolgon, nogoog n' shataalt takhil bolgon ezend orgogtun. chi mon lyevichuudiig aaron bolon tuunii khovguudiin omno zogsoozh tedniig ezend dallakh orgol bolgon avchir. ingezh chi lyevichuudiig izrailiin khovguudiin dundaas tusgaarlakh ba lyevichuud miniikh bolno. uunii daraa lyevichuud khurlyn maikhand uilchlelig khiikheer orzh bolokh boloi. kharin chi tedniig tseverlen, tedniig dallakh orgol bolgon avchrakh yestoi. uchir n' ted izrailiin khovguudiin dundaas nadad bukhleeree ogogdson boloi. umaig ankh neegch uugan buuriin orond, izrailiin bukh khovguudiin uugan torogsdiiin orond bi tedniig ortoo avsan. uchir n' izrailiin khovguudiin dundakh khun, malynd dotorkh alivaa uugan torogsod n' miniikh. yegipyetiin nutagt bukh uugan torogsdiiig bi ustgasan ter odor bi tedniig ortoo ariusgasan boloi. kharin bi izrailiin khovguudiin dundakh alivaa uugan torogsdiiin orond lyevichuudiig avsan. khurlyn maikhand izrailiin khovguudiin uilchlelig guitsetguulekheer, izrailiin khovguudiin omnoos evleruulliig khiilekheer bi lyevichuudiig izrailiin khovguudiin dundaas avan, aaron bolon tuunii khovguuded beleg bolgon ogson boloi. ingesneer izrailiin khovguud ariun gazart oirtan ochsonoos bolzh izrailiin khovguudiin dund gai gamshig uchrakhgui baikh yum gelee. mosye, aaron bolon izrailiin khovguudiin bukh chuulgan lyevichuuded tiinkhuu uildlee. lyevichuudiin talaar ezenii mosyed tushaasan bukhonii daguu izrailiin khovguud tendend tiinkhuu khiiv. lyevichuud bas oorsdiigoog nuglees tsevershuulen, khuvtsaa ugazhee. aaron tedniig ezenii omno dallakh orgol bolgon avchrav. aaron tedniig tseverlekhiin tuld tednii toloo evleruulliig khiilee. uunii daraa aaron bolon tuunii khovguudiin omno khurlyn maikhand uilchlelee khiikheer lyevichuud dotogsh orov. lyevichuudiin tukhaid ezenii mosyed tushaasan yesoor ted uldev. ezen mosyetei yarin, aildakhdaa ene bol lyevichuuded khamaarakh zuil bo-

good khorin tav bolon tuunees deesh nasnykhan khurlyn maikhand uilchleliin azhlyg guitssetgekheer orokh yestoi. gevch tavin nas khureed ted uilchleliin azhlaas chooloologdokh ba tsaashid azhillazh bolokhgui. khediigeer ted duu nartaa khurlyn maikhand uurgee sakhikhad n' tusalzkh bolokh bolovch oorsdoo yamar ch azhil khiizh bolokhgui. lyevichuuded tednii uuregtei kholbogduulan iinkhuu khiigtun gev.

9

tedniig yegipyetiin nutgaas garsny daraa khoyer dakh' zhillin ekhnii sard sinain tsold ezen mosyetei ingezh yarin, aildakhdad izrailliin khovguudeer deeguur ngorokh bayaryg togtoogdson tsagt n' sakhuiul. ene saryn arvan dorovonii odor, udshiin buriigeer ta nar uuniig togtoogdson tsagt n' sakhigtun. ta nar uuniig bukh togtooluud, bukh zarliguudynkh n' daguu sakhigtun gelee. tiimees mosye izrailliin khovguudee deeguur ngorokh bayaryg sakhikhyg khelev. ted deeguur ngorokh bayaryg sinain tsold ekhnii sard, ter saryn arvan dorovonii odor, udshiin buriigeer sakhiv. mosyed ezenii tushaasan bukhonii daguu, tiinkhuu izrailliin khovguud khiiv. gevch ukhsen khunees bolzh buzartsan kheseg khun tend baisan tul ted ter odor deeguur ngorokh bayaryg sakhizh chadsangui. tiimees ted ter odor mosye, aaron naryn omno ireed, tuundkhediigeer bid ukhsen khunees bolzh buzartsan bolovch yaagaad izrailliin khovguudiiin dotor togtoogdson tsagt n' ezenii orgoliig avchrakhyg bidend khoriglov? khemeev. mosye tedendkhulee. ta naryn talaar ezen yuu tushaakhyg bi sons"ye gev. tegekhed ezen mosyetei yarin, aildakhdad izrailliin khovguudtei yarin kherev ta naryn esvel ur udmyn chin' khien negen ukhsen khunees bolzh buzard bolbol esvel kholyn ayand yavzh baival, ter khun ezend deeguur ngorokh bayaryg sakhizh bolno. khoyerdugaar saryn arvan dorovonii odriin udshiin buriigeer ted tuuniig sakhikh yestoi. ted uuniig isgeegui talkh bolon gashuun nogootoi khamt idekh boloi. ted ogloo boltol uunees yuug ch uldeekh yesgui bogood yasyg n' khugalzh bolokhgui. deeguur ngorokh bayaryn bukh togtoolyn daguu ted tuuniig sakhikh yestoi. gevch tsever baigaa bolon kholyn ayand yavaagui atlaa deeguur ngorokh bayaryg sakhikhaas tatgalzakh khun baikh avaa ter khun ezenii takhilyg togtoogdson tsagt n' orgoogui tul ooriin ard olnoos taslagdakh bolno. ter khun ooriin nugliig uurekhi yestoi. kherev khariin khun ta naryn dund baigaad deeguur ngorokh bayaryn togtool, zarligiinkh n' daguu ezend deeguur ngorokh bayaryg sakhikh avaa, ter

ch ingezh khiikh yestoi. khariin khund bolon nutgiin uuguul khund ta nar neg zarligtai baikh yestoi khemeen khel gelee. asryg bosgoson ter odor gerchleliin maikhan buyuu asryg uul burkhez, udshees ogloo khurtel ter n' asryn deer gal met uzegdev. tiinkhuu ene n' urgelzhlen, odor n' uul tuuniig burkhez, shono n' gal met uzegdev bailaa. asryn deerees uul deeshlekh burd uunii daraa izrailliin khovguud khodlon, uul doosh buusan gazart izrailliin khovguud budallazh baiv. ezenii tushaalaar izrailliin khovguud khodlon, ezenii tushaalaar ted budallan, uul asryn deer togton baikh uyed ted buoddalan ulddeg bailaa. uul asryn deer olon khonogoor saatan khorogdokhod ch izrailliin khovguud ezenii zakhiramzhiig sakhin, khodoldoggui baiv. kherev zarim uyed uul asryn deer khed khonogoor saataakh avaa, ezenii tushaalynd daguu ted buoddalan ulddeg baiv. tegeed ezenii tushaalynd daguu ted khodoldog bailaa. kherev zarim uyed uul udshees ogloo boltol saatan, ogloo n' uul deeshlekh avaa ted khodoldog baiv. esvel odroor ba shonoor togtozh baisan uul deeshlekh avaa ter uyed ted khodoldog baiv. khoyer odroor, saraar, esvel zhileer ch uul asryn deer saatan, tuunii deer uldsen ch izrailliin khovguud buoddalan ulddeg bogood khodoldoggui bailaa. kharin tuuniig orgogdokh uyed ted khodoldog bailaa. ezenii tushaalaar ted buoddalazh, ezenii tushaalaar ted khodolzh, mosyegeer damzhuulsan ezenii tushaalynd daguu ezenii zakhiramzhiig ted sakhizh bailaa.

10

ezen mosyetei tsaash n' yarin, aildakhdad ortoo khoyer mongon bureeg khiigtun. chi tedgeerig davtazh khiikh yestoi. chuulganyg duudan tsugluulakhad bolon kharang khodolgon nuulgekhed chi tedgeerig ashiglakh boloi. khoyeulang n' uleekhed bukh chuulgan khurlyn maikhny uuden deer cham uruu tsuglakh yestoi. kharin negii n' uleekhed izrailliin bulguudiiin terguulegchid buyuu udirdagchid chinii omno tsuglakh azghuu. kharin chamaig tugshuuriin dokhiog uleekhed zuun tald buoddallasan kharanguud khodlon nuukh yestoi. chamaig tugshuuriin dokhiog khoyer dakh' udaa uleekhed omno tald buoddallasan kharanguud khodlon nuukh bogood tedniig khodolgon nuulgekhiiin tuld tugshuuriin dokhiog uleekh azghuu. kharin chuulganyg tsugluulakhdaa chi tugshuuriin dokhiogugeer uleegtun. tuunees gadna, aaroni takhilch khovguud burenuudiig uleekh bogood ene n' uyees uyed chamd urgelzhiin togtool bolokh boltugai. cham uruu dovtlokh ostnii esreg ooriin nutagt daind yavakhdaa chi ooriin burkhan ezenii

omno dursagdakhyn tuld, daisnuudaasaa avragdakhyn tuld burenuudiig tugshu-
urin dokhiogoor uleegtun. mon bayarlan bayasakh odort, togtogdson nair naad-
muudad saryn ekhnii odort chi shataalt takhiluudynkhaa deer, eviin takhiluud-
dynkhaa orgoluud deer burenuudiig uleekh yestoi. tedgeer n' chinii burkhany omno
ta naryn sanuulga met baikh azhguu. bi bol ta naryn burkhan ezen mon gelee.
khoyer dakh' zhiliin khoyerdugaar sard, ug saryn khorind gerchleliin asryn deerees
uul orgogdson bogood izrailiin khovguud sinain tosoloos ayand garch khodoltsgoov.
daraa n' uul parany tsold buuzh togtoov. iinkhuu mosyeger damzhuulsan ezenii
tushaalyin daguu ted ankh udaa nuulee. ekhend iudagiin khovguudiin khuarangiin
tug n' tednii tsergiin bulegleliin daguu, oorsdiin tsergiin zakhiragch, amminad-
abyn khuu nakhshontai khamt, issakharyn khovguudiin ovgiin tsergiin zakhiragch,
zuaryn khuu nyetanyeltai khamt, zyebuluny khovguudiin ovgiin tsergiin zakhiragch,
khyelony khuu yeliabtai khamt khodlov. daraa n' asryg buulgasan bogood asryg
avch yavzh baisan gyershony khovguud bolon myerariin khovguud khodlov. daraa
n' ryeubyeniin khuarangiin tug n' tednii tsergiin bulegleluudiin daguu, oorsdiin
tsergiin zakhiragch, shyedyeyryn khuu yelizurtai khamt, simyeony khovguudiin
ovgiin tsergiin zakhiragch, zurihaddain khuu shyelumiyeltei khamt, gadyn khovgu-
udiin ovgiin tsergiin zakhiragch, dyeuyeliin khuu yeliasaftai khamt khodlov. daraa n'
kokhatchuud ariun zuilsig avch khodloos bogood tedniig khurch ochikhoos
omno asar bosgogdson bailaa. daraa n' yefraimyn khovguudiin khuarangiin tug
n' tednii tsergiin bulegleluudiin daguu oorsdiin tsergiin zakhiragch, ammikhudyn
khuu yelishamatai khamt, manassyegiin khovguudiin ovgiin tsergiin zakhiragch,
pyedakhzuryin khuu gamaliyeltai khamt, byeniamyny khovguudiin ovgiin tsergiin
zakhiragch, gidyoniin khuu abidantai khamt khodlov. daraa n' bukh khuarangu-
udyn tolookh aryn khamgaalalt bolokh dany khovguudiin khuarangiin tug n'
tednii tsergiin bulegleluudiin daguu oorsdiin tsergiin zakhiragch, ammishaddain
khuu akhiyezyertei khamt, mon ashyeryn khovguudiin ovgiin tsergiin terguun bolokh
okhrany khuu pagiyeltai khamt, naftaliin khovguudiin ovgiin tsergiin zakhiragch,
yenany khuu akhiritai khamt khodlov. ene bol tsergiin bulegleluudiin daguu khodlokh
izrailiin khovguudiin zhagsaalyin daraalal bailaa. daraa n' mosye ooriin khadam etseg,
midian khun ryeuyeliin khuu khobabdbi uunig ta nart ogokh bolno gezh ezenii
aildsan ter gazar uruu bid nuuzh yavna.

bidentei khamt yavagtun. ezen izrailiin talaar sainyg amlasan tul bid tand sainyg
khiikh bolno gev. gevch ter mosyedbi yavakhgui. kharin bi ooriin nutag, torol
sadan uruugaa yavna gev. tegtel terbid-
niig buu orkhioch. bidniig tsold khaana buudallakh yestoig ta medekh uchraas ta
bidend nud met baikh bolno. yesoor bolzh, kharev ta bidentei khamt yavakh avas
bidnii toloo ezenii khiikh alivaa sainyg bid tany toloo khiikh bolno gev. iinkhuu gurvan
khonogiin ayanaar ted ezenii uulnaas khodlon yavsan bogood tedend amrakh gazryg
olokhoor tednii ur tald gurvan odriin turshid ezenii gereenii avdar yavav. tedniig
khuarangaas khodlokh uyed, ezenii uul odroor tednii deer baiv. avdryg khodlokh
uyed mosyeezen, bosoochtlany daisnuud butran tarzhtanyg usen yadagchid n' tany
omnoos zugtakh boltugai gezh khelev. amrakh bolokhod tereerezen, ta izrailiin ui
tumen myangatuuddaa ireechgezhe khelev.

11

ard tumen ezenii chikhend gai zovlon-
goos bolzh gomdologsodtoi adil bolov. ezen uunig sonsmogts tuunii uur khilen
durelzen ba ezenii gal tednii dund shatan, khuarangiin zarim zakh khayaag shataav.
ard tumen mosye uruu khashkhirakhad, mosye ezend zalbirsan bogood gal untrav.
ezenii gal tednii dund shatsan uchir ug gazryn ner n' tabyera khemeen duudagdakh
bolzhee. tednii dund baisan kholildson kumuus denduu shunakhairch, mon izrailiin
khovguud ch dakhin uilzhkhen bidend idekh makhyg ogokh ve? bid yegipyetiin nu-
tagt uneguiger idezh dassan zagas, orgost khemkh, tarvas, zerleg songino, songino,
sarmisyy sanagalzazh baina. kharin odoo bidend idekh dur alga. ene mannagaas on-
doo kharakh yum end yuu ch alga gets-
geev. manna n' koriandryn urtei adil bogood bdyellium adil torkktei baiv. ard tumen er-
gen toirond yavan, tuunig tuuzh, teermiin khoyer chuluuny khorond khiizh nuntaglan,
esvel uurand nudeed, togoond butsalgan tu-
ugeer boov khiideg baiv. tuunii amt n' tostoi zhignesene boovny ammtai adil bailaa. shon-
oor khuarand shuuder unakhad manna tu-
untei khamt unadag bailaa. ard olon oors-
diin urguud dayaar, khun bur maikhnykhaa uudend uilan baikhyg mosye sonsov. ezenii
uur khilen ikhed durelzen baisan ba mosyed taalagdakhgui bailaa. tiinkhuu mosye ezend
khandanta oriin zartsdaa yuund iim khatuu khandsan be? yaagaad bi tany melmiid
taallyg es olon, yuund ta ene bukh ard tumnii achaag nad deer tokhsan yum be?
ene bukh ard tumnii olzh teesen negen n' bi baisan gezh uu? ta nadad khokhuul
nyalkh khuukhdiig asrakh khun met ted-

niig ooriin tseezhindee tenerch, ovog deedest n' tany amlasan gazar uruu avch yavagtan khemeen khelekheer tedniig toruulsen negen n' bi baisan gezh uu? ene bukh ard tumend ogokh makhgy bi khaanaas olokh ve? bidend idekh makh ogooch khemeen ted minii omno uilzh baina. bi gantsaaraa ene bukh ard tumniig avch yavakh chadvargui yum. uchir n' nadad ene khet khund baina. tiimees kherev ta nadad ingezh khandakh gezh baigaa bol, kherev bi tany melmiid taallyg olson bol namaig negmoson alaach. muug min' buu uzuuleech gelee. tiimees ezen mosyedar tumnii akhmaduud bolood tednii terguulegchid khemeen chinii meddeg, izrailliin akhmaduudaas dalan khuniig minii toloo tsugluulan, tedniig khurlyn maikhan uruu avchirch, tend oorteigoo khamt zogsoo. daraa n' bi doosh buun irzh, tend chantai yarikh bolno. chinii deer bui sunsiig bi avan, tednii deer tavikh bolno. ted ard tumnii achaag chantai khamt uureltsekh boloi. ingesneer chi uuniig gantsaaraa uurekhgui bolno. ard olond khandan margaashiin toloo oorsdiigoo ariusga. ta nar makh idekh bolno. uchir n' ta nar ezenii chikhend uilan fikhen negen bidend idekh makhgy ogoosei! bid yegipyeted saikhan baisanz gezh baisan. tiimees ezen ta nart makh ogno. ta nar idekh bolno. ta nar neg odor ch bish, khoyer odor ch bish, tavan odor ch bish, arvan odor ch bish, khorin odor ch bish, kharin khamryn chin' nukheer tsukhuikh khurtel, zevuun muukhai sanagdakh khurtlee buten sar uuniig idekh bolno. uchir n' oorsdiin chin' dund bui ezeniig ta nar eserguutsezh, tuunii omno uilan nibid yer n' yuund yegipyetiig orkhiv? z khomeesen gezh khel gev. kharin mosyeminii dund n' bui ard tumen zurgaan zuun myangan yavgan khuntei atal bi tedend buten sar idekh makhgy ogokh bolno khemeen ta aildav. tedend khangalttai baikhaar tednii toloo khonin sureg bolon ukher sureg nyadlakh bolzh baina uu? esvel tedend khangalttai baikhaar tednii toloo dalain bukh zagas khamtdaa tsugluulagdakh bolzh baina uu? gev. ezen mosyed khandanezenii khuch khyazgaartai yuu? minii ug chamd biyelekh uu, ugii yuu gedgiig odoo chi uzekh bolno gezh aildav. tiinkhuu mosye garch, ard olond ezenii ugsiig khelev. mon tereer ard olny akhmaduudyn dalan khuniig tsugluulaad, maikhnyg toiruulan zogsoov. daraa n' ezen uulen dotor doosh buun irzh, tuuntei yariv. mosyegiin deer baisan sunsiig ter avan, dalan akhmad deer bairluulav. suns tednii deer orshikhod ted esh uzuultsgeev. gevch ted dakhin uuniig uildsengui. gevch khoyer khun khuarand uldsen baizhee. negiinkh n' neriig yeldad, nogoogiinkh n' neriig myedad gedeg baiv. suns tednii deer orshiv (ted burtgegdson khumuusiin dund baisan

bolovch maikhan uruu ochoogui baiv). ted buudald esh uzuultsgeev. tegtel neg zaluu khun guin, mosyed khandanyeldad, myedad nar khuarand esh uzuulzh baina gev. zaluu nasnaasaa mosyegiin zarts baisan nuny khuu ioshua n' mosye, ezen min', tedniig boluulaach gev. kharin mosye tuundchi minii omnoos khardazh baina uu? ezenii bukh ard tumen esh uzuulegchid baigaad ezen tednii deer oriin sunsiig tav'dag ch bolosoio khemeen khelev. tegeed mosye bolon izrailliin akhmaduud khuaran uruu butsav. tend ezenees salkhi garan, dalaigaas bodno shuvuudyg avchran, tedgeeriig khuarangiin derged, khuarangiin ergen toirond naad taldaa neg odor orchmyn ayany zaind, nogo taldaa neg odor orchmyn ayany zaind, gazryn gadarguu deer khoyer tokhoi orchim zuzaan boltol unagav. ard olon buten odor, buten shono, mon daraagiin buten odriig zartsuulan bodno shuvuudyg tsugluulav. (khamgiin бага tsugluulsan negen n' arvan khomyeryg tsugluulsan bailaa.) ted oorsdodoo zoriulan tedgeeriig khuarangiin bukh ergen toirond taraan delgev. makh n' tednii shuden zavsar baikh zuur, zazhlakhaas n' ch omno ezenii uur khilen ard olny esreg drelzsen bailaa. ezen ard olnyg mash khund gamshgaar tsokhiv. tiimees ug gazryn ner n' kibrot-khattaava khemeen duudagdsan. uchir n' ted shunaltai baisan khumuusiig tend orshuulsan bailaa. kibrot-khattaavaas ard olon khazyerot uruu khodlon nuuzh, tendee uldev.

12

mosye kush emegteitei gerlesnii ulmaas miriam, aaron nar tuunii esreg yaria gargav. (yagaad gevel mosye kush emegteitei gerlesen bailaa). te ezen unekheer zovkhon mosyegeer damzhuulan yar'san gezh uu? ter bidneer ch gesen damzhuulan yariagui yuu? gekhed ezen uuniig sonsov. (mosye gegch khun delkhiin gadarguu deerkh yamar ch khunees iluugeer mash daruu bailaa.) ter darui ezen mosye, aaron, miriam nart khandanta gurav khurlyn maikhan uruu khurch ir gezh aildav. tiimees ter gurav khurch irlee. daraa n' ezen uulen bagana dotor doosh buuzh, maikhny uuden deer zogsoov. tereer aaron, miriam naryg duudav. ter khoyeryg uragsh garakhad terugiig min' odoo sons.kherev ta naryn dund esh uzuulegch baivalezen bi oriigoo tuund uzegdleer meduulekh bolno.bi tuuntei zuudend n' yarikh bolno. minii zarts mosyegiin khuv'd tiim bish bogoodter minii bukhii l gert itgemzhit bilee. tuuntei bi am dald khellegeer bish,kharin bur ilen dalangui amaaraa yar'dag bogoodter ezenii khelber dursiig khardag.tegtel ta nar yuund minii zarts mosyegiin esreg yarikhdaa

emeesengui ve?gelee. tiinkhuu tednii esreg ezenii uur khilen shatazh, ter salan yavav. kharin uul maikhny deerees salan yavakhad, kharagtun, miriam tsas met tsagaan, uyaman ovchtei bolov. aaronyg miriam uruu ergekhet, kharagtun, ter uyaman ovchtei bolson baiv. daraa n' aaron mosyed khandano, ezen min', bi tanaas guiya. bidnii munkhgaar uilden, nugel uildsen enekhuu nugliig bidend buu tokhooch. tuuniig ekhiinkhee khevliigees garakhdaa khagas makh n' omkhorson ukhsen negentei adil buu bolgooch gev. mosye ezen uruu khashkhiranburkhan, tuuniig edgeegeech, bi zalburch baina! khemeev. gevch ezen mosyedikherev etseg n' tuuniig nuur uruu n' nulimsan bol ter ooriin ichguuriig doloo khonogiin tursh uurekhgui baisan gezh uu? tuuniig doloo khonogiin tursh kharangiin gadna khor'. uunii daraa tuuniig dakhin khuleen avakh yum khemeev. tiinkhuu miriam doloo khonogiin tursh kharangiin gadna khorigdsen bogood tuuniig dakhin khuleezh avakhaas naash ard olon nuusengui. uunii daraa kharin ard olon khazyerotaas nuuzh, parany tsold buudallav.

13

daraa n' ezen mosyetei yarin, aildakhdaa izrailliin khovguuded minii ogokh gezh bui kanaan nutgiig tanduulakhaar ooriinkhoo toloo khumuusiig ilgee. tednii etsguudiin ovog burees, tednii dund udirdagch bolokh khun buriig chi ilgeegtun gev. tiimees mosye izrailliin khovguudiin terguulegchid bolokh tedgeer bukh khuniig ezenii tushaalaar parany tsoloos ilgeelee. tedgeeriin ners n' ene baiv. ryeubyen ovgoos zakkuryn khuu shammua, simyeon ovgoos khoriin khuu shafat, iuda ovgoos iyefunnyegiin khuu kalyeb, issakhar ovgoos iosyefyn khuu igal, yefraim ovgoos nuny khuu khoshyee, byeniamin ovgoos rafugiin khuu palti, zyebulun ovgoos sodiin khuu gaddiyel, iosyefyn ovgoos, manassyee ovgoos susigiin khuu gaddi, dan ovgoos ghemalligiin khuu ammiyel, ashyer ovgoos mikhayelyn khuu syetur, nafari ovgoos vofsiin khuu nakhbi, gad ovgoos makiin khuu gyeuyel nar bailaa. edgeer n' ug nutgiig tanduulakhaar mosyegiin ilgeesen khumuusiin ners azhguu. kharin nuny khuu khoshyee ioshua khemeen mosye nerlev. mosye tedniig kanaan nutgiig tanduulakhaar ilgeekhdee tedendtiishee nyegyev uruu ogson yav. daraa n' uularkhag nutag uruu ogsozh och. ter nutag yamarkhuu bolokhyg, tend am'darch bui ard olon n' khuchtei yuu, doroi yuu, ted tsoon uu, esvel olon uu gedgiig med. tednii am'darch bui nutag n' yamar bolokh, ene n' sain uu, esvel muu yuu? tednii am'dardag khotuud n' yamar bolokh, tedgeer n' zadgai

khuaranguud shig uu, esvel bekhleltei yuu? gazar n' yamar bolokh, urzhil shimtei yuu esvel tarchig uu? tend modtoi yuu, esvel ugui yuu? daraa n' ug nutgiin ur zhimsnees avchrahkyg khicheegtun gelee. ene uye n' usan uzmiin ekhnii bolovsrokh tsag bailaa. tiinkhuu ted ogson yavzh, zinii tsoloos lyebo-khamat dakh' ryekhobyg khurtelkh nutgiig tandav. ted nyegyev uruu ogson yavakhdaa anakiin ur udam bolokh akhi-man, shyeshai, talmai naryn baisan khye-brond khurch irev. (khyebron n' yegipyet dekh zoanaas doloon zhiliin omno barigdsan baiv.) daraa n' ted yeshkolyn khondiid irzh, tendees usan uzmiin gants khongortsog bukhii mochriig ogtlon avchee. ted tuuniig khoyer khunii khoodond damzhlakh damnu-urgan deer kheseg anar bolon inzhriin khamt tavin avch yavav. izrailliin khovguudiin tendees ogtolzh avsan khongortsgiin ulmaas ter gazar yeshkolyn khondii khemeen nerlegdsen bailaa. ted ug nutgiig tандаад, doch khonogiin etsest butsakhdad kadyesh dakh' parany tsold mosye, aaron nar bolon izrailliin khovguudiin bukh chuulgan deer irzhee. ted tedend bolon bukh chuulgan uggiig khurgen, ug nutgiin ur zhimsiig tedend uzuullee. ted tuund iinkhuu khelev.tany bidniig ilgeesen nutagt bid ochloo. ter bol unekehron suu, zogiin balaar byalkhsan nutag mon bogood tuunii ur zhims n' ene baina. gekhdee ter nutagt am'darch bui ard tumen n' khuchirkheg agaad khotuud n' bekhlegdsen mash tom yum. tuunees gadna, bid tend anakiin ur udmyg uzev. amalyek n' nyegyeviin nutagt am'darch baina. khitchuud, iyebuschuud, amorchuud uularkhag nutagt am'darch baina. kanaanachuud dalain ergeer, iordany ereg khaviar am'darch baina gelee. daraa n' kalyeb mosyegiin omno ard olonyg namzhaagaadbid tuuniig gartsaagui dilekh uchir zaaval yavzh tuuniig ezelzh avakh yestoi gev. kharin tuuntei khamt yavzh baisan khumuusbidnii khuv'd ted kheterkhii khuchirkheg tul bid ter ard tumnii esreg yavzh chadakhgui khemeen oguulev. tiinkhuu oorsdiin tagnasan nutgiin talaar ted izrailliin khovguuded muu medeeg delgeruulzhbidnii tagnan tuulsan ter nutag n' orshin suguchdaa tsolmon iddeg nutag bogood tend bidnii kharsan bukh ard tumen n' avarga biyetei khumuus baiv. tend bas bid nyefilimiig kharsan. (anakiin khovguud n' nyefilimiin negd kheseg n' bailaa.) bid oorsdiinkhoo nudend tsartsaa met bolson bogood tednii nudend ch tiinkhuu bailaa gev.

14

daraa n' bukh chuulgan oorsdiin duugaa ondorsgon khashkhirsch, ter shono ard olon uilaldav. izrailliin bukh khovguud mosye, aaron naryn esreg gomdollozh baiv.

bukhel chuulgan tedendbid yegipyetiin nutagt ukhetsgeesen ch boloso! esvel bid ene tsold ukhetsgeesen ch boloso! ezen yaagaad bidniig ene nutagt avchirch baigaa yum be? ildend unagaakhaar uu? bidnii ekhneruud, bidnii byatskhan khuukhduud olz bolokh bolno. yegipyet uruu butssan n' bidend deer baikh yum bish uu? gezh baiv. tiinkhuu ted biye biyedeetsomooroo udirdagchiig tomlodol yegipyet uruu butsatgaaya gev. daraa n' n' mosye, aaron nar izrailliin khovguudiin chuulgany bukhtsuglaraltyn omno nuureeree unatsgaav. ter nutgiig tagnasan khumuusiin dotroos nuny khuu ioshua bolon iyefunnyegiin khuu kalyeb nar khuvtssaa urav. ted izrailliin khovguudiin bukhtsuglaraltyn khandazh yarinbidnii tagnakhaar tuulan ongorsan nutag bol denduu saikhan nutag boloi. kharev ezen bidniig taalbal, ter bidniig ter nutagt avaachizh, terkhuu suu, zogiin balaar byalkhsan nutgiig bidend ogokh bolno. zovkhon ezenii esreg buu tersel. ter nutgiin ard olnoos buu ai. uchir n' ted bidnii olz bolokh bolno. tednii khamgaalalt n' tednees zailuulagdsan bogood ezen bidentei khamt baina. tednees buu aigtan gelee. gevch bukhtsuglaraltyn teden uruu chuluu chuluud getsgeezh bailaa. tegtel ezenii tsog zhavkhlan khurlyn maikhan dotor izrailliin bukhtsuglaraltyn uzegdev. ezen mosyed khandanene ard tumen kher udaan namaig golokh ve? tednii dund minii buteesen bukhtsuglaraltyn ol oishoon ted kher udaan nadad itgekhgui baikh yum be? bi tedniig takhlaar tsokhizh, tedniig ustgakh bolno. bi chamaig tednees iluu aguui, iluu khuchirkheg undesten bolgono gev. gevch mosye ezendegvel ta oriin khucheer ene ard olng yegipyetchuudiin dundaas gargasan uchir ted uuniig sonsood, ene nutgiin orshin suugchdad yarikh bolno. tany uul tednii deer togtan baikh zuur, ezen ta nuur nuureeree tulana kharagddag tul ezen ta ene ard olng dund baigaag ted sonsotsgooson bilee. ta tednii omno odor n' uulan baganaar, shono n' galan baganaar yavdag. odoo kharev ta ene ard olng neg khun met alakh avas, tany aldar suug sonsson undestnuud ezen tedend tangaraglan amlasan nutagt ene ard tumniig avaachizh chadaagui uchraas ter tedniig tsold alav khemeen yarikh bolno. kharin odoo bi zalbarch baina. tany tunkhaglasan shig ezenii khuch chadal n' aguui baig. ezen bol uurlakhdad udaan, khair enerleer elbeg, gem nugal, khuul' busyg uuchildag. kharin ter gem buruug shiitgelgui orkhidogui bogood etsguudiinkh n' gem buruug gurav, dorov dekh uyeiin khuukhduud n' khurtel buulgadag. bi zalbiraan guiya, ta ene ard tumniig yegipyetees odoog khurtel uuchilsaar irsen shigee oriin khar enerliin augaa baidlyn daguu ene ard tumnii khuul'

bus yavdlyg uuchlaach gelee. tiinkhuu ezen aildanchinii ugeer bi tedniig uuchillaa. kharin unekheer bi oriin am'd buigaar tangaraglaya. bukhtsuglaraltyn kharin yaruun aldraar duurekh bolno. unekheer yegipyet bolon tsold minii buteesen temdguud bolon minii tsog zhavkhlang kharisan atlaa iinkhuu arvan udaa namaig sorin, minii duug sonsoogui bukhtsuglaraltyn, ovog deeded n' minii amlasan ter nutgiig yaasan ch uzekhgui bogood namaig golson khumuusiin khen n' ch tuuniig uzekhgui. kharin minii zarts kalyeb oor sunstei bain, namaig buren dagazh baisan tul tuunii orson ter nutag uruu n' bi avaachikh bogood tuunii ur udam n' ter gazryg ezemshikh bolno. amalyekhuud bolon kanaanachuud khondii tald am'darch baigaa. margaash butsan, ulaan tengisiin zamaar bui tsol uruu khodlogtan gev. ezen mosye, aaron nartai yarin aildakhdad minii esreg gomdollozh bui ene khoron muu chuulgany bi kher udaan tesverlekh ve? minii esreg gomdollozh bui izrailliin khovguudiin gomdlyg bi sonsson. tedend iin khel. ezen aildazh baina. bi oriin am'd buigaar tangaraglaya. ta nar minii chikhend yar'santai adil tuunchlen bi ta nart unekheer khiikh bolno. minii esreg gomdolloson khort ba tuunees deesh nasny guitsed toologdsan toonykhoo daguu ta naraas toologdsan bukhtsuglaraltyn tsogtsos n' ene tsold unakh bolno. minii ta naryg suur'shuulakhaar tangaraglasan ter nutagt iyefunnyegiin khuu kalyeb bolon nuny khuu ioshua naraas oor khen ch orokhgui. kharin olz bolokh n' khemeen ta naryn khelsen khuukhduudiig chin' bi oruulzh, ta naryn es toomsorlosan ter nutgiig ted medekh boloi. kharin ta naryn khuv'd, tsogtssuud chin' ene tsold unakh bolno. khovguud chin' tsold dochin zhiliin tursh khon'chid baikh bolno. ta naryn tsogtssyg tsold unakh khurtel ta naryn unench bus baidlyn chin' toloo ted zovokh bolno. dochin khonog buyuu ta naryn ter nutgiig tagnasan odrudiin too yesoor, odor buriin toloo neg zhi buyuu dochin zhiliin tursh ta nar oorsdiin gem buruug urne. ta nar minii eserguutslig medekh bolno. ezen bi aildav. minii esreg khamtdaa tsuglasan ene bukhtsuglaraltyn muu chuulgand bi uuniig unekheer khiikh bolno. ted ene tsold ustgag-dazh, tend ukhekh bolno khemeen. ug nutgiig tagnakhaar mosyegeer ilgeegdsen, butsazh iren, ug nutgiin talaar muu medeeg avchirsaaraa bukhtsuglaraltyn tuunii esreg gomdollaraltyn khumuusiin khuv'd, ug nutgiin talaar mash muu medeeg avchirsan tedgeer khumuus ezenii omno takhlaar ukhev. kharin nuny khuu ioshua, iyefunnyegiin khuu kalyeb nar nutgiig tagnakhaar yavsan khumuusees am'd uldev. mosye edgeer ugshi izrailliin bukhtsuglaraltyn khekhekh ard olon ulemzh gashuudatsgaav.

kharin ogloo n' ted ertlen bosozh, uularkhag nutag uruu garchbid end baina. bid unekheer nugliig uildsen bolovch ezenii amlasan gazar uruu yavakh bolno gev. kharin mosyeene chin' butekhgui atal ta nar yuund ezenii tushaalyg zorchizh baina ve? buu yav. es bogoos ta nar daisnykhaa omno nam tsokhigdono. uchir n' ezen ta naryn dund baikhgui. amalyekchuud bolon kanaanchuud tend ta naryn omno baikh bogood ta nar ezeniig dagakhaas ergen butssan bolokhoor ildend unakh bolno. ezen ta nartai khamt baikhgui khemeev. gevch ted uularkhag nutag uruu dur zorgooroo ogson yavlaa. ezenii gereenii avdar ch, mosye ch khuarang orkhisongui. tegtel uularkhag nutagt am'darch baisan amalyekchuud bolon kanaanchuud buun irzh, tedniig khyadan, khorma khurtel tedniig but tsokhiv.

15

ezen mosyetei yarin aildakhdaa izrailiin khovguudtei yarin, tedend minii ta nart ogch bui, ta naryn am'drakh ter nutagt orokhdoo ta nar ezend taivshruulakh taalamzhit uner bolgokhyn tul'd, ontsgoi tangargiig guitseekheer, esvel sain duryan orgol bolgon esvel oorsdiin tovloson uyeuded orgokh shataalt takhil, orgoliig oorsdiin ukher sureg, khonin surgees ezend galaar orgogtun. rgoloo avchragch negen n' khiniin dorovnii neg tostoi khol'son yefagiin aravny negen sain gurilan ideen orgoliig ezend avchir. shataalt takhilitai khamt, esvel orgold zoriulan, khurga burd khiniin dorovnii neg darsyg undaan orgold zoriulan beld. esvel khutsand zoriulan khinii guravny neg tostoi khol'son yefagiin aravny khoyer sain gurilyg ideen orgol bolgon beld. undaan orgold zoriulan khiniin guravny neg darsyg ezend taivshruulakh taalamzhit uner bolgon orgogtun. shataalt takhil, esvel ontsgoi tangargiig biyeluulekheer orgol bolgon esvel ezend eviin takhiluudad zoriulan bukhyg beltgekhdee ta nar khagas khin tostoi khol'son yefagiin aravny gurvan sain gurilan ideen orgoliig bukhtai khamt orgokh yestoi. undaan orgold zoriulan takhil bolgon khagas khiniin khemzheetei darsyg galaar orgokh orgoloor ezend taivshruulakh taalamzhit uner bolgon orgogtun. ukher, khuts, er khurga burd, yamaanuudad tiinkhuu khiigdekhl boloi. ta naryn beldsen toony daguu, tednii toony daguu tus neg burd n' chi tiinkhuu khiigtun. ezend taivshruulakh taalamzhit uner bolgon galaar orgokh orgoliig avchrahkhaa uuguul nutgiinkhan bugdeeree edgeer zuilsii ene mayagaar khiikh yestoi. kherev khariin khun ta nartai khamt tur suuzh baival, esvel uye udmgy chin' damzhin ta naryn dund baikh khen bolovch, tereer ezend taivshruulakh

taalamzhit uner bolgon galaar orgokh takhiilyg khiikhiig khusekh avaaas ta naryn khisen shig tuunchlen khiikh yestoi. chuulgany khuv'd gevel, ta nart bolon ta nartai khamt tur suuzh bui khar' khund neg l togtool baikh bogood uye udmgy chin' damzhin monkhiin togtool baikh yestoi. ta naryn adil tuunchlen khar' khun ezenii omno baikh azhguu. ta nart bolon ta nartai khamt tur suuzh bui khar' khund neg khuul', zarlig baikh yestoi gezh khel gev. daraa n' ezen mosyetei yarin, aildakhdaa izrailiin khovguudtei yarin tedend iinkhuu khel. bi ta naryg avaaachikh ter nutagt ta nar orokhdoo, ter nutgiin khunsiig idekh uyed ta nar ezend orgol orgogtun. zuursan ekhnii gurilaasaa ta nar orgol bolgon neg bing orgokh bogood tuuniigee utremiin orgol bolgon orgo. zuursan ekhnii gurilaasaa ta nar uye ulamzhlan ezend orgol ogogtun. kharin ta nar sanamsargui aldakh uyed, ezenii mosyed aildsan edgeer bukh tushaaluudyg sakhilgui, tuugeer ch barakhgui ezen tushaalaag ogson ter odroos khoishikh uye udmyn turshid mosyegeer damzhuulan ezenii ta nart tushaasan bukhniig ul sakhikh avaaas, kherev uuniig sanamsarguigeer, chuulgan medelgui uildsen bol bukh chuulgan n' shataalt takhild zoriulan neg bukhyg ezend taivshruulakh taalamzhit uner bolgon, zarligiin daguu ideen orgol ba undaan orgoliinkh n' khamt, mon nugliin tolookh takhild zoriulan neg ukhnyg orgogtun. daraa n' takhild izrailiin khovguudiin bukh chuulgany toloo evleruulliig khiikh ba ted uchlagdakh bolno. uchir n' ene n' aldaa baisan ba ted oorsdiin orgol, ezend galaar orgokh takhiilyg bolon aldaanykhaa toloo nugliin tolookh takhiilyg avchirsan bilee. tiinkhuu izrailiin khovguudiin bukh chuulgan n' tednii dund tur suuzh bui khariin khunii khamt uchlagdakh bolno. uchir n' ene n' aldaany ulmaas bukh ard tumend tokhioldson. mon kherev neg khun sanamsarguigeer nugel uildekh avaaas tereer nugliin tolookh takhild zoriulan neg nastai em yamaag orgokh yestoi. sanamsarguigeer nugel uildseneeree tooroldozh bui khunii toloo takhild ezenii omno evleruulliig khiikh yestoi. ter khunii toloo evleruulliig khiisner ter uchlagdakh bolno. izrailiin khovguudiin dundakh nutgiin uuguul khund bolon tednii dund tur suuzh bui khariin khund ta nar sanamsarguigeer uldegchiin tolookh neg khuul'tai baikh yestoi. kharin sanaataigaar uldegch n' nutgiin uuguul khun ch bai, esvel khariin khun ch bai ter n' ezeniig doromzhilzh bui yum. ter khun ard olnykhoo dundaas taslagdakh yestoi. ter khun ezenii ugiig basamzhlan, tuunii tushaalyg zorchson tul tuuniig burmoson taslagh yestoi. tuunii gem buru n' tuun deer baikh bolno khemeev. izrailiin khovguud tsold baikh zuuraa am-

raltyn odroor mod tsugluulzh bui khuniig olov. mod tsugluulzh baikhad n' tuuniig olson khumuus tuuniig mosye, aaron bolon bukh chuulgan uruu avchrav. tuuniig yaakh yestoi n' medegdeegui baisan tul ted tuuniig khoriond baigav. daraa n' ezen mosyedter khun zaaval ukhekh yestoi. bukh chuulgan tuuniig khuarangiin gadna chuluugaar chuluudakh yestoi khemeen aildav. tiimees bukh chuulgan tuuniig khuarangaas gargan, ezenii mosyed tushaasan yesoar tuun uruu ukhtel n' chuluu chuluudav. ezen bas mosyetei yarin, aildakhdaa izrailliin khovgu-udtei yarin, tedend uye ulamzhlan khuvtsasnykhaa ontsuguuded tsatsgiig khiin, mon ontsog buriin tsatsag deer khokh uyaa khiigtun khemeen khel. ene tsatsag n' ta nart tuuniig kharan ezenii bukh tushaalyg sanazh, tiinkhuu uildezh, zavkhaireh baisan oorsdiin zurkh bolon oorsdiin nudnii araas dagkhgui baikhyn tuld yum. tegsneer ta nar minii bukh tushaalyg khiikhiig sanakh bogood oorsdiin burkhandaa ariun baikh bilee. ta naryn burkhan bolokhyn tuld ta naryg yegipyetiin nutgaas avchirsan ta naryn burkhan ezen bol bi boloi. bi bol ta naryn burkhan ezen bilee khemeev.

16

lyeviin guch, kokhatyn ach, izkharyn khuu kora n' ryeubyenii khovguud bolokh datan, abiram bolon pyelyetiin khuu ontoi khamt khodolzh izrailliin kheseg khovgu-udiin khamt mosyegiin omno khondoldon boszhee. tedgeer n' chuulgand songogdson, tsuglaany khoyer zuun tavyn uirdagchid buyuu ner aldartai khumuus baiv. ted khamtdaa mosye, aaron naryn esreg tsuglazzh, tedendta nar khet khol yavchikhlaa. uchr n' bukh chuulgan, tuunii khun bur n' ariun bogood ezen tednii dund baina. tiimees ta nar yuund oorsdiigoo ezenii chuulganaas deeguur orgomzhilno ve? gev. mosye uuniig sonsood nuureeree unav. tereer kora bolon tuunii bukh nokhdod khandanmargaash ogloo khen n' tuuniikh, khen n' ariun bolokhyg ezen uzuulzh, ter khuniig ortoo oirtuulakh bolno. ter tusmaa oriin songokh khuniig l ter ortoo oirtuulakh bolno. uuniig khiigtun. kora bolon tuunii nokhod ta nar oorsdodoo zoriulan boiporuudyg avaad, dator n' gal khiin, tuun deer margaash ezenii orshikhuid utlaga tav'. tegeed ezenii songokh ter khun n' ariun negen bolokh bolno. lyeviin khovguud ta nar l khet khol yavchikhsan baina gev. daraa n' mosye koradlyeviin khovguud ta nar odoo sonsogtun. izrailliin burkhan ta naryg ortoo oirtuulakhaar, ezenii asryn uilchleliig khiilgekkeer, chuulgany omno zogsoun tedend uilchluulekkeer izrailliin tsuglaanaas ta naryg tusaarlasan n' ta nart khangaltgui baina

uu? mon ter lyeviin khovguud bolokh chamaig, akh duusiin chin' khamt oirtuul-san n' khangaltgui baina uu? ta nar bas takhilchiin uilchleliig erne uu? tiim uchraas chi bolon chinii bukh nokhod ezenii esreg khamtdaa tsuglasan baina. kharin aarony khuv'd gevel, ta nar tuunii esreg gomdol-lokh ter khen yum be? gelee. daraa n' mosye yeliabyn khovguud bolokh datan, abiram naryg duudan iruulekkeer khun ilgeesen bolovch tedbid ochikhgui. chi bidniig tsold ukhuulekkeer suu balaar urssan nutgaas avch garsandaa khanakhgui, bas bidniig zakhirakh n' uu? unekheer chi bidniig suu balaar urssan nutagt avachsangui, tarialangiin talbai, usan uzmiin tsetserlegiig ch bidend ov bolgon ogsongui. chi edgeer khumuusiin nuddig ukhakh gezh baina uu? bid ochikhgui khemeen oguulev. tegtel mosye ikhed uurlan, ezend khandantednii orgoliig buu khuleezh avaach! bi tednees gants ch ilzhig avaagui, tednii khend n' ch bi khor uchruulaagui gelee. mosye koradchi bolon chinii bukh nokhod margaash ezenii omno och. chi bolon ted aarontai khamt baits-gaa. tanai khun bur ooriin boiporyg avch, dator n' utlaga khiigtun. tanai khun bur oor ooriin boiporyg buyuu khoyer zuun tavyn boiporyg ezenii omno avchir. bas aaron ta khoyer tus tusyn boiporyg avchragtun khemeen oguulev. tiimees ted tus bur oorsdiin boiporyg avch, dator n' gal khiin, deer n' utlaga taviv. ted mosye, aaron nartai khamt khurlyn maikhny uudent zogsloo. tiinkhuu kora bukh chuulganyg tednii esreg khurlyn maikhny uudent tsugluulav. ezenii tsog zhavkhlan bukh chuulgand uzegdev. daraa n' ezen mosye, aaron nartai yarin aildakhdaa bi tedniig darui ustgakh uchraas oorsdiigoo ene chuulganaas salga gev. gevch ted nuureeree unanburkhan, bukh makhnan biyeiin sunsnuudiin burkhan ta neg khun nugel uildekhdod bukhel chuulgand khileg-nene gezh uu? gev. tegtel ezen mosyetei yarin, aildakhdaa chuulgantai yarin, tedend kora, datan ba abiram naryn baigaa gazryn ergen toirnoos ukhartsgaa khemeen khel gev. daraa n' mosye boson, ooriig n' dagazh bui izrailliin akhmaduudyn khamt datan, abiram nar uruu yavan, chuulgand khandan khelsen n'edgeer khoron muu khumuusiin maikhnaas odoo kholdon salzh, tedend khar'yaalagdash yuund ch buu khur. es bogoo ta nar tednii bukh nugel ustgag-dakh bolno gev. tiimees ted kora, datan ba abiram naryn baigaa gazryn ergen toirnoos ukhartsgaav. datan, abiram nar garch iren, oorsdiin ekhnruud, khovguud bolon bagachuudynkhaa khamt maikhnuudynkhaa uudent zogsov. mosyedgeer bukh uilsiiig khiilgekkeer ezen namaig ilgeesniig ta nar uugeer medekh bolno. uchr n' ene bol minii ooriin khiizh bui zuil bish yum. kherev

edgeer khumuus bukh l khunii ukhleer ukhez, esvel bukh khunii khuv' tavilangaar zovokh avaaen ezen namaig ilgeegegui bolno. kharin ezen tsoo shine zuiliig avchirch, gazar amaa neezh, tedniig bukh zuilsinkh n' khamt zalgin, ted am'daaraa ukhegsdiin orond ochikh avaaen edgeer khumuus ezeniig basamzhilsnyg ta nar oilgokh bolno gev. tereer ene bukh ugsiig khelzh duustal, tednii doorkh gazar khagaran tsuurch, gazar amaa neen, tedniig bolon geriinkhniig n', mon korad khamatai bukh khuniig ed khorongotei n' khamt zalgilaa. tiinkhuu ted bolon tedend khar'yaalagdakh bukhnen ukhegsdiin oron uruu am'daaraa doosh yavav. gazar tednii deer khaagdazh, ted chuulgany dun-daas mokhov. tednii ergen toirond baisan bukh izrai' tednii khashkhirakh duunaas bolzh zugtzhée. uchir n' tedgazar bid-niig zalgizh bolzoshgui getsgeezh baiv. bas ezenees gal garch iren, utlaggy orgozh baisan khoyer zuun tavin khuniig shataav. daraa n' ezen mosyetei yarin, aildakhdaa takhilch aarony khuu yelyeazart khandan, boiporuud n' ariun uchraas tedgeeriig avch, shatazh bui nuursiig n' taraan tsats khemeen khel. orsdiin amiin uneer nugel uild-sen tedgeer khumuusiin boiporuudyn khuv'd gevel, ted tedgeeriig ezenii omno avchirsan bogood tedgeer n' ariun uchraas tedgeeriig takhilyn shireeg burekhd zoriulan davt-san yaltas bolgogtun. tedgeer n' izrailiin khovguuded temdeg bolzh baig gelee. tiimees shataagdsan khumuusiin utlaga orgozh baisan khurel boiporuudyg takhilch yelyeazar avav. ted tedgeeriig takhilyn shireeg burekh yaltas bolgon davtsan n' ezen mosyeger damzhuulan tuund aild-sany daguu kora bolon tuunii nokhodei adil bolokhguin tuld aarony udmyn bish ya-mar ch zhiriin khun ezenii omno utlaggy shataakhaar oirton ochikh yesguin izrailiin khovguuded sanuulga bolgokhyn tuld bilee. getel daraagiin odor n' izrailiin khovgu-udiin bukh chuulgan mosye, aaron naryn esreg gomdollonezenii ard tumniig ukheld khurgesen khumuus bol ta nar yum gev. kharin chuulgan mosye, aaron naryn es-reg tsuglazzh, khurlyn maikhan uruu ergetel, kharagtun, maikhnyg uul burkhez, ezenii tsog zhavkhlan uzegdev. daraa n' mosye, aaron nar khurlyn maikhny urd tald irev. ezen mosyetei yarin, aildakhdaa bi tedniig darui ustgakhyn tuld ene chuulgany dun-daas kholdon zail gev. tegeed ted nuureeree unav. mosye aarond khandanoriin boiporyg avch, dotor n' takhilyn shireenees gal khi-igeed, deer n' utlaggy tav'. tegeed tuu-niigee chuulgan uruu khurdkhan avaachizh, tednii toloo evleruullig khiigtun. uchir n' uur khilen ezenees garch, gamshig negent ekhelzhee gev. mosyegin khelsen yesoor aaron boiporoo avch, chuulgany dund guin

orov. kharagtun, gamshig n' ard olny dund ekhelchikhsen bailaa. tiinkhuu ter utlaggy tav'zh, ard olny toloo evleruullig khiilee. ter am'd bolon ukhegsdiin khorond zogsov. ingesneer gamshig n' zogsloo. gevch kor-agiin ulmaas ukhegsdees gadna gamshgaar ukhegsed n' arvan dorvon myanga doloon zuu bailaa. daraa n' gamshig zogsson uchir aaron khurlyn maikhny uundend mosye uruu ergez h irev.

17

daraa n' ezen mosyetei yarin, aildakhdaa izrailiin khovguudtei yar'zh, etsgiin bul bol-gony toloo tednees neg neg tayag buyuu etsguudiinkh n' buluudiin daguu bukh udirdagchdaas n' arvan khoyer tayagiig av. khun buriin tayag deer neriig n' bichig-tun. tednii etsguudiin bul bolgony tergu-ulegch burd neg tayag baikh tul aarony neriig lyeviin tayag deer bich. daraa n' chi tedgeeriig minii chamtai uulzlag khurlyn maikhan dotor gerchlelin urd bair-luul. minii songokh khunii tayag nakhialakh bolno. tiinkhuu chinii esreg gomdollozh baigaa izrailiin khovguudiin gomdluudyg bi oriinkhoo deerees salgakh bolno gev. tiim uchraas mosye izrailiin khovguudtei yar'san bogood tednii bukh udirdagchid n' oorsdiin etsguudiin buluudiin daguu neg neg tayagiig buyuu arvan khoyer tayagiig aarony tayag-tai khamt tuund ogov. tiinkhuu mosye ger-chlelin maikhand ezenii omno tayaguudyg bairluulav. daraagiin odor n' mosye ger-chlelin maikhand orov. kharagtun, lye-viin geriin aarony tayag nakhialan gologlozh, tsetsegleed bolovsorson builsyn zhimsiig gar-gasan baiv. daraa n' mosye bukh tayagu-udyg ezenii orshikhuigaas izrailiin bukh khovguud uruu avchrav. ted kharzh, khun bur ooriin tayagiig avav. kharin ezen mosyednamaig eserguutsekh tednii gomd-luudyg etses bolgokhyn tuld chi aarony tayagiig terslelin esreg temdeg bolgon khadgalakhaar gerchlelin omno butsaazh tav'. ingesneer ted ukkehgui yum khemeen aildav. tiinkhuu mosye uildev. ezen tuund tushaasan yesoor tiinkhuu ter khiiv. daraa n' izrailiin khovguud mosyetei yarinkharag-tun, bid mokhozh, bid ukhez h baina. bid bugd ukhez h baina! ezenii asart oirtozh ochson khun bur ukkeh yestoi. bid bur-moson mokhokh gez h uu? gev.

18

ezen aarondariun gazartai kholbogdokh gemiig chi bolon khovguud chin', mon chinii etsgiin bul chamtai khamt uurekh yestoi. ta naryn takhilchiin uilchlelei kholbogdokh gemiig chi bolon chinii khovguud chamtai

khamt uurekh bolno. gevch chi oorteigoo khamt bas ooriin etsgiin ovog, ooriin akh duu bolokh lyeviin ovgiig avchir. ene n' chi bolon khovguud chin' chamtai khamt gerchleliin maikhny omno baikh zuur ted chamtai khamtran, chamd uilchlekhiiin tuld bilee. tiinkhuu ted chinii alba bolon bukh maikhny alband oroltsokh yestoi bogood kharin ted ariun gazryn bolon takhilyn shireenii edleluded oirtokh yesgui. es bogoos chi bolon tednii al' al' n' ukhekh bolno. ted chamtai khamt baizh, khurlyn maikhny alband, maikhny bukh uilchleliin toloo oroltsokh yestoi. kharin gadnyn khun chamd oirtokh yesgui. tiinkhuu izrailiin khovguudiin deer khoishid uur khilen buulgakhguin tuld chi ariun gazryn alba bolon takhilyn shireenii alband oroltsokh yestoi. kharagtun, bi oroo chinii akh duu bolokh lyevichuudiig izrailiin khovguudiin dundaas avav. ted bol khurlyn maikhny toloo uilchleliig gutsetgekheer ezend zoriulagdsan, chamd ogogdsan beleg azhguu. kharin chi bolon khovguud chin' chamtai khamt takhilyn shiree bolon khoshignii dotor taltai kholbootoi yum buriin toloo takhilchiin uurgii khashina. ta nar uilchleliig gutsetgene. bi ta nart takhilchiin uurgii soyerkhogdsan uilchlel bolgon ogch baina. kharin oirtosen gadnyn khun ukhekh yestoi khemeelee. daraa n' ezen aarontai yariv. odoo, kharagtun. bi oroo chamd oriinkhoo orgoluudiin khariutslagyg ter ch baitugai izrailiin khovguudiin ariun belguudiig ogson. tedgeeriig bi chamd bolon chinii khovguuded monkhiin khuv' bolgon ogov. gald oroogui khamgiin ariun belguudees ene n' chiniikh baikh yestoi. tednii orgol bur, ter ch baitugai tednii nadad ogokh yestoi ideen orgol bur, nugliin tolookh takhil bur, gemiin tolookh takhil bur n' chamd bolon chinii khovguuded khamgiin ariun baikh yestoi. khamgiin ariun belguudiin khuv'd, chi tuniig idekh yestoi. er khuisten bur tuuniig id. ene n' ta nart ariun bolokh yum. bas tednii belgiin orgol, ter ch baitugai izrailiin khovguudiin bukh dallakh orgoluud ch chiniikh yum. tedgeeriig bi chamd bolon chamtai khamt chinii khovguud, okhidod monkhiin khuv' bolgon ogson. chinii ger buliin tsever khun bolgon uuniig idezh bolno. shine tosny khamgiin sain bukhniig, shine dars bolon ur tariany khamgiin sain bukhniig, tednii ezend ogdog yumsyn ankhnyn ur zhimsnuudiig bi chamd ogloo. tednii ezend avchirdag, tednii nutag dakh' bukhniin ankhnyn bolovsorson ur zhimsnuud chiniikh baikh bolno. chinii ger buliin tsever khun bolgon tuuniig idezh bolno. izrailiin dotorkh alivaa zoriulagdsan zuil chiniikh bolokh azhguu. tednii ezend orgodog bukh makhan biyeiin umaig neegch uugan bolgon khun ch bai, am'tan ch bai chiniikh bolokh yestoi. gekhdee khunii uu-

gan urliig chi zaaval zolikh yestoi bogood buzar am'tdyn uugan toliig ch chi zolikh yestoi. tednii zoliltyn uniin khuv'd gevel, chi tedniig neg sartaigaas n' ekhlen ooriin unelgeegeer khorin gyera bolokh ariun gazryn shyekyeliin daguu tavan mongon shyekyeleer zoligtun. kharin ukhriin uugan tol, esvel khoniny uugan tol, esvel yamaany uugan toliig chi zolikh yesgui. ted ariun bilee. chi tednii tsusyeg takhilyn shireen deer tsatsazh, ezend taivshruulakh taalamzhit unert zoriulan galaar orgokh takhil bolgon ookhiig n' shataan uugiulagtun. tedgeeriin makh n' chiniikh bolokh yestoi. ene n' dallakh orgolin ovchuu ba baruun guanyan adil chiniikh bolokh boloi. izrailiin khovguudiin ezend orgodog, ariun belguudiin bukh orgoluudiig bi chamd bolon chamtai khamt chinii khovguud, okhidod monkhiin khuv' bolgon ogson. ene n' chamd bolon chamtai khamt chinii ur udamad ogokh ezenii omnokh monkhiin davsan gere boloi gev. daraa n' ezen aarond aildsan n' chamd tednii nutagt yamar ch ov baikhgui, tednii dundaas yamar ch khuviig chi ezemshikhgui. izrailiin khovguudiin dund bi chinii khuv', chinii ov bilee. kharagtun, lyeviin khovguuded bi izrail' dakh' bukh arvan khuviig ov bolgon tednii gutsetgedeg uilchlel bolokh khurlyn maikhny uilchleliin kharitud ogov. izrailiin khovguud dakhin khurlyn maikhand oirtokh yesgui. es bogoos ted nugliig uuren ukhekh bolno. zovkhon lyevichuud khurlyn maikhny uilchleliig gutsetgez, oorsdiin khuul' busyg uurekh yestoi. ene n' uye udmyg chin' damzhin uliran urgeltzhekh togtool bolokh bogood izrailiin khovguudiin dund ted yamar ch ovgui baikh bolno. uchrin n' izrailiin khovguudiin orgol bolgon ezend orgodog tednii arvan khuviig bi lyevichuuded ov bolgon ogson bilee. tiim uchraas bi tednii tukhaid izrailiin khovguudiin dund tedend yamar ch ov baikhgui bolno gezh aildav khemeev. daraa n' ezen mosyetei yarin, aildakhdaa uunees gadna, chi lyevichuudtei yar'zh, tedend izrailiin khovguudees ta nart ov bolgon minii ogokh arvan khuviig ta nar tednees avakhdaa tuuneesee buyuu arvan khuvias arvan khuviig n' ezend orgol bolgon avchir. rgol chin' utremiin ur taria, esvel darsny torkhny bureen buteegdekhun khemeen ta nart tootsogdokh boloi. tiinkhuu ta nar izrailiin khovguudees khuleen avsan oorsdiin arvan khuviasaa ezend orgoliig bas avchrakh bolno. tuuneesee ta nar takhilch aarond ezenii orgoliig ogokh azhguu. orsdiin bukh belgees, tedgeeriin khamgiin sainaas n', tedgeeriin ariun khesgees n' ta nar ezend ogokh yestoi orgol buriig avchir khemeen khel. chi tedend tuuneesee ta nar khamgiin sainyng n' orgood uldsen n' lyevichuud utremiin buteegdekhun met, darsny torkhny buteegdekhun met toot-

sogdokh boloi. ta nar bolon tanai geri-inkhen uunii khaana ch idezh bolno. uchr n' ene bol khurlyn maikhan dakh' uilch-leliin chin' khariud ogokh nokhon tolbor chin' bilee. ta nar tuunees khamgiin sainyg n' orgoson uyed, uunii ulmaas ta nar yamar ch nugliig uurekhgui bolno. kharin ta nar izrailliin khovguudiin ariun belguudiig buzarlakh yesgui. es bogoos ta nar ukhekh bolno gezh khelegtun gev.

19

daraa n' ezen mosye, aaron nartai yarin, aildakhdaa ezenii tushaasan khuuliin tog-tool n' ene boloi. izrailliin khovgu-udtei yarin, oo sevgui, yamar ch sogoggui ba buulgand orzh baigaagui ulaan okhin byaruug ta nart avchrahgyg tedend khelegtun. ta nar tuuniig takhilch yelyeazart ogokh bogood byaruug kharangiin gadna avchran, takhilchiin omno nyadlakh boloi. daraa n' takhilch yelyeazart tuunii tsus-naas kharuugaaraa avaad, khurlyn maikhny urd talyg chigluulen doloon udaa tsatsakh yestoi. tegeed okhin byaruug takhilchiin nudnii omno shataana. tuunii ar's, makh, tsusygy sevstei n' khamt shataakh boloi. takhilch n' khush mod, khissop bolon chas ulaan daavuug avan, tuuniig shataagdazh bui okhin byaruuny gold chuluudna. takhilch khuvtssaa ugaan ooriin biyeiig usand bulkhaad, daraa n' kharan uruu orzh bolno. gekhdee takhilch udesh boltol buzartsan baikh bolno. tuuniig shataagch negen n' bas usand khuvtssaa ugaan, biyee mon usand bulkhakh bogood udesh boltol buzartsan baikh boloi. tsever khun okhin byaruuny usiig tsugluulan avch, tuuniig kharangiin gadna tsever gazart asgana. uuniig izrailliin khovguudiin chuulgan buzryg zailuulakh usand zoriulan khadgalan bailgakh yum. ene n' nugliin tsevershuulelt boloi. okhin byaruuny usiig tsugluulan negen n' khuvtssaa ugaakh bogood udesh boltol buzartsan baikh yum. ene n' izrailliin khovguuded bolon tednii dund tur suuzh bui khariin khund uliran urgeltzhlek tog-tool bolokh boloi. alivaa khunii tsogtsost khursen khun n' doloon khonogiin turshid buzartsan bolokh azhguu. ter khun gurav dakh' odor, doloo dakh' odort ooriigoo buzartlaas usaar tsevershuulekh bogood ter tsever bolokh boloi. gevch kharev ter khun ooriigoo gurav dakh' odor, doloo dakh' odort es tsevershuulekh avaa ter tsever bolokhgui. ukhsen khunii biye, tsogtsost khureed ooriigoo tsevershuulegui alivaa khun ezenii asryg buzarlakh bolno. ter khun izraillias taslagdakh yestoi. buzart zoriulagdsan us tuunii deer tsatsagdaaguin ulmaas tereer buzartsan baikh bolno. buzart n' tuunii deer kheveer baikh bolno. maikhan dotor

khun ukhekhed khuul' n' iim bilee. maikhan uruu orson khun bur bolon maikhand baisan khun bur doloo khonogiin turshid buzartsan baikh boloi. deer n' bekhlegdsen taggui ongorkhoi sav bur buzart bolokh azhguu. bas kheer tald bui khen negen khun ildend alagdsan negend, esvel zhamaaraa ukhsen negend, esvel khunii yas, bulshind khursen baival ter khun doloo khonogiin turshid buzartsan baikh bolno. daraa n' buzartsan khund zoriulzh ted nuglees tsevershuulekh shataaltyn unsnees khesgiig avaad, savan dotor deer n' ursgal usygy nemekh boloi. tsever khun khissopyg avaad usand durzh, maikhan ba bukh tavilga deer, mon tend baisan khamuus deer bolon yasand, esvel alagdsan khund, esvel bulshind khursen khun deer tsatsakh azhguu. tegeed ter tsever khun buzartsan khun deer gurav dakh' odor, doloo dakh' odort tsatsakh yestoi. doloo dakh' odort n' ter tuuniig buzraas n' tsevershuulekh bogood tereer ooriin khuvtssygy ugaan, usand bulkhaad, udesh tsever bolokh boloi. kharin buzartsan bogood ooriigoo buzraas tsevershuulegui khun ezenii ariun gazryg buzarlasy ulmaas chuulgany dundaas taslagdakh yestoi. buzart zoriulagdsan us tuunii deer tsatsagdaagui tul tereer buzartsan boloi. tiinkhuu ene n' tedend zoriulagdsan uliran urgeltzhlek tog-tool bolokh azhguu. buzart zoriulagdsan usygy tsatssan khun ooriin khuvtssygy ugaakh bogood buzart zoriulagdsan usand khursen khun udesh boltol buzarlagdsan bolokh bolno. tuunees gadna, buzartsan khunii khursen yum bolgon buzart bolokh bogood tedgeert khursen khun udesh boltol buzartsan baikh azhguu khemeev.

20

daraa n' izrailliin khovguudiin bukhel chuulgan negdugeer sard zinii tsold irzhee. ard olon kadyesh buudallav. miriam tend nas barzh, tendee orshuulagdlaa. tend chuulgan us baikhgui baisan bogood ted mosye, aaron naryn esreg tsuglatsgaav. ard olon mosyetei metgeltsen, bidnii akh duus ezenii omno mokhokh uyed bid ch mokhsen boloosoi! bidniig bolon mal am'tdyg maan' end ukhuulekheer yuund chi ezenii chuulgany ene tsold avchrahv? bidniig ene yeryn gazart avchrahhaar yuund chi bidniig yegipyetees gargav? ene chin' ur taria, inzhir, usan uzem, anaryn gazart nutag bish, end uukh us ch alga getsgeev. tegekhd n' mosye, aaron nar chuulgany dundaas khurlyn maikhny uud uruu garch ochin, nureeree unav. tegtel ezenii tsog zhavkhan tedend uzegdlee. ezen mosyetei yarin, aildakhdaa tayag av. chi ooriin akh aarontai khamt chuulgany tsugluulaad, tednii nud-

nii omno usyg n' garguulakhaar khadtai yarigtun. ingezh chi tedend khadnaas us gargazh, chuulgan ba tednii malyg uslagtun gev. tiinkhuu ezenii tushaasan yesoor mosye tuunii omnoos tayag avav. mosye, aaron nar khadny omno chuulgaryng tsugluulav. tereer tedendterslegchid ta nar, odoo sonsogtun. bid ene khadnaas ta nart zoriulzh us gargakh yestoi yuu? gelee. daraa n' mosye garaa orgood, tayagaaraa khadyg khoyer udaa tsokhiv. us arvin ikheer orgilon garch, chuulgan bolon tednii mal am'tad uutsgaav. kharin ezen mosye, aaron nart aildanizrailiin khovguudiin nudnii omno namaig ariun khomeen kharagduulakhaar ta nar nadad khomeen uchraas minii tedend ogson nutagt ene chuulgaryng ta nar avaachikhgui gev. ene us n' myeribagiin us baizhee. uchir n' tend izrailiin khovguud ezentei metgeltsen bogood tereer tednii dund oriin ariun bolokhyg notolson bilee. mosye daraa n' kadyeshaas yedomyn khaan uruu elch naryg ilgeezh, tany duu izrail' ingezh khelsen. bidnii deer unasan bukh zovlong ta medne. bidnii ovog deedes yegipyet uruu yavzh, bid yegipyeted udaan khugatsaagar baisan bogood yegipyetchuud bidend bolon ovog deedest maan' muugaar khandazh baisan bilee. geveh bid ezen uruu khashkhirakhad, ter duug maan' sonson, tenger elchiig ilgeen, bidniig yegipyetees gargasan boloi. odoo kharagtun, bid tanai nutag devsgeriin zakhad orshikh kadyesh khotod baina. nutgaar tan' damzhin ongorokhiig bidend zovshoorooch? bid tarian talbai esvel usan uzmiin tsetserlegiig dairan ongorokhgui. bid khudgaas ch us uukhgui. bid nutgiig tan' damzhin ongortloo baruun tiish ch, zuun tiish ch ergelgui khaany ikh zamyn daguu yavakh bolno gev. geveh yedom tuundchi manakhkaar damzhin ongorokh bolokhgui. es bogoos bi chinii esreg ildteiger garakh bolno khomeev. dakhin izrailiin khovguud tuundbid ikh zamaar l yavakh bolno. kherev bi bolon sureg maan' tanai alivaa usnaas uukh avas bi uniig n' tolokh bolno. zovkhon kholooroo damzhin ongorokhiig nadad zovshoorooch, oor yuu ch khereggi gelee. kharin terchi damzhin ongorokh bolokhgui khomeen khar-iulav. yedom n' ikh khuch, khatuu nudar-gaar tuunii esreg garav. tiinkhuu yedom ooriin nutag devsgereer izrailiig damzhin ongorokhkees tatgalzhee. ingeed izrail' tu-unees ergev. ted kadyeshaas khodlokh uyed izrailiin khovguudiin bukh chuulgan khor uuland khurev. daraa n' ezen yedomyn nut-giin khil deer khor uuland mosye, aaron nar-tai yarin, aildakhdad aaron ooriin ard olon uruu avaachigdash bolno. uchir n' ta nar myeribagiin usny derged minii tushaalyin es-reg terselsen uchraas izrailiin khovguud minii ogokh nutagt tereer orokhgui. aaron

bolon tuunii khuu yeliazaryg avch, tedniig khor uuland avchragtun. aarony khuvtsygy tailan, khuu yelyeazart n' omsogotun. tiinkhuu aaron ooriin ard olond avaachig-dakh bogood tendee ukhekh bolno khomeev. iinkhuu mosye ezenii tushaasan yesoor khi-izh, ted bukh chuulgaryn nudnii omno khor uul uruu garav. mosye aarony khuvtsygy tailan avch khuu yelyeazart n' omsogonii daraa aaron tend uulyn oroi deer ukhev. daraa n' mosye, yelyeazar nar uulnaas buuv. bukh chuulgan n' aarony ukhseniig kharaad, izrailiin bukh ger aarony khoinoos guch khonogiin tursh uilaldav.

21

nyegyevd am'darch baisan aradyn khaan, kanaan khun n' izrailiig atarimyn zamaar irzh yavaag sonsood izrailiin esreg daitazh, tednii zarimyg n' olzov. tiimees izrail' ezend andgailankherev ta unekheer ene ard tum-niig minii gart ogokh avas bi tednii kho-tuudyg burmoson ustgakh bolno gev. ezen izrailiin duu khooolig sonsozh, kanaanachu-udyg tedend tushaav. tegeed izrail'chuud tedniig bolon khotuudyg n' burmoson ust-gav. tiinkhuu ter gazryn neriig khorma gekh bolzhee. daraa n' ted yedomyn nutgiig toiron yavakhaar ulaan tengisiin zamd bui khor uulaas khodolson yum. ayany ulmaas ard tumen tevcheergui bolov. ard tumen burkhany bolon mosyegiin esreg yar'zhene tsol gazart ukhuulekheer yuund chi bid-niig yegipyetees gargan avchrav? uchir n' end talkh ch alga, us ch alga. bid ene zavaan khunsiig zhigshizh baina getsgeelee. ezen ard tumnii dund galt mogoinuudyg il-geekhed, ted ard onlyg khatgazhee. inges-neer izrailiin olon khun ukhev. tiimees ard tumen mosye uruu irzhbid ezen bolon tany esreg yar'snaas bolzh nugliig uildev. bid-nees mogoinuudyg zailuulakhaar ezend zu-uchlan zalbiraach gev. mosye ard olny toloo zuuchlan zalbirav. tegel ezen mosyegdalt mogoi khiizh, tuuniig shurgaagny oroid bair-luulagtun. tegvel khatguulsan khun bur tu-uniig kharaad am'drakh bolno gev. mosye khurel mogoiig khiizh, tuuniig shurgaagny oroid bairluulav. khervee khen negen khuniig mogoi khatgasan baival, ter khun khurel mogoiig kharaad am'darch bailaa. ingeed izrailiin khovguud nuuzh obotod buu-dallav. ted obotoos ayalan yavzh, zuun zugt moabyn kharaldaa orshikh tsol dekh iye-abarimd buudallav. teneedes ted khodolzh, vadl-zyeryeded buudallaa. teneedes ted ay-alan, amorichuudyn khil khurtel urgelzh-lekh tsol dekh armony nogoo tald buudal-lazhee. uchir n' arnon bol moab, amor-ichuudyn khoorondokh moabyn khil khyaz-gaar n' baiv. tiimees ch uuniig ezenii dainy nomdsufa dakh' vakhyeb ba armony vadis,

aryn talbai uruu sunan,moabyn khil khyaz-gaaryg tushsen vadisyn khormoikhemeesen baadag. tendees ted ezenii mosyed ard ol-nyg tsugluulagtun. bi tedend us og'ye khe-meen aildsan khudag bolokh byeyer uruu yavav. daraa n' izrail' enekhoo duug du-ullaa.orgilagtun, khudag aa! tuund du-ulgatun. udirdagchdyn maltazh,ard olny yazuurtnuudyn ochirt tayagaar bolonted-nii tayaguudaar ukhsan khudag,tsoloos ted mattana uruu mattanagaas nakhaliyel uruu, nakhaliyelaas bamot uruu, bamotaas zeluud nutag uruu kharsan pisgagiin ondorlog deer orshikh moabyn nutag dakh' khondii uruu yavav. daraa n' izrail' amorichuudyn khaan sikhond elch naryg ilgeen, tanai nutgaar na-maig damzhin ongoruuleech. bid tarian tal-bai, esvel usan uzmiin tsetserleg uruu khaz-aikhgui. bid khudguudaas us uukhgui. bid tanai nutgiin khileer ongortol khaany ikh za-maar l yavakh bolno gelee. gevch sikhon n' ooriin khileer damzhin ongorokhiig izrail'd zovshoorongui. tegeed sikhon ooriin bukh ard tumniig tsugluulan, tsold izrailiig eser-guutsekheer garch, iakhaz uruu irzh izrailiin esreg daitav. tegeed izrail' tuuniig ild-nii ireer tsokhizh, arnonaas iabbok khur-tel, ammony khovguudiig khurtelkh tuunii gazryg ezlen avav. uchir n' ammony khovgu-udiin khil n' iazyer bailaa. izrail' tedgeer bukh khotuudyg avsan bogood amorichu-udyn bukh khotuudad, khyeshbon bolon tuu-nii bukh tosgodod izrail' am'drav. uchir n' khyeshbon n' amorichuudyn khaan sikhony khot bailaa. tereer moabyn omnokh khaany esreg daitan, arnon khurtelkh tuunii bukh nutgiig garaas n' avchee. tiimees zuir ugeer yarigds n'khyeshbond iregtun.ter n' bosgogdog'sikhony khot n' baiguulagdag. uchir n' khyeshbonoos gal,sikhony khotooos dol garchee.ter n' moabyn aryg,armony noy-erkhogch ondorloguudiig tsolmov. moab aa, chamd gai iregl'khyemoshiin ard olon oo, ta nar suirsen baina!tereer amor-iin khaan sikhond ooriin khovguudiig or-godol met ogch,ooriin okhidyg olzluulav. gevch bid tedniig doosh khayazh,khyesh-bon n' dibonyg khurtel suirev.daraa n' bid myedyeba khurtel telsen nofag khurtel but nirgevgedeg. iinkhuu izrail' n' amor-ichuudyn nutagt am'drav. iazyeryg tag-nakhaa mosye khun ilgeezhee. ted tosgo-dyog n' ezeliz, tend baisan amorichuudyg khoov. daraa n' ted ergez, bashany za-maar ogsov. bashany khaan og yedryeid daitakhaa ooriin bukh ard tumentei khamt garav. gevch ezen mosyedtuunees buu ai. uchir n' tuuniig bolon tuunii bukh ard tumniig, tuunii nutgiig bi chinii gart og-son. khyeshbond am'darch baisan amorichu-udyn khaan sikhond uildsenii adil chi tuund uldegtun gezh aildav. tiimees ted tuuniig bolon khovguudiig n', bukh ard tumniig n'

gants ch khun uldekhgui boltol n' khyadazh, nutgiig n' ezemshiv.

22

daraa n' izrailiin khovguud ayalan, iy-erikhogiin kharaldaa iordany chanadad moabyn kheer tald buudallav. amorichu-udad izrailiin khiisen bukhniig zipporyn khuu balak kharav. tiimees ard tum-nees bolzh moab ulemzh aidast avtzhée. uchir n' izrail'chuud too tomshgui olon bailaa. moab n' izrailiin khovguudees ikhed aiv. moab midiany akhmaduudad kha-dankheer in ovsiig ukher kherken dolood-gi in adil ene boon khumuus bidnii ergen toiron dakh' bukhniig dolookh bolno gev. ter uyed moabyn khaan n' zipporyn khuu balak bailaa. tiimees ter oori in ard tum-nii khovguudi in nutagt bi yevfratyn derged orshikh pyetor dakh' byeoryn khuu ba-laam uruu tuuniig duudakhaa elch naryg il-geenkhargatun, yegipyetees ard tumen garch irsen baina. kharagtun, ted gazryn gadar-guug burkhez, minii esreg tald am'darch baina. tiim uchraas odoo ireech. ted minii khuv'd khet khuchirkheg baigaa tul minii toloo ene ard tumniig kharagaatun. tegvel bi tedniig diilzh, nutgaasaa khood gargakh chadvartai bolzh magadgui. uchir n' chinii yeroodog khun yeroogdozh, chinii kharaadag khun kharaagddag gedgiig bi medne gezh kheluulev. tiinkhuu moabyn akhmaduud, midiany akhmaduud gartaa tologhid ogokh shan kholstei yavav. tegi balaam deer ireed, tuund balaki in ugi damzhuulla. ter tedendshoniig endee ongoruulegtun. ezenii nadad yuu ail-dakhgy bi ta nart khariu khel'ye khemeen oguulev. moabyn udirdagchid balaamtai khamt uldev. daraa n' burkhan balaam deer irzhchamtai khamt baigaa edgeer khu-muus khen be? khemeev. balaam burk-handmoabyn khaan, zipporyn khuu balak nadad ug ilgeen yegipyetees garch irsen ard olnyg kharagtun. ted gazryn gadarguug burkhev. odoo irzh, minii toloo tedniig kharagaatun. tegvel bi tednii esreg daitazh, tedniig khood gargakh chadvartai bolzh ma-gadgui gezh kheluulsen gev. burkhan bal-aamtedentei khamt buu yavagtun. ter ard tumen yeroogds on uchir chi tedniig kharaazh bolokhgui khemeelee. tiinkhuu ogloo n' balaam bosozh balaki in udirdagch-dadnamaig ta nartai yavakhgy ezen tat-galzsan tul nutag uruugaa butsan yavts-gaa gev. moabyn udirdagchid bosozh balak uruu ochin, tuundbalaam bidentei khamt irekhees tatgalzav khemeen khelev. daraa n' balak ur'dynkhaasaa iluu olon, iluu ner khundtei udirdagchdyg dakhin ilgeev. ted balaam uruu ireed, tuundzipporyn khuu balak iinkhuu khelzh baina. tanaas bi guiya.

nad uruu irekhed tand yuu ch buu saad bolog. uchir n' bi tanyg unekheer ikh khundetgez, tany nadad khelsen bolgonyg bi khiikh bolno. tegekheer ireech, minii toloo ene ard tumniig kharaagaach gev. balaam balakiin zarts nart khariulanbalak nadad alt mongoor duuren ooriin geriiig ogson ch gesen bi ooriin burkhan ezenii tushaaltai zorchildokh ikh ch bai, бага ch bai yamar ch zuiliig khiizh chadakhgui. odoo kharin ta nar mon onoo shono endee uldeg-tun. ezen nadad oor yuu aildakhgy n' bi med'ye gelee. shono n' burkhan balaam uruu irzh, tuundkherev edgeer khumuus chamaig duudakhaar irsen avaas, bosozh tedentei khamt yavagtun. kharin zovkhon minii chamd aildakh ugiig l chi khiikh yestoi khemeev. tiimees balaam ogloo bosozh, ooriin ilzhgee unan, moabyn udirdagchidtai khamt yavav. gevch tuuniiig yavsnaas bolzh burkhan uurlav. ezenii tenger elch tuunii esreg daisan bolon zam deer zogsloo. ter ilzhgee unan yavzh baisan bogood khoyer zarts n' tuuntei khamt bailaa. ezenii tenger elch gartaa sugalsan ild barin zam deer zogsozh buig ilzhig kharmaagsaa zamaas ergezh, tarian talbai uruu yavav. gevch balaam tuuniiig zam uruu erguulzh butsaakhaar ilzhgiig tsokhiv. tegtel ezenii tenger elch khuyer taldaa khanatai usan uzmiin talbain-uodyn nariikhan zam deer zogsov. ilzhig n' ezenii tenger elchiig kharaad, ooriigoo khandan shakhan, balaamyn kholiig khandan shakhav. tiimees ter ilzhgiig dakhin tsokhiv. ezenii tenger elch tsaash yavan, baruun tiish ch, zuun tiish ch ergekhiin argagui nariikhan gazar zogsov. ilzhig ezenii tenger elchiig kharaad, balaamyn door khevtev. tiimees balaam uurlazh savagaaraa ilzhgiig tsokhiloo. ezen ilzhignii amyg neesen bogood ilzhig balaamdchi namaig ingezh gurvan udaa tsokhikhoor chamd bi yuug khiiv? gev. tegekhed n' balaam ilzhgenduchir n' chi nadaar tokhuurkhav. kherev gart min' ild baisansan bol bi chamaig odoo alsan baikhсан gelee. ilzhig balaamdnoodriig khurtel bukhel am'dralynkhaa turshid unazh yavaa ilzhig chin' bi bish gezh uu? bi chamd tiim yumyig khiizh zanshan baisan gezh uu? gekhed terugui gelee. daraa n' ezen balaamyn nudig neekhed, ezenii tenger elch gartaa sugalsan ild barin zam deer zogsozh buig ter kharlaa. balaam gazar khurtel bokhiiloo. ezenii tenger elch tuundchi ilzhgee yuund iinkhuu gurvan udaa tsokhiv? kharagtun, chinii zam nadad sorog baisny uchir bi daisan met garch irsen. gevch ilzhig namaig kharaad, gurvan udaa nadaas zail-san. kherev ter nadaas zailaagui bol bi gartsaagui chamaig dor n' alzh, tuuniiig am'd uldeekh baisan gev. balaam ezenii tenger elchid khandantanyg zam deer minii esreg

zogsozh baisnyg medeegui uchir bi nugel uildzhee. tegekheer odoo kherev ene n' tand taalagdakhgui baival bi butsakh bolno gelee. gevch ezenii tenger elch balaamdene khumuustei khamt yav. kharin chi minii chamd khelekh ugiig l zovkhon yarigtun gev. tiimees balaam n' balakiin udirdagchidtai khamt yavav. balaamyn irzh yavaag balak sonsood, ter armony khil deer baidag, khiliin khamgiin etset orshikh moabyn khotos tuuntei uulzakhaar garav. daraa n' balak balaamdchamaig duuduulakhaar bi cham uruu elch naryg yaaraltai ilgeegeegui gezh uu? chi yuund nad uruu irsengui ve? bi chamaig unekheer khundetgez chadakhgui baina gezh uu? gev. tiimees balaam balaktkharagtun, bi odoo cham deer irchikheed baina. bi yer yuug ch oguulzh chadna gezh uu? burkhan minii amand khiikh ugiig l bi yarikh bolno khemeen oguulev. balaam balaktai khamt yavzh, ted kiriat-khuzotod irev. balak ukher, khon' orgozh, balaam bolon tuuntei khamt baisan udirdagchidat ilgeelee. gloo n' balak balaamyg avch, baalyn morgoliin ondorloguud ood avaachzhee. ter tendees ard tumnii neg khesgiig kharav.

23

tegeed balaam balaktend nadad zoriulan doloon takhilyn shireeg bosgo. end nadad zoriulan doloon bukh, doloon khutsyg beltgegtun gelee. balaamyn khelsen yesoor balak khiiv. balak, balaam nar takhilyn shiree bur deer bukh bolon khutsyg orgov. tegeed balaam balakt khandanshataalt takhilynkhaa derged zogs. bi yav"ya. ezen nadtai uulzakhaar irzh magad. tuunii nadad uzuulsen bukhniig bi chamd khelne gev. tiinkhuu ter nutsgen tolgod uruu yavlaa. burkhan balaamtai uulzsан bogood ter tuundbi doloon takhilyn shireeg bosgoson. takhilyn shiree bur deer bi bukh bolon khutsyg orgov khemeen oguullee. tegeed ezen balaamyn amand ug khiigeedbalak uruu butsan ochizh, iinkhuu kheltugei gev. tiimees ter tuun uruu butsan ochloo. kharagtun, ter bolon moabyn bukh udirdagchid shataalt takhilynkhaa derged zogsozh baiv. ter surgaalt zuirleeler yarin, khelsen n'moabyn khaan balak namaig aramaas,dornyn uulsaas avchirch,irzh, minii toloo iakovyg kharaagtun.irzh, izrailiig buruushaagtun gev. burkhany kharaagaagui khuniigbi kherkhen kharaakh bilee?ezenii buruushaagaagui khuniigbi kherkhen buruushaazh chadakh bilee? bi tuuniiig khadny oroigoos kharan,tolgodoos azhiglaad,kharagtun, undestnuudin dund toolgodokhoorgui,angid orshikh ard tumen baina. iakovyn toosyg khen toolzh chadakh ve?izrailiin dorovnii negiig khen toolzh chadakh ve?shudarga

zoviin ukhleeer namaig ukhuultugei, tosgol maan' tuuniikhteii adil baikh boltugaigeele. tegekheed balak balaamdchi nadad yuu khi-ichikhev ee? bi chamaig daisnaa kharaal-gakhaa avchirsan. getel kharagtun, chi chukhamdaa tedniig yeroooloo gev. ter khariu bolgonezen minii amand khiisen zuiliig yarikhyg bi ankhaarakh yesgui gezh uu? gelee. daraa n' balak tuundchi tedniig bukheld n' bish, zokkhon tedni khamgiin naad zakhgy n' l kharakh khedii ch tedniig kharzh bolokh oor gazar uruu nadtai khamt yavaach. tendees chi minii toloo tedniig kharagtun gelee. ingeed ter tuuniig pisgagiin oroi ood zofimiin belcheer uruu avaachizh, doloos takhilyn shireeg bosgon, takhilyn shiree bur deer bukh, khut-syg orgov. ter balaktteer tend bi ooroos ezentei uulzazh baikh zuur, shataalt takhi-lynkhaa derged end zogsozh baigtun gev. daraa n' ezen balaamtai uulzazh, tuunii amand ugiig khiigeed, balak uruu butsan ochizh, chi ingezh kheltugei khemeen aildav. ter tuun uruu ochloo. kharagtun, ter bolon tuuntei khamt moabyn bukh uirdagchid shataalt takhilynkhaa derged zogsozh baiv. balak tuuneesezen yuu aildav? gezh asuuv. tegekheed ter surgaalt zuirleeler yarin, khelsen n' balak aa, bosozh sonsogtun. zipporyn khuu, nad uruu chikh tav'! burkhan bol khudal kheldeg khun bish, gemshin kharamsdag khunii khuu ch bish, tereer aildchikhaad, ter tuuniigee khi-ikhgui gezh uu? esvel ter yar'chikhaad, ter tuuniigee sain bolgokhgui gezh uu? kharagtun, yerookh tushaalyg bi khuleen avsan, ter yerooson baikhadbi tuuniig n' zorchizh chadakhgui. ter iakovyn dotor gem burug azhiglaagui. izrailiin dotor ter zovlong kharaagui. tuunii burkhan ezen tuuntei khamt baigaa, khaany uukhai tedni dund baina. burkhan tedniig yegipyetees gargaan avchirdagter bol tedni khuv'd zerleg ukhriin ever met yum. uchr n' iakovyn esreg yamar ch yer alga, izrailiin esreg ali-va merge tolog baikhgui. burkhany yuu khi-isen n' zokhistoi tsagt iakov bolon izrail'd khelegdekht boltugai. kharagtun, ard tumen em arslan met ondiizh baina. arslan met ter ooriigoo orgono. ter olzoo zalgitlaa, alagadgodyn tsusyg uutlaa doosh khevtekhguigeele. tegekheed n' balak balaamdtedniig yerdoo buu kharaa, yerdoo buu yeroogtun gev. gevch balaam khariud n' balaktezenii aildsan bolgonyg bi khiikh yestoi khemeen bi chamd kheleegui gezh uu? gev. tegekheed balak balaamdireech, bi chamaig oor gazart avaach'ya. tendees chi minii toloo tedniig kharaakh n' burkhany melmiid zov baizh magad gev. tiinkhuu balak zeluud nutag uruu kharakh pyeoryn oroid balaamyg avaachiv. balaam balaktend nadad doloos takhilyn shireeg bosgo. end nadad doloos

bukh, doloos khutsyg beltgegtun gelee. balaamyn khelsen yesoor balak khiisen bogood takhilyn shiree bur deer bukh bolon khutsyg orgov.

24

izrailiig yerookh n' ezend taalagsdanyg balaam kharaad, tereer ur'dyn adil yer khain yavsangui, kharin nuuree tsol uruu khandu-ulav. balaam nudee organ, ovog ovgooroo buoddalan bui izrailiig kharav. burkhany suns tuun deer irlee. ter surgaalt zuirleeler yarin oguulsen n' byeoryn khuu balaamyn zon banud n' neelttei khunii zon. burkhany ugsiig sonsdog, togs khuchit negenii uzegdliig uzdeg, unadag bolovch nud n' khalkhlagdaagui khunii zon. iakov aa, chinii maikhnuud, izrail' aa, chinii suutsnuud yamar uzesgelentei ve! sunaisan uudam khondinuud met, golykh kazuugaarkh tset-serleguud met, ezenii tar'san zuun nastuud met, usny dergedekht khushnuud met. tuunii khuvinguudaas us ursakh agaadtuunii ur n' ikh usny derged baizh, tuunii khaan n' agagaas iluu ondor baikh bogoodtuunii khaanchlal n' orgomzhlogdokht boltugai. burkhan tuuniig yegipyetees gargadag, ter bol tuunii khuv'd zerleg ukhriin ever met boloi, oriin daisan bolokh undestnuudiig ter tsolmoz, yasyg n' khesegchin byatslazzh, oriin sumaaraa tedniig khemkhchine. ter tukhlan arslan met khevteene. arslan met tuuniig bosgozh khen zurkhlekh ve? chamaig yerookh bukhnen yeroogdokht agaadchamaig kharaakh bukhnen kharaagdakh boltugaigev. tegekheed balaamyn esreg balakiin uur shatazh, ter tuunii khoyer garyg n' tsokhiv. balak balaamdbi chamaig oriin daisnuudyg kharaalgakhaa duudsan bilee. ter tukhlan arslan met iinkhuu gurgan udaa tedniig yerookhoo urgeltzhuulsee bailaa. iimiin tul odoo oriin gazar urugaa zugtagtun. bi chamaig ulemzh khundetgekh baisan geddee khelsen. getel kharagtun, ezen chamaig khundlelees butsaan tatav gev. balaam balakt khandanchinii nad uruu ilgeesen elch nart bi balak mongo altaar duuren oriin gerig nadad ogokht baisan ch gesen, ezenii tushaalyn esreg bi oriin khuseer sanyg ch, muug ch yuu ch khiizh chadakhgui. ezen yuu aildsanyg l bi yarikh bolno gezh kheleegui gezh uu? odoo kharagtun, bi oriin ard tumen uruu yavakh gezh baina. iregtun, irekh odruded ene ard tumen chinii ard tumend yuug khiikhiig bi chamd zovlon khel'ye gelee. ter surgaalt zuirleeler yarin, khelsen n' byeoryn khuu balaamyn zon banud n' neelttei khunii zon. burkhany ugsiig sonsdog bakhmagiin deed negenii medlegiig meddeg, togs khuchit negenii uzegdliig uzdeg, unadag bolovch nud n' khalkhlagdaagui khunii zon. bi tuuniig

khardag, kharin odoo bish.bi tuuniig uzdeg, kharin oir bish.iakovaas od garch iren,izrailias ochirt tayag bosozh,moabyn magnaig nevt tsomlon,shyetein bukh khovguudiig nuraana. izrailiig khuchee avakh zuuryedom n' ezlegdezh,seyir bolon tuunii daisnuud ch bas ezlegdene. iakovaas neg n' noyerkhoz,khotoos uldegdsdiig ustgakh bolno gev. amalyek uruu ter kharan, surgaalt zuirleleer yarin,amalyek n' undestnuudiin terguun baisan bolovch,tuunii togsogol n' suirel bolno gelee. ter kyeeniig kharan, surgaalt zuirleleer yarin,chinii suuts udaan bat togtvortoi bogoodchiniii uur khadand zasagdzhee. gesen ch kain n' shataagdana.asshur n' chamaig khir udaan olzond bailgakh ve? gev. daraa n' ter surgaalt zuirleleer yarin,ayaa, burkhan uuniig khiizh baikhad khen am'darch chadakh ve? gevch kholog ongotsnuud kittimiin ergees irzh,tedgeer n' assshuryg, yeberyiig zovoono.tiinkhuu ted ch bas suurnegelee. ingeod balaam bosozh, ooriin nutag uruugaa salan yavsan bogood balak ch ooriin zamaar yavav.

25

izrailiig shittimd baikh zuur ard tumen moabyn okhidtoi zavkhairek ekhlev. uchir n' ted oorsdiin burkhdyn takhild ard tumniig ur'san bogood ard tumen idezh, tednii burkhdad bokhiizhee. iinkhuu izrail' oorsdiigoo pyeoryn baaltai niiluulsen. ezen izrailiin esreg khilegnezhe baiv. ezen mosyedard tumnii bukh udirdagchdyg avan, tedniig geegen tsagaan odroor ezenii omno tsaazlagtun. ingesneer ezenii dogshin khilen izrailias ergekhe yum khemeen aildav. tiimees mosye izrailiin shuugchdedorsdiigoo pyeoryn baaltai niiluulsen, oorsdiin khumuusiig ta naryn khun neg bur chin' alagtun gelee. tegtel kharagtun, izrailiin khovguudiin neg n' irzh, izrailiin khovguudiig khurlyn maikhny uudend uilzh baikhad, mosyegiin nudnii omno, izrailiin khovguudin bukh chuulgaan nudnii omno, ooriin khamataan uruugaa negen midian emegteig avchrav. takhild aarony khuu, yelyeazaryn khuu finyekhas uuniig kharmagtsaa, chuulgaan dundaas bosozh, gartaa zhad avav. tereer izrail' eriin aaraz maikhan uruu orzh, izrail' er ba emegtein biyeiig nevt khatgan, khoyeulang n' nevt zhadlav. tiinkhuu izrailiin khovguud deer baisan gai gamshig zogsov. gamshgaar ukhegsed n' khorin dorvon myanga bailaa. daraa n' ezen mosyetei yarin, aildakhdaa takhild aarony khuu, yelyeazaryn khuu finyekhas n' tednii dund minii khardaltaar khard-sanaaraa izrailiin khovguudees minii khileng erguulsen. ingesneer bi izrailiin khovguudiig oriin khardaltaar ustgaagui. tiim uchraas

kharagtun, bi tuund oriin enkhiin gereeg ogch baina. ene n' tuund bolon tuunii daraakh ur udamd n' monkhiin takhildhiin uilchleliin gereeg bolno. uchir n' ter ooriin burkhany toloo khardazh, izrailiin khovguudiin toloo evleruulliig khiisen yum gezhe khel khemeev. midian emegteitei khamt aluulsan izrail' eriin ner n' simyeonchuudyn dund etsgiin buliin udirdagch salugin khuu zimri baiv. alagdsan midian emegtein ner n' midiany etsgiin buliin ard olny terguulegch zuryn okhin kozbi bailaa. daraa n' ezen mosyetei yarin, aildakhdaa midianchuudad daisagnan, tedniig but tsokh'. uchir n' ted oorsdiin zal' mekheer ta nart daisagnan, pyeoryn khereg ba pyeoryn ulmaas bolson gamshgiin odor aluulsan tednii egch, midiany udirdagchiin okhin kozbiin khergeer ta naryg khuuran mekhelsen gelee.

26

gamshgiin daraa mosye bolon takhildch aarony khuu yelyeazar nartai ezen yarin, izrail' dotor daind yavzh chadakh khor' ba tuunees deesh nasny khun buriig etsguudiinkh n' buluudeer n' izrailiin khovguudiin bukh chuulgaan toollogyg yavuul gev. tiimees iyerikhod, iordany zergeldeekh moabyn tald mosye bolon takhildch yelyeazar nar tedentei yarin ezenii mosyed tushaasan yesoor khor' ba tuunees deesh nasny ard olngy toolgotun gelee. yegipyetiin nutgaas garsan izrailiin khovguud n' edgeer yum. izrailiin uugan khuu ryeubyen bogood ryeubyenii khovguud n' khanokhaas garsan khanokhchuudyn urag, pallugaas garsan palluchuudyn urag, khyezronoos garsan khyezronchuudyn urag, karmigaas garsan karmichuudyn urag baiv. edgeer n' ryeubyenchuudiin urguud ba tednii toologdson khumuus dochin gurban myanga doloon zuun guch bailaa. pallugin khuu n' yeliab baiv. yeliabyn khovguud n' nyemuyel, datan, abiram nar yum. datan, abiram nar bol chuulganaar duudagdazh, ezenii esreg temtseldekhddee koratai nokhorlon mosye, aaron naryn esreg temtseldsen khumuus bailaa. gazar amaa neen tedniig koratai khamt zalgisan yum. tedniig ukhekh uyed khoyer zuun tavin khunniig gal zalgiad, ted ankhaaruulga bolzhee. gesen ch koragiin khovguud ukhegugui bailaa. simyeony khovguud urguudynkhaa daguu gevel nyemuyelees garsan nyemuyelchuudiin urag, iaminaas garsan iaminchuudyn urag, iakhinaas garsan iakhinchuudyn urag, zyeragaas garsan zyerachuudyn urag, shaulaas garsan shaulchuudyn urag baiv. edgeer n' simyeonchuudyn urguud bogood khorin khoyer myanga khoyer zuun khun boloi. gadyen khovguud urguudynkhaa daguu gevel zyefonoos garsan zyefonchuudyn urag, khag-

gigaas garsan khaggichuudyn urag, shunigeas garsan shunichuudyn urag, oznigoos garsan oznichuudyn urag, yeries garsan yerichuudyn urag, arodaas garsan arodchuudyn urag, aryelias garsan aryelichuudyn urag baiv. edgeer n' toologdson khumuusiin daguu gadyn khovguudiin urguud bogood dochin myanga tavan zuun khun baiv. iudagiin khovguud n' yer, onan nar baiv. gevch yer, onan nar kanaan nutagt ukhsen bailaa. iudagiin khovguud urguudynkhaa daguu gevel shyelagaas garsan shyelachuudyn urag, pyeryezees garsan pyeryezchuudyn urag, zyeragaas garsan zyerachuudyn urag baiv. pyeryeziin khovguud n' khyezronoos garsan khyezronchuudyn urag, khamulaas garsan khamulchuudyn urag bailaa. edgeer n' toologdson khumuusiin daguu iudagiin urguud bogood dalan zurgaan myanga tavan zuun khun baiv. issakharyn khovguud urguudynkhaa daguu gevel tolagaaas garsan tolachuudyn urag, puvaas garsan puvachuudyn urag, iashubaas garsan iashubchuudyn urag, shimronoos garsan shimronchuudyn urag baiv. edgeer n' toologdson khumuusiin daguu issakharyn urguud bogood zharan dorvon myanga gurvan zuun khun baiv. zyebuluny khovguud urguudynkhaa daguu gevel syeryedees garsan syeryedchuudyn urag, yelonoos garsan yelonchuudyn urag, iakhlyeyelaas garsan iakhlyeyelchuudyn urag baiv. edgeer n' toologdson khumuusiin daguu zyebulunchuudyn urguud bogood zharan myanga tavan zuun khun baiv. iosyefyn khovguud urguudynkhaa daguu gevel manassye, yefraim nar bailaa. manassyegiin khovguud n' makhiraas garsan makhirchuudyn urag yum. makhir n' gilyeadyn etseg bolzhee. gilyeadaas gilyeadchuudyn urag garsan bilee. gilyeadyn khovguud n' iyezyerees garsan iyezyerchuudyn urag, khyelyekees garsan khyelyekchuudyn urag, asriyelaas garsan asriyelchuudyn urag, shyekhyemees garsan shyekhyemchuudyn urag, shyemidagaas garsan shyemidachuudyn urag, khyefyerees garsan khyefyerchuudyn urag baiv. khyefyeriin khuu zvelofyekhad n' yamar ch khuugui, kharin zovkhon okhidtoi baizhee. zvelofyekhadyn okhidyn ners n' makhla, noa, khogla, milka, tirza boloi. edgeer n' manassyegiin urguud baiv. tednees toologdson khumuus n' tavin khoyer myanga doloon zuu baiv. yefraimyn khovguud n' urguudynkhaa daguu gevel shutyelagaas garsan shutyelachuudyn urag, byekhyerees garsan byekhyerchuudyn urag, takhanaas garsan takhanchuudyn urag baiv. shutyelaagiin khovguud n' yeranaas garsan yeranchuudyn urag bailaa. edgeer n' toologdson khumuusiin daguu yefraimyn khovguudiin urguud bogood guchin khoyer myanga tavan zuun khun baiv. edgeer n' ur-

guudynkhaa daguu iosyefyn khovguud boloi. byeniaminy khovguud n' urguudynkhaa daguu gevel byelagaas garsan byelachuudyn urag, ashbyelaas garsan ashbyelchuudyn urag, akhiraamaas garsan akhiraamchuudyn urag, shyefufamaas garsan shyefufamchuudyn urag, khufamaas garsan khufamchuudyn urag baiv. byelagiin khovguud n' ard, naaman nar baisan. ardaas ardchuudyn urag, naamanaas naamanchuudyn urag garsan bilee. edgeer n' urguudynkhaa daguu byeniaminy khovguud yum. tednees toologdson khumuus n' dochin tavan myanga zurgaan zuu bailaa. dany khovguud n' urguudynkhaa daguu gevel shukhamaas garsan shukhamchuudyn urag bailaa. edgeer n' urguudynkhaa daguu dany urguud bilee. toologdson khumuusiin daguu shukhamchuudyn bukh urguud n' zharan dorvon myanga dorvon zuu bailaa. ashyeryn khovguud n' urguudynkhaa daguu gevel imnagaas garsan immichuudyn urag, ishviagees garsan ishvichuudyn urag, byeriagaas garsan byerichuudyn urag baiv. byeriagiin khovguudees khyebyerees garsan khyebyerchuudyn urag, malkhiyelaas garsan malkhiyelchuudyn urag baiv. ashyeryn okhiny neriig syera gedeg baiv. edgeer n' toologdson khumuusiin daguu ashyeryn khovguudiin urguud bogood tavin gurvan myanga dorvon zuu bailaa. naftaliin khovguud n' urguudynkhaa daguu gevel iakhzyeyelaas garsan iakhzyeyelchuudyn urag, gunigees garsan gunichuudyn urag, iyezyerees garsan iyezyerchuudyn urag, shillyemees garsan shillyemchuudyn urag baiv. edgeer n' urguudynkhaa daguu naftaliin urguud yum. tednees toologdson khumuus n' dochin tavan myanga dorvon zuu baiv. edgeer n' izrailliin khovguudees toologdson zurgaan zuun neg myanga doloon zuun guchin khun bailaa. daraa n' ezen mosyetei yarin, aildakhdad gazar nutgiig edgeeriin dund nersiin toony daguu ov bolgon khuvaakh boloi. tomkhon bulegt tednii ovii n' chi ikhesgez, bagakkan bulegt tednii ovii n' chi bagasagtun. tednees toologdson khunikh n' daguu buleg burd ov ogogdokh boloi. gevch nutgiig shodoltoor khuvaakh yestoi. ted oorsdiin etsguudiin ovguudyn nersiin daguu oorsdiin ovii khuleen avakh boloi. shodson songoltyn daguu tednii ov n' tom, бага bulguudiin khoodond khuvaagdakh yum khemeev. edgeer n' lyevichuudees urguudynkhaa daguu toologdson khumuus bilee. gyershonoos garsan gyershonchuudyn urag, kokhataas garsan kokhatchuudyn urag, myerarias garsan myerarichuudyn urag baiv. lyeviin urguud n' libnichuudyn urag, khyebnorchuudyn urag, makhlichuudyn urag, mushichuudyn urag, korachuudyn urag bailaa. kokhat n' amramyn etseg bolson. amramyn ekhneriin neriig lyeviin okhin

iokhyebyed gedeg baiv. ter yegipyeted lyevd torson yum. tereer aaron, mosye bolon tednii egch miriamyg amramd toruulzh ogchee. aarond nadab ba abikhu, yelyeazar ba itamar nar torov. kharin nadab, abikhu nar ezenii omno yes bus galyg orgokh uyedee ukhsen boloi. tednees toologdson khumuus bolokh neg sartai ba tuunees deesh nasny bukh er khuisten n' khorin gurban myanga baiv. izrailiin khovguudiin dund tedend yamar ch ov ogogdoogui uchr ted izrailiin khovguudiin dund toologdsongui. edgeer n' iyerikhod iordany zergeldee, moabyn tald izrailiin khovguudiig toolson mosye bolon takhilch yelyeazaraar tooluulsan khumuus boloi. gevch sinain tsold izrailiin khovguudiig toolson mosye bolon takhilch aaronaar tooluulsan khumuus tednii dund baikhguy bailaa. uchr n' ezen tednii tukhaidted tsold zailshguy ukhekh bolno khemeen aildsan. iyefunnyegiin khuu kalyeb bolon nuny khuu ioshuagaas oor neg ch khun tednees uldeegui azhee.

27

daraa n' iosyefyn khuu manassyegiin urguudaas manassyegiin khuu, makhiryin khuu, gilyeadyn khuu, khyefyeriin khuu zyelofyekhadyn okhid oirton irzhee. tuunii okhidyn ners n' makhla, noa, khogla, milka, tirza nar baiv. ted khurlyn maikhny uudent mosyegiin omno, takhilch yelyeazaryn omno, udirdagchid bolon bukh chuulgany omno zogsood, bidnii etseg tsold ukhsen bolovch koratai nokhorlozh ezenii esreg khamtdaa tsuglasan tedgeer khumuusiin dund ter baigaagui. gevch ter ooriin nugeldee ukhsen bogood yamar ch khuugui baisan. khuugui baisnaas bolzh bidnii etsgiin ner buliinkhee dotroos yaagaad khasagdakh yestoi bilee? etsgiin maan' akh duu naryn dund bidend ov ogooch gev. mosye tednii khergiig ezenii omno avachiv. tegekhd ezen mosyetei yarin, aildakhdaa zyelofyekhadyn okhidyn khelzh bui n' zov yum. chi tedend etsgiinkh n' akh duu naryn dund ovlogdokh ezemshliig zailshguy ogokh yestoi. chi tednii etsgiin oviig tedend shilzhuulen ogtugei. tsaashilbal chi izrailiin khovguudtei yarin ingezh khel. kharev khun ukhekhdee khuugui baival, tuunii oviig ta nar okhind n' shilzhuulen ogogtun. kharev ter khun okhingui avas tuunii oviig ta nar akh duu nart n' ogogtun. kharev ter khun akh duugui bol tuunii oviig ta nar etsgiinkh n' akh duu nart ogogtun. kharev tuunii etseg n' akh duugui avas tuunii oviig ta nar urgiin dotorkh khamgiin oiryn khamaatand ogokh bogood ter n' tuunigi ezemshikh boloi. ene n' ezenii mosyed tushaasan yesoor izrailiin khovguuded khuul' yesny togtool bolokh yestoi gev. daraa n' ezen mosyedene abarim uul

ood yavzh, izrailiin khovguuded minii ogson nutgiig kharagtun. tuunigi kharsnykhkaa daraa chi bas ooriin akh aaroni adil ovog deedes uruugaa odokh bolno. uchr n' ziniit tsold chuulgany metgeltsen baikh uyed usny derged tednii nudnii omno namaig ar-iun khemeen kharagduulakh minii tushaalyin esreg chi terselsen khemeev. (ene n' ziniit tsol dekh kadyeshiin myeribagiin us bailaa.) tegekhd mosye ezentei yarin bukh makhnan biyeiin sunsnuudiin burkhan ezen chuulgany deer neg khuniig tomilokh boltugai. ezenii chuulgan n' khon'chingui khon' met bolokhguin tuld ter khun garch yavan, tednii omno orzh irekh bogood tedniig udirdan gargazh, mon oruulakh bilee gev. tiimees ezen mosyednuny khuu ioshuag avan, tuunii deer garaa tavigtun. ter khunii dator suns bii. tuunigi takhilch yelyeazar bolon bukh chuulgany omno zogsogood, tednii nudnii omno tuund uureg khariutslaggy daalgagtun. izrailiin khovguudiin bukh chuulgan tuund duulgavartai baikhyn tuld chi ooriin erk medlees zarimyg n' tuun deer tavigtun. tuunees gadna ezenii omno urimiin shuulteer tuunii tolou asuukh takhilch yelyeazaryn omno ter zogsokh yestoi. ter bolon tuunitei khamt izrailiin khovguud, ter ch baitugai bukh chuulgan n' tuunii tushaalaar garch, tuunii tushaalaar orokh bolno gelee. ezenii tuund tushaasan yesoor mosye khiizhee. ter ioshuag avan, tuunigi takhilch yelyeazar, bukh chuulgany omno bairluulav. daraa n' mosyegeer damzhuulan ezenii aildsan yesoor ter tuunii deer garaa tavin, tuund uureg khariutslaggy daalgav.

28

daraa n' ezen mosyetei yarin, aildakhdaa izrailiin khovguuded tushaan, tedend ta nar tovgodson tsaguudad n' minii orgol, galaar orgokh orgol bolokh minii khunsiig nadad taivshruulakh taalamzhit uner bolgon avchrahkhdaa ankhaaraltai baigtun gezh khel. chi tedend ta naryn ezend galaar orgokh orgol ene yum. neg nastai, sogoggui khoyer er khurgyg baingyn shataalt takhil bolgon odor bur orgogtun. ta nar neg khurgyg n' ogloo, nogoo khurgyg n' udshiin burenkhiigeer orgokh yestoi. bas ideen orgold zoriulan khiniin dorovnni neg tsokhisontostoi khol'son yefagiin aravny neg sain gurilyg orgogtun. ene n' ezend galaar orgokh orgol buyuu taivshruulakh taalamzhit uner khemeen sinai uulan deer togtogdson baingyn shataalt takhil yum. tegeed uuntei khamt khurga burd khiniin dorovnni neg undaan takhil baikh yestoi. khatuu undaagaar khiigdsen undaan orgolgiig ariun gazart ezend zoriulan asgana. nogoo khurgyg ta nar udshiin burenkhiigeer orgokh yestoi. gloonii ideen orgol bolon tuunii undaan or-

goliin adil ta nar uuniig ezend taivshruulakh taalamzhit uner, galaar orgokh orgol bolgon orgogtun. daraa n' amraltyn odor neg nastai, sogoggui khoyer er khurga ba ideen orgol bolgon tostoi khol'son yefagiin aravny khoyer sain guril, tuunii undaan orgoliig orgogtun. ene n' baingyn shataalt takhil bolon tuunii undaan orgol deer nemegdekh amraltyn odor buriin shataalt takhil boloi. daraa n' sar buriin ekhend ta nar ezend shataalt takhil bolgon khoyer bukh, neg khuts, neg nastai sogoggui doloos er khurgyg avchir. bukh burd ideen orgol bolgon tostoi khol'son yefagiin aravny gurvan sain guril, mon neg khutsand ideen orgol bolgon tostoi khol'son yefagiin aravny khoyer sain gurilyg, khurga burd ideen orgol bolgon tostoi khol'son yefagiin aravny neg sain gurilyg ezend galaar orgokh orgol, taivshruulakh taalamzhit uneriin shataalt takhild orgogtun. tedgeeriin undaan orgoluud n' bukhand khagas khin dars, khutsand khiniin guravny neg dars, khurgand khiniin dorovnii neg dars baikh yestoi. ene n' zhiliin saruudyn tursh baikh sar buriin shataalt takhil yum. neg ukhnyg ezend nugliin tolookh takhil bolgo. ene n' baingyn shataalt takhil deer nemegden undaan orgoliinkhoo khamt orgogdokh boloi. daraa n' ekhnii saryn arvan dorovnii odor ezenii deeguur ngorokh bayar bolokh yestoi. ene saryn arvan tavny odor nair naadam bolokh bogood doloo khonogiin turshid isgeegui talkhyg idekh azhguu. ankhnay odor ariun tsuglaralt bolokh bogood ta nar yamar ch khund khuchir azhlyg khiizh bolokhgui. ta nar ezend shataalt takhilyg galaar orgokh bogood sogoggui khoyer bukh, neg khuts, neg nastai doloos er khurga baikh yestoi. tedgeeriin ideen orgold zoriulzh tostoi khol'son sain gurilyg orgogtun. bukhand yefagiin aravny gurav, khutsand aravny khoyer, doloos khurga tus burd n' yefagiin aravny neg baikh yum. orsdiinkhoo toloo evleruulliig khiikhiin tuld nugliin tolookh takhild neg ukhnyg orgogtun. edgeeriig ta nar baingyn shataalt takhild zoriulagddag ogloonii shataalt takhilaas tusad n' orgokh yestoi. iim mayagaar ta nar doloos odriin turshid, odor tutam galaar orgokh orgol buyuu ezend taivshruulakh taalamzhit uner bolgon khunsiig avchrakh yestoi. ene n' baingyn shataalt takhil deer nemegden undaan orgolteigoo khamt avchragdakh boloi. doloo dakh' odor n' ta nar ariun tsuglaraltai bogood yamar ch khund khuchir azhlyg khiizh bolokhgui. bas ankhnay ur zhimsnuudiin odor, ta nar doloos khonoguudyn bayar deer shine ideen orgoliig ezend orgokh uyedee ta nar ariun tsuglaralt-yg khiikh bogood khund khuchir azhil khiizh bolokhgui. ta nar ezend taivshruulakh taalamzhit uner bolgon khoyer zaluu bukh, neg khuts, neg nastai doloos er khurgaar

shataalt takhil orgogtun. tedgeeriin ideen orgol bolokh tostoi khol'son sain gurilyg, bukh tus burd yefagiin aravny gurvyg, neg khutsand aravny khoyer, doloos khurgany tus burd n' aravny negiig orgogtun. bas oorsdiinkhoo toloo evleruulliig khiikheer neg ukhnyg orgogtun. baingyn shataalt takhil bolon tuunii ideen orgoloos tusad n' ta nar edgeeriig undaan orgoliinkh n' khamt avchir. tedgee n' sogoggui baikh yestoi.

29

doldugaar sard, ug saryn ekhnii odor ta nar bas ariun tsuglaralt-yg khiikh bogood khund khuchir azhil khiizh bolokhgui. ene n' ta nart buree uleeltiin odor bolokh yum. ta nar ezend taivshruulakh taalamzhit uner bolgon neg bukh, neg khuts, neg nastai sogoggui doloos er khurgaar shataalt takhil orgo. bas tedgeeriin ideen orgol bolokh tostoi khol'son sain gurilyg bukhand yefagiin aravny gurvyg, khutsand aravny khoyer, doloos khurgany tus burd n' aravny negiig orgokh boloi. bas oorsdiinkhoo toloo evleruulliig khiikheer nugliin tolookh takhild neg ukhnyg orgo. edgeeriig togtoolynkh n' daguu taivshruulakh taalamzhit uner buyuu ezend galaar orgokh orgol bolgon shine saryn shataalt takhil bolon tuunii ideen orgol ba tedgeeriin undaan orgoluudees tusad n' orgogtun. daraa n' ene doldugaar saryn aravny odor ta nar ariun tsuglaralt khii. ta nar oorsdiigoo uguisgezsh, yamar ch azhil khiizh bolokhgui. ta nar shataalt takhilyg ezend taivshruulakh taalamzhit uner bolgon sogoggui neg bukh, neg khuts, neg nastai doloos er khurgyg avchir. tedgeeriin ideen orgol bolokh tostoi khol'son sain gurilyg, bukhand yefagiin aravny gurvyg, khutsand aravny khoyer, doloos khurgany tus burd n' aravny negiig orgogtun. bas nugliin tolookh takhild zoriulan neg ukhnyg orgokh boloi. edgeeriig evleruulliin nugliin tolookh takhil, baingyn shataalt takhil bolon tuunii ideen orgol, tedgeeriin undaan orgoluudees tusad n' orgokh yestoi. daraa n' doldugaar saryn arvan tavny odor ta nar ariun tsuglaralt khiikh bogood khund khuchir azhlyg khiizh bolokhgui. ta nar ezend nair naadmyg doloo khonogiin turshid temdeglegtun. ta nar shataalt takhil buyuu galaar orgokh orgoliig ezend taalamzhit uner bolgon sogoggui arvan gurvan bukh, khoyer khuts, neg nastai arvan dorvon er khurgyg avchir. tedgeeriin ideen orgol bolokh tostoi khol'son sain gurilyg, arvan gurvan bukhyn tus burd n' yefagiin aravny gurvyg, khoyer khutsyn tus burd n' aravny khoyer, arvan dorvon khurgany tus burd n' aravny negiig orgo. bas nugliin tolookh takhild zoriulan

neg ukhnyg orgokh boloi. edgeeriig baingyn shataalt takhil bolon tuunii ideen orgol, undaan orgoloos tusad n' orgokh yestoi. daraa n', khoyer dakh' odor n' arvan khoyer bukh, khoyer khuts, neg nastai sogoggui arvan dorvon er khurgyg orgo. bukhnuudad, khutsnuudad, khurganuudad zoriulagdsan tedgeeriin ideen orgol bolon undaan orgoluudiig togtoolyn daguu too yesoor n' orgokh boloi. bas nugliin tolookh takhild neg ukhnyg orgokh boloi. edgeeriig baingyn shataalt takhil bolon tuunii ideen orgol, tedgeeriin undaan orgoloos tusad n' orgokh yestoi. daraa n', gurav dakh' odor n' arvan negen bukh, khoyer khuts, neg nastai sogoggui arvan dorvon er khurgyg orgo. bukhnuudad, khutsnuudad, khurganuudad zoriulagdsan tedgeeriin ideen orgol bolon undaan orgoluudiig togtoolyn daguu too yesoor n' orgokh boloi. bas nugliin tolookh takhild neg ukhnyg orgokh boloi. edgeeriig baingyn shataalt takhil bolon tuunii ideen orgoloos tusad n' orgokh yestoi. daraa n', dorov dekh odor n' arvan bukh, khoyer khuts, neg nastai sogoggui arvan dorvon er khurgyg orgo. bukhnuudad, khutsnuudad, khurganuudad zoriulagdsan tedgeeriin ideen orgol bolon undaan orgoluudiig togtoolyn daguu too yesoor n' orgokh boloi. bas nugliin tolookh takhild neg ukhnyg orgokh boloi. edgeeriig baingyn shataalt takhil bolon tuunii ideen orgol, tuunii undaan orgoloos tusad n' orgokh yestoi. daraa n', tav dakh' odor n' yeson bukh, khoyer khuts, neg nastai sogoggui arvan dorvon er khurgyg orgo. bukhnuudad, khutsnuudad, khurganuudad zoriulagdsan tedgeeriin ideen orgol bolon undaan orgoluudiig togtoolyn daguu too yesoor n' orgokh boloi. bas nugliin tolookh takhild neg ukhnyg orgokh boloi. tedgeeriig baingyn shataalt takhil bolon tuunii ideen orgol, tuunii undaan orgoluudees tusad n' orgokh yestoi. daraa n', doloo dakh' odor n' doloon bukh, khoyer khuts, neg nastai sogoggui arvan dorvon er khurgyg orgo. bukhnuudad, khutsnuudad, khurganuudad zoriulagdsan tedgeeriin ideen orgol bolon undaan orgoluudiig togtoolyn daguu too yesoor n' orgokh boloi. bas nugliin tolookh takhild neg ukhnyg orgokh boloi. tedgeeriig baingyn shataalt takhil bolon tuunii ideen orgol, tuunii undaan orgoloos tusad n' orgokh yestoi. naim dakh' odor ta nar yesolyn chuulganyg khi-

ikh bogood khund khuchir azhlyg khiizh bolokhgui. kharin ta nar neg bukh, neg khuts, neg nastai sogoggui doloon er khurgyg ezend taivshruulakh taalamzhit uner bolokh shataalt takhil buyuu galaar orgokh orgol bolgon avchrahk yestoi. bukhnuudad, khutsnuudad, khurganuudad zoriulagdsan tedgeeriin ideen orgol bolon undaan orgoluudiig togtoolyn daguu too yesoor n' orgono. bas nugliin tolookh takhild neg ukhnyg orgokh boloi. tedgeeriig baingyn shataalt takhil bolon tuunii ideen orgol, tuunii undaan orgoloos tusad n' orgokh yestoi. edgeeriig ta nar oorsdiin tangargiin orgoluud ba oorsdiin sain duryn orgoluudees tusad n' shataalt takhiluud, ideen orgoluud ba undaan orgoluud eviin takhiliudynkhaa toloo ezend oorsdiin tovloson tsaguudad avchir gezh khel gev. ezenii mosyed tushaasan bugdiin daguu mosye izrailiin khovguuded oguulev.

30

daraa n' mosye izrailiin khovguudiin ovguudyn terguulegchidtei yarin, khelsen n'ezenii tushaasan ug n' ene boloi. kherev er khun ezend andgailan, ooriigoo uureg khariutslagad khulekheer tangaraglasan bol ter ooriin ugiig zorchikh yesgui. tereer amnaasaa garsan bukhni daguu uildekh yestoi. bas kherev emegtei khun ezend andgailan, zalu nasandaa etsgiinkhee gert ooriigoo uureg khariutslagad khuleed, tuunii etseg andgaig n' bolon ooriigoo khulsen uureg khariutslagy n' sonsood, tuund yuu ch khelekhgui bol, okhnyi bukh andgai tangarga n' khuchintei bogood ooriigoo khulsen tuunii uureg khariutslaga bur n' biyelekh yestoi. gevch kherev etseg n' uuniig sonsson odroo tuuniig khoriglokh avaa tuunii amlalt bolon ooriigoo khulsen tuunii uureg khariutslagyn al' n' ch togtokh yesgui. etseg n' tuuniig khorigloson tul ezen ter emegteig uuchlakh bolno. kharin kherev ter emegtei ooriin amlaltyn dor, esvel ooriigoo khulsen amnykhaa yaaru tunkhaglalyn dor baikhdaa nokhort garval, nokhor n' uuniig sonsson, sonsson odroo tuund yuu ch khelekhgui bol, tuunii amlalt bolon ooriigoo khulsen tuunii uureg khariutslaga n' togtokh azhguu. gevch kherev nokhor n' uuniig sonsson odroo tuuniig khoriglokh avaa tegvel ter emegtein deer bui amlalt bolon ooriigoo khulsen amnykh n' yaaru tunkhgiig nokhor n' khuchingui bolgokh bogood ezen ter emegteig uuchlakh bolno. gevch beleven ekhner bolon salsan emegtein tangarag, ooroo ooriigoo khulsen bolgon n' tuunii esreg togtokh bolno. kharin kherev ter nokhriinkhoo gert tangaraglasan, esvel ooriigoo uureg khariutslagad andgailan khulsen bogood nokhor n' uuniig sonsson bolovch tu-

und yuu ch kheleegui, khorigloogui bol, tegvel tuunii bukh tangarguud n' togtokh bogood ooriigoo khulsen tuunii uureg khar-iutslaga bur n' togtokh azhguu. geveh kherev nokhor n' sonsson odroo tedgeeriig n' unekheer khuchingui bolgoson bol, tegvel tuunii tangarag, tuunii uureg khariutsla-gatai kholbogdokh, ter emegtein amnaas garsan yuu n' ch togtokhgui. tuunii nokhor n' tedgeeriig khuchingui bolgoson bogood ezen ter emegtei uuchlakh bolno. ter emegtei ooriigoo daruu bailgakh andgai bolon khulekh tangarag buriig n' nokhor n' batalzh, esvel khuchingui bolgozh bolno. geveh kherev nokhor n' odroos odort tu-und yuu ch khelekhgui baival ter tuunii deer baigaa bukh tangarag, bukh uureg khariut-slagyg n' batalzh baina. nokhor n' tedgeeriig sonsson odroo tuund yuu ch kheleegui uchraas tedgeeriig batalsan baina. geveh kherev ter tedgeeriig sonssonykhoo daraa unekheer khuchingui bolgovol emegtein gem buruug ter uurekh yestoi gev. edgeer n' nokhor ba ekhneriin khorondokh bolon za-luu nasandaa, etsiinkhee gert baigaa okhin ba etsgiin khorond baikh, ezenii mosyed tushaasan togtoolud yum.

31

daraa n' ezen mosyetei yarin, aildakhdad izrailiin khovguudiin tooo midianchuudaas oshoogoo buren avagtun. uunii daraa chi ovog deedes uruugaa odokh bolno gev. mosye ard olonto yarinezenii oshoog midian guitseldulekheer midiany esreg yavakhyn tuld oorsdiinkhoo dundaas erchuudiig daind zevseglegtun. izrailiin bukh ovgiin, ovog burees neg myangatyg ta nar daind ilgeekh yestoi gelee. tiinkhuu izrailiin myangatuudaas, ovog burees neg myangat buyuu arvan khoyer myan-gat daind avagdav. ovog burees neg myan-gatyg mosye daind ilgeesen bogood takhilch yelyeazaryn khuu finyekhas gartaa ariun savnuud bolon tugshuuriin dokhiony bu-reenuudiig avan tedentei khamt daind yavav. iinkhuu ezenii mosyed tushaasan yesoor ted midiany esreg dain khiilee. ted er khus-ten buriig alav. ted midiany khaadyg busad alagdagsyn khamt alsan bilee. tedgeer n' midiany tavan khaad bolokh yevi, ryekyem, zur, khur, ryeba nar baiv. ted bas bye-oryn khuu balaamyg ildeer alav. izrailiin khovguud midiany emegteichuud bolon ted-nii bagachuudyg olzlon avav. tednii bukh surgiig, bukh mal surgiig bolon tednii bukh ed yumsyg ted deeremdev. daraa n' izrail'chuud tednii am'darch baisan bukh khotuudyg, tednii kharanguudyg galdan shataav. khun, malyn bukh deerem, bukh olzyg ted avav. ted olzlogdogsdyg bolon olz, deeremdsen yumsyg iyerikhogiin khar-

aldaakh iordany derged moabyn tald bui kharuan uruu mosye, takhilch yelyeazar ba izrailiin khovguudiin chuulgand avchirlaa. mosye, takhilch yelyeazar nar bolon chuul-gany bukh udirdagchid tedniig ugtakhaar kharangiin gadna gartsaav. dainy albaas irsen tsergiin zakhiragchid bolokh myan-gatyn darga nar, zuutyn darga nart mosye uurlav. mosye tedendta nar bukh emegte-ichuudiin amiig kheltruulev uu? kharagtun, ted balaamyn zovlogoogoor pyeoryn khereg yavdald izrailiin khovguudiig ezenii esreg buruug uldekhd khurgesen. tegeed ezenii tsuglaany dund gamshig irsen. tiim uchir odoo, bagachuudyn dundakh er khus-ten buriig, er khuntei untazh medsen emegtei bolgonyg alagtun. kharin er khuniig medeegui bukh okhidyg oorsdodoo kheltru-ulen uldeegtun. ta nar kharangiin gadna doloo khonog buudallagtun. khun alsan khen bolovch, alagdagsad kurhsen khen bolovch, ta nar bolon olzlogdogsod chin' gu-rav dakh', doloo dakh' odor oorsdiigoo tse-versehuul. ta nar khuvtsas buriig, ar'san eddel buriig, yamaany nooluran bukh zuilsig, mon bukh modon ediig oorsdiinkhoo tooo tseversehuulegtun gelee. daraa n' takhilch yelyeazar daind yavsan bukh daichdadezenii mosyed tushaasan khuuliin togtool n' ene boloi. zovkhon alt, mongo, khurel, tomor, tsagaan tugalga, khar tugalga, gald tesvertei bukhniig ta nar gal dunduur gargakh yestoi. tegeed ene n' tsever bolokh bolovch buzart zoriulsan usaar ene n' tseversehuulegdek-h boloi. kharin gald tesvergui aliv bukhniig usan dunduur garga. ta nar oorsdiin khu-vtssyg doloo dakh' odor ugaan tsever bol-gogtun. uunii daraa ta nar kharand orzh bolno gev. daraa n' ezen mosyetei yarin, ail-dakhdad chi bolon takhilch yelyeazar, tsug-laany etsguudiin buluudiin terguulegchid deeremdsen olz omog buyuu khun, malyn al' alinykh n' toollogyg khii. daind yavsan daichdad bolon bukh tsuglaany dund olz omgiig khuvaagtun. daind yavsan daich-daas ezend zoriulan tatvar bolgon khun, mal, ilzhig, khoniny tavan zuugaas negiig n' khuraan av. uuniig tednii khagasaas avaad, ezend orgol bolgon takhilch yelyeazart ogog-tun. izrailiin khovguudiin khagasaas khun, mal, ilzhig, khon' bolon bukh am'tdyn tav' burees negiig n' avch, tedgeeriig ezenii asryn uurgii sakhizh bui lyevichuuded ogogtun gev. mosye, takhilch yelyeazar nar ezenii mosyed tushaasan yesoor khiiv. daich-dyn deeremdsen olznoos uldsen olz omog n' zurgaan zuun dalan tavan myangan khon', dalan khoyer myangan ukher, zha-ran negen myangan ilzhig, khumuusees, er khuntei untazh uzeegui emegteichuudiin too n' bugd guchin khoyer myanga bailaa. neg khagas bolokh, daind yavagsdyn khuv' n' khoniny tooo gurvan zuun guchin doloon

myanga tavan zuu baisan bogood khoni-noos avsan ezenii khuraamzh n' zurgaan zuun dalan tav baiv. ukher guchin zurgaan myanga baisan bogood ezenii khuraamzhind dalan khoyeryg n' avav. ilzhignuud guchin myanga tavan zuu baisan bogood ezenii khuraamzhind zharan negii n' avav. khumuus arvan zurgaan myanga baisan bogood ezenii khuraamzhind guchin khoyer khuniig avav. ezenii mosyed tushaasan yesoor takhilch yelyeazart ogokh ezenii orgol bolokh alba tatvaryg mosye ogchee. daind yavsan erchuudees mosyegini tusgaar-lasan izrailliin khovguudiin nogoo khagasyn khuv'd, tsuglaany khagas n' gurban zuun guchin doloon myanga tavan zuun khon', guchin zurgaan myangan ukher, guchin myanga tavan zuun ilzhig, arvan zurgaan myangan khun bailaa. izrailliin khovguudiin khagasaas khun, malyn al' alinykh n' tav' burees negii n' mosye avch, ezenii tsrynd tushaasan yesoor tedgeerlig ezenii asryn uurgiiig sakhizh baisan iyevichuuded ogov. daraa n' tsergiin myangatuudyn zakhiragchid bolokh myangatyn darga nar bolon zuutyn darga nar mosye uruu ochin, mosyed khandazhtany zarts nar bolokh bid-nii udirldagan dor baigaa daichdad toollogyg yavuulav. bidnees neg ch khun aldagdaagui. tiimees bid oorsdiinkhoo toloo ezenii omno evluruulliig khiikheer khun buriin olson altan eddel, garyn zuult, buguivch, tamgan bogzh, eemeg ba khuzuunii zuultuudiig ezend orgol bolgon avch gelee. mosye, takhilch yelyeazar nar gar urlalyn bukh torol bolokh tedgeer altyg tednees avav. myangatyn darga nar, zuutyn darga naraas ezend orgoson orgoliin bukh alt n' arvan zurgaan myanga doloon zuun tavin shyekyel bailaa. daichdaas khun bur oortoo olzyg avsan bailaa. tiinkhuu mosye, takhilch yelyeazar nar myangatyn bolon zuutyn darga naraas altyg n' avan, tuuniig ezenii omno izrailliin khovguuded dursgal bolgon khurlyn maikhand avchrav.

32

ryeubyenii khovguud, gadyen khovguud n' khet olon toony mal suregtei bailaa. tiimees ted iazyeryn nutgiig bolon gliyeadyn nutgiig mal suregt n' unekheer tokhirokhar gazar bolokhyg kharaad, gadyen khovguud, ryeubyenii khovguud irzh, mosye, takhilch yelyeazar nart bolon tsuglaany udirdagchad atarat, dibon, iazyer, nimra, khyeshbon, yelyealye, syebam, nyebo bolon byeon khemeekh nutgiig izrailliin tsuglaany omno ezen ezelsen. ug nutag n' mal surgiin nutag bogood booluud tan' mal suregtei boloi gev. tedkherev bid tany nudend taallyg olson avaaas ene nutgiig booluuddaa ezemshil bolgon ogogtun. bidniig iordanyg

gatluulan buu avch yavagtun gezh oguulev. kharin mosye gadyen khovguud, ryeubyenii khovguudedta naryg end suukh zuur akh duu nar chin' daind yavakh yestoi gezh uu? ezenii tedend ogson nutag uruu gatlan yavakhad n' yuund ta nar izrailliin khovguudiin zorigiig mokhoono ve? bi tanai etsguudiig ug nutgiig kharuulakhaar kadyeshbarnyeagaas ilgeekhed tednii khiisen zuil iim boloi. uchir n' ted yeshkolyn khondii uruu ochin ug nutgiig uzbek uyed, izrailliin khovguudiin zorigiig n' mokhooson. ingesneer ted ezenii tedend ogson nutag uruu yavaagui. tiimees ter odor ezenii uur khilen shatazh, ter tangaraglan, yegipyetees garch irsen khor' ba tuunees deesh nasny neg ch khun, abrakham, isaak, iakovd minii amlasan ter nutgiig kharakhgui. uchir n' ted namaig bureen dagaagui. kharin ky-eniz khun iyefunnyegini khuu kalyeb, nuny khuu ioshua nar l kharakh bolno. uchir n' ted ezeniig bureen daganan khemeesen. tiinkhuu ezenii uur khilen izrailliin esreg shatazh, ezenii melmiid muug uildsen khumuusiin bukhel buten uye ustakh khurtel ter tedniig tsold dochin zhil tenuuchluusen bilee. odoo kharagtun, nugelt khumuusiin zulzaganuud, ta nar izrailliin esreg ezenii shatazh bui uur khileng ulam nemekheer etsguudiinkhee bairand bosloo. kherev ta nar tuuniig dagakhaas nyatsan ergekhe avaaas ter dakhin neg udaa tedniig tsol gazart khayan orkhikh bogood ta nar ene bukh ard ol-nyg ustakh bolno gelee. daraa n' ted tuun uruu oirton irzh, bid end mal suregte zoriulan khoninyg khashaa khoroo, bagachuuddaa zoriulzh khotuudyg bar'zh bosgokh bolno. kharin ug nutgiin orshin sugghdaas bolzh manai bagachuud bekhlegdsen khotuudad am'darch baikh zuur izrailliin khovguudiig nutagt n' avachikh uye khurtel bid zevsegleed izrailliin khovguudiin omno yavakhad belen baikh bolno. izrailliin khovguudiin khun neg bur ooriin oviig ezemshil bid oorsdiin ger oron uruu but-sakhgui. iordany nogoo tald tedentei khamt bidend ov baikhgui. uchir n' zuun zug uruu iordany ene tald bidend oorsdiin maan' ov irsen bilee gev. tiimees mosye tedendkherev ta nar uuniig khiin, daind yavakhaar ezenii omno oorsdiigoo zevseglezh, tuuniig oriin daisnuuddaa omnoosoo khoon zailuulakh khurtel tanai bukh zevseglesen erchuud ezenii omno iordanyg gatlan yavzh, ter nutag ezenii omno dilegdekhe avaaas, uunii daraa ta nar butsakh bogood ezenii omno bolon izrailliin omno khuleesen uureg khariutslagaaas choolologdokh bolno. ene nutag ezenii omno ta naryn ezemshil bolokh yum. gevch kherev ta nar ingekhgui avaaas, kharagtun, ta nar ezenii omno nugel uildsen bogood nugel chin' ta naryg olokh bolno gedgiig sain med-

tugei. bagachuuddaa zoriulan khotuudyg, khonindoo zoriulzh khashaa khorooq oorsdoo bar'zh bosgon, amlasan zuilee khiigtun gelee. gadyn khovguud, ryeubyenii khovguud mosyetei yarin, booluud tan' ezniikhee tushaasan yesor khiiikh bolno. bidnii bagachuud, bidnii ekhnuruud, bidnii mal sureg bolon bidnii bukh ukher sureg end gilyeadyn khotuudad uldekhl boloi. ter zuur tany booluud, daind zevseglesen khun bur ezniikhee khelsen yesor taladakhaaar ezenii orshikhuid gatlan yavakh bolno gelee. tiimees mosye tednii talaarkh tushaalyg takhilch yelyeazar, nuny khuu ioshua ba izrailliin khovguudiin ovguudyn etsguudiin buluudiin terguulegchded ogov. mosye tedendkherev gadyn khovguud, ryeubyenii khovguud buyuu tulaand zevseglesen khun bur n' ezenii orshikhuid ta nartai khamt iordanyg gatlaad ug nutag n' ta naryn omno diilegdekhl avaas, ta nar tedend gilyeadyn nutgiig emzshil bolgon ogogtun. kharin kherev ted zevseglen ta nartai khamt gatlahgui bol ted kanaany nutagt ta naryn dund emzshiltei baikhl bolno gev. gadyn khovguud, ryeubyenii khovguud khariulan, tany booluudad ezenii aildsanchlan bid khiiikh bolno. bid zevseglen ezenii orshikhuid kanaan ug gatur uruu gatlan orokh bogood bidnii oviin emzshil n' iordany tsaad tald bidend uldekhl bolno gelee. tiimees mosye gadyn khovguud, ryeubyenii khovguud, losyefyn khuu manassyegiin ovgiin khagast amorichuudyn khaan sikhony khaanchlal ba bashany khaan ogiin khaanchlalyg, khotuud bolon nutag devsgeriig n' ergen toirondokhl gazryn khotuudtai n' khamt ug nutgiig ogov. gadyn khovguud dibon, atarat, aroyer, atrotshofan, iazyer, iogbyekha zergiig, byetnimra, byetkharanyg bekhlelt khot bolgon bar'san bogood khonindoo zoriulzh khashaa khorooq bariv. ryeubyenii khovguud khyeshbon, yelyealye, kiriataim, nyebo, baalmyeon (edgeeriin ners oorchlogdson), sibmag bar'san ba ted bar'san khotuuddaa oor nersii ogov. manassyegiin khuu makhiryn khovguud gilyead uruu yavzh, tuuniig avan, tend baisan amorichuudyg zailuulav. tiimees mosye, manassyegiin khuu makhirt gilyeadyg ogson bogood ter tend am'drav. manassyegiin khuu iair yavzh tendkhiin suuringuudyg avan, tedgeeriig khavvot-iair khemeen nerlev. noba yavzh kyenat bolon tuunii gatsaanuudyg avaad, tuuniig ooriinkhoo nereer noba khemeen nerlev.

33

mosye, aaron naryn udirldagan dor, tsergiinkhee bulegleluudeer yegipyetiin nutgaas garsan izrailliin khovguudiin ayan n' ene yum. ezenii tushaalaar tednii ayany

daguu mosye tednii ekhlen garsan gazruudyg temdeglesen bogood tednii ekhlen garsan gazruudyn daguu ayan n' ene yum. ted ankhny sard buyuu ankhny saryn arvan tavand ramyesyesaas ayalan khodolzhree. deeguur ngorokhl bayaryn daraagiin odor izrailliin khovguud bukh yegipyetchuudiin nudnii omno zorigtoigoor garan, yegipyetchuudiin dund ezenii ustgasan bukh ugan torogsdiig yegipyetchuud orshuulan baikhl zuur ted yavav. ezen mon tednii burkhdyn deer zalkhaan tseerluuleltuudiig buulgasan boloi. daraa n' izrailliin khovguud ramyesyesaas ayalan sukkotod buudallasan yum. ted sukkotoos ayalan tsoliin zakhad orshikh yetamd buudallav. ted yetamaas ayalan baal-zyefon uruu kharsan pikhakhirti tiish butsan ergev. ted migdolyin omno buudallav. ted khakhriotyn omnoos ayalan dalain dunduur gatlan tsol uruu yavzhree. ted yetamyn tsold gurvan khonog ayalan yavaad marad buudallav. ted maragaas ayalan yelimd irsen bilee. yelimd usny arvan khoyer bulag, dalan dalduu mod baisan bogood ted tend buudallasan yum. ted yelimees ayalan ulaan tengisiin derged buudallav. ted ulaan tengisees ayalan siniin tsold buudallav. ted siniin tsoloos ayalan dofkad buudallasan boloi. ted dofkaagaas ayalan alusht buudallav. ted alushaas ayalan ryefidimd buudallasan bogood ard olon uukhl usgui baisan gazar bol ter boloi. ted ryefidimees ayalan sinain tsold buudallav. ted sinain tsoloos ayalan kibrotkhattaavad buudallasan azhguu. ted kibrotkhattaavaas ayalan khazyerotod buudallav. ted khazyerotaas ayalan ritmad buudallav. ted ritmagaas ayalan rimmon-pyeryezed buudallav. ted rimmon-pyeryezees ayalan libnad buudallasan boloi. ted libnagaas ayalan rissad buudallav. ted rissagaas ayalan kyekhyelataad buudallav. ted kyekhyelataas ayalan shyefyer uuland buudallav. ted shyefyer uulaas ayalan kharadad buudallav. ted kharadaas ayalan makkhyelotod buudallav. ted makkhyelotoos ayalan takhatad buudallav. ted takhataas ayalan tyerad buudallav. ted tyeragaas ayalan mitkad buudallav. ted mitkagaas ayalan khashmonad buudallav. ted khashmonagaas ayalan mosyerotod buudallav. ted mosyerotoos ayalan byenye-iaakand buudallav. ted byenye-iaakanaas ayalan khor-khaggidgadad buudallav. ted khor-khaggidgadaas ayalan iotbatad buudallav. ted iotbatagaas ayalan abronad buudallav. ted abronagaas ayalan yezion-gyebiert buudallav. ted yezion-gyeberees ayalan zinii tsold buudallav. ene n' kadyesh boloi. ted kadyeshaas ayalan yedomyn nutgiin zakhad, khor uuland buudallav. tegeed ezenii tushaalaar takhilch aaron khor uulan deer garch, izrailliin khovguudiig yegipyetiin nutgaas garsnaas

khoish doch dekh zhiliin tavgugaar saryn ekhniid odor tend ukhsen bilee. khor uulan deer ukhekhdee aaron zuun khorin gurvannastai bailaa. kanaan nutagt nyegvevd am'darch baisan kanaan khun aradyin khaan izrailliin khovguudiin irzh yavaag sonsson baiv. daraa n' ted khor uulaas ayalan zalmonad buudallav. ted zal-mongaas ayalan punond buudallav. ted punonoos ayalan obotod buudallav. ted obotoos ayalan moabyn khil deerkh iyeabarimd buudallav. ted iimees ayalan dibon-gadad buudallav. ted dibon-gadaas ayalan almon-diblataimd buudallav. ted almon-diblataimaas ayalan nyebogiin omnokh abarimyn uulsad buudallav. ted abarimyn uulsaas ayalzh, iyerikhogiin kharaldaakh iordany derged moabyn tald buudallav. ted iordany derged moabyn tald byet-iyeshimotoos abyel-shittimiig khurtel buudallav. daraa n' iyerikhogiin kharaldaakh iordany derged moabyn tald ezen mosyetei yarin, aildakhdaa izrailliin khovguudtei yarin, tedend ta nar kanaan nutag uruu iordanyg gatlan orokh uyedee, ug nutgiin bukh orshin suugchdyg omnoosoo khoon zailuulzh, tednii bukh siilsen chuluunuudyg, bukh tsutgamal khorguudiig n' ustgan, tednii bukh morgoliin ondorloguudiig n' nuraakh yestoi. ta nar nutgiin ezemshliig avan tend am'dragtun. uchir n' ter nutgiig bi ta nart ezemshuulekheer ogsoon boloi. ta nar urguudynkhaa daguu shodoltoor ug nutgiig ovlokh boloi. tomd n' ta nar ikh oviig ogch, bagad n' ta nar бага oviig ogogtun. khen negend shoon' khaana buuna, ter n' tuuniikh bolokh bolno. ta nar etsguudiinkhee ovguudyn daguu ezemshikh yestoi. gevch kharev ta nar nutgiin orshin suugchdyg omnoosoo khoon zailuulakhgui bol ta naryn tednees uldeesen uldegse n' nudend chin' orgos, khazhuu khavirgad chin' uurgene bolokh bolno. ted ta naryn am'drakh nutag deer ta naryg zovookh bolno. mon tedend khiikheer tolovlosnoo tiinkhuu bi ta nart khiikh bolno gezh khelegtun gev.

34

daraa n' ezen mosyetei yarin, aildakhdaa izrailliin khovguuded tushaan, tedend khel-tugei. ta naryg kanaan nutagt orokh uyed ta nart ov bolon buukh nutag buyuu kanaany nutag n' khil khyazgaarynkhaa daguu ene boloi. tanai omnod tal n' zinii tsooloos yedomyn khazhuug dagan sunan urgeltzhlekhh bogood omnod khil chin' davst tengisiin adgaas zuun tiish sunakh azhguu. tegeed tanai khil omnodooos akrabbimyn ondorlog tiish chiglen ergezh zin uruu urgeltzhlekhh bogood tuunii togsgol n' kadyesh-barnyeagaas omnod zugt baikh yestoi. ene n' khazarad-

dart khurch azmon uruu urgeltzhlekhh boloi. ug khil azmonaas yegipyetiin gorkhi uruu chiglen ergezh, tuunii togsgol n' dalaid baikh yestoi. baruun khiliin tukhaid gevel, ta nart ikh tengis, tuunii ereg baigaa bogood ene n' ta naryn baruun khil bolokh yum. tanai khold khil n' ene bolokh boloi. ta nar khiliin shugamyg ikh tengisees khor uulyg khurtel tatakhh boloi. ta nar khor uulaas iyebo-khamatyg khurtel shugam tatakhh bogood khiliin togsgol n' zyedadad baikh yestoi. ug khil zifron uruu garch, tuunii togsgol n' khazaryenand baikh boloi. ene n' tanai khold khil khyazgaar bolokh yum. bas zuun khildee zoriulzh, ta nar khazaryenanaas shyefamyg khurtel shugam tat. ug khil n' shyefamaas ainy zuun tald bui ribla uruu uruudna. khil uruudan yavsaa, khin-nyeriyetiin tengisiin zuun tald bui naluud khurekh boloi. khil n' iordan uruu uruudakh bogood tuunii togsgol n' davst tengis deer baikh boloi. ergen toirny bukh khiliinkhee daguu tanai nutag n' ene azghuu khemeev. tiinkhuu mosye izrailliin khovguuded tushaan, khelekhhdeeyeson ovog ba khagas ovogt ogokhoor ezenii tushaasan, ezemshil bolgon ta naryn dund shodoltoor tentsuu khuvaagdakhh gazar n' ene boloi. uchir n' ryeubyeniin khovguudiin ovog n' etsguudiinkhee buluudiin daguu oorsdiinkhiigoo avsan bogood gadyn khovguudiin ovog etsguudiinkhee buluudiin daguu manassyegiin khagas ovog oorsdiin ezemshliig khuleen avsan boloi. khoyer ovog bolon khagas ovog iyerikhogiin egts kharaldaa iordany tsaad tald zuun tiish naran mandakh zugt oorsdiin ezemshliig avsan boloi gev. daraa n' ezen mosyetei yarin, aildakhdaa ta nart ug nutgiig ov bolgon tentsuu khuvaan ogokh khumuusiin ners n' takhlich yelyeazar, nuny khuu ioshua nar yum. nutgiig ov bolgon tentsuu khuvaakhyn tuld ta nar ovog burees neg udirdagchiig avagtun. tedgeer khumuusiin ners n' iuda ovgoos iyefun-nyegiin khuu kalyeb, simyeony khovguudiin ovgoos ammikhudyn khuu samuyel, byenamin ovgoos khislony khuu yelidat, dany khovguudiin ovgoos udirdagch, iogligiin khuu bukki, iosyefyn khovguudees manassyegiin khovguudiin ovgoos udirdagch, yefodyn khuu khanniyel, yefraimyn khovguudiin ovgoos udirdagch, shiftany khuu kyemuyel, zyebuluny khovguudiin ovgoos udirdagch, parnakhyin khuu yelizafan, issakharyn khovguudiin ovgoos udirdagch, azzany khuu paltiyel, ashyeryn khovguudiin ovgoos udirdagch, shyelomyn khuu akhikhud, naftaliin khovguudiin ovgoos udirdagch, ammikhudyn khuu pyedakhyl nar boloi gev. edgeer n' kanaany nutagt izrailliin khovguuded oviig tentsuu khuvaalgakhaar ezenii tushaasan khumuus bailaa.

iyerikhoggiin kharaldaakh iordany derged moabyn tald ezen moseyetei yarin, aildakhdaa izrailiin khovguud oorsdiin ezemshliinkhee ovoos lyevichuuded am'drakh khotuudyg ogokhiig tedend tushaagtun. ta nar lyevichuuded ter khotuudyn ergen toiron dakh' belcheer nutgiig og. dator n' am'drakh khotuud tedniikh bolokh yestoi. tedgeeriin belcheeruud n' tednii ukher, mal khiigeed bukh am'tdynkh n' bolokh yum. ta naryn lyevichuuded ogokh khotuudyn belcheeruud n' khotyn kheremnees gadagsh toiruulan myangan tokhoi baikh boloi. ta nar bas khotoo gadagsh, zuun tald khoyer myangan tokhoi, omnod tald khoyer myangan tokhoi, baruun tald khoyer myangan tokhoi, khoid tald khoyer myangan tokhoig tovd n' khotyg oruulan khemzhigtun. ene n' khotuudyn belcheer nutag bolzh, tedniikh bolokh yestoi. lyevichuuded ta naryn ogokh khotuud n' aluurchnyg zugtan ochikhod n' zoriulan ogokh zurgaan khorgodokh khot baikh yestoi. tedgeeriin deer nemelt bolgon ta nar dochin khoyer khotyg ogokh yestoi. lyevichuuded ta naryn ogokh bukh khotuud n' dochin naiman khot belcheer nutgiinkhaa khamt baikh boloi. izrailiin khovguudiin ezemshlees ogokh khotuudyn tukhaid gevel ta nar tomkhonoos n' iluug avch, bagakhanaas n' bagyg avch ogokh yestoi. ovog bur ooriin ovlozh bui ezemshilteigee khar'tsuulan ooriin khotuudaas lyevichuuded ogogtun gelee. daraa n' ezen moseyetei yarin, aildakhdaa izrailiin khovguudtei yarin, tedend khelegtun. ta nar kanaan nutag uruu iordanyg gatlan orokh uyedee, khorgodokh khot chin' bolokh khotuudyg oorsoddoo songon avagtun. tegvel alivaa khuniiig sanamsargui alsan aluurchin n' tiishee zugtakh yum. tedgeer khotuud n' ta nart oshoo avagchaas khorgodokh gazar bolokh uchirtai. tegsneer aluurchin n' shuugdekheer tsuglaany omno zogsokhoosoo omno ukhekhgui baikh bolno. ta naryn ogokh khotuud n' ta naryn khorgodokh zurgaan khot baikh boloi. ta nar gurvan khotyg iordany tsaad tald, gurvan khotyg kanaany nutagt ogokh bogood tedgeer n' khorgodokh khot bolokh yestoi. edgeer zurgaan khot n' izrailiin khovguud, khar' khun bolon tednii dund bui tur suughiin toloo khorgodokh gazar bolokh yestoi. khuniiig sanamsarguigee alsan alivaa khun tiish zugtan ochizh bolno. geveh kherev ter tuuniig tomor zuileer tsokhin unagasnaas bolzh ter khun n' ukhsen bol ter n' aluurchin mon. aluurchin zaaval ukhekh yestoi. kherev khun ukhezhi bolokhoor, gartaa bar'san chu-lugaar ter tuuniig tsokhin unagasnaa bogood ur dund n' ter khun ukhsen avaaas tereer aluurchin mon. aluurchin zaaval

ukhekh yestoi. esvel kherev khun ukhezhi bolokhoor, gartaa bar'san modon zuileer ter tuuniig tsokhison bogood ur dund n' ter khun ukhsen avaaas tereer aluurchin mon. aluurchin zaaval ukhekh yestoi. tsusan oshoo avagch n' ooroo ug aluurchnyg alakh yestoi. ter tuuntei uchrahk uyedee tuuniig alakh bolno. kherev ter uzen yad-sanaas bolzh tuuniig tulkhekh, esvel otozh baigaad alivaa zuiliig tuun uruu shidekh ba ur dund n' ter khun ukhsen bol, esvel kherev ter os khonzon sanazh, ooriin garaar tuuniig tsokhin unagasnaa bogood ur dund n' ter khun ukhsen bol tuuniig tsokhison ter negen zaaval ukhekh yestoi. ter bol aluurchin mon. tsusan oshoo avagch n' aluurchintai uchrahk uyedee tuuniig alakh yestoi. kharin kherev ter tuuniig os khonzon sanalguigee genet tulkhsen avaaas, esvel otoogui baigaad alivaa zuiliig tuun uruu shidsen bol, esvel tuuniig kharalgui deerrees n', ukhuulzh bolokhoor chuluun zuiliig unagasnaas bolzh ter khun ukhsen bol, ter tuunii daisan baigaagui, tuuniig gemteekh geegui uchraas tsuglaan n' aluurchin bolon tsusan oshoo avaghiin khorondokhyg edgeer togtooluudyn daguu shuukh yestoi. aluurchnyg tsusan oshoo avaghiin garaas tsuglaan avach, zugtan ochson khorgodokh khotod n' tuuniig butsaakh yestoi. ariun tosoor toslogdson terguun takhilchiig nas bartal ter khun tend am'drakh azhguu. kharin kherev aluurchin n' negen tsagt ooriin zugtan ochikh khorgodokh khotynkhoo khilees gadagsh garan, tsusan oshoo avagch n' tuunii khorgodokh khotyn khiliin gadna tuuniig olood, tsusan oshoo avagch n' aluurchnyg albal tereer tsusny buruutan bolokhgui. uchir n' terguun takhilchiig nas bartal ter khorgodokh khotdoo uldekh yestoi baiv. kharin terguun takhilchiig nas barsny daraa aluurchin n' ezemshen nutag uruugaa but-sakh bolno. edgeer zuils n' ta naryn bukh am'drakh gazart, ur udmyn chin' turshid khuul' yesny togtool bolokh boloi. kherev khen negen n' khun albal, ug aluurchin gerch naryn amaar alagdakh yestoi. kharin gants gerchiin gerchleleer yamar ch khuniiig alakh yesgui. tuunees gadna, ukheld buruutai aluurchny aminiin toloo ta nar zolios avch bolokhgui. kharin ter zaaval ukhekh yestoi. khorgodokh khot uruugaa zugtsan khunii toloo ta nar zolios avch, takhilchiig nas barakhaas omno nutagtaa am'drakhaar butsakhyg tuund zovshoorch bolokhgui. iinkhuu ta nar oorsdiin baigaa nutgaa bokhirduulakh yesgui. uchir n' tsus gazryg bokhirduuldag bogood gazryn toloo, tuun deer urssan tsusny toloo, tsus urs-gagchiin tsusnaas gaduur yamar ch nam-inchlal khiigedezh chadakhgui azhguu. dund n' bi orshikh, dator n' ta nar am'drakh ter nutgiig ta nar buzarlazh ul bolno. uchir

n' ezen bi izrailiin khovguudiin dund orshin baigaa gelee.

36

iosyefyn khovguudiin urguudaas man-assyegiin khuu, makhiryin khuu, gilyeadyn khovguudiin urgiin etsguudiin buluudiin terguulegchid oirton irzh, mosye bolon izrailiin khovguudiin etsguudiin buluudiin terguulegchid bolokh udirdagchdyn omno yarin, izrailiin khovguuded ov bolgon ug nutgiig shodoltoor ogokhiig ezen minii ezend tushaasan bogood bidnii akh zyelofyekhadyn oviig tuunii okhidod ogokhiig ezend maan' ezen tushaasan boloi. geveh kherev ted izrailiin khovguudiin busad ovguudyn khovguudiin negtei n' gerlevel tednii ov n' bidnii etsguudiin ovoos avagdan, tednii khar'yaalagdakh ovgiin ovd nemegdekh bolno. ingezh ene n' bidend khuvaagdsan ovoos avagdakh bolno. izrailiin khovguudiin evriin bureedelt bolokh uyed tednii ov n' khar'yaalagdan bui ovgiinkhoo ovd nemegdekh bolno. iinkhuu tednii ov bidnii etsguudiin ovgiin ovoos avagdakh bolno gev. daraa n' mosye izrailiin khovguuded ezenii ugiin daguu tushaaniosyefyn khovguudiin ovgiinkhny yar'zh bui n' zov yum. zyelofyekhadyn okhidyn talaar ezenii tushaasan zuil n' ene boloi. ted khussen khunteigee gerleg. zovkhon ted oorsdiin etsgiin ovgiin urgiin dotor l gerlekh yestoi. iinkhuu izrailiin khovguudiin yamar ch ov ovgoos ovogt shilzhikhgui baikh yestoi. uchir n' izrailiin khovguud tus bur ooriin etsguudiin ovgiin ovd barigdash boloi. izrailiin khovguud tus bur ooriin etsguudiin oviig ezemshizh baikhyn tuld izrailiin khovguudiin alivaa ovgiin oviin ezemshild irzh bui okhin bur etsgiinkhee ovgiin urgiin negend ekhner bolokh yestoi. iinkhuu yamar ch ov neg ovgoos nogoo ovogt shilzhikhgui baikh yum. uchir n' izrailiin khovguudiin ovguud n' tus bur ooriin ovd barigdash yestoi gelee. ezenii mosyed tushaasan yesoar tiinkhuu zyelofyekhadyn okhid uldev. makhla, tirza, khogla, milka, noa nar buyuu zyelofyekhadyn okhid oorsdiin nagats, avguudyn khovguudtei gerlev. ted iosyefyn khuu manassyegiin khovguudiin urgiinkhantai gerlesen bogood tednii ov etsgiinkh n' urgiin ovogt uldev. edgeer n' iyerikhogiin kharaladaa, iordany dergedekh moabyn tald mosyegeer damzhuulan izrailiin khovguuded ezenii tushaasan tushaal bolon togtoolud yum.

bukh izrailiig tsold iordany dornod etgeeded, sufyn esreg tal dakh' arabad buyuu paran, tofeyl, laban, khazyerot, dizakhabyn khorond baikhad mosyegiin tedend khandazh khelsen ugs ene boloi. khoryeboos syeir uulyn zamaar kadyesh-barnyaa khurekhd arvan negen khonog yavdag. doch dekh zhiliin arvan negdugeer saryn negnii odor mosye izrailiin khuukhduudiin talaar eze-nees oort n' tushaasan bukhniiig tedend oguulzhee. ene n' mosye khyeshbond suuzh baysan amorichuudyn khaan sikhonyg but tsokhizh, ashtarot bolon yedryeid suuzh baysan bashany khaan ogiiig but tsokhisny daraa bolson yavdal yum. mosye iordany dornod etgeed dekh moabyn nutagt ene khuuliig tailbarlan ekhelzh, oguulsen n' bidnii burkhan ezen khoryeb uuland bidend aildakhdaa ta nar ene uuland ikh udaan suulaa. ta nar ayany zhooloogoo erguulen khodolzh, amorichuudyn uularkhag nutag uruu bolon tuunii khorsh zergeldeekh araba, uularkhag nutag, nam dor gazar, nyegyev, dalain ergiin daguukh bukhdard tumnuud uruu ochizh, kanaanchuudyn nutag, livan, ulmaar ikh yevfat moron khurtel yavtsgaa. kharagtun. bi ta naryn omno ter nutgiig tav'laa. ezen ta naryn ovog deedes abraham, isaak, iakovd bolon tednii ur khuukhded ogokhoor tangaraglasan ter nutagt orzh, tuuniiig ezemshitsgee gesen. bi ter uyed ta nart khandan bi ta naryg gantsaaraa daazh chadakhgui. ta naryn burkhan ezen ta naryg onor otgon bolgoston. uzegtun, ene odor ta nar tengeriin odod met olon bolzhee. ta naryn ovog deed-siin burkhan ezen ta naryg odoo baigaagaas chin' myanga dakhin osgozh, ta nart amlasan yesooroo ta naryg yerookh boltugai. kharin bi gantsaaraa ta naryn achaa, khund daramt, ta naryn kheruul margaanyg yaazh uurch daakh yum be? ovog bureesee mergen ukhaantai, medlegtei, ner khundtei khumuusiig songogtun. bi tedniiig ta naryn terguuneer tomil"ye gesend tany khelsen yesoor khiikh n' zov gezh ta nar nadad kharuul-san. tanaa ovguudyn terguuleghid bolokh mergen ukhaantai, ner khundtei khumuusiig bi avch, ta naryg akhuulakhaar ovog burd myangat, zuut, tav't, aravyn darga nar, daamluudyg tomilson. bi ter uyed ta naryn shuugchded tushaazh ta nar akh duu narynkhaa khorondokh khergiig sonsood, akh duu naryn khorondokh khergiig, esvel tednii dundakh kharin khuntei khamaatai khergiig zov shudargaar shuu. shuukh bol burkhanykh uchir ta nar khuniiig shuukhdee yalgavarlan uezh bolokhgui. deedes, doodsyn ugiig negen adil sonsozh, khunees buu ai. orsdoo shiidezh chadakhgui khet-suu khergee nadad avchir. bi tuuniiig

chin' sons"ye gesen. bi ta naryn khiikh yesoi zuilsiiig ter uyed n' ta nart bugdiig tushaasan shuu dee. ezen burkhanykhaa bidend tushaasan yesoor bid khoryeboos khodolzh, ta naryn kharsan aimshigt orgon tsoliig bukheld n' gatlan, amorichuudyn uularkhag nutag khurekh zamaar kadyesh-barnyead irsen bilee. tegekhd bi ta nart bidnii burkhan ezenii bidend ogokh gezh baigaa amorichuudyn uularkhag nutagt ta nar khurch irlee. ezen burkhany chin' ogson gazar ta naryn omno baina. vog deedsinkhee burkhan ezenii ta nart aildsan yesoor yavzh, tuuniiig ezemshitsgee. buu ai. buu zurkhshee gezh bilee. tegekhd ta bukhen nad uruu dokhon ireed bidnii omnoos ter gazryg tandazh medeed, yamar zamaar ochikh, yamar khot uruu orokh tukhai khel medeed bidend avchakh khumuusiig bid omnoo ilgeeye gezh kheltsgeesen. ter ug nadad taalgadzh, bi ovog tus burees neg khun bugd arvan khoyar khuniiig chin' avsan. ted tendeese uularkhag nutagt khurch, ulmaar yeshkolyn khondiid ochizh, tuuniiig tандаад, ter nutgiin zhimsnees gartaa avch, bidend avchav. ted ezen burkhany maan' bidend ogokh gezh baigaa ter nutag saikhan gazar baina gesen medeed bidend khurgezh avchirsan. gevch ta nar tiish yavakhaas durguitsen, oorsdiin burkhan ezenii tusha-lyen esreg terselsen bilee. ta nar maikhan dotroo gomdollozh ezen bidniiig uzen yaddag uchraas bidniiig ustgakhyn tuld amorichuudyn gart tushaakhaar yegipyetiin nutgaas avchirsan baina. bid khaashaa yavtsgaakh ve? akh duu nar maan' ikhumuus n' bidnees avarga tom, ondor, khotuud n' mash tom, tenger tulsan kheremtei. tu-unees gadna, bid tend anakchuudyn khovguudiig kharsanz gezh khelen bidnii zurkhiig mokhooson gesen. tegekhd bi ta nart buu tsochird, tednees buu ai. ta naryn omno yavdag ezen burkhan chin' yegipyeted nudnii chin' omno ta naryn toloo uildsen shigee ta naryn toloo oroo temtsekh bolno. etseg khun khugee teverdeg shig ezen burkhan chin' ta naryg ene gazar khurch irtel ta naryn yavsan bukhd zamyn turshid kherkhen uurch, duurch irsniig ta nar tsold uzsen gev. gevch ene bukhd ta nar oorsdiin burkhan ezendee itgesengui. ter zamd chin' ta nart buudallakh gazryg khaikhyn tuld, yavakh yesoi zamyg chin' ta nart zaakhyn tuld shonoor gal dor, odroor uulen dotor omno chin' yavdag. tegeed ezen ta naryn ugiig sonsood, uurlan tangaraglazh aildakhdaa ene buzur muu uyei-inkhen buyuu edgeer khumuusiin neg n' ch ta naryn ovog deedest ogokhoor minii tangaraglasan saikhan gazryg uzekhgui. kharin iyefunnyegiin khuu kalyeb ezeniig burendagasny uchir ter gazryg uzekh bolno. tuunii gishgesen gazryg n' bi tuund bolon tuunii

khovguuded ogno gev. ezen ta naraas bolzh nadad ch bas uurlasan uchraas chi ch bas tiishee orokh yesgui. kharin chamd uilchildeg, nuny khuu ioshua tiishee orno. ioshua ter gazryg izrail'd ovluulekh uchraas tuuniig zorigzhuulagtun. uunees gadna, olzlogdog-sod bolno khemeen ta naryn khelzh baisan balchir khuukhduud chin', mon ene odor sain muug yalgazh chadakhgui khovguud chin' tiishee orokh bolno. bi tedend ter gazryg ogch, ted tuuniig ezemshine. kharin ta nar butsaad, ulaan tengis khurekh zamyn daguukh tsol uruu khodoltsgoo gesen. ta nar bid ezenii esreg nugel khiisen. bid oorsdiin burkhan ezenii bidend tushaasan yesoor yavzh, tulaldatsgaaya gezh nadad khariu kheleed bukh erchuud chin' daitakh zovsgee agsazh, uularkhag nutag ood yavzh orokhyg khyalbar khemeen sanasan. ezen nadad űbi ta naryn dund baikhgui uchir buu yav, buu dait. ta nar daisnykhaa omno yalagdakh viiz gezh tedend khel khemeesen. bi ta nart khelsen bolovch ta nar sonsolgui ezenii tushaaly n esreg terselzh, davliun zan gargan uularkhag nutag ood khodoltsgoon bilee. ter uularkhag nutagt am'darch baisan amorichuud ta naryn esreg khodlon, ta naryg sureg zogii met ulden khoozh, syeir uulaas khorma khurtel but tsokhison bilee. ta nar ergezh ireed, ezenii omno ultsgaasan bolovch ezen ta naryn duu khooloig sonsoogui, ta nart chikh tavia ch ugui. tegeed ta nar kadyesht olon khonog suusan. ter odrudiin toogoor tend suusan bilee.

2

tegeed bid butsazh, ezenii nadad aildsan yesoor ulaan tengis khurekh zamyn daguukh tsol gazar uruu khodolzh, syeir uulyg olon khonog toiron yavtsgaasan. ezen nadad aildakhdad ta nar ene uulyg ikh udaan toirloo. odoo umard zug erge. ard tumend tushaan űta nar syeirt suuzh baigaa oorsdiin sadan torol bolokh yesavyn khovguudiin nutgiin khil khyazgaaryg dairan ongorno. ted ta naraas aikh bolno. ta nar tun bolgoomzhtoi bai! tedniig buu odoo! bi ta nart tednii gazar nutgaas neg mor ch ogokhgui. uchir n' bi syeir uulyg yesavd ezemshil bolgon ogson bilee. ta nar tednees khool khuns mongooroo khudaldan avch id, bas tednees usaa mongooroo avch uu. burkhan ezen chin' chinii khiisen bukhend chamaig iveezh baisan. ene ikh tsoloor tuulakhgy chin' medeed ongorson dochin zhiiliin tursh ezen burkhan chin' chamtai khamt baisnaar chi yuugaar ch dutaaguiz gezh khel khemeesen. bid syeirt nutaglan suudag oorsdiin sadan torol bolokh yesavyn khovguudiig orkhin garaad arabag dairch yelat, yezion-grebyeriig ongorood, tendeesee ergezh, moabyn tsoiin zamaar

yavtsgaala. tegekhd ezen nadad moabchuudyg buu zovoo, tedniig daind buu odoo. bi tednii gazar nutgaas chamd ezemshil bolgon ogokhgui. uchir n' bi aryg lotyn khovguuded ezemshil bolgon ogson bilee. (ert ur'd yemchuud tend am'darch baisan bogood avarga, onor otgon, anakchuud shig onor baisan tul tedniig anakchuudyn negen adil ryefaim gezh uzdeg baizhee. kharin moabchuud tedniig yemchuud gezh nerledeg baizhee. ert ur'd khorichuud syeirt nutaglazh baisan bogood kharin yesavyn khovguud tedniig omnoosoo zailuulan ustgash, tednii orond nutaglan suuzhee. ene n' izrail' ezenii ov bolgon ogson nutag deer uildsentei adil bolzhee.) odoo bosozh, zyeryed gorkhiig gatalsгаа gesend bid zyeryed gorkhiig gatalsan bilee. bid kadyesh-barnyeagaas khodlood zyeryed gorkhiig gatalsan uye khurtel buyuu ezenii tedend tangaraglasan yesoor ter uyeiin daichid bugdeeree khuarandaa sonokh khurtel guchin naiman zhil ongorchee. khuarangaas tedniig ustgakhyn tuld bugdiig n' ustazh duustal ezenii mutar tednii esreg baiv. ard tumnii dundaas bukh daichid buren ustsany daraa ezen nadad aildakhdad chi onoodor moabyn khil aryg davakh bolno. ammony khovguudiin kharaldaa ochikhdoo tedniig buu zovoo, tedniig bitgii odoo. bi ammony khovguudiin gazar nutgaas chamd ezemshil bolgon ogokhgui. uchir n' bi tuuniig lotyn khovguuded ezemshil bolgon ogson bilee. (tend ur'd ryefaimchuud nutaglazh baisan uchir tuuniig ryefaimyn gazar gedeg baizhee. kharin ammonchuud tedniig zamzummin gezh nerledeg baisan. ter ard tumen avarga, onor otgon, anakchuud shig onor baizhee. kharin ezen ammonchuudyn omno tedniig ustgash, ammonchuud tedniig khoon gargaad, orond n' orshin suukh bolzhee. ene n' ezen syeirt am'dran suudag yesavyn khovguudiin omnoos khorichuudyg ustasantai adil bolzhee. ted khorichuudyg khoon zailuulaad, tednii orond odoo khurtel orshin suusan. kaftoraas irsen kaftorchuud gaz khurtelkh tosgodod am'dran suuzh baisan avvi khumuusiig ustgash, tednii orond orshin suuzhee). bosozh, khodlon, armony khondiig gatal. khar! bi khyeshbony khaan, amori khun sikhonyg bolon gazar nutgiig n' chinii gart ogson bilee. tedentei baildaad, ter gazar nutgiig ezlen avch ekhel. bi onoodroos ekheled tengeriin doorkh ard tumnuudiig chamaas aizh emeedeg bolgono. ted chinii aldar tsuug sonsood chichirch, chamaas bolzh zovzh shanalakh bolno gesen. bi kedyemotyn tsoloos khyeshbony khaan sikhond elch naryg ilgeezh, ev nairamdyn khel khurguulekhdee namaig gazar nutgaaraa nevtruuleech. bi zovkhon gol zamaar yavakh bogood baruun zuun tiish khazaikhgui. chi idekh khoolyg min'

nadad mongoor khudald, uukh usyg min' nadad mongoor og. namaig zovkhon yav-ganaar ongoruuleech. syeirt suudag yesavyn khovguud bolon art suudag moabchuu-dyn nadad uildsen shig ta nar namaig iordan golyg gatlan bidnii burkhan eze-nees bidend ogch baigaa ter gazar uruu orokh khurtel nevtruulzh ogno uu? gev. kharin khyeshbony khaan sikhon bidniig nutgaaraa nevren ongorokhiig zovshoor-songui. uchir n' ezen burkhan chin' tu-unii chini gart tushaakhyn tuld sunsiig n' khatuuruulan, zurkhiig n' zorud bol-gon onoodriinkh shig bolgoson baina. ezen nadad khandan bi sikhon bolon tuunii gazar nutgiig chamd tushaazh ekhelsen. chi ter gazryg ezemshikhiin tuld odoonoos ezlen av gezh aildsan bilee. tegekhd sikhon bukh ard tumnee daguulan, iakhazd biden-tei tulaldakhaar garch irev. bidnii burkhan ezen tuuniig bidend tushaazh, bid tuu-nii khovguudtei n' bolon bukh ard tu-mentei n' but tsokhiv. ter tsagt bid tuunii bukh khotuudyg ezlen avch, khot bolgony erchuud, emegteichuud bolon ur khuukhdiig n' khuis temtren, neg ch khun uldeesengui. bid zovkhon mal adguus bolon ezelsen khotuudaasaa olzolson zuil-siig avlaa. arnony khondiin zakhad or-shikh aroyer bolon ter khondii dekh kho-toos gilyead khurtel bidend diildekheergui tiim ondor khot neg ch baisangui. bidnii burkhan ezen ter bugdiig bidend tushaasan. kharin chi ammony khovguudiin nutag, iab-bok godyn ereg daguu, uularkhag nutag dakh' khotuud bolon ezen burkhan maan' bidniig ochikhyg tushaagaagui alivaa gazar l oirton ochoogui bilee.

3

bid ergezh bashan uruu khurch ochikhod bashany khaan og ooriin bukh ard tum-nee daguulan yedryeid bidentei tulaldakhaar irev. ezen nadad khandazh tuunees bit-gii ai. bi tuuniig bukh ard tumen, gazar nutagtai n' chini gart tushaasan. khyesh-bond suuzh baisan amorchuudyn khaan sikhony yaasan shigee chi tuund tiin uild gev. ingeed ezen burkhan maan' bashany khaan og bolon tuunii bukh ard tum-nii bidnii gart tushaasand bid tedniig neg ch am'd khun uldeelgui but tsokhiv. bid ter uyed tuunii bukh khotygz ezlen avsan bilee. argobyn bukh nutag de-vsger buyuu bashan dakh' ogiin khaant uls, tuunii zharan khotoots bidnii ezleegui neg ch khot baikhgui. tedgeer khotuud n' bugd ondor kherem, daaman khaal-ganuud, khaaltuudaar bekhlegdsen baiv. tu-unees gadna khana kheremgui suuringuud nen olon baizhee. bid khyeshbony khaan sikhond uildsen shigee khot bolgony er-

chuud, emegteichuud, khuukhduudiig khuis temtren, tedgeer khotygz ustagan. bid kharin bukh mal adguus bolon khotuudaas deeremdsen zuilsiig oorsdodoo olz bolgon avlaa. ingezh bid ter uyed iordany chanadad baisan amorchuudyn khyer khaany garaas arnony khondiigoos khyermon uul khurtelkh gazryg bolon (khyermon uulyg sidonchuud sirion gezh, amorchuud tuuniig syenir gezh nerledeg) tegsh tal dakh' bukh khotuud, bukh gilyead, bukh bashan, bashan dakh' ogiin khaant ulsyn khot salyeka, yedryei khurtel ezlen avsan. (ryefaimchuudaas zovkhon bashany khaan og l uldzhée. tu-unii or n' tomron or bogood engiin khu-nii tokhoigoor bol yeson tokhoi urt, dor-von tokhoi organ baizhee. ter n' ammony khovguudiin rabbad baigaa) ter uyed bid ene gazryg ezlen avsan bilee. bi arnony khondiin dergedekh aroyeraas gilyeadyn uul-larkhag nutgiin khagasyg khotuudynkh n' khamt ryeubyen, gad ovgiinkhond ogson. gilyeadyn uldsen gazar nutag bolon ogiin khaant uls bukh bashan, argobyn bukh nut-giig bi manassyeg ovgiinkhny khagast og-son. (bukh bashanyg ryefaimyn nutag gezh nerlezh baizhee. manassyegiin khovguun iair n' gyeshurchuudyn bolon maakatchuu-dyn khil khurtelkh argobyn bukh nutgiig avch, bashanyg ooriin nereer khavot-iair gezh nerlesen n' odoo khurtel kheveeree baina.) bi gilyeadygz makhirt ogson bilee. bi ryeubyenchuud bolon gadchuudad gi-lyeadaas arnony khondi khurtelkh gazryg ogch, ter khondiin dunduur khiliig n' tog-tooson. ammony khovguudiin khil bolokh iabbok gol khurtel mon araba, iordan godyn khamt khinnyeryetes arabagiin tengis buyuu davst tengis, pisga uulyn khormoi khurtel baruun khil n' bolzhee. ter uyed bi ta nart ezen burkhan chin' ene gazryg ta nart omchluulekheer ogloo. er zorigt erchuud ta bukhnen zevsegleed, izrailiin khovguud bolokh akh duu naraa manlailan golyg gataltsгаа. kharin ta naryn ekhner, khuukhed, mal sureg chin' (ta naryg olon maltai gedgiig bi medne.) minii ta nart ogson khotuudad uldekh bogood ezen ta nart ogson shigee ta naryn akh duust ch amraltzyg ogokh khurtel tiin baikh bolno. ted iordany nogoo tald, ta naryn burkhan ezenii ogokh gazryg ezemshenii daraa ta nar bugdeeree minii ogson ezemshil gazartaa butsan irzh bolno gezh khelsen. ter uyed bi ioshuad khandan ta naryn burkhan eze-nees ene khyer khaand uchruulsan bugdiig chi nudeeree uzsen. chini gatlán ochikh gezh bui bukh khaant ulsuudad ezen bas tiin uildekh bolno. tednees bitgii ai. ezen burkhan chin' ta naryn toloo temtsegh ne-gen yum gezh tushaasan bilee. bi bas ter uyed ezenees guizh, ezen burkhan! ta zarts-daa oriinkhoo aguu ikh, khuchirkheg mutryg

uzuulzh ekhelsen. tanykh shig iim azhlu-
udyg, khuchit uilsig uidlezh chadakh yamar
burkhan tenger gazart baina ve? bi zalbich
baina. namaig gatluulzh, iordany chanadad
orshikh ter saikhan gazar, ter uzesgeleht
uuls bolon livanyg uzuuleech gesen bolovch
ezen ta naraas bolzh, nadad uurlasan baisan
bogood namaig sonssongui. ezen nadad bol-
loo. chi ene tukhai nadad dakhin buu yar'.
pisga uulyn oroid garch, nudee organ, zuun
baruun, khoish uragsh shirten, ter gazryg
ooriinkhoo nudeer khar. uchir n' chi ene ior-
dan golyg gat lakh yesgui. kharin chi ioshuad
tushaazh, tuund uram zorig, khuch chadal
og, uchir n' tereer ene ard tumniig tergu-
ulen, iordanyg gatalzh, chinii kharakh ter
gazryg tedend ovluulne gev. tegekhd bid
byetpyeorn nogoo talyn khondiid uldsen.

4

izrail' aa! odoo minii ta nart zaazh surgakh
zarlig khuuliig sonsotsgoo. edgeeriig guitset-
gesneer ta nar am'dran, oorsdiin chin' ovog
deedsiin burkhan ezeenes ta nart ogch bui
ter gazar khurch ochizh, tuuniig ezemshikh
yum. minii ta nart tushaazh baigaa
ezen burkhanykhaa tushaalyg sakhikhyn
tuld minii ta nart ogch bui tushaald ug
nemzh ch bolokhgui, khasazh ch bolokhgui.
baal-pyeorn khereg yavdlaas bolzh ezen
chukham yuu khiisniig ta nar nudeeree
uzsen. ezen burkhan chin' ta naryn dun-
daas baal-pyeoryg dagasan bukh khumuusiig
ustgasan bilee. kharin ezen burkhanaasaa
zuurch baisan ta bukhen l onoodor am'd
baina. ta naryn khurch oohood ezemshin
suukh ter gazart ta naraar uuniig dagazh
morduulekhiin tuld bi ezen burkhanykhaa
nadad tushaasan yesoor ta nart zarlig khu-
uliig surgasan bilee. tiimees ta nar tuu-
niig sakhizh, uldegtun. tegek n' ard tum-
nuudiin omno ta naryn mergen ukhaan, ta
naryn ukhaaral bolno. ted edgeer bukh
zarligiig sonsood unekheer ene aguu ikh un-
desten bol mergen ukhaantai, ukhaarsan ard
tumen mon khemeen yarlitsakh bolno. tu-
uniig duudakh burd min' bidni burkhan
ezen bidend oir baidag shig oorsodtei n' tiim
oir baidag burkhantai yamar aguu undesten
baina ve? noodor minii ta nart taniulsan ene
tsogts khul' shig tiim zovt zarlig, khul'
togtooltoi yamar aguu undesten baina ve?
ortoo ankhaaral tav'zh, setgelee nyakhuur
khyana. nudeer uzsen bukhnee chi martu-
uzai, tedgeeriig nasan turshdaa zurkhneese
salguuzai. kharin tedgeeriig khovguud, ach
nartaa taniulzh meduul. sanagtun, ta naryg
khoryeb uuland ezen burkhanykhaa omno
zogsozh baikhad chin' ezen ard tumniig
nad uruu tsugluul. bi tedend ugee sons-
goye. ingesneer ted gazar deer am'drakh
bukhii l odruddee namaig emeen khun-

detgekhd surch, tuuniigee ur khuukhduud-
dee zaazh surgakh yum gezh nadad aild-
san bilee. ta naryg oirton oohood, uulyn
beld zogssond, ter uul tenger ogtorguid tul-
tal durenzen shatazh, uul burkhen, manan
budand khuchigdash, tas kharankhui bol-
son. tegeed ezen galyn dundaas ta nart aild-
san. ta nar ug ayalguug sonsson bolovch
yamar ch durs kharaagui, zovkhon tuunii
duu khooloig l sonsson. ingezh ezen ta
nart gereegee zarlazz, ta nart dagan mordu-
ulekheer tushaasan. ene n' arvan khuul' bo-
good tuuniigee khoyor chuluun khavtan deer
oroo bichsen bilee. ezen ter uyed ta nart
ene khuul' togtooludyg taniulan zaakhgy
nadad tushaasan bilee. ene n' ta naryn
ezemshikheer gatlan ochikh gezh bui gazart
ta naraar tedgeeriig dagan morduulekhiin
tuld boloi. ezen khoryeb uuland galyn dun-
daas ta nart aildsan ter odor ta nar yamar
ch dursiig kharaagui uchir ta nar oorsdi-
goo mash nariin khyanaagtun. ta nar oors-
doo zavkharch, oorsdodoo zoriulan yamar
negen khelberiin durs bukhii siilmel khorgiig
buteeguuzei. er, esvel em khunii durs ch
yum uu, gazar deer baidag yamar negen
am'tny durs ch yum uu, tengert nisdeg ya-
mar negen zhiguurnii durs ch yum uu, gazar
deeguur molkhogch yamar negen yumny
durs ch yumuu, gazar door, usan dotor
baidag yamar negen zagasny durs butee-
guzei. tenger ood kharaad ezen burkhanaas
tan' bukh tengeriin doorkh khamag khun ar-
dad onoonon nar, sar, odod, ogtorguin bukh
erkhsiig chi uzeed, tuund tatagdan, mor-
gozh zaragduuzai. kharin ezen ta naryg
avch, onoodriinkh shig oriin ezemshliin
tolookh ard tumen bolgokhyn tuld khuder
khailuulakh zuukh yegipyetees avchirsan.
ezen ta naraas bolzh nadad uurlasan bo-
good namaig iordanyg gatluulakhgui, ezen
burkhanaas chin' ta nart ov bolgon ogch
bui ter saikhan gazart oruulakhgui gezh tan-
garaglasan. bi ene gazartaa ukhne. bi ior-
danyg gat lakh yesgui. kharin ta nar gatalzh,
ter saikhan gazryg ezemshikh bolno. ti-
imees oorsdiigoo khyana. ezen burkhanaas
chin' ta nartai baiguulsan gereeg martazh,
ezen burkhanykhaa khoriglosan yamar ne-
gen durstei siilmel khorgiig ta nar butee-
guzei. uchir n' chinii burkhan ezen bol
khuikhlan shataagch gal, khar tai burkhan
yum. chi ter nutagt khuutei, ach khuutei
bolood ono udaan am'dran suukhdaa za-
vkhran gazhuudazh, yamar negen durstei
shuteen khiizh, tuunii uur khileng khodol-
gokhoor ezen burkhanykhaa melmiin omno
buzar muug uidlekh avas iordan golyg gat-
lan ezemshikheer ochizh bui gazartaa ta
nar darui sonokh bolno khemeen ta naryn
esreg gerchlekhiiin tuld onoodor bi tenger
gazryg duudazh baina. ta nar tend udaan
am'drakhgui, kharin burmoson sonono. ezen

ta naryg ard tumnuudiin dund butraan taraazh, ezenii ta naryg khoon yavuulakh tedgeer undestnuudiin dotor ta nar tsookhuulee uldene. tend ta nar khunii garyn buteel bolokh mod, chuluun burkhdad zaragdakh bolno. tedgeer n' khardag ch ugui, sonsdog ch ugui, iddeg ch ugui, unerledeg ch ugui. kharin tendees chi ooriin burkhan ezeniig erekh bolno. kharev chi tuuniig bukh zurkheeree, bukh setgeleeree ervel olno. ene bukh zuil chamd tulgarch, zovon zudrekh uyed, tegeed khozhmyn odor chi ooriin burkhan ezen uruu ergezh, tuunii duu khooloig sonsokh bolno. chinii burkhan ezen orovch burkhan mon. tereer chamaig orkhikh ch ugui, chamaig ustgakh ch ugui, chinii ovog deedest tangaraglasan gereege martakh ch ugui. burkhan delkhii deer khuniig buteesen odroos khoishikh, chamaas omno baisan ert ur'dyn odrudiin tukhai, tengeriin neg khyazgaaraas nogoo khyazgaaryg khurtel asuu. uun shig aguu ikh zuil ur'd omno yer n' baisan uu? uun shig yumyg ur'd omno yer n' sonsson uu? galyndundaas aildsan burkhany duu khooloig chamshig sonsood, am'd uldsen yamar negen ard tumen baina uu? ezen burkhan chin'yegipyeted ta bukhonii toloo ta naryn nudnii omno uildsen bukhentei adilaar sorilt, temdeg, gaikhamshig, dain baildaana, khuchit gar, sungasan mutar, ailgan surdulelteer damzhuulan neg undestniig nogoo undestnii dotroos oortoo avakhaar khodolson burkhan baina uu? ezen bol burkhan, tuunees oor yamar ch burkhan baikhgui gedgiig chamd meduulekhiin tuld tedgeeriig chamd uzuulsen yum. ezen chamaig zazh surgakhyn tuld tengerees oriin duu khooloig chamd songsozh, gazar deer oriin ikh galyg chamd uzuulsen bogood ter galyndotroos tuunii ugiig chi sonsson bilee. ter ovog deedsiig chin' khairlasan uchir tednii khoich uyeiig songoson. ter chamaig oroo aguu khucheeeree yegipyetees avchirsan n' chamaas iluu aguu, iluu khuchtei undestnuudiig chinii omnoos khoon gargaad, onoodriinkhitei adil chamaig tednii gazar nutag uruu avachizh, tuuniig chamd ovbolgon ogokhiin tuld yum. deed tenger, dood gazar ezen bol burkhan, tuunees oor burkhan baikhgui gedgiig chi onoodor zurkh setgeldee shingeezh, medezh av. chi bolon chinii ur udam sain saikhan yavakhyn tuld, chinii burkhan ezenes chamd ogch bui gazar nutag deer bukhii l uyed urt udaan naslakhyn tuld chi onoodor minii chamd tushaazh baigaa ezenii zarlig tushaalyg sakh' gev. tegeed mosye iordany naad tal buyuu naran mandakh zugt gurvankhotyg tusgaarlan salgazhee. ene n' ur'daas sanasan os khonzonguigeer, sanamsarguigeer khun alsan khuniig tiishee zugtaalakhyn tuld boloi. tedgeer khotyn ne-

gend zugtan ochsonoor ter khun amia khamgaalakh yum. ingekhdee tegsh tald baidag byezyer khotyg ryeubyenchuuded, gilyead dakh' ramot khotyg gadchuudad, bashan dakh' golan khotyg manassyechuudad zoriullaa. mosyegees izrailiin khovguudiin omno tunkhaglasan khuul' n' ene boloi. edgeer n' yegipyetees izrailiin khovguudiig garakh uyed mosye tedend tunkhaglasan gerchlel, zarlig, khuul' boloi. ted ter uyed iordany dornod tal dakh' byetpyeorn zergeldeekh khondiid baizhee. ene gazar n' khyeshbond am'darch baisan amorchuudyn khaan sikhony gazar nutag baisan atal mosye bolon izrailiin khovguud yegipyetees garch ireed, tuuniig but tsokhizh, tuunii gazar nutgiig, bas bashany khaan ogiin gazar nutgiig ezemshin avchee. amorchuudyn ter khoyerkhaan bol iordany naad tald buyuu naran mandakh zugt arnony khondiin zakh dakh' aroyeraas sion uul (ter n' khyermon uul) khurtel, iordany dornod tal dakh' arabagiin bukh nutag, bur pisga uulyn bel, arabatengis khurtelkh nutagt suuzh baizhee.

5

tegeed mosye bukh izrailiig duudan tedend khandazh khelsen n'izrail' aa, minii onoodor ta nart sonorduulzh bui khuul' zarligiig sonsogtun. ta nar tuuniig surch medeed, yeschlon dagazh mord! ezen burkhan maan' khoryeb uuland bidentei gereebaiguul-san bilee. ezen ene gereegeebidnii ovog deedestei baiguulaagui, kharin onoodor end am'd baigaa bidentei, bid bukhentei baiguul-san bilee. ezen uulan deer galyndundaas ta nartai nuur nuureeree yar'san bilee. ta nar galaas aigaad, uul ood garakhgui baisan uchir ter uyed bi ezenii ugiig ta nart tunkhaglakhaar ezen bolon ta naryn khoodond zogsozh baisan. ezen bi bol chamaig boolchlolyn gerees yegipyetiin nutgaas gargazh avsan chinii burkhan ezen baina. chi nadaas oor burkhaadtai baizh bolokhgui. chi oortoo zoriulan shuteen, esvel deed tenger, dood gazar, gazar doorkh usand baidag yamar ch yumny dursiig buu khii. chitedend morgozh, tedend uilchilzh bolokhgui. uchir n' chinii burkhan ezen bi bol khar-tai burkhan bogood namaig uzen yadagchdyn gurav dorov dekh uyeiin khuukhduded n' khurtel etsguudiinkh n' nuglin shi-itgeliig buulgadag. kharin namaig khair-lazh, minii tushaalyg sakhigchdad myangan uyed n' khurtel khair enerlee uzuuldeg. chi ooriin burkhan ezenii nerii demii buu durd. uchir n' ezen oriinkh n' neriig demii durdagchiig shiitgelgui orkhikhgui. ezen burkhanykhaa chamd tushaasan yesoor am-raltyn odriig ariunaar sakhikhyn tuld tuuniig mordogtun. chi zurgaan odor khodol-morlozh, bukh azhlaa khii. kharin doloo

dakh' odor bol chinii burkhan ezenii am-ralt tul chi bolon chinii khuu, chinii okhin, chinii zarts, shivegchin, chinii ukher, chinii ilzhig, chinii bukh mal adguus, tanaid baigaa zochin yamar ch azhli khiih bolokhgui. chi zarts, shivegchnee mon ooriinkhoo adil am-raa. chi yegipyetiin nutagt bool baisnaa bolon ezen burkhan chin' khuchit gar, sun-gasan mutraaraa chamaig tendees gargazh avchirnyg sana. tiimees ezen burkhan chin' amraltyn odrigi sakhikhgy chamd tushaasan bilee. ezen burkhanykhaa tushaasan yesoor etseg ekhee khundel. tegvel chi urt nasalz, chinii burkhan ezenes chamd ogson gazar deer sain saikhan am'darna. chi khun buu al. chi buu zavkhair. chi buu khulgail. chi khorshiinkhoo esreg khudal buu gerchil. chi khorshiinkhoo ekhnert buu sanaarkh. chi khorshiinkhoo ger oron, tuunii gazar, tuunii zarts, tuunii shivegchin, tuunii ukher, tuunii ilzhig, khorshiinkhoo yuund ch buu shuna gezh aildsan bilee. ezen edgeer ugsiig ulan deerkh gal dotroos, uulen dotroos, gun kharankhui dundaas, tanai bukh chu-ulgang changa duugaar aildsany daraa oor yuu ch nemzh aildsangui. tegeed tuuniigee khoyer chuluun khavtan deer ter bicheed, nadad ogson. uul gald durelzen shatazh baikhad ta nar kharankhuin dundaas garakh duu khoodiig sonson, tanai ovguudyn ter-guunuud, akhmaduud bugdeeree nad uruu khurch ireed bidnii burkhan ezen bidend oriinkhoo sur zhavkhlan, aguu chadlaa uzu-ullee. bid gal dotroos garch baigaa tuunii duug sonsotsgooloo. burkhan khuntei yar'zh, ter khun n' am'dran baigaag bid onoodor uzlee. tegekkeer bid odoo yuund ukhekh yestoi yum be? ene ikh gal bid-niig zalgina. kherev bid ezen burkhanykhaa duug tsashid sonsvol ukhne. galy n dundaas am'd burkhany aildakh duu khoodiig son-sood, biden shig am'd uldsen biye makhbod-toi khun khen baina ve? ta oorroo ochizh, manai burkhan ezenii aildakh bukhniig sonsood, ezen burkhanykhaa tand aildsan bugdiig bidend khelzh og. bid tuuniig sonsood, dagan mord'ye gesen. ta naryg nadtai yar'zh baikhad ezen ta naryn duug sonsood, nadad khandan ene ard tumnii chamd khelsen ugiig bi sonsloos. tednii khelsen bukhen zov zuitei. tednii zurkh set-gel iim baizh, nadaas emeen, minii tushaal bugdiig urgelzh sakhiasai! tegeed ted bolon tednii khovguud uurd sain saikhan baikh boltugai. chi ochood, tedend nmaikhan uruugaa butsatsgaaz gezh kheleed, kharin chinii tedend zaakh bukh tushaal, zarlig, khoodiig bi chamd khelzh ogokhiin tuld chi end minii derged zogs. minii tedend ezemshuulekkeer ogokh nutagt ted uuniig dagan mordog gezh aildsan. tiimees ta nar ezen burkhanykhaa tushaasnyg yeshlon biyeluulekhdee khyanuur baizh, baruun ti-

ish ch, zuun tiish ch khazaizh bolokhgui. ezen burkhanykhaa ta nart tushaasan bukh yes zhurmyg dagan mord. tegvel ta nar am'darch, sain saikhan yavan, oorsdiin ezemshikh gazar nutagt urt naslakh bolno.

6

ene bol iordanyg gatlan ochood, ezemshikh gazar nutag deeree ta naryn dagazh mordokh tushaal, khuul', zarlig bogood uuniig ta nart zaazh surgakhgy ezen burkhan chin' nadad tushaasan yum. ingesneer chi bolon chinii khuu, ach khuu chin' nasan tursh-daa ezen burkhanaasaa ain emeezh, minii ta nart tushaasan bukh zarlig tushaalyg dagan mordokh bogood chi urt naslakh yum. izrail' aa, sons! ta nar tuuniig dagazh mordokhdoo bolgoomzhtoi bai! tegvel chi sain saikhan yavzh, ovog deedsiin chin' burkhan ezenii chamd amlasanchlan chi suu, balaar byalkhsan ter gazar nutag deer ulam onor otgon bolno. izrail' aa, sons! ezen bol bidnii burkhan, ezen bol gants. chi ooriin burkhan ezeniig bukh zurkh, bukh setgel, bukh khuch chadlaaraa khairla. noodor minii chamd tushaazh baigaa ene ugsiig chi zurkhendee bailgazh, khovguuddee khicheenguien za-azh, gertee suuzh baikhdaa ch, zamd yavzh baikhdaa ch, khevtezh baikhdaa ch, ondiin bosokhdoo ch tuunii tukhai yar'zh bai. chi tuuniig temdeg bolgon gartaa uyazh, khoyer nudnii khoodond sakhius met bailga. mon tuuniig geriinkhee khaalgany khatavchin deer, daaman khaalgan deeree bich. ezen burkhan chin' chamd ogokhoor chinii ovog deedes abraham, isaak, iakovd tangaraglasen ter gazart chamaig avaachizh, oorsdiin chin' bar'zh bosgoogui tom saikhan khotuud, chinii duurgeegui sain saikhan yumsaar duuren geruud, chinii ukhaagui usan sanguud, bas chinii tar'zh urguu-laagui usan uzmiin tsetserleg, chidun zhimsnii moddyg chamd ogch, chamaig tsadtal iduulekh uyed chi oorigoo khyana. oriig chin' boolchlolyn gerees, yegipyetiin gazar nutgaas avchirsan ezeniig chi martuuzai. chi ooriin burkhan ezenes emeezh, tuund zaragdan, tuunii nereer tangaragla. ta nar busad burkhdyyg buyuu ergen toirnykhoo ard tumnuudiin burkhdas alinyg n' ch buu daga. ta naryn dund baigaa ezen burkhan chin' kharitai burkhan uchir ezen burkhan chin' ta nart uurlan khilegnezh, gazryn khorsnoos ta naryg archin zailuuluuzai. ta nar oorsdiinkhoo burkhan ezeniig massad sor'son shigee buu sor'. ta nar ezen burkhanykhaa ta nart tushaasan tushaal, gerchlel, zarligiig saitai sakhizh, ezenii omno yuu n' zov, sain bolokhyg uild. tegvel chi sain saikhan baizh, chinii ovog deedest ezenii tangaraglasen ter saikhan gazar nutagt ochin, ezemshine. ezenii aildsanch-

lan, chinii khamag daisnuudyg omnoos chin' khoon gargana. khozhim chinii khuu bidnii burkhan ezenii tand tushaasan gerchlel, zarlig, khuuliud n' yamar uchirtai yum be? gezh chamaas asuulval chi khuudee bid yegipyetede faraony bool baisan yum. ezen khuchirkheg mutraaraa bidniig yegipyetees avchirsan. ezen bidnii nudnii omno aguu ikh aimshigt temdguud, gaikhamshguudyg yegipyetede, faraond bolon tuunii khamag ger orond uzuulsen yum. ter bidnii ovog deedest tangaraglasan nutagt bidniig oruulzh, bidend ogokhiin tuld tendees avchirsan bilee gezh khel. bidnii urgelzhiin sain saikhny toloo, mon bidniig onoodriinkh shig am'd bailgakhyn tuld ezen edgeer bukh zarligiig dagakhyg, oorsdiin burkhan ezenes emeekhiig bidend tushaasan. bid tuunii tushaasan yesoor oorsdiin burkhan ezenii omno edgeer bukh tushaalyg dagakhdaa khyanuur baikh avaas ter n' bidnii zovt baidal bolno.

7

ezen burkhan chin' chinii ezemshikheer ochikh gezh baigaa ter gazar uruu chamaig oruulzh, olon undestniig buyuu khitchuud, girgashchuud, amorichuud, kanaanchuud, pyerizchuud, khivichuud, iyebuschuud khemeech ta naraas ch olon, iluu khuchteit doloon undestniig ta naryn omno khoon gargakhad, ezen burkhan chin' tedniig chamd tushaakh uyed, chi tedniig tsokhigtun. tegekhddee tedniig burmoson ustgakh yestoi. chi tedentei yamar ch gereebaiгуulzh bolokhgui. tedend yamar ch orshool uzuulzh bolokhgui. mon chi tedentei buu gerle. okhinoo ch tednii khovgund buu og. tednii okhinyg ch beree buu bolgo. tereer khuug chin' oor burkhdyg shutuulekhiin tuld minii araa kholduulan erguulne. tegvel ezenii uur khilen ta naryn esreg durelzezh, ta naryg darui ustgakh bolno. kharin ta nar tedend inkhuukhand. tednii takhilyn shireeg nuraazh, tednii bosgoson chuluun baganyg evdelzh, ashyeragiin modon shong khuga tsavchizh, silmel shuteenuudiig n' galdan shataa. ta nar bol oorsdiin burkhan ezend ariun ard tumen mon. ezen burkhan chin' ene delkhii deer baigaa bukh ard tumnuudees ta naryg orinkhoo omchloliin ard tumen bolgon songoson bilee. ta nar busad undestnees olon baisan uchraas ezen ta naryg khairlazzh, songoson yum bus. ta nar bol bukh undestnees khamgiin sookhon n' bilee. kharin ezen ta naryg khairlasan uchraas, bas ta naryn ovog deedest andgailsan tangargaa sakhikhyn tuld ta naryg ter khuchirkheg mutraaraa gargan avch, boolcholyn gerees, yegipyetiin khaan faraony garaas zol'son bilee. tiimees chi medezh av. chinii

burkhan ezen bol burkhan, ter bol itgemzhit burkhan. ter oriig n' khairlazzh, tushaalyg n' dagagchdad myangan uyeiig khurtel gereegee sakhizh, khair enerlee uzuuldeg. kharin oriig n' uzen yadagchdad khariug ogch, ustgana. ter oriig n' uzen yadagchdad khoishluulalgui darui khariu ogdog. tiim uchraas minii onoodor ta nart tushaazh baigaa tushaal, zarlig, khuul' togtoolyg ta nar uildekhiin tuld sakhin mordotsgoo. kharev ta nar edgeer bukh khuul' togtoolyg sonsozh, tuuniig yeschlon dagazh mordvol chinii burkhan ezen chinii ovog deedest tangaraglasan gereegee sakhizh, chamd khair enerlee khurteekh bolno. tereer chamaig khairlan, iveezh, chamaig onor otgon bolgon, chamd ovluulen ogokhoor ovog deedest chin' tangaraglasan gazar nutag deer ur khuukhduudiig chin' iveezh, gazryn chin' ur zhims bolokh taria, usan uzmiin shine dars, tosyg yeroozh, bod bog malyn toliig chin' osgozh urzhuulekh bolno. chi busad bukh ard tumnees iluu iveegdene. ta naryn dund urgui, khuuser khun baikhgui bolokh bogood mal surgiin chin' dund urgui, suvai mal baikhgui bolno. ezen bukh ovchniig chamaas zailuulna. tereer ta naryn meddeg yegipyetiin ayuult ovchnuudees chamd khurgekhgui, kharin ta naryg uzen yadagch bukhni deer ter ovchnuudiig buulgana. chinii burkhan ezenes chamd tushaakh bukh ard tumnuudiig chi ustgakh yestoi. tedniig buu orovdon khar. tednii burkhdad buu zaragd. ter chin' chamd urkhi bolno. edgeer undesten nadaas iluu olon. bi tedniig yaazh zailuulzh chadakh ve? gezh chi zurkhendee khelzh baizh magadgui. gevch chi tednees buu ai! chinii burkhan ezen faraond bolon bukh yegipyetede yu uildseniig sain sana. ta naryn nudeeree kharsan ter ikh sorilt, temdeg, gaikhamshig, khuchirkheg gar, sungasan mutraar ezen burkhan chin' chamaig gargazh avsan. ezen burkhan chin' chinii aizh baigaa bukh ard tumnuuded tiinkhuu uildene. chinii burkhan ezen tednees uldegese ba chamaas nuugdsan khumuusiig astazh duustal tednii esreg morin zogiig ilgeene. chi tednees buu ai! uchir n' ta naryn burkhan ezen aguu ikh, aimshigt burkhan ta naryn dund baina. chinii burkhan ezen chinii omno tedgeer undestnuudiig бага багаар khoon zailuulakh bolno. chi tedniig darui turgen ustgazh bolokhgui. ergen toirond chin' kheeriin araatan asar olnoor oson urzhikh boluuzai. kharin chinii burkhan ezen tedgeer ard tumnuudiig chamd tushaazh ogokh bogood tedniig ustazh duustal n' ulemzhiin uimeen samuund avtuulna. ter tednii khaadyg chinii gart tushaana. tegsneer chi tednii nersiig tengeriin dooroos archin zailuulna. chi tedniig ustgazh duusgakh khurtel chinii omno zogsozh chadakh neg ch khun baikhgui. chi

tednii burkhdynkh n' siilmel khoruguudiig gald shataa. tedgeeriin alt, mongon burkhuuld n' buu shuna, tuuniiig oortoo buu av. chi tuunees bolzh urkhiduuluuzai. ene bol chinii burkhan ezenii zhiigshin uzdeg zuil. chi tiim zhiigshuurt zuiliig ger orondoo buu avchir. chi bas tuun shig kharaal khurtekht vii. chi tuuniiig burmoson zhiigshizh, burmoson uzen yad. yuu gevel ter n' khoriotoi zuil yum.

8

noodor minii ta nart tushaazh bui bukh tushaalyg ta nar yeschlon daga. tegvel ta nar am'dran, onor otgon bolzh, ta naryn ovog deedest ezenii tangaraglasan ter gazart orzh, tuuniiig ezemshikh yum. ezen burkhan chin' chamaig ene dochin zhiliin tursh tsold udirdsan bukh l zam moriig dursan sana. ene n' chinii zurkhend yuu baisnyg, tuunii tushaalyg dagakh esekhiig chin' medekhiin tuld, chamaig nomkhtgozh, shalgazh sorikhyn tuld baisan yum. khun zovkhon talkhaar am'dardagui, kharin khun ezenii annaas garakh ug bukhneer am'dardag gedgiig chamd oilguulakhyn tuld tereer chamaig nomkhtgon, chamaig olsgozh, chinii meddegui, chinii ovog deedes ch meddegui baisan manna-gaar chamaig khoollozh baisan. ene dochin zhiliin tursh chinii omsion khuvtsas elegdeegui, chinii khol tsevruteegui. etsog n' khuugee khumuuzhuuldeg shig ezen burkhan chin' chamaig sakhilgazhuulzh baisnyg zurkhendee sanazh yav. tiimees tuunii zamaar yavzh, tuunees emeechiin tuld chi ooriin burkhan ezenii tushaalyg sakh'. chinii burkhan ezen chamaig saikhan gazart avaachizh baina. ter gazar bol khondii tolgodoor n' gol gorkhi, bulag shand ursdag, ulaan buudai, arvai, usan uzem, inzhir, anar zhimsnii oron, chiduny tos, bal burmyn oron yum. chi tend idekh khool khunseer khomsdokhgui, yuugaar ch dutakhgui, khad chuluu n' tomor bogood tolgodoos n' zes maltan gargazh bolno. chi idezh tsadaad ter saikhan gazryg chamd ogsniikh n' toloo ezen burkhanana magtana. noodor minii chamd tushaazh bui tuunii tushaal, khuul', zarligiig sakhilgui, ooriin burkhan ezeniig martakhaas bolgoomzhlooroi. chi idezh tsadaad, saikhan baishin bar'zh, tendee am'dran, mal sureg chin' urzhin olshirch, alt mongo chin' arvizhizh, chamd baigaa bukhnen chin' osion nemegdekh uyed chinii zurkh bardam bolzh, ooriin burkhan ezeniig martuuzai. ter yegipyetiin nutgaas, boolchlolyn gerees chamaig gargazh avaad, orgon udam, aimshigt tsol dunduur, galt mogoi, khilentset khorkhoitoi, usgui angamal gazraar udirdan daguulzh, chinii toloo tsakhiur chuluunaas us gargazh ogson bilee. chamaig nomkhtgon, chamaig sor'zh shalgaad, et-

sest n' chamaig sain saikhan am'druulakhyn tuld tereer chinii ovog deedes ch meddegui baisan manna-gaar tsold chamaig khoollozh baisan bilee. bi khuch tenkhee, garynkhkaa chadlaar ene khorongo chineeg oortoo bii bolgoson yum gezh chi zurkhendee kheluzei. kharin ovog deedest chin' tangaraglasan oriinkhoo gereeg onoodriinkh shig batlakhyn tuld ter chamd khorongo chinee olok khuch chadlyg ogdog uchraas chi ooriin burkhan ezeniig sanagtun. kherev chi ooriin burkhan ezeniig martazh, oor burkhdyg dagazh, tedend uilchen, tedend morgovoos chi gartsaagui ustakh bolno kherev bi onoodor ta naryn esreg gerchilzh baina. ta nar ezen burkhanykhkaa duu khooloig sonsooguin toloo ta naryn omno ezenii ustagan tedgeer undestnuudiin negen adil ta nar ustgagdakh bolno.

9

izrail' aa, sons! tenger tulsan ondor khana kherem bukhii tom tom khotuudtai, oorsdoos chin' iluu khuchirkheg tom undestnuudiig ezlekheer yavakhyn tuld chi onoodor iordan golyg gatlakh gezh baina. tendekhiin khumuus n' avarga tom, ondor, ta naryn meddeg anakhuduyn khovguud bilee. anakiin khovguudiin omno khen zogsozh chadakh bilee? gezh kheleltsdegiig ta nar bas sonsson. chi onoodor medezh av. ezen burkhan chin' durelzezh baigaa gal shig chinii omno gatlan yavzh, tedniig but tsokhiid, chinii omno unagana. ingesneer chi ezeniikhee aildsan yesoor tedniig khoon gargazh, darui ustgakh yum. ezen burkhan chin' tedniig chinii omnoos khoon gargasny daraa ezen minii zovt baidlaas bolzh namaig ene gazar nutgiig ezemshuulekheer avchirsan gezh dotroo buu bod. kharin edgeer undestnii khoron muu baidlaas bolzh ezen tedniig chinii omnoos khoon gargazh baigaa yum. chi tedniig gazar nutgiig ezemshikheer yavakh gezh baigaa n' chinii zovt baidlaas bolson yum bish, zurkh setgeliin chin' shuluun shudargaas bolson yum bish, kharin ezen chinii ovog deedes abraham, isaak, iakovd tangaraglasan tangargaa batlakhyn tuld ezen burkhan chin' tedniig chinii omnoos khoon zailuulzh baigaa n' edgeer undestnuudiin khoron muu baidlaas bolson yum. ezen burkhan chin' chamd ene saikhan gazar nutgiig ezemshuulekheer ogch baigaa n' chinii zovt baidlaas bolson yum bish gedgiig medezh av. uchir n' chi bol khoshuun khuzuutei ard tumen yum. tsold chi ooriin burkhan ezeniig yaazh khilegnulzh baina martalgui sanazh yav. chi yegipyetiin nutgiig orkhison odroos khoish ene gazart irtlee ezenii esreg terselseer baisan. ter ch baitugai ta nar khoryeb uuland ezenii uur khileng odoosnoos bolzh ezen ta nart ikhed

khilegnez, ta naryg ustgakh gesen bilee. ter uyed bi chuluun khavtanguud buyuu ezenii ta nartai baiguulsan gereenii khavtanguudyg avakhaar uul ood garaad, ter uuland dochin odor, dochin shono baikhdaa talkh ch ideegui, us ch uugaagui. burkhany khuruugaar bichigdsen khoyer chuluun khavtang ezen nadad ogson. chuulgan bolson ter odor uulyn oroi deer galyn dundaas ta nart khandazh ezenii aildsan bukh ugs tedgeer khavtan deer baisan. terkhuu dochin odor, dochin shoniin etsest ezen nadad khoyer chuluun khavtan buyuu gereenii khavtang ogson. daraa n' ezen nadad khandan chi bosozh, endees darui buu. uchir n' chinii yegipyetees gargazh avchirsan ard tumen chin' yalzarch, minii tedend tushaasan zamaas ted mash turgen butsazh, oorsdodoo zoriulan tsutgamal khorog buteesen baina gesen. ezen tsaash n' nadad bi ene ard tumniig kharlaa. unekheer ted bol koshuun khuzuutei ard tumen baina. nadad buu saad khii. bi tedniig ustgazh, tednii neriig tengeriin dooroos archin khayazh, chamaig tednees iluu khuchte, iluu aguu undesten bolgono gesen. namaig uulan deerees butsazh buukhad uuland gal durelzezh, gereenii khoyer khavtan minii khoyer gart baiv. unekheer ta nar ezen burkhanykhaa esreg nugel uildseniig bi kharsan. ta nar oorsdodoo zoriulzh, tugaly n dursiig tsutgan buteezhee. ta nar ezenii tushaasan zamaas mash turgen butssan uchir bi onookh khoyer khavtang gartaa avch, chuluudan ta naryn nudnii omno butalsan bilee. bi ezenii omno ur'dynkh shigee dochin odor, dochin shono turuulgee kharan khevtetz, talkh ch ideegui, us ch uugaagui. ta naryn tuunii uur khileng khodolgokhoor ezenii melmiin omno buzard muu uildeld kholbogdsan bukh nuglees chin' bolzh tegsen yum. ezen ta nart ikhed uurlan khilegnez, ta naryg ustgakh gesend bi aisan. kharin ezen ter uyed ch mon namaig sonsson. ezen aarond ikhed uurlazh, tuuniiig khonookh gesend bi ter uyed ch mon aarony toloo zalbirsan. ta naryn nugel bolokh ta naryn buteesen tugalyg bi avch gald shataan, nariin toos met boltol n' butlazh nuntaglaad, uulaas ursan buukh gorkhiny usand tsatssan. ta nar tabyera, massa, kibrot-khattaavad baikhdaa ezeniig bas khilegnuulsan. ezen ta naryg kadyesh-barnyeagaas yavuulakhdaa ta nar yavzh, minii ta nart ogson gazryg ezemshitsgee gezh khelsen. kharin ta nar oorsdiin burkhan ezenii tushaalyg eserguutsen, tuund itgesen ch ugui, tuunii ugii ch sonsoogui. bi ta naryg medekh bolson ter odroos khoish ta nar ezenii esreg terselseer irsen. ezen ta naryg ustgana khemeen aildsanaas bolzh bi tuunii omno dochin odor, dochin shono turuulgee kharan khevtsen bilee. bi ezen zalbirsan bogood ezen burkhan, ta oriinkhoo sur

khucheer zol'son, khuchirkheg mutraaraa yegipyetees gargazh avsan oriin ard tumen oriin oviiig bitgii ustgaach. ta oriin zarts abrakham, isaak, iakov naryg sanaach. ene ard tumnii zoruud zan, tednii khoron muu baidal, tednii nugliig bitgii kharaach. es bogos tany bidniig gargazh avsan ter nutgiinkhan nezen tedend amlasan gazartaa tedniig avachikh chadvargui baisan uchraas, mon tedniig uzen yadsan uchraas ter tedniig tsold alakhaar avchirsanz gezh khelekh bolno. ted bol tany aguu ikh khucheer, sungasan mutraaraa gargazh avchirsan tany ard tumen bolokh tany ov bilee gesen.

10

tegekheed ezen nadad chi turuuchiinkh shigee khoyer chuluun khavtang zasazh yanzlaad, uulan deer nad uruu khurch ir. bas negen modon avdar khii. chinii butalsan turuuchiin khavtanguud deer baisan ugsiig bi ter khavtan deer bich'ye. chi tuuniiig ter avdarta khii gev. bi khauiis modoor neg avdar khiizh, turuuchiinkh shigee khoyer chuluun khavtang zasazh yanzlan, tuuniiigee gartaa bariad uul uruu garsan. chuulgan bolson ter odor ezen uulan deer galyn dundaas ta nart khandazh aildsan arvan khuulia turuuchiin adil khavtanguud deer bicheed, tuuniiigee nadad ogson bilee. tegeed bi butsazh, uulaas buugaad, ezenii nadad tushaasan yesoor nogookh khavtanguudaa ooriinkhoo khiisen avdard khiisen bogood khavtanguud odoo ch tendee baigaa. (izraailin khovguud byeyerot byenye-iaakanaas, mosyera uruu khodolson bilee. aaron tend ukhez, tuuniiig tend orshuulsan. tuunii kuu yelyeazar orond n' takhlich bolzh uilchilsen. ted tendeesee gudgoda uruu khodolzh, mon tsaash gudgodaas khodolzh, gorkhi elbegtei iotbatad khurch irsen bilee. ter uyed ezen lyevi ovgiinkhnyg ezenii gereenii avdryg zoolgo-khiin tuld, tuund zaragdazh, tuunii nereer ene odrig khurtel yerool khiilgekkeer ezenii omno zogsookhyn tuld tusgaarlasan. tiimees lyevichuud akh duusiinkhee dund khuv' ch ugui, ov ch ugui. chinii burkhan ezen tedend aildsan yesoor ezen tednii ov yum.) bi ur'dyn adil uulan deer dochin odor, dochin shono baisan. ezen ter uyed ch bas namaig sonsson bogood chamaig ustgakh khuselgui baisan. tegeed ezen nadad khandan chi bos. minii tedend ogokhoor ovog deedest n' tangaraglasan gazar uruu tedniig avachizh, ezemshuulekhiin tuld ene ard tumniig terguulen ayan zamaa tsaash urgeltzhuul gezh aildsan bilee. izrail' aa! chinii burkhan ezen chamaas yuug shaarddag ve? zovkhon ezen burkhanaasaa ain emeekhiig, tuunii bukh zamaar yavakhyg, tuuniiig khairlan, bukh zurkh, bukh setgeleer ee ezen burkhandaa uilchlekhiiig bolon chinii sain saikhny

toloo onoodor minii chamd tushaazh baigaa ezenii zarlig, tushaalyg dagazh mordokhiig shaarddag bus uu? tenger khiigeed khamgiin deed tenger, bas gazar delkhii, tuun deer baigaa bukhen chinii burkhan ezeniikh yum. gesen ch ezen zovkhon chinii ovog deedsii khairlakhaar taashaan soy-erkhohz, tednii ur udmynkhan bolokh ta naryg onoodriinkhtei adil bukh ard tumnuudiin deeguur songozh avsan. tiimees ta nar zurkhendee khovch khondaulzh, tsaashid khoshuun khuzuu buu garga. ta naryn burkhan ezen bol burkhdyn burkhan, ezdiin ezen, aguu ikh, khuchirkheg, aishigt burkhan. tereer khuniig alagchildag ch ugui, kheel khakhuul' avdag ch ugui. tereer onchin, beleven emegtiin toloo shudarga yesyug togtoon, khariin khund khool khuns, khuytsas khunar ochg oriin khairaa kharuuldag. ta nar yegipyeted khariin khun baisan. tiim uchraas ta nar khariin khuniig khairla. ezen burkhanaasaa ain eemezh, tuund zaragdan, tuunees zuuran, tuunii nereer tangaragla. ter bol chinii magtaal, ter bol chinii burkhan. tereer chinii nudeeree uzsen tiim aguu ikh, surdmeer zuilsii chinii toloo uildsen. yegipyeted khurch ochson chinii ovog deedes yerdoo daluulaa baisan bol ezen burkhan chin' odoo chamaig tengeriin odod met olon bolgozhee.

11

tiimees chi ooriin burkhan ezeniig khairlan, tuunii zakhia daalgavar, khuul' togtool, zarlig, tushaalyg urgeltzh dagazh yav. ta naryn burkhan ezenii sakhlgazhuulalyg medeegui, kharaagui khovguudtei chin' bi yariagui gedgiig onoodor oilgo. ted tuunii sur zhavkhan, tuunii khuchirkhegar, tuunii sungasan mutryg, yegipyetiin tovd yegipyetiin khaan faraon bolon bukh gazar nutagt n' tuunii uildsen temdeg, uilsii n', ta naryn khoиноos khoon irsen tedniig ulaan tengisiin usand zhivuulekh uyedee yegipyetiin tserguud, tednii agt mor'd, teregnuuded ezenii yuu khiisniig bolon ezen tedniig burmoson ustgasnyg, ta naryg end irekh khurtel tsold ta nart tuunii yuu khiisniig, ryeubyenii khuu, yeliabyn khovguud bolokh datan, abiram naryg kherkhseniig, ter uyed gazar amaa angailkhan bukh izrailiin dundaas tedniig, tednii ger bul, tednii maikhan, tedniig dagasan am'tai bukhniig zalgisnyg kharaagui. kharin ta nar ezenii uildsen ene bukh aguu uilsii nudeeree uzsen bilee. tiimees ta nar minii onoodor ta nart ochg bui tushaal buriig dagan mord. ingesneer ta nar khuchirkheg bolzh, iordanyg gatlan, ezemshikh gesen ter gazraa orzh, tuunii ezemshikh yum. ingesneer tedend bolon tednii ur khuukhded ogokhoor ovog deedest chin' ezenii tangara-

glasen suu, balaar byalkhsan ter gazart ta nar urt naslakh yum. chinii ezemshikheer ochikh gezh baigaa ter gazar bol chinii garch irsen yegipyetiin gazar nutagtai adigui. yegipyeted ta nar ur suulgaad, no-goony talbai met kholooroo usaldag baisan. kharin chinii ezemshikheer iordanyg gat-lakh gezh baigaa ter gazar bol tengeriin khur borooogor undaaldag khondii, tolgodyn oron bogood chinii burkhan ezenii asran khamgaaldag oron yum. chinii burkhan ezenii melmii zhiliin ekhnees avaad et-ses khurtel urgeltzh tuuniig tol'don baidag bilee. kherev ta nar onoodor minii ta nart tushaazh baigaa tushaalyg saitarsonsozh, ezen burkhanaa khairlazzh, tuund bukh zurkh, bukh setegeleeree zaragdal ezen ta naryn gazar deer khur borooog tsag ulirald n' oruulzh, khavar namryn borooog ilgeezh, ta nar ur taria, shine dars, tos avakh bolno. tereer mal surgiin chin' toloo ovs nogoog kheer tald urguulan, ta nar idezh, oyeg tsat-galan baikh bolno. ta nar bolgoomzhtoi bai! ta naryn zurkh mekhlegden ergezh, oor burkhdad zaragdan tedend morgokh vii. tegvel ezenii uur khilen ta naryn esreg durenlen tengeriig khaagaad boroo orokhgui, gazraas ur taria ch urgakhgui bolno. ta nar ezenii ochg bui sain gazraas darui ustana. tiimees ta nar minii ene ugsiiig zurkhendee, setgeldee togtoozh, tuuniig temdeg bolgon buguindaa uyazh, khoyer nudnii khorondokh sakhuis met baigla. ta nar tuuniig khovguuddee zaazh, gertee suuzh baikhdaa ch, zamd yavzh baikhdaa ch, khevtekhdee ch, bosokhdoo ch tuunii tukhai yar'zh bai. ta nar uuniig khaalalganykhaa khataavch, daaman khaalgan deer bich. tegvel ta naryn ovog deedest ogokhoor ezenii tangaraglasan gazar deer ta naryn bolon khovguudiin chin' am'dral gazryn deer tengeriin orshikh khonoguud met urtasna. ta nar kherev minii ta nart tushaazh bui ene bukh tushaalyg sakhin, uildezh, ezen burkhanaa khairlazzh, tuunii bukh zamaar yavzh, tuunees zuuran baival ezen edgeer bukh undestniig ta naryn omnoos khoon gargazh, ta nar oorsdoosoo iluu khuchtei, iluu tom ulsuudyg ezemshikh bolno. ta naryn kholiin ul gishgekh gazar bukh chin' ta narynkh bolno. tanaa khil khyazgaar n' tsoloos livan khurtel, yevfrat mormoos baruun tengis khurtel urgeltzhlek bolno. ezen burkhan chin' ta nart aildsan yesooroo ta naryn khol khursen bukh l gazryn khumuusiig ta naraas aikh aidas khuidseer khuchna. tiimees ta naryn es-reg khen ch bosozh chadakhgui. noodor bi ta naryn omno yerool, kharaal khoyeryg tav'zh baina. kherev ta nar onoodor minii tushaazh bui ezen burkhanykhaa tushaalyg sonsvol yeroogdokh bolno. kherev ta nar ezen burkhanykhaa tushaalyg sonsol-gui, kharin minii onoodor ta nart tushaazh

bui yes zhurmaas khaazh, ur'd meddegui baisan oor burkhdyg dagavaas kharaagdakh bolno. ezen burkhan chin' chinii ezemshikheer ochizh bui ter gazart chamaig avaachin oruulakh uyed chi gyerizim uulan deer yerooliig, yebal uulan deer kharaalyg tav'! ter khoyer uul iordany nogoo tald, naran shingekh zug uruu chiglesen zamyn baruun tald, gilgalyn kharaldaa, moryegin tsars modny derged arabad orshin suudag kanaanchuudyn nutagt baidag bish uu? ta nar ezen burkhanaas chin' ta nart ogch baigaa ter gazryg ezemshikheer ochikhyn tuld iordan golyg gatlakh gezh baina. ta nar tuuniig ezemshin, tendee orshin suukh bolno. minii onoodor ta naryn omno taniulzh baigaa bukh zarlig, khuul' togtoolyg ta nar yeschlon daga.

12

delkhii deer ta nar am'dran suukh khugatsaandaa ovog deetsiin chin' burkhan ezen chamd ezemshuulekheer ogson gazar nutagt dagan biyeluulekh yestoi zarlig, khuul' togtool ene baina. ta naryn khoon gargakh tedgeer undestnuudiin burkhaddaa zaragdazh baisan onдор uul, dov tolgod, alivaa nogoon modon doorkh bukh l gazruudyg burmoson ustga. ta nar tednii takhily shireeg n' nuraazh, chuluun baganyg n' khugalzh, ashyeragiin modon shong n' gald shataazh, burkhdynkh n' siilmel khorguudiig tas tsavchizh, tendees tednii neriig archin zailuul. ta nar ezen burkhandaazh ingezh khandazh bolokhgui. kharin ta naryn burkhan ezen orinkhoo neriig tavin, oroo suukhaar tanai ovguudaas songokh ter gazryg ta bukhen khaizh, tend ta nar och. ta nar oorsdiin shataalt takhil, oorsdiin takhil, oorsdiin aravny neg khuviin orgol, oorsdiin garyn deedlen barikh orgol, tangargiin orgol, sain duryin orgol, oorsdiin bod, bog malyn uugan tol terguutnee tend avchrakh yestoi. ta nar ezen burkhanykhaa omno tendee khoollozh, garaaraa khiisen bukhniig chin' chinii burkhan ezen iveesen uchraas ger khotlooroo nargizh tsenetsgee. noodor end bidnii uildezh baigaag khiizh bolokhgui. uchir n' end khun bur ooriinkhoo nudend zov gezh uszenee uildezh baina. ta nar amralt bolon ezen burkhany chin' ta nart ogch bui ovd khurekh arai boloogui baina. kharin ta nar iordanyg gatlan, ezen burkhanykhaa ta nart ov bolgon ogch bui ter gazar suukh bolno. ter ergen toirny chin' daisnuudaas chamaig angizhruulan, chi aikh ayuulgui am'drakh bolno. ter tsagt ezen burkhan chin' oriin neriig orshookhoo songozh avakh ter gazart ta nar minii tushaasan bukhniig avch ochikh yestoi. ta nar oorsdiin shataalt takhil, oorsdiin takhil, aravny neg khuviin orgol, oorsdiin garyn deedlen barikh takhil,

oorsdoo ezend tangaraglazh barikh shilmel tangargiin orgol bukhnee avaachizh, ta nar khovguud, okhid, zarts shivegchdiinkhee khamt ezen burkhanykhaa omno bayasan tsengene. mon tanai khotod bui lyevichuud, ta naryn dund khuv' ch ugui, ov ch ugui tul bas ta nartai khamt bayasan tsengene. chi kharsan gazar burdee shataalt takhilaa orgozh bolokhgui, bolgoomzhtoi bai. kharin tanai ovguudyn al' negnees ezenii songozh avakh ter gazart l chi shataalt takhilaa orgozh, minii chamd tushaasan bukhniig tend uild. kharin ezen burkhany chin' chamd ogson iveeliin daguu chi oor ooriinkhoo khotyn dotor malaa duraaraa nyadalzh makhyg n' idezh bolno. buzartsan ba tsever khunii al' n' ch tuunees gorooos, bugyn makh iddeg shigee iddeg bolno. zovkhon tsusyg n' idezh bolokhgui, tuuniig gazart us shig asga. chi ur taria, shine dars, tosynkhoo aravny neg khiigeed bod bog malynkhaa uugan tol, tangaraglasan yesooroo tolokh alivaa tangargiin orgol, ooriin sain duryin orgol, garyn deedlen barikh takhilyg khotynkhoo dotor buu id. kharin chi ezen burkhanykhaa songozh avakh ter gazart ooriin burkhan ezenii omno khovguud, okhid, zarts, shivegchid, khotynkhoo lyevichuudtei khamt tuuniig idezh, bas ooriinkhoo khiizh buteesen bukhni taloo ezen burkhanykhaa omno bayasan tsenge. chi bolgoomzhtoi baizh, nutagtaa am'dran suukh khugatsaandaa lyevichuudiig buu orkhi. ezen burkhan chin' chamd amlasan yesooroo khil khyazgaaryg chin' telzh ogokh uyed chi makh idekhiig khusezh bi makh id'ye gezh kheeled khusseniikhee zorgoor makh idezh bolno. kherev ezen burkhan chin' neree tavikhaar songoson ter gazar chamaas kheterkhii khol baival minii chamd tushaasan yesoor ezenii ogson mal surgees nyadalzh, khotynkhoo dotor khusseneeree idezh bolno. gorooos, bugyn makhyg iddeg shig ta nar idezh bolno. buzartsan, esvel tsever khun mon adil tuunees idezh bolno. kharin chi tsus idekhees bolgoomzhil. tsus bol am' uchraas ter amiig makhtai khamt idezh bolokhgui. chi tuuniig idelgui gazart us shig asga. chi tsusyg buu id. ezenii zov gezh uzdeg zuiliig uildezh baikh yum bol chi bolon chinii khovguud sain saikhan yavakh bolno. kharin chi oort baigaa ariun zuilsee, tangargiin orgoloo avch ezenii songozh avsan ter gazart och. chi shataalt takhil orgokhdoo makh, tsus khoyeriyg ezen burkhanykhaa takhily shireen deer orgo. takhilyudyg orgokhdoo tsusyg n' ezen burkhanykhaa takhily shireen deer asgaad, makhyg n' idekh yestoi. minii chamd tushaazh bui ene bukh ugsiig chi saitar shansood dagan biyeluul. chi ezen burkhanykhaa sain, zov gezh uzdeg zuiliig uildezh baikh yum bol chi bolon chinii khovguud uurd sain saikhan yavakh bolno. chinii khoon

gargakhaar ochizh bui ter undestnuudiig ezen burkhan chin' ta naryn omno khuis temtren, chi tedniig khuis temtren nutagt n' orshin suukh uyed chi bolgoomzhtoi baizh, chinii omno ted ustgagdsany daraa ooro tedend buu urkhiduul. mon tednii burkhdyg suraglazh tedgeer undesten burkhaddaa kherkhen zaragdazh baisan be? bi ch mon teg'ye gezh buu khel. ezen burkhanda ch ingezh khandazh bolokhgui. ted ezenii uzen yaddag zhigshuurt uildliig burkhaddaa zoriulan khiizh, ulmaar oorsdiinkhoo khovguud, okhidyg ch gald shataan, burkhaddaa ordogod. minii ta nart tushaasan bolgonyg ta nar dagazh mordozh, tuun deer buu nem, buu khas.

13

esh uzuulegch, esvel mergen zuudech ta naryn dundaas garch, chamd temdeg, gaikhamshgiig uzuulzh, chinii meddeg-gui baisan oor burkhdyg tsoomooroo dagan, tedend zaragdatsgaaya gezh kheelch chand ur'dchilan khelsen terkhuu temdeg, gaikhamshig n' biyelsen ch gesen chi ter esh uzuulegch, esvel mergen zuudchiin ugiig buu sons. uchir n' ezen burkhan chin' ta naryg bukh zurkh, bukh setgeleeree ezen burkhanda khairtai esekhiig chin' shalgan uezeh baigaa yum. ta nar ezen burkhanykhkaa khoinoos dagazh, tuunees ain emeezh, tuunii tushaalg mordozh, tuunii duu khoologi sonson dagazh, tuund zaragdazh, tuunees zuurch, kharin ter esh uzuulegch yum uu, mergen zuudchiig al. uchir n' tereer ezen burkhany chin' chamd yav gezh tushaasan zamaas ta naryg uruu tatan gargakhyn tuld ta naryg yegipyetiin nutgaas avchirsan, boolchlolyn gerees zol'son ezen burkhanaas chin' urvuulakh gezh yatgasan. ta nar iinkhuu oorsdiinkhoo dundaas buzard muug arilgan zailuulakh yestoi. kherev torson akh duu chin', esvel khuu, okhin chin', esvel oov dekh ekhner chin', esvel am' shigee khairladag dotno nokhor chin' chamaig semkhen yatgazh, chinii bolon ovog deetsiin chin' meddeggui baisan busad burkhad, chinii ergen toirod baigaa chamd oir yumuu khol, gazryn neg khyazgaaraas nogoo khyazgaar khurtekh ard tumnuudiin burkhdad bugdeeree ochizh zaragdatsgaaya gesen ch chi tuuniig buu daga, buu sons, buu orovd, buu kheltruul, buu khalkhal. kharin chi tuuniig zaaval al. alakhdaa ekhlee ch tuund gar khurch, busad khumuus daraa n' gar khurekh yestoi. tereer yegipyetiin nutgaas, boolchlolyn gerees chamaig gargazh avsan ezen burkhanaas chin' chamaig urvuulakhgy zavsdan tul chi tuun uruu chuluu chuluudazh al. tegvel bukh izrail' tuuniig sonsood, aizh, dakhin khezee ch tiim muu yum ta naryn dund khiizh chadakhgui.

chinii burkhan ezenes chamaig am'druulakhaar chamd ogch bui al' negen khotod, ta naryn dundaas oodgui kheseg khumuus garch ireed, khotynkhnygoo uruu tatan, yavzh, ta naryn meddeggui oor burkhdad zaragd"ya gezh khelekhiiig chi sonsvol, chi tuuniig sain erz, asuuzh suraglaad, unekheer tiim zhigshuurt yum ta naryn dund garsan baival chi ter khotyn orshin sugchdyg ildnii ireer khair tsokhin, ter khot bolon tuunii dotorkh bugdiig mal suregtei n' khamt ildnii ireer khuis temter. bas tendees bulaazh avsan bukh zuilee khotyn tov talbaid tsugluulan khuraagaad, ter khotyg bulaan avsan bukh zuilteigee shataazh, ezen burkhanda shataalt takhil bolgo. ter khot uurd balgas bolzh, dakhin khezee ch bosokhgui. ter ustgagdakh yumnaas yuund n' ch buu gar khur. tegvel ezenii uur khilen namdazh, chamd orshool uzuulzh, chinii ovog deedest tangaraglasan yesooroo chamaig onor otgon bolgono. khervee chi ezen burkhanykhkaa duu khoologi sonsood, onoodor minii chamd tushaazh bui bukh tushaalg dagazh, ezen burkhanykhkaa melmiin omno zov zuiliig uildvel tiim baikh bolno.

14

ta nar bol oorsdiinkhoo burkhan ezenii khovguud yum. ukhegsdiinkhee toloo biyee buu zus. magnainykhkaa usiig buu khus. chi bol ezen burkhanykhkaa ariun ard tumen. ezen delkhii deer baigaa bukh ard tumnuudiin dotroos chamaig oriinkhoo ov, ard tumen bolgokhoor songoson bilee. chi zhigshmeer muukhai yuug ch buu id. ta naryn idezh bolokh am'tad n' ukher, khon', yamaa, buga, zeer, ulaan buga, zerleg yamaa, yangir, urt evertlei gorooos, argal' yum. am'tdyn dundaas tuurai n' salaatai ats tuuraitan, khivdeg yamar ch am'tdyg ta nar idezh bolno. kharin khivdeg, esvel ats tuuraitai am'tdyn dotroos ta naryn idezh bolokhgui am'tan bol temee, tuulai, khadny dorgo. edgeer am'tad khivdeg bolovch salaa tuuraigui uchir ta nart buzard bogood gakhai bol ats tuuraitan bolovch khivdeg-gui uchir ta nart buzard bolno. ta nar edgeerlin makhyg n' idezh bolokhgui, khururt n' ch khurch bolokhgui. usan dotor baidag serveeti, khairstai bukhniig ta nar idezh bolno. kharin serveegui, khairsgui yamar ch am'tnyg buu id. ene n' ta nart buzard bolno. alivaa tsever shuvuug ta nar idezh bolno. kharin idezh bolokhgui shuvuud gevel burged, tas, khar tas, ulaan shonkhor, elee, shonkhryn torol, khereenii torol, temeen khyaruul, shar shuvuu, tsakhlai, khartsagyn torol, uul', tsagaan khuzuut tas, tsagaan uul', khoton, khuren shuvuu, khar galuu, orovtas, khokh degliin torol,

ovoolzh, sar'san bagvaakhai yum. nisdeg khorkhoi shav'zh bukhén ta nart buzár bolno. tedgeeriig buu id. kharin ali-vaa tsever shuvuug ta nar idezh bolno. ta nar bol ezen burkhanykhaa ariun ard tumen. tiimees alivaa ukhsen am'tnyg buu id. kharin ta nar tuuniig oori-inkhoo khotod suudag khariin khund ogood iduulekh, esvel gadnyin khund khudaldazh bolno. chi ishgiig ekhiinkh n' suund buu chana. chi zhil bur talbainkhaa urgatsyn aravny negiig zaaval orgo. ezen burkhanaasaa urgélzh ain emeekhiig surakhyn tuld ezen burkhanykhaa omno, ezen neree tavikhaar songozh avsan ter gazart chi ur taria, shine dars, tosnykhoo aravny negiig, mal surgi-inkhee uugan toliig idekh yestoi. kherev chinii burkhan ezen neree tavikhaar songozh avsan gazar n' chamaas kheterkhií khol uchraas chinii yavakh zam berkhteí bolzh ezen burkhanykhaa iveesen zuiliig chi avaachizh chadakhgui bol tuuniigee mon-goor soliod, ter mongoo gartaa bariad, ezen burkhanykhaa songozh avsan ter gazar uruu khurch och. tegeed chi setgeldee khussen zuilee mongooroo khudaldazh avch bolno. ukher, esvel khon', esvel dars, esvel khatuu undaa yum uu, al' setgeldee khussen zuilee avch bolno. chi bolon chinii ger bul tend ezen burkhanykhaa omno khool-lozh, khooron bayasakh bolno. tanai khotod am'dran suudag iyeovichuud bol ta naryn dund khuv' ch ugui, ov ch ugui uchir ta nar iyeovichuudiig buu orkhi. gurban zhil tutamd zhiliin etsseer, ter zhiliinkhee urgatsyn aravny negiig buren gargazh, khot dotroo khadgal. tegeed ta naryn dund khuv' ch ugui, ov ch ugui iyeovichuudiig bolon khotyn dotor suudag khariin khun, onchin, belevsen khumuusiig iruulzh, khoollon tsatga. tegvel ezen burkhan chin' chinii garaaraa khiideg bukh uilsed chamaig iveekh bolno.

15

doloon zhil tutamd zhiliin etsseer chi avla-gaa tsutsla. tsutsaltyg ingezh khiine. zeel-duulegch khun bur khorshoosoo avakh avla-gaa tsutsлах yestoi. ter khorshoosoo, esvel akh duuseesee oroo buu nekh. uchir n' ezenii orshoolin zhil tunkhaglagdsan bilee. khariin khunees oroo nekhez bolno. kharin akh du-seesee avakh bukh oriig tsutsal. noodor minii chamd ogch baigaa ene bukh tushaa-lyg sakhin mordokhiin tuld chi zovkhon ezen burkhanykhaa duu khooloig duulgavartai sonsokh aavaa, chinii burkhan ezenii chamd ov bolgon ezemshuulekheer ogch bui gazar deer ezen chamaig unenkhoo iveekh uchir ta naryn dund yaduu khun baikhgui bolno. ezen burkhan chin' chamd amlasan yesooro chamaig iveekh bolno. chi olon undestnu-uded zeelduulne. kharin chi zeelzh avakhgui.

chi olon undestnuudiig zakhirna. kharin chi tedend zakhiragdashgui. kherev ezen burkhan chin' chamd ogch bui gazar nutag deerkh al' negen khotod chinii akh duusiin dotor yaduu khun baival chi ter yaduu akh duudee khatuu zurkh setgel buu garga. tu-unees garaa buu tat. kharin chi tuund zaaval garaa sungazh, tuunii kheregtei bukhniig n' ogoomroor khangazh, zeeluul. chi bolgo-omzhtoi baizh, dotroo khoron muu sanaa buu khadgal. roo tsutsлах doloo dakh' zhil oirtloo geed yaduu akh duugee muukhai kharzh, tuund yuu ch ogokhgui baival tereer ezend chinii esreg meduulzh, ter n' chamd nugel bolno. chi tuund ogoomroor ogokh yestoi. tuund oglog ogokhdoo kharam setgel buu garga. ingevel ezen burkhan chin' chinii bukh azhil uils bolon gardan khiikh bukhnií chin' toloo chamaig iveekh bolno. gazar delkhii deer yaduu zuduu khun khezee ch tasrahkgui. tiim uchraas bi chamd oriinkhoo gazar nutag deerkh ugeegui, yaduu zuduu akh duustee chi garaa sungazh bai gezh tushaazh baina. kherev chamtai usгаа neg yevryei er, esvel yevryei em chamd khudaldagdaad, zurgaаn zhil chamd zartslagdsan bol chi tuuniig doloo dakh' zhild n' choloolzh yavuul. tuuniig chi choloolokhdoo gar khooson buu yavuul. tu-und mal gurgeesee, utremesee, usan uzem shakhakh torkhnoosoo kharamgui og. ezen burkhan chin' chamaig iveesen shig tuund og. chi yegipyetiin nutagt bool baisnaa, chinii burkhan ezen chamaig zol'snyg sanazh yav. tiim uchraas bi onoodor chamd uu-niig tushaazh baina. kherev zarts chin' chamd bolon chinii ger buliinkhend khair-tai uchir chamtai khamt baikh n' iluu sain gezh uzeed, chamd khandan bi tanaikhaas yavakhgui gevel chi shovog avaad, tuunii chikhiig khaalgand naazh baigaad tsool. tegvel ter uurd chinii zarts bolno. chi shivegchind ch mon uunchlen uild. zarts chin' chamd zurgaаn zhiliin tursh khol-snií zartsaas khoyer dakhin iluugeer zart-slagdsan uchraas chi tuuniig choloolokhiig khetsuu gezh buu bod. tegvel ezen burkhan chin' chinii uildekh alivaa uilsed chamaig iveene. chi ooriinkhoo ukher, khoniny u-gan er tol buriig ooriin burkhan ezend tus-gaarlagtun. chi ukhriinkhee uugan tuga-lyg buu edel. chi khoninykhoo uugan khur-gyg buu khyarga. chi bolon ger buliinkhen chin' ezeniikhee songozh avakh gaziart zhil bur ezen burkhanykhaa omno tuuniigee id. kharin tedgeer n' dogolon yum uu, sokhor, esvel oor yamar negen sogogtoi baival tu-niig ezen burkhandaa zoriulan takhil bolgon orgozh bolokhgui. chi tuuniig khotynkhoo dotor id. buzartsan ba tsever khunii al' n' ch tuuniig zeer, bugyn makh meteer id. kharin chi tsusyг n' buu id, tuuniig gazart us shig asga.

abib saryg sakhizh, ezen burkhandaa zoriulan deeguur ngorokh bayaryg temdegle. uchir n' ezen burkhan chin' abib sard chamaig yegipyetees shonoor gargazh avsan yum. ezenii oriinkhoo neriig tavikhaar songoson gazart chi ezen burkhandaa deeguur ngorokh bayaryn takhilyg ukher, khonior orgo. chi yegipyet nutgaas yaaruu garsan tul tuuniig isgesen talkhtai khol'zh idezh bolokhgui. doloo khonogiin tursh tuuniig isgeegui talkh buyuu zovlongiin talkhtai id. iinkhuu uildseneer chi yegipyetees garsan ter odriig nasan turshdaa sanazh yavakh bolno. chinii gazar nutagt doloo khonogiin tursh isgekh khorongo buu oldog. ankhný odriin udeshe orgoson takhilyn makhnaas shono ongorch ogloo boltol yuu ch buu uldeg. deeguur ngorokh bayaryn takhilyg ezen burkhany chin' chamd ogch bui al' ch khotod orgokh yesgui. kharin ezen burkhany chin' neree tavikhaar songoson gazart yegipyetees chinii garch yavsan ter tsagt buyuu nar shingekh uyed udsheer chi deeguur ngorokh bayaryn takhilyg orgo. chi ezen burkhanykhaa songoson gazart ter makhyg sharzh ideed, oglooguur maikhan uruugaa buts. chi zurgaan odriin tursh isgeegui talkh iden, doloo dakh' odor n' ezen burkhanykhaa omno ariun chuulgan chuulzh, ter odroo yamar ch azhil buu khii. chi oortoo doloon doloo khonogiig tool. bolovsorson tariand khaduur khurgezh ekhlekhe uyees khoish doloon doloo khonogiig tool. ezen burkhanykhaa omno doloo khonoguudyn bayaryg temdeglezh, ezen burkhan chin' chamaig iveedegchlen chi sain duraaraa, chadlynkhaa kheree orgol orgo. ezen burkhan chin' neree tavikhaar songokh gazart chi bolon chinii khuu, chinii okhin, chinii zarts, shivegchin, khotod chin' orshin suudag lyevichuud, ta naryn dund baigaa khariinkhan, onchin khun, belevsen emegtei tsoomoroo ezen burkhanykhaa omno khogzhin bayarla. chi yegipyeted bool bainaa sanazh, edgeer zarligiig chand sakhigtun. ta nar utremeesee bolon usan uzem shakhakh torkhnosoo khuraazh tsugluulzh avсны daraa maikhan bayaryg doloo khonog temdegle. ter bayaraa chi bolon chinii khovuud, okhid, zarts, shivegchid, tanai khotod orshin suudag lyevichuud, khariinkhan, onchin khun, belevsen emegtei tsoomoroo khooron bayarla. chi ter bayaryg ezenii songozh avakh gazart ezen burkhanykhaa omno doloo khonog temdegle. ezen burkhan chin' chinii khiizh buteesen bukh zuil, chinii garaa butesen alivaa azhil uiliig iveekh uchir chi setgel duuren bayarlakh bolno. zhold guran udaa tanai bukh erchuud tuunii songokh gazart isgeegui talkhny bayar, doloo khonogiin ba-

yar, maikhan bayaraa ezen burkhanykhaa omno uzegdekh yestoi. ted ezenii omno gar khooson uzegdezh bolokhgui. khun bur ezen burkhanykhaa ogson iveeliin kheree, chadlynkhaa kheree orgogtun. ezen burkhanaas chin' chamd ogch bui khot burd ovgiinkh n' toogoor shuugchid, tushmediig tomil. ted khumuusiig zov shudargaar shuukh bolno. chi shudarga yesyg buu gazhuuduul, nuur tal buu khar, kheel khakhuul' buu av. uchir n' kheel khakhuul' bol mergen khunii nudiiig sokholzh, zov shudarga khunii ugiig guivuulda. chi am'darch, ezen burkhanaas chin' chamd ogch bui ter gazryg ezemshikhiin tuld chi shudarga yesyg, zovkhon shudarga yesyg l daga. ezen burkhandaa zoriulan bosgokh takhilyn shireenii derged yamar negen modon ashyera shong buu bosgo. chinii burkhan ezenii uzen yaddag chuluun baganyg chi oortoo zoriulan buu bosgo.

17

chi ooriin burkhan ezend oo sevtei, yamar negen sogogtoi ukher, khoniig buu orgo. uchir n' ter chin' chinii burkhan ezenii omno zhigshuurt zuil yum. ezen burkhanaas chin' chamd ogch bui khotuudyn al' negend, ta naryn dund suudag eregtei, emegtei khen negen khun tuunii gereeg zorchin, ezen burkhany chin' omno muu uil khiizh, minii tushaasny esreg oor burkhdad ochizh, zaragdan tendend, esvel nar, sar, tengeriin aliv erkhest morgovoo ene n' chamd medegdezh, chi tuunii tukhai sonsson bol saitarshalgash uz. kherev ter n' unen baigaad, izrail'd iim zhigshuurt khereg garsan gedeg n' batlagdval chi tiim buzars muu khereg khiisen ter erig, esvel ter emiig khotyn daaman khaalga uruu avaachizh, chuluu chuluudazh al. aluulakh khuniig khoyeroos guran gerchiin amaa alagtun. kharin gants gerchiin amaa buu al. tuuniig alakh uyed ekhleele tuunii esreg gerch naryn gar khurch, daraa n' busad bukh khumuusin garyg khurge. ta nar oorsdiinkhoo dundaas muu muukhai khergiig tegzh zailuul. kherev khotyn chin' dotorkh margaanaas biye biyeinkhee tsusyrg ursagan yum uu, biye biyeteigee margaldsan, esvel biye biyee zodson zereg shiidverlekhe khetsuu khereg garval chi bosozh ezen burkhanykhaa songozh avakh gazar uruu yavzh, lyevi ovgiin takhilyg yum uu, ter uyed baikh shuugch deer ochizh tednii tukhai asuuzh lavla. tegvel ted chamd kherken shuun kheelteksihiig zana. chi ezenii songon avakh gazraas tednii chamd ogson shiidveriin yesoor guitsetge. chi tednii zaasan bukhniig yesoor guitsetgekhii ankhhaar. tednii chamd zazh ogokh khuuliin zuil angi, tednii chamd khelzh ogson shiidveriin yesoor guitsetge. tednii chamd khelsen ugees baruun ti-

ish ch, zuun tiish ch buu khazai. ezen burkhandaа uilchlekker tend zogsozh bui takhilch yum uu, shuugchiig sonsokhgui davliun zagnakh khun baival ter khuniig alakh yestoi. izrailias muu muukhaig ingezh zailuul. tegvel bukh khumuus tuuniig sonsozh, aigaad dakhin tiim davliun yavdal garakhgui. ezen burkhanaas chin' chamd ogch bui ter gazart chi khurch ochood, tuuniig ezemshizh, tend orshin suukhdaа bidnii ergen toirond baigaa bukh undestnuudiinkh shig oorsdiinkhoo deer khaanyg zal"ya gevel chi zaaval ezen burkhanykhаа songokh khuniig l ooriinkhoo deer suukh khaanaar zal. chi akh duusiinkhee khen negiig ooriinkhoo deer suukh khaan bolgo. kharin chinii akh duu bish, khariiin khuniig ooriinkhoo deer suukh khaanaа buu bolgo. tereer ooriinkhoo toloo aduugaa osgokh ch yesgui, aduugaa osgokhoo khumuusiig yegipyet uruu butsaakh ch yesgui. uchir n' ezen ta nar ene zamaar dakhin khezee ch butsakh yesgui gezh ta nart aildsan bilee. ter khun oortoo olon ekhner avch zurkh n' uruu tatag-dakh yesgui. tereer oortoo zoriulan alt mongoo arvizhuulzh bolokhgui. tereer khaan shireend zalranguutaa lyevi ovgiin takhilch naryn omno baidag ene nomoos ene khuuliig oortoo khuilmal nom deer khuulan bichizh avaad, oortoo khadgalzh tuuniigee am'dralynkhаа bukhii l odruudiin tursh unshikh yestoi. ene n' ter khun ene khuuliin bukh ugsiig, edgeer zarligiig khyanan sakhisnaaraа ooriin burkhan ezenees ain emeekhiig surakhyn tuld bogood tuunii zurkh n' akh duu naraasaa deeguur orgogdokhguin tuld, khuul' durmees baruun tiish ch, zuun tiish ch khazaiikhguin tuld yum. ingesneer ter ooroо болон khovguud n' izrailiin dund urt udaan khaanchilna.

18

lyeviin takhilch nar buyuu lyeviin bukh ovog n' izrailiin dund khuv' ch ugui, ov ch ugui bolno. ted ezend galaar orgokh takhil болон tuunii khuvias idekh bolno. ted akh duu narynkhаа dund ovgui baina. uchir n' ezen tedend amlasan yesooroo oroо tednii ov baikh yum. ard tumnii orgoloos takhilchiin avakh khuv' n' takhild orgokh ukher, khoniny khаа, khoyer eruu, gedes dotor bolno. edgeeriig takhilchid ogokh yestoi. chi tuund ur tarianykhаа deezh, shine dars, tos, khoniny noosnykhoo deezhiig ogokh yestoi. ezen burkhan chin' tanai bukh ovguudyn dundaas tuuniig болон tuunii khovguudiig uurd ezenii nereer zogsoon, uilchluulekhiin tuld songozhee. izrailiin bukh gazar nutag deerkh al' negen khotod am'dran suudag lyevi khun tendeesee yavzh, ezenii songoson gazart chin setgeleeree khurch irvel tereer ezenii omno tend zogsozh baigaa

bukh lyevi akh duusiinkhee negen adil ezen burkhanykhаа nereer uilchlekh bolno. tuunii avakh khuv' n' tedentei adil baikh bogood etsgees ovloson khorongiig khudaldazh olson mongo n' ch bas tuuniikh bolno. ezen burkhany chin' chamd ogch baigaa ter gazart chi khurch ochikhdoo, tendkhiin undestnuudiin zhigshuurt uilsig buu duuraigtun. ta naryn dund, khuu yum uu, okhinoo galyн duunduur gargagchid, merge tologch, sovin tailagch, id shidten, ilbechin, kharaalch, suns zuuchlagch, khar domch, suns duudagch buu baig. edgeeriig uildegch khen bolovch ezend zhigshuurtei yum. iim zhigshuurt uilees bolzh ezen burkhan chin' chinii omnoos tedniiг khoon gargana. chi ooriin burkhan ezenii omno togs bai. chinii kхоozh gargakh edgeer undestnuud n' sovin tailagch, merge tologchdiig sonsoг. kharin chinii khuv'd, ezen burkhan chin' chamaig tegekhiig zovshoorokhgui. ezen burkhan chin' chinii toloo ta naryn dundaas, akh duu naryn chin' dotroos nad shig negen esh uzuulegchiig gargazh irne. ta nar tuuniig sonsoгtun. ene n' khoryeb uuland chuulgan болson ter odor chi ezen burkhanaasаа guisan bukhonii chin' daguu yum. tegekhed chi ezen burkhany min' duu kхоoloig nadad dakhin buu songgooch. ene ikh galyг nadad dakhin buu kharuulaach. bi ukhchikh vii gezh khelsen bilee. ezen nadad tednii khelsen ug zov baina. bi tednii akh duu narynkh n' dundaas cham shig negen esh uzuulegchiig gargazh, oriinkhoo ugiig tuunii amand tavina. minii tuund tushaakh bukhniig ter tedend khelne. minii nereer tuunii khelekh minii ugiig sonsokhgui khen bukhen minii shiitgeliig khuleekh bolno. kharin minii khelegtun gezh tushaagaagui ugiig esh uzuulegch minii nereer duraaraа yarival, esvel oor burkhdyn nereer yarival ter esh uzuulegch ukhekh bolno gesen. ta nar dotroо ezenii aildaagui ug gedgiig bid yaazh medekh bilee? gezh bodokh biz ee. kherev esh uzuulegchin ezenii nereer khelsen zuil bolokh ch ugui, biyelekh ch ugui baival ter n' ezenii aildsan ug bish. ter esh uzuulegch uuniig duraaraа khelsen baikh tul chi tuunees buu ai.

19

chinii burkhan ezen edgeer undestniig ustgaad, ezen burkhan chin' tednii gazar nutgiig chamd ogokhod chi tedniig khoon gargaad, tednii khot, tednii oron bairnuudad am'dran suukhdaа ezen burkhanaas chin' chamd ezemshuulekkeer ogch bui nutgiin tov dund oorsdodoо zoriulan гурvan khotyг tusgaarla. chi oortoo zoriulan zamuud zasazh ezen burkhanaas chin' chamd ezemshil болгон ogch bui nutag devsgeriig гурvan khesegt khuvaa. tegsneer khen negen alu-

urchin tiishee zugtan ochig, tiishee zugtaan ochizh am'darch bolokh aluurchny khereg n' iim baikh yum. ter khorshiinkhoo khuniig ur'dyn os khonzongoor bish, sanamsar-guigeer alsan tokhioldold (tukhailbal khen negen khun khorshitegee khamt mod ogt-lokhood oid ochizh, gartaa bar'san sukheer mod tsavchtal sukhniitolgoi n' ishneese mult usreed, khorshiig n' tsokhizh, ter n' ukhvel) tereer tedgeer khotyn al' negend zugtaan ochizh, am'darch bolno. es tegvees khorshiinkhoo khuniig ur'dyn os khonzongoor alagui ter khuniig alakh n' zokhis-gui alal tsusan oshoo avagchiin uur khilen n' butsalzh, aluurchnyg mordon, khookh zam n' urt baival tuuniig guitsen ochood,alna. tiimees bi chamd ortoo gurvan khoty-g tusgaarlan av gezh tushaazh baina. ezen burkhan chin' chinii ovog deedest tan-garaglasan yesooroo chinii nutgiin khiliig telzh, ovog deedest chin' ogokhood amlasan bukh gazryg chamd ogvol, bas chi ooriin burkhan ezeniig khairlan, yamagt tuunii za-maar yavakhyn tuld minii onoodor chamd tushaazh baigaa ene bukh tushaalgyn dagan biyululbel ene gurvan khotoots gadna oor gurvan khotyng nemzh av. ezen burkhanaas chin' chamd ov bolgon ogch bui ter gazar deer gemgui tsusyng buu ursga. tegvel tsus ursgasan gem chamd onogdokhgui. kharin khen negen khun khorshoo uzen yadazh, tu-niig otozh baigaad, dairan tsokhisnoor no-goo khun ukheed, aluurchin tedgeer khot-yn al' negend zugtan ochvol ter khotyn akhmaduud khun ilgeezh, tuuniig tendees bariad, tsusan oshoo avagchiinkh n' gart tushaazh, tuuniigalna. chi tuuniig buu orovdon khar. gemgui tsusyng ursgasny nugliig chi izraailas zailuul. tegvel chi sain saikhan yavakh bolno. ezen burkhanaas chin' chamd ezemshuulekheer ogch baigaa ter gazart buyuu chinii ovlon avakh gazar deer ovgod deedisiin togtooson khorshuudi-inkhoo shavyg buu khodolgo. yamar negen gem buruu, esvel nugel uildsen khunii es-reg gantskhan gerch temtsezh chadakhgui. kharin khoyer yum uu, gurvan gerchiin amaar ter khergiig togtookh yestoi. kherev khuniig kheregten khemeen buruutgakhaa khuuramch gerch garch irvel, margaldazh baigaa khoyer khun ezenii omno, ter odri-inkh n' takhilch nar, shuugchdiin omno zogsono. shuugchid ter khergiig nyagt-lan shalgaad, kherev gerch n' khuuramch gerch baigaad akh duugiinkhee esreg khu-dal meduuleg ogson n' batlagdval akh du-ugiinkhee esreg khiikh gezh tolovlosniig n' oort n' erguulen onoohtun. ta nar oors-diinkhoo dundaas buzar muug iinkhuu za-iluul. tegvel busad khumuus sonsood aizh, ta naryn dund dakhin khezee ch iim buzar muu uil uildegdekhgui bolno. iimees orshoongui khartsaar buu khar. amiig

amiar, nudiig nudeer, shudiig shudeer, garyg garaar, kholiig kholoor.

20

chi daisantaigaa tulaldakhaar garaad, oori-inkhoos chin' iluu olon mor'd, tereg, khu-muusiig kharval tednees buu ai. uchir n' chamaig yegipyet nutgaas avchrsan ezen burkhan chin' chamtai khamt baina. ta naryg tulaldaany gazar oirtokh uyed takhilch khurch ochood, ard tumend khandan khelne. tereer tedend khandan izrail' aa, sons! noodor ta nar daisantaigaa tulaldakhaar khurch ireed baina. buu zurkh ald. ta nar tednees buu ai, buu uimar, buu chichir! uchir n' ta naryn toloo daisan-tai chin' baidakhaar, ta naryg avrakhaar ta nartai khamt yavagch n' chinii burkhan ezen yum gezh khel. tushmed ard olond khandan shine baishin bariad, yesoloo khiiigeeui baigaa khun khen baina ve? ter khun gertee buts. tereer daind amia aldazh, oor khun baishingiinkh n' yesolyg khiikh vii. usan uzmiin tsetserleg baiguulaad, ur zhimsiig n' amsaagui baigaa khun khen baina ve? ter khun gertee buts. tereer daind amia aldazh ur zhimsiig n' oor khun idekh vii. busgui khund sui tav'san bolovch tuuniigee avch amzhaagui khun khen baina be? ter khun gertee buts. ter daind amia aldazh, oor khun tuuniig n' avakh vii geed, tushmed ard olond tsaash n' urgelzhuulen aimkhai, zurkhgui khun khen baina ve? ter khun gertee buts. ingesneer ter akh duu naraa oor shigee zurkh alduulakhgui yum gezh khel. tushmed ard olond khandan yar'zh duusaad, ard olngy terguulekh tsergiin darga naryg tomilokh bolno. chi al' neg khotyng dairan ezlekheer ochikh uyedee, ter khotynkhond khandan nairamdakhgy zarlan tunkhagla. kherev ter khot chamtai nairamdakhgy zovshoorch, khotynkhoo khaalgyg chamd neezh ogvol chi ter khotyn bukh orshin suugchdyg albadan azhiliulzh, oortoo uilchluul. kherev ter khotynkhon chamtai nairamdalgui, chamaig eserguutsen baidval, chi ter khotyng busleg-tun. ezen burkhan chin' ter khotyng chinii gart tushaakh uyed chi ter khotyn bukh er-chuudiig ildnii ireer tsavch. kharin emegte-ichuud, khuukhduud, mal sureg bolon khot-yn dotroos olzolon bukhen chiniikh uchir av. chinii burkhan ezenees chamd og-son, daisnuudaasaa olzolon ed yumsyng chi edelzh kheregle. dergedekh edgeer undest-nuuded khamaarakhgui ooroos chin' khol baigaa khotuudad chi uuniig uildegdun. kharin ezen burkhanaas chin' chamd ov bol-gon ogch bui edgeer ard tumnuudiin khotuudaas am'sgaatai yuug ch buu uldee. ezen burkhanykhkaa tushaasan yesoor chi khitchuud, amorichuud, kanaanchuud, py-erizchuud, khivichuud, iyebuschudyg khuis

temter. es tegvel ted burkhaddaa uildsen zhisshuurt bukhnee ta nart zaazh, daguulan, ta naraar ezen burkhand chin' nugel uilduulekh bolno shuu. ta nar al' neg khotyg ezlekheer daitan, udaan khugatsaagaar buslekh uyed, sukhee dalaizh tendkhiin moddyg buu ustga. ta nar ter moddoos idekh uchraas tedgeeriig buu tsavchin unaga. talbain modod chin' khun yum uu? ta nar yaakhin tuuniig buselne ve? kharin ta nar zhimsnii mod bish bolokhyg n' medezh baigaa moddyg ustga. tegeed tsavchin bekhlelt khiin, ta nartai baidlazh baigaa ter khotynkhnyg yalagdakh khurtel n' kheregle.

21

ezen burkhanaas chin' chamd ezemshuulekheer ogch bui gazar deer khen negen khunii khuur kheer tald khevtezh baikh n' oldood, khend alagdsan n' medegdekhgui baival tanai akhmaduud, shuugchid garch ochood, ter alagdsan khunees ergen toirnykh n' khotuud khurtelkh zaig khemzh. ter alagdsan khund khamgiin oir baigaa khotyn akhmaduud n' edelgee, buulgand oroogui baigaa okhin byaruug avna. tegeed ter khotyn akhmaduud okhin byaruug ursgal us bukhii khagalaagui, tariaalaagui atar khondii uruu khotolzh avachaad, khuzuug n' khuga mushgina. lyeviin khovguud bolokh takhilch nar bas tiishee ochno. tedniig ortoo uilchluulzh, ezenii nereer yerool taviulakhaar ezen burkhan chin' songoson yum. alivaa margaan, temtsliig tednii ugeer shiidne. monookh alagdsan khund khamgiin oirkhon baigaa khotyn akhmaduud bugdeeree ter khondiid khuzugee khuga mushgiulsan okhin byaruun deer garaa ugaazh, bid oorsdiin garaa ene tsusy ursgaagui, oorsdiin nudeer tuuniig kharaa ch ugui. o, ezen! ta oriin zol'son ard tumen, izrailiig uuchilzh orshoo. gemgui khunii tsusy ursgasan gem buruug oriin ard tumen izrailiin dund buu bailgaach gezh khelbel tsus ursgasan ter gem uuchlagdakh bolno. chi tiinkhuu ezenii melmiid zov uiliig khiikhdee gemgui khunii tsusy ursgasan gemiig oorsdiinkhoo dundaas zailuulna. chamaig daisantaigaa tulaldakhaar yavakhad chinii burkhan ezen tedniig gart chin' tushaazh, chi tedniig olzlon avakh uyed, olzlogdogsdyn dund uzegelentei busguig chi kharaad, tuuniig khusemzhlen, ekhneree bolgozh av"ya gevel tuuniig gertee ooriin baishind avach. tegeed ter busgui usee khusazh, khumsaa avch, olzlogdogchiin khuvtssaa sol'zh, gert chin' suugaad, etseg ekhiigee uguilen buten sar gashuudsany daraa chi tuun deer orzh, nokhor n' bolzh, ter chinii ekhner bolno. tegeed ter busgui kherev chamd taalagdakhgui baival tuuniig

durtai zugt n' yavuul. kharin chi tuuniig mongoor khudaldazh kherkhevch bolokhgui. chi tuuniig ezegnezh baisan uchraas tuund bool shig buu khand. kherev khoyer ekhnertei khun negend n' khairtai, nogood n' khairgui atal khairtai, khairgui khoyer ekhner n' khoyeulaa tuund khovguun toruulen ogch, uugan khuu n' khairgui ekhnerees n' garsan baival, khovguuddee omchoo ovluulekh odor ter khun khairtai ekhnereesee garsan khuug khairgui ekhnereesee garsan zhinkhene uugan khuugiin omnuur uugan khuu bolgozh bolokhgui. kharin khairgui ekhnerees garsan khugee uugan khuu gedgiig khuleen zovshoorch, bukh omch khorongonoosoo tuund khoyer dakhin iluu khuviig og. uchr n' tereer chinii er chadlyn okh' bolsnykhoo khuv'd uugan khuugiin erkhtuund bii. khervee etseg ekhiinkhee ugiig dagadagui, zoruud, tersluu khuutei khen negen khun khuugee zodozh zanchsan ch duulgavargui baival etseg ekh n' tuuniig bar'zh avaad, khotynkhoo khaalga uruu khotyn akhmaduudad khurgezh ogood, khotynkhoo akhmaduudad khandan manai ene khuu zoruud, tersluu khuukhed, bidnii ugend ordoggui tankhai balmad, arkhichin khemevees khotynkhon bugdeeree tuun uruu chuluu shiden alakh yestoi. tiinkhuu chi oorsdiinkhoo dundaas buzar muug zailuul. tegvel tuuniig bukh izrail' sonsood, aizh emeene. ukhvel zokhikh nugel uildsen khunii alzh, tuuniig modond olgovol khuuriig n' modon deer shonozhin baigazh bolokhgui. tuuniig ter odort n' bulshil. ezen burkhanaas chin' ta nart ov bolgon ogch bui ter gazryg buu buzarla. modon deer olgodgon khun bol burkhanaar kharaagdsan boloi.

22

kherev chi akh duugiin chin' ukher, khon' toorch yavaag kharval khaikhralgui buu ongoroo. kharin chi tuuniig akh duudee zaaval butsaan khurgezh og. khervee akh duu chin' chamaas khol, esvel chi tuuniig medekhgui baival chi ter malyg gertee avchraad, akh duu chin' khaizh irtel n' oortoo baigazh baigaad, tuund butsaazh og. ilzhig ch baisan butsaazh og, khuvtsas khunar ch baisan butsaazh og. akh duugiinkhee alivaa aldagdsan zuiliig olbol chi tiinkhuu butsaan ogch bai. khaikhralgui buu ongoroo. akh duugiin chin' ilzhig, esvel ukher zamd unasan baikhyg kharval khaikhralgui buu ongor. akh duudee tuuniig tushizh bosgokhod n' zaaval tusal. emegtei n' eregtei khunii khuvtssyg buu oms. eregtei n' ch emegtei khunii khuvtssyg buu oms. tegsen khen bukhen ezen burkhanykhaa zhisghliig toruulekh bolno. kherev yavakh zamd chin' modon deer, esvel gazart angaakhai yum uu ondogtei uur

baizh, angaakhai esvel ondgoo darsan ekh shuvuu dairaldval ekh bolon angaakhaig khamtad n' buu av! chi ekhiig n' zaaval yavuul. kharin angaakhaig n' oortoo avch bolno. tegvel chi sain saikhan baizh, urt nasalna. chi shine baishin barikhdaa deever deeree khashlaga khii. khien negen khun chinii baishin deerees unazh, tsus urssan gem n' gert chin' onogduuzai. usan uzmiin tsetserlegtee khoyer oor torliin ur buu tar'. kherev tegvel chinii tar'san urees urgasan zhims, usan uzmiin tsetserlegiin urgats bugd bokhirdono. chi gazar khagalakhdaa ukher, ilzhig khoyeryg neg anzhsand buu khollo. noos maalinga khoyeryg khol'zh nekhsen khuvtsas buu oms. msdog gaduur khu-vtsasnykhaa dorvon ontoagt n' buch khii. kherev khien negen khun ekhner avch, tu-unteigee untaad, tuund durgui bolzh, bi ene khuukhniig avsan. kharin tuuntei untaad bi tuunii ongony shinzh temdgiig olzh medsengui khemeen gutgen, neriig n' gutaaval, ter busguin etseg ekh n' busguin ongon baisny temdgiig avch garaad, khotyn daaman khaalangy dergedekh akhmaduud deer ochizh, busguin etseg n' akhmaduudad khandan bi okhinoo ene khund ekhner bolgon ogson bilee. getel ter durguitsen, albi chinii okhiny ongony shinzh temdgiig olzh medsengui khemeen tuuniig gutgesen. getel khar! minii okhiny ongony shinzh temdeg ene baina gezh kheleed etseg ekh n' khotyn akhmaduudyn omno khuvtsyng n' delgen uzuulne. khun akhmaduud ter khuniig bar'zh avch tseerluulne. ter khun izrailiin ongon busguin neriig gutaasan uchir ted tuuniig zuun mongon shyekyeleer tor-gon, mongii busguin etsegt ogno. tegeed monookh busgui tuunii ekhner n' kheveeree uldekh bolno. ter khun nasan turshdaa tuunees salzh bolokhgui. kharin ter bus-guig ongon baigaagui gesen tuunii medu-uleg n' unen baival, busguig etsgiiinkh n' geriin uuden deer avaachizh, khotynkhon n' tuun uruu chuluu shidez al. uchir n' ter busgui etsgiiinkhee gert sadاران samuurch izrail'd shivshigt khereg khiisen. chi oorsdi-inkhoo dundaas buzar muug ingezh zailuul. khervee khien negen er gerlesen emegteitei untazh baigaad barigdal emegteitei untan er bolon monookh emegtei khoyeulaa ukhvel zokhino. ta nar buzar muug ingezh izrail-ias zailuulakh yestoi. kherev khuntei sui tav'san ongon busguitei oor eregtei khun khotyn dotor uchraad, untval ta nar ter khoyeryg khotyn khaalangy gadna gargazh, teden uruu chuluu shidez al. uchir n' ter busgui khotyn dotor baisan ch khashkhi-raagui. ter er khorshiinkhoo ekhneriig khuchirkhiisen. chi oorsdiinkhoo dun-daas buzar muug ingezh zailuul. khervee khuntei sui tav'san busguitei khien negen er khodoo kheer taaraldaad khuchindsen baival

zovkhon ter khuchindsen eriig l lakh yestoi. ter busgui alulbal zokhikh nugelgui uchir tuuniig zugeer orkhi. ene n' khien neg khun khorsh uruugaa dairan amiig n' khorrooson-toi adil khereg yum. uchir n' ter er bus-guitei khodoo kheer taaraldakh uyed ter suit busgui khashkhirsan ch gesen tuuniig avrakh khien ch baikhgui baisan. khervee khien negen er sui taviagui, ongon busgui-tei taaraldazh, tuuniig bar'zh avaad, untazh baigaad barigdal tuuntei untan ter er bus-guin etsegt tavin mongon shyekyel ogch, ter busguig ekhner bolgon avakh yestoi. uchir n' tereer busguig khuchirkhiisen yum. ter nasan turshdaa tuunees salzh bolokhgui. khien negen khun etsgiiinkhee ekhneriig avch, etsgiiinkhee khormoig sokhzh bolokhgui.

23

tomsgoo nyatsluulsan yum uu, beleg erkht-nee ogtluulsan khien ch gesen ezenii chuul-gand orokh yesgui. khuul' bus gerleltees torson khien ch gesen, tuunii arvan yueiin ur udmynkhan ch gesen ezenii chuulgand orokh yesgui. ammonchuud, moabchuud ezenii chuulgand orokh yesgui. tednii ar-van yueiin ur udmynkhan ch gesen ezenii chuulgand khezee ch orokh yesgui. uchir n' ted chamaig yegipyetees garakhad zamd chin' talkh us barin ta naryg ugtagui, mon chamaig kharaalgakhyn tuld myesopotami dakh' pyetor khun byeoryn khuu balaamyg chinii esreg kholsolson boloi. gesen khedii ch ezen burkhan chin' chamaig khairladag uchir balaamyg sonsokhyg khussengui, kharin ter kharaalyg chinii toloo yerool bolgon khu-virgasan. chi nasan turshdaa tedend amar taivan, sain saikhnyg khezee ch buu khus. chi yedomchuudyg buu uzen yad. ted bol chinii akh duus. chi yegipetchuudiig buu uzen yad. yaagaad gevel ta nar tednii gazar nutag deer kharin khumuus bolzh baisan. tednii gurav dakh' yueiin khovguud n' ezenii chuulgand oroltsozh bolno. chi daisnuudyngkhoo esreg khuaragnakhdaa ali-vaa buzar zuilees sergiil. kherev ta naryn khien neg n' shono dur tav'snaas bolzh buzartsan bol tereer khuarangaas garch, khuarandaa ergezh orokh yesgui. kharin udesh bolokhod ter biyee usaar ugaagaad, nar shingemegts khuarandaa ergen orzh bolno. chi bas khuarangaas gadna biye za-sakh gazar bar'zh, tiisheegee ochizh bolno. chinii bagazh zevsguudiiin dund khurz baikh yestoi. chi garaad biye zasakhdaa, tuugeeree gazar ukhazh, ergeed yalgadsaa bul. ezen burkhan chin' chamaig avarch, daisnuudyg chin' ta nart tushaakhaar khuarangiin chin' duunduur yavakh uchir khuaran chin' ar-iun baikh yestoi. tegvel ta naryn dundaas ter buzar muukhai zuiliig olzh kharakhgui uchir chamaig orkhikhgui. ezneese or-

gozh cham uruu ochson boolyg chi ezend n' butsaazh buu tushaa. ter bool tanai al' negen khotyn dotroos oortoo taatai kheen songozh avsan gazartaa ta naryn dund chamtai khamt am'dran suug, tuuniig buu daramtal. izrail' okhidyn dund sumiin yankhan baikh yesgui. izrail' khovguudiin dotor sumiin yankhan er baikh yesgui. yankhny olson mongo khiigeed nokhoi met khunii (sumiin yankhan eriin) olson khol-siig yamar ch tangargiin orgold zoriulan ezen burkhanykhaa orgoond buu oruul. ter khoyeryg khoyeulang n' ezen burkhan chin' zhigshdeg bilee. chi akh duugeesee zeeliin khuu bitgii nekh. tukhailbal mongonii khuu, khool khunsii khuu bolon busad alivaa khuulzh bolmoor zuilseesee khuu bitgii av. chi gadaadyn khuees zeeliin khuug avch bolno, kharin akh duugeesee zeeliin khuu bitgii nekh. tegvel ezen burkhan chin' chinii ezemshikhkeer ochikh gezh bui gazar nutag deer chinii garaaraa khiisen bukhonii toloo chamaig ievene. chi ezen burkhandaa amlasan bol tolokhoo buu udaashruul. ezen burkhan chin' uuniig chamaas zaaval shaardakh bogood ene n' chamd nugel bolno. kherev chi amlaagui bol nugelgui baikhsan. chi amaraa khelsen zuilee ezen burkhandaa sain duraaraa tangaraglasan shigee khelsen zuilee khereghzuulekhdee ankhaar. chi khorshiinkhoo usan uzmiin tsetserlegt orokhdoo, usan uzmees n' duraaraa, tsadtal idezh bolno. kharin sagsandaa negiig ch buu khii. chi khorshiinkhoo tarian talbaid orokhdoo tarian turuug garaaraa shuvtran avch bolno. kharin khorshiinkhoo tariand khaduura buu khurge.

24

kherev khen negen khun ekhner avch gerlesniikhee daraa tuund ichguurt zuil baigaag olzh medede, tuuniig taalakhaa baival salaltyn gerchilgeeg bichizh, gart n' ogood, tuuniig gereesee yavuul. ter emegtei tuunii gerees yavaad, oor khunii ekhner bolzh, khoyer dakh' nokhor n' bas tuund dur-guitsezh salaltyn gerchilgee bichizh, gart n' ogood gereesee yavuulakh yum uu, esvel tuuniig ekhneree bolgon avsan khoyer dakh' nokhor n' ukhvel ter emegtei buzart-san uchir tuuniig yavuulsan ankhy nokhor n' dakhin ekhneree bolgon avch bolokhgui. ingekh n' ezenii omno zhigshuurt zuil bolno. ezen burkhan chin' chamd ov bolgon ogch bui gazar nutag deer chi nugel buu avchir. sayakhan gerlesen khunii tseregt buu yavuul. alivaa alband buu tat. tereer neg zhil gertee cholotei suuzh, avsan ekhnertee az zhargal ogokh yestoi. khen ch gar teermiig, esvel teermiin bul chuluug buu bar'tsaand av. ene n' khunii amiig bar'tsaalsan khereg bolno. kherev

khen negen n' akh duu bolokh izrailiin khovguudees neg khuniiig khulgailzh, tuuniigee boolchlok kh yum uu, khudaldsan n' medegdvel ter khulgaichiig al. ta nar oorsdiinkhoo dotroos tiinkhuu buzar muug ar-ilgan zailuul. chi ar'sny khaldvart ovchnoos bolgoomzhilzh, takhilch lyevichuudiin ta nart zaakh bugdiin daguu khicheenguilen khii. minii tedend tushaasanchlan ta nar ankhaaraltai uild. ta naryg yegipyetees garch irekh zamd ezen burkhan chin' miri-amyg yaasnyg sanagtun. chi khorshdoo yamar negen yum zeelduulekhdee bar'tsaa avakhaar gert n' buu or. chi gadaa n' zogsod, chamaas zeel avsan khun bar'tsaagaa ooroo chamd avchirch ogokh yestoi. kherev tereer yaduu khun baival tuunii bar'tsaag gertee buu khonuul. chi tuunii bar'tsaag nar shingekh uyed zaaval butsaazh ogokh yestoi. tegvel ter khun khuvtsaa nomorch untaad, chamaig yeroono. ene chin' ezen burkhany chin' omno chinii zovt baidal bolno. chi yaduu zuduu kholsnii zartsaa akh duu chin' ch baisan, tanai nutagt khotyn chin' dotor suudag khariin khun ch baisan buu daranguil. chi tuunii khol's mongii odort n' nar shingekhees omno ogch bai. uchir n' tereer yaduu bogood setgeldee kholsoo tesezh yadan khuleezh baigaa. es tegvel tereer chamaig ezend meduulzh, ter n' chamd nugel bolokh vii. etseg n' khugeesee bolzh tsaaazlagdakh yesgui. khuu n' ch etsgeesee bolzh tsaaazlagdakh yesgui. khun bur oriinkhoo nugliin toloo tsaaazlagdakh yestoi. chi khariin khun yum uu, onchin khumuus deer shudarga yesyg buu gazhuuduul. belevsen emegtein khuvtsyig bar'tsaand buu av. chi yegipyeted bool baisnaa, ezen burkhan chin' chamaig tendees zol'snyg sanazh yav. tiim uchraas uuniig khiikhiig bi chamd tushaazh baina. chi talbai dakh' tariagaa khadazh baikhdaa talbaid neg yuuzhiig martsan bol tuuniigee avakhaar buu buts. tuuniigee khariinkhan, onchin khun, belevsen emegteid uldee. tegvel ezen burkhan chin' chinii garaa khiisen bukhonii toloo chamaig yeroono. chi chidun zhimsnii modoo tunshsenii daraa dakhin tuunii mochriig buu azhigla. uldsen zhimsii khariinkhan, onchid, belevsen emegteid uldee. chi usan uzmiin tsetserlegees usan uzmee khuraagaad, uldseniig n' dakhin tuulgui, khariinkhan, onchin khun, belevsen emegteid uldee. chi yegipyet nutagt bool baisnaa sana. tiim uchraas uuniig khiikhiig bi chamd tushaazh baina.

25

khervee khumuus khoorondoo margaldan, shuukhed irvel shuugch tedniig shuuzh, zov shudarga khuniiig n' zovtgozh, khoron muu khuniiig shiitgene. khoron muu khund

zhanchikh shiitgel onogduulakh n' zov baival shuugh tuuniig ooriinkhoo omno khevtu-uleed khiisen gemiinkh n' khireer tashuurdulna. tuuniig doch khurtel tashuurdazh bolno, kharin tuunees khetruulzh bolokhgui. kherev chi tuunees iluu tashuurdval akh duu chin' kheterkhii dord uzegdekhd khurekh vii. taria tsairuulzh baigaa ukhriin amand khoshuuvch buu khii. akh duus tsugtaa am'darch baigaad tednii neg n' khovguungui nas barval, tuunii ekhner n' ger buliinkhee khureenees garch, gadnyn khuntei gerlezh bolokhgui. tuunii nokhriin akh duu n' tuun deer orzh, ooriin ekhner bolgon avch, nokhriin akh duugiin uurgii tuund guitsetgekh yestoi. monookh nas barsan khunii neriig izrailias alga bolgokhguin tuld ter emegtein toruulekh uugan khuu n' tuunii golomtyg zalgamzhlahk yestoi. kharin kherev khun akh duugiinkhee ekhneriig avakh khuselgui baival akh duugiinkh n' ekhner khotyn khaalgan deerkh akhmaduudad ochizh, minii nokhriin akh duu izrailiin dund akh duugiinkhee neriig avch yavakhaas tatgalzazh baina. ter nadad nokhriin akh duugiin uurgii guitsetgekhgui baina gezh khelne. tegekhleer n' khotyn akhmaduud tuuniig duudan avchirch, yariltsakhad tereer bi tuuniig avakh durgui gezh shiidverteigeer khelbel tuunii akh duugiinkh n' ekhner akhmaduudyn nuden deer tuun uruu khurch ochood, shaakhaig n' kholoos n' multlan avch, nuur uruu n' nuliman akhynkhaa geriig bosgodoggui khunii ingevel taarna gezh khelne. tegeed izrailiin dund tuuniig shaakhaigaa multluulsan khunii ger bul gezh khochlokh bolno. khervee khoyer khun biye biyeteigee zodoldozh baikhad negiinkh n' ekhner tsokhizh baigaa khunii garaas nokhroo avrakhaar oirton ochood, gar sungan nogoogiinkh n' beleg erkhtnees bar'zh avbal chi ter emegtein garyg tast. tuuniig buu orovd. chi khalaasandaa tom, zhizhig oor zhintei tuukhai buu khii. chi gertee tom, zhizhig zoruutei khemzhuur bailgazh bolokhgui. chi buren buten zov tuukhaitai, buren buten zov khemzhuurtei baikh yestoi. tegvel ezen burkhanaas chin' chamd ogch bui gazart chi urt naslana. tiim zuil khiisen khen bolovch, shudarga busyg uilddeg khen bolovch ezen burkhand chin' zhigshurtei bilee. yegipyetees garch irekhd zamd chin' amalyek chamaig yaasnyg sanagtun. ted ezen burkhanaas chin' aisangu. ta naryg ayan zamdaa yadarch zuderch yavakhad chin' uulzaad, ard chin' khotsorch yavsan sul doro khumuus uruu dovtolson bilee. tiimees ezen burkhan chin' chamd ov bolgon ezemshuulekkeer ogch bui ter gazar nutag deer chinii burkhan ezen ergen toirond chin' baigaa bukh daisnuudaas chamaig angizhrulzh, amraakh ter tsagt chi amalyekiin dursamzhiig tengeriin dooroos archin khayakh

yestoi. chi buu mart.

26

chi ezen burkhanykhaa chamd ov bolgon ogch bui gazar nutagt orzh, tuuniig ezegnen suukhdaa ezen burkhanaas chin' chamd ogch bui ter gazryn khorsnoos urguulzh avsan bukh urgatsynkhaa deezhees khesgiig avch, sagsand khiigeed, chinii burkhan ezen oriin neriig bailgakhaar songozh avsan ter gazar uruu avaaichizh, tend baikh takhilch uruu khurch ochood, nezenees bidend ogokhoor bidnii ovog deedest tangaraglasan ter gazar khurch irleez gezh onoodor bi tany burkhan ezend khel'eez gezh khel. tegekhd takhilch chinii garaas sagsyg chin' avaad, ezen burkhany chin' takhilyn shireenii omno tavina. chi bas ezen burkhanykhaa omno minii ovog etseg bol tenuulch arameyi khun baisan. ter khedkhen khun daguulaad, yegipyeted ochizh, tend suur'shaad, aguu, khuchirkheg, onor otgon undesten bolson bilee. kharin yegipyetchuud bidniiig khar-gislan zovoozh, khund azhild zutguulsen. tegeed bid ovog deedsinkhee burkhan ezend khandan khashkhirsand ezen bidnii duug sonson, bidnii zovlon zudguur darlalyg uzeed, ezen khuchirkheg gar, sungasan mutraaraa, aguu ikh sur khuch, temdeg, gaikhamshgaaraa yegipyetees gargan avsan bilee. ter bidniiig end avchraad, ene gazar nutag, suu balaar byalkhsan nutgiig bidend ogson. ezen tany nadad ogson ter gazryn urgatsyn deezhiig bi odoo avchirlaa gezh kheleed, orgoloo ezen burkhanykhaa omno tav'zh, ezen burkhanykhaa omno morgo. ezen burkhanaas chin' chamd bolon chinii ger buliinkhend ogson bukh sain saikhny toloo chi bolon lyevichuud, chinii dund baigaa khariinkan bayarlakh yestoi. gu-rav dakh' zhil buyuu aravny negiig orgokh zhild bukh urgatsynkhaa aravny negiig khuraazh duusaad, tuuniig lyevichuud, khariinkan, onchin khun, beleven emegteid ogood khotynkhoo khaalwany dotor tsad-tal n' iduul. chi ezen burkhanykhaa omno bi ariun khuviig gereese avch garaad, tany nadad tushaasan bukh tushaaly tan' daguu lyevichuud, khariinkan, onchin khun, beleven emegteid tugeesen. bi tany tushaalyg zorchoo ch ugui, mar-taa ch ugui. bi enekhuu ariun khuvias gashuudlyn uyed ideegui, buzartsan uyedee ch khureegui, ukhegsdiin toloo orgoogui. bi ezen burkhanykhaa duu khooloig sonson, tany nadad tushaasan bugdiig yesoor biyeluulsen. ta tenger dekh ariun gazraas doosh kharzh, oriin ard tumen izrailiig bolon bidnii ovog deedest tangaraglasan yesooroov bidend ogson ter gazar buyuu suu balaar byalkhsan gazryg yeroogooch geerei. ezen burkhan chin' onoodor chamd

ene zarlig khuul' togtoolyg dagazh mordulekheer tushaazh baina. tiimees chi tedgeerig bukh zurkh, bukh setgeleeree khicheengulen dagazh mord. noodor chi ezeniig ooriin burkhan gezh zarlan, tuunii zamaar yavzh, tuunii zarlig tushaal, khuul' togtoolyg sakhizh, duu khoolog n' son-sokhoo tunkhaglalaa. ezen ch bas chamd amlasan yesooroo onoodor chamaig oriinkhoo erkhem nandin ard tumen khomeen zarlan, oriinkhoo bukh tushaalyg sakhiulna gedgiig tunkhaglasan. mon chamaig oriin buteesen bukh uls undestnii deer magtaal, aldar, khundleleer deedlen, aildsan yesooroo chamaig ezen burkhany ariun ard tumen bolgokhoor tunkhaglasan gev.

27

mosye bolon izrailiin akhmaduud ard tumend khandazh tushaasan n'noodor minii ta nart tushaazh baigaa bukh tushaalyg sakh'. ta nar ezen burkhanykhaa chamd ogch bui gazar uruu orokhoor iordanyg gatlahk odoo tom chuluunuud bosgozh, shokhoigoor bud. chi iordanyg gatlahk uyedee ene khuuliin bukh uugiig ter chuluunuud deeree bich. tegvel ovog deed-siin chin' burkhan ezenes chamd amlasny daguu chinii burkhan ezenii chamd ogch bui suu balaar byalkhsan ter gazart chi orokh bolno. ta nar iordanyg gatalzh garaad, onoodor minii chamd tushaazh baigaachlan tedgeer chuluug yebal uulan deer bosgood, shokhoigoor bud. tegeed chi ooriin burkhan ezend zoriulan chuluugaar takhilyn shiree bosgo. tuundee yamar ch tomor buu khurge. chi zasaagui chuluugaar ezen burkhanykhaa takhilyn shireeg bosgozh, tuun deer ezen burkhandaa shataalt takhil orgo. mon eviin takhil orgozh, tendee idezh uun, ezen burkhanykhaa omno bayasan tsengetsgee. chi tedgeer chuluunuud deer ene khuuliin bukh uugiig mash todoor bich gev. tegeed mosye takhilch lyevichuudtei khamt bukh izrail'd khandanizrail' aa, chimeegui, sons! chi onoodroos ezen burkhanykhaa ard tumen bolloo. tiimees ooriin burkhan ezenii uugiig duulgavartai dagazh, minii onoodor chamd tushaazh bui tuunii tushaal zarligiig mord gev. mosye mon ter odor ard tumend tushaan ta nar iordanyg gatalzh garaad, simyeon, lyevi, iuda, issakhar, iosyef, byeniamin ovguud n' ard tumniig yerookhoor gyerizim uulan deer zogsogh, ryeubyen, gad, ashyer, zyebulun, dan, naftali ovguud n' kharaal khiikheer yebal uulan deer zogsono. lyevichuud bukh izrail' khumuust khandan changa duugaar urchuudyn siilsen, esvel tsutgasan shuteeniig ezen zhigshdeg bogood tuuniig khiizh, nuutsaar bosgogh khun n' kharaagdsan gekhed bukh ard tumen khar-iud n' amyen gene. etseg ekhee khundeldeg-

gui khun n' kharaagdsan gekhed bukh ard tumen amyen gene. khorshiinkhoo shavyg khodolgodog khun n' kharaagdsan gekhed bukh ard tumen amyen gene. sokhor khuniig zamaas n' tooruulegch khun n' kharaagdsan gekhed bukh ard tumen amyen gene. khariin khun, onchin khun, belevsen emegteig khils shuugch khun n' kharaagdsan gekhed bukh ard tumen amyen gene. etsgiinkhee ekhn-ertei untazh, etsgiinkhee khormoig sokhogch khun n' kharaagdsan gekhed bukh ard tumen amyen gene. alivaa mal adguustai yavaldagch khun n' kharaagdsan gekhed bukh ard tumen amyen gene. oriin egch duu buyuu etsgiinkhee, esvel ekhiinkhee okhintoi untzag khun n' kharaagdsan gekhed bukh ard tumen amyen gene. khadam ekhteigee untzag khun n' kharaagdsan gekhed bukh ard tumen amyen gene. khorshoo nuut-saar aldag khun n' kharaagdsan gekhed bukh ard tumen amyen gene. gemgui khuniig alakhaar khakhuul' avagch khun n' kharaagdsan gekhed bukh ard tumen amyen gene. ene khuuliin bukh uugiig uilden guitsetgedeggui khun n' kharaagdsan gekhed bukh ard tumen amyen gene.

28

kherv ch ooriin burkhan ezend duulgavartai baizh, minii onoodor chamd tushaazh bui tuunii bukh tushaalyg khicheengulen dagazh mordvoos ezen burkhan chin' chamaig gazar delkhii deerkh bukh uls undestnees iluu ondort tavina. kherv ch ooriin burkhan ezend duulgavartai baival edgeer bukh yerool cham deer buuzh, chamd khurne. chi khotod ch yeroogdono, khodood ch yeroogdono. biyees chin' torokh ur khuukhed, gazryn chin' urgats, mal am'tdyn chin' tol, ukher, khoniny chin' tol yeroogdono. chinii sags, talkh isgedeg sav yeroogdono. chi orokhdoo ch yeroogdono, garakhdaa ch yeroogdono. chinii esreg bosokh daisnuudyg ezen chinii omno yalagdakhad khurgene. ted cham uruu neg zamaar dovtoolz, chamaas doloon zamaar zugtana. ezen chinii taria budaany aguulakh, chinii gar oroltokh bukh zuild yerool aildana. ezen burkhanaas chin' chamd ogch bui ter gazart ter chamaig yeroon. kherv ch ezen burkhanykhaa tushaalyg sakhizh, tuunii zamaar yavbaas ezen chamd tangaraglasan yesooroo chamaig oriin ariun ard tumen bolgon baiguulna. tegvel chamaig ezenii nereer duudagdakhyg gazar delkhii deerkh bukh ard tumen kharaad, chamaas aikh bolno. ezenii chamd ogokhoor chinii ovog deedest tangaraglasan gazar deeree chinii ed khorongiig, biyees chin' torokh ur khuukhed, malyn chin' tol, gazryn chin' urgatsyg arvin bolgono. gazar deer chin' tsag ulirald n' khur boroo oruulzh,

garyn chin' alivaa azhil uilsiig iveekhiin tuld ezen chinii toloo ogtorguin saikhan san khomrogoo neene. olon undesten chamaas zeelne. kharin chi zeelekhgui. kherev minii onoodor chamd tushaazh bui ezen burkhanykhaa tushaalyg chi sakhin uildekhiin tuld tedgeeriig sonsvol ezen chamaig suul bolgokhgui, tolgoi bolgono. chi door orokhgui yamagt deer n' baina. noodor minii ta nart tushaazh bui alivaa ugnees baruun tiish, zuun tiish khazain, oor burkhdad uilchlekker dagazh bolokhgui. chi khervee ezen burkhanykhaa ugiig sonokhgui, minii onoodor chamd tushaazh bui bukh tushaal, zarligiig dagazh mordokhgui baival ene bukh kharaal cham deer buuzh, chamd khurne. chi khotod ch kharaagdana, khodood ch kharaagdana. chinii sags, talkh isgedeg sav kharaagdana. biyees chin' torokh ur khuukhed, gazryn chin' urgats, ukher, khoniny chin' tol kharaagdana. chi orokhdoo ch kharaagdana, garakhdaa ch kharaagdana. chi buzar muug uildezh, namaig martsanaas chin' bolzh ezen chamaig ustgakh khurtel, uter sonookh khurtel chinii deer garaaraa khiideg bukh zuild chin' kharaal, uimeen sandral, khatuu zemlel ilgeekh bolno. ezen chinii ezemshikheer ochizh bui gazraas chin' chamaig usttal takhlaar nervene. ezen chamaig khatgaa, khaluural, khaluun khaniad, khaluun chichirgee, gan gachig, salkhiny gamshig, khogts moogontsroor but nirgene. ene bukh gai gamshig chamaig sonotol chin' dagana. chinii tolgoi deerkh tenger n' khurel bolzh, chinii doorkh gazar n' tomor bolno. ezen chinii gazar nutag deer orokh boroony orond toos shoroo buulgazh, ter n' chamaig usttal tengerees orokh bolno. ezen chamaig daisnuudyn chin' omno yalagdakhad khurgene. chi tednii oodoos neg zamaar dovtoolz, tednees doloon zamaar zugtana. chi delkhiin khamag uls orond ad uzegdene. chinii khuur ogtorguin bukh shuvuud, gazryn araan am'tdyn khaal bolokh bogood tedniig khen ch urgen ailgakhgui. ezen chamaig yegipyetiin khatig, shambaram, yar sharkh, khamuu ovchnoor tsokhikh bogood chi edgerch chadakhgui. ezen chamaig galzuu, sokhor, solio ovchnoor tsokhino. sokhor khun kharankhuid temtchikhiin adil chi geegen tsagaan odor ch temtchin, zam mor chin' butemzhgui, chi dandaa darlagdan deeremduulzh, khen ch chamaig avrakhgui. chi busgui khund sui tavikh bolovch oor khun tuuniig chin' khuchirkhiilne. chi baishin bariikh bolovch tuundee suukhgui, chi usan uzmiin tsetsrerleg tariialakh bolovch ur zhimsiig n' khurtekhgui. chinii ukhriig nudnii chin' omno nyadlakh bolovch chi tuunees idezh chadakhgui. chinii ilzhgiig ulaan nuuren deer chin' bulaaikh bolovch chi tuuniig butsaazh avch chadakhgui. chi

khonio daisnuudad aldakh bolovch chamd tuskh khen ch baikhgui. chi khovguud, okhidoo oor ard tumnuudad aldazh, odorzhin tednii khoиноos kharuuldsaar nud chin' suumiizh, gar chin' yamar ch khuch chadalgui bolno. gazryn chin' urgats, azhil khodolmoriin chin' ur zhimsiig chinii tan'zh medekkhgui undesten idezh, chi urgelzh darlagdan nukhlagdana. tiimees chi uezeh kharsan bukhneese bolood galzuurna. ezen ovdog, kholiig chin' edgeshgui khatig yarand bariulzh, ta nar kholiinkhoo ulnaas tolgoinkhoo oroig khurtel shavsan ter khatig yarnaasaa angizhich chadakhgui. ezen chamaig bolon chinii deeree zalakh khaanyg chinii bolon ovog deetsiin chin' tan'zh medekkhgui uls undesten uruu avachna. chi tend mod, chuluugaar khiisen oor burkhdad zaragdana. ezen chamaig khoon avachikh bukh undestnii dund chi adlagdan, zuir ug, khel amny bai bolno. chi talbaidaa arvin ur suulgakh bolovch tsartaand iduulsanii ulmaas бага urgats avna. chi usan uzem tar'zh arguulakh bolovch otond iduulsanii ulmaas usan uzem ch avch chadakhgui, dars ch uuzh chadakhgui. chinii bukh gazar nutag deer chidun zhimsanii mod baikh bolovch zhims n' unasnaas bolood, tosoor n' biyee tosolzh chadakhgui. chi khovguud okhid toruulekh bolovch ted olzlogdokh tul chamtai khamt baizh chadakhgui. chinii bukh mod, gazryn chin' urgatsyig golionuud ezemshine. ta naryn dund baigaa khariin khun chamaas deeshilzh, ulam ulam devshin, chi ulam ulam buurna. tereer chamd zeel ogno. kharin chi tuund zeel ogch chadakhgui. ter tolgoi bolzh, chi suul bolno. chi ezen burkhanykhaa ugiig dagazh, tuunii chamd tushaasan zarlig tushaalyg sakhiagui uchir ene bukh kharaal cham deer buuzh, chamaig nekhen dagasaar etsest n' chamaig ustgana. ter bukh kharaal chamd bolon chinii ur khuukhduuded temdeg, gaikhshral bolzh uurd baina. chi aliv bukhneer elbeg delbeg baisan ch gesen ezen burkhandaa bayar khoortei zurkh setgeleer zaragdaagui uchraas ezenees chinii esreg ilgeekh daisnuudad chi olsozh tsangan, nutsgerch, aliv bukhneer dutagdan baizh zaragdana. ter chamaig ustgakh khurtel khuzuund chin' tomor buulga uglana. ezen alsaas, gazar delkhiin khyazgaaraas khel n' chamd ul oilgogdokh neg undestniig burgediin shuurelt met cham uruu avchirna. ter undesten bol shiruun dogshin tsaraitai bogood nastnyg ul khundelzh, khuukhdiig es orovddog. ted chamaig ustgakh khurtel malyn chin' tol, gazryn urgatsyig chin' idne. ted bas chamaig mokhtol taria budaa, dars, tos, ukher, khoniny tolig chamd uldeekhgui. ted chinii naidvar bolson ondar, bat bekh khana khermuudiig nuran unakh khurtel chamaig gazar nutag deerkh

bukh khotuudad chin' buselne. ted ezen burkhanaas chin' chamd ogson gazryn bukh khotuudad chamaig buslekh bolno. chi daisnuuddaa buslegdezh shakhagdan zovokh uyedee, ezen burkhanaas chamd khairlazzh, biye makhbodoos chin' tasran garsan ur khuukhdiinkhee, khovguud okhidynkhoo makhyg idne. ta naryn dund mash emzeg zoolon setgeltei er baisan ch gesen tereer akh duu, khairtai ekhner, am'd uldsen khuukhduuddee ch osorkhon, ooriin idekh khuukhdiinkhee makhaas tednii khend n' ch ogokhgui. chinii daisnuud bukh khotuudyg chin' buslen, zovoon, tuund yuu ch uldeegeegui uchraas ter yum. mon ta naryn dund emzeg zoolon setgeltei busgui, gazar shoroon deer kholoo ch tav'zh uzeegui tiim emzeg zoolon setgeltei busgui bailaa ch gesen khairtai nokhor, khuu okhindoo osorkhon, kholiin khorondoos n' unzhiikh ekhesee torsen urteigee khamt nuutsaar idne. chinii daisnuud bukh khotuudyg chin' buslen, zovoon, tereer yuu ch oloogui uchraas ter yum. kherev chi ene nomd bichigdsen khuuliin bukh ugiig chinii burkhan ezen khemeekh ene erkhem, surdmeer nerees ain emeekhiin tuld khicheenguien dagakhgui bol ezen chinii gai gamshig, chinii ur udmyn gai gamshigiig aimshigtai bolgozh, ter n' ulam bur khundren udaan urgeltzhlekha gai gamshig, muukhai uzhiig ovchin bolno. ezen chinii aizh baisan yegipyetiin bukh ovchniig cham deer butsaan avchirch, tedgeer n' chamaig nerveene. ezen bas enekhuu khuuliin nomd bichigdeegui bukh ovchin, bukh takhlyg chamaig usttal chin' cham deer avchirna. ta nar tengeriin odod shig too tomshgui olon baisan ch ezen burkhanykhaa ugiig dagaagui uchraas kheduulkhnee bolzh uldene. ezen ta naryg sain saikhan, onor otgon bolgokhdoo bayarlasan shigee ta naryg ustgan sonookhdoo bayarlakh bolno. ta nar ezemshikheer ochizh bui ter gazraasaa khagatsna. ezen chamaig gazar delkhin neg ontsgoos nogoo ontsgo khurtel bukh ard tumnuudiin dund taraakh bolno. tend chi ooroo ch medekhgui, ovog deedes chin' ch medekhgui mod, chuluun burkhdad zaragdakh bolno. chi tedgeer undestnii dotor amar amgalang olzh chadakhgui, kholoo amraakh gazar ch olzh chadakhgui. kharin tend ezen zurkhiig chin' chichruulzh, zovkhiig chin' buulgan, setgeliig chin' samuuruulna. am' am'dral chin' deesen doroon deer togozh, odor shonogui aizh emeen, am'draldaa yamar ch itgelgui baikh bolno. zurkhnii aidas, uzsen kharsan zuileesee bolood chi ogloo n' oroi boloosoi, oroi n' ee, ogloo boloosoi gekh bolno. minii chamd chi uuniig dakhin khezee ch uzekhgui gezh omno n' khelsen ter zamaar ezen chamaig kholog ongotsoor

yegipyeted butsaazh avaaचना. tend ta nar oorsdiigoo daisnuuddaa bool shivegchid bolgon khudaldakh gesen ch khen ch ta naryg avakhgui gev.

29

khoryeb uuland izrailiin khovguudtei baiguulsan gereenees n' gadna ezenii mosyed tushaazh, moabyn nutagt izrail'chuudtai baiguulsan gereenii ugs n' ene boloi. mosye bukh izrailiig duudan tedend khelsen n'yegipyetiin nutagt faraond bolon tuunii bukh tushmeded, tuunii bukh gazar nutagt ezenii uildsen bukhiig ta nar nudeeree uzsen. ta nar ikh sorilt, aguu temdeg, gaikhamshtiig nudeeree uzsen bilee. kharin ezen onoodriig khurtel ta nart oilgokh ukhaan, kharakh nud, sonsokh chikhiig ogoogui. bi tsold ta naryg dochin zhil udirsdan. ta naryn omsson khuvtas chin' elegdeegui, kholiin chin' gutal ch uragdaagui bilee. bi bol chinii burkhan ezen gedgiig ta nart meduulekhiin tuld ta nart talkh ch iduuleegui, dars, khatuu undaa ch uulgaagui. ta naryg end khurch irekhed khyeshbony khaan sikhon, bashany khaan og bidentei baidakhaar irsen bolovch bid tedniig but tsokhison. bid tednii gazar nutgiig avaad, ryeubyen, gad, manassye ovgiinkhny kha-gast ov bolgon ogson bilee. tiimees ta nar ene gereenii ugiig sakhin mord! tegvel ta naryn khiisen bukhen sain saikhan bolno. noodor ta bukhen, tanai terguunuud, tanai ovguud, tanai akhmadaud, tanai tushmed, izrailiin bukh erchuud, ta naryn balchir khuukhduud, ta naryn ekhneruud, tanai khuarand suudag khariin khumuus, modyg chin' khagaldag khunees avaad, usyg chin' zoodog khun khurtel bugd chinii burkhan ezenii gereend negdezh, ezen burkhany chin' onoodor chamd khandan orgozh baigaa tangaragt oroltsokhoor ezen burkhanykhaa omno zogsozh baina. ezen chamd alidsan yesooroo mon chinii ovog deedes abrahham, isaak bolon iakovd tangaraglasan yesooroo, onoodor chamaig orin ard tumen bolgon, oroo chinii burkhan bolokh gesen yum. bi ene gereeg bolon ene tangargiig zovkhon ta nartai khiigeegui bogood onoodor end bidnii burkhan ezenii omno bidentei khamt zogsozh baigaa khun bukhentei, mon onoodor end bidentei khamt baikhgui baigaa khun bukhentei khiizh baina. yegipyet gazart bidnii kherkhen am'darch baisan, mon ta naryn tuulsan undestnuudiin dunduur bidnii kherkhen garch irsniig ta nar medekh bilee. ta nar mon tedend baigaa zhiigshu-urtei zuils, mod, chuluu, mongo, altan shuteeniig kharsan. noodor ta naryn dotor baigaa neg ch er yum uu, em khun esvel ger bul yum uu, ovog bidnii burkhan ezenees setgel urvazh, tedgeer undestnii

burkhdad ochizh zaragdakh boluuzai. ta naryn dotor khort ur, gashuun undes bii boluuzai. ene kharaalyn ugiig sonsogch n' zurkhendee ooriigoo taivshruulzh, bi setgelee khatuuruulzh, ustai gazar, khuurai gazryg ustgasan ch bi amar taivan baina gezh bodokh boluuzai. ezen tuuniig khezee ch orshookhgui. kharin ch ezenii uur khilen, khar khor n' tuunii esreg shatazh, ene nomd bichigdsen kharaal bukhen tuun deer buuzh, ezen tuunii neriig tengeriin dooroos archina. ezen enekhuu khuuliin nomd bichigdsen gereenii bukh kharaalyn daguu tuuniig muu yer bolgon izrailiin bukh ovguudaas tugsaaflan saigana. ta naryn khoich uye udam chin' khiigeed als gazraas khurch irekh khariin khumuus ter gazryn gai gamshig bolon ezenii ter gazart delgeruulsen ovchniig kharaad, end tendgui khukher davs bolzh, gald shatan, taria ch tar'zh bolokhgui, urzhil shimgui, ovs nogoo ch urgakhgui baigaa n' ezen uur khilengeeree khomruulsen sodom, gomorra, adma, zyeboiimyn suirel shig bolzhee gezh khelne. bukh undestnuud ezen ene gazart yaagaad iim zuiliig khiiv ee? yaagaad iinkhuu uur khilengeer shatav aa? gezh khelbel khumuus tednii ovog deetsiin burkhan ezen yegipyetii nutgaas tedniig gargakhdaa baiguulsaan gereeg ted khayazh, oorsdoo ch medekhgui, ezen ch tendend ogoogui oor burkhdad ochizh zaragdan, morgosnoos tiim bolzhee. tiim uchraas ezen ene gazart khilegnez, ene nomd bichigdsen bukh kharaalyg tuun deer buulgan, ezen bas uur khilen, zevuutseleeree tedniig ter gazraas khuu tatan oor gazar uruu taraazh shidsen n' onoodriinkhtei adil bolzhee gezh khelek bolno. nuuts zuils n' bidnii burkhan ezend khamaarakh bogood kharin ilerch medegdsen zuils n' bidend, bidnii khovguuded uurd khamaarna. bidneer ene khuuliin bukh ugsiig morduulekhiin tuld ter boloi.

30

chinii omno minii tav'san yerool kharaal buyuu ene bukhen chamd tokhioldon, ezen burkhandaa khoogdozh, ochson bukh ul-synkhaa dotor chi ene bukhniig zurkhendee sanavaas, chi bolon chinii khovguud oorsdiin burkhan ezen uruugaa ergez, onoodor minii ta nart tushaasan bugdiin daguu tuunii ugiig bukh zurkh, bukh setgeleeree dagavaas ezen burkhan chin' chamaig orovdon, chamaig taraan tsatssan bukh uls undestnuudiin dundaas dakhin tsugluulzh, olzlogdogsdyg chin' butsaana. tsologdogsod chin' tengeriin khyazgaart baisan ch ezen burkhan chin' chamaig tendees tsugluulzh, chamaig tendees erguulen avchirna. tegeed ezen burkhan chin' chamaig ovog deetsiin

chin' ezemshizh baisan ter gazart avchirzh, chamd tuuniig dakhin ezemshuulne. tereer chamaig zhargaazh, ovog deedsees chin' iluu onor otgon bolgono. ezen burkhan chin' chamaig ooriin burkhan ezeniig bukh zurkh, bukh setgeleeree khairladag bolgokhyn tuld chinii zurkhend, chinii ur khuukhduudiin zurkhend khovch khondokh yeslol khiine. ezen burkhan chin' chinii dainsnuud bolon chamaig uzen yadazh khavchad bukhen deer ene bukh kharaalyg buulgana. chi dakhin ezenii ugiig duulgavartai dagazh, minii onoodor chamd tushaazh bui tuunii bukh tushaalyg biyeluulekh bolno. tegvel ezen burkhan chin' chinii garaaraa khiideg alivaa azhil uilsig tetgen, chinii ur khuukhed, chinii mal surgiig osgon urzhuulzh, gazryn chin' urgatsyg arvizhuulan sain saikhan bolgono. ezen chinii ovog deedest bayarlasan shigee chamd dakhin bayarlazh, chamd sain saikhnyg khairlana. uchir n' ta nar ezen burkhanykhaa ugiig duulgavartai dagan, ene khuuliin nomd bichigdsen tuunii tushaal zarligiig sakhin mordoZh, bukh zurkh, bukh setgeleeree oorsdiin burkhan ezendee ergekh yum. noodor minii chamd tushaazh bui ene tushaal bol chamd tiim ch khetsuu zuil bish, als kholyn ch zuil bish, tengert baigaa zuil ch bish uchir chi bidneer ter tushaalyg sakhilakhyn tuld tuuniig bidend avchirch, bidend songokhoor khen bidnii toloo tengert garakh yum be? gezh khelekheer yum bish. ene bol dalain tsaana baigaa zuil ch bish uchir chi bidneer ter tushaalyg sakhilakhyn tuld tuuniig bidend avchirch, bidend songokhoor khen bidnii toloo dalaig gatlash yum be? gezh khelekheer yum bish. kharin ug n' chamd tun oirkhon, chinii amand, chinii zurkhend baina. ene n' chi tuuniig sakhikhyn tuld yum. uzegtun! bi onoodor chinii omno am' ba az zhargal, ukhel ba gai zov-long tav'laa. bi onoodor chamd ezen burkhanaa khairlazh, tuunii bukh zamaar yavzh, tuunii tushaal, zarlig, khuul' togtoolyg sakhikhyg tushaazh baina. tegvel chi am'dran, onor otgon bolzh, ezen burkhan chin' chinii ezemshikheer ochizh bui gazart chamaig yeroono. kharin chinii zurkh ergez, duulgavargui baizh, uruu tatagan, oor burkhdad morgozh, tedend zaragdval ta nar gartsaagui sonono gedgiig bi onoodor ta nart tunkhaglash baina. iordanyg gatlan ezemshikheer ochizh bui ter gazartaa ta nar udaan am'drakhgui. bi onoodor tenger gazryg duudazh ta nart gerch bolgon, chinii omno am' ba ukhel, yerool ba kharaalyg tav'ya. chi bolon chinii ur udam am'drakhyn tuld amiig songozh, ezen burkhanaa khairlan, tuunii ugiig duulgavartai dagazh, tuunees zuurch bai. ter bol chinii am' am'dral, chinii am'drakh khugatsaa yum. tiimees chinii ovog deedes abrakham, isaak,

iakov nart ogokhoor ezenii tangaraglasan ter gazart chi am'drakh bolno.

31

ingeed mosye garaad, bukh izrail'd khandazh khelsen ugs ene boloi. tereer tedend khandanbi onoodor zuun khorin nastai. bi tsaashid irzh ochizh chadakhgui. ezen nadad chi ene iordan golyg gatalzh bolokhgui gezh aildsan. chinii burkhan ezen chamaas ur'tazh gatlan, chinii omno tedgeer undestniig ustgazh, chamd tednii gazryg ezemshuulekh bolno. ezenii aildsanchlan ioshua chamaas ur'tazh iordanyg gatalna. ezenii ur'd n' ustgasan amorichuudyn khaan sikhon, og nar bolon tednii gazar nutagt uildsen shigee tedend ch bas uildene. ezen tedniig ta nart tushaan ogno. ta nar tedniig minii ta nart tushaasan bukh tushaaly n yesoor bolgo. tuushtai, zorigtoi bai. chinii burkhan ezen chamtai khamt yavdag uchraas tednees buu ai, tednii omno buu chichir. ter chamaig orkhikhgui, chamaig khayakhgui gev. mosye ioshuag duudazh, bukh izrailiin omno tuundchi tuushtai, zorigtoi bai. uchir n' chi ovog deedest n' ogokhoor ezenii tangaraglasan ter gazar uruu ene ard tumnii khamt ochood, ter gazryg tedend ov bolgon ogokh yestoi. chinii omno terguulen yavagch n' ezen yum. ter chamtai khamt baizh, chamaig orkhikhgui, chamaig khayakhgui. buu ai, buu zurkhshee! gelee. mosye ene khuuliig bicheed, tuuniigee ezenii gereenii avdryg orgoltsozh yavdag lyeviin khovguud bolokh takhlich nar bolon izrailiin bukh akhmaduudad ogov. mosye tedend tushaan khelsen n'doloon zhil buriin etses buyuu or tolboriig tsutslakhaar togtson ter zhiliin maikhan bayaryn uyeer, ezen burkhanykhaa songozh avakh gazart bukh izrail' tuunii omno uzegdekheer irekh ter uyed ta nar ene khuuliig unshizh, bukh izrail'd songo. ard tumniig, eregteichuud, emeigteichuud, khuukhed bagachuud, tanai khotod baigaa khariin khumuusiig tsugluul. tedend tuuniig songon, zaazh, ooriin burkhan ezenees ain emeezh, ene khuuliin bukh ugiig sakhin morddog bolgo. ta nar iordanyg gatlan ochood, ezemshikh gezh baigaa ter gazraa am'dran suukh bukhii l khugatsaandaa ene khuuliig meddegui khuukhduuddee tuuniig songozh, ezen burkhanaasaa ain emeekhiig surga gev. tegeed ezen mosyed khandanchinii ukhekh odor chin' oirtozh baina. ioshuag duudan khamtdaa khurlyn maikhand khureltsen och. bi tuund tushaal ogno gezhee. tegeed mosye, ioshua khoyer yavzh, khurlyn maikhand khureltsen ochiv. ezen uulen bagana dotor, maikhand uzegdzhhee. uulen bagana n' maikhny amand baiv. ezen mosyed khandazhchi udakhgui ovog deedsi-

inkhee khamt noirsokh bolno. kharin ene ard tumen ochizh am'dran suukh gazartaa bosozh, khariin burkhdyg sadarlan dagazh, namaig khayazh, minii tedentei baiguul-san gereeg zorchikh bolno. ter tsagt minii uur khilen tednii esreg duralzen, tedniig khayazh, tednees nuuree buruulakhad ted uregdekhh bolno. eldviin olon gai gamshig teden deer buukh ter tsagt ted edgeer buzar muu biden deer buusan n' manai burkhan bidnii dund baikhguigees bolson bish uu? gezh khelekh bolno. tednii uildekh khamag buzar bulaigaas n' bolzh ter tsagt bi tednees zaaval nuuree buruulna. uchir n' ted oor burkhdad urvana. tiimees odoo ta nar ene duug oorsdodoo bichen avch, tuuniigee izrailiin khovguuded zaazh surga. ene duug izrailiin khovguuded minii gerch bolgokhyn tuld uuniig tednii amand khii. uchir n' bi tednii ovog deedest tangaraglasan yesooroo suu, balaar byalkhsan ter gazart tednii avaachsany daraa ted idezh tsadan targalbal ergeed oor burkhdad urvazh, tedend zaragdan, namaig basamzhan, minii gereeg zorchino. tedend eldviin olon gai zovlon uchrakhad tednii ur udmynkhny amnaas martagdaagui baikh ene duu tedend gerch bolokh bolno. minii tedend ogokhoor tangaraglasan ter gazart tedniig avaachikhaas omno onoodor tednii tolovlozh bui sanaag bi medezh baina gelee. tegeed mosye ene duug ter odortoo bicheed, izrailiin khovguuded zaazh ogchee. daraa n' ter nuny khuu ioshuad tushaazhchi izrailiin khovguudiig minii tedend tangaraglasan gazart avaachikh bolno. tiimees tuushtai, zorigtoi bai. bi chamtai khamt baina gezhee. mosye ene khuuliin ugsiig nomond buren bichizh duussanykhaa daraa, ezenii gereenii avdryg orgoltsozh yavdag lyevichuuded khandan tushaazh ene khuuliin nomyg avaad, ezen burkhanykhaa gereenii avdryn khazhuud tav'. ter n' ta naryn esreg gerch bolzh tendee baig. ta naryn tersluu, khoshuun khuzuuteig bi medne. uzegtun, onoodor namaig am'd, ta nartai khamt baikhad, ta nar ezenii esreg terselzh baigaa yum chin' namaig ukhsenii daraa ta nar yaakh yum be? ovgiinkhoo bukh akhmaduud bolon tushmedee minii omno tsugluul. bi tednii chikhend edgeer ugsiig songozh, tedend gerch bolgokhoor tenger gazryg duud"ya. namaig ukhsenii daraa ta nar yalzarch, minii ta nart tushaasan zamaas ergene. ta nar ezenii melmiin omno muu muukhaig uildezh, oorsdiinkhoo garyn azhil uilseer tuuniig khilegnuulekh uchraas khozhmy n odruuded oorsdod chin' gai zovlon uchirna gedgiig bi medezh baina khemeev. tegeed mosye izrailiin bukh chulugany omno ene duuny ugiig duustal n' unshin songozhee.

tenger ee, chikh tavin sons! bi ugee khel'ye.gazar aa, ugiig min' sons! minii surgaal bol orokh boroo,minii khelekh ug bol unakh shuuder,shine zulgen deer buukh boroony dusal,ovs nogoon deer orokh aadar yum. bi ezenii neriig tunkhaglana.sur khumchiig bidnii burkhand og. ter bol khad, tuunii uils n' togs.tuunii bukh zam mor n' shudarga.itgemzhit burkhand khudal khuurmag ugui.ter bol zovt bogood shudarga. ted tuund muug uildsen.ted tuunii khuukhduud bish.uchir n' ted gem zemtei, gazh buruu yueinkhen. teneg munkhag khumuus eelta nar ezend ingezh khariu bar'zh baigaa yum uu?ter chamaig khudal-dazh avsan etseg chin' bish uu?ter chamaig buteezh, bii bolgosen. ernnii odruudiig sanatsgaa.yue yueiin on zhiluudiig shuun tungaatsgaa!etsgeesee asuu, ter chamd tail-barlazzh ogno.akhmadaasaa asuu, ted chamd khelzh ogno. khamgiin deed negen undestnuuded oviig n' ogokh uyed,adamyn khovgu-udiig khuvaakh uyedtereer izrailiin khovgu-udiin too yesoor ard tumnuudiin khil khyaz-gaaryg togtoozhee. ezenii khuv' bol orinkh n' ard tumen,iakov bol tuunii songozh avsan ov. ezen tuuniig egzui zeluud,araatan arkhirakh tsoloos olzhee.ter tuuniig er-gen toirch, khairlan khalkhalzh,oriinkhoo melmiin tsetsgii met khamgaalsan. uuree sandaan degdeekhiie deeree dalavchaa delgen devzh,degdeekhiigee zhiguur deeree avan zookh burged met ezen gantsaaraa tuu-niig udirsdan batuuntei khamt yamar ch khariin burkhan baisangu. ezen tuuniig gazryn ondriig unuulan yavuulzh,talbain urgatsyg iduulzh, khadaas bal,sakhiur khadnaas tos gargazh tuund khokhuulsen. ukhriin suunii eedem, khoniny suu,khur-gany ookh, bashan uuldriin khuts,yamaa shilmel sain buudaig iduulzh, usan uzmiin ulaan darsyg uulgasan. gekhdee yeshurun targalz, oshigloloo.chi targalz, buduurch, gyalalzan,ooriig chin' buteesen burkhan yg khayazh,ooriig chin' avarsan khadyg ul oishoozhee. ted khariin burkhaadaar tuu-nii khardaltyg khodolgon,zhigshuurt yum-saar tuunii khileng odoozhee. ted burk-hand bish, kharin chotgoruuded takhil orgozhee.tedgeer n' oorsdiinkh n' meddeg-gui baisan burkhad,sayakhan garch irsen shine burkhad,ovog deetsiin chin' aidaggui baisan burkhad yum. oriig chin' toruulsen khadyg chi ul khaikhran,chamaig gargas an burkhan yg chi martzhee. ezen uuniig kharaad, uzen yadsan bilee.yaagaad gevel khovguud okhid n' tuuniig khilegnuulsen yum. tegeed ter aildsan n' bi tednees nuuree buruulna.tednii togsgol n' yamar baikhyg bi kharna.uchir n' ted gazh buruu yuei-inkhen, itgelgui khovguud. ted burkhan bus

zuileer minii khardaltyg khodolgon,ted oors-diin shuteenuudeeree khileng min' khodol-goloo.tiimees bi bas ard tumen bish khu-muuseer tedniig ataarkhuulzh,munkhag un-destneer tednii uuryg khodolgono. minii khilengiin gal durenzenukhegsdiin orny gund khurtel shataazh,gazryg urgatai n' zalgin, uulsyn suur'd ch gal tavina. bi teden deer gai gamshgiig ovolozh,sumaa teden deer bu-ulgana. ted olsgolongoor uregden,gal shig khaluun, gashuun suurleer sonokh bolno.bi bas teden uruu araaty shud,toos shoroond molkhogchdiin khoryg ilgeene. gadaakh n' selmend,dotorkh n' aidast nervegedene.ider zaluus, okhid, nyalkhas, otgos bugdeeree mokhno. nbi tedniig tastchin khun torolkht-nii durdatgalaas archin khayanaž gezh bi aildakh baisan. gevch daisny odoon khat-galgand tugshizh baina.stnuud n' buruugaar oilgozh,nbidnii gar aguu,ene bukhniig ezen khiisen yum bish eelž gezh khelekh bolu-uzai. ted bol zovlodoggui undesten.tedend medleg baikhgui. khervee ted ukhaan-tai baigaad uuniig oilgozh,oorsdoo etest n' yuu bolokhyg bodson bol! tednii khad tedniig khudaldaaguisen bol,ezen tedniig gargazh ogoogui baisan bolyaakhin neg n' myangvg khoozh,khoyer n' tumiig zugtaal-gakh ve? daisny khad bol manai khad-tai adilgui.tuuniig manai daisnuud ch oors-doo yalgadag. tednii usan uzmiin mod n' sodomy n' usan uzmiin modnoos,gomorraagiin talbaigaas garsan yum.tednii usan uzem n' tsos,khongortsog n' gashuun yum. ted-nii usan uzmiin dars n' mogoin khor,nazh mogoin ukhliin khor yum. ter n' nadad khadgalagdazh,minii aguulakhad latsduul-san baigaa bus uu? shoo avalt n' mini-ikh.tednii khol aldakh ter tsagt bi khar-iugaa avna.tednii gamshgiin odor oirtozh baina.tedend nuuren tulgarakh zuils n' teden uruu yaarch baina gene. ezen oriin ard tumniig shuune.tereer tedniig khuch chadal-gui bolsnyg,khuleestei, cholooti khen ch uldeeguig kharakh uyedeooriin zarts naryg orovono. ezen aildsan n'tednii burkhad khaa baina ve?tednii khorgodson khad khaa baina ve? tednii takhiyn ookhiig khen idezh,undaan orgoliin darsnaas khen uusan be?ted bosozh ta nart tuslag.ted ta naryn nuugdakh gazar bolog. namaig, namaig ter gedgiig odoo medezh av.nadaas oor ya-mar ch burkhan baikhgui.ukhuulzh, am'dru-ulagh n' bi bilee.sharkhduulzh, edgeegch n' bi bilee.minii mutraas avarch chadakh khen ch baikhgui. unekheer bi tenger ood mutraa orgonoriin am'd buigaar tan-garaglaya. bi gyalalzan selmee khurt-slant khul' tsaaazaa gartaa barin,daisnu-udaasaa oshoo khonzongoo avch,namaig uzen yadagsad khariu barina. bi sumaa tsusand sogtoozh,selmendee makh umkhu-ulne.ter n' alagdagsad ba olzlogdogsdyn

tsus,daisny udirdagchid baikh bolno. un-destnuud eelta nar tuunii ard tumentei baryarlatsгаа.uchir n' ter zarts narynkhаа tsusan oshoog avch,daisnuudaasaa os khonzongoo avch,orin gazar nutag болон ard tumniikhee toloo evleruullig khiinegev. tegeed mosye nuny khovguun ioshuatai garch ireed, ene duuny bukh ugiig ard tumend duudan sonorduulzhee. mosye ene bukh ugiig bukh izrail'd khelzh duusaad, tedend khandanminii onoodor ta nart khatuu tunkhaglasan ug bukhniig zurkhendee shingeezh, khovguuddee tushaan, ene khuuliin ug buriig sakhin morduul. ene bol ta nart demii khooson ug bus, unendee ta naryn am' am'dral yum. ene ugsiin achaar ta nar iordanyg gatlan ezemshikheer yavakh gezh bui gazar nutag deer ut naslana gev. yag ter odor ezen mosyed khandan iyerikhogiin nogoo tal dakh', moabyn gazar nutag deerkh abarimyn ene uul, nyebo uuland garch, izrailiin khovguuded ezemshil болгон minii ogch bui kanaan nutgiig khar. chinii akh aaron khor uuland ukhezh, ovog deedes uruugaa odson shig, chi bas ogsozh garsan uulan deeree ukhez, ovog deedes uruugaa odokh bolno. uchir n' ta nar zinii tsold myeribakadyeshiin usny derged izrailiin khovguudiin dund nadad itgelgui khandan, minii ariun bolokhyg izrailiin khovguudiin dund ilerkhileegui. tiimees chi ter gazryg alsaa kharzh bolno. kharin chi izrailiin khovguuded minii ogch bui ter gazar uruu tiish orzh bolokhgui gezh aildav.

33

burkhany khun mosye ukhekhiinkhee omno izrailiin khovguudiig yerooson yerool n' ene boloi. ter khelekhdееezen sinaigaas irzh, tednii toloo syeir uulaas bosozh,paran uulaas gereltezh,tumen ariun khumuusiin dundaas irsen,tuunii baruun mutart n' galt khuul' baisan. unekheer ter ard tumnuudiig khairladag,bukh ariun khumuus n' tany mutart baina.ted tany khold khevtan tany ugiig khuleen avna. mosye bidend khuul' zarlig buulgasan.ter khuul' n' iakovyn chuulgany omch yum. ard tumnii terguun nar tsuglarch,izrailiin ovguud khamt baikh uyed tereer iyeshurund khaan baizhee. ryeubyen ukhelgui am'darch,tuunii khumuus tsoorokhgui baikh boltugai gev. iudagiin tukhaid ter ingezh khelev.o, ezen, iudagiin duu khoodig sonsooch.tuuniig ooriinkh n' ard tumend avachaach.ter ooriinkhoо toloo garaaraa tulaldsan.daisnaa darakhad n' ta tuslakh boltugai. lye-viin tukhai ter khelev.tany tummim, tany urim n' tany burkhanlag khund baikh boltugai.ta tuuniig massad turshizh,myeribagiin usny derged tuuntei margaldsan bilee. ter etseg ekhiinkhee tukhaibi

tedniig kharzh uzeegui gezh khelsen.ter akh duusee khuleen zovshooroogui,ooriin khovguuddee ch tanikhgui baisan.uchir n' ted tany ugiig dagan mordozh,gereeg tan' sakhisan boloi. ted tany khuul' togtoolyg iakovd,tany khuuliig izrail'd zaazh,tany omno utlaga uugiulan,takhilyn shireen deer tan' shataalt takhilyg bukhleer n' orgono. o, ezen!tuunii ed khorongiiv iveezh,tuunii garyn uilsig khuleen avaaсh.tuuniig eser-guutsegchdiin,uzen yadagchdyn uutsgy n' khugalzh,dakhin bosozh chadakhgui bolgo-och! byeniaminy tukhai ter khelev.ezend khairladagch n' tuunii derged amar taivan suukh boltugai.ter tuuniig odorzhin kham-gaalzh,tuuniig dalnykhаа khoodond suul-gana. iosyefyn tukhai ter khelev.tuunii nutgiig ezen yeroozh,tengeriin unet zuils,shuuder ba gazyryn gund khadgalag-dakh usaar, narny urguuldag unet zhim-seer,sarny gargadag unet buteeler, erti-nii uulsyn khamgiin sain zuilseer,monkhiin tolgodyn unet zuilseer, gazyryn unet zuils khiigeed tuuniig duurgedeg bukhneer,bu-tan dator orshizh baisan tuunii iveeleer iveekh boltugai.ter yerool n' iosyefyn tolgoi deer,akh duusiinkhee dund yalgarsan neg-nii tolgoin titem deer buukh boltugai. tu-unii sur khuch n' uugan tugal shig,tuunii ever n' zerleg ukhriin ever shig bogood-tuugeeree ard tumnuudiig gazar delkhiin khyazgaar khurtel turne.ted bol yefraimyn tumtuud,manassyegiin myangatuu болoi. zyebuluny tukhai ter khelev.zyebulun aa!chi garakhdaa bayarlagtun.issakhar aa!chi asar dotroo bayarlagtun. ted ard tumnuudiig uulyn zug duudazh,tendee zov shudargyn takhilyg orgono.ted dalain arvin zuils,elsend nuusan erdenesiig sorzh avna. gadyn tukhai ter khelev.gadyg aguу tom болgogch n' yerooltei yee!gad em arslan shig khevtezh gar болон tolgoin oroig urna. ter oor-too deezhiig n' kharsan.tend zakhiragchiin khuv' khadgalagdsan baisan.ter ard tum-nii udirdagchidtai khamt irzh,ezeniі shu-darga yes ba izrail'tai togtooson khuul' tog-toolyg n' guitsetgesen bilee. dany tukhai ter khelev.dan бол bashanaas usren garch bui arslangiin zulzaga boloi. naftaliin tukhai ter khelev.iveeld tsadazh,ezeniі yerooolor du-ursen naftali aa!chi ornod khiigeed omnodiig ezemsh. ashyeryn tukhai ter khelev.khovgu-udees khamgiin yerooltei n' ashyer.ter akh duusiinkhee iveelig khurten, khoodo tosond bulkhag. khaalgaany chin' tugzhee khurel tomor bolzh,am'drakh odrin chin' urtad khuch chadal orshino. iyeshuruny burkhan shig oor khen ch alga.tereer chamd tus-lakhaar tengeriig khologlon unazh,ogtorguid sur zhavkhlangaа badraadag. monkhiin burkhan бол orshikh gazar.tuunii monkhiin mutar door chin' baina.tereer chinii dais-nuudyg omnoos chin' zailuulzh,ustga khe-

meen aildsan. izrail' amar tuvshin su-
 uzhiakovyn bulag n' ur taria, shine darsny
 gazart gantsaarkhnaa baina. tuunii tenger
 bas shuuder buulgadag. izrail' aa!chi
 yerooltei yee!ezenii avralyg khurtsen cham
 shig ard tumen khen yum be?ter bol chamd
 tuslakh bambai, chinii sur zhavkhlant ild
 yum. tiimees daisnuud chin' chamd zakhi-
 ragdazh, chi tednii morgoliin ondorloguudiig
 gishgechnegelee.

34

tegeed mosye moabyn tal gazraas nyebo
 uuland avirch, iyerikhogiin esreg tald or-
 shikh pishgagiin orgild garav. ezen tuund
 bukh gazryg buyuu gilyeadaas dan khurtel,
 bukh naftali, yefraim ba manassyegiin gazar,
 baruun dalai khurtelkh iudagiin bukh gazar,
 nyegyev, dalduu modny khot iyerikhogiin
 khondii tal gazryg zoar khurtel uzuulzhee.
 ezen tuund khandanene bol bi uuniig ta
 naryn ur udamd ogno gezh aildan abrakham,
 isaak, iakovd minii tangaraglasan gazar
 yum. bi tuuniig ooriin chin' nudeer kharu-
 ulla. kharin chi tiishee gatlan ochizh
 bolokhgui gezh aildzhee. tegeed ezenii zarts
 mosye ezenii aildsan yesoor moabyn nu-
 tagt ukhzhee. tuuniig byet-pyeoryn esreg
 tald orshikh moab nutgiin khondiid orshu-
 ulzhee. kharin tuunii bulshiig onoog khur-
 tel khen ch medekhgui. mosye ukhekhdee
 zuun khorin nastai balsan ch nudniikh n' gal
 buursangui, khuch tenkhee n' ch khar'san-
 gui. izrailiin khovguud mosyegiin khoиноos
 moabyn tald guch khonog uilan gashuudats-
 gaazhee. tegeed mosyegiin khoиноos uilan
 gashuudakh khugatsaa duuszhee. mosye
 nuny khuu ioshua deer gar tavin tomilson
 uchraas ter mergen ukhaany sunseer du-
 uren bolzhee. izrailiin khovguud ezenees
 mosyed tushaasan yesoor ioshuagiin ugiig
 dagan, guitselduulzhee. tuunees khoish
 ezentei nuur nuureeree uchirch, tan'zh med-
 sen mosye shig esh uzuulegch izrail'd garsan-
 gui. ezen mosyeg faraony esreg, tuunii bukh
 zarts nar, tuunii bukh gazar nutgiin es-
 reg yegipyetiin nutagt guitselduulekh bukh
 temdeg, gaikhamshguudyn toloo bolon bukh
 izrail'chuudyn omno mosyegiin guitsetgesen
 bukh khuchit uils, ulemzhiin aidas khuidsiin
 toloo ilgeesen yum.

ezenii zarts mosyeg nas barsny daraa, mosyegiiin tuslakh nuny khuu ioshuatai ezen yarin, aildsan n' minii zarts mosye nas barav. tegekheer odoo bosozh, ene bukh khumuusiin khamt ene iordanyg gatlan, izrailiin khovguud bolokh tedend minii ogch bui ter gazar uruu yav. kholiin chin' ul gishgekh gazar buriig bi mosyed amlasnykhaa daguu chamd ogson bilee. ta naryn gazar nutag bol tsol ba ene livanaas ikh moron yevfrat khurtel, khitchuudiin bukh nutag bolokh naran zhargakh zugiin ikh tengis khurtel baikh bolno. khen ch chamaig am'dralyn chin' turshid eserguutsen zogsogh chadakhgui. bi mosyetei khamt baisan shigee mon chamtai khamt baikh bolno. bi chamaig khayakhgui, mon chamaig orkhikhgui. tuushtai bogood zorigtoi bai. uchir n' ovog deedest n' ogokhoor minii amlasan gazar nutgiig chi ene ard tumend ovluluen ezemshuulne. gagskhuu tuushtai bogood chin' zorigtoi bai. minii zarts mosyegiiin chamd tushaasan bukh khuuliig sakhin biyeluulekhed ankhaaratav'. khaa yavsan gazraa amzhilt olokhyin tuld tuunees baruun tiish ch, zuun tiish ch buu khazai. khuuliin ene nomyg amnaasaa salgalgui, kharin tuun dotor bichigdsen bukhniig sakhin biyeluulekheer odor shonogui tuunniig byasalgazh yav. tegvel chi khogzhin devzhizh, amzhiltad khurekh bolno. bi chamd tushaagaagui gezhuu? tuushtai bogood zorigtoi bai! khaana yavsan gazart chin' chinii burkhan ezen chamtai khamt baikh uchraas buu chichirch aigtun gev. ingeed ioshua ard olny zakhiragchdad tushaan khelsen n' khuaran duunduur yavzh, ard olond orsdiin khunsee beltgetsgee. uchir n' gurav khonogiin dotor ta nar oorsodd chin' ezemshuulekheer ta naryn burkhan ezenii ogch bui gazar nutgiig ezlekheer iordanyg gatlan yavakh gezh baina khemeen khel gev. kharin ryebuyen, gad bolon manassenyin khagas ovgiinkhond ioshua khelsen n' ezenii zarts mosyegiiin ta nart tushaan khelsen ug bolokh ta naryn burkhan ezen ta nart amraltyg ogch baigaa bogood ene gazryg ta nart ogno gesniig sana. ta naryn ekhner, khuukhed bolon mal sureg mosyegiiin ta nart ogson iordany zuun talyn nutagt uldekh bolno. kharin tanaa bukh erelkheg daichid akh duu narynkhaa omno tulaldaany buren zevsegeigeer gatlan yavna. ezen ta naryg amraasantai adil akh duusiig tan' amraatal, mon ted bas ta naryn burkhan ezenii ogch bui nutgiig ezemshikh khurtel ta nar tedend tuslakh yestoi. daraa n' ta nar nutagtaa khar'zh, ezenii zarts mosyegiiin ta nart ogson iordany zuun talyn naran mandakh zugiin nutgaa ezemshitsgee gev. ted ioshuad khariulan khelsen n'tushaasan bol-

gonyg tan' bid khiizh, ilgeekh gazar burd tan' yavakh bolno. bid mosyeg bukh yumand dagazh baisan shigee, tanyg mon dagakh bolno. kharin zovkhon tany burkhan ezen mosyetei khamt baisan shig tantai khamt baikh boltugai. tushaalyg tan' eserguutsen, tushaazh khelsen ugiig tan' dagaagui khen bolovch ukhekh bolno. gagskhuu tuushtai bogood zorigtoi bai gelee.

2

ingeed nuny khuu ioshua khoyer eriiig turshuulaar shittimees nuutsaar ilgeezhyavzh, ter nutgiig, yalanguyaa iyerikhog saitartandagtun gev. ted yavzh, rakhab gegch yankhan emegtein gert ochizh, tendee khonoglov. kharagtun, izrailiin khovguud ene nutgiig tandakhaa onoo oroi urchikheed baigaa n' iyerikhogiin khaand duuldav. iyerikhogiin khaan rakhabttanaid irzh, gert chin' orson khumuusiig avchir. uchir n' ted ene nutgiig bukheld n' tandakhaa irsen bilee gesen medeeg yavuulav. kharin onookh emegtei khoyer eriiig nuun daldalz, khelekhdetiim ee. nad deer khumuus irsen. gevch khaanaas irsniig n' bi medsengui. khaalga khaakh tsag bolokh uyeer, udshiiin burenkhiigeer ted garch yavsan. ter khumuus khaashaa yavsnig bi medekhgui. tedniig guitsekh uchir araa n' khurdan moshgon khootsgoo gelee. kharin ter ooroo tedniig deever deer gargan, tend devssen maalingyn ishin dund nusan baizhee. ingeed nogoo khumuus iordanygaram khurtelkh zamaar turshuuludyn khoinoos moshgoson ba moshogochdiig yavmagts khaalga khaagdzhzee. ingeed nogoo khoyeryg khazhuulakhyn omno rakhab teden uruu deever deer garch, tedendezen ene gazryg ta nart ogsniig, ta naraas aikh aidas bidniig nomorsniig, mon ene nutgiin bukh orshin suugchid ta naryn omno zurkh aldan baigaa bi medezh baina. uchir n' yegipyetees ta naryg garakhad ezen kherkhen ulaan tengisiin usyg ta naryn omno shirgeesniig, iordany zuun tald ta naryn burmoson ustgasan amorchuudyn khoyer khaan bolokh sikhon, og naryg ta bukhnen yaasnig bid sonsson bilee. bid uunniig sonsood ta naraas bolzh bidniig zurkh mokhozh, khend ch zorig uldsengui. uchir n' ta naryn burkhan ezen bol deed tenger dekh khiigeed dood gazar dakh' burkhan mon bilee. tegekheer odoo, negent bi ta nart enerengui khandsan bolokhoor ta nar ch mon manai etsgiin geriinkhend bas enerengui khandana gedgee ezeneer tangaraglan, nadad unen temdeg ogch, minii etseg ekh, akh egch duu nar bolon tedend khamaaragdakh bukhniig amiig kheltruulen, bidniig ukhleeas avraach gev. erchuud tuundkherev chi bidniig khergiig yarikhgui bol bidniig am' ta naryn ukhliin orond yavag. ezen bidend

ene nutgiig ogokhod bid ta nartai eneren-gui bogood unencheer khandakh bolno gelee. ter emegtein am'darch baisan baishin n' khotyn khanand baisan uchraas ter tedniig tsonkhooroo ooloor damzhuulan doosh bul-gav. emegtei tedendmoshgogchidtei taar-aldakhguin tuld uularkhag nutag uruu yav. tedniig butsazh irtel tendee gurav khonog nuugd. tuunii daraa ta nar zamaaraa yavzh bolno gev. ter erchuud tuundchi bid-neer oortoo tangaragluulsan ene tangargaas chin' bidnii choloologdokh nokhtsol bol bid-niig ene nutagt orzh irekh uyed, chi bid-niig buulgasan tsonkhnosoo ene chas ulaan uyaag uyaagui, mon etseg ekh, akh duu bolon etsgiinkhee bukhii l ger ornykhnyg gertee tsugluulaagui tokhioldold baikh yum. kherev khien negen khun gerees chin' gu-damzh uruu garval, tuunii tsus ooriinkh n' tolgoi deer buukh bogood bid uund khar-iutslaga khuleekhgui. kharin gert chin' baigaa khien negend alivaa khun gar khurekh yum bol tsus n' bidnii tolgoi deer buuna. kharin chi bidnii ene khergiig yarikh yum bol chi bidneer tangaragluulsan tangargaas bid choloologdokh bolno gev. emegteita naryn khelsneer bolog gev. iinkhuu ter tedniig yavuulzh, ted saltsgaav. tegeed ter emegtei chas ulaan uyaag tsonkhnosoo uyav. ted salan yavzh, uularkhag nutagt oc-huud, moshgogchidiig butstal gurav khonog tendee baiv. moshgogchid tedniig bukhii l zamyn turshid khaisan bolovch olsongui. daraa n' nogoo khoyer khun uularkhag nut-gaas ergen irzh, golyg gatlan, nuny khuu ioshua deer ochood oorsdod n' tokhioldson bukhniig yariv. ted ioshuad khelekhdееezen unekheer bukh nutgiig bidnii gart ogson azh. tuugeer barakhgui ter nutgiin bukh orshin suugchid bidnii omno zurkh aldazh baina gelee.

3

ingeed ioshua ogloo ertlen bosov. ter izrailliin bukh khovguudiin khamt shit-timees khodlon iordan uruu irzh, gat-lakhynkhkaa omno tendee khonov. gur-van khonogiin eteset zakhiragchid khuaran dunduur yavzh, khumuust tushaanta naryn burkhan ezenii gereenii avdryg lyeviin takhilch nar damnan yavakhyg kharaad ta bukhen bairnaasaa khodolzh, araas n' da-gan yav. kharin avdar bolon ta naryn khaarond khoyer myanga orchim tokhoi zai baikh yestoi. tuund buu dokhozh oirt. ta nar ur'd n' ene zamaar khezee ch yavzh uzeegui uchraas tuuniig dagazh yavbal al' zamaar yavakhaa medezh avakh bolno gev. tegeed ioshua khumuustorsdii-goo ariusgatsгаа. uchiir n' margaash ezen ta naryn dund gaikhamshigt zuilsig khi-ikh bolno khemeev. ioshua takhilch nar-

tai yarin, gereenii avdryg avan, khumuusiin omno garch golyg gatlan yav gev. tiimees ted gereenii avdryg avch, khumuusiin omno terguulen yavav. ezen ioshuadbi mosyetei khamt baisan shigee chamtai khamt baikh bolno gedgiig meduulekhiin tuld onoodor bi chamaig bukh izrailliin nudnii omno orgomzhilzh ekhlekh bolno. tsaashlaad, gereenii avdryg avch yavaa takhilch nart chi tushaan ta nar iordany ergiin usand khurch ochood usan dotor zogs gezh khel gelee. tegeed ioshua izrailliin khovguudednaash irzh, ezen burkhanykhkaa ugiig sons gezh khelev. ioshua khelekhdееuugeer damzhu-ulan am'd burkhan ta naryn dund baigaa bogood ter ta naryn urdaas kanaanchuud, khitchuud, khivichuud, pyerizchuud, gir-gashchuud, amorichuud bolon iyebschuud-ydyg zaaval khookh bolno gedgiig ta nar medekh bolno. kharagtun, bukh gazar delkhiin ezenii gereenii avdar ta naryg ter-guulen gatlakhaar iordan uruu orzh baina. tiimees odoo izrailliin ovguudaas bugdees n' tus bur neg khun baikhaar arvan khoyer khuniig oorsdodoo zoriulan av. bukh gazar delkhiin ezen bolokh ezenii avdryg damnan yavaa takhilch naryn kholiin ul iordany us-and ormogts iordany ursgal n' taslagdazh, deerees ursazh baigaa us ovooron togtokh bolno gev. ingeed khumuus iordanyg gat-lakhaar maikhnaa buulgasan ba gereenii avdryg damnan yavaa takhilch nar ard tum-nii omno terguulen yavlaa. (urgats khu-raaltyn odruudiin turshid iordan bukh ergee khalin uyerlesen baidag) avdryg damnan yavaa takhilch nar iordand orzh kholoo usny zakhad durmegts, deerees ursazh baigaa us zaryetany oiroltsoo orshikh adam khotos nileed khol zaid togton ovoorood, davst tengis buyuu arabagiin tengis uruu ursazh baigaa us buren tasarchee. tegeed khumuus iyerikhogiin kharaldaa gatlan garav. bukh izrail' niit undestneeree khuurai gazraar ior-danyg gatalzh duustal ezenii gereenii avdryg damnan yavaa takhilch nar iordany gold khuurai gazar deer bat zogssozh bailaa.

4

ingeed undesten bukhleeree iordanyg gatalzh duusakhad ezen ioshuatai yarin ovog tus burees neg khun buyuu ard tum-nees niit arvan khoyer khun avch, iordany goloos, takhilch naryn khol bat zogssozh bui gazraas oorsdodoo arvan khoyer chuluu avch, orgon zoogood, ene shono khonoglokh gazraa avaachizh tav' gezh tedend tushaag-tun gezhee. tegekhd n' ioshua ovog tus burees neg khun buyuu izrailliin khovgu-udees ooriin tomilson arvan khoyer khuniig duudaad, tedendezen burkhanykhkaa av-dar uruu iordany gold n' ochin, izrailliin khovguudiin ovguudyn toogoor khun neg

bur chuluu avan moron deeree uureed avchir. ene n' ta naryn dund temdeg bolon baig. khozhim khuukhduud tan' ta naraas ene chuluunuud yamar uchirtai yum be? gezh asuukhad ta nar tedend uchir n' ezenii gereenii avdryn omno iordany ursgal tasarch baiv. ug avdar iordanyg gatlan garakh uyed iordany us tasarsan yum khemeen khel. tiimees ch edgeer chuluunuud izrailiin khovguuded monkhiiin dursgal bolokh yum gev. ingeed izrailiin khovguud ioshuagiin tushaasan yesoor guitsetgezh, ezen ioshuad aildsanchlan, izrailiin khovguudiin ovguudyn toogoor arvan khoyer chuluug iordanyn goloos avan, khonoglokh gazartaa avachin, tend taviv. daraa n' ioshua gereenii avdryg damnan yavsan takhilch naryn khol zogsozh baisan ter gazart, iordany gold arvan khoyer chuluu avachin ovoolov. tedgeer chuluunuud onoog khurtel tend baigaa bilee. mosyegiin ioshuad zakhiramzhilsan yesoor ioshuad ezenii tushaasan bugdii ard olon guitsetgezh duustal avdryg damnasan takhilch nar iordany gold zogssoor l baiv. ard olon yaaravchlan gatlav. bukh khumuus gatalzh duusmagts, ezenii avdar ba takhilch nar khumuusiin omno gatlan garch irlee. ryeubyenii khovguud, gadyn khovguud, mon manassyegiin khagas ovgiinkhon tulaldaany bureen zevsegteeger mosyegiin tedend khelsnii daguu izrailiin khovguudiin terguund gatalzh garav. daitakhaar zevseglesen dochin myangaad khun ezenii omno tulaldakhaar iyerikhoggiin tal gazar uruu gatlav. ter odor ezen ioshuag bukh izrailiin nudnii omno orgomzhilson n' ted mosyeg am'dralynkh n' tursh khundetgezh baisan shig tuunii ch mon khundetgekhiiin tuld bilee. ezen ioshuad gerchleliin avdryg damnasan takhilch nart iordanaas garch irekhiig tushaa gezh aildav. tegekhed n' ioshua takhilch nartordanaas garch ir gezh tushaav. ezenii gereenii avdryg damnasan takhilch nar iordan goloos garch irzh, takhilch naryn kholiin ul khuurai gazart khurekh uyed iordany us khuuchin khevendee orzh, ur'dynkh shigee bukh ergee khalin ursav. ard olon ankhdugaar saryn aravny odor iordanaas garch iren iyerikhoggiin zuun khyazgaart orshikh gilgald buudallav. iordanaas tednii avsan tedgeer arvan khoyer chuluug ioshua gilgald ovoolov. ter izrailiin khovguudedirekh tsagt ur khuukhduud chin' etsguudeesee ene yuun chuluunuud ve? khemeen asuual, ta nar tedend izrail'chuud ene iordanyg khuurai gazraar gataalsan yum gezh khel. uchir n' bidniig gatalzh duustal ezen burkhan tan' bidnii omno ulaan tengisiig shirgeesnii adilaar odoo ezen burkhan tan' ta naryg gatalzh duustal iordany usyg ta naryn omno shirgeesen bilee. ene n' delkhiiin bukh khund ezenii mutar khuchirkheg bolokhyg

meduulekhiin tuld yum. ingesneer ta nar ezen burkhanaasaa monkhod emeech yum gev.

5

iordany chanadad baruuntaid orshikh amor-iin bukh khaad, mon dalain ergiin daguukh kanaany bukh khaad ezen kherkhen iordany usyg izrailiin khovguudiin omno tedniig gatalzh duustal shirgeesniig sonsood, zurkh n' mokhohz, izrailiin khovguudees bolzh suns suld n' arilav. ter uyed ezen ioshuadortoo tsakhiur khutganuudyg khiizh, izrailiin khovguuded khoyer dakh' udaa khovch khondokh yeslol khii gelee. tegekhed n' ioshua tsakhiur khutganuud khiin, gibyeat-khaaratod izrailiin khovguudiin khovchiig khondov. ioshua tednii khovchiig khondsonii uchir yuu gevel yegipyetees garch yavsan daitakh nasny bukh erchuud yegipyetees garch yavsn'ykhaa daraa zamdaa tsold ukhetsgeesen yum. uchir n' garch yavsan khumuus bugd khovchkhonduuksen baisan bolovch yegipyetees garch yavsn'ykhaa ayan zamd, tsol gazart mendelsen bukh khun khovch khonduuileegui bailaa. yegipyetees garch yavsan daichin erchuud buyuu bukh undesten ezenii ugiig sonsoogui uchraas tedniig ustazh duustal izrailiin khovguud tsold dochin zhil tenuuchilzhee. uchir n' bidend ogokhoor tednii etseg ovgodod ezenii amlasan suu bolon balaar byalkhsan gazar nutgiig tedend kharuulakhgui gezh ezen tangaraglasan bilee. kharin tednii orond ezenii bosgoson khuukhduuded n' ioshua khovch khondokh yeslol uildzhee. uchir n' ted zamyn turshid khovch khonduuileegui baiv. undesten bukhleeree khovch khonduuulzh duussany daraa edgertlee khuarandaa baiv. daraa n' ezen ioshuadnoodor bi ta naraas yegipyetiin zemleliig zailuullaa gev. tiinkhuu ene gazryn ner onoog khurtel gilgal gegddeg yum. izrailiin khovguud gilgald buudallazh baikh zuuraa ug saryn arvan dorovnii odrin oroi iyerikhoggiin tal gazart deeguur ngorokh bayaryg temdeglev. deeguur ngorokh bayaryn daraagiin odor n' ted gazryn ur shim, isgeegui talkh bolon khuursan ur taria idev. ted gazryn ur shimees khurtsenii daraa odor n' manna duusan bogood izrailiin khovguud dakhin mannag avsangui. kharin ter zhiliin turshid ted kanaan nutgiin urgatsaas khurtev. ioshua iyerikhoggiin oiroltsoo baikh uyed nudee deesh organ khartal, esreg tald n' selmee sugalan gartaa bar'san khun zogsozh baiv. ioshua tuun uruu ochin, tuuneesta bidnii tald uu, manai daisny tald uu? gezh asusand terugui, kharin bi ezenii daichdyn zhanzhnaar ireed baina gekhed n' ioshua nuureeree gazart unan mekhi-

izh, tuundminii ezen ooriin zartsdaa yuu khelekhsen bol? gezh asuulaa. ezenii daichdyn zhanzhin ioshuadzogsozh bui gazar chin' ariun uchraas kholoosoo shaakhaigaa tail gekhed ioshua yesoor n' uildlee.

6

izrailiin khovguudees bolzh iyerikho chand khaagdsan bogood khen ch orzh, garakhgui baiv. ezen ioshuadkhar, bi iyerikhog khaan-tai n' khiigeed erelkheg daichidtai n' khamt chinii gart ogch baina. ta nar buyuu bukh tsereg ers khotyg neg udaa toiron alkh. uuniig zurgaan khonog khii. mon dolooson takhilch khutsyn evreer khiisen dolooson bureeg avdryn omno avch yavakh yestoi. doloo dakh' odor n' ta nar khotyg dolooson udaa toirch, takhilch nar bureeg uleegtun. ted khutsyn evriig urtaar khungenu-ulekhed, ta nar bureenii duug sonsokhdoo, bukh khumuus mash changaar khashkhiral-dakh yestoi. khotyn khana dooshoo nuran unazh, khun bur chigeeere dairagtun gelee. tegeed nuny khuu ioshua takhilch naryg duudangereenii avdryg av. dolooson takhilchid dolooson khutsyn evren bureeg bariulan ezenii avdryn omno yavuul gezh khelev. tegeed ter ard olonduragshaa yavzh, khotyg toiron alkhagtun. ezenii avdryn omno zevseglesen erchuudiig yavuul gezh tushaav. ioshuag ard tumend khandan ugee khelsenii daraa ezenii omno dolooson khutsyn evren buree bar'san dolooson takhilch uragshlan bureege khungenuulev. ezenii gereenii avdar tedniig dagalaa. zevseglesen erchuud buree uleezh baisan takhilch naryn omno yavzh, tedniig khungenuulen baikh zuur aryn khamgaalagchid avdryn ard yavlaa. kharin ioshua khumuust tushaan khelekheedenamaig khashkhir gezh khelek ter odriig khurtel ta nar khashkhirch ch, duugaa songozh ch mon amnaasaa ug gargazh ch bolokhgui. kharin ter uyed khashkhiragtun gelee. ingeed ezenii avdar khotyg neg udaa toirov. tegeed ted khuarandaa butsan irzh, tendee shoniig ongoroov. margaash n' ioshua ogloo ertlen bosozh, mon takhilch nar ezenii avdryg damnav. ezenii avdryn omno dolooson khutsyn evren bureeg avch yavagch dolooson takhilch uragsh yavzh bureege khungenuulev. ted bureegee uleen duugar-gakh zuur zevseglesen erchuud tednii omno alkhlan, aryn khamgaalagchid ezenii avdryn ard yavav. tiinkhuu khoyer dakh' odor ted khotyg neg toiron alkhada, khuarandaa but-sazh irsen. ted uuniig zurgaan odor guit-setgev. doloo dakh' odor ted ogloo ert uur tsaiikh uyed bosozh, omnokh argaaraa khotyg dolooson udaa toirov. gagskhuu ter odor l ted khotyg dolooson udaa toirchee. doloo dakh' udaagaa toirokh uyed takhilch nar bureegee uleekhed ioshua ard olond khandan

dankhashkhirtsgaa! uchir n' ezen ta nart ene khotyg ogson. ene khot khorian dor baikh bolno. khot bolon dotorkh bukh yums n' ezeniikh. zovkhon yankhan em rakhab bolon tuuntei khamt gert n' baigaa bukh khun am'd uldene. uchir n' ter bidnii yavuul-san turshuuluudyg nuusan bilee. kharin ta naryn khuv'd gevel, khoriglogdson zuilseed shunazh tedgeerees avaad, izrailiin kharang kharagadkhad khurgezh, deer n' gamshig zovlon avchrakhaas seremzhil. kharin bukh alt, mongo, mon khurel ba tomor ed zuils n' ezend ariun bilee. ted bugd ezenii erdenesiin sand orokh yestoi gelee. tiinkhuu ard olon khashkhirch, takhilch nar bureenuudee uleev. khumuus bureen duug sonsood, mash changaar uukhailsand, khana dooshoo nuran unazh, khun bur chigeeere uragsh davshin khot uruu orzh, ted khotyg ezlen avav. ted khotod bui bukhniig, tukhailbal er em, khogshin zaluu gelgui mon shar ba ilzhignuudiig n' idlnii ireer khuis temtrev. ioshua ug nutgiig tagnasan khoyer khund khandanyankhan emiin gert ochizh, tuund amlasnykhaa daguu ter emegteig bolon tuund khamaaragdakh bukhniig tendees avchir gelee. ingeed turshuuluud baisan zaluuuud dotogsh orzh, rakhab bolon tuunii etseg ekh, akh duu naryg khiigeed tuund baisan bukhniig avch irev. ted mon tuunii bukh khamaatnuudyg avchirzh, izrailiin kharangiin gadna tald bairluulav. ted khotyg dotorkh bukh zuiltei n' galdan shataav. zovkhon alt mongo bolon khurel tomor zuilsiig ted ezenii geriin erdenesiin sand khiiv. kharin yankhan em rakhab, tuunii etsgiin geriinkhen bolon tuund khamaatai bukhniig ioshua kheltruulev. iyerikhog tagnakhaar ioshuagiin ilgeesen khoyer turshuulyg nuusan uchraas ter izrailiin dund onooq khurtel am'darsan yum. ter uyed ioshua tedend tangaraglaniyerikho khotyg bosgon bar'san khun ezenii omno kharaagdag. ter uugan khuugee zolioslon khotyn suuriig tav'zh, otgon khuugee zolioslon khaalgyg n' bosgokh bolno gev. iinkhuu ezen ioshuatai khamt baizh, tuunii aldar tsuu n' ter nutag dayaar tarkhav.

7

gevch izrailiin khovguud khoriglogdson zuilst itgelgui khandlagaar uildev. iuda ovgiin zyeragiin khuu, zabdiin khuu, karmin khuu akhan khorigloson zuilsees zarimyg n' avav. tiim uchraas ezenii uur khilen izrailiin khovguudiin esreg durelev. ioshua iyerikhogoos khoyer khuniig byetyeliin zuunteid orshikh, byet-avyeny oiroltsoo baidag ai uruu ilgeen, tedendyavzh ochood, nutgiig tagna gev. ted yavzh, aig tagnav. ted ioshua uruu butsan irzh, bukh ard ol-nyg buu yavuul. zovkhon khoyer yum uu,

gurban myanga orchim khun ai uruu yavakh kheregtei. ted tsookhuulee uchraas bukh khumuusee tend buu tuilduul gev. iinkhuu ard olnoos gurban myanga orchim khun tiish ochson bolovch ain erchuudees ted zugtaav. ain erchuud tednees guchin zurgaa orchim khuniig alzh, tedniig khaalganaas shyebaram khurtel nekhen khoozh, bel gazart tedniig alav. tiimees ard olny zurkh mokhon us met bolov. tegeed ioshua khuvtssaa uran, ezenii avdryn omno nuureeree gazart unazh, oroi boltol khevtev. izrailiin akhmaduud ch mon tiinkhuu uildezh, tolgoi deeree shoroo tsatslav. ioshuaai, ezen burkhan, yuund ta ene ard olnyg iordanyg gatlulaan avch irev? zovkhon amorichuudyn gart bidniig ogch, ustguulakhyn tuld gezh uu? bid iordany chanaad setgel khangaluun orshin suusaar baisan ch bolosoil? ezen min', negent izrail' daisandaa nuruugaa kharuulan zugt-sanaas khoish bi yuu khelekh ve? uchir n' kanaanchuud bolon nutgiin bukh orshin sugchid uuniig sonsood, bidniig buslen, gazar delkhiigees neriig maan' archizh khayakh bolno. tegekhed n' ta oriin aguu neriin toloo yuu khiikh yum be? gelee. tegtel ezen ioshuadndiin bos. chi nuureeree kharuuldan unakh n' yuu ve? izrail' nugal uildezh, minii tedend tushaasan minii gereeg ted bas zorchson. ted bur khoriglogdson zuilsees zarimnyg avch, khulgai khiizh, bas khuuran mekhelsen. tuugeer barakhgui tedgeeriig oorsdiin ed zuilsiin dund tav'san. tiim uchraas izrailiin khovguud daisnuudynkhaa esreg zogsozh chadakhgui. ted kharaagdsan tul daisandaa nuruugaa kharuulan zugt-san. ta nar oorsdiin dotroos terkhuu khoriglogdson zuilsiig ugui khiikhees naash bi ta nartai tsaashid khamt baikhgui. bos, ard olnyg ariusgan tedend margaashiin toloo oorsdiigoo ariusgatsgaa. uchir n' izrailiin burkhan ezen iinkhuu aildzhee. izrail' aa, ta naryn dund khoriglogdson zuils baina. ter zuilsee ta nar dotroosoo zailuulakhaas naash daisnykhaa esreg zogsozh chadakhguiz. tegekkeer ogloo ta nar ovog ovgooroo oirtom ir. ezenii avakh ovog n' urag urgaaraa, ezenii avakh urag n' bul buleeree, mon ezenii avakh bul khun tus bureeree iregtun. khoriglosen zuilsiig avsan khun, oortoo baigaa bukhonii khamt gald shataagdana. uchir n' gevel ter ezenii gereeg zorchizh, izrail'd shivshigt zuiliig uildsen yum gezh khel gelee. ingeed ioshua ogloo ertlen bosozh, izrailiig ovguudaar n' avchrahad iuda ovog avagdav. iudagiin urgiig avchir-sand zyerakhchuudyn urgiig avav. zyerakhchuudyn urgiig khun tus bureer n' avchirsand, zabdi avagdav. ioshua tuunii geriinkhniig khun tus bureer n' avchrahad, iuda ovgiin zyerakhyn khuu, zabdiin khuu, karmin khuu akhan avagdzhee. ioshua akhandkhuu min', bi chamaas guiya. izrailiin

burkhan ezend aldryg ogch, tuund magtaal orgo. tegeed yuu khiisnee odoo nadad khel. uuniigee nadaas buu nuu gelee. tegekhed n' akhan ioshuad khariul-san n'unekheer bi izrailiin burkhan ezenii esreg nugal uildsen. minii khiisen khereg gevel olzon dotor shinaryn goyemsog omngol, khoyer zuun shyekyel mongo bolon tavin shyekyel zhintei altan guldmai baikhyg bi uzeed, shunakhairan tedgeeriig avsan. uzeegtun, tedgeer zuils doroo mongonii khamt minii maikhan dotorkh gazart nuutslagdsan baigaa gev. ioshua elch naryg yavuul-sand ted maikhan uruu guin ochizh kharval, tedgeer zuils n' dooroo mongonii khamt tuunii maikhan dotorkh gazart nuutslagdsan baiv. ted maikhan dotroos tedgeeriig avch, ioshua bolon izrailiin bukh khovguud avchran, ezenii omno asgav. ingeed ioshua bukh izrailiin khamtaar zyeragiin khuu akhanyg mongo, omngol, altan guldmai mon tuunii khovguud, okhid, ukher, ilzhig, khon', maikhan khiigeed tuund baisan bukhniig avch, akhoryn khondiid avchrav. ioshuachi yuund bidniig zovooson be? ene odor ezen chamaig zovoono gelee. ingeed bukh izrail' teden uruu chuluu shidlev. teden uruu chuluu chuluudsany daraa galaar shataav. tegeed akhany deer tom chuluun ovogog bosgosen n' ene odriig khurtel baisaar baina. tegeed ezenii dogshin uur khilen namdav. tiimees ch ter gazar ene odriig khurtel akhoryn khondii khemeen nerlegdseer irev.

8

ingeed ezen ioshuadbuu ai. buu zorig mokh. tsergiin bukh erchuudiig avch yavan, ai uruu dovtol. khar, bi ain khaanyg tuunii ard olon, khot, mon gazar nutgiig n' chinii gart ogson. chi iyerikho bolon tuunii khaanyg kherkhseniikhee adilaar, ai bolon tuunii khaand mon tiin uild. tuunii ed khorongo bolon mal surgiig l oorsdodoo olz bolgon avch bolno. yavzh, khotyn ar tald otogtun gezh aildav. ioshua ai uruu dovtlokhoo tsergiin bukh erchuudtei khamt khodlov. ioshua guchin myangan erelkheg daichdyg songon avch, tedniig shonoor ilgeev. ioshua tedend tushaankhaaraagtun, ta nar khotyn ar tald otokh gezh baina. khotoo kheterkhii kholdolgui, kharin bugd belen bai. tegekhed bi ooriin khamt baigaa bukh khumuusteigee khot uruu dokhon ochno. ted ur'dyn adil bidniig ugtan garch irekhed, bid tednees zugtana. ted khotoo kholdtol bid zugtakh bogood ted bidnii araas nekhen garch, dotroo izrail'chuud ur'dyn adil bidnees zugtazh baina gezh bodokh bolno. ta nar nuuvchaasaa garan, khotygz ezel. uchir n' ta naryn burkhan ezen khotygz ta naryn gart ogokh bolno. ta

nar khotyg ezelsniikhee daraa khotod gal tav'. ta nar ezenii tushaalyndaguu uuniig uild. ankhaaragtun, bi ta nart tushaasan bilee gev. iinkhuu ioshua tedniig yavuul-sand tald byetel ba ain khoodond, ain baruun tald ochin buugetsgeev. kharin ioshua ter shoniig ard olny dund ongoroov. ioshua ogloo ertlen bosozh, erchuudee du-udan tsugluulaad, izrailiin akhmaduudyn khamtaar ooroo ard olnoo terguuleed, ai uruu yavav. tuuntei khamt baisan tsergiin bukh erchuud yavzh, dokhon oirtozh khotyn omno tald n' khurch ireed, ain khoid tald bekhlen buuv. ai bolon tednii khoodond negen khondii baiv. tegeed ioshua tavan myanga orchim erchuudiig avch, tedniig khotyn baruun tald, byetel bolon ain khoodond buguulev. iinkhuu khumuus bairaa ezlen, khotyn khoid tald bukh tserguud baisan ba khotyn baruun tald ard talyn kham-gaalalt bairlav. ioshua ter shoniig onookh khondiin dund ongorooloo. ain khaan uua-niig kharimagts khotyn erchuud yaaran, ert bosozh, izrailiig ugtan daitakhaar tsol talyn urd baikh omno n' tovtoloson gazar uruu khodlov. gevch khotyn ar tald ooriig n' otozh baigaa khumuus buig ter medsen-gui. ioshua bolon bukh izrail'chuud tedend tsokhigdsen met dur uzuulzh, tsoliin zamaar zugtaalaa. khotod baisan bukh khumuus izrail'chuudyg moshgon khookhoor duudag-dazh, ted ioshuag khoodoor khotoo alsag-dav. iinkhuu ai bolon byetyeld izrailiin araa yavalgui uldsen neg ch er khun baisan-gui. ted khotyg khamgaalaltgui orkhin, izrailiig nekhzhee. tegtel ezen ioshuadgart chin' baigaa zhadyg ai tiish sunga. uchir n' bi ter khotyg gart chin' ogokh bolno gelee. iinkhuu ioshua gartaa baisan zhadyg khot uruu sungav. bugeltend baisan er-chuud bairnaasaa khurdan garch, ioshuag garaa sungakh uyd khot uruu nevren guin orzh, tuuniig ezleed, yaaravchlan khotod gal taviv. ain erchuud khoishoo ergen khartal khotyn utaa tenger ood olgoidozh bailaa. tsol uruu zugtazh baisan izrail'chuud mosh-gogchdiinkhoo oodoos genet ergen dovtol-sond, ted tsaashaa ch naashaa ch zug-takh argagai bolov. bugeltiinkhen khotyg ezelzh, khotoo utaa garakhyg ioshua bolon bukh izrail' kharaad, ergez ain er-chuudiig khyadav. tedentei tulakhaar busad izrail'chuud ch khotoo garch irsen uchir ted al' ch talaasaa izrail'chuudad khavchig-dan, urkhind orov. tednees am'd garsan yum uu, zugtsan khen ch uldekhgui boltol izrail'chuud tedniig ustgav. kharin ted ain khaanyg am'daar n' bar'zh ioshuud avchrav. izrail'chuud ain bukh khumuusiig oorsdiig n' moshgon khoodon baisan tsol gazryn kheer tald ildnii ireer khyadazh duusgaad, ai uruu butsan ochizh, tend baisan bugdiig ildnii ireer tsavchiv. ter odor alagdsan

eregtei emegtei bukh khumuus arvan khoyer myanga buyuu ain bukh khumuus bailaa. uchir n' ain bukh orshin suugchdyg khuis temterch duustalaa ioshua zhad sungasan garaa buulgasangui. ioshuud tushaasan ezenii zarligiin daguu ter khotyn zovkhon mal sureg ba ed khorongiig izrail'chuud oors-dodoo olz bolgon avav. iinkhuu ioshua aig galdan shataazh, tuuniig monkhin nu-rangi bolgozh, ene n' onooq khurtel balgas kheveer baina. mon ioshua ain khaanyg udesht boltol modnoos duuzhilzh, nar zhar-gakh uyd ioshua tushaal ogch khaany tsogtssyg modnoos buulgan avaad, khotyn khaalgany uudent khayasan bogood tu-nii deer tom chuluun ovoog bosgoson n' onooq khurtel baisaar baina. daraa n' ioshua yebal uulan deer izrailiin burkhan ezend zoriulan takhilyn shiree bosgov. ene n' ezenii zarts mosye izrail'chuudad tushaasny daguu, mosyegiin khuuliin nomd bichigdsen yesoor, tomor bagazhaar zasagdazh but-laagui chuluugaar bar'san takhilyn shiree yum. izrail'chuud tuun deer ezend zoriulan shataalt takhil bolon eviin takhil or-gov. tend ioshua izrailiin khovguudii omno mosyegiin bichsen khuuliig chuluunuud deer khuulan bichiv. gereenii avdryn khoyer talaar bukh izrail' ooriin akhmaduud, zushmed, shuugchideigee bolon tednii dund uguul ba khar' nutgiinkhny khamt ezenii gereenii avdryg damnan yavdag lyeviin takhilch naryn omno zogsov. ezenii zarts mosye izrailiin ard tumniig yerookhiig ankh tushaasny daguu khumuusiin khagas n' gy-erizim uulyn ovort, nogoo khagas n' yebal uulyn ovort zogsootsogoozhee. ingeed daraa n' ioshua yg khuuliin bukh ugsiig buyuu yerool ba kharaalyg khuuliin nomd bichigdsen yesoor n' unshiv. mosyegiin tushaasan bukhnees bukh izrailiin chuulgan, emegte-ichuud, khuukhed khiigeed tednii dund am'dragch khariinkhny omno ioshuagiin un-shaagui neg ch ug baisangui.

9

iordany chanad, uularkhag nutag bolon nam dor gazart ba livany zug dekh ikh tengisiin bukh ergiin daguukh khitchuud, amorichuud, kanaanchuud, pyerizchuud khivichuud, iyebuschuudyn bukh khaad uuniig sonsood, ioshua bolon izrailiin esreg daitakhaar ted khamtdaa tsuglazh ugsen niilev. gibyeony orshin suugchid ioshua, iyerikho bolon aig kherkhseniig sonsood, zal' zokhion, elch naryg ilgeekhdee elegdezh khuuchirsan uut shuudai bolon yazarch uragdsan, nokhon torgooson, khuuchirsan darsny khokhuur zergii ilzhgen deeree achizh, kholdoo khuuchirsan shaakhai, biyedeer khuuchirsan khuvtas omsov. tednii khool khuns bolokh talkh n' khatazh, uirsan

bailaa. ted gilgal dakh' khuaran uruu ioshua
 deer ochizh, tuund bolon izrail'chuudadbid
 als kholyn nutgaas irsen. tiimd odoo biden-
 tei kheltsel khiigeech gev. ta nar manai
 gazar nutagt am'dardag baizh magadgui.
 tegvel bid ta nartai kherkhen kheltsel khiikh
 ve? gezh izrail'chuud khivichuuded khelev.
 kharin ted ioshuadbid tany booluud bilee
 gekhed ioshuata nar khen bolood khaanaas
 irsen yum be? gev. ted tuundtany burkhan
 ezenii ner aldryn ulmaas tany zarts nar
 bolokh bid als kholyn nutgaas irlee. uchir
 n' bid tuunii tukhai medeeg bolon tuunii
 yegipyeted khiisen bukhniig sonsof. bas
 iordany tsaad tald baisan amoriiin khoyer
 khaan bolokh khyeshbony khaan sikhon
 bolon ashtarotod baisan bashany khaan
 og nart tuunii uildsen bugdiig medsen.
 tiimees manai akhlagchid bolon manai
 nutgiin bukh orshin suugchid bidend za-
 khin zamyn khunsee avch yavan, tedentei
 uulzazh ubid tany booluud bilee. tiimd
 odoo bidentei kheltsel khiigeechz khemeen
 gui gesen yum. ta naryg zorin garsan
 ter odor ene talkhyg bid khuns bolgon
 geruudeesee avakhag ter n' buleen baisan.
 kharin odoo kharagtun, ene n' khatazh
 uirchee. mon bidnii duurgesen ene darsny
 khokhuuruud shine baisan, kharin odoo
 yazzakh uragdsan. mon bidnii shaakhai,
 khuvtsas khunar ch als kholyn zamd elegden
 khuuchrav gelee. tegtel izrail'chuud tednii
 khunsnees khesgiig avch, ezenii zovlogoog
 asuusangui. tegeed ioshua tedniig am'd
 uldeekh enkhiiin gereeg tedentei khiizh,
 chuulgany udirdagchid tedend tangaraglav.
 tedentei geree baiguulsnaas khoish gurvan
 khonogiin daraa ted bol oorsdiinkh n'
 nutagt am'darch bui khorsh undesten
 bolokhyg n' izrail'chuud sonsof. daraa
 n' izrailiin khovguud khodolzh, gibyeon,
 khyefira, byeyerot, mon kiriat-iyerim
 zereg khotuud uruugaa gurav dakh' odoo
 khurch irev. chuulgany udirdagchid izrailiin
 burkhan ezeneer tedend tangaraglasan uchir
 izrailiin khovguud teden uruu dovtoisongui.
 chuulgan bukheldee udirdagchdyn esreg
 buvtan baiv. gevch bukh udirdagchid
 khamag chuulgandbid izrailiin burkhan
 ezeneer tedend tangaraglasan bogood odoo
 bid tedend khurch chadakhgui bolson.
 kharin bidnii khiikh zuil bol tedend orgoson
 tangargaas nyatssanaas bolzh uur khilen
 biden deer buukhghin tuld bid tedniig am'd
 uldeene gev. udirdagchid tedendtedniig
 am'd uldee gesen. udirdagchdyn tedend
 khelsnii daguu ted khamag chuulgany us
 zoogch ba mod tulee beltgegdid bolov.
 ingeed ioshua gibyeonchuudyg duudanta
 nar manai gazar nutagt am'dardag atlaa bid
 ta naraas als khol baidag khemeen yuund
 bidniig mekhelsen be? iimin tul odoo ta
 nar kharaagdsan bogood minii burkhany

gert tulee beltgekh, us zoozh uilchlekhiiin
 al' alinaas khezee ch choloologdokhgui
 gelee. ted ioshuadene nutgiig bukheld
 n' ta nart ogch, uuguul nutgiinkhnyg n'
 ta naryn omno ustgakhgy ezen burkhan
 tan' oriinkhoo zarts mosyed kherkhen
 tushaasnyg bid todorkhoi duulsan uchraas
 ta naraas bolzh bid oorsdiin amiin toloo
 ikhed aisandaa uuniig khiisen yum. odoo
 kharagtun, bid tany gart baina. ort chin'
 zov zokhistoi, sain gezh uzsenee l bidend
 khii gezh khariulav. iinkhuu ioshua ted-
 niig izrailiin khovguudiin garaas avarch,
 izrail'chuud ch tedniig alsangui. kharin
 ter odor ioshua gibyeonchuudyg chuul-
 gany bolon ezenii songoson gazar dakh'
 tuunii takhilyn shireenii tulee beltgegh
 bolon us zoogch bolgon ene odrig khurtel
 azhilluulav.

10

ioshua aig ezlen avch, tuuniig burmoson
 ustgasan (iyerikho bolon tuunii khaanyg
 kherkhseniikhee adilaar ai bolon tuunii
 khaand ioshua tiin khandsan bilee), mon
 gibyeony ard tumen izrail'tai enkhiiin geree
 baiguulzh, izrailiin gazar nutagt bagtsan
 zergii iyerusalimyn khaan adoni-zyedek
 sonsood ikhed ain tugshiv. uchir n' gibyeon
 bol khaan khotuudyn adil augaa tom khot
 bogood aigaas ch tom, bukh erchuud n' ch
 khuchirkheg baisan yum. iimees iyerusal-
 imyn khaan adoni-zyedek n' khyebrony
 khaan khokham, iarmutyn khaan piram,
 lakhishiin khaan iafia bolon yegloni khaan
 dyebir nart ug ilgeen naashaa irzh nadad
 tuslagtun. gibyeon uruu dovtoltsgooye.
 uchir n' ted ioshua bolon izrailiin khovgu-
 udei enkhiiig togtooson bilee gev. tiinkhuu
 iyerusalim, khyebtron, iarmut, lakhish,
 yegloni khaad bolokh amorichuudyn edgeer
 tavan khaan khuchee negtgen, bukh tsergu-
 udteigee yavzh, gibyeony oiroltsoo bairlan,
 tuunii esreg dovtlov. tegekhd gibyeony er-
 chuud gilgalyn khuaran uruu, ioshuad ug
 ilgeenta zarts naraa buu khosor khayaach.
 uularkhag nutagt am'dardag amorichuudyn
 bukh khaad bidnii esreg negdeed baigaa
 uchraas biden uruu daruikhan irzh, bidniig
 avran tuslaach gev. tiimees ioshua bukh
 tsergiin khumuusteigee, khamag erelkheg
 daichdynkhaa khamtaar gilgalaas khodlov.
 mon ezen ioshuadtednees buu ai. uchir
 n' bi tedniig gart chin' ogson. tednii neg
 n' ch ta naryg soron zogsozh chadakhgui
 gezh aildlaa. tiinkhuu ioshua gilgalaas
 shonozhin alkhisaar, tednii deerees genet
 buuv. ezen tedniig izrailiin omno balmag-
 duulsan bogood gibyeond tedniig ui olnoor
 n' khyadazh, byet-khoron uruu ogsson za-
 maar tedniig khoon, azyeka bolon makkyeda
 khurtel tedniig tsokhiv. ted izrail'chuu-

dyn urd tald zugtazh, byet-khorony za-
maar uruudazh baikhad ezen tednii deer
tengerees tom tom mondriig azyeka khur-
tel buulgasan bogood ted ukhetsgeev. mon-
dort tsokhiulan ukhegsed n' izrailiin khovgu-
udiin ildend alagdagdaas ikh bailaa. ezen
amorichuudyg izrailiin khovguuded ogson
ter odor ioshua ezend khandan, izrail' chuud-
dyn nudnii omnoo nar min', gibyeonyg gi-
guulzh, o sar min', aialony khondiin deer
meltiin togtooch gev. tiinkhuu ard olon
daisnaasaa oshoogoo avtal nar giiguulzh, sar
meltiin togtzhee. iinkhuu nar tengeriin gold
togtozh, buten odriin tursh ogt kheviisen-
gui, ene n' iasharyn nomd bichigdeegui gezh
uu? uuntei adil, ezen khunii duug sons-
son odor uunii ur'd ch, uunees khoish ch
baisangui. uchir n' ezen izrailiin toloo
daitav. daraa n' ioshua bolon bukh
izrail' gilgal dakh' khuaaran uruugaa but-
sav. kharin nogoo tavan khaan zug-
tan, makkyedagiin aguid nuugdav. ta-
van khaan makkyedagiin aguid nuugdazh
baigaag ioshua sonsood, aguin amand tom
chuluunuudyg onkhruulen tav'zh, derged
n' kheden khuneer khaadyg manuul gezh
khelev. kharin oorsdoo tend buu zogsots-
goo. daisnaa khoon, ar talaas n' dovtol. ta
naryn burkhan ezen tedniig gart chin' og-
son uchir tedniig khotuud uruu n' buu oruul
gelee. ioshua bolon izrailiin khovguud ted-
niig barag ugui boltol ui olnoor n' khyadazh
duusaad, tednees am'd garsan tsoonkh n'
bekhlelt bosgosen khotdoo khurnii daraa
bukhii l khumuus makkyeda dakh' khaarand
baigaa ioshua uruu ayuulguigeer butsazh
irev. khen ch izrailiin khovguudiin kheni-
ikh n' ch esreg gants ch ug duugarsangui.
tegtel ioshuaaguin amyg ongoilgozh, tavan
khaanyg nad uruu avchir gev. tiinkhuu
ted aguigaas iyerusalim, khyebron, iarmut,
lakhish, yeglony khaan zereg edgeer tavan
khaadyg gargan tuun uruu avchrav. ted
khaadyg gargan ioshua deer avch irekhed,
ioshua izrailiin bukh erchuudiig duudan,
oortei n' khamt yavsan tsergiin zhanzhnu-
udadnaash irzh, edgeer khaadyn khuzuun
deer kholoo tav' gezh khelev. tiinkhuu
ted oirton irzh, tedgeer khaadyn khuzuun
deer kholoo tavilaa. ioshua tendendbuu aizh
emeegtun. khuchtei bogood zorigtoi bai.
uchir n' ta nartai daitakh bukh daisnyg chin'
ezen ingekh bolno gelee. uunii daraa ioshua
tedniig tsavchin alzh, tavan modnoos duuzh-
lev. ted oroi boltol modond olgoostei bailaa.
nar zhargakhad ioshua tushaazh, tedniig
buulgazh avan, nuugdazh baisan aguid n'
khayav. aguin amand tom chuluunuudyg
tav'san n' onoog khurtel bii. mon ter odor
ioshua makkyedag ezlen avch, tuuniig suit-
gezh, khaanyg n' tsavchin, tuuniig dotor
n' baisan bukh khumuustei n' khamt ust-
gav. ter neg ch khuniig am'd uldeesen-

gui. ter iyerikhogiin khaanyg kherkhseni-
ikhee adil makkyedagiin khaand tiinkhuu
uildev. daraa n' ioshua bolon tuuntei khamt
bukh izrail' makkyedagaas libna uruu yavzh,
libnagiin esreg dovtlov. ezen mon ug kho-
tyg khaantai n' khamt izrailiin gart ogov.
ioshua ug khotyg bolon bukh khumuusiig n'
ildnii ireer tsokhiv. ter tend neg ch am'd
khun uldeesengui. ter iyerikhogiin khaand
yuu khiisni adilaar ene khotyn khaand ch
tiin khandav. tegeed ioshua bolon tuun-
tei khamt bukh izrail' libnagaas tsaashaa
lakhish uruu yavzh, tuunii derged buudal-
lan, tuunii esreg dovtlov. ezen lakhishiig
izrailiin gart ogchee. ioshua tuuniig khyoyer
dakh' odroo ezlen avch, libnad khiisniikhee
adil dotor n' baisan bukh khuniig ildnii ireer
tsokhiv. ene khorond gyezyerlin khaan
khoram lakhisht tuskakhaar irsen bolovch tu-
und neg ch am'd khun uldekhgui boltol n'
ioshua tuuniig bolon khumuusiig n' yalan di-
lev. ioshua bolon tuunii khamt bukh izrail'
lakhishaas yeglon uruu yavan, derged n' bu-
udallazh, tuunii esreg dovtlov. ted tuuniig
ter odroo ezlen avch, ildnii ireer tsokhiv.
lakhisht uildsenteigee negen adil ioshua ter
odor dotor n' baisan bukh khuniig burmoson
ustgav. ingeed ioshua bolon tuuntei khamt
bukh izrail' yeglonooos tsaashaa khyebron
uruu ochizh, tuunii esreg daitav. ted khotyg
ezlen avch, tuuniig, khaadyg n', bukh tsoy-
god bolon tedgeeriin dotor n' baisan bukh
khumuusiig ildnii ireer tsokhiv. ter yeglon
uildsenteigee adilaar uilden kheniig ch am'd
uldeelgui burmoson ustgav. tegeed ioshua
bolon tuuntei khamt bukh izrail' dyebir uruu
butsan, tuunii esreg daitav. ted khotyg
khaantai n' bolon bukh tosgodtoi n' ezlen
avch, tedniig ildnii ireer tsokhin, dotor n'
baisan bukh khumuusiig burmoson ustgav.
ter neg ch khuniig am'd uldeesengui. ter
khyebron, bas libna bolon khaand n' yaazh
khandsany adilaar dyebir bolon khaand n'
mon tiinkhuu uildev. iinkhuu ioshua uu-
larkhag nutag, nyegyev, nam dor gazar, mon
uulyn naluu bel zereg bukh nutgiig khaad-
tai n' khamt but tsokhiv. ter neg ch khuniig
am'd uldeesengui, kharin izrailiin burkhan
ezenii tushaasnaar am'sgaltai bukhniig bur-
moson ustgav. ioshua tedniig kadyesh-
barnyeagaas gazyg khurtel buyuu goshyeny
bukh nutgiig gibyeonyg khurtel but tsokhiv.
izrailiin burkhan ezen izrailiin toloo daitan
tul, ioshua tedgeer bukh khaadyg bolon ted-
nii nutgiig neg dor ezlev. tegeed ioshua bukh
izrailiin khamtaar gilgal dakh' khuaaran uru-
ugaa butslaa

talyn araba, orno zugiin nam gazruud ba doryn ondorlogt baigch khold zugiin uularkhag nutgiin khaadad buyuu, orno ba dorno zugt baigch kanaanchuud, mon uularkhag nutgiin amorchuud, khitchuud, pyerizchuud, iyebuschuud bolon mizpye nutgiin yermomy khormoid orshikh khivichuud uruu ug ilgeev. ted oorsdiin bukh tsereg buyuu dalain ergiin els shig too tomshgui khun, ikh khemzheenii mor'd ba teregti garch irlee. tiinkhuu edgeer bukh khaad uulzakaar tokhiron, izrailiin esreg daitakhaar myeromyn usny khazhuud irzh khamtdaa buudallav. ezen ioshuadtednees buu aigtun. uchir n' margaashiin odiid bi izrailiin omno tedniig bugdiig n' khyadakh bolno. ta nar tednii mor'dyn shormosiig tasalz, teregnuudiig n' gald shataakh bolno gelee. iinkhuu ioshua tsergiin bukh khumuusiin khamt myeromyn usny derged tednii deer genet orzh irzh, tedniig dovtlov. ezen tedniig izrailiin gart ogch, izrail' tedniig yalz, aguu sidon, misryefot-maim bolon mizpyegiin khondii khurtel tedniig moshgon khoozh, tedend neg ch am'd khun uldekhgui bolto n' tedniig tsokhiv. ezenii oort n' aildsanyg ioshua tedend uldezh, mor'dynkh n' shormosiig taslan, teregnuudiig n' gald shataalaa. ter tsagt ioshua butsazh, kha-zoryg ezlen avch, khaanyg n' ildeer tsokhiv. uchir n' khazor ur'd n' edgeer bukh khaanchalaln terguun baiv. ted khot dotorkh bukh khuniig ildnii ireer tsokhin khuis temtrev. am'sgaltai neg ch khuniig tend uldeegeegui. ioshua khazoryg galdan shataav. mon ioshua tedgeer khaadyn bukh khotuudyg khaadtai n' khamt ezlen avch, tedniig ildnii ireer tsokhin, ezenii zarts mosyegiin tushaasanchlan khuis temtrev. gekhdee ioshuagiin shataasan khot bolokh khazoraas busad, dovon deeree barigdan zogsokh khotuudaas negii n' ch izrail' shataagaagui yum. izrailiin khovguud edgeer khotuudyn bukh ed khogshil bolon mal surgiig oorsdodoo olz bolgon avsan. kharin bukh khumuusiig ustgan ustgatlaa ildnii ireer tsokhizhee. ted am'sgaatai neg ch khun uldeegeegui. ezen ooriin zarts mosyed tushaasan shig, mosye ioshuad tushaazh, ioshua ch tushaal yesoor uldev. ezenii mosyed tushaasan bukhnees ioshua neg ch zuiliig khaalguigeer orkhisongui. ingeed ioshua bukh nutgiig, tukhalbal, uularkhag nutag, nyegyev, goshyeny bukh nutag, nam dor gazar, araba ba izrailiin uularkhag nutag bolon nam dor gazruudyg n', syeir uruu ogsson khalak uulnaas avakhuulaad bur khyermon uulyn khormoi dakh' livany khondiin baalgad khurtelkhiig ezlen avav. ter mon bukh khaadyg n' olzolzh, tedniig tsavchin alav. ioshua edgeer bukh khaadtai urt khugat-saagaar dain khiiv. gibyeony orshin suugch khivichuudees oor izrailiin khovguudtei

nairamdal togtooson khot neg ch baisangui. ted bukh khotuudyg tuladan avsan. uchir n' ezen tednii setgeliig khatuuruulaad, izrail'tai daituulakhaar iruulsen n' mosyed ezenii tushaasan yesoor izrail' tedniig burmoson, yamar ch orshoolguigeer ustgakhyn tuld baiv. ter tsagt ioshua irzh, khyebiron, dyebir, anab, iudagiin bukh uularkhag nutag bolon izrailiin bukh uularkhag nutgudaas anakhuudyg taslan ustgav. ioshua tedniig khotuudtai n' khamt burmoson ustgasan bilee. izrailiin khovguudiin nutagt neg ch anak khun uldsengui. zovkhon gaz, gat bolon ashdodod zarim n' am'd uldzhee. tiinkhuu mosyed ezenii aildsan bukhonii daguu ioshua bukhel nutgiig avaad, uuniigee ovgiin khuvaarilaltynkh n' daguu izrail'd ovluulen ogov. iinkhuu ter nutag dain dazhingui bolov.

12

iordany chanadad, naran mandakh zugt, arnony khondiigoos khyermony uul khurtelkh, tuunchlen arabagiin zuun zugiin bukh gazar nutgiig oroltsuulan izrailiin khovguudiin baildan ezelsen nutgiin khaad n' gevel, neg n' khyeshbond am'darch baisan amorchuudyn khaan sikhon. tereer arnon golyn khondiin zakhad orshikh aroyer, ug khondiin goloos avaad gilyeadyn khagasyg ch oroltsuulan bur amony khovguudiin khil bolokh iabbok gol khurtelkh nutag, mon arabagiin zuun zugiin khinnyeretiin tengisees avaad arabagiin tengis buyuu davst tengis khurtel bolon byet-iyeshimot khurtel khiigeed omno zug uruu pishagiin naluu bel khurtelkh nutgiig zakhirch baiv. nogoo n' ashtarot bolon yedryeid am'darch baisan, ryefaimchuudaas uldsen khun bolokh bashany khaan og. tereer khyermon uul, salyeka bolon bukh bashan, gyeshurchuud bolon maakatchuudyn khil khurtel, mon gilyeadyn khagas, tegeed khyeshbony khaan sikhony nutgiin khil khurtelkhiig zakhirch baiv. ene khoyer khaanyg ezenii zarts mosye bolon izrailiin khovguud yalsan bogood ezenii zarts mosye terkhuu gazar nutgiig n' ryeubyen, gad bolon manassyegiin khagas ovgiinkhond ov bolgon ogov. ioshua bolon izrailiin khovguudiin yalsan nutag n' iordanaas baruun tiish livany khondii dekh baal-gadaas bur syeir uruu ogsson khalak uulyg khurtelkh nutag bilee. ioshua tuuniig izrailiin ovguudad khuvaarilaltynkh n' daguu ov bolgon ogson. uularkhag nutag, nam dor gazruud, araba, uulsyn beluud, tsol gazar bolon nyegyevd baisan khitchuud, amorchuud, kanaanchuud, pyerizchuud, khivichuud, iyebuschuudyn gazar nutgiin khaad gevel iyerikhogiin khaan neg, byetyeliin oiroltsookh ain khaan neg, iyerusalimyn khaan

neg, khyebrony khaan neg, iarmutyn khaan neg, lakhishiin khaan neg, yegloni khaan neg, gyezyeriin khaan neg, dyebiriin khaan neg, gyedyeriin khaan neg, khormagiin khaan neg, aradyn khaan neg, libnagiin khaan neg, adullamyn khaan neg, makkyedagiin khaan neg, byetyeliin khaan neg, tappuagiin khaan neg, khyefyeriin khaan neg, afyekiin khaan neg, lasharony khaan neg, madony khaan neg, khazoryn khaan neg, shimron-myeroni khaan neg, akhshafyn khaan neg, taanakhyn khaan neg, myegiddogiin khaan neg, kyedyeshiin khaan neg, karmyel dakh' ioknyeamyn khaan neg, nafat-dor dakh' doryn khaan neg, gilgal dakh' goimiyn khaan neg, tirzagiin khaan neg, bugd guchin negen khaad bailaa.

13

ioshua nas akhizh khogshrokhod ezen tuundchiniin nas ikhed ondor bolov. geveh ezemshild avakh mash ikh gazar baisesar l baina. uldsen nutguud gevel filist bolon gyeshuryn bukh bus nutag bolokh yegipyetiin zuunteekh shikhor goloos khoid zugiin yekroni nutgiin khil khurtel (ter n' kanaanchuudynkh gezh tootsogddog) bukh nutag, gazchuud, ashdochuud, ashkyelonchuud, gitchuud bolon yekronchuud khemeegdekh filistchuudiin tavan ezniig gazar nutag buyuu avvichuudyn gazar nutag, omno zugt kanaanchuudyn bukh nutag bolon amorichuudyn khil nutag dakh' afyekiig khurtelkh sidonchuudad khar'yaalagdakh myeara, mon gyebalichuudyn nutag khiigeed khyermon uulyn doorkh baal-gadaas lyebo-khamatyg khurtelkh, dorno dakh' bukh livan yum. livanaas avakhuulaad misryefot-maim khurtelkh uularkhag nutgiin bukh orshin suugchid bolokh bukh sidonchuudyg bi izrailiin khovguudiin urdaas khoon gargakh bolno. zovkhon bi chamd tushaasny daguu ene gazryg izrail'd ov bolgon khuvaarilagtun. tegekheer odoo ene nutgiig yeson ovog bolon manassyegiin khagas ovogt ov bolgon khuvaa gev. manassyegiin nogoo khagas ovgiinkhontoi khamt ryeubeyen bolon gadyndkhan iordanaas tsaashikh zuun zugt mosyegiin tedend ogson ovig khuleen avsan baizhee. ezenii zarts mosyegiin tedend ogson nutag n' iim boloi. ene n' arnon golyn khondiin zakhad orshikh aroyer bolon khondiin dund orshikh khotoots dibonyg khurtel myedyebagiin tal gazar, mon khyeshbond khaanchilzh baisan amorichuudyn khaan sikhony bukh khotoots ammony khovguudiin nutgiin khiliig khurtel urgelzhilzh baisan yum. mon gilyead bolon gyeshurchuud ba maakatchuudyn nutag devsger, khyermon uul bukheldee, bas salyekag khurtelkh bukh bashanyg buyuu

ashtarot ba yedryeid khaanchilzh baisan (ryefaimchuudaas uldsen khamgiin suulchiin khun), bashan dakh' ogiin bukhii l khaant ulyyg bagtaazh baisan. mosye tedniig yalz, gazar nutgiig n' ezlen avsan yum. geveh izrailiin khovguud gyeshurchuud bolon maakatchuudyg khoon gargasangui. tiimees ch gyeshur bolon maakat izrail'chuudyn dund onog khurtel am'darsaar irsen. zovkhon lyeviin ovogt ter yamar ch ov ogsongui. ezen aildsan yesoor izrailiin burkhan ezend galaar orgoson takhiluud bol tedniig ov yum. iinkhuu mosye ryeubeyenii khovguuded tedniig urgiin daguu ovig n' ogov. ingeed tedniig nutag devsger n' arnon golyn khondiin ard orshikh aroyer mon khondiin dund orshikh khot bolon myedyebagiin khazhuudakh bukh tal nutgaas khyeshbon ba tal nutag dakh' tuunii bukh khotuud, tukhailbal dibon, bamot-baal, byet-baal-myeon, iakhaz, kyedyemot bolon myefaaf, kiriataim, sibma ba khondiin uulan deerkh zyeryet-shakhar, byet-pyeor ba pisgagiin khormoi gazar ba byet-iyeshimot zergiig, bur tal gazryn bukh khot ba khyeshbond khaanchilzh baisan amorichuudyn khaan sikhony bukhii l uls yum. mosye ene khaanyg ug nutagt am'darch baisan sikhony noyed bolokh yevi, ryekyem, zur, khur, ryeba zereg midyani udirdagchdyn khamt but tsokhiv. izrailiin khovguud busad alagdagsdaas gadna bas byeoryn khuu mergech balamyg selmeer tsavchiv. ryeubeyenii khovguudiin nutgiin khil n' iordany ereg bailaa. edgeer n' khotuud ba tedniig tosgoduud tedniig urguudyn daguukh ryeubeyenii khovguudiin ov baiv. mosye mon gadynd ovogt, gadynd khovguuded urguudynkh n' daguu ovig ogov. tedniig nutag devsger n' gevel iaazyer gilyeadyn bukh khotuud, mon rabbagiin ur tal dakh' aroveryg khurtel telekh ammony khovguudiin nutgiin khagas, mon khyeshbonoots ramat-mizpye bolon byetonimyg khurtel, makhanaimaas dyebiriin nutgiig khurtel, mon khondiid byet-kharam, byet-nimra, sukkot ba zafon, bolon khyeshbony khaan sikhony khaant ulyyn iordanaar khyazgaarlagdsan uldsen khesgees iordany tsaana zuun tald khinnyeryetiin dalai khurtelkh nutag bailaa. edgeer n' khotuud bolon tedniig tosgod, tedniig urguudyn daguukh gadynd khovguudiin ov n' baiv. mosye bas manassyegiin ovgiin khagast buyuu manassyegiin khovguudiin ovgiin khagast, urguudynkh n' daguu nutag onoots bilee. nutag devsger n' makhanaimaas bukh bashanyg, bashany khaan ogiin bukh khaanchilal bolon bashan dakh' iairyn bukh suurin, nitdee zharan khotyg oroltsuulzh baiv. gilyeadyn khagas, mon bashan dakh' ogiin khaanchilalyn khotuud bolokh ashtarot yedryei zereg n' manassyegiin

khuu makhiryn khovguudiin khagast, tednii urgiinkhny daguu ogogdson baiv. edgeer n' iordany tsaad tald iyerikhogii zuunteid moabyn tald baikhdaa mosyegiin ov bolgon khuvaasan gazar nutguud yum. geveh iye-
vlin ovogt mosye yamar ch oviig ogsongui. izrailiin burkhan ezen tedend amlasanchlan, oroo tednii ov n' bailaa.

14

edgeer n' kanaan nutagt izrailiin khovgu-
udiin ovlon avsan nutag bogood takhilch yelyeazar, nuny khuu ioshua bolon izrailiin khovguudiin urguudyn akhlaghid uuniig tedend khuvaarilsan yum. uuniig ezen mosyegeer damzhuulan tushaasanchlan, yeson ovog ba khagas ovogt shavgaar khuvaarilav. uchir n' mosye khoyer ovog ba khagas ovgiin oviig iordany zuun tald ogchee. kharin tednii dund lyevichuuded oviig ogoogui bilee. uchir n' iosyefyn khovguud n' manassyse ba yefraim gesen khoyer ovog bolson bogood ted lyevichuuded gazar nutgaas khuviig ogoogui, zovkhon suukh khotuud bolon mal surgee belcheekh gazryg l tedend ogchee. ingeed mosyed ezenii tushaasan yesoor izrailiin khovguud khiizh ter gazar nutgiig khuvaav. tegtel iudagiin khovguud ioshua deer gilgald ireed, kyeniz khun iyefuny khuu bolokh kalyeb tuund khelsen n'ezen ta bid khoyeryn tukhai kadyesh-barnyead burkhany khun mosyed yuu khelsniig ta medne. ezenii zarts mosye namaig kadyesh-barnyeagaas ug nutgiig shinzuulekkeher yavuulakhad bi dochin nastai baisan. bi butsazh ireed tuund zurkhendee baisnaa meduulsen. kharin nadtai khamt yavsan akh duu nar maan' khumuusiin zurkhiig shimshruulzh, aidast khergesen. khedii tiim baisan ch bi ooriin burkhan ezeniig bukh zurkh setgeleeree dagasan. tiimees ter odor mosye nadad tangaraglan khelekhdee khol tavin alkhсан ter gazar nutag bol chamd bolon ur khuukhduuded chin' uurd monkhod ov bolokh bolno. uchir n' chi minii burkhan ezeniig bukh zurkh setgeleeree dagasan bilee gesen. kharin odoo kharagtun, ezen amlasanchlan, izrail' tsol gazart yavzh baikhad mosye ene ugiig khelsen uyees khoish dochin tavan zhiliin turshid ezen namaig am'd bailgav. iinkhuu onoodor bi nayan tavan nas khurlee. mosye namaig ilgeesen ter odrinikh shig bi khuchtei kheveeree baina. bi yag l ter uyeiinkh shigee tuladakh, gadagsh dotogsh orzh yavakh khuch tenkheetei baina. tegekheer odoo ter odor ezenii nadad amlasan ene uularkhag nutgiig nadad ogooch. tend anakhuud augaa tom bekhlegdsen khotuudtaigaa baigaa gedgiig ta ooroo ter odor sonsson. gekhdee ezen nadtai khamt baizh, tuunii khelsenchlen

tedniig bi khoon gargazh ch bolzoshgui yum gev. tegekhed ioshua iyefuny khuu kalyebyg yeroozh, tuund khyebronyg ov bolgon ogov. iimd khyebrон n' onooq khurtel kyeniz khun bolokh iyefuny khuu kalyebyn ov bolson uchir n' ter izrailiin burkhan ezeniig bukh zurkh setgeleeree dagasan bilee. khyebronyg ankh kiriat-arba gezh nerledeg baiv. uchir n' anakhuudyn dundaas khamgiin aguu khun n' arba baizhee. ingeed ter nutag dain dazhingui bolov.

15

iudagiin khovguudiin ovgiin urguudynkh n' daguu khuvaarilan ogson gazar n' yedomyn khil khyazgaar khurtel urgelzhilzh, omnod khyazgaart zinii tsol gazar khurtel khurch baiv. tednii omnod khil n' davst tengisiin dood zakh buyuu omno zug uruu ergekh tokhoinos ekhelzh baiv. daraa n' ter omno zug akrabbim uruu ogson zinii daguu urgelzhlen, ulmaar kadyesh-barnyeagiin omnuur ogsood, khyezronyng ongoron, ad-dar uruu ogson garch, karka uruu ergesen bailaa. endees ene n' azmonyng khurtel urgelzhlen, yegipyetiin khil daguukh golyg dagan yavzh, togsgol n' gazar dundyn tengis bolov. ene n' ta naryn umard khil baikh bolno. mon dornod khil n' davst tengis, iordany tsutgalan khurtel bailaa. khoid talyn khil n' iordany tsutgalan dakh' tengisiin tokhoinos ekhelzh baiv. endees ug khil byet-khogla uruu ogsozh, byetarabagiin khoiguur urgelzhlen, ryeubyenii khuu bokhany khad khurtel ogsov. ingeed tsaash akhoryn khondiigoos dyebir uruu ogsozh, khondiin omnod khe-segt orshikh adummimyn khotliin esreg tald baikh gilgalyn zug khoishoo ergezh, yenshyemeshiin us khurtel urgelzhlen, yenyogyeld khureed duusazh baiv. endees ug khil dekh byen-khinmyn khondiigoor ogsozh, omnod zugt iyebuschuudyn bel uruu (ene n' iyerusalim yum) khurch, tendeesee ter n' ryefaimyn khondiin khoid zakh dakh', khinnomyn khondiin baruuntaid orshikh uulyn oroig khurtel ogsgog azh. ter uulyn oroigoos khil n' nyeftoagiin usny ekh bulag uruu mushgirch, yefron uulyn khotuudyg khurtel urgelzhilsen ba baala uruu (ene n' kiriat-iyearim yum) ergev. tegeed ug khil baalagaas baruun zugt syeir uul uruu ergezh, iyearim uulyn (ene n' khyesalon yum) khoid khormoin daguu urgelzheled, byet-shyemesh uruu uruudan, timnad khurne. ene n' yekrony khoid tald khurne. daraa n' ug khil shikkyeron uruu chiglen ergezh, baala uul uruu urgelzheled, iabnyeyeld khurch, togsgol n' tengis yum. mon baruun khil n' ikh tengisiin ereg gazart bailaa. edgeer n' iudagiin khovguudiin urguudynkh n' daguu ergen toiron dakh' khil n'

bilee. ingeed ioshua ezenii tushaasan yesoor ter iyefyny khuu kalyebt iudagiin khovguudiin dund khuviig n', tukhailbal kiriaf-arbag (buyuu khyebronyg) ogloo. (arba n' anakiin ovog etseg baizhee.) kalyeb tendees anakiin ur udam, anakiin gurvan khuu shyeshai, akhiman bolon talmai naryg khoon gargav. tegeed ter tendeesee dyebiriin orshin suugchdyn esreg yavlaa. ur'd tsagt dyebiriin ner n' kiriat-syefyer baiv. ingeed kalyeb nkiriat-syefyeriig dovltan ezelsen khund bi ooriin okhin akhsag ekhner bolgon ognož gelee. kalyebyn duu kyenazyn khuu otniyel tuuniig ezelsend, ter tuund ooriin okhin akhsag ekhner bolgon ogov. tegeed akhsag otniyel deer irekhed, ter tuuniig etsgeesee edlen gazar guikhyg yatgav. tuuniig ilzhignees buukhad kalyebchamd yuu kheregtei ve? gekhed n' akhsanamaig yeroogooch. ta nadad negent nyegyev dekh khuurai gazryg ogson tul usny ekh bulgiig ch mon ogooch gelee. iinkhuu kalyeb tuund deed bolon dood ekh bulguudyg ogov. iudagiin khovguudiin ovgiin arguudynkh n' daguu ov n' ene bilee. nyegyev dekh yedomyn khiliig chiglesen iudagiin ovgiin khamgiin zakhyin khotuud gevel kabzyeyel, yedyer, ba iagur, kina, dimona, adada, kyedyesh, khazor ba itnan, zif, tyelyem ba byealat, khazorkhadatta, kyeriut-khyezron (ene n' khazor yum), amam, shyema ba molada, khazargadda, khyeshmon ba byet-pyelyet, khazarshual, byeyershyeba ba bizlotia, baala, iim ba yezym, yeltolad, khyesil ba khorma, ziklag, madmanna ba sansanna, lyebaot, shilkhim, ain ba rimmon zereg bugd khorin yeson khot, tosgodynkhoos khamt bailaa. bel gazzant yeshtaol, zora ba ashna, zanoa, yengannim, tappua ba yenam, iarmut, adullam, soko ba azyeka, shaaraim, aditaim, gyedera bolon gyedyerotaim zereg arvan dorvont khot n' tosgodynkhoos khamt, zyanan, khadasha, migdal-gad, dilyean, mizpye ba ioktyeyel, lakhish, bozkat ba yeglon, kabbon, lakhmas ba khitlish, gyedyerot, byet-dagon, naama ba makkveda zereg arvan zurgaan khot n' tosgodynkhoos khamt, libna, yetyer ba ashan, ifta, ashna ba nyezib, kyeila, akhizib ba maryesha zereg yeson khot n' tosgodynkhoos khamt, yekron orchin toirnykhoos suurin ba tosgodynkhoos khamt, yekronoos dalai khurtel, ashdodyn orchmyn bukh khot n' tosgodynkhoos khamt ashdod bolon tunii ergen toirny suurin ba tosgod, gaz bolon tuunii suurin ba tosgod, yegipyetiin khil daguukh gol ba ikh tengisiin ereg gazar khurtel bagtazh baiv. uularkhag nutagt shamir, iattir ba soko, danna, kiriat-sanna (ene n' dyebir yum) anab, yeshtyemo ba anim, goshyen, kholon ba gilo zereg arvan negen khot n' tosgodynkhoos khamt, arab, дума ba yeshan, ianum, byet-tappua ba afyeka, khumta, kiriat-arba (ene n' khye-

bron yum) ba zior zereg yeson khot n' tosgodynkhoos khamt, maon, karmyel, zif ba iutta, iyezryeyel, iokdyeam ba zanoa, kain, gibyea ba timna zereg arvan khot n' tosgodynkhoos khamt, khalkhul, byet-zur ba gyedor, maarat, byet-anot ba yeltyekon zereg zurgaan khot n' tosgodynkhoos khamt, kiriat-baal (ene n' kiriat-iyearim yum) ba rabba gesen khoyer khot n' tosgodynkhoos khamt, tsol gazart byet-araba, middin, syekaka, nibshan, davst khot ba yengyedi zereg zurgaan khot n' tosgodynkhoos khamt baiv. gevch iudagiin khovguud iyerusalim-d orshin suuzh baisan iyebuschuudyg khoon gargazh chadaagui bogood tiinkhuu iyebuschuud iudagiin khovguudtei khamt iyerusalimd onooq khurtel am'darch baina.

16

iosyefyn khovguuded onogdson gazar nutag iyerikhogiin dergedekh iordanaas buyuu iyerikhogiin usny zuunteigees ekhelzh, tendeesee tsoloor damzhin byetyeliin uularkhag nutag uruu ogsov. ene n' tsaashlan byetyelees (buyuu luzaas) yavzh atarot dakh' arkhigiin khil khyazgaar uruu urgelzhlev. baruun zugt iaflyetyn nutag uruu uruudan, dood byet-khorony bus nutag bolon bur gyezyer uruu khurch, tengist iren togsozh baiv. iosyefyn khovguud bolokh manassye ba yefraim khoyer oorsdiin oviiig avav. yefraimyn khovguudiin urgiinkh n' daguu nutag devsgar n' gevel oviiinkh n' khil zuunteid atarot-addaraas ekhlen deed byet-khoronyg khurtel baiv. tegeed ug khil mikhmyetayn khoid zugeer baruun tiishee chiglen taanat-shilo uruu zuun tiish ergen, khazhuugaar ongorch ianoagiin tengisiin zuun talaar urgelzhlen baiv. ene n' ianoagaas atarot bolon naara uruu uruudan, iyerikhod khurch, iordan uruu garch irzh baiv. tappuagaas ug khil n' baruun tiish kana gorkhi khurtel urgelzhlen tengis khurch togsozh baiv. ene n' yefraimyn khovguudiin arguudynkh n' daguukh ov bilee. mon manassyeigiin khovguudiin oviiin dotor yefraimyn khovguuded khuvaarilagdsan bukh khotuud n' tosgodynkhoos khamt yefraimyn ov n' bolov. kharin gyezyert am'darch baisan kanaanchuudyg ted khoozh gargasangui. tiimees kanaanchuud onooq khurtel yefraimyn dotor am'dardag ba ted albadlagyn azhil khiighchid bolov.

17

mon manassyeigiin ovogt gazar nutgiig khuvaarilan ogov. uchir n' ter iosyefyn uugan khuu baiv. manassyeigiin uugan khuu makhir n' gilyeadyn etseg bogood daichin er baisan tul tuund bashan ba gilyeadyg ogov.

iinkhuu ene gazar n' manassyegin busad khovguuded urguudynkh n' daguu tukhail-bal abyeyzer, khyelyek, asriyel, shyekhyem, khyefyer bolon shyemida naryn khovgu-uded khuv' onogdov. edgeer n' urguu-dynkhaa daguu, iosyefyn khuu manassyegin er talyn ur udam n' bailaa. gevch man-assyegin khuu makhiryn guch, gilyeadyn ach, khyefyeriin khuu zyelfoyekhad n' khu-ugui baisan bogood zovkhon okhidtoi bailaa. okhidyg n' makhla, noa, khogla, milka ba tirza gedeg baiv. ted takhilch yelyeazar, nuny khuu ioshua bolon udirdagchdyn omno oirton ireedbidend akh duu naryn dund oviiig maan' ogokhiig ezen mosyed tushaasan bilee gev. tiinkhuu ezenii tushaalynd daguu ioshua tedend etsgiinkh n' akh duusiin dotor oviiig ogov. tiinkhuu manassyegin ov n' iordany zuun tal dakh' gilyead bolon bashanaas gadna, arvan zurvas gazar baiv. uchir n' manassyegin okhid khovguudi-inkh n' dotor oviiig avsan bilee. kharin gilyeadyn nutag n' manassyegin busad ur udamd khar'yaalagdav. manassyegin khil n' ashyeraas shyekhyemiin zuuntei orshikh mikhmyetad khurtel urgelzhleed, tendees yen-tappuagiin orshin suugchid urd zug uruu yavsan baiv. tappuagiin nutag manassyed khar'yaalagddag baisan bolovch, manassyegin khil deerkh tappua n' yefraimyn khovguuded khar'yaalagdav. ug khil kanagiin gorkhiny omno tal khurtel uru-udsan ba (manassyegin khotuud dundaas yefraimd edgeer khotuud khar'yaalagdazh baisan) manassyegin khil n' ug zhalgyn khoid talaar urgelzhlen tengist iren togsozh baiv. mnod talyn gazar n' yefraimd, khoid talynkh n' manassyed khar'yaalagdsan bo-good tengis tednii khil khyazgaar n' baiv. ted khoid zugt ashyer bolon zuun zugt issakhartai khil zalgadag baiv. issakhar bolon ashyeryn dotor manassyed, byet-shyeen bolon iblyeam suuringuudyn khamt dor, yen-dor, taanakh ba myegiddogiin or-shin suugchid bolon suuringuud zereg n' manassyed khar'yaalagdazh baiv. gurav dakh' n' nafyet yum. gevch kanaanchuud ug nutagt am'darsan kheveer baisan tul man-assyegin khovguud edgeer khotuudyn ezlen avch chadsangui. kharin izrailiin khovguud khuchirkheg bolchikhood, kanaanchuudyg albadlagyn azhild zutguulsen bolovch ted-niiig burmoson khoon gargasangui. tegtel iosyefyn khovguud ioshuadbid too tomsngui oluulaa bogood ezen bidniig arvinaar yeroo-son baikhad yaagaad ta bidend gantskhan khuv' nogdol buyuu neg l kheseg gazryg ov bolgon ogoov ve? gev. ioshua tedendkherev ta nar tiim oluulaa bogood yefraimyn uu-larkhag nutag ta nart khet davchuu baigaa yum bol, oi uruu ochizh pyerizchuud bolon ryefaimyn nutag bolokh ter gazart oors-dodoo zoriulan gazryg tseveren beltgegtun

gev. iosyefyn khovguuduularkhag nutag bidend khureltseetei bish bogood khondii gazart am'dardag, mon byet-shyeen ba uu-nii suuringuud bolon iyezryeyeliin khondiid am'dardag bukh kanaanchuud tomor khosog teregtei bilee gev. kharin ioshua iosyefyn ger bolokh yefraim ba manassyen nartta nar ikh oluulaa bogood ikh khuchirkheg bilee. ta nar zovkhon gants khuv' nogdoltai baikh n' zokhisgui, kharin uularkhag nutag ch mon ta narynkh bolokh yestoi. khediigeer ter n' oi mod ch gesen ta nar tuuniig tseverlezh beltge. khedii kanaanchuud tomor teregtei, khuchirkheg ch gelee ta nar tedniig khoon gargazh chadna gelee.

18

ingeed izrailiin khovguudiin niit chuul-gan shilod tsuglan, tend khurlyn maikhan bosgov. ug nutag tednii zakhirgaand baiv. izrailiin khovguudiin dund ov zalgamzhla-laa khuleen avaagui doloov ovog uldsen bailaa. iimees ioshua izrailiin khovguuded khelsen n'etsog ovogdiin tan' burkhan ezenii ta nart ogson gazar nutgiig ezemshildee avakhaasaa omno ta nar kher udaan khuleekh yum be? ovog burees gurav gurvan khuniig tomil. ted bosozh, ug nutgaar yavzh, tus buriin ov zal-gamzhlalyn daguu ug gazryg todorkhoilon bichuulekhiin tuld bi tedniig gadagsh yavu-ulna. daraa n' ted nad deer butsaazh irne. ted tuuniig doloov khesegt khuvaana. iuda omno zugt ooriin nutagtaa uldekh bogood iosyefyn ger khoid zugt ooriin nutagtaa kheveer uldekh yestoi. ta nar ug nutgiig doloov talaar todorkhoilon bichizh, daraa n' tuuniigee nadad avchir. bidnii burkhan ezenii omno bi ta naryn toloov end shavga orkhikh bolno. kharin lyevichuuded ta naryn dundaas yamar ch onogdokh kheseg baikhgui, uchir n' ezenii takhilchiin ulch-lel bol tednii ov yum. gad, ryeubyen bolon manassyegin khagas ovgiinkhon ch iordany zuunteed oorsdiin oviiig avsan bogood ezenii zarts mosye uuniig tedend ogson yum. in-gekhed nutgiig todorkhoilon bichikheer khu-muus bosozh yavsan bogood ioshua tedend tushaannutag dayaar yavzh, tuuniig todor-khoilzh bicheed, nad uruu ergen ir. tegekhed bi end ezenii omno shilod ta nart zoriulan shavgyg orkhikh bolno gev. tiinkhuu khu-muus ug nutgaar yavzh, tuunii talaar khot khotoor n', doloov kheseg tus bureer nomd todorkhoilzh bichiv. ted shilo dakh' khuree buudald ioshua deer irlee. ioshua shilod ezenii omno tedend shavgyg orkhison ba tend ioshua ug nutgiig izrailiin khovguuded, tednii ovgiinkh n' khuvaarilaltyn daguu khu-vaav. byeniamyn khovguudiin ovogt urgu-udynkh n' daguu shavga buulaa. tedend onogdson nutag n' iuda bolon iosyefyn ovgi-inkhny nutgiin khoorond baiv. khoid zug

dekh tednii khil n' iordanaas ekhelzh baisan ba iyerikhogiin khoid tal uruu ogson garch, baruun zugt uularkhag nutgiig damzhin ogsozh, byet-avyeny tsold iren togsozh baiv. endees khil luz khurtel (ene n' byetyel yum) urgeltzhlen omnod beleer n' garch, dood byet-khorony omno tald orshikh uulyn dergedekh atarot-addar uruu uruudsan baiv. endees ug khil byet-khorony omno zugt orshikh uulaas urgeltzhlen baruun talaar n' omno zugt ergen, iudagiin khovguudiin khot kiriat-baald (ene n' kiriat-iyearim yum) iren togsozh baiv. ene n' baruun tal n' bailaa. mnod tal n' kiriat-iyearimyn baruun zakhaas ekhlen nyeftoagiin bulgiin us khurtel baruun tiish yavsan bailaa. tegeed ug khil ryefaimyn khondiin khoino baidag byen-khinnomyn khondiid orshikh uulyn khormoi khurtel uruudaad, iyebuschuudyn beliin omnod talaar damzhin khinnomyn khondiid bolon yen-rogyel uruu urgeltzhilzh baiv. ene n' khoid zug uruu sunan, yenshyemyesh uruu yavzh, adummimyn ogsuriin esreg orshikh gyelilot uruu urgeltzhlen, ryeubyenii khuu bokhany khad uruu uruudsan bailaa. tegeed byetarabagiin khoid belees urgeltzhlen, dooshoo araba uruu yavsan baiv. ug khil byet-khoglagiin khoid bel uruu urgeltzhleed, davst tengisiin khoid tokhoid, iordany omnod adagt iren togsozh baiv. ene n' omnod khil n' bailaa. tunces gadna, iordan gol zuun khil n' bolzh baiv. ene bukhen n' byeniaminy khovguudiin tednii urguudyn daguukh oviin ergen toirny bukh khil n' bailaa. byeniaminy khovguudiin ovgiin tednii urgiinkhny daguukh khotuud n' gevel, iyerikho, byet-khogla ba yemyek-kyeziz, byet-arava, zymaraim ba byetyel, avvim, para ba ofra, khyefar-ammoni, ofni ba gyeba zereg arvan khoyer khot n' tosgodynkhoos khamt, gibyeon, rama ba byeyerot, mizpye, khyefira ba moza, ryekyem, irpyeyel ba tarala, zyela, khayelyef ba iyebuschuudyn khot (ene n' iyerusalim yum), gibyea ba kiriat zereg arvan dorvon khot n' tosgodynkhoos khamt baiv. ene n' byeniaminy khovguudiin oorsdiinkh n' urguudyn daguukh ov n' bilee.

19

khoyer dakh' shavga simyeond buyuu simyeony khovguudiin ovog deer tednii urguudyn daguu buuv. tednii ov n' iudagiin khovguudiin ovgiin ov bolokh gazar nutag kund bailaa. tiinkhuu ted ov bolgon byeyer-shyeba buyuu shyeba, molada, khazar-shual, bala ba yezyem, yeltolad, byetul ba khorma, ziklag, byet-markabot ba khazarsusa, byet-lyebaot ba sharukhyen zereg arvan gurvan khotyg tosgodynk n' khamt, mon ain, rimmon, yetyer ba ashany zereg dorvon khotyg tosgodynk n' khamt, mon baalat-byeyer ba

nyegyeviin rama khurtel, edgeer khotuudyn ergen toiron dakh' bukh tosgoduudy avav. ene n' simyeony khovguudiin ovgiin urguudyn daguukh ov bailaa. simyeony khovguudiin ov n' iudagiin khovguudiin khuvias onogdson baiv. uchir n' iudagiin khovguudiin khuv' nogdol n' kheregtseenees n' iluu baiv. iinkhuu simyeony khovguud iudagiin ov bolson gazar nutgiin gold ov zalgamzh-lalaa khuleen avav. gurav dakh' shavga zye-buluny khovguuded urguudynkh n' daguu buulaa. tednii oviin nutag n' saridyg khurtel baiv. daraa n' khil n' baruun tiish bolon marala uruu yavzh, tegeed dab-beshyetiig shurgen, ioknyeamyn urd orshikh gorkhind khurchee. ter n' saridaas zuun tiish naran mandakh zug uruu khislottaboryn khil khurtel ergen, tsaashaa dabyerat uruu urgeltzhlen, ifiaa uruu ogsson bailaa. endees khil zuun tiish naran mandakh zug uruu gat-khyefyer bolon yet-kazin uruu urgeltzhlen, nyea uruu chiglesen rimmon uruu sunasan baiv. ug khil khoid zugt khannaton uruu toiron duguirch, if-takhyelyn khondiid iren togsozh bailaa. mon katta, nakhalal, shimron, idala ba byet-lyekhyem zereg arvan khoyer khot tosgodynkhoos khamt bagtsan bailaa. edgeer khotuud tosgodynkhoos khamt zye-buluny khovguudiin tednii urguudynkh n' daguukh ov n' bailaa. dorov dekh shavga issakhart buyuu issakharyn khovguud deer urgiinkh n' daguu buuv. tednii bus nutagt n' iyezryeyel khurtel khyesullot, shunyem, khafara'im, shion ba anakharat, rabbit, kishion ba yebyezy, ryemyet, yen-gannim, yen-khadda ba byet-pazyeyzig bagtaazh baiv. mon ug khil tab-or ba shakhazuma bolon byet-shyemyesh khurch, tednii khil iordan deer iren togsson baiv. end arvan zurgaan khot n' tosgodtoigoo khamt bailaa. edgeer khotuud tosgodtoigoo khamt issakharyn khovguudiin ovgiin urguudynkh n' daguukh ov n' bailaa. tav dakh' shavga ashyeryn khovguudiin ovogt urguudynkh n' daguu buuv. tednii nutag n' khyelkat, khali, byetyen ba akhsaf, allamyelyekh, amad ba mishal nar baisan ba ene n' baruun zugt karmyel bolon shikh-or-libnat uruu khurch bailaa. mon ene n' zuun zug uruu byet-dagon uruu chiglen ergezh, zye-bulund khureed, mon byetyemyek ba nyeiyeliin khoid zugt iftakhyelyn khondiid khureed daraa n' khoishoogoo kabul uruu sunan khurch, yeboron, ryekhob, khammon ba kana bolon bur ikh sidonyg khurtel urgeltzhilzh baiv. ug khil rama uruu chiglen ergezh, mon tiriin bekhlegdsen khot uruu khurchee. daraa n' khosa uruu ergezh, akhziibyn bus nutag dakh' tengist irzh togsozh baiv. end bas umma, afyek ba ryekhob zereg khorin khoyer khot n' tosgodtoigoo khamt bailaa. edgeer khotuud tosgodynkhoos khamt ashyeryn khovguudiin ovgiin, urguudynkh n'

daguukh ov n' bailaa. zurgaa dakh' shavga naftaliin khovguuded urguudyynkh n' daguu buuv. tednii khil n' khyelye-fees zaanannim dakh' tsars bolon, adami-nyekyeb ba iabnyeyeles ekhlen lakkuud khurch, iordan deer iren togozh baiv. endees khil baruun tiish aznot-tabor uruu ergezh yavsaa, khukkok uruu urgeltzhlen, omno zugt zyebulund khurch ochin mon baruun zugt ashyert khureed, zuun zugt iordany dergedekh iudad khursen bailaa. bekhlegdsen khotuud n' ziddim, zyer, khammat, rakkat ba khinnyeryet, adama, rama ba khazor, kyedyesh, yedryei ba yen-khazor, iiron, migdal-yel, khoryem, byet-anat ba byet-shyemyesh zereg arvan yeson khot n' tosgodtoigoo khamt bailaa. edgeer khotuud tosgodynkhoos khamt naftaliin khovguudiin ovgiin urguudyynkh n' daguukh ov n' bailaa. doloo dakh' shavga dany khovguudiin ovogt urguudyynkh n' daguu buuv. tednii oviin gazar nutag n' zora, yeshtaol ba ir-shyemyesh, shaalabbin, aialon ba itla, yelon, timna ba yekron, yeltyekye, gibbyeton ba baalat, iyekhud, byenye-byerak ba gat-rimmon, mye-iarkon ba rakkon, iop-pagiin kharaldaakh bus nutagtai khamt baiv. geveh gazar nutgaa ezemshikhed n' dany khovguuded berkhsheel uchirchee. uchir n' dany khovguud yavzh, lyeshyemtei daitan, tuuniig ezlen avchee. daraa n' ted tuuniig ildnii ireer tsokhin, ezlen avch, tend suur'shiv. ted lyeshyemiig oorsdiin ovog etseg dany nereer dan khemeen nerlev. edgeer khotuud tosgodynkhoos khamt dany khovguudiin ovgiin urguudyynkh n' daguu ov n' bailaa. khumuust ov bolokh gazryg khil khyazgaaruudaar n' khuvaarilzh duusaad izrail' ooriin dotor nuny khuu ioshuad oviig n' ogov. ezenii tushaalyin daguu ted ioshuad ooriinkh n' khusen guisan yefraimyn uularkhag nutagt orshikh timnat-syera khotyeg ogsond, tereer khot bosgon bar'zh, tendee suur'shiv. edgeer n' shilod, khurlyn maikhny uudent bolon ezenii omno takhilch yelyeazar ba nuny khuu ioshua bolon izrailiin khovguudiin ovguudyn urguudyn terguulegchdiin shodozh khuvaarilsan gazruud yum. tiinkhuu ted gazar nutgiig khuvaazh duusav.

20

tegtel ezen ioshuad yarin aildsan n' izrailiin khovguuded khel mosyegeer damzhuulan minii ta nart aildsan khorgodokh khotuudyg oorsdodoo songo. khuniig ur'daas tolovlo-lguigeer, sanamsarguigeer alsan alivaa khun tiishee zugtag. tedgeer khotuud n' tsusan oshoo avagchdaas ta naryg khamgaalakh khorgodokh gazartan' bolog. edgeer khotuudyn neg uruu zugtsan khun khotyn khaal-gany uudent zogson, ter khotyn nastan-guudad ooriin khergiig yarikh ba ted tuu-

niig khotod oruulan, tednii dund am'darch bolokh bairyg ogokh yestoi. kherev tsusan oshoo avagch tuuniig nekhen khoovol, khun alsan ug kheregtniig ted tuunii gart ogokh yesgui. uchir n' ter khoshoo ur'daas tolovlo-lguigeer alsan ba ur'd n' ch tuund khorsdoggui baisan. chuulgany omno shu-ugdekheer ochtoloo, mon ter odruuded ter-guun takhilch baigh negnii nas etselekh tsagiig boltol, ter khun ug khotod am'drakh yestoi. daraa n' khun alsan ug kheregten ooriin khot, ooriin gert buyuu zugtsan khot uruugaa butsazh bolno gezh khel gev. tiinkhuu ted naftaliin uularkhag nutgiin galil dakh' kyedyeshiig, yefraimyn uularkhag nutag dakh' shyekhyemiig, iudagiin uularkhag nutag dakh' kariat-arbag (ene n' khyebrown yum) songov. mon iyerikhogiin zuuntee iordany tsanaa, ted ryeubyen ovgoos tal gazryn tsol dekh byezyeriig, gad ovgoos gi-lyead dakh' ramoty, mon manassyev ovgoos bashan dakh' golanyg songov. edgeer n' izrailiin bukh khovguuded bolon tednii dund suugch gadnykhand zoriulagdsan khotuud baisan bogood sanamsarguigeer khun alsan khen bolovch tiishee zugtan chuulgany omno ochikh khurtlee tsusan oshoo avagchiin gart ukhekhgui baikhyn tuld togtogdov.

21

tegtel lyevichuudiin orkhiin terguulegch nar takhilch yelyeazar, nuny khuu ioshua bolon izrailiin khovguudiin busad ovguudyn orkhiin terguunuu deer irzhee. kanaan nutgiin shilod ted tedentei yarinezen mosyegeer damzhuulan biden am'dran suukh khotuudyg bolon mal suregt min' zoriulagdsan belcheertei n' khamt ogokhiig tushaasan bilee gev. tiinkhuu ezenii tushaal yesoor izrailiin khovguud lyevichuuded oorsdiinkhoos ovoos edgeer khotuudyg belcheer nutguudyynkh n' khamt ogloo. eknii shavga n' kokhatchuudyn urgiinkhan deer buuv. takhilch aarony ur udam bolokh lyevichuud iuda, simyeon, byeniamin ovguudaas arvan gurvan khoty shavgaar khuleen avav. kokhatyn uldsen khovguud yefraim, dan bolon manassyegiin khagas ovgiin urguudaas arvan khoty shavgaar khuleen avlaa. gyershony khovguud issakhar, ashyer, naftaliin ovguudaas bolon bashan dakh' manassyegiin khagas ovgiin urguudaas arvan gurvan khoty shavgaar khuleen avav. myerariin khovguud urguudyynkhaa daguu ryeubyen, gad, zyebulun ovguudaas arvan khoyer khoty avav. ingeed ezenii mosyegeer damzhuulan tushaasan yesoor izrailiin khovguud lyevichuuded edgeer khotuudyg belcheer nutgiinkh n' khamt shavgaar ogloo. iuda, simyeon khovguudiin ovgoos ted daraakh nereeree dur'dagdsan khotuudyg ogson bogood edgeer n' lye-

viin khovguud kokhatchuudyn urgiinkhny aarony ur udamd onogdson yum. uchr n' ekhnii shavga tedend deer buusan bilee. ingezh ted iudagiin uularkhag nutagt dakh' kiriat-arbag (ene n' khyebron yum) ergen toiron dakh' belcheer nutgiinkh n' khamt tedend ogov. arba bol anakiin ovog etseg yum. gekhdee khotyn ergen toirond baikh tariangiin talbai bolon tosgoduudyg n' ted iyefunnyegiin khuu kalyebt emeshil bolgon ogloo. tiinkhuu takhilch aarony khovguuded ted khun alsan kheregtnuudiin khorgodokh khot bolokh khyebron libnag bolon belcheeruudiinkh n' khamt, mon iattir, yeshtyemoa kholon, dyebir, ain, iutta, byet-shyemyesh zergiig belcheer nutagtai n' khamt niit yeson khoty deerkh khoyer ovgoos ogov. byeniamin ovgoos gibyeon, gyeba, anatot, almon zergiig belcheer nutgiinkh n' khamt niit dorvon khoty ogov. aarony khovguud bolokh takhilch naryn bukh khotuud gevel belcheer nutguudynkhaa khamt arvan gurvan khot bailaa. daraa n' kokhatyn khovguudiin urguudyn lyevichuuded buyuu kokhatyn uldsen khovguuded yefraim ovgoos khotuudyg khuvaarilan ogov. yefraimyn uularkhag nutagt dakh' khun alsan kheregtnuudiin khorgodokh khot bolokh shyekhyem bolon gyezyeriig belcheer nutagtai n' khamt, mon kibzaim, byet-khoron zergiig belcheer nutgiinkh n' khamt niit dorvon khoty tedend ogov. dan ovgoos yelyekye, gibbyeton, aialon, gat-rimmon zereg belcheer nutgiinkh n' khamt niit dorvon khoty ogchee. manassyegiin khagas ovgoos taanakh bolon gatrimmony belcheer nutgiinkh n' khamt ene khoyer khoty tedend khuvaarilan ogov. kokhatyn uldsen khovguuded ogson bukh khotuud belcheer nutguudynkhaa khamt nitdee arav bailaa. mon lyevichuudiin urguudyn neg bolokh gyesheony khovguuded ted manassyegiin khagas ovgoos khun alsan kheregtnuudiin khorgodokh khot bolokh bashan dakh' golanyg bolon bye-yeshtyera zergiig tedgeeriin belcheer nutgiinkh n' khamt ene khoyer khoty ogov. is-sakhar ovgoost ted kishion, dabyerat, iarmut, yen-gannim zergiig belcheer nutguudtai n' khamt ene dorvon khoty ogloo. ashyer ovgoos ted mishalyg mon abdonyg tuunii belcheer nutgiinkh n' khamt, khyelkat, ryekhob zergiig belcheer nutgiinkh n' khamt dorvon khoty tedend ogov. naftaliin ovgoos khun alsan kheregtanii khorgodokh khot galil dakh' kyedyesh mon khammotdor, kartan zereg gurvan khoty belcheer nutagtai n' khamt ogov. gyesheonchuudyn urguudyn daguu bukh khot gevel belcheer nutgiinkhaa khamt arvan gurav bailaa. myerariin khovguudiin urguudad buyuu uldsen lyevichuuded ted zyebulun ovgoos ioknyeam, karta, dimna, nakhalal

zergiig belcheer nutgiinkh n' khamt dorvon khoty ogov. ryeubyen ovgoos ted byezyer, iakhaz, kyedyemot bolon myefaatyg belcheer nutgiinkh n' khamt dorvon khoty ogov. gad ovgoos ted, khun alsan kheregtnuudiin khorgodokh khot gilyead dakh' ramotygy mon makhanaim zergiig belcheer nutgiinkh n' khamt, khyeshbon, iazyer zergiig belcheer nutgiinkh n' khamt niit dorvon khoty ogov. edgeer bugd n' lyevichuudiin urguudyn uldegdel bolokh myerariin khovguudiin urguudynkh n' daguu khuvaarilsan khotuud baisan bogood niit arvan khoyer khot bailaa. izrailiin khovguudiin emeshliin dundakh lyevichuudiin khotuud bugd dochin naiman khot belcheer nutgiinkhaa khamt baiv. edgeer bukh khotuud tus bur ergen toirondoo belcheer nutagtai baiv. bukh khotuud n' adil baiv. iinkhuu ovog deedest n' ogokhoor amlasan bukh nutgiig ezen izrail'd ogson ba ted tuuniig emeshin, tendee suur'shin am'drav. mon tednii ovog deedest n' amlasan bukhniikhee daguu ezen tedend bukh talaar amar amgalang ogson bogood tednii daisnuudyn khen n' ch tednii omno sorzh zogsogui. ezen bukh daisnuudyg n' tednii gert ogov. izrailiin gert ezenii ogson sain amlaltuudyn neg n' ch butelguigeer ongoroogui bogood bugd biyelev.

22

tegeed ioshua ryeubyen, gad bolon manassyegiin khagas ovgiinkhnyg duudan iruulzh, tedend khelsen n'ezenii zarts mosyegiin ta nart tushaasan bukhniig ta nar sakhizh, mon minii ta nart tushaasan bukhend minii duu khooloig dagazh baisan. ta nar ene odriig khurtelkh udaan khugatsaand akh duu naraa ul umartan, kharin burkhan ezeniikhee tushaalyn uurgig sakhizh baiv. kharin odoo ta naryn burkhan ezen amlasan yesooroo akh duusiig tan' amruulav. iimiin tul ezenii zarts mosyegiin ta nart ogson iordany chanad dakh' emeshil nutagtaa, oorsdiin maikhnuuddaa butsan ochitsgoo. kharin zovkhon ezenii zarts mosyegiin ta nart tushaasan burkhan ezeniigee khairlan, tuunii bukh zamaar alkan, tushaaluudyg n' sakhizh, tuunees bat barin, tuund bukh zurkh ba seteleeree uilchil khemee kh tushaal ba khuuliudyg sakhikhyg mash khyanamgaigaar uild gelee. ingeed ioshua tedniig yeroon yavuulakhad ted maikhnuud uruugaa yavav. manassyegiin khagas ovogt mosye bashan dakh' nutgiig emeshuulzh ogson, kharin nogoo khagast n' ioshua akh duu narynkh n' dund iordany baruun tal dakh' nutgiig emeshuulzh ogov. tiinkhuu ioshua tedniig maikhnuud uruu n' ilgeekhdee tedniig yeroon khelsen n'maikhnuud uruugaa ikh khorongo, mash olon mal suregtei, mongo,

alt, khurel, tomor bolon arvin ikh khuvt-sastai butsan och. daisnuudyinkhaa olzyg akh duu nartaigaa khuvaag gev. ryeubyenii khovguud, gadyn khovguud bolon manassyegeiin khagas ovgiinkhon kanaan nutgiin shilo dakh' izrailiin khovguudees salzh mosyegeer damzhuulan ezenii tushaalyndaguuz ememshsen gilyeadyn ememshil nutag uruugaa yavav. kanaan nutag dakh' iordany orchmyr bus nutagt irekhdee ryeubyenii khovguud, gadyn khovguud bolon manassyegeiin khagas ovgiinkhon tend, iordany derged surleg tom takhilyn shiree bosgoston bailaa. izrailiin khovguud uunii sonsoodkharagtun, ryeubyenii khovguud, gadyn khovguud bolon manassyegeiin khagas ovgiinkhon kanaan nutgiin zaag deer, iordany orchmyr bus nutagt, izrailiin khovguudeed khar'yaalagdakh tald takhilyn shiree bosgoston bilee gev. uunii tukhai sonsood izrailiin khovguudiin bukhel chuuld tednii esreg yavzh daitakhaar shilod tsuglav. tegeed izrailiin khovguud gilyeadyn nutag uruu, ryeubyenii khovguud, gadyn khovguud bolon manassyegeiin khagas ovgiinkhon uruu takhilch yelyeazaryn khuu fynyekhasy yavuulav. tuuntei khamt izrailiin ovog burees tus tusyn etseg ovgodiin orkhiin terguulegch bolokh arvan udirdagchiig ilgeev. tedgeer n' bugd izrailiin tumnuudiin dotor oorsdiin etseg ovgodiin orkhiin terguulegch baiv. ted gilyead nutagt, ryeubyenii khovguud, gadyn khovguud bolon manassyegeiin khagas ovgiinkhon deer ireed, tedend khelsen n' ezenii niit chuulgan iin khelzh baina. ene odor ezeniig eserguutsen, ezeniig dagakhaas butsan, oorsdoo takhilyn shireeg bosgosnooroo izrailiin burkhany esreg itgelgui uildliig ta bukhen yaazh uildezh chadna ve? pyeoryn khuul' bus yavdal bidend bagadsan gezh uu? khediigeer ezenii chuulgan deer ter gai gamshig buusan ch, ene odrigi khurtel bid tuunees tseverlegdeegui baigaa. kharin ta nar ene odor ezeniig dagakhaas butsazh baina gezh uu? kherev ta nar onoodor ezeniig terslen bosvol, margaash ter izrailiin bukhel chuulgand khilegnek bolno. kharin kherev ememshliin nutag tan' tsever bus baigaa bol, ezenii asar orshin bu ezenii ememshliin nutag uruu gatlan irzh, bidnii dund orshin sugaach. kharin bidnii burkhan ezenii takhilyn shireenees oor takhilyn shireeg oorsdodoo bosgon ezenii bolon bidnii esreg buu terslen bosogtun. zyeragiin khuu akhan khoriglogdson zuulsiin tukhaid itgelgui khandakhad uur khilen izrailiin niit chuulgan deer buugaagui gezh uu? gem nugel khiisneesee bolzh ter khun gantsaaraa ukheegui yum gev. tegtel ryeubyenii khovguud, gadyn khovguud bolon manassyegeiin khagas ovgiinkhon izrailiin urguudyn terguulegchidei yarin, khariulsan n' khuchit negen, ezen

bolokh burkhan, khuchit negen, ezen bolokh burkhan! ter medne. mon izrail' ch ooroomedeg. kherev ene n' tersel yum uu, ezenii esreg itgelgui uil baisan bol ezen ene odor bidniig buu avrag. kherev bid ezeniig dagakhaas ergezh, shataalt buyuu ur tariian, esvel eviin takhilyg orgoluuidin deer n' orgokhoor oorsdodoo zoriulan takhilyn shiree bosgoston bol ezen oroo bidnees khariunekheg. kharin unendee bid sanaa zovsondoo, khozhim tanai ur udam manai ur udamd n' izrailiin burkhan ezentei ta nar yamar kholbootoi yum be? ezen iordany ryeubyen bolon gadyn khovguud ta bidnii khoorondokh khil bolgoston. ta nart ezenii dotor yamar ch khuv' nogdol ugui bileez khomeen khelzh, tiinkhuu tanai ur udam manai ur udmgy ezenees emeehgui bolgozh magadgui gesen uchraas uunii khiisen bilee. tiim uchraas bid khelekhdee bugdeeree takhilyn shiree bar'tsgaaya! shataalt takhil bolon orgoliin toloo bus, kharin ene n' ta bidnii ba bidnii daraagiin uyeiinkhnii khoorond bid ezenii omno shataalt takhil, orgol bolon eviin takhilaaraa ezenii uilchellelig buteekhiin tuld bogood khozhim tanai ur udam manai ur udamd n' ezenii dotor ta nart yamar ch khuv' nogdol baikhguiz khemeen khelekhguin tuld gerch bolokhyn toloo bilee gev. tiim uchraas bid kherev ted bidend, esvel khozhim bidnii uye udamd uuniiig khelbel bid tedend n' bidnii ovog etsguud shataalt takhil yum uu, orgoliin toloo bus, kharin ta bidnii khoorond gerchlel bolgokhyn tuld bar'zh bosgoston ezenii takhilyn shireenii khuulbaryg kharz khomeen khelne gezh khellee. bidnii burkhan ezenii asryn omno baigaa orinkh n' takhilyn shireenees gadna, shataalt ba ur tariian any takhild bolon orgold zoriulan oor takhilyn shiree bosgosnoor ene odor ezenii esreg terslen, ezeniig dagakhaas ergek yavdal bidnees khol baig gev. tiinkhuu takhilch fynyekhas ba tuuntei khamt baisan chuulgany udirdagchid bolokh izrailiin urguudyn terguulegchid ryeubyenii khovguud, gadyn khovguud bolon manassyegeiin khovguudiin yar'san ugiig sonsood taashaav. tegeed takhilch yelyeazaryn khuu bolokh fynyekhas n' ryeubyenii khovguud, gadyn khovguud bolon manassyegeiin khovguudeed khelsen n' ezen bidnii dund baigaag onoodor bid medne, uchir n' ta nar ezenii esreg ene itgelgui uiliig uildeegui yum. ta nar izrailiin khovguudiig ezenii garaas avarlaa gev. tegeed takhilch yelyeazaryn khuu fynyekhas bolon udirdagchid gilyead nutagt bui ryeubyenii khovguud, gadyn khovguudees butsan kanaan nutag uruu izrailiin khovguud uruu irzh, tedend khariu ug avchrav. ene ug n' izrailiin khovguudeed taalagdsan ba ted burkhan ymagtan, ryeubyenii bolon gadyn khovguudiin

am'darch baisan nutgiig ustgakhaar tednii esreg daind yavakh tukhai dakhin yarikhaa boliv. ryeubyenii bolon gadyn khovguud ug takhilyn shireeg gerch gezh nerleeduchir n' ene n' ezen bol burkhan mon gedgiin talaar bidnii khoodondokh gerch yum khemeen khelev.

23

ezen izrailliig tal buriin daisnaas n' amruulsnaas khoish olon odruud ongorsnii daraa, bas ioshua nas akhizh khogshirsanii daraa bukh izrailliig, tednii nastanguud, terguulegchid, shuugchid bolon tushmediig duudan iruulzh, tedendbi khogshirch, nas min' akhiv. mon ta naryn toloo edgeer bukh undestnuuded burkhan ezenii tan' khiisen bukhniig ta nar kharsan, uchir n' burkhan ezen ta naryn toloo daitsan negen baiv. khar, iordanaas bur ikh tengisiig khurtel naran zhargakh zugt minii ezlen avsan bukh uls undestnuudiin khamt uldsen ene bukh undestnuudiig bi tanai ovguudad ov bolgon khuvaarilan ogson bilee. ta naryn burkhan ezen oroo tedniig urdaas chin' tulkhen gargazh, khoon zailuulakh ba ta naryn burkhan ezenii ta nart amlasan yesoor tednii nutgiig ta nar ezemshikh bolno. tegekkeer mosyegiin khuuliin nomd bichigdsen bukhniig sakhizh khiikhdee mash tuushtai baizh, tuunees baruun tiish ch, zuun tiish ch khazaikhgui bai. ta naryn dund uldsen edgeer undestnuudtei kholbogdolgui, tednii burkhdyn neriig dur'dalgui, tedneer tangaraglalgui, tedend uilchlelgui, tedend bokhiin morgolgui bai. kharin ene odriig khurtel khiisen shigee, ta nar oorsdiin burkhan ezenees bat bar'zh baikh yestoi. uchir n' aguu ba khuchit undestnuudiig ezen ta naryn omnoos khoon gargas. ene odriig khurtel neg ch khun ta naryn omno soron zogsozh chadaagui bilee. tanai neg khun myangan khuniig zugtakhad khurgedeg. uchir n' ta naryn burkhan ezen ta nart amlasan yesooroo ta naryn toloo tulalddag negen bilee. tegekkeer oorsdiin burkhan ezeniiig khairlakhyn toloo khicheen ankhaaragtun. uchir n' kherev ta nar zamaasaa butsazh, ta naryn dotor uldsen tedgeer undestnuudiin khumuustei kholbogdozh, tedentei niilen, ger bul bolokh yum bol ta naryn burkhan ezen edgeer undestnuudiig omnoos chin' khoon gargakhaa bolino gedgiig bat medeerei. kharin burkhan ezenii tan' ta nart ogson ene saikhan nutgaas ta naryg mokhozh ugui boltol ted ta nart urkhi ba zanga nuruund chin' tashuur, nudend chin' orgos bolokh bolno. odoo bi bukh delkhiinkhnii zhamaar odokh gezh baina. burkhan ezenii tan' ta naryn tukhaid aildsan bukh sain ugsees neg n' ch butelguitezh unaagui, neg n' ch khosordoogui,

bugd biyelsen gedgiig ta nar bukh zurkh, bukh setgeleeree medezh baigaa. kharin ta naryn burkhan ezenii ta nart aildsan bukh sain ugs biyelsentei adil tuunchlen orinkhoo ogson saikhan nutgaas ta bugdiig ustgatlaa ezen ta naryn deer bukh ayuulgy avchrakh bolno. ta nar burkhan ezeniikhee tushaasan gereeg zorchin, oor burkhdad ochin uilchilzh, tedend sogdon morgovol, ezenii uur khilen ta naryn esreg shatazh, tuunii ta nart ogson saikhan nutagt ta nar udakhgui mokhokh bolno gev.

24

ingeed ioshua shyekhyemd izrailliin bukh ovguudyg tsugluulan, izrailliin nastanguud, terguulegchid, shuugchid ba tushmediig n' duudsan bogood ted burkhany omno irev. ioshua bukh ard tumend khelsen n'izrailliin burkhan ezen ingezh aildazh baina. ert deer uyed ta naryn ovog deedes, tukhailbal abraham bolon nakhoryn etseg tyera yevfrat mornii tsaana am'darch, oor burkhdad morgozh baiv. tegekheid bi tanai ovog abrahamy yevfrat mornii chanaadaas avch, kanaany bukh nutgaar damzhuulan gazarchlan khotolzh, tuunii ur udmyg olshruulzh, bi tuund isaakiig ogson. isaakt bi iakov bolon yesavyg ogch, yesavd bi syeir uulgy ezemshuulekkeer ogson. kharin iakov bolon tuunii khovguud yegipyet uruu yavsan bilee. daraa n' bi mosye, aaron khoyeryg ilgeesen bogood oriin khiisen zuilsuudeer yegipyetted gamshgiig uchrulsan. uunii daraa bi ta naryg tendees gargas. bi tanai ovog deedsii yegipyetees gargas ba ta nar dalai deer irsen bogood yegipyetchuud ta naryn ovog etsguudiig ulaan tengis khurtel khosog teregnuud bolon mor'tonguudaar moshgon khoov. gevch ted ezenees tulamzh guin khashkhirakhad, ter ta nar bolon yegipyetchuudiin khoodond kharankhui bolgon, tednii deer tengisiig avchran, tedniig burkhsen. yegipyetted minii yuu khiisniig ta nar oorsdiin nudeeree kharsan. tegeed ta nar tsol gazar udaan khugatsaagaar am'drav. daraa n' bi ta naryg iordany zuunteid am'dardag baisan amorchuudyn nutagt avaachsan ba ted ta nartai dait-san. bi tedniig gart chin' ogch, ta naryn omno bi tedniig ustgakhad nutgiig n' ta nar ezemshil bolgon avsan bilee. tegtel zipporyn khuu, moabyn khaan balak bosozh, izrailliin esreg daitsan bogood ta naryg kharaal-gakhaar byeoryn khuu balaamyg duudan yavuulan yum. gevch bi balaamyg sonsokhyg khuseegui. tiimees ter ta naryg yerookh bolson ba bi ta naryg tuunii garaas avarsan. ta nar iordanyg gatalzh, iyerikhod irsen. iyerikhogiin irged bolon amorchuud, pyerizchuud, kanaanchuud, khitchuud, gir-gashchuud, khivichuud, iyebuschuud ta

naryn esreg daitsan bilee. tiinkhuu bi tedniig gart chin' ogov. bi ta naryn omno khort zogiig ilgeesen ba ter n' amorichuudyn khoyer khaanyg ta naryn omnoos khoon gargasan yum. kharin ta nar uuniiig oorsdiin selem buyuu numaaraa uildeegui yum. bi ta nart oorsdiin chin' khodolmorloogui nutgiig, oorsdiin chin' bar'zh bosgoogui khotuudyg ogson ba ta nar dotor n' am'darsan. ta nar oorsdoo es tar'san usan uzmiin talbaigaas bolon chidyny togloos idezh baigaa bilee gev. tegekheer odoo ezenes emeen, tuund chin setgel bolon uneneer uilchlegtun. yevfrat mornii tsaana bolon yegipyeted ovog deedsiinkee morgozh baisan burkhdyg avch khayaad, ezend uilchil. kherev ezend uilchlekh n' ta naryn khuv'd niitsgui met baival, khend uilchlekh ve gedgee onoodor oorsdodoo songo. tukhailbal, yevfrat mornii tsaana etseg deetsiinkee uilchilh baisan burkhdad uu, esvel nutaglazh bui gazrynkhaa amorichuudyn burkhdad uilchlekh uu? kharin bi bolon manai geriinkhen, bid ezend uilchilne gelee. ard olon khariulan khelsen n'or burkhdad uilchlekheer ezeniig orkhikh n' bidnees kholuur baig. uchir n' bidnii burkhan ezen bidniig bolon ovog deetsiig maan' yegipyetiin nutgaas, boolchlolyn gerees gargazh, bidnii nudnii omno tedgeer aguu temdguudiig khiisen ba bidniig bukhii l zamyn tursh bolon zam daguu dairan ongorsan bukh ard olnoos khamgaalsan negen bilee. mon ezen bidnii omnoos bukh ard tumniig, tedgeeriin dotor bur ug nutagt am'darch baisan amorichuudyg khurtel khoon gargasan. bid ch mon ezend uilchlekh bolno. uchir n' ter bidnii burkhan yum gev. tegekhed ioshua ard olond khelsen n'ta nar ezend uilchilh chadakhgui. uchir n' ter bol ariun burkhan. ter bol khartai burkhan. ter ta naryn gem buruu bolon nugliig uuchlakhgui bilee. kherev ta nar ezeniig orkhin, khariin burkhdad uilchilbel, ta nart sainyg khiisen ter nuur buruulan, ta nart gamshig avchirch, ta naryg zalgikh bolno gev. ard olon ioshuadugui, kharin bid ezend uilchlekh bolno gekhed ioshua ard olondort n' uilchlekheer ezeniig songosnykhoo gerch nar ta nar oorsdoo bolov gekhed tedbid gerch nar mon gelee. tegekheer odoo dund chin' baigaa khariin burkhdyg avch khayan, zurkh setgelee izrailiin burkhan ezen uruu khanduulagtun gev. ard olon ioshuadbid oorsdiin burkhan ezend uilchlen, tuunii duu khooloig dagakh bolno gelee. tiinkhuu ioshua ter odor ard olontoi geree baigulan, shyekhyemd tedend zoriulsan togtool ba zarligiig uildev. ioshua edgeer ugsiig burkhany khuuliin nomd bicheed, tom chuluu avan, tuuniig ezenii ariun gazryn derged baisan tsars modon door bairluulav. ioshua bukh ard olondkharagtun, ene chu-

luu bidend gerch bolokh bolno. uchir n' ta bidend aildsan ezenii bukh ugsiig ene chuluu sonsson. iimees ta naryg oorsdiin burkhanaas tatgalzakhgui baikhaar ene n' ta nart gerch bolokh bolno gev. ingeed ioshua ard olnyg tus bur oorsdiinkh n' ov uruu n' yavuulav. ene bugdiin daraa ezenii zarts, nuny khuu ioshua neg zuun arvan nastaidaa nas etseslev. ted tuuniig gaash uulyn khoid tald orshikh yefraimyn uularkhag nutagt baikh orsiinkh n' oviin nutag bolokh timnat-syerad nutagluulav. izrail' ioshuagiin am'dralyn bukh odruded bolon ioshuagaas khoish am'd baisan ba izrail'd ezenii khiisen bukh khergiig medezh baisan nastanguudyn am'dralyn bukh odruded ezend uilchlev. yegipyetees izrailiin khovguudiin avchirsan iosyefyn yasyg ted shyekhyemiin etseg yemmoryn khovguudees zuun mongon zoosoor iakovyn khudaldazh avsan gazar buyuu shyekhyemd orshuulzh, ter gazar iosyefyn khovguudiin ov bolov. mon aarony khuu yelyeazar nas barsan ba ted tuuniig tuunii khuu finyekhast n' yefraimyn uularkhag nutagt khuvaarilagdsan gibyeagiin togdodod nutagluulav.

ioshuag nas barsny daraa izrailiin khovguud ezenees guin, kanaanchuudyn esreg tedentei tulaldakhad khien bidnii terguund yavakh ve? gezh asuusand, ezeniuda yavakh bolno. kharagtun, bi ter gazryg tuunii gart ogson yum khemeen aildav. tegekhd iuda ooriin akh simyeondkanaanchuudtai tulaldakhaar nadad onogdson gazar uruu nad-tai tsug yavaach. tegvel chamd onogdson gazar uruu ch bi bas yavna shuu gekhd simyeon tuuntei khamt yavlaa. iuda yavsand ezen tednii gart kanaanchuud bolon pyerizchuudiig ogov. ted byezyeekt arvan myangan khuniig khuis temterlee. ted byezyeekt adoni-byezyeekiig olzh, tuunii es-reg tulaldan, kanaanchuud bolon pyerizchu-udiig yalav. kharin adoni-byezyeekt zugtsand, ted araas n' nekhezh bariad, gar kholiinkh n' erkhii khuruunuudyg n' tastav. adoni-byezyeekgar kholiinkhoo erkhii khuruug tas-tuulsan dalan khaan minii khoonlyn shireen dooroos shavkhruu tsugluuldag baiv. khi-sen uiliin min' daguu burkhan nadad khariu ogloo gev. tegeed ted adoni-byezyeekiig iyerusalimd avchirsand, ter tend nas bar-laa. daraa n' iudagiin khovguud iyerusal-ymyn esreg daitazh, tuuniig ezlen avaad, ild-nii ireer tsavchlan, galdan shataav. inges-nii daraa iudagiin khovguud uularkhag nu-tag, nyegyev bolon nam gazart nutaglazh baisan kanaanchuudtai tulaldakhaar irev. tiinkhuu iuda khyebrond am'dardag baisan kanaanchuudyn esreg khodolloo. (khye-brony neriig ur'd n' kiriat-arba gedeg baiv). ted shyeshai, akhiman bolon talmag but tsokhiv. tegeed tendees iuda dyebiriin or-shin suugchdyn esreg dovtlov. (dyebiriig ur'd n' kiriat-syefyer gedeg baiv). ka-lyebkiriat-syefyeriig dovtlon, tuuniig ezlen avsan khund bi okhin akhsagaa ch khur-tel ekhner bolgon ogno gev. kalyebyn duu kyenazyn khovguun bolokh otnyiyl tuuniig ezelsen tul kalyeb tuund okhin akhsagaa ekhner bolgon ogov. okhin tuun deer ochikhod, tuuniig etsgeesee tarialangiin tal-bai gui khemeen yatgav. okhin ilzhigneese buusand, kalyeb tuuneeschi yuu khusev? khemeen asuuv. ter tuundnadad yerooloo khairlaach. negent nadad nyegyeviin nutgiig ogsnoos khoish mon bulguudyg n' ogooch gev. tiinkhuu kalyeb deed, dood bulguudyg tuund ogov. mosyegiin khadam etseg kyen khunii udmynkhan iudagiin khovguudtei khamt dalduu khotooos aradyn monv orsh-dog iudagiin tsol uruu yavan, khumuustei n' khamt am'dran suuv. iuda akh simyeon-toi khamt yavzh, zyefatad am'darch baigaa kanaanchuudyg tsokhizh alaad, khotyg bur-moson ustgav. iinkhuu ter khot khorma gezh nerlegdekh bolov. gaz, ashkyelon, yekronyg khyazgaar nutguudynkh n' khamt

iuda avav. ezen iudatai khamt baisan ba ted uularkhag nutgiig ezlen avav. gevch tal khondiin khumuus tomor teregtei baisan tul tedniig khoon zailuulzh chadsangui. tegeed mosyegiin amlasan yesoor ted khyebronyg kalyebt ogsond, ter anakiin gurvan khovgu-uniig tednees khoozh zailuulav. kharin bye-niaminy khovguud iyerusalimd orshin suuzh baisan iyebschuudyg khoogoogui uchraas iyebschuud ene odriig khurtel byeniaminy khovguudiin khamt iyerusalimd am'drav. uuntei adil iosyefyn geriinkhen byetyeliin es-reg dairakhad, ezen tedentei khamt baiv. iosyefyn geriinkhen byetyeliig tagnav. (ene khotyn neriig ur'd n' luz gedeg baizhee). khotooos negen khuniig garch irekhiig tur-shuuluud kharaad, tuund bidend khotyn orokh khaalgyg zaazh ogooch, tegvel bid chamd enerengui khandakh bolno gev. khot-yn orokh khaalgyg ter zaazh ogokhod, ted ildnii ireer khotyg ustgav. kharin onookh eriiig bukh ger buliinkh n' khamt choloolov. ter khun khitchuudiin nutagt ochin, ne-gen khot bar'zh, tuuniigee luz gezh nerlev. ter n' ene odriig khurtel iinkhuu nerlegddeg. kharin manassye n' byet-shyeen bolon tuunii khar'yaa gatsaa tosgod, taanakh bolon tuunii khar'yaa gatsaa, do-ryn orshin suugchid bolon tuunii khar'yaa gatsaa, iblyeamyn orshin suugchid bolon tu-unii khar'yaa gatsaa, myegiddogiin orshin suugchdyg bolon tuunii khar'yaa gatsaanu-udyg ezlen avaaui tul kanaanchuud ter nu-tagt am'darsaar baiv. izrail' khuchirkheg bolokhod, kanaanchuudaar albadlagyn azhil khiilgesen bolovch tedniig burmoson khoozh zailuulsangui. yefraim ch mon gyezyert or-shin suuzh baisan kanaanchuudyg khoozh zailuulsangui. tiimees kanaanchuud tednii dund gyezyert am'drav. zyebulun kitrony bolon nakhalolyn orshin suugchdyg khoozh zailuulaagui tul kanaanchuud tednii dund am'darch, albadlagyn azhil khiikh bolov. ashyer n' akko, sidon, akhlab, akhziib, khyelba, afik bolon ryekhobyn orshin su-ugchdyg khoozh zailuulsangui. kanaanchu-udyg khoogoogui uchraas ashyerchuud ug nutagt orshin suugchid bolon kanaanchu-udyn dund am'drav. naftali n' byet-shyemyeshiin bolon byet-anatyn orshin su-ugchdyg khoozh zailuulalgui, kharin ug nu-tgiin orshin suugchid bolzh kanaanchuudyn dund suur'shiv. tegeed byet-shyemyesh bolon byet-anatyn orshin suugchid ted-nii toloo albadlagyn azhil khiikh bolov. tegtel amorichuud dany khovguudiig khondii tal uruu buuzh irekhiig zovshooroogui bogood uularkhag gazar uruu tedniig shakhav. gesen ch amorichuud khyeryes uul, aialon bolon shaalbimd suur'shikhaar zutgev. gevch iosyefyn ger khuchirkheg bolokhod, ted albadlagyn khodolmor khiikh bolov. amorichuudyn nutgiin khyazgaar n'

akrabbimyn ondorlog, syelagaas bolon tu-
unees deesh urgelzhlev. ioshua 24. shu-
ughid 2

2

ezenii tenger elch gilgalaas bokhimd irzhbi
ta naryg yegipyetees gargan, ovog deedest
chin' tangaraglasan ter gazart dagulzh
ireed khelekhdee bi ta nartai baiguulsan
gereegee khezee ch tsutslakhgui. ta naryn
khuv'd ene nutgiin orshin suugchidtai geree
baigulzh bolokhgui, ta nar tednii takhilyn
shireeg evd gesen bolovch ta nar namaig da-
gasangui. ta nar yuu khiichikh n' ene ve? ti-
imees bi dakhin khel'ye. bi ta naryn omnoos
tedniig khookhgui, kharin ted khazhuud
chin' uurgene met bolzh, tednii burkhad
ta nart urkhi bolno gezh aildav gesen.
ezenii tenger elch edgeer ugsiig izrailiin
bukh khovguuded khelekhed, ard olon du-
ugaa ondorsgon uilaldav. tiimees ter gazryg
ted bokhim khemeen nerleed tend ezend
takhil orgov. ioshua ard olnyg taraakhad,
izrailiin khovguud tus tusyn ovlon avakh
gazraa ezemshikhiin tuld yavtsgaav. ioshuag
am'd baikh zuur bolon ezenii izrail'd uildsen
bukh gaikhamshgiig kharsan akhlagchdyg
am'd baikh uyed ard olon ezend uilchlev.
ezenii zarts nuny khuu ioshua n' zuun ar-
van nasandaa nas etselezhee. khumuus tu-
uniig gaash uulyn khoino baidag yefraimyn
uularkhag nutag dakh' tuunii ovlon avsan
timnat-khyeryesiin nutagt orshuulav. ter
uyein khumuus bugd etseg ovgod uru-
gaa duudagdsan bogood tednii daraa ezeniig
ch medekhgui, izrailiin toloo uildsen tuunii
uilsig ch medekhgui oor uyeiinkhen garch
irev. izrailiin khovguud ezenii melmiin omno
muug uldezh, baald uilchlev. yegipyetiin
nutgaas orsoddiig n' gargan avchirsan etseg
ovgodiinkhoo burkhan ezeniig ted orkhizh,
tedniig toiron baigaa ulsuudyn burkhdyg
dagan, tedend morgozh, ezeniig khilegnu-
ulev. ingeed ted ezeniig orkhizh, baal bolon
ashtarotod uilchilzhee. ezenii uur khilen
izrailiin esreg shatazh, ter tedniig tonuulch-
dyn gart ogch, tonuulav. ted daisnuu-
dyndkhaa omno zogsozh chadakhaa bol'tol
ter toiron baigaa daisnuudyndkh n' gart ted-
niig tushaav. ezenii aildazh, tedend tan-
garaglasny daguu ted khaashaa ch yavsan
ezenii mutar tedend gamshgiig avchirsan bo-
good ted mash ikheer tarchlav. tegeed ezen
shuugchdiig bosgozh, tedniig tonuulchdyn
garaas avrav. gesen khedii ch ted shuugchdi-
gee ch sonsolgui, oor burkhdyn araas da-
gan zavkhairlyg uldezh, tedend morgov. et-
seg ovgod n' ezenii tushaalyg dagazh yavsan
zamaas ted khurdan ergev. ted etseg ov-
godiinkhoo adil uildsengui. ezen tedend
shuugchdiig bosgokhdoo ter shuugchtei oroo
khamt baizh, shuugchiin am'd baikh odru-

uded daisnuudyndkh n' garaas tedniig avrav.
uchir n' tedniig darlan zovoogchdoos bolzh
yeolokhod n' ezen tedniig orovdov. gevch
shuugchiig nas etselesnii khoino ted er-
gen butsazh, oor burkhdyg dagazh, tedend
morgosnooroo etseg ovgodoosoo ulam iluu
nugel uilddeg baiv. ted oorsdiin uils
bolon zoruud yavdlaa orkhisongui. tiimees
ezenii khilen izrailiin esreg shatazh, ter
aildakhaane undesten tednii ovog etsgu-
uded minii tushaasan minii gereeg tasalz,
minii duug sonsoogui uchraas ioshua nas
nogchikhdoos uldeesen ulsuudyn negiig ch
bi tsaashid tednii omnoos khoozh zailu-
ulakhgui. etseg ovgodiinkhoo adil ezenii
zamaar yavakh n' uu, ugui yuu khemeen
izrailiin ard tumniig sorikhyn tuld bi in-
gekh bolno gev. tiimees ezen tedgeer undest-
nuudiig khurdan khoolgui, tedend uldekh
bolomzh ogov. ter tedniig ioshuagiin gart
tushaasangui.

3

edgeer n' izrailiig sorikhoor ezenii uldeesen
undestnuud yum. izrailiin khovguud
kanaany tulaldaanyg medekhgui khumuus
bilee. ene n' zovkhon ur'd n' tulaldaanyg
medeegui izrailiin khovguudiin ter uyei-
inkhend tulaldaanyg zaazh meduulekhiin
tuld yum. edgeer undestnuud n' gevel
filiistiin tavan noyen, bukha kanaanchuud,
sidonchuud, baal-khyermony uulaas lyeb-
khamat khurtekh livany uuland suuzh
baisan khivichuud yum. mosyeger
damzhuulan etseg ovgodod n' tushaasan
ezenii tushaaluudyg izrail'chuud dagakh
esekhiig medekhiin tuld tedgeer khumuuseer
izrailiig sor'son yum. izrailiin khovguud
kanaanchuud, khitchuud, amorichuud,
pyerizchuud, khivichuud, iyebuschuudyn
dund am'darch, tednii okhidyg oorsdodoo
ekhner bolgon avch, oorsdiin okhidyg tednii
khovguuded ogch, tednii burkhdad n' uilch-
lev. izrailiin khovguud ezenii melmiin omno
muug uldezh, oorsdiin burkhan ezeniig
umartan, baal bolon ashyerotod uilchlev.
tegekhd ezenii uur khilen izrailiin esreg
shatazh, ter tedniig myesopotamiin khaan
khushan-rishataimyn gart tushaav. izrailiin
khovguud naiman zhil khushan-rishataimd
boolchlogdov. izrailiin khovguud ezend
khashkhiran guisand, ezen tednii toloo ted-
niig avrakh negen choloologchiig bosgoson
n' kalyebyn duu kyanazyn khovguun otniyel
baiv. ezenii suns tuun deer irzh, ter izrailiig
shuuv. tuuniig tulaldakhaar yavakhad,
myesopotamiin khaan khushan-rishataimyg
ezen tuunii gart ogov. ingezh ter khushan-
rishataimyg darav. daraa n' kyanazyn
khovguun otniyelyg nas etseletel gazar
nutag n' dochin zhil amar taivan baizhee.
izrailiin khovguud dakhin ezenii melmiin

omno muug uildsen tul ezen izrailiin esreg moabyn khaan yeglonyg khuchirkheg bolgov. uchir n' izrail'chuud ezenii melmiin omno buruug uildzhee. tereer ammonchuud bolon amalyekchuudyg oortoo negtgen, izrail' uruu dovtolzh yalaad, dalduu modny khotyg ezlev. izrailiin khovguud moabyn khaan yeglon arvan naiman zhiliin tursh boolchlogdzhee. kharin izrailiin khovguud ezend khashkhiran guisand, ezen tednii toloo negen choloologchiig bosgoson n' byeniamin khun gyeragiin khovguun solgoi gart yekhud baiv. izrailiin khovguud moabyn khaan yeglon barikh alba guvchuuraa tuugeer yavuulav. yekhud oortoo neg tokhoi urt, khoyer taldaa irtei selem khiizh, baruun tashaandaa bekhlen, khuvtssaaraa khalxhlay. tegeed ter moabyn khaan yeglon alba guvchuuraa garduulav. yeglon mash buduun khun baiv. ter alba guvchuuraa garduulsny daraa tuuniig zozoh avchirsan khumuussiy yavuulav. kharin ooroo gilgald baisan shuteenii gazraas ergezh ireed, khaantan, tand duulgakh nuuts medee nadad baina gesend, khaan tuundchiimeegui gev. khaany derged baisan bugd tuuniig orkhin garlaa. ingeed deevriin seruun lavrindaa gantsaar suuzh baikhad n' yekhud derged n' ochiv. yekhud tand duulgakh burkhany ug nadad baina khemeen oguulekhed khaan suudlaasaa bosmogts, yekhud zuun garaa sungan, baruun tashaanaasaa selmee sugalan khaany khevliid durekhd, bariul n' khurtel irteigee khamt orov. ter selmee khaany khevliigees sugalzh avaagui tul kharvin n' selmiig khuchiv. tegeed gedes dotorkh khamag yum n' garch irev. yekhud uudam khongil uruu yavakhdaa khaany baigaa deevriin seruun lavringiin khaalgyg khaazh tugzhiv. tuuniig garsny daraa khaany zarts nar irzh, deevriin lavringiin khaalga tugzheetei baigaag kharaad, khaantan lav seruun lavrindaa amarch baigaa baikh aa getsgeev. zarts nar n' sanaa zovtloo khuleevch, khaan lavringiinkhaa khaalgyg ongoilgolgui udsan uchraas ted tulkhuur avch neekhed, tednii ezen shalan deer unaad nas barsan baiv. zarts naryg teenegelzen baikh zuur yekhud shuteenii gazryg ongoron, syeira uruu zugtazh amzhsan bailaa. yekhud tend khureed, yefraimyn uularkhag nutagt buree uleev. izrailiin khovguud tuuntei khamt uularkhag nutgaas buuzh yavakhad, ter tedniig terguulev. tereer tedend khandanston daisan moabchuudyg chin' ezen ta naryn gart ogson tul tedniig mordogtun gev. ingeed ted tuuniig dagan dooshoo yavzh, moabyn esreg tald orshikh iordany garmyg ezlen avch, kheniig ch gatluulsangui. ter uyed eruul chiiereg, er zorigtai arvan myanga orchim moabchuudyg ted alav. tednii neg n' ch zugtsangui.

ingeed ter odor moab izrail'chuudad ezlegden, gazar nutag n' nayan zhiliin tursh amar taivan baiv. yekhuudin daraa ukhriin shilbuureer zurgaan zuun filistchuudiig alsan, anатыn khovguun shamgar garch irev. tereer mon izrailiig choloolzhee.

4

yekhudiig nas barsny daraa izrailiin khovguud ezenii melmiid dakhin muug uildev. tiimees ezen tedniig khazort khaanchilzh baisan kanaany khaan iabiny gart tushaav. iabiny tsergiin udirdagch n' sisysera bogood ter kharoshyet-khagoimd am'darch baiv. ted yeson zuun tomor teregtei baisan bogood khorin zhiliin tursh izrailiin khovguudiig khargislan darlazzh baisan tul izrailiin khovguud ezenes khashkhiran guiv. ter uyed lappidotyen ekhner esh uzuulegch emegtei dyebora izrailiig shuuzh baiv. ter emegtei yefraimyn uularkhag nutag dakh' rama bolon byetyeliin dund baidag dyeboragiin dalduu modny door suudag baiv. izrailiin khovguud margaanaa tasluulzh, shuugdekhiin tuld tuun deer irdeg bailaa. kyedyesh-naftalid am'dardag abinoamyn khovguun barakt, dyebora elch ilgeezh, kharagtun, izrailiin burkhan ezen tushaazh baina. yav, tabor uuland gar. ortegoo khamt naftali bolon zyebuluny khovguudees arvan myangan ersiig daguul. bi iabiny tsergiin zhanzhin sisysera teregnuudtei n' bolon olon tseregtei n' khamt kishon golyn zug ta nar uruu yavuulzh, ta naryn gart tushaana gev gezh kheluulev. tegtel barak dyeboradkherev ta nadtai khamt yavbal, bi yavna. kharin ta nadtai khamt yavakhgui bol bi yavakhgui gev. dyeboramedeezh bi chamtai khamt yavna, kharin chinii khiikh gezh bui ayand chi aldarshikhgui, uchir n' ezen sisysera negen emegtein gart tushaana gev. ingeed dyebora bosozh, baraktai khamt kyedyesh uruu yavav. barak zyebulun bolon naftali kyedyesht duudan tsugluulzh, arvan myangan ers tuuniig dagasan bogood dyebora ch tuunii khamt yavav. kyen khun khyebyer n' mosyegiin khadam etseg khobabyn khovguud bolokh kyenchuudeesee salzh, kyedyeshiin oiroltsoo baikh zaanan-nim dakh' tsars modny derged maikhnaa bosgov. abinoamyn khovguun barak tabor uuland garsnyg khumuus sisysera khelsend, sisysera oriin yeson zuun tomor tergee, oorteigoo khamt baisan bukh khumuusee kharoshyet-khagoimaas kishon gol uruu tsugluulzhee. dyebora barakt khandanbos! noodor ezen chinii gart sisysera ogno. uzegtun, ezen chinii omno yavsan gev. ingeed barak tabor uulaas arvan myangan ersiig daguulan buulaa. ezen barakiin omno sisysera bolon tuunii bukh tereg, tsergu-

udiig ildnii ireer khyadsand, sisysa tergee khayan, yavganaar zugtan odloo. kharin barak tereg bolon tserguudiig n' kharoshyet-khagoimaas kholyn khold nekhen khoozh, sisysyragiin tserguudiig negiig ch uldeel-gui bugdiig ildnii ireer tsavchin unagaav. kharin sisysa kyen khun khyebyeriin ekhner iayelyn maikhan uruu yavgan zugtazh irev. uchir n' khazoryn khaan iabin n' kyen khun khyebyeriin ger buliinkhentei sain khar'tsaatai baiv. iayel sisysyrag ugtan garch ireed, tuundorzh khairla, ezenten min'. manaid orzh khairla. buu emeegtun gev. sisysa tuunii maikhand orsond, iayel tuunii esgiigeer buteev. sisysa tuundzhaakhan us uulgaach. bi tsangazh baina gesend, iayel suutei baisan ar'san tulmyg ongoilgozh, tuund uulgaad, tuunii dakhin buteev. sisysa tuundchi maikhny uudend zogsood, kheryev khen negen n' irzh end khun baina uu? gezh chamaas asuual baikhgui gezh kheleerei gev. kharin khyebyeriin ekhner iayel maikhny gadas avch, gartaa alkh barin semkhen tuun uruu oirtozh ochood, chamarkhai uruu n' gadsaa shaazh, gazartai zoov. sisysa yadarsan baisan tul bokh untan baizhee. ingeed sisysa nas barlaa. barak sisysyrag khoozh irekhed, iayel tuunii ugtan garch ireed, naash ir, tany khaizh baigaa khuniiig bi tand kharuul'ya gev. barak maikhand orzh uzvel, sisysa chamarkhaidaa maikhny gadas zoolgoostoi, ukhsen khevtezh bailaa. iinkhuu burkhan ter odor izrail'chuudyn omno kanaany khaan iabinyg nomkhrulav. izrailiin khovguudiin gar kanaany khaan iabiny deerees ulam ulam darsaar etsest n' kanaany khaan iabinyg ustgav.

5

ter odor dyebora bolon abinoamyn khovguun barak nar iinkhuu duulav. izrailiin noyed udirdazh, arduud sain duraaaraa zutgelee kharuulsand ezeniig magt"ya. khaad aa, sonsogtun.noyed oo, chagnagtun.bi, ezend bi duulna.bi izrailiin burkhan ezend magtaalyn duug orgono. ezen min', tanyg syeirees garakhad,tanyg yedomyn talaas zhagsan khodlokhoddelkhii dorgin, tenger dusalzh, uuls usaa dusaav. ezenii orshikhuid uuls dorgizh,izrailiin burkhan ezenii orshikhuid ene sinai ch chichrev. anatyn khovguun shamgaryn odruuded,iayelyn odruuded ch ikh zamuud egzuirch,ayalagchid toiruu zamaar yavdag baiv. izrailiin ekh dyebora namaig bosokh khurtel izrail'd tariachdyn am'dral ch orkhigdson baiv. shine burkhad songog-dokhod khaalga uudend dain irev.izrailiin dochin myangan khunii dund bambai ch, zhaad ch kharagdsangui. minii zurkh izrailiin zakhiragchdad bolonarduudyn dund sain

duryn zutgegchded khandazh ezeniig magt"ya. tsagaan ilzhig unagchid,tansag khivsen deer suugchid,zamaar ayalagchid aa, duultsgaa. khonin surgiig khuvaan usaldag khumuusin duunaar ted ezenii zov uilsii,izrail' dakh' oriin tariachdyn tolookh zov uilsii n' delgeruulne.ezenii ard tumen khotyn khaalgand khurch ochiv. sertugei, sertugei, dyebora.sertugei, sertugei, duugaa duulagtun.bosogtun, barak aa,olzlogsdoo avch yavagtun, abinoamyn khovguun ee. tegeed am'd uldegseid n' yazguurtnuud uruu buuzh irev.ezenii ard tumen nadad daichid met buuzh irev. byeniamin aa, chinii khumuustei khamt chamaig dagazh yefraimaas amalyek garaltai khumuus buuzh irev.makhiraas zakhiragchid buuzh, zyebulunaas bicheechiin tayagtanguud irev. issakharyn vanguud dyeboratai khamt baiv.issakhar baraktai adil khondii uruu kholooroo guiv.ryeubyen ovgiin dotor aguu ikh zorig zurkh baiv. yuund chi khoniny khotond suuzh,khonin surg mailaldakhyg sonsono ve?ryeubyenii ovgiin dund zurkh setgeliin aguu ikh erel baiv. gilyeadchuud iordany zuunteid ulsen.kharin dan yaa-gaad kholog ongotsen dotor uldsen yum be?ashyer n' dalain erget suuzh,zogsooluudynkhaa derged uldee. kharin zyebuluny khumuus am' orson temtsev.naftali ch mon tal gazryn tolgodod daitav. khaad iren tulaldav.daraa n' kanaany khaad ch myegiddogiin usny dergedekh taanakhad tulaldan bolovch ted mongon olz omog olsongui. tengerees odod tulaldan,oorsdiin toirguudaasaa ted sisysyragiin esreg tulaldav. kishon golyn ono ernii ursgal tedniig ursgan avav.minii suns ee, zorigtoi davshigtun. tegekhed zorigt mor'dyn shiruun davkhilltaas bolzh mor'dyn tuurai n' setrev. myerozyg kharaagtun.tuunii orshin suugchdyg burmoson kharaagtun.uchir n' ted ezend tuslakhaar irsengui,khuchtenii esreg ezend tuslakhaar irsengui gezh ezenii tenger elch oguulev. kyen khun khyebyeriin ekhner iayel n' emegteichuudiin dotroos khamgiin yerooltei.maikhand suugch emegtein dotroos ter khamgiin yerooltei. sisysyrag us guikhad iayel tuund suu ogch,unet khulaar tuund tsotsгий ogchee. iayel maikhny gadsyg avakhaar garaa sungazh,baruun gartaa darkhny alkh bar'laa.daraa n' ter sisysyrag tsokhin tolgoig n' khagalzh,chamarkhaid n' zoozh oruulav. iayelyn khold tereer sokhron unazh khevtey.tuunii khold sokhron unav.sokhronson gazartaa ter nas barav. sisysyragiin ekh tsonkhoor kharan,toron tsonkhoor gadagsh kharan gashuudav.yaa-gaad tuunii tereg irelgui udna ve?yaagaad teregnii chimee sonsogdokhgui chileene ve? tuunii ukhaalag gunzh nar emegteid khariulan,ter ooroo oortoo l ugleseer baina. ted dainaas olz olood,tuuniigee khuvaazh

baigaa bish uu?khun burd neg, khoyer shivegchniig bas sisyerad olon ongiin khuvtsas,olon ongiin khatgamaltai khuvtsasny olz,olon ongiin khoyer davkhar khatgamaltai khuvtsyng olood khuzuundee orooson baigaa. ezen min', bukh daisnuudaa iinkhuu ustgazh,kharin tuunig khaifragchid oorsdiin dund mandakh nar met bailgaachgev. gazar nutag dochin zhiliin tursh taivan bailaa.

6

izrailiin khovguud ezenii melmiid yeryn muug uildev. ezen tedniig doloon zhiliin tursh midiany gart tushaav. midiany gar izrailiig daramtalsan bilee. midianaas bolzh, izrailiin khovguud oorsdodoo uulyn an tsav, agui bolon bekhleltiig bar'zh bii bolgov. izrail' taria tarikh uyed midianchuud amalyekchuudtai bolon dornyn khovguudtei khamtran tednii esreg dov-toldog baiv. tegeed tednii esreg bekhlen suuzh, gaz khurekh zamin daguukh gazryn ur zhimsiig talkhalzh, izrail'chuudad khon', ukher, ilzhig, am'd am'tan uldeedeggui baiv. uchir n' ted oorsdiin mal sureg bolon maikhantaigaa irdeg baiv. ted bolon tednii temeenuud n' tsartsaany nuudel met toolshgui ikheeree irdeg bailaa. ted gazar nutgiig khoosruulakhyn tuld orzh irsen bilee. midianaas bolzh izrail' ikhed doroiton, izrail'chuud ezen uruu uilan khashkhirav. midianaas bolzh izrailiin khovguud ezenees khashkhirch guikhad, ezen izrailiin khovguud negen esh uzuulegchiig ilgeev. esh uzuulegch tedend khandanizrailiin burkhan ezen ingezh aildazh baina. ta naryg yegipyetees gargazh, ta naryg boolchlolyn gerees avchirsan n' bi yum. bi ta naryg yegipyetchuudiin garaas bolon ta naryg darlagh bugdiiin garaas avran gargazh, tedniig ta naryn omnoos zailuulzh, gazar nutgiig n' ta nart ogson. bi ta nart nbi bol ta naryn burkhan ezen mon. ta naryn am'darch baigaa nutgiin amorchuudyn burkhdaas buu emee. kharin ta nar namaig dagasan-guiz gezh aildsan gesen. ezenii tenger elch irzh, abiyezri khun ioasht khar'yaalag-dakh ofrad baidag tsars modon door suuv. ter uyed ioashiin khovguun gidyeon midianchuudaas nuun avch uldekhiin tuld ulaan buudaigaa usan uzmiin shakhuurga dotor tsairuulzh baiv. ezenii tenger elch tuund uzegdenereimgii daichin min', ezen cham-tai khamt baina gesend gidyeon khariulanezenten min', kherev ezen bidentei khamt baidag yum bol yaagaad ene bugd bidend tokhioldono ve? bidnii ovog deedes ezen bidniig yegipyetees avchirsan shuu khomeen bidend khuuchilsan tuunii ter bukh gaikhamshguud n' khaana baina ve? kharin odoo ezen bidniig orkhizh, midiany gart ogchee gekhed ezen tuund khandan,chi

ooriin khucheer yavzh, izrailiig midiany garaas avragtun. bi chamaig ilgeezh baigaa bus uu? gev. gidyeon tuundenzen min', bi kherkhen izrailiig avarch chadakh ve? uzegtun, manai bul manassyegin dotroos khamgiin doroi n', mon bi etsgiinkhee gert khamgiin бага n' shuu dee gesend, ezen tuundbi unekheer chamtai khamt baikh bolno. gants khuniig tsokhizh alakh met chi midiangy diilne gev. iimd gidyeonkherev bi tany melmiid taalal onson bol nadtai yariltsazh bui n' ta mon gesen temdgiig nadad kharu-ulaach. bi orgoloo avch, tan' uruu butsazh iren tany omno tavikh khurtel endees bitgii yavaach gekhed ezenchamaig butsazh irtel khuleeye gezh aildav. gidyeon yavzh, negen ishig tokhoorch, neg yefa gurilaar isseegui talkh khiizh, makhgy n' sagsan dotor, sholiig n' togoond khiizh, tsars modny door baigaa tenger elchid tedgeeriig avch iren tuund orgov. burkhany tenger elch gidyeondmakh bolon isseegui talkhyg avch, ene khandan deer taviad, sholiig deeres n' asga gev. ter tiin uildev. ingekhed ezenii tenger elch gartaa baisan tayagiin uzuuriig makh bolon isseegui talkhand khurgemegts khadnaas gal durenzen, makh bolon isseegui talkhyg shataazh orkhiv. tegeed ezenii tenger elch tuund uzegdekhgui bolov. ene n' ezenii tenger elch baisnygidyeon kharaadaya, ezen burkhan min', bi ezenii tenger elchtei nuur nuureeree uchrav khemeen uulga ald-sand ezen tuundamar taivan baigtun. buu ai. chi ukhekhgui khemeen aildav. gidyeon tend ezend zoriulan takhilyn shiree bosgozh, tuuniigee ezen bol amar taivan khemeen nerlev. ter n' ene odriig khurtel abiyezrichuudyn ofrad baigaa. ter shono ezen gidyeond aildanchi etsgiinkhee bukhgy, doloon nastai oor bukhny khamt avch, baald zoriulsan etsgiinkhee takhilyn shireeg nuraan khayazh, derged n' baikh ashyeragiin baganyg tairch unaga. ene ondorlogiin oroid chi ooriin burkhan ezend zoriulan takhilyn shireeg zov argaar bosogtun. tairch unagasan ashyeragiin baganyg modyg ashiglan khoyer dakh' bukhaar shataalt takhilyg orgogtun gev. gidyeon ooriin zarts naryn dundaas arvan erig avch, ezenii tushaasan yesoor uildev. tereer etsgiin geriinkhen bolon khotyn khumuusees ikhed emeezh baisan tul uuniig odor khiilgui, shonoor uildev. khotyn khumuus daraa ogloo n' ertlen bosood kharsand, baalyn takhilyn shireeg nuraazh khayasan, derged n' baisan ashyeragiin baganyg tairch unagaad, shineer bosgoson takhilyn shireen deer khoyer dakh' bukhaar takhil orgoson baiv. ted khoodondookhen uuniig uildev? khemeen asuuzh shalgaanioashiin khovguun gidyeon uuniig uildsen geltsev. khotyn khumuus ioashtkhuugee gargaad ir. ter baalyn takhilyn shireeg evlden, derged n' baisan ashyeragiin baganyg tairch unagasan tul

ukhekh yestoi khemeen shaardsand ioash ooriinkh n' esreg zogsotsgoozh bui bugded khandanta nar baalyn toloo temtsekh uu, esvel tuuniig avar"ya gezh baina uu? baalyn toloo temtsegh n' ogloo gekhed alag-dakh bolno. kherev baal burkhan l yum bol khen negen tuunii takhilyn shireeg nuraasan tul ooriinkhoo toloo ooroo temtseg gev. baalyn takhilyn shireeg nuraasan tul ter odor gidyeeond baal tuuntei ooroo temtseg gesen utgatai iyerubbaal gedeg neriig ogov. daraa n' bukh midianchuud, amalyekchuud bolon dornyn khovguud negden, iordan golyg gatalzh, iyezryeyellin tald khuaragan buuv. ezenii suns gidyeeon deer buuv. ter ever buree uleekhed tuuniig dagakhaar abiyezrichuud tsuglav. gidyeeon manassye dayaar elch naryg ilgeesend ted ch gesen tuuniig dagakhaar irtsgeev. ter bas ashyer, zyebulun bolon naftali uruu elch naryg ilgeesend ted irzh tedentei negdev. ingeed gidyeeon burkhand khandankherev ta aildsan yesooroo nadaar damzhuulan izrailiig avrakh gezh baigaa bol, bi odoo kheseg noosyg utremiin shalan deer tavina. kherev zovkhon ter nooson deer l shuuder buuzh, khamag gazar khuurai baival, ta amlasan yesoor nadaar damzhuulan izrailiig avrakh bolno gedgiig chin' bi med'ye gev. tiinkhuu ter yesoor bolov. gidyeeon margaash ogloo n' ertlen bosood, nogoo noosoo mushgin shuudriig n' shavkharsand, neg ayaga us gavgav. tegekhed gidyeeon burkhandbi dakhin neg yarikhad minii esreg ta buu khilegneerei. ene noosoor dakhin neg udaa shalgakhyg zovshoorooch. odoo zovkhon noosyg khuurai bailgazh, ergen toirond n' shuuder bulgazh ogooch gev. ter shono burkhan tiin uldev. zovkhon noos n' khuurai baizh, ergen toirond n' shuuder buusan baiv.

7

iyerubbaal (ene n' gidyeeon) bolon tuunii khamt baisan khamag arduud ertlen bosozh, kharodyn bulgiin derged khuaragan buuv. midianchuudyn khuaran tednees umard zugt, moryegiin tolgodyn khazhuud khondiid bailaa. ezen gidyeeondchamtai baigaa khumuus n' minii khuv'd midianchuudyg izrailiin gart ogokhod kheterkhii olon baina. uchir n' izrail' bi ooriin khucheer ooriigoo avarsan gezh bardamnazh magadgui yum. tiim uchraas odoo khumuust aizh surdezsh baigaa khun bur butsan, gilyead uulaas kholdogtun khemeen tunkhagla gezh aildav. ingesend khorin khoyer myangan khun butsazh, arvan myangan khun uldev. tegekhed ezen gidyeeondarduud mon l den-duun olon baina. tedniig us uruu daguulan avaaach. tend bi chini' toloo tedniig sor'ye. minii chamd ene n' chamtai khamt yavna gezh khelsen khun chamtai khamt yavakh

bolno. kharin minii chamd ene n' chamtai khamt yavzh bolokhgui gezh khelsen bukhien yavakh yesgui gezh aildlaa. ingeed gidyeeon arduudyg us uruu daguulan avchirsan. ezen gidyeeond aildannokhoi shig kheleeree us doloogchdyg ovdoglon suuzh us uuzh bui khumuusees salga gev. amandaa garaaraa oirtuulan dolookh met uugch n' gurban zuun khun baiv. kharin uldsen arduud bugd ovdog sogdon us uuzh bailaa. ezen gidyeeondbi chamaig us doloogch gurban zuun khunii khamt avarch, midianchuudyg ta naryn gart tushaana. tiimees uldsen bukh khuniiig ger ger uruu n' khar-iul gezh aildav. tegeed gurban zuun er busdynkhaa khuns bolon ever bureeg gartaa avchee. gidyeeon gurban zuun khuniiig uldeen, busdyg n' oor oorsdiinkh n' maikhan uruu butsaan yavuulan bogood midiany khuaran n' tuunii door, khondiid kharagdazh baiv. ter shono ezen gidyeeond aildanbos, ter khuaran uruu och. uchir n' bi ter khuarang chinii gart ogson. gevch kherev chi yavakhaasaa aizh baival ooriinkhoo zarts puratai khamt khuaran uruu ochood, tednii yuu yarieltsazh baigaag sons. ingesnii daraa chi khuaran uruu dairakh khuch zorightoi bolno gev. tegeed gidyeeon, zarts puragiin khamt khuaran dakh' tsergiin kharuulud uruu yavtsgaav. tend midianchuud, amalyekchuud bolon dornyn bukh khovguud khondiid duuren tsartsaa met olnooroo khevtezh baiv. tednii temeenuud n' dalain ergiin els met too tomsghui boloi. gidyeeon tend ochood kharsand negen khun naizdaa zuudee yar'zh baiv. teruzegtun. bi negen zuud zuudellee. zuudend arvain gurilaar khiiisen negen talkh midianchuudyn khuarand onkhorch ireed, maikhand khurch morgosond maikhan nurzh unav gesend naiz n'ene chin' ioashiin khovguun izrail' khun gidyeeony ildnees gartsaagui. burkhan midian bolon bukh khuarang tuunii gart ogchee gezh khariulav. gidyeeon zuud bolon taillyg n' sonsood mekhiin sogdozh morgov. tegeed izrailiin khuarand butsan ireedbosogtun. ezen midiany khuarang ta naryn gart ogchee khemeen tunkhaglav. tegeed ter gurban zuun khunee gurban bulegt khuvaazh, bukh khumuusin gart ever buree bolon khooson sav bariulzh, savny dotor bambar khiilgev. gidyeeon tedend khandazhna-maig kharzh, duurain uildegtun. kharagtun. bi khuarangiin zakhad khureed, yuug uildene, ta nar ch mon adil uildegtun. bi bolon nadtai khamt baigchid bugd ever buree uleekhed, ta nar ch bas bukh khuarang toiron ever bureeg uleezh duugargan, ezenii toloo. gidyeeony toloo khemeen khashkhiraldagtun gev. ingeed gidyeeon bolon tuuntei khamt baisan zuun khun shoniin kharuul ekhlekh tsagt khuarangiin zakhad khurev. ter uyed kharuul dongozh soligdsen

baiv. ted ever bureege uleezh khungenu-
ulen, gartaa bar'zh baisan savyg tsokhizh
khagalav. gurban buleg buree uleen khun-
genuulzh, savaa tsokhizh khagalan, zuun
gartaa bambaraa bar'zh, baruun gartaa
bureege changa uleen, ezenii toloo bolon
gidyeony toloo ild khemeen khashkhiral-
dav. khuarang khureelen khun bur ooriin
bairlal deer zogsotsgoosond, bukh tser-
guud guilden oriloldozh, barkhirdaldan zug-
tav. ted gurban zuun ever buree uleen
duugargakh uyed ezen bukhel tserguudiin
dund negniikh n' ildiig nogooigiin n' esreg
zorolduulsend, tserguud zyeryeragiin zug or-
shikh byet-shitta bolon tabbatyn oiroltsokh
abyel-myekholagiin khyazgaar khurtel zug-
tatsgaav. naftali, ashyer bolon bukh man-
assyegaas izrail' khumuus duudagdan midi-
anyg khoov. gidyeon yefraimyn bukh l u-
larkhag nutguudaar elch naryg ilgeenmidi-
anchuudyn esreg dovtlokhooor buun irzh, ior-
dan bolon byet-baragiin usyg tednii omno
bulaan avagtun gesend, yefraimyn bukh er-
chuud duudagdan tsuglarch, iordan bolon
byet-baragiin usyg bulaan avav. ted midi-
anchuudyg elden khoozh baikhdaa midiany
khoyer noyen oryeb bolon zyeeyebiig olzolzh,
oryebyg oryebyn khadand, zyeeyebiig zyeey-
biin usan uzmiin shakhuurgad alaad, tednii
tolgoig gidyeond iordany chanadaas avchrav.

8

ter tsagt yefraimyn erchuud gidyeond khand-
anta bidend yaagaad iin khandan, midi-
anchuudyn esreg tulaldakhaar khodlokhdo
bidniig yuund duudsangui ve? geed tuuniig
khatuu zemlev. kharin gidyeon tedendta
nartai khar'tsuulakh yum bol minii uildsen
zuil n' yuu ve? abyezriin usan uzmiin ur-
gatsnaas yefraimyn zhimsnii khayagdal n'
deer bus uu? burkhan ta naryn gart mid-
iany noyed oryeb zyeeyeb naryg tushaav. ta
nartai khar'tsuulchikhaar yuug bi khiiisen
yum be? khemeen gidyeonyg ochikhod tu-
nii esreg baisan tednii khilen namdav. ten-
dees gidyeon gurban zuun ersiinkhee khamt
iordan gold khureltsen irzh, gatlav. ted
yadarch etssen baisan bolovch mordolto
urgelzhluulsee baiv. ter sukkoty khumuus
khandanbi midiany khaad zyeba, zalmunna
naryg nekhezh yavna. namaig dagaldan
yavaa khumuus yadarch etssen tul tedend
talkh khairlaach gesend sukkoty noyedzye-
ba, zalmunna nar al' khediinee ta naryn
gart orchikhson bolood tanai tserguuded
bid talkh ogokh bolzh baina uu? gev. te-
gekhed gidyeonza yaakhav. zyeba, zalmun-
na naryg ezen minii gart tushaakh tsagt
bi goviin uurgene, orgost khalgaigaar ta
naryn makhyg urna daa gev. gidyeon ten-
dees pyenuyel uruu ochin, deerkhiiin
adil guisand, pyenuyeliin khu-

muus tuund sukkoty khumuusiin adil khar-
iulav. tiimees ter mon pyenuyelchuuded
khandanbi esen mend butsazh irekheeree
ene tsamkhigi chin' evden nuraana gev.
zyeba, zalmunna nar karkort baiv. dornyn
khovguudiin niit tsergees am'd uldsen
bugd arvan tavan myanga orchim khumuus-
tei tserg n' tedentei khamt baiv. yuu gevel
ild agssan zuun khorin myangan khun
alagdsan baiv. gidyeon noba ba iog-
byekhagiin zuun tald maikhnuudad suugch
khumuusiin zamyg dagan ogsozh ochood,
sezhiig avaagui baikhad n' khuarang tsokhiv.
midiany khoyer khaan zyeba bolon zal-
munna naryg zugtsand, gidyeon tedniig
nekhen olzlood, tserguudiig n' uldeelgui
khiar tsokhiv. tegeed ioashiin khovguun
gidyeon khyeryesiin ondorlog gazryg tuulan
tulaldaanaas butsazh irev. tegeed sukkot-
tynkhuus negen zaluug olzlood baitsaav.
ter zaluu sukkoty noyed bolon akhlagchid
bolokh dalan doloon khunii nerii gidyeond
bichiizh ogov. gidyeon sukkoty khumuus
deer irzhzyeba, zalmunna nar al' khediinee
ta naryn gart orchikhson bolood yadarch
etssen ta nart bid talkh ogokh yestoi gezh
uu? khemeen ta nar namaig eleglezh
baisan. zyeba ba zalmunna naryg kharag-
tun gev. tereer khotyn akhlagchdyg bar'zh,
goviin uurgene bolon orgost khalgaigaar
sukkotchuudyg khashraav. mon pyenuyeliin
tsamkhigi nuraan, khotyn khumuusiig n'
alav. daraa n' zyeba bolon zalmunna
naraastabot ta naryn alsan khumuus ya-
marshuu torkhiin khumuus baisan be? khe-
meen gidyeon asuusandted nar tanta
adil bugd l khaany khovguunii durtei khumuus
baisan gev. gidyeonted nar minii akh duu
nar, minii ekhiin khovguud baisan yum.
ezenii am'd buigaar tangaraglaya. kherev
ta nar tedniig am'd uldeesen l yum bol bi
ta naryg alakhgui baikhsan gezh oguuleed,
ooriin uugan khovguun iyetyertbosozh ted-
niig alagtun khemeen tushaasan bolovch
zaluu khovguun ildee sugalsangui. uchr
n' ter zaluu baisan tul aiv. tegekhed
zyeba, zalmunna narta ooroo bosozh bid-
niig alagtun. khun khunii zorig yalgaatai
gekhed gidyeon bosozh, zyeba bolon zal-
munna naryg alaad, tednii temeenudiin
khuzuund baisan khavirgan sar khelberte
chimgiig multan avav. tegeed izrailiin er-
chuud gidyeondta bolon tany khovguud,
tany ach nar ch bidniig zakhirag. yaagaad
gevel ta bidniig midiany savraas avarsan
yum getsgeele. gevch gidyeon tedendbi ta
naryg zakhirakhgui. minii khovguun ch ta
naryg zakhirakhgui. ezen ta naryg zakhirna
gev. tegeed gidyeon tedneesta naraas ne-
gen zuiliig khus'ye. khun bur ooriin olz
omgoosoo eemegnuudiig avch nadad ogog-
tun gev. (alagdsan khumuus n' ishmayer
khumuus baisan tul altan eemeg zuudeg

baiv. tedbid durtaiyaa ogno gezh oguleed, negen deeliig gazar delgez, khun bur olzny yumnaasaa neg neg eemeg deer n' khayav. gidyeyon khusemzhilsen altan eemgiin zhin myanga doloon zuun shyekyel alt bolov. tuunees gadna khavirgan sar khelbertei chimeg bolon unzhdag chimeg, midiany khaadyn omsozh baisan nil yagaan nomrog khiigeed tednii temeenuudiin khuzuund zuulttei baisan khuzuunii chimeg metchilen baiv. gidyeyon tedgeereer negen yefod buteezh, torolkh khot ofrad taviv. bukh izrail'chuud tuuniiig shuten morgozh, tend zavkhairtsgaav. ter n' gidyeyon bolon tuunii geriinkhend zanga bolzhee. ingeed midian izrailiin khovguudiin omno daragdsan bogood dakhin tolgoigoo ondiilgosongui. ene nutag gidyeyon uyed dochin zhiliin turshid amar taivan baiv. ingeed ioashiin khovguun iyerubbaal butsazh, ooriin gert am'drav. gidyeyon olon ekhnertei baisan tul ter dalan khuutei bailaa. shyekhyemd baisan tatvar em n' tuund negen khovguunii toruulzh ogsond abimyyelyekh gedeg ner ogov. ioashiin khovguun gidyeyon ondor nasyy naslan ood bolsen bogood tuuniiig etseg ioashiinkh n' bulshind abiyezrichuudyn ofrad orshuulzhee. gidyeyony nas etselesnii daraakhan izrailiin khovguud dakhin baaludyg shuten zavkhairch, baal-byeritiig oorsdiin burkhan bolgov. iinkhuu khureelen bui daisnuudykh n' savraas oorsdiig n' avarsan oorsdiin burkhan ezeniig izrailiin khumuus umartav. iyerubbaalyn (buyuu gidyeyony) izrail'd uildsen khamag sain uilsiiinkh n' daguu tuunii ger buliinkhend enerel khairyg ch ted uzuulsengui.

9

iyerubbaalyn khovguun abimyyelyekh shyekhyemd baidag nagats nar deeree ochizh, tedend bolon ekhiinkhee etsgiin orkhiin bukhii l ovogt khandan, shyekhyemiin bukh akhlagchdyn omno khelegtun. iyerubbaalyn bukh khovguud bolokh dalan khun ta naryg zakhirakh, esvel gants khun ta naryg zakhirakhyn al' n' ta nart deer ve? gezh asuu. bi ta naryn yas makhny tasarkhai gedgiig ch sanagtun gev. abimyyelyekhiin nagats nar n' tuunii omnoos ene bugdiig shyekhyemiin bukh akhlagchdad khelsend ted abimyyelyekhiig dagan khoshuurav.ter bidnii khamaatan khemeen ted kheltsgeezhee. ted baal-byeritiin duganaas dalan shyekyel mongo avch, abimyyelyekht ogsond ter mongoor ul butekh, bodlogogui etgeeduudiig kholoslov. ted abimyyelyekhiig dagaldan yavlaa. tegeed abimyyelyekh ofra dakh' etsgiiinkhee gert ochizh, ooriin akh duu bolokh iyerubbaalyn khovguud, dalan khuniiig neg chuluun deer alav. kharin iyerubbaalyn

otgon khovguun iotam nuugdsan tul am'd garchee. shyekhyemiin bolon byet-millogiin khamag khumuus negden chuulaad, ted yavzh, shyekhyemd baidag baganyn tsars modny derged abimyyelyekhiig khaanaar orgomzhlov. iotamd ene tukhai medegdekhd ter yavzh, geryizim uulyn orgil deer garch zogsood, duugaa ondorsgon tedend khandazhshyekhyemiin khumuus ee, namaig sonsogtun. tiinkhuu burkhan ta naryg sonsokh bolno. negen udaa modod oorsdiin khaanyg orgomzhlon toslokhoo yavtsgaav. ted chidun modond khandan bidnii khaan bolooch gesend chidun mod tedend burkhan ba khuniiig khundlekhiin tuld kheregledeg ooriin tosyg bi orkhin, moddyn deeguur naigan gankhakh khereg uu? khemeev. tegekheer n' modod inzhriin modond khandan irzh, bidnii khaan bolooch gesend inzhriin mod tedend bi ooriin amlag bolood sain ur zhimsee khayazh, moddyn deeguur naigan gankhakh khereg uu? gezh khelev. tegekhd modod usan uzmiin modond khandan irzh, bidnii khaan bolooch gev. kharin usan uzmiin mod tedend burkhan bolon khuniiig bayarluulakh ooriin shine usan uzmiin darsaa bi orkhin, moddyn deeguur naigan gankhakh khereg uu? gev. etsest n' bukh modod nokhoin khoshuund khandan irzh, bidnii khaan bolooch gesend nokhoin khoshuu khariud n' kherev ta nar unekheer namaig khaanaa bolgon toslozh baigaa bol irzh minii suudert khorgodogtun. es tegvees nokhoin khoshuunaas gal garch livany khushin oig shataag gev. kharin odoo ta nar unen ba chin setgeleer abimyyelyekhiig khaanaar orgomzhlon, iyerubbaal bolon tuunii geriinkhend sainaar khandazh, tuunii khiisen achit uilsiin yesoor n' khar'tsav uu? uchir n' minii etseg ta naryn toloo tulaldazh, ooriin amiig ul khairlan ta naryg midiany savraas avarsan bilee. kharin ta nar onoodor minii etsgiin geriin esreg bosozh, tuunii khovguud bolokh dalan khuniiig neg chuluun deer alzh, ta naryn sadan torliin khun uchir shivegchnii khovguun abimyyelyekhiig shyekhyemiin khumuusiin khaan bolgov. kherev ta nar ene odor iyerubbaal bolon tuunii gert unen ba chin setgelees khandan avaa, ta nar abimyyelyekhiig bayarluul, ter ch bas ta naryg bayarluulag. kharin tiim bus avaa, abimyyelyekhees gal garch, shyekhyemiin bolon byet-millogiin khumuusiig galdan shataag. bas shyekhyem bolon byet-millogiin khumuusees gal garch, abimyyelyekhiig galdan shataag gev. tegeed iotam organ zailzh, byeyert ireed, ooriin akh abimyyelyekhees bolzh tend suuv. abimyyelyekh gurvan zhil izrailiig zakhirchee. daraa n' burkhan abimyyelyekh bolon shyekhyemiin khumuusiin khorond muu sunsiig ilgeesend shyekhyemiin khumuus abimyyelyekhees urvav. ene n' iyerubbaalyn dalan khuud

uildsen khortsgileil bolon tednii tsus akh duugee alsan abimyyelyekh deer bolon ene gemt yavdald abimyyelyekhiig zorigzhuulsan shyekhyemiinkhnii deer tednii tsusyg ergen buulgakhyn tuld boloi. shyekhyemiin khumuus uulsyn oroid abimyyelyekhiig otos suuzh, zamynd daguu khazhuugaar n' ongorson bukh khuniig deeremdezsh baiv. udalgui ene khereg abimyyelyekht duuldav. yebiediin khovguun gaal akh duusiinkhee khamt shyekhyemd nuund irzh, shyekhyemiin khumuus tuund naidvar tavikh bolov. ted talbaid garch, oorsdiin usan uzmeek khuraan shakhazh, bayar naadam khiiv. ted oorsdiin burkhny dugand orood, idgez uun abimyyelyekhiig kharaatsgaav. ter uyd yebiediin khovguun gaalabimyyelyekh gegch khien be? shyekhyem gegch khien be? yuuny uchir bid tuund zaragdakh yestoi ve? abimyyelyekh iyerubbaalyn khovguun ba zyebul abimyyelyekhiin tushmel bish uu? shyekhyemiin etseg khamoryn erchuuded uilchil. kharin yaagaad bid abimyyelyekht zaragdakh yestoi yum be? ene ard tumen minii erkhen dor baisan ch bolosoioi! tegvel bi abimyyelyekhiig khoon zailuulakhsan khemeen agsraad, abimyyelyekhttergiin khuchee nemen, khurch iregtun khemeen kheluulev. yebiediin khovguun gaalyn ugiig khotyn zakhiragch zyebul sonsozh, uur khilen n' badarlaa. ter abimyyelyekh uruu nuutsaar elch naryg ilgeenuzegtun, yebiediin khovguun gaal akh duusiinkhee khamt shyekhyemd ireed baina. odoo ted khotyg tany esreg bosgozh baina. tegekkeer ooriinkhoo ardyn khamt shonoor bosozh, tald nuugdan khuleegtun. gloo ert nar mandmagts ta ertlen bosozh, khot uruu dairan orogtun. gaal bolon tuuntei khamt baigch arduud tany esreg garch irekh tsagt ta ooriin khiizh chadakh bukh zuulee uldegtun gezh kheluulev. iinkhuu abimyyelyekh ba tuuntei khamt baigch bukh ard shonoor bosozh, dorvon angid khusvaagdan, shyekhyemiin esreg nuugdan bugav. yebiediin khovguun gaal garch iren, khotyn khaalgany uuden deer zogsov. abimyyelyekh ooriinkhoo khumuusiin khamt nuuvchaasaa bosotsgooloo. gaal ter khumuusiig kharaad, zyebuldkharaach, uulsyn oroigoos khumuus buun irzh baina gesend zyebul tuundchi uulsyn suudriig khun gezh kharzh l dee gev. gaal dakhinuzeugtun, khumuus ene gazryin khamgiin ondorlog gazraas buuzh irzh baina. bas neg angid tsars modny khavias irzh baina gev. zyebul tuundchinii abimyyelyekh gegch khien yum be? yuuny uchir bid tuund zaragdakh yestoi ve? khemeen oguulsen bardamnial odoo khaachsan be? chinii basamzhilsan khumuus chin' ed bish uu? odoo garch ohood, tedentei tulaldagtun gev. tegekheed gaal shyekhyemiin udirdagchdyn turuund

garch yavan, abimyyelyekhtei tulaldlaa. abimyyelyekh davshin, gaal ukhrav. khotyn khaalgany uud khortel olon khun ersden unav. daraa n' abimyyelyekh arumad uldezh, kharin zyebul gaalg akh duusiinkh n' khamt khoon zailuulzh tedniig shyekhyemd suulgasangui. daraagiin odor n' arduud tald garch irsniig abimyyelyekht medegdev. ter ooriin khumuusee avch, gurvan angid khusvaagaad, tald nuugdan khuleev. tegeed arduudyg khotooos garch irekhiig kharmagts dovtolzh, tedniig khuis temterlee. daraa n' abimyyelyekh ba tuuntei khamt baisan neg angid n' uragshaa dovtolzh, khotyn khaalgan deer zogsov. nogoo khoter angid n' tald baisan ard uruu dovtolzh, tedniig ustgazhee. abimyyelyekh ter khotyn esreg orozhingoo tulaldsaar tuuniig ezlen avch, tend baisan khumuusiig ustgav. daraa n' khotyg gazartai n' tegshlen, deer n' davs tsatsav. shyekhyemiin tsamkhgiin khamag akhlagchid uunig sonsood, yel-byeritiin dugany dood khongild ortsgoov. shyekhyemiin tsamkhgiin khamag akhlagchid bugdeeree tsuglarsnyg abimyyelyekht duulgasand abimyyelyekh ooriin khamt baisan khumuusteigee zalmon uuland garav. abimyyelyekh gartaa sukh bar'zh, modny mochir tsavchin avch, tuuniigee organ moron deeree taviv. tegeed khamt baisan khumuusteeminii yuu khiikhiig kharsny daguu ta nar ch khurdan tegzh khiigtun gezh tushaav. bukh arduud ch mon neg neg mochir tsavchin, abimyyelyekhiig dagan yavzh, tedgeeriig dood khongilynd deer tav'zh, dotor n' baigsdyn deer gal asaan dood khongilyg shataav. shyekhyemiin tsamkhgiin bukh khumuus, myanga garui eregtei, emegtei khun ukhetsgeev. tegeed abimyyelyekh tyebyez uruu yavzh, tyebyeziiin kharaldaa kharagnan, tuuniig avch ezlev. gevch khotyn tovd negen bokh bat tsamkhag bailaa. bukh eregteichuud ba emegteichuud khotyn bukh akhlagchdyn khamt tiish zugtaan orzh, oorsdiigoo tugzhin tsamkhgiin deevter garav. abimyyelyekh tsamkhag uruu oirton, tednii esreg tulaldazh, gal tavikhyn tuld tsamkhgiin uudent oirtol negen emegtei abimyyelyekhiin tolgoi deer teermiin chuluug shidezh, gavlyg n' khagalav. abimyyelyekh ooriin zevseg barigch zalug yaaran duudazhchi ildee sugalan, namaig alagtun. ene n' emegtei khun tuuniig alsan khemeen kheluulekhguin tuld bilee gev. tegeed zaluu tuuniig khatgasand ter ukhev. izrail' khumuus abimyyelyekhiin nas barsnyg kharaad, bugd oor ooriin gertee khar'tsgaav. ingezh ooriinkhoo dalan akh duugee alzh, etsegtee uildsen abimyyelyekhiin buzar muug burkhan oort n' khariulav. burkhan bas shyekhyemiin khumuusiin bukh l buzar muug oorsdiinkh n' tolgoi deer buulgav.

iyerubbaalyn khovguun iotamyn kharaal
teden deer irev.

10

abimelyekhiig alagdsany daraa izrailiig
avrakhyn toloov issakhar khun, dodogiin
khuu puugiin khovguun tola bosov. tereer
yefraimyn uularkhag nutag baidag shamirt
am'dardag baiv. ter khorin gurvan zhiliin
tursh izrailiig shuusnii etsest nas etsesten,
shamirt orshuulagdav. tuunii daraa gi-
lyeadn khun iair bosozh, izrailiig khorin
khoyer zhiliin tursh shuuv. ter guchin
khovguuntei baisan bogood ted guchin ilzhig
unadag bailaa. ter guchin khuu n' gi-
lyeadn nutag guchin khottoi baisan bo-
good tedgeer khotuud n' ene odriig khur-
tel khavvot-iair khemeen nerlegddeg. iair
nas etseleszh, kamond orshuulagdav. daraa
n' izrailiin khovguud dakhin ezenii melmiid
buzar muug uldezh, baaluud ba ashtarot,
aramyn burkhad, sidony burkhad, moabyn
burkhad, ammony khovguudiin burkhad,
flistchuudiin burkhad ulchlev. iinkhuu
ted ezeniig umartan, tuund ulchilsengui.
ezenii uur khilen izrailiin esreg shatazh, ter
tedniig flistchuudiin savar bolon ammony
khovguudiin savart tushaav. ted izrailiin
khovguudiig ter zhil daramtlan zovoozh,
iordany terteekh amorichuudyn nutag gi-
lyeadad baisan izrailiin khamag khovgu-
udiig arvan naiman zhiliin turshid darlav.
ammony khovguud bas iuda, byeniamin
bolon yefraimyn geriinkhentei daitakhaar
iordanyg gataisan uchraas izrail' ikhed zovzh
doroirov. tegeed izrailiin khovguud ezend
khashkhiranbid tany esreg nugel uldev.
unekheer bid oorsdiin burkhanyn umartan
baaluudad ulchilsen bilee gev. ezen izrailiin
khovguuded aildan bi ta naryg yegipyetchu-
udees, amorichuudaas, ammony khovgu-
udees, flistchuudees avarsan bus uu? mon
sidonchuud, amalyekchuud, maonchuud ta
naryg daranguilakhad ta naryg nad uruu
khashkhirakhad, bi ta naryg tednii savraas
avarsan. gesen ch ta nar namaig orkhizh,
oor burkhad ulchlev. tiimees bi uunees
khoish ta naryg avrakhgui. yavzh, oors-
diinkhoo songoson burkhdad khashkhirag-
tun. zovokh tsagt chin' ted ta naryg
avrag gev. izrailiin khovguud ezend khand-
anbid nugliig uldev. ta oriin taalamzhaar
bidend uldeech. zovkhon ene odor l bid-
niig avraach gezh guilaa. tiimees ted
oorsdiin dotroos khariin burkhdyn avch
khayaad, ezend ulchilsend ezen izrailiin zov-
long kharzh chadakhgui bolood enerev. ter
uyed ammony khovguud duudagdan tsug-
larch, gilyeadad khuaragnav. mon izrailiin
khovguud tsuglarch, mispad khuaragnan
buuv. ard tumen, gilyeadyn noyed biye
biyendeeammony khovguudiin esreg tulal-

daanyg ekhlek khun khen yum bol doo?
ter n' gilyeadyn khamag orshin suugchdyn
terguulegch bolno getsgeev.

11

gilyead khun iyefta n' erelkheg daichin
bolovch yankhny khovguun baiv. iyeft-
tagiin etseg n' gilyead baiv. gilyeadyn
ekhner ch tuund khovguudiig toruulev. ter
ekhneriin khovguud osozh ondiigood, iyeft-
tag khoozh,chi oor emiin khovguun uchir
bidnii etsgiin ger dotor chamd ov onog-
dokhgui gezh zagnav. iinkhuu iyefta
akh duu naraasaa zugtaan, tobyn nutag
am'drakh bolzhee. ul butekh etgeeduud
iyefta uruu tsuglazh iren, tuunii khamt
yavav. kheseg khugatsaany daraa am-
mony khovguud izrailiin esreg daitlaa. am-
mony khovguud izrailiin esreg tulaldakhad
gilyeadyn akhlagchid iyeftag tobyn nutgas
avchrakhaar yavaad, ted iyeftadirzh bid-
niig ammony khovguudiin esreg tulaldakhad
bidnii udirdagch bologtun gezh yatgasand
iyefta gilyeadyn akhlagchidada nar namaig
uzen yadazh, etsgiin min' gerees khoozh gar-
gasan bish uu? odoo zovlond orokhdoo
ta nar yaagaad nad uruu irekh bolov?
khemeev. gilyeadyn akhlagchid iyeftadchi
bidentei yavzh, ammony khovguudtei tulal-
daad, gilyeadyn bukh orshin suugchdyn ter-
guulegch bolno shuu dee. tiim l uchraas
bid cham uruu irlee gev. ter gilyeadyn
akhlagchidaaskherev ta nar namaig ammony
khovguudtei tulalduulakhyn tuld butsaan
avch, ezen tedniig minii gart tushaaval, bi
ta naryn terguulegch bolokh uu? khemeen
asuusand gilyeadyn akhlagchid iyeftadezen
bidnii khorond gerch bolno. unekheer
bid chinii khelsneer uldekh bolno gev.
tegeed iyefta gilyeadyn akhlagchdyn khamt
yavzh, arduud tuuniig oorsdiin terguulegch
ba udirdagch bolgoson. iyefta ooriin khamag
ugii ezenii omno mizpad khelev. iyefta
ammony khovguudiin khaand elch naryg il-
geezh,chi minii gazar nutag uruu daitakhaar
minii esreg irekh yamar khereg chi bid
khoyern dund bolson yum be? khemeen
kheuluusend ammony khovguudiin khaan
khariud n' iyeftagiin elch nartyaagaad gevel
izrail' yegipyetees garch irekhdee arnon-
aas iabbok bolon iordanyg khurtelekh minii
nutgiig avsan bilee. tiimees odoo edgeer
gazryg enkh taivnaar butsaazh og gezhee.
iyefta ammony khovguudiin khaand elch
naryg dakhin ilgeezh, tuundiyefta iinkhuu
kheuluulzee. moabyn gazryg ch, am-
mony khovguudiin gazryg ch izrail' avaaui.
izrail' yegipyetees garch irzh, tsoliig tuu-
lan ulaan tengis khurtel yavzh, kadyesh
irekhdee yedomyn khaand elch naryg il-
geen, n'bidniig ooriinkhoo gazraar nevtru-
uleechz khemeen guisan bolovch yedomyn

khaan khaikharsangui. ted bas moabyn khaand elch naryg ilgeesen bolovch ter ch zovshooroogui. ingeed izrail' kadyesht uldsen yum. daraa n' ted tsoliig tuulan yedomyn bolon moabyn gazryg toirch, moabyn nutgiin zuun tald irzh, arnony chanadad buudallav. gevch ted moabyn gazar nutagt khaldan orsongui. uchir n' arnon bol moabyn khil baiv. izrail' khyeshbony khaan, amorichuudyn khaan sikhond elch naryg ilgeen forsdiin gazar uruugaa yavakhyn tuld bidniig gazar nutgaaraa dlamzhin ongoruulne uu?z khemeen ulamzhuulsan bolovch, sikhon izrail'd ul itgen, ooriin gazar nutgaar ongoruuleeguigeer barakhgui bukh ard tumnee tsugluulzh, iakhazad kharagnan, izrail'tai tulaldsan yum. izrailiin burkhan ezen sikhon bolon tuunii bukh ard tumniig izrailiin gart tushaasand izrail' tedniig yalav. ingezh l izrail' tendkhiin uuguul orshin suugchid bolokh amorichuudyn bukh nutgiig ezlen avsan bilee. tiimees ted arnonaas iabbokiig khurtelkh bas tsoloos iordanyg khurtelkh amorichuudyn bukh gazar nutgiig ezemshsen yum. izrailiin burkhan ezen oriin ard tumen bolokh izrailiin omnoos amorichuudyg khoon zailuulsny khoino odoo chi tuuniig ezemshikh gezh uu? chinii burkhan khyemosh chand yuu ezemshuulekkeher ogsniig l chi ezemshdeg bish uu? tiimees bidnii burkhan ezen bidnii omnoos khoon zailulakh bukhniig bid ezemshikh bolno. chi moabyn khaan zipporyn khovguun balakaas yugaaraa iluu yum be? balak izrail'tai temtssen buyuu tedentei tulaldsan udaa baina uu? izrail' n' khyeshbon ba tuunii khar'yaa gatsaanuud, aroyer ba tuunii khar'yaa gatsaa bolon arnon golyin ereg dekh khamag khotuudad guran zuun zhiliin tursh izrail'chuud orshin suukh khugatsaand ta nar yaagaad uuniigee tednees butsaazh avaagui yum be? tegekheer bi chinii esreg nugel uildeegui atal, minii esreg dain odoosnooroo chi nadad buruu zuil khi-izh baina. shuugch bolokh ezen onoodor izrailiin khovguud bolon ammony khovguudii khoorondokhyg shuukh boltugai gev gezhee. kharin oort n' ilgeesen iyeftagiin ugiig ammony khovguudiiin khaan oishoosongui. ezenii suns iyeftagiin deer buuzh irsend tereer gilyead bolon manassye-gaar ongorch garaad, daraa n' gilyeadyn mizpagaar dairan, gilyeadyn mizpagaas ammony khovguud uruu khodlov. iyefta ezend tangaraglanckherev ta unekheer ammony khovguudii minii gart ogvol bi ammony khovguudees amar mend butsazh irekh uyed geriin min' uudnees namaig ugtan garch irekh ter l khun ezeniikh baikh bogood bi tuuniig shataalt takhil bolgon orgono gezh oguulev. ingeed iyefta ammony khovguudtei tulaldakhaar golyg gatlav. ezen ted-

niig iyeftagiin gart tushaalaa. iyefta aroyeraas minnitiin garts khurtel, khorin khotyg bas abyel-kyeramimyn chanadad khurtel dovtlon, khuis temtrev. ingeed ammony khovguud izrailiin khovguudiiin omno daragdav. iyefta mizpa dakh' ooriin ger-tee irekhed, okhin n' khengereg duugar-gan buzhigleseer tuuniig ugtan garch irev. ter okhin tuunii tsoryn gants khuukhed n' baisan bogood iyeftad ter okhinoos oor khovguun ch, okhin ch baikhgui baizhee. iyefta okhinoo kharmagts khuvtssaa urzh tastankhoorkhii okhin min'! chi nadad asar ikh gunig avchirlaa. chi namaig shanal-gav. uchir n' bi ezend am aldsan bogood ugee butsaazh avch chadakhgui gev. okhin etsetgeetseg min', ta ezend am aldsan bilee. tany daisan bolokh ammony khovguudees tany oshoog ezen avch ogsnoos khoish khelsniikhee daguu nadad uildegtun! gezhee. ter etsetgee khandanuuniig nadad zovshoorooch. khoyer saryn khugatsaag nadad ogno uu? bi naiz narynkhaa khamt uulaar kheren yavzh, ooriin ongon baidlyn uchir uilan gashuud"ya gev. iyeftayav-agtun khemeen oguuleed, okhinoo khoyer sar yavuulsand okhin naiz naryn khamt yavzh, uulan deer ooriin ongon baidlyn uchir uilan gashuudav. khoyer saryn etset okhin etsetgee butsazh irsend etseg n' tangaraglasan tangargiin yesoor tuund uildev. ter okhin er khuntei untazh uzeegui baiv. uunees ulamzhlan izrail'd negen zanshil bii bolsan bilee. zhil biriin dorvon odor izrailiin okhid yavzh, gilyead khun iyeftagiin okhinyg dursan gashuuddag yum.

12

daraa n' yefraimyn erchuud duudagdan tsuglarch, zafon uruu gatlan ochood, iyeftadyaagaad chi ooriinkhoo khamt avch yavakhaar bidniig duudalguigeer ammony khovguudtei daitakhaar khodlov? bid chamaig gertei chin' khamt shataana khemeen zanazhee. iyefta tedendbi bolon minii arduud ammony khovguudtei mash berkh terselden artssan. bi ta naryg duudakhad ta nar namaig tednii savraas avasangui. ta nar namaig avrakhgui bolokhyg kharaad, bi am' orsozh, ammony khovguudiiin esreg gatlan khodolsond ezen tedniig minii gart tushaav. yaagaad ta nar ene odor minii esreg daitakhaar nad uruu irne ve? khemeen ochiv. tegeed iyefta gilyeadyn bukh ersig tsugluulzh, yefraimtai daitav. gilyeadyn erchuud yefraimyn yalav. uchir n' tedgilyeadyn khumuus ee, ta nar bol yefraim bolon manassyeegin dund baigaa yefraimyn orgodluud yum gesen azh. gilyeadyn khumuus yefraimyn kharaldae bairlakh iordany garmyg ezlev. yefraimyn durvegs-dees khen negengol gatluulzh ogooch khe-

gezh bui khovguund yuug uildvel zokhikhgy
bidend tuugeer surgakhyn tuld tany ilgeesen
burkhany khuniig dakhin bidend iruulzh
soyerkhooch gev. burkhan manaagiin duug
sonszhee. nookh emegtei tarialangiin tal-
baid suuzh baikhad n' burkhany tenger
elch tuun uruu dakhin irev. kharin tu-
unii nokhor manoa tuuntei khamt baisan-
gui. nogoo emegtei yaaran guizh ochood,
nokhortoouzegtun, ter odor nad deer irsen
khun nadad uzegdlee gev. tegekhd manoa
bosozh, ekhneree dagan yavzh, nogoo khun
deer ochinene emegteitei yar'san khun ta
mon uu? gekhed terbi mon gezh khari-
ulav. manaoadood tany ug byelegdekh uyd
khovguunii am'dralyn khev mayag bolon
uilchlel n' yamar baikh ve? khemeen asuu-
sand ezenii tenger elch manaoadminii khelsen
bukhend emegtei ankhaaraltai baig. usan
uzmiin modnoos garsan yamar ch yumyg
ter idezh ul bolno. mon usan uzmiin dars
bolon arkhiiig uuzh ul bolno. buzariideg
idezh bolokhgui. minii tushaasan bukhniig
ter emegteigeer sakhiulagtun gezh aildlaa.
tegekhd n' manoa ezenii tenger elchidbid
tand zoriulan ishig tokhhoorokh tul ta tur
saatazh bolgoono uu? gev. ezenii tenger
elch manaodchi namaig saatuulsan ch bi
chinii ideenees ul idne. kharin chi shataalt
takhilyg orgoye khemeeval tuuniigee ezend
orgogtun gev. uchr n' manoa tuuniiig ezenii
tenger elch gedgiig medeegui azhee. manoa
ezenii tenger elchid khandantany ner aldar
khen be? tany ug byelegdekh uyd bid
tany magtakh bolno gesend ezenii tenger
elch tuundminii ner gaikhamshigtaig gedgiig
kharsaar baizh yuund tuuniiig asuuna ve?
gezh aildlaa. tiinkhuu manoa ishig bolon ur
tarian takhilyg avch, khadan deer ezend or-
gov. manoa bolon tuunii ekhnereiig kharzh
baikhad ezenii tenger elch gaikhamshigiig
uildev. galyn dol takhilyn shireenees tenger
odul duresend ezenii tenger elch takhilyn
shireenii dolon dotor zalran deesh odov.
manoa bolon tuunii ekhner uuniiig kharaad
nuureeree gazart khosor unav. ezenii tenger
elch manoa bolon tuunii ekhnert dakhin
uzegdsengui. tegeed manoa tuuniiig ezenii
tenger elch baisnyg medzhee. manoa ekhn-
erteebid burkhanyg uzsen tul zaaval ukkeh
bolno gekhed ekhner n' tuundkherev ezen
bidniig alakhaar sanasan avas ter bid-
nii garaas shataalt takhil bolonur tarian
takhilyg avakhgui baikh baisan bogood ene
bugdiig ch bidend uzuulekhgui, bas ene
uyd uuntei adil zuilsii bidend songokhgui
baikh baisan gev. uunii daraa onookh
emegtei khovguun toruulzh, tuundee sam-
son khemeekh ner khairlav. khovguun os-
ozh, ezen tuuniiig yeroov. zora bolon yesh-
taolyn khorondokh makhanye-dan khotod
baikhad n' ezenii suns tuuniiig khodolgozh
ekhlev.

samson timnad ochood, tend filist okhidyn negiig kharzhee. tereer butsazh ireed, etseg ekhdeebi timnad negen busgiig kharav. ter n' filist okhidyn neg yum. odoo tuuniig nadad ekhner bolgon avch ogooch gesend etseg ekh n' tuundmanai bukh khumuusiin dund, esvel chinii khamaatnuudyn okhidyn dotor emegtei khun baikhgui bolchikhood khovch khonduulegui filistchuudees chi ekhner avakhaar yavakh gev uu? gesen khedii ch samson etsegteetuuniig nadad avch ogogtun. ter l nadad tokhirsch baina gelee. kharin ene n' ezenii khusel bolokhyg tuunii etseg ekh khoyer mendsungui. uchir n' ezen filistchuudii esreg shaltag khaizh baiv. ter uyed filistchuud izrailiig zakhirsch baiv. ingeed samson etseg ekhiinkhee khamt timna uruu yavzh, timnagiin usan uzmiin tarialangiin talbaid khurch irev. genet negen zaluu arslan arkhiran samsonyg chiglen irev. ezenii suns tuunii deer khuchteiger buuzh irsend tereer gartaa yuu ch bariagui bolovch ishgiig tastchikh met arslang khuu tatav. kharin ter uildsen khergee etseg ekhdee khelsengui. tegeed samson yavzh, ter emegteitei yariltsav. ter emegtei samsond uzegelentei kharagdzhee. kheseg khugatsaany daraa samson ter emegteig avakhaar butsazh irekhdee nogoo arslangiin segiig uzekheer ochvol arslangiin biyend zogiin uur ba zogiin bal baiv. tereer balyg garaaraa utgan avch, zamdaa idseer tsaashaa yavav. ter etseg ekh deeree irzh balaasaa ogsond ted ch idev. gevch tuuniig arslangiin biyenees tsugluulzh avsnaa tedend khelsengui. tegeed etseg n' nogoo emegtei uruu ochson bogood samson tend nair khiiv. uchir n' zaluu erchuudiin uilddeg zanshil iim baizhee. khumuus samsonyg kharaad, tuunii khamt baikh guchin nokhdiig avchrav. samson tedendbi ta naraar negen on'sogo taalgaya. kherev ta nar nairyn dolooh khonogiin dotor tuuniig taazh, nadad khelzh ogovl bi ta nart guchin maalingan tsamts, guchin khuvtsas ogno. kharin kherev ta nar tuuniig tailzh chadakhgui bol guchin maalingan tsamts, guchin khuvtsas nadad ogogtun gekhed tedon'sogoo taalgagtun, bid sons"ye khemeetsgeev. samson tedendidegchees idekh yum garav.khuchtenees amttai zuil garavgev. gurvan khonog bolson ch ted on'sogyg tailzh es chadav. dorov dekh odor bolsond ted samsony ekhnert khandazhter on'sogyn taillyg bidend khelkheer nokhroo yatgagtun. es tegvees bid chamaig bolon etsgiin chin' geriig galdan shataana. chi bidniig yaduuruulakhyn tuld ur'san yum uu? ugui gezh uu? geltsen zanav. ekhner n' samsony omno uilanchi zovkhon namaig uzen yaddag, chi nadad khairgui. chi manai ard tumnii khovguuded on'sogo taalgasan khirnee

nadad tuuniig tailsangui khemeev. samson tuunduzegtun. bi etseg ekhdee ch tuuniig tailsangui. tegeed chamd tailakh bolzh baina uu? geed khalgaasangui. ekhner n' nair urgelzhlekhdoloo khonogiin turshid samsony omno uilav. ekhner n' tuund amar zayaa uzuulekhgui baisan tul doloo dakh' khonogt n' samson ekhnertee khelev. tegeed ter emegtei ooriin ard tumnii khovguuded taillyg khelzh ogov. doloo dakh' odor nar zhargakhaas omno khotyn khumuus samsondbalaas amttai n' yuu ve?ar-slangaas khuchte n' yuu ve?gekhd samson tedendkherev ta nar minii okhin tugalaa khagalaagui bolminii taavryg taazh chadakhgui baikhsangev. tegeed ezenii suns samsony deer khuchteiger buuzh, ter ashkyelon uruu yavaad, tendkhiin guchin orshin suugchiig alaad, khuvtsy n' avch on'sogo taasan khumuust ogov. uur khilen n' badarsaar tereer etsgiinkhee gert butsazh irev. kharin samsony ekhner tuunii and naizuudyn negniikh n' ekhner bolov.

15

gevch kheseg khugatsaa ongorch, buudai khuraakh uyed samson zaluu yamaa avan ooriin ekhnieriind ailchlan ochood, bi ekhnieriinkhee gert or"ye khemeesend emegtein etseg zovshoorsongui. emegtein etseg tuundbi chamaig tuund unekheer oshirkhson baigaa khemeen bodood, tuuniig chinii naizad ogson yum. tuunii okhin duu n' tuunees iluu uzegelentei bish uu? tuunii orond chi duug n' ooriin bolgon avagtun gev. samson tedendene udaad bi filistchuuded khor khonool uchruulsan ch nadad yamar ch gem zem baikhgui gev. samson yavzh gurvan zuun uneg bariad, suul suuleer n' kholbozh khoyer suulnii khoodond bambar uyav. tegeed bambaruuddaa gal asaagaad, unegnuudiig filistchuudiin tarian talbai uruu oruulsand, yuuzhilsen taria bolon khuraagaagui tariany al' alinyg, mon usan uzmiin tarialan bolon chidun moddyg n' khur-tel shataav. tegekhd filistchuudkhen ene khergiig ulidev? khemeeltssendtimnachuudyn khurgen samson. yuu gevel khadam etseg n' ekhnieriig n' avch and nokhort n' ogchikhson yum getsgeev. iimees filistchuud irzh, onookh emegteig etsegtei n' khamt galdan shataav. samson tedendta nar negent iim khereg uildsen tul bi ta naraas zaaval oshoo avna. tuunii daraa l bi salna gezh khelev. samson tedniig khair nairguigeer olnoor n' khyadav. tegeed yavzh, yetamyn khadny khavtsald am'dran suuv. daraa n' filistchuud khurch irzh, iudad kharagan, lyekhigeer tarkhzhhee. idugiin khumuusyaagaad ta nar bidnii esreg irev ee? gev. tedbid samsonyg barin khulzh, tuunii bidend uildsenii adilaar tuund uildekheer

irtsgeev gezh khariullaa. gurban myangan iuda erchuud yetamyn khadny khavtsal uruu yavzh, samsondfilistchuud bol bidnii zakhiragch gedgiig chi medekhgui gezh uu? chi bidend yuu khiihikh n' ene ve? khemeev. samson tedendend nadad uildsenii adilaar bi tedend uildsen bilee gezh khariul-san. ted tuundbid chamaig khulzh, filistchudiin gart tushaakhaar irlee gesend samson tedendta nar namaig alakhgui gedgee nadad tangaraglagtun gev. ted samsondugui. bid chamaig khurdan khuleed, tednii gart tushaakh bolovch bid unekheer chamaig alakhgui geed, khoyer shine olsoor tuuniiig khulzh, khadnaas buulgan avch yavav. samson lyekhid irekhed filistchuud uukhai khadaan tuuniiig utgav. ezenii suns tuunii deer khuchteiger buuzh irsend tuunii garyg khulsen ols n' gald shatsan maalingan utas met bolzh, uyaanuud garaas n' tailagdazh unav. samson ilzhignii shinekhen eruunii yas olood, garaa sungan tuuniiig avch, tuugeer myangan khuniiig alav. tegeed samsonilzhignii eruunii yasaar ovoon deer ovoo bosgov.ilzhignii eruunii yasaar bi myangan khuniiig alavgezhee. ingezh khelzh duusaad, tereer ilzhignii eruunii yasyg khayaad, ter gazryg ramat-lyekhi khemeen nerlev. daraa n' ter ikhed undaasazh, ezeniig duudanta oriin boolyn garaa ene ikh avralyg ogson bilee. getel odoo bi khatazh ukhen, khovch khonduulegui khumuusiin gart unakh gezh uu? khemeen khelev. kharin burkhan lyekhid baidag dooguura khondii gazryg angailgan, tendees us gargav. ter us uumagts, khuch tamir orzh sergev. tiimees ter ene gazryg yen-khakkor khemeen nerlesen n' ene odriig khurtel lyekhid bii azh. ingezh samson filistchudiin odruuded khorin zhiliin tursh izrailiig shuuv.

16

samson gazad irzh, negen yankhan emiig kharaad, tuun deer orov. samson end irev khemeen gazynkhand medegdsend ted tus gazryg buselzh, khotyn khaalgaand bukhel shono nuugdan tuuniiig khuleev. ted bukhel shoniin tursh nam gum baizh,uur tsaital khuleezh baigaad, tuuniiig al"ya khemeen kheeltsetsgeezhee. samson shono dund khurtel untad, shono doloor bosozh, khotyn khaalga bolon khoyer bagany n' avch, tsurga modtoi n' khamt sugalzh, moron deeree tavin, khyebrony kharaldaakh uulyn oroid uuren avachiv. tuunii daraa soryekiin khondiid am'dardag dyelila khemeekh emegteid samson durlav. filistiin noyed ter emegtei uruu irzh, tuundsamsony argadan, tuunii aguu khuch chadal khaana n' orshdogiig bolon kherkhen bid tuuniiig diilzh, khuleed, zovoozh bolokh talaar olzh medegtun. tegvel bidnii khun neg bur

chamd myanga neg zuun mongon zoos ogno gev. tiimees dyelila samsondchinii aguu khuch chadal yuund baigaag bogood yaaval chamaig khulzh zovoozh chadakh ve? nadad khelzh ogooch? khemeen guisand samson tuundkherev ted namaig khataagui doloon shinekhen numyn khovchoor khulbel bi doro bolzh, busad khunii adil bolno gev. filistiin noyed khataagui doloon shinekhen numyn khovchiig onookh emegteid avchirsand ter tuugeer samsony khulev. ter emegtei mukhryn oroondoo kheden khuniiig nuusan baiv. tegeed tersamson, filist khumuus cham uruu irzh baina khemeen barkhirav. gevch samson bokh olsyg gald khurgen taslakh met numyn khovchiig taslav. ingeed tuunii khuch chadlyn nuuts ilchlegdsengui. dyelila samsondchi namaig mekhlen, nadad khudal khelsen bilee. chamaig yugaar khulzh bolokhyg odoo nadad khel l dee gev. samson tuundkherev ted khereglezh baigaagui tsoo shine olsoor namaig changa khulbel bi doro bolzh, zhiriin khunii adil bolno gev. dyelila tsoo shine ols avch, tuuniiig khuleedsamson, filist khumuus cham uruu irzh baina khemeen barkhirav. mukhryn orondoo kheden erchuud nuurdsan bailaa. gevch samson ter olsyg utas met taslan garaasaa unagav. daraa n' dyelila samsond khandannoo khurtel chi namaig mekhlen, nadad khudal khelev. chamaig kherkhen khulzh bolokhyg nadad khel khemeen shaardav. samson tuundkherev chi minii tolgoiin doloon tug usiig nekhez, [khadaasaar khadaad samson, filist khumuus cham uruu irzh baina khemeen barkhirav. gevch samson noirnoos serzh, khadaasyg nekhmeliin khamt ugztatav. tegtel nogoo khuukhen samsondzurkh setgel chin' nadaas khondii atal bi chamd khairtai gezh chi yaazh nadad khelzh chadna ve? chi namaig gurvantaa mekhlen, chinii aguu khuch chadal yuund baigaag nadad khelsengui khemeev. ter odor bur tuuniiig ugeeree daramtlan zovoosond, tuunii setgel sanaag mokhoov. ingeed samson tuund oriin setgel bui bugdiig yar'zh,minii tolgoiid tongorog khurgesen udaagui. uchir n' bi ekhiin kheliid baikhaasaa burkhany nazir khun baiv. kherev minii usiig khushval minii khuch chadal nadaas zailzh, bi doroitton zhiriin khunii adil bolno gev. samson ooriinkhoo setgel bui bugdiig yar'snyg dyelila kharaad, khun yavuulzh, filistiin noyedyg duudandakhin neg uadaa khurch iregtun. uchir n' samson oriin zurkh setgeliin khamag bukhnee nadad delgesen gezh kheluulev. tegekhd filistiin noyed tuun uruu mongoo bar'zh irev. nookh emegtei samsony ovdog deeree untuulzh, negen

khuniig duudan, samsony tolgoin doloon tug usiig khusuulzhee. daraa n' ter tuuniig zovoozh ekhelsend samsony khuch alga bolzhee. nookh emegteisamson, filist khumuus cham uruu irzh baina gezh barkhilarav. samson noirnoosoo serzh, bi ur'dyn adil garch yavan, biyee segser'yе khemeen oguulev. kharin ezen tuuniig orkhisnyg ter medsengui. tegekhed filistchuud tuuniig bar'zh, nudiiг n' sokhlood, gazad avchran, khurel ginzheer dongolov. ingeed samsonyг shorond buudai teeremduuldeg bolov. usiig n' khussanaas khoish samsony tolgoin us dakhin urgazh ekhlev. filistiin noyedbidnii daisan samsonyгmanai burkhan bidnii gart tushaavgezh khoortsgoon, oorsdiin burkhan dagond augaa takhiilyг organ bayarlakhaar tsuglatsgaav. arduud samsonyг kharaad, oorsdiin burkhyг magtan,uls орnyг min' khoosruulzh,bidnees olnyг khoroozon bidnii daisnyг manai burkhan bidnii gart tushaavgetsgeev. tednii zurkh khorokhod tedsamsonyг duudan avchir. ter bidniig khogzhoog khemeen khashkhirtsgaav. tiinkhuu ted samsonyг shorongoos duudan gargasan bogood ter tedniig khogzhoozh ogov. ted samsonyг baganuudyn khorond zogsosoон билее. tereer garyг n' bar'zh baisan zaluudene duganyг tulguur baganad khurch, tushikhiig zovshoorooch gev. dugand duuren khumuus baisan bogood filistiin noyed bugd tend baizhee. duganyг deever deerees barag gurvan myangan eregtei, emegtei khun samsonyг khogzhookhiig kharzh bailaa. tegekhed samson ezeniig duudanezen burkhan min', namaig sanan soyerkhookh. burkhan min', zovkhon ene udaa l nadad khuchiig ogooch. bi gantskhan l udaa khoyer nudniikhee toloo filistchuudees oshoogoo av"ya khemeen guiv. samson duganyг tulzh baisan golyг khoyer baganyг negiig n' baruun garaaraa, nogoog n' zuun garaaraa tulav. tegeed samsonfilistchuudtei khamt ukh'yе khemeen oguulzh, khamag chadlaaraa tulksend dugan nurzh, dator n' baisan noyed болон bukh ardyг darav. iinkhuu ukhekhdee samsonyг alsan khumuus ch' олон baiv. daraa n' tuunii akh duus болон etsgiinkh n' geriin khumuus bugd buun irzh, tuuniig avch, zora болон yesh-taolyn khorond orshikh etseg manoagiin bulshind avchran orshuulav. iinkhuu samson khorin zhiliin tursh izrailiig shuuv.

17

yefraimyn uularkhag nutagt mika nertei negen khun baiv. tereer ekhdeeta myanga neg zuun mongon zoosoo aldchikhaad kharaazh baikhyг chin' bi sonsson. mongo chin' nadad bii. bi khulgailsan yum gekhed ekh

n'ezen minii khuug iveekh boltugai gev. tegeed ter ekhdee myanga neg zuun mongon zoosyг butsaazh ogond ekh n'bi ооriin garaas ene mongiig ezend bureн zoriulzh, khuugiinkhee toloo tuugeer siimel болон tsutgamal khorog dursiig buteeye. tiim uchraas одоо uuniig chamд erguulzh og'yе gev. ter ekhdee mongiig butsaazh ogond ekh n' khoyer zuun mongon zoosyг avch, mongonii darkhand ogood, tuugeer siimel болон tsutgamal khorog dursiig khiilgev. tedgeer n' mikagiin gert baiv. enekhuu mika gegch n' burkhdyn dugantai bolzh, yefod болон geriin shuteenuudiig khiizh, negen khovguundee sakhil khurteen, ооriinkhoo takhilch болгов. ter uyed izrail'd khaan baigaagui tul khun bur ооriin nudend zov khemeen uzsenee uildezh bailaa. iudagiin byetlyekhyemees irsen iudagiin urgiin negen lyevi залуу baiv. ter tend am'darch baizhee. ter khun iudagiin byetlyekhyem khtoots garch, am'drakh gazar khain ay-alzh yavsaar, yefraimyn uularkhag nutagt mikagiin gert irsen бilee. mika tuuneeschi khaanaas irev? khemeen asuukhad terbi iudagiin byetlyekhyemees irsen lyevi khun baina. am'drakh gazar khaizh yavna daa gezhee. tegekhed mika tuundnadtai khamt baizh, nadad etseg bas takhilch бологтун. bi chamд zhil bur arvan mongon zoos ogch, khuvtas ba khunseer khangana gezhee. tiinkhuu lyevi khun gert n' orzhee. lyevi khun tuuntei khamt am'drakhыг zovshoorch, залуу er tuunii khovguudiin neg adil baikh болов. mika lyevi khund sakhil khurteen, залуу er tuunii takhilch болzh, mikagiin gert am'drakh болов. tegeed mikal yeви khun minii takhilch болсныг kharaad ezen namaig bayan chineeleg болgono gedgiig bi одоо medezh baina khemeen khelev.

18

ter uyed izrailiin khaan gezh baigaagui. ter uyed dan ovgiinkhon suur'shikh oviin nutgaa khaisaar baiv. uchir n' ter odrüг khurtel izrailiin ovguudin дund tedend zemshikh oviin gazar nogдоогui bailaa. tiimees dany khovguud оорсdiin buliig toloolulen bukh khumuuseesee tavan зоригт ersiig zora болон yeshtaoloos gazar khaizh sudluulakhaar ilgeezh, tedendyavzh, gazryг sudlagтun gev. ted yefraimyn uularkhag nutagt mikagiin gert irzh, tendee khonoglov. ted mikagiin geriin oiroltsoo baikhdaa lyevi залуугиin дууг tan'zhee. tegeed tedniid орzh,khen chamaig end avchrav? chi end yuu khiizh baigaa yum be? end chamд yuu baina ve? khemeen tuunees asuuv. ter tedendmika nadad iinkhuu khandan, namaig kholsoizh, bi tuunii takhilch болсон yum gezh ochiv. ted tuund khandanbidnii khiizh bui ayan butemzhtei bolokh esekhiig bidend medu-

ulekhiig burkhanaas asuuzh ogno uu? gezh guiv. takhilch tedendamar taivan yavagtun. ta naryn khiizh bui ayanyg ezen zovshoorchee gev. tegeed tavan er tsaash yavan, laisht khurch, tendkhiin orshin suguchid sidon khumuusiin adil sanaa zovokh yumgui, amar taivan suuzh buig kharav. ene gazart dutakh yum yuu ch ugui, khavchikh khun ch ugui azhee. ted sidon khumuusees als baidag tul khentei ch kholboo khar'tsaagui baiv. turshuuluud zora bolon yeshtaold bui akh duu nar deeree butsazh irekhed akh duus n'yamar medeetei irev? geseer ugtlaa. tedbosotsgoo, teden uruu dovtoltsgooye. bid ter gazryg uzsen bogood ter n' mash sain gazar yum. ta nar suusaar l baikh uu? yavzh, ter gazar uruu nevterch, ter gazryg ezlekhiig buu khoishluul. ta nar nevtrekhidee amar amgalan khumuustei, orgon uudam nutagt ochikh bolno. yuu gevel burkhan uuniiq ta naryn gart tushaav. ter n' delkhiid baigaa yamar ch zuilseer dutagdakhgui nutag bilee gev. tegeed dany orkhoos buyuu zora ba yesh-taaloos dainy zevseg agssan zurgaan zuun khun ayand garchee. ted yavsaar, iudagiin kiriat-iyearimd buudallav. tiim uchraas ted ene odrig khurtel ter gazryg makhanyedan khemeen nerlesen yum. ene n' kiriat-iyearimyn baruun tald baigaa. ted tendees yavzh ongoron, yefraimyn uularkhag nutagt mikagiin gert khurev. tegeed laish nutgiig tagnakhaar yavsan tavan khun n' khamaatnuuddaa khandanedgeer geruudiin dotor yefod, tyerafim, siimel bolon tsutgamal khorog dursuud baigaag ta nar medekh uu? odoo tegekheer ta nar yuu uildekh yestoigoo med gev. ted ergen yavaad, nogoo zaluu lyevi khunii gert buyuu mikagiin gert ochizh, tuunii amar mendiig asuuv. daitakh zevseg agssan zurgaan zuun dan khun khaal-gany uudend zogsozh bailaa. takhilch n' dainy zevseg agssan zurgaan zuun khunii khamt khaal-gany uudend zogsozh baikh zuur ter gazryg tagnakhaar yavsan tavan khun nevtern orzh, siimel khorog durs, yefod, geriin shuteenuud bolon tsutgamal khorog dursiig ch avchee. tedgeer khumuus mikagiin gert orzh, siimel khorog durs, yefod, geriin shuteenuud bolon tsutgamal khorog dursiig avsand, takhilch tedneesta nar yuu khiizh baigaa n' ene ve? gezh asuuv. ted tuundduugui bai. chi garaaraa amaa taglazh, bidnii khamt yavzh, bidnii etseg bolon takhilch bogoltun. uunii khuv'd gants khunii geriin takhilch baikh n' deer uu, esvel izrailiin ovog, urgiin takhilch baikh n' deer uu? gev. takhilchiin setgel khoorch, tereer yefod, geriin shuteenuud, siimel khorog dursiig avch, khumuusiin dund orzh yavlaa. ingeed ted ergen, ur khuukhduud, mal, khorongoo omnoo oruulan ayan zamaa urgelzhluulev. ted mikagiin gerees nileed

kholdson khoino mikagiin khorsh ailuudyn erchuud tsuglan, dany khovguudiin araaas khoozh guitsev. ted dany khovguud uruu khashkhiraldsand ergezh kharaad mikadta nar chin' boonooroo tsuglaad yuu bolov? gev. mikata nar minii buteesen burkhaad bolon minii takhilchiig avch yavchikhaad nadad yuu uldeesen yum be? tegeed ta nar nadad chi yuu bolov? gezh yaazh khelzh chadazh baina ve? gelee. dany khovguud mikadbidnii dundaas buu chalch. es tegvel dogshin khilentei khumuus chamaig dovtlon, chi ooriinkhoo amiig ooriin geriinkhnii am'tai khamt aldakh bolno gev. ingeed dany khovguud zamaa khoon odov. tednii ooroos n' iluu khuchteig mika kharaad, ergen ger ood butslaa. ted mikagiin buteesen yumsyg bolon tuunii takhilchiig avch, laisht ireed, amar amgalan ba sanaa zovokh yumgui khumuus uruu irzh, tedniig ildnii ireer tsavchlan, khotyg galdan shataav. ter khot sidonoos als khol orshodog bogood ted khen negentei khariltsaa baikhgui uchir tedniig avrakh khun gants ch baisangui. ter khot byet-ryekhobyn oiroltsoo khondiid baiv. ted khotyg sergeen bosgozh, tendee suur'shiv. ted ter khotyg izrail'd torson oorsdiin ovog etseg dany nereer dan khemeen nerlezhee. kharin khotyn ner ur'd n' laish gedeg baizhee. dany khovguud oorsdodoo zoriulan siimel shuteeniig bosgov. manassyegiin khovguun, gyershomyn khovguun ionatan bolon tuunii khovguud gazar nutag n' boochlogdokh odrig khurtel dan ovgiin takhilch nar baiv. iinkhuu burkhany orgoo shilod baikh bukh uyeiin turshid ted mikagiin buteesen khiimel shuteeniig oorsdodoo zoriulan tav'san baiv.

19

izrail'd khaangui baikh ter uyed negen lyevi khun yefraimyn uularkhag nutgiin buid gazart nutaglazh baiv. ter khun iudagiin byetlyekhyemees oortoo tatvar em avchee. getel tuunii tatvar em zavkhairan samuurch, tuunii orkhin, iudagiin byetlyekhyemd bui etsgiinkhee gert irzh, tend dorvon sar suulaa. daraa n' tuunii nokhor n' bosozh, tuunii butsaazh avchrakhyn tuld enkhrii zoolnoor yarikhaar neg zartsaa avch khoyer ilzhgee daguulan tuunii araaas yavav. nookh emegtei tuunii etsgiinkhee gert daguulzh orokhod okhiny etseg khurgenee kharaad, ikhed bayarlav. okhiny etseg buyuu khadam etseg n' tuunii saatuulsaar, ter khadmyndaa gurav khonov. ted tendee idezh uuzh khonogloson bilee. dorov dekh odor n' ted ogloo ertlen bosozh, lyevi khun ayand beltgev. okhiny etseg khurgendeezusem talkh idezh, khuchee selbeed daraa n' yavagtun gev. ted khamtdaa suuzh, khamt idezh uutsgaav.

okhiny etseg onookh erd khandannegen udshiig ongoroozh, setgelee khogzhooogooch gelee. tegekhed onookh er yavakhaar bossen bolovch khadam n' tuuniig dakhin negen udshiig tend ongoruulekheer ikhed yatgasan yum. tav dakh' odor n' ter ogloo ertlen yavakhaar bossond okhiny etsegkhuchee selben ud boltol khuleegeech gekhed ted tsug khoollov. nookh er tatvar em bolon zartsynkhaa khamt yavakhaar bossond okhiny etseg buyuu khadam etseg n' tuunduzegtun, odor barag ongorloo shuu dee. shoniig ongoruulegtun. dor duusazh baina. end khonozh, setgelee khogzhooogun. tegeed margaash ogloo chi ertlen bosood, gertee khar'zh bolno shuu dee gev. kharin onookh er shoniig ongoruulekhiig khusel-gui, boson yavzh, iyebusyn (buyuu iyerusal-myn) kharaldaa gazar irev. tuuntei khamt emellesen khoyer ilzhig bolon tatvar em n' bailaa. ted iyebusyn oiroltsoo baikh uyed gegee tasrakh dokhohz bailaa. zarts n' ezendeiyebschuudyn ene khotod orzh, tend ene shoniig ongorooye gezhee. kharin ezen n' tuundizrailiin khovguud bus, khar' khumuusiin khotod bid orokhgui. kharin gibyea khurtel yavna gezh khelzhee. ter zartsdaagibyea, esvel ramagiin al' negend n' khurch, tend ene shoniig ongorooye gev. ingeed ted tsaashlan ongorch zamaaraa yavsaa, byeniaminy khar'yaa gibyea d oirton irekh uyed nar shingev. ted gibyea d nevtren orzh, khonoglokhooor tiishee zuglev. tedniig gertee khonuulakh khun baisangui tul ted khotyn zadgai talbaid suuv. udeshe negen ovgon talbai dakh' azhlaasaa buun irzh yavzh bailaa. ene khun yefraimyn uularkhag nutgiin khun bogood gibyea d am'dardag baizhee. kharin ene gazryn khumuus n' byeniaminchuud bailaa. ter ovgon kharaagaa deesh organ, khotyn zadgai talbaid baigaa ayany khumuusiig kharaadta nar khaashaa yavzh baina ve, mon khaanaas irsen be? khemeen asuuv. nookh er tuundbid iudagiin byetleykhyemees yefraimyn uularkhag nutgiin buid gazar uruu ayalzh baigaa yum. yuu gevel bi tendkhiinkh bogood bi iudagiin byetleykhyemd ochson bilee. bi odoo ooriin ger uruu khar'zh yavna. kharin khen ch namaig gertee oruuldagui. gevch bidniilzhgend surel ch, tezheel ch baina. bas nadad, tany shivegchind bolon tany zarts nartai khamt yavaa zaluud ch talkh dars baina. dutakh yum yuu ch alga gezh khariulav. vgonmanaid moriltsgoo doo. bukh kheregtsseeg chin' khangakhyg nadad zovshoorooch. kharin zadgai talbaid shoniig ongoroozh bolokhgui gev. ingeed ter tuuniig ororiin gertee daguulzh iren, ilzhgend n' ovs taviv. ted kholoo ugaaazh, idezh uutsgaalaa. tedniig nailrazh baital baishing n' ug khotyn khumuus bolokh ul butekh etgeeduud buslen, khaalgyg n' balbazzh garlaa. ted geriin ezen

ovgondtanai gert irsen ter eriig garga. bid tuuntei khurtsmaar baina gezh barkhiral-dav. geriin ezen bolokh onookh khun tedn uruu garch, tedendbolokhgui, naizuud min', iim buzar khereg buu uildegtn. ene khun minii gert irsen khoino tiim ichguurt khereg buu uildegtn. end minii ongon okhin bolon ter khunii tatvar em baina. bi tedniig gargaya. ta nar tedniig khuchirkhiilzh, khussen zuilee tedend uildegtn. kharin ter khund tiim ichguurt khergiig buu uildegtn gezh khelev. gevch khumuus tuuniig sonssongui. iimees ter khun tatvar emee bar'zh, tedend gargazh ogov. ted tuuniig bukh l shonozhingoo ogloo boltol khuchirkhiilzh, doromzhilzh, uur tsaikh uyed ter emegteig taviv. uur tsaikh uyeer onookh emegtei nogoo khunii geriin buyuu ezniikhee bair-lazh baisan gazryn uudent irzh unaad, gegee ortol tendee baiv. tuunii ezen n' ogloo bosozh, baishingiin khaalgyg neen zamaaraa tsaashaa khodlokhooor gadagsh gartal, tatvar em n' garaa boson deer taviad geriin uudent unasan khevtezh baiv. ter tuundbos, yavtsagaaya gesend khariu duugarsangui. tegeed emegtei ilzhgen deer taviv. ter khun bosozh, ger oodoo yavav. ter gertee orood khutga avch, tatvar emiinkhee tsogtssyg avch moch mochoor n' arvan khoyer kheseg bolgon khuvaazh, izrailiin nutag devsger dayaar ilgeev. uuniig uzsen bugdzrailiin khovguud yegipyet gazraas garsan odroos ene odriig khurtel uuntei adil khereg garsan ch ugui, uzegdsen ch ugui bilee. uuniig saitarr tunganai bodozh, zovlon kheltugei geltsev.

20

daraa n' gilyeadyn nutgiig khamruulan, danaas byeyershyeba khurtelkh bukh izrailiin khovguud irtsgeen, ad olon ezenii omno mizpad neg khun met tsuglarav. bukh ard tumnii udirdagch buyuu izrailiin bukh ovguudyn udirdagchid burkhany khumuusiin buyuu ild agssan dorvon zuun myangan daichdyn chuulgand bairaa ezlev. (izrailiin khovguud mizpad khurch irsniig byeniaminy khovguud sonsov.) izrailiin khovguudene zerleg balmad uildel kherkhen bolsnyg bidend ochigtun? khemeen asuulaa. alagdsan emegtein nokhor bolokh lyevi khun khariulan khelsen n'bi tatvar emiinkhee khamt byeniaminy gibyea d shoniig ongorookhooor irsen bilee. getel gibyeagiin erchuud minii esreg bosotsgoozh, nadaas bolzh shonoor baishing buselsen bilee. ted namaig alakhaar tolovloson bolovch orond n' minii tatvar emiig khuchirkhiilsend ter ukhsen. bi tatvar emee avch, tsogtssyg n' kheseglen khuvaagaad, izrailiin ov bolokh bukh gazruudaar ilgeev. uchr n' byeniaminchuud izrail'd iim buzar ichguurt khergiig uildsen yum. uzegtun, ta nar bugd

izrailiin khovguud. end bodol, zovlogoogoo khelne uu? gev. tegtel bukh khun neg khun met bosozhbidnii neg n' ch oorin maikhan uruu yavakhgui. bidnii khen ch oorin gert butsakhgui. kharin odoo gibyead bidnii khiikh zuil gevel, shodokhod buusny daguu bid gibyeagiin esreg mor-dono. khumuusiin khunsiig khangakhaar izrailiin bukh ovgoos zuun khunees arvan khuniig, myangan khunees zuun khuniig, arvan myangan khunees myangan khuniig bid avna. tserguud byeniaminy gibyead ochin, izrail'd uildsen tednii bukh ichguurt kherguudiin toloo shiitgekhe boltugai gev. iinkhuu izrailiin khamag erchuud bugd neg khun met negden, ter khotyn esreg tsug-larav. daraa n' izrailiin ovguud byeniaminy khamag ovog dayaar khumuusiig ilgeenta naryn dund gazar avsan buzar khereg chin' yuu geech ve? tegekheer odoo gibyea dakh' tedgeer ul butekh etgeeduudiig tushaagtun. bid tedniig alzh, izrailias ene buzar yavdlyg zailuul'ya gezh kheluulev. gevch byeni-aminyn khovguud oorsdiin akh duus bolokh izrailiin khovguudiig sonssongui. izrailiin khovguudiin esreg daitakhaar byeniaminy khovguud khot burees gibyead tsuglarav. ter odor khot burees tsuglarsan byeniaminy khovguudiig toolokhod gibyeagiin orshin suugchid bolokh shilegdsen doloos zuun erchuudees gadna khorin zurgaan myangan ild agsagch baisan bilee. edgeer bukh khunii dotor shilegdsen doloos zuun khun bugd solgoi gartai bailaa. ted bugd chuluugaar khyalgasyg ch aldalgui kharvazh chaddag bailaa. byeniaminaas gadna izrailiin ersiig toolokhod, ild agssan dorvon zuun myangan khun baisan bogood ted bugd daichin ers baiv. izrailiin khovguud bosozh, byetyeld ochin. burkhanaas asuun,byeniaminy khovguudiin esreg tuladakhad bidnii toloo khen n' turuund yavakh ve? gesendiida turuund yavakh bolno gezh ezen aildav. ingeed izrailiin khovguud ogloo bosozh, gibyeagiin esreg khararagnan buuv. izrailiin ers byeniaminy esreg tuladakhaar khodolzh, gibyead tednii esreg tald bairlala ezlev. tegekhed byeniaminy khovguud gibyeagaas garch iren, ter odortoo khorin khoyer myangan izrailiin ersiig gazar deer khonoov. gevch izrailiin erchuud bolokh ard olon oorsdiigoo zorizghuulan, eknii odor bair-lalaa ezelsen gazartaa dakhin tuladakhaar bairlala ezlev. izrailiin khovguud yavzh, ezenii omno udesh boltol uilaldan, ezenees asuunminii duu byeniaminy khovguudiin esreg tuladakhaar bid dakhin yavakh uu? gev. ezentuunii esreg khodol khemeen aildaa. tegeed khoyer dakh' odor n' izrailiin khovguud byeniaminy khovguudiin esreg irev. byeniamin ch oodoos n' gibyeagaas garch ireed, dakhin izrailiin khovguudees arvan naiman myangan ild agssan khuniig

gazar deer khonoov. tegekhed izrailiin bukh khovguud, bukh ard tumen byetyeld irzh uilaldav. iinkhuu ted ezenii omno suun udesh khurtel matsag bar'laa. ted ezenii omno shataalt bolon eviin takhiluudyg orgov. izrailiin khovguud ezenees guiv. (uchir n' ter uyed burkhany greenii av-dar byetyeld baiv. mon ter uyed aarony khovguun bolokh yelyeazaryn khovguun finyekhas avdryn omno uilchilzh baiv. tedbi oorin duu byeniaminy khovguudiin esreg dakhiaad tuladakh uu, esvel bolikh uu? gesen bilee. ezendairagtun. margaash bi tedniig ta naryn gart tushaakh bolno gezh aildav. tiimees izrail' gibyeag toiruulan otogchdyg taviv. gurav dakh' odor n' izrailiin khovguud byeniaminy khovguudiin esreg khodlon, omnokhiin adil gibyeagiin kharaldaa bairlala ezlev. byeniaminy khovguud ard tumnii esreg garch, khotooos kholdov. tednii neg kheseg n' byetyel uruu, nogoo kheseg n' gibyea tiishikh zamd ur'dyn adil izrailiin ersiig alzh ekhlen, ted-nees guchiig n' zam deer bolon tald ustgav. byeniaminy khovguudted ur'dyn adil bidnii omno tsokhigdlloo khemeen kheelstev. kharin izrailiin khovguudtedniig khotooos kholduulan, zam uruu gargakhyn tuld zugtatsgaaya getsgeezh bailaa. tegekhed izrailiin khamag erchuud baisan gazraasaa bosotsgoozh, baal-tamart bairlala ezelt-s-geev. izrailiin otogchid ch maarye-gyeba dakh' nuuvchaasaa garch irev. bukh izrail-ias shilegdsen arvan myangan ers gibyeagiin esreg dovtlokhod tuladaan n' ulam shiru-uslee. kharin oorsdod n' gai oirtozh buig byeniamin medseugui. ezen izrailiin omno byeniaminyg tsokhisond ter odor izrailiin khovguud byeniaminy ild agssan khorin tavan myanga neg zuun khuniig alav. bye-niaminy khovguud oorsdiigoo yalagdsanyg medev. gibyeagiin kharaldaa nuugdazh bui otogchdod naidazh baisan uchraas izrailiin ers byeniamind zam tavikhad otogchid yaaravchlan gibyea uruu ercheeree dovtlov. otogchid bas tsomron orood, khotyg bukheld n' ildnii ireer tsavchiv. izrail' erchuud bolon otogchdyn khorond bolzson temdeg baisan bogood ene n' khotooos otgon utaa bagshran gargakh temdeg baiv. tegekhed izrailiin erchuud ergen tuladakh yestoi baiv. byeniamin tsokhizh ekhlen, barag guchaad izrail' khuniig alzh,unekheer ted anknyh tuladaany adil bidend tsokhigdon yalagdsan bilee khemeen kheltsgeezh baiv. kharin khotooos otgon utaa olgoidon garch ekhlekhed byeniamin ergen khartal, bukh khotyg utaa nomron, tengert khoorch baiv. izrail' khumuus ergen dairsand, oorsod uruu n' gai oirtozh buig kharsan byeniaminchuud aitsgaav. izrailiin ersed nuruugaa kharuulan, tsol uruu zug-taasan bolovch araas n' nekhen tulaldsan

ba khotuudaas garch irsen khumuus ch negden tedniig ustgav. izrail' khumuus byeniaminyg buslen, tedniig ams khiilgelgui nekhen, gibyeaagiin zergeldee naran urgakh zugt but tsokhiv. ingezh byeniaminy arvan naiman myangan ers alagdlaa. ted bugd erelkheg daichid baizhee. uldegseid n' ergezh, tsol tiish rimmony khad uruu zugtaasan bolovch izrail'chuud zam deer tednees tavan myangy n' bar'zh, uldseniig n' gidomd guitsezh bariad khoyer myangan khuniig alav. ter odor byeniaminaas alagdsan bukh khumuus n' selem agssan khorin tavan myangan ers bailaa. ted bugd erelkheg daichid baiv. kharin zurgaan zuun khun ergen, tsol tiish rimmony khad uruu zugtaan, tendee dorvon saryn tursh bugev. tegekhed izrailiin erchuud byeniaminy khovguud uruu butsazh, tedniig bolon khotuudyg n' dovton, tendkhiin khun, mal, khamag yumsyg n' ildnii ireer suitgezh, galdan shataav.

11

izrailiin erchuud mizpad tangarag tavin bidnii khen n' ch okhinoo byeniamintai gerluulekhgui khemeen oguulev. ard tumen byetyeld irzh, tend burkhany omno udesh boltol suugaad, duugaa ondorsgon, gashuudan uilaldav. tedizrailiin burkhan, ezen min', yaagaad izrail'd ene met khereg bolzh, onoodor izrailias negen ovog dutakh bolov oo? getsgeev. daraagiin odor n' arduud ertlen bosood, tend takhilyn shiree bosgozh, shataalt bolon eviin takhiluudyg orgov. tegeed izrailiin khovguudizrailiin bukh ovguudaas ezenii tsugaraltad ireegui n' khen be? khemeetsgeev. uchir n' mizpad ezend khurch ireegui khunii tukhaidter n' zaaval alagdakh bolno khemeen khatuu tangargiig ted tav'san boloi. izrailiin khovguud oorsdiin duu bolokh byeniaminy toloo gashuudannoodor izrailias neg ovog taslagdav. tedentei okhidoo gerluulekhgui khemeen bid ezeneer tangaraglasan khoino tednii uldsen khumuust n' ekhner avch ogokhiin tuld bid yaakh ve? khemeetsgeev. tedizrailiin ovguud dotroos khaanakhyn khen n' mizpad ezen uruu khurch irsengui ve? khemeesend iabyesh-gilyeadaas neg n' ch khuarangiin tsugaraltad ireegui baiv. uchir n' ard tumniig toolsond, iabyesh-gilyeadyn orshin suugchdaas neg n' ch tend baisangui. tiimees chuulgan arvan khoyer myangan erelkheg daichdyg tiish n' ilgeezh, tedend tushaasan n'yavaad, iabyesh-gilyeadyn orshin suugchdyg emegteichuud ba khuukhduudtei n' khamt ildnii ireer tsavchigtun. ene bol ta naryn khiikh zuil bilee. bukh erchuudiig n' bolon eregtei khuntei khav'tsan emegtei bolgonyg buren ustgagtun gev. ted iabyesh-gilyeadyn orshin suugchdyn dun-

daas er khuntei khav'tazh uzeegui dorvon zuun ongon okhidyg olzh, tedniig kanaan gazart baidag shilogiin khuaaran uruu daguulzh irev. daraa n' bukh chuulganaas rimmony khadand baigaa byeniaminy khovguud uruu ug ilgeezh, tedend everlierliig tunkhaglav. ter uyed byeniamin butsazh irsend, iabyesh-gilyeadyn emegteichuudees am'd uldsen emegteichuudiig tedend ogson bolovch tedend khureltssen-gui. ezen izrailiin ovguudyn dund ongorkhoi zai gargasan tul ard tumen byeniaminy toloo gashuudav. chuulgany akhlagchidbyeniaminy emegteichuud ustgagdsan khoino uldsen khumuusiig n' ekhnertei bolgokhyn tuld bid yuu khiivel zokhikh ve? geed, ene ovog izrailias archigdan ustgagakghuin tuld byeniaminy am'd uldegseid zalgamzhlagchid baikh yestoi. gevch bid oorsdiin okhidoo tedend ekhner bolgon ogch chadakhgui gev. uchir n' izrailiin khovguud tangarag tavinyeniamind ekhner ogson khun n' kharaagdakh boltugai khemeeseen bilee. iinkhuu tedkharagtun, byetyeliin khoid zugt, byetyelees shyekhyem ordog zamyn zuun tald buyuu lyebonagiin omnodod baidag shilo khotod zhil bur ezenii bayar boldog gev. ted byeniaminy khovgudedeyavzh, usan uzmiin talbaid nuugdan khuleezh, kharagtun. kherev shilogiin okhid buzhighlekheer garch irvel ta nar usan uzmiin talbaigaasaa garch iren khun bur shilogiin okhidoos ooriin ekhneree songon bar'zh, byeniamin nutagtaa butsagtun. okhidyn etsguud, esvel akh nar n' irzh, bidend gomdol meduulbel bid tedend okhidoo tedend ogch, bidnii toloo tedniig eneregtun. bid dainy uyed tedend ekhner avsangui bogood ta nar ch okhidoo tedend ogoogui uchraas ta nar yallagdakhgui yum khemeen khelne gev. byeniaminy khovguud tiinkhuu uildev. buzhighlezh baisan okhidoos ted oorsdiin too-goor bulaan avch yavav. ted oorsdiin ov bolokh nutagtaa butsazh ireed, khotuudaa sergeen bosgozh, tendee suur'shiv. ter uyed izrailiin khovguud tendees tus tusyn ovog bolon bul uruugaa butsazh, khun bur oorsdiin ov bolokh gazar uruugaa yavtsgaav. ter uyed izrail'd khaan baigaagui tul khun bur ooriin nudend zov khemeen uzsenee uildezh bailaa.

yefraimyn uularkhag nutgiin ramataim-zofim nutagt yelkana gedeg nertei khun baizhee. ter khun iyerokhamyn khuu, yelikhugiin ach, tokhugiin guch, yefraim khun zufyn zhich baiv. yelkana khoyer ekhn-ertei baisan bogood negniikh n' ner khanna, nogoogiinkh n' ner pyeninna gedeg baiv. pyeninna khuukhedtei, khanna khuukhedgui baizhee. ter khun zhil bur shilod tumen tsergiin ezend morgozh, takhil orgokhoor torolkh khotoooso yavdag bailaa. tend yeligiin khoyer khovguun khofni, fnyekhas nar ezenii takhilch nar baiv. yelkana takhil orgokh odroo ekhner pyeninna bolon tuunii bukh khovguud, okhidod khuv' khurteedeg baizhee. kharin khannad khoyer khuv' iluug ogdog baiv. uchir n' ter khannad khairtai baisan bolovch ezen tuunii khevliig khaasan azhee. ezen khevliig n' khaasan uchir tuuntei orsoldogch pyeninna tuuniiig bukhimduulakhyn tuld oddog baiv. zhil bur tegdeg baisan bogood khanna ezenii orgoond ochikh bogold pyeninna tuuniiig oddog baiv. tiim uchraas khanna uilan, khool und ch iddeggui baizhee. tegekhed tuunii nokhor yelkana tuundkhanna, chi yuund uilzh, yaagaad khool und ch idekghi baina ve? yuund zurkh setgel chin' uitgarlana ve? bi chamd arvan khovguunees deergui yuu? gev. shilod khool und idezh uuzh duus-sany daraa khanna bosov. ter uyed takhilch yeli ezenii sumiin khaalgany dergedekh su-udal deer suuzh baisan bilee. ikhed shanal-san khanna ezend zalbiran, gashuunaar uilzh baiv. ter tangaraglan, tumen tsergiin ezen min', kherev ta shivegchniikhee zovlong uzezh, namaig sanan, shivegchnee ul mar-tan, kharin oriin shivegchindee khovguuniig ogvol, bi ter khovguuniig am'dralynkh n' bukh odriin turshid ezend ogokh bogood tu-unii tolgoid tongorog ch khurgekhgui gev. khanna ezenii omno urgelzhluulen zalbirsch baikhad yeli tuunii amyg azhiglan kharzh baiv. khanna zurkh setgel dotroo zalbirsch, zovkhon uruul n' khodolzh, kharin duu n' garakhgui baisan yum. tiimees yeli tuuniiig sogtuu baina khemeen bodzhee. yeli tuundkhedii boltol chi sogtuu baikh yum be? darsnaasaa sal gev. gevch khanna khar-iud n'ugui, ezen min', minii suns shanalzh baina. bi dars ch, arkhi ch uugaagui, kharin ezenii omno setgelee ilchilzh baina. shiv-egchnee oligui emegtei gezh buu uzegutn. uchir n' setgel ikheer zovnish, odoon khat-guulsaar baigaa tul, bi odii khurtel zalbir-laa khemeelee. tegekhed yeli khariulan, amar amgalan yavagtun! izrailliin burkhan chinii guisan guiltyg biyelulekh boltugai! gev. ter emegteishivegchin tan' tany omno taal-lyg olokh boltugai! gev. iinkhuu ter emegtei butsan yavzh, khool und idezh, tu-

unii nuur tsarai n' uitgar guniggui bolov. daraagiin ogloo n' ted ert bosozh, ezenii omno morgood, ramad baidag oorsdiin ger uruu butsazh irtsgeev. yelkana ooriin ekhner khannatai utsan ba ezen tuuniiig sanav. khanna zhiirmselnii daraa tsag n' bolokhod khovguun toruullee. bi ene khovguuniig eze-nees guisan yum gezh oguuleed tuuniiig samuyel gezh nerlev. daraa n' yelkana amlaltaa biyeluulen zhiilin takhilyg ezend orgokhoor ger buliin khamt yavakh bol-loo. kharin khanna nokhortoone khovgu-uniig khokhnoos garakh khurtel bi tiishee yavakhgui. daraa n' bi tuuniiig daguu-lan yavzh, ezenii omno avachizh, tend uurd uldeene khemeen oguuleed yavsangui. nokhor yelkana n' tuundchi taallaraa bol. khovguuniig khokhnoos garmagts khediigeer ter nyalkhaaraa baisan bolovch khanna tu-niiig mon gurban nastai bukh, neg yefa guril, neg tulam dars avch, shilod bui ezenii or-goond tuuniiig daguulan irev. tegeed ted bukhaa nyadalzh, khuug yelid avchirch ogov. khanna oguulev. ezen min' ee! tany am'd buigaar tangaraglaya, ezen min'. bi end, tany derged zogsan ezend zalbirsch baisan emegtei baina. ene khovguunii toloo bi zal-birsan yum. oroos n' guisan minii guiltyg ezen biyeluulzh ogson bilee. tiimees bi ch mon ene khovguuniig negent ezend zoriul-san yum. ene khovguun am'd baikh tsagtaa ezend zoriulagdav gev. ter tend ezend mor-gov.

2

daraa n' khanna zalbiran, minii zurkh ezend bayarlana. bi tany avrald bayasadg uchirminii am daisnuudynkhaa esreg zorig-toigoor yar'zh, ever min' ezend orgogdono. ezentei adil ariun khen ch baikhgui. un-ekheer tan shig khen ch ugui, mon bid-nii burkhan adil khad gezh baikhgui. ikhed bardamnan buu ongirogtun. ikhem-seg ugsgii amnaasaa buu gargagtun. uchir n' ezen bol khamgiig medegch burkhan bogoodtereer uilsiiig denselne. khucht-enii num khugarch, kharin doroi n' khuchiig agsana. tsatgalan baisan n' talkhny toloo oorsdiigoo kholsooltsgoozh, kharin ols-golon baisan n' olsokhoo bol'zhee. khuuser emegtei ch khurtel doloo torzh, kharin olon khuukhedtei emegtei zovno. ezen ukhu-uldeg, bas am'druuldag. ukhegsdiin orond unagadag, bas bosogdog. ezen khoosru-uldag, bas bayazhuuldag. ter dord bolgo-dog, bas orgomzhildog. ter yaduu negniig shoroonoos bosgozh, ugeegui negniig unsen ovooonoos orgozh, tedniig noyedyn khamt su-

ulgan, tedend aldryn suudlyg ovluulne. uchir n' yertontsiin bagana n' ezeniikh bogood-tuunii deer ezen delkhiig togtoov. ezen burkhanlag khumuusiinkhee kholiig kham-gaaldag, kharin buzar khumuus kharankhuid duugui bolgogdono. uchir n' khun khucheer ul yaldag. ezentei sorgoldogchid yuu ch ugui ustgagdana. tednii esreg ezen tengerees ayanga buulgana. ezen delkhiin khyazgaar khurtel shuukh bolno. ter oriin khaand khuch chadlyg ogch, oriin tosolon negenii evriig orgomzhilnovev. daraa n' yelkana ramad baidag ooriin gertee khariv. kharin khovguun n' takhilch yeliigii omno ezend uilchlev. yeliigii khovguud n' ul butekh khumuus baisan bogood ted ezeniig meddeggui baiv. mon takhilch nar ard tumentei ingezh khar'tsdag baiv. khen negen khun takhil orgokh uyed, makh chanazh baikhad n' takhilchiin zarts gurban salaa sereeg gartaa barin, khurch irdeg baiv. tu-geereetogoo, sav, khairuulyn tavag, khuviruruu khatgazh, sereend zoogdson bukhniig takhilch oortoo avdag baiv. ted shilod irsen bukh izrail'chuudad ingezh khanddag bailaa. tuunees gadna, khumuusiig ookh shataakhaas omno takhilchiin zarts iren, orgozh bui khundtakhilch nart sharakh makh og. takhilch chamaas chanasan makh avakhgui, zovkhon tuukhii makh avna gedeg baiv. kharev ter khun tuundekhleed ookh bugd shatag, daraa n' khussenee avagtun gezh khelbel takhilchiin zartsugui, chi uuniig nadad odoo og. es tegeves bi khucheer avna gedeg baiv. iinkhuu edgeer khovguudiin nugel n' ezenii omno asar ikh bailaa. uchir n' khumuus ezenii orgoliig zhigshiv. balchir khovguun samuyel maalin-gan yefod omson, ezenii omno uilchilzh baiv. samuyelyn ekh n' tuund zoriulan byatskhan khuvtas khiizh, zhil buriin takhil orgokhoor nokhriinkhoo khamit irekhidee zhil bur tuuniigee avchirzh ogdog baiv. tegekhd yelkana bolon tuunii ekhneriig yeli yeroon, ezend zoriulsan khovguunii orond ezen ene emegteigees chamd khuukhduudiig ogokh boltugai! gedeg baiv. tegeed ted ooriin gert butsdag baiv. ezen khannag ergez, tereer zhireslen gurban khovguun, khoyer okhin toruulzhee. balchir khovguun samuyel ezenii omno onson torniv. yeli ikh nastai bolzhee. oriin khovguud n' bukh izrail'd yuu uildezh baigaag, bas khurlyn maikhny uudent uilchlegch emstei ted kherkhen unttag tukhai yeli sonsov. tereer khovguuddeeta nar iim khereg buyuu edgeer bukh arduudaas sonsozh baigaa muu yeryn khergiig yuund uildene ve? khuukhduud min', ingezh bolokhgui. ezenii khumuusiin dund tarkhazh bui, nadad son-sogdson medee n' sain yum ogt bish. kharev neg khun nogoo khuniikhee esreg nugel uildvel, burkhan tuunii toloo zuuchilna.

kharin kharev khun ezenii esreg nugel uildvel khen tuunii toloo zuuchlakh ve? khemeen surgamzhlav. gevch ted etsgiinkhee ugiiig sonssongui. uchir n' ezen tedniig ukhuulekh gezh baiv. balchir khovguun samuyel ulam osozh tornin, ezend bolon khumuust khar-lagdav. tegekhd burkhany khun yelid irzh, tuundezen iinkhuu aildazh baina chinii ets-giin ger yegipyetend faraony geriin boolchold baikhad bi oriigoo tedend ilerkhilsen bus uu? minii takhilch nar baizh minii takhi-lyn shireend ochizh, utlagyg shataazh, minii omno yefodyg omsuulekhiin tuld bi izrailiin khamag ovguudaas tedniig songoson bus uu? izrailiin khovguudiin galaar orgodog bukh orgoluudiig bi chinii etsgiin gert ogson bus uu? ta nar yaagaad minii orshikh gazart minii tushaasnaar uildegdege, nadad orgo-son orgol, takhluudad khongon khandazh, bas minii ard tumen izrailiin takhil buriin khamgiin sainaar n' oorsdiigoo targaluul-snaar ooriinkhoo khovguudiig nadaas iluud uezeh baina ve? tiimiin tul izrailiin burkhan ezen iinkhuu aildazh baina. chinii ger bolon chinii etsgiin ger minii omno monkhod yavna khemeen bi chin uneneer oguulsen bilee. kharin odoo ezen aildakhdad ene n' nadaas khol baig! uchir n' namaig khun-detgedeg khuniig bi khundetgene. namaig zhigshighchdiig bi ul khaikharna. kharag-tun, bi chinii bolon chinii etsgiin geriin khuchiig tasalz, chinii gert khogshin nas-tai khun ugui bolokh odor aisui. izrailiin toloo minii khideg bukh sain saikhny dund minii orshikh gazar gamshig bolokhyg chi uzne. chinii gert khezee ch khogshin nas-tai khun baikhgui bolno. gesen ch bi tanaikhnaas bukh khuniig oriin takhilyn shireenees zailuulakhgui n' uilsnaas bolzh chinii nud sokhorch, setgel chin' gansrakhyn tuld bilee. chinii geriinkhen bugd id za-luugaaraa nas barna. chinii khoyer khuu khofni, finyekhas nart tokhioldokh zuil n' chamd temdeg bolno. ter khoyer neg odor ukhne. gevch minii zurkh bolon minii set-geld baigaa zuilsiin daguu uildekh unench takhilchig bi oriinkhoo toloo orgomzhilno. bi tuund bat bekh geriig bar'zh ogno. ter urgelzh minii tosolson khunii omno alkhakh bolno. chinii gert am'd uldegseg bugd khe-seg mongo, zusem talkhny toloo irzh, tuund ovdog sogdon, n' zusem talkhtai bolokhyn tuld takhilchiin yamar negen azhlyg nadad ogoochz khemeen guikh bolno gesen gev.

3

balchir khovguun samuyel yeliigii omno ezend uilchilzh baiv. ter uyed ezenii ug khovor, uzegdluud ch tsoon baiv. ter uyed yeli ooriinkhoo gazart khevtezh baikhad (nud n' muudazh ekhelsen bogood tereer sain kharzh chadakhgui bolson baiv.) mon

burkhany denluu kharaakhan untraagui
 uyed, burkhany avdar orshikh ezenii sumd
 samuyel khevtezh baiv. ezen samuyelyg
 duudakhadbi end baina gezh ter khelev.
 tegeed ter yeli uruu guizh ochin,ta na-
 maig duudsan tul bi end baina gezh ogu-
 ulev. kharin yelibi duudaagui. butsazh
 yavaad khevtegtun gesend samuyel but-
 sazh yavaad khevtev. ezen dakhinsamuyel!
 gezh duudav. tiimees samuyel bosozh, yeli
 uruu ochin,ta namaig duudsan tul bi end
 baina gev. gevch yelibi duudaagui. khuu
 min', butsaad khevtegtun khemeen ogu-
 ulev. samuyel ezeniig kharaakhan med-
 deggui, ezenii ug ch tuund kharaakhan il-
 erkhiilegdeegui baizhee. iinkhuu ezen gu-
 rav dakh' udaa samuyelyg dakhin duu-
 dakhad samuyel bosozh, yeli uruu ochin,ta
 namaig duudsan uchir bi end baina khe-
 meen oguulev. tegekhd balchir khovguu-
 niig ezen duudazh baizhee gedgiig yeli oil-
 gov. yeli samuyeldyavzh, khevt. kherev ter
 chamaig duudval ezen min', aildazh khairla.
 bool tan' sonsozh baina khemeen oguuleg-
 tun gev. ingeed samuyel yavzh, orondoo
 khevtev. tegekhd n' ezen irzh, derged n'
 zogsood, ur'dyn adilsamuyel aa, samuyel aa!
 gezh duudav. samuyelaildazh khairla. bool
 tan' sonsozh baina khemeen oguulev. ezen
 samuyeld aildakhdaakharagtun! bi izrail'd
 negen zuiliig ulidekh gezh baina. tuuniig
 sonsson bukh khumuusiin khoyer chikh n'
 khanginakh bolno. ter odor bi yeligiin
 geriin talaar oriin oguulsen bukhniig ekhnees
 n' duustal tuunii esreg guitsetgene. tu-
 unii khovguud oorsdodoo kharaal avchir-
 san bogood ter tedniig zemleegui tul oori-
 inkh n' medsen gem nugliin toloo tuunii
 geriig monkhod shiitgekheer zekhezh baigaa
 khemeen bi tuund aildsan bilee. tiimees
 yeligiin geriin gem nugel n' orgol, esvel
 takhilaar khezee ch tsagaatgagdakhgui gezh
 bi yeligiin gert tangaraglav gev. iinkhuu
 samuyel ogloo khurtel untlaa. daraa n'
 ezenii orgoonii khaalgyg ter neev. gevch
 samuyel enekhuu uzegdiig yelid khalekhees
 aizh bailaa. daraa n' yeli samuyelyg duu-
 dazh,minii khuu, samuyel aa gev. samuyelbi
 end baina gezh khariullaa. yeliezen chamd
 aildsan ug n' yuu ve? nadaas buu nu-
 ugaach. chamd aildsan ugsees gantsyg
 n' ch gesen chi nadaas nuuval, burkhan
 chamd ter ugsiin daguu bolon tuunees ch
 iluueger khandakh boltugai gev. iinkhuu
 samuyel yuu ch nuulgui bugdiig tuund yariv.
 tegekhd yeliter bol ezen mon. tuund
 taalagdsan bugdiig ter ulidekh boltugai!
 gev. samuyelyg iinkhuu osozh tornikhod
 ezen tuuntei khamt baizh, tuunii ugnees neg
 n' ch khosor khayagdsangu. danaas byey-
 ershyeba khurtelkh bukh izrail' samuyelyg
 ezenii esh uzuulegch mon bolokhyg medev.
 ezen shilod dakhin uzegdezh, ezen shilod

oriin ugeer oriigoo samuyeld ilchlev.

4

iinkhuu samuyelyn ug izrail' dayaar tarkhav.
 izrail' filistchuudtei tulaldakhaar garch,
 yebyenyezeyeriin derged buudallav. fil-
 istchuud ch afyekt buudallav. filistchuud
 izrail'tai uulzan tulaldakhaar zhagsaalaar
 irzhee. tulaan gazar avakhad, izrail' fil-
 istchuuded yalagdsan ba filistchuud dainy
 talbart dorvon myanga orchim khuniig alav.
 ard olnyg khuarand butsazh irekhd izrailiin
 akhlagchidezen yaagaad onoodor bidniig fil-
 istchuudiin omno yalagdald khurgev? shil-
 ogoos ezenii gereenii avdryg oorsdodoo
 avchir'ya. ter n' bidnii dund irzh, bid-
 niig daisnuudyn garaas avrakh yum khe-
 meen oguulzhee. tiimees ard olon shilo
 uruu khumuusiig yavuulzh, khyerubuudyn
 deer orshikh tumen tersgiin ezenii gereenii
 avdryg tendees avch irev. yeligiin khoyer
 khovguun khofni, finyekhas nar burkhany
 gereenii avdryn khamt tend bailaa. ezenii
 gereenii avdryg khuarand avchrakad, gazar
 dorgitol bukh izrail' uukhailan khashkhi-
 rav. filistchuud ter ikh uukhailakh duug
 sonsood,yevryeichuudiin khuarand garsan
 iim uukhailakh duu n' yuu ve? gelt-
 sev. tegeed ezenii gereenii avdar khuarand
 irsniig ted medlee. filistchuudburkhan ted-
 nii khuarand zalran irev khemeen oguulzh
 aitsgaav. tegeedbidend gai irev. ur'd n'
 iim yum tokhioldozh baigaagui. bidend gai
 irev. khen bidniig edgeer khuchit burkhdyn
 mutraas avrakh ve? edgeer n' yegipyetchu-
 udiig tsold eldev torlin gamshgaar ustgasan
 burkhad mon bilee. filistchuud ee, erelkheg,
 zorigtoi baigtun. es tegvees yevryeichuud
 ta naryn bool baisyin adil ta nar yevrye-
 ichuudiin bool bolno. erelkheg baizh, tu-
 laldagtun geltsev. tegeed filistchuud tulald-
 sand izrail' yalagdan, khun bur maikhan
 uruugaa zugtav. izrailias guchin myan-
 gan yavgan tsereg alagdsan n' aimshigtai
 tom allaga bailaa. ezenii avdar bulaagdazh,
 yeligiin khoyer khovguun khofni, finyekhas
 nar ukhev. negen byeniamin khun bail-
 daany terguun shugamaas zugtan ter odroo
 shilod irev. ter khuvtssaa urzh, tolgoidoo
 shoroo tsatssan baiv. tuuniig irekhd yeli
 zamyn khazhuugiin sandal deer suun, tuu-
 nii zurkh burkhany avdryn toloo tugshizh
 baisan uchir ter khicheenguilen kharuul-
 dazh bailaa. ter khun khot uruu orzh
 medeeg duulgakhad, khotynkhon bugd uilal-
 dan barkhiraldav. yeli uilaldan barkhiral-
 dakh duug sonsood,ene yuun duu shuug-
 gian be? khemeen asuukhad, onookh khun
 yaaravchlan ireed, yelid meduulev. yeli
 yeren naiman nastai, tuunii nud n' kha-
 rankhuilan, yum uzekhee bol'son baiv. ter
 khun yelidbi baildaany terguun shugamaas

ireed baigaa negen baina. bi onoodor dainy talbaraas zugtazh irlee gesend yeliyuu bolson be? khuu min' gezh asuuv. tegekhed medee khurgezh irsen khunizrail' filistchuudees zugtaazh, olny dund aimshigtai tom allaga bolzh, tany khoyer khuu khofni, finyekhas nar ukhezhi, burkhany avdar bulaagdav gezh khariullaa. tereer burkhany avdryn tukhai dur'dakhadh yeli khaalgany khazhuud suudlaasaa gedreege unan, khuzugee khugalzh ukhev. uchir n' ter onodor nastai. khund biyetei baizhee. ter dochin zhiiliin tursh izrailliig shuuv. tuunii ber buyuu finyekhasyn ekhner n' zhirem-sen, torokh dokhsen bailaa. burkhany avdar bulaagdazh, khadam etseg n' bolon nokhor n' ukhsen tukhai medeeg sonsonguutaa ter sokhorch unan, khuukhdee toruulev. uchir n' torokh ovdolt n' ekhelsen bilee. ter emegteig ukhekh gezh baikhad khazhuud n' baisan emegteichuudbuu aigtun. chi khovguun toruulev gezh khelsen bolovch ter khariu ch khelsengui, ankhaarsan ch ugui. burkhany avdar bulaagdazh, khadam etseg n' bolon nokhor n' ukhsen tul ter emegteialdar n' izrailias salav geed khovguunii ikhabod gezh nerlev. ter emegteiburkhany avdar bulaagdsan uchir aldar n' izrailias salav khomeen oguulev.

5

filistchuud burkhany avdryg olzlon avaad, tuunii yebenyeyezerees ashdod khot uruu avchrav. daraa n' filistchuud burkhany avdryg dagony dugand avchran, dagony derged taviv. ashdodchuud daraagiin ogloo ertlen bosozh kharval, dagon ezenii avdryn omno nuureeree gazart unachikhsan baiv. ted dagony avch, bairand n' dakhin taviv. gevch ted daraagiin ogloo n' ert boson kharval, dagon ezenii avdryn omno nuureeree gazart unachikhsan baiv. dagony tolgoi bolon khoyer gar n' tasarch bosgony derged baisan ba dagony ikh biye n' l uldsen baiv. tiimees dagony takhilch nar dagony dugand iregh khen bolovch onoog khurtel ashdodod baidag dagony bosgyg alksangui. ezenii mutar ashdodchuudyn deer khundeer darzh, ter ashdod bolon tuunii khyazgaar nutgiin khumuusiig suiruulzh, khavdar ovchnoor tsokhiv. ashdodyn khumuus uunii zeedizrailiin burkhany avdryg bidnii dund uldeezh bolokhgui. uchir n' ter burkhany mutar bidnii deer bolon bidnii burkhan dagond gai zovlon uchuulsan bilee getsgeev. tegeed ted khumuusiig yavuulzh, filistiin bukh noyedyg tsugluulan, izrailiin burkhany avdryg bid yaakh ve? gezh asuuv. tedizrailiin burkhany avdryg gatad avaaach"ya khemeev. ted izrailiin burkhany avdryg avaaachiv. tuunii gatad avaaachsany daraa burkhany mu-

tar ene khotyn esreg aimshigtai uimeen avchran, burkhan ene khotyn khumuusiig khogshin, zaluugui zovoozh, ted bugd khavdar ovchtei bolov. ted burkhany avdryg yekron uruu ilgeev. burkhany avdar yekron khursend yekronchuud khashkhiraldan, ted izrailiin burkhany avdryg biden uruu avchrisan n' bidnii bolon manai ard olnyg ukhuulekhiin tuld yum getsgeev. tiim uchraas ted khumuusiig ilgeezh, filistiin khamag noyedyg tsugluulan, bidnii bolon manai ard olnyg ukhuulekhguin tuld izrailiin burkhany avdryg baisan gazart uruu n' butsaan yavuulagtun khomeen shaardav. uchir n' khot dayaar ukhliin uimeen samuun baiv. burkhany mutar tend mash khundeer tednii darzh baiv. ukheegui khumuus n' khavdar ovchind barigdazh, khotyn or' duu tengert khadav.

6

ezenii avdar filistchuudiin nutagt doloon sar bailaa. filistchuud takhilch nar bolon mergech tologchdiig duudan, bid ezenii avdryg yaakh ve? tuunii baisan gazart n' yaazh butsaakhgyg bidend zaazh ogooch gezhee. tedkhervee ta nar izrailiin burkhany avdryg butsaakh bol yuu ch ugui kхоoson butsaazh bolokhgui. kharin ta nar tuund gemiin takhilyg zaaval orgogtun! tegvel ta nar edgerch, burkhany mutar ta naraas yaagaad salakhgui baigaag ta nar medekha bolno gev. tegekhed khumuusbidnii tuund orgokh gemiin takhil n' yuu baikh ve? gezh asuuv. tedfilistiin noyedyn toogoor tavan altan khavdar ovchin, tavan altan khulgana khii. uchir n' ta bugdiin deer bolon tanai noyedyn deer neg l gamshig buusan bilee. ta nar khavdar ovchniikhoo bolon ene gazryg kхоosruulagch khulganykhaa dursuudiig khiizh, izrailiin burkhangy aldarshuulbal, magadgui ta naraas, ta naryn burkhdaas, mon ene nutgaas burkhan mutraa kholduulna bui zaa. yaagaad ta nar yegipyetchuud bolon faraon setgelee khatuuruulsny adil setgelee khatuuruulna ve? burkhan tedend khatuugaar khandakhad ted izrail' khumuusiig yavuulsan bus uu? tiim uchraas odoo neg shine tereg bolon buulgard oruulzh baigaagui, tugaltai khoyer uneeg avch beltge. uneenuudiig tergend khollon, tugaluudyg n' salgazh, tugalyn khashaand khii. ezenii avdryg avch, tergen deer tav'. gemiin takhil bolgon burkhand butsaakh altan edlelee khairtsagt khiizh, avdryn khazhuud tav'. daraa n' uuniiig zond n' yavuulagtun. ter avdar nutgiinkhaa zamaar byet-shyemyesh uruu yavakhyg kharval, burkhan bidend ene ikh gai zovlong uchuulsan gesen ug bilee. kharin kherev es yavbal bidniiig tsokhison n' tuunii mutar bish, ene n' bidend sanamsargui tokhi-

oldov gedgiig bid medekh bolno gev. khumuus tiinkhuu uildezh, tugaltai khoyer unee avch, tergend khollon, tugaluudyg n' tugalyn khashaand khiizh tugzhzhee. ted ezenii avdryg bas altan khulganuud bolon khavdrynkhaa dursuudiig khiisen khairts-giig tergen deer taviv. uneeunuud byet-shyemyeshiin zug uruu chigeeree yavzh, neg zamaa dagan moorsoor tsaashlan, baruun tiish ch, zuun tiish ch ergesengui. filistiin noyed byet-shyemyeshiin khil khyazgaar khurtel tednii araas dagazh yavav. byet-shyemyeshiin khumuus khondiid ulaan buudainykhaa urgatsyg khuraazh baigaad, nudee organ avdryg kharatsgaav. ted avdryg kharaad ikhed bayarlav. noo tereg byet-shyemyesh khun ioshuagiin talbaid irzh, negen bul chuluuny derged zogsov. ter khumuus teregni modyg khagalan, uneeunuudiig ezend shataalt takhil bolgon orgov. lyevichuud ezenii avdar bolon tuun-tei khamt baisan altan edlel khiisen khairts-giig avch, tedgeeriig bul chuluun deer taviv. byet-shyemyeshiin khumuus ter odor ezend shataalt takhiliud bolon orgogdson orgoluudiig orgoloo. filistiin tavan noyen uuniig uzeed, ter odortoo yekron uruu butsav. filistchuud gemiin takhil bolgon ezend butsaan ogson khavdar ovchnii altan dursuud gevel neg n' ashdodyn toloo, neg n' gazyn toloo, neg n' ashkyelony toloo, neg n' gatyn toloo, neg n' yekrony toloo baiv. bas altan khulganuud n' tavan noyed khar'yaalagdash filistchuudiin bukh khotuud bolokh bekhleltei khotuud oron nutgiin tosgod khurtelkh khotuudyn toony daguu baiv. ezenii avdryg tav'san bul chuluu n' onoodriig khurtel byet-shyemyesh khun ioshuagiin talbaid gerchlel bolon bui azhee. byet-shyemyeshiin khumuus ezenii avdryn dotorkhyg kharsan tul ezen tednii zarimyg tsokhizh alav. ezen arduudaas tavin myanga dalan khuniiig tsokhizh alav. ezen arduudyg orshoolgui khyadsand arduud gashuudav. byet-shyemyeshiin khumuusene ariun burkhan, ezenii omno khen zogsozh chadakh ve? ter burkhan bidnees khen uruu ochikh ve? getsgeev. tiimees ted kiriat-iyearimyn orshin sugchid uruu elch naryg ilgeezhfilistchuud ezenii avdryg butsaazh avchirlaa. ta nar irzh, uuniig oortoo avagtun gev.

7

kiriat-iyearimyn khumuus irzh, ezenii avdryg avch, tolgod deerkh abinadabyn gert avchrav. tuunii khuu yelyeazaryg ezenii avdryg khamgaaluulakhaar ariusgasan bilee. avdar kiriat-iyearimd uldsen odroos khoish udaan khugatsaa ongorch, khorin zhil bolov. izrailiin bukh ger ezeniig sanagalzan gashuudlaa. ter uyed samuyel izrailiin

bukh gertei yarin, kherev ta nar bukh zurkh setgeleeree ezend ergen khandazh baigaa bol, ta nar dotroosoo khariin burkhad bolon ashtarotyг zailuulan, zurkh setgelee ezend khanduulan, zovkhon tuund l uilchil. ezen ta naryg filistchuudiin garaas avarna gev. tiinkhuu izrailiin khovguud baaluud bolon ashtarotyг zailuulan, zovkhon ezend uilchlev. tegekhd samuyelbukh izrailiig mizpad tsugluulagtun! bi ta naryn toloo ezend zalbirna gev. ted mizpad tsuglarch, us tatazh, ezenii omno asgan, ter odor matsag barin, bid ezenii esreg nugel uildsen bilee gev. samuyel mizpad izrailiin khovguudiig shuuv. izrailiin khovguudiin mizpad tsuglasan tukhai filistchuud sonsood, filistchuudiin noyed izrailiin esreg khodlov. izrailiin khovguud uuniig sonsood, filistchuudees aiv. izrailiin khovguud samuyeldter bidniig filistchuudiin savraas avrakhyn tuld bidnii burkhan ezen uruu bidnii toloo khashkhirsaa baigtun gev. samuyel neg nyalkh khurga avch, tuuniig bukhleer n' shataan, shataalt takhil bolgon ezend orgov. samuyel izrailiin toloo ezend khashkhirakhad ezen tuund khariulav. samuyel shataalt takhil orgozh baisan bogood filistchuud izrail'tai tulaldakhaar dokhozh irev. gevch ezen ter odor filistchuudiin deerees khuchit ayanga buulgazh, tedniig samgarduulsand, ted izrailiin omno but tsokhigdov. izrailiin erchuud mizpagaas garch, filistchuudiig khood, byet-karyn bel khurtel tedniig tsokhiv. daraa n' samuyel neg chuluu avch, mizpa shyen khoyeryn dund taviad, tuuniig yebenyeyzer gezh nerlen, ezen bidend ene gazar khurtel tuslav gezhee. iinkhuu filistchuud yalagdazh, izrailiin khyazgaar uruu dakhin khaldazh orzh irsengui. samuyelyn am'd baikh bukh odruuded ezenii mutar filistchuudiin esreg baiv. izraalias filistchuudiin bulaazh avsan yekronoos gat khurtelkh khotuud izrail'd butsan negdev. izrail' filistchuudiin savraas gazar nutгаа choloolloo. tiinkhuu izrail' bolon amoriichuudyn khoodond amar taivan baiv. samuyel am'dralynkhaa bukh odruudiin tursh izrailiig zakhirchee. tereer zhil bur byetyel, gilgal, mizpagaar toiron, edgeer bukh gazruudad izrailiig shuuv. daraa n' ramad butsdag baizhee. uchir n' tuunii ger tend baiv. tend izrailiig ter shuuv. ter tend ezend takhilyn shiree bosgov.

8

samuyel ondor nastai bolzh, ooriin khovguudiig izrailiin shuugchid bolgon tomilov. uugan khovguuniikh n' ner ioyel, udaakh khovguuniikh n' ner abia baisan bogood ted byeyershyead shuugchid baiv. kharin tuunii khovguud n' etsgiiinkhee zamaar yavalgui, shudarga bus olz ashig khain ergezh,

kheel khakhuul' avan, shudarga yesyg gazhuuduulav. izrailiin bukh akhlagchid tsuglaran, rama dakh' samuyel uruu irzhee. ted tuundta odoo nastai bolov. tany khovguud ch tany zamaar yavakhgui baina. odoo busad ulsuudyn adil bidniig zakhirakh khaanyg bidend tomilzh ogno uu? gev. tedbidniig zakhirakh khaanyg bidend ogno uu? gezh khelsen n' samuyelyn setgeld niitssengui. samuyel ezend zalbirlaa. ezen samuyeldard olny chamd oguulekh bukhonii talaarkh tednii duu khooloig sonsogtun. uchir n' ted chamaig ul kheregsezh baigaa yum bish, kharin tedniig zakhirakh khaan baikhaas namaig eserguutsezh baigaa khereg yum. bi tedniig yegipyetees gargas an oodroos onoodriig khurtel tednii khisisen bukh uilstei adil ted namaig orkhin, oor burkhdad uilchilseer irev. ted chamd mon adil uildezh baina. tegekhleer odoo tednii duug sonsogtun. kharin chi tedend khatuu sanuulzh, tedniig zakhirakh khaanyg erkhiig tedend meduulegtun khemeen zarlig aildzhee. tiinkhuu ooroos n' khaanyg khussen ard tumend samuyel ezenii bukh ugsiig oguulev. ter khelekheeta naryg zakhirakh khaanyg erk n' iim baikh yum. khaan ta naryn khovguudiig avch, tedniig ooriin morin teregnuuded sulgan, morindoo morduulan, ted khaany morin teregnuudiin omno yavakh bolno. khaan ooriinkhoo toloo myangat bolon tav'tyn darga naryg tomilzh, zarim khuneer gazraa khagaluulan, tariagaa khuraalgazh, ter zevsguee bolon tereg-niikhee tonoglolgy khiiulguulne. khaan bas ta naryn okhidyg avch, ted naraar unert-niig belduulen, khood khiiulguulen, talkh bar-iulna. khaan ta naryn tarialangiiin talbai, usan uzmiin bolon chidun modny talbain-uudaas khamgiin sainy avch, ooriin zarts nart ogno. ter ta naryn ur taria bolon usan uzmiin aravny negiig avch, ooriin tushmed, zarts nartaa ogno. khaan bas ta naryn eregtei, emegtei booluud, khamgiin azhilsag zaluu, ilzhgiig avch, tedgeeriig ooriinkhoo azhild khereglene. ter ta naryn khonin sur-guudees aravny negiig avch, ta nar oorsdoo tuunii booluud bolno. ter odor bolokhod ta nar oorsdodoo zoriulzh songoson khaanaas bolzh khashkhirsan ch, ter odor ezen ta nart khariu ogokhgui gev. gesen ch ard olon samuyelyn ugiig sonsokhoos tatgalzan, ugui. kharin bidniig zakhirakh khaan baikh yestoi. bid ch busad bukh uls undestnii adil baizh, manai khaan bidniig zakhirch, bidnii ter-guund yavzh, tulaldaanyg min' udirdakh boltugai getsgeev. samuyel ard olny ogu-ulekh bukh ugsiig sonsod, tedgeeriig ezend davtan khelzhee. ezen samuyeld aildanted-nii duu khooloig sonsozh, tedend khaanyg tomilogtun khemeev. tiinkhuu samuyel izrailiin erchuudedkhun bur oor oorsdiin khot uruu butsagtun gezh khelev.

byeniamin ovgiin kish gedeg nertei khun baizhee. kish bol abiyelyn khovguun, zyeroryn ach, byekhoratyn guch, afagiin zhich, byeniaminchuudyn khovguun bogood er zorigtoi khun baiv. kish neg khuutei bogood tuunii neriig saul gedeg baiv. saul bol shilegdsen, saikhan zaluu bogood izrailiin khovguudiin dotor tuunees iluu saikhan zaluu ugui baiv. ter bukh arduudaas morooroo iluu ondor bailaa. neg udaa saulyn etseg kishiin ilzhignuud n' alga bolzhee. kish ooriin kuu sauldzarts naraas negiig daguulan bosozh, ilzhignuudee erekheer yav gezhee. ted yefraimyn uularkhag nutgaar, bas shalishagiin nutgaar damzhin yavsan bolovch ilzhignuudee olsongui. daraa n' ted shalimyn nutgaar yavsan bolovch ilzhignuud tend baisangui. tegeed ter byeniaminy nutgaar yavaad ch ilzhignuudee olsongui. ted zufyn nutagt irekhed saul zartsdaaodoo but-satsgaaya. es tegvel etseg maan' ilzhignuud-dee bish, kharin bidend sanaa zovokh bolno gev. zarts n' tuundkhuleegtun. ene khotod burkhany khun bii. ter bol khundtei khun. ter khunii khelsen bugd n' zaaval biyeldeg. odoo tiishee yavtsgaaya. bid-nii yavakh yestoi ayan zamyn talaar ter khelzh ogch magadgui yum gev. tegekhed saul zartsdaakharin kherev bid ochvol, ter khund yuu avaachizh ogokh ve? bidnii bogtson dakh' talkh ch duuschikhsan. burkhany khund barikh beleg ch baikhgui. bidend yuu baigaa bilee? gev. zarts n' sauld dakhin khariulzh, kharagtun. mini gart mongon shyekyeliin dorovni neg baina. bi uuniig burkhany khund ogch, ter bidend yavakh zamyg min' zaazh ogno gev. (ur'd izrail'd khiin negen khun burkhany khush-liig asuukhaar ochikhdoo uzmerchid och'ye gedeg baizhee. odoogiin esh uzuulegchiig ur'dyn tsagt uzmerch gedeg baiv.) tegeed saul zartsdaazov yar'zh baina. odoo yavts-gaaya gev. ingeed burkhany khun baigaa khot uruu ted yavtsgaav. ted khot uruu ogson yavakhdaa us avakhaar garch yavsan zaluu emegteichuudtei uulzan, tedenduzmerch end baigaa yuu? gezh asuuv. ted khari-ulantiiim ee, ter ta naryn urd yavzh baina. odoo khurdlagtun, ard olon onoodor morgoliin ondorlog deer takhil orgokh tul ter onoodor khotod irsen yum. ta nar khot uruu ormogts, tuuniig morgoliin ondorlog ood garch, zoog barikhyn omno tuuntei uulzakh bolno. uchir n' ter takhilyg yerookh yestoi bolokhoor tuuniig irekh khurtel ard olon zoog barikhgui. yeroosnii daraa urigdagsad zoog bar'zh ekheldeg yum. tiim uchraas odoo yavzh, tuuntei uulzagtun gev. tiinkhuu ted khot uruu yavtsgaav. ted-niig khotod khurekh uyed samuyel morgoliin ondorlog ood garakhaar yavzh baisan bo-

good tedniig chiglen irsen bilee. saulyg irekhees neg odriin omno ezen samuyeld negen zuiliig ilchilzh, margaash oddi bi cham uruu byeniaminy nutgaas neg khuniig yavulna. chi tuuniig minii ard tumen izrailiig zakhirakh noyen bolgon tosol. ter minii ard tumniig flistchuudiin savraas avrakh bolno. uchir n' minii ard tumnii khashkhirakh duu nadad khurch, bi oriin ard tumnee enerev gezhee. samuyel saulyg kharakh uyed ezen tuundkharagtun, minii chamd khelsen khun ene baina. ene khun minii ard tumniig zakhirna gezh meduulev. saul khaalgaany derged samuyel uruu oirtozh ireed,uzmerchiiin ger khaana baagaag nadad khelzh ogno uu gev. samuyel sauld khariulan,bi uzmerch baina. minii omno orood morgoliin ondorlog ood yavagtun. uchir n' onoodor chi nadai khamt khool idekh bolno. margaash ogloo bi chamaig yavuul"ya. chinii zurkh setgeld baigaa bugdiig khelekh bolno. gurvany khongiiin omno alga bolson ilzhignuudinkhee toloo buu sanaa zovogtun. uchir n' tedniig olson bilee. izrailiin bukhii l khusel temuulel khenii toloo baina ve? ene n' chinii toloo bolon etsgiin chin' bukh geriinkhnii toloo bus uu? gezh khelev. saul khar-iud n'bi izrailiin ovguudyin dotroos khamgiin бага n' bolokh byeniaminy khovguun bogood minii ger bul byeniamin ovgiin bukh ger bul dotroos khamgiin doroi n' bus uu? yuund ta nadad iinkhuu oguulne ve? gev. tegeed samuyel saul bolon tuunii zartsygtankhimd daguulan orzh, urigdsan guch orchim erchuudiin terguun suudald suulgav. samuyel togoochidminii chamd ogch uuniig khoish tav' gezh khelsen khuviig avchragtun gezhee. togooch n' guya bolon tuunii deerkh makhyg gargan, saulyn omno taviv. samuyel khelekhdechamd uldeesen zuil ene baina. uuniig omnoo tavin, zooglogtun. bi zochdyg ur'san gezh khelsneese khoiish chamd zoriulan uuniig khoish tav'san yum gev. iinkhuu ter odor saul samuyeltai khamt khoollov. ted morgoliin ondorlogoos khot uruu buuzh ireed, samuyel saultai deever deer yariltsav. ted ogloo ert bosloo. uur tsaiikhad samuyel deever deer saulyg duudan,bosogtun. bi chamaig udezhy og'ye gev. saul bosozh, samuyeltai khamt gudamzhind garav. ted khotyn zakh uruu yavzh baikhad samuyel sauldbidnees turuuleed yavakhyg zartsdaa khelegtun. kharin chi end zogsozh bai. bi chamd burkhany ugiig meduul'ye gezh khelev.

10

daraa n' samuyel savtai tos avch, saulyn tolgoi deer tsutgan, tuuniig unseed,ezen oriin oviin zakhiragch bolgon chamaig tosolson bus uu? chi onoodor nadaas salzh yavakhdaa byeniaminy nutagt zyelza dakh'

rakhelyn bulshny derged khoyer khuntei uulzana. ted chamd chinii khaikhaar yavsan ilzhignuudiig olson bilee. kharagtun, chinii etseg ilzhignuuddee sanaa zovokhoo bolin ūbi khuugee yaazh olkh ve?z gezh asu-uzh, ta naryn araas sanaa zovzh baina gezh khelekh bolno. chi tendees tsaash yavzh, taboryn tsars mod khurekhed, tend byetyl dekh burkhan uruu yavzh bui gurvany khuntei uulzana. neg n' gurvany ishig, nogoo n' gurvany talkh, gurav dakh' n' neg tulam dars avch yavzh baigaa. ted chinii mendiig asuuzh, chamd khoyer talkh ogno. chi garaas n' talkhyg avna. daraa n' filistiin kharuulyn angai bairladag, burkhany davaand chi khurne. chamaig tend khotod irmefts, turuundee yatga, khengereg, bishguur, khuur khogzhim duugargan, morgoliin ondorlogoos buuzh baigaa kheseg esh uzuulegchid chamtai uulzana. ted esh uzuultsgeekh bolno. tegekheed ezenii suns chinii deer khuchtei buuzh, chi tedentei khamt esh uzuulzh, oor khun bolzh oorchlog-dono. edgeer temdguud chamd irekhed, yuu durtaiгаа uildegtun. uchir n' burkhan chamtai khamt baina. chi nadaas turulzh gilgal uruu uruudna. kharagtun, bi shataalt takhiluud bolon eviin takhiluudyg orgokhoor cham uruu uruudazh ochno. namaig cham uruu ochtol chi tend doloo khonog khuleene. bi chinii khiikh bugdiig zaazh ogno gezh khelzhee. saul samuyelyg orkhin salzh yavsan ter uyed burkhan saulyn zurkhiig oorchlov. tedgeer bukh temdguud ter odortoo biyelegdev. ted nogoo davaand khurekhed kheseg esh uzuulegchid tuuntei taaraldazh, burkhany suns tuunii deer khuchtei buusand ter ch tednii dund esh uzuulev. saulyg ur'daas meddeg bukh khumuus tuuniig odoo esh uzuulegchidtei khamt esh uzuulzh baikhyg kharaad oor khoorondookishiin khovguund yuu tokhioldov? saul bas esh uzuulegchidiin neg gezh uu? geltsev. tend baisan negen khuntednii etseg n' khen be? gev. tiim uchraassaul ch bas esh uzuulegchidiin neg gezh uu? gedeg khelleg garchee. saul esh uzuulzh duusaad, morgoliin ondorlog uruu irev. saulyn avga akh tuunees bolon tuunii zartsaasta nar khaashaa yavav? gekhed saulilzhignuuddee khaikhaar yavlaa. oldokhgui bolokhoor n' samuyel deer ochood irlee gezh khelev. saulyn avga akh n'samuyelyn ta nart yuu khelsniig nadad kheleech gev. saul avga akhdaailzhignuud oldov gedgiig ter bidend meduulev gev. gevch samuyelyn dur'dsan khaanchlalyn talaar saul avga akhdaa khelsengui. uunii daraa samuyel ard olngy mizpad ezen uruu duudan tsugluulsan bilee. tereer izrailiin khovguedizrailiin burkhan ezen iinkhuu aildazh baina. bi izrailiig yegipyetees gargazh, ta naryg yegipyetchuudiin savraas bolon ta

naryg darlazzh baisan bukh khaanchlaluudyn savraas avarsan bilee gev. getel bukhii l gai gamshig, zovlongoos chin' avardag oorsdiinkhoo burkhanaas ta nar onoodor tatgalzsan bilee. gesen ch ta nar bidnii deer khaanyg tavigtun! getsgeesen. tiim uchraas odoo burkhany omno ovog bolon urag torlooroo zogsogtun gezh khelev. ingeed samuyel izrailiin bukh ovguudyg oirtulan duuduulsan bogood byeniaminy ovog shavgaar songogdov. daraa n' ter byeniaminy ovgiig urag urgaar n' oirtuulsan bogood matiirin urag songogdson bilee. kishiin khovguun saul songogdov. kharin khumuus saulyg erz khaisan bolovch olsongui. tiim uchraas khumuus ezeneester khun end irsen uu? gezh dakhin asuuv. ezenkharagtun, ter achaan dotor nuugdazh baina gev. khumuus guin ochizh, tuuniig tendees daguulan irev. saul ard olny dund zogsokhod, ard olny dundaas morooroo ondor baiv. samuyel ard tumendezenii songoson ene khuniiig ta nar kharzh baina uu? unekheer bukh ard tumnii dund ene khuntei en zeregsekh khun ugui bilee gezh khelev. tiimees bukh khumuus bayarlan uukhailzh, khaan mandtugai! gev. daraa n' samuyel ard olond khaanchlalyn togtooluudyg meduulzh, tedgeeriig nomd bichin, ezenii omno taviv. samuyel bukh ard olnyg ger gert n' butsaav. saul ch bas gibyea dakh' ger uruugaa butslaa. burkhan zurkhend n' khursen er zorigt khumuus tuuniig dagazh yavzhee. kharin zarim ul butekh etgeeduudene khun bidniig yaazh avrakh yum be? khemeen tuuniig basamzhilzh, tuund yamar ch beleg avchirsangui. kharin saul duugui baiv.

11

ammon khun nakhash khurch irzh, iabyesh-gilyeadyg buslev. iabyeshiin bukh khumuus nakhashtbidentei geree baiguulbal, bid tand ulchil'ye getsgeev. kharin ammon khun nakhash tedenddaraakh zhurmaar bi ta nartai geree baiguulna. ta naryn bugdiin chin' baruun nudiig ukhazh avan, ingesneeree bukh izrail' deer zemlel bolgoye gezh khelev. iabyeshiin akhlagchid tuundizrailiin nutag dayaar elch naryg yavuulakhyn tulid bidend doloo khonogiin khugatsaa ogogtun! kherev bidniig khen ch avrakhgui bol bid cham uruu garch och'ye gev. tegeed elch nar saulyn gibyea uruu irzh, tendkhiin bukh khumuust edgeer ugsiig duulgasand bukh khumuus changa duugaar uilaldav. saul ukhree tuun, talbaigaas butsazh irzh baiv. saulkhumuus uilaldaad, yuu bolzh baigaa yum be? gezh asuusand ted iabyeshiin khumuusiin ugsiig tuund khelzh ogov. saulyg edgeer ugsiig sonsokhod, burkhany suns saulyn deer khuchtei buuv. saul mash ikh uurtai bolov. ter buulgatai ukhruudiig avch, tsavchin khuvaagaad,

elch naryn garaar izrailiin nutag dayaar ilgeezh, saul bolon samuyelyn araas ul dagagchiin ukher uuntei adil bolno gezh kheluulev. ard olon ezenees aizh, negen khun met irtsgeev. saul tedniig byezyekt toolov. izrailiin khovguud gurban zuun myanga, iudagiin erchuud guchin myanga baiv. ted irsen elch nartiabyesh-gilyeadyn khumuust iinkhuu khelegtun. margaash ud dund ta nar avragdakh bolno gezh khel gev. tiinkhuu elch nar butsazh iren iabyeshiin khumuust medegdekhed, ted bayarlav. tegeed iabyeshiin khumuusmargaash bid ta nar uruu garch ochno. ta nar oorsdiin taallaar bidniig yaakhaa medegtun gezh oguulev. daraagiin ogloo saul khumuusee gurban angi bolgon khuvaav. gloonii kharuulyn uyeer ted kharan uruu n' tsmoron orzh, ud khurtel ammonchuudyg khyadav. am'd uldsen khumuus n' butran tarz, neg dor khoyer khun khamt uldsengui. tegekhed ard olon samuyeldmno n' saul bidniig zakhirakh uu? gezh khelsen khun khaa baina? ter khumuusiig avchragtun. bid tedniig alakh bolno geltsev. gevch saulnoodor khun alzh bolokhgui. uchir n' onoodor ezen izrail'd avralyg guitselduulev gev. tegeed samuyel arduudadgilgal uruu yavtsgaaya. tend ochin khaanchlalylg shinechiltsgeeye gezh khelev. tiinkhuu bukh arduud gilgal uruu yavzh tend ezenii omno ted saulyg khaan bolgov. ted tendee bas ezenii omno eviin takhilyn orgoluudiig orgozh, saul bolon izrailiin bukh khumuus aguu ikheer bayarlatsgaav.

12

tegeed samuyel bukh izrail'd khandankharagtun! ta naryn nadad khelsen bugdiig bi sonsozh, ta naryn deer khaanyg tomilov. odoo ta naryn omno alkhazh yavaa khaan ene baina. kharin bi otolzh, us min' buuraltlaa. mon minii khovguud ch ta nartai khamt baina. bi zaluu nasnaasaa ene odriig khurtel ta naryn omno yavlaa. bi end baina. ezenii omno bolon toslogdson negniikh n' omno minii esreg gerchlegtun. bi khenii ukhriig, esvel khenii ilzhgiig avsan be? esvel bi kheniig khuuran mekhlensen be? bi kheniig zovoon darlazzh, khenii garaas kheel khakhuul' avch, ooriin nudiig taglasan be? kherev tegsen avaa, bi ta nart butsaazh og'ye gev. khumuusta bidniig khuuran mekhleegui, zovoon darlaagui, khenii ch garaas yuu ch avagui getsgeev. samuyel tedendta nar minii garaas yuu ch oologui yavdlyn tukhaid onoodor ta naryn dund ezen gerch bolzh, ezenii tosolson khun mon gerch bolzh baina gekhed ted tuunder bol gerch mon getsgeev. tegekhed samuyel ard olondmosye, aaron naryg tomilzh, ta naryn etseg ovgodiiig yegipyetees avchirsan n' ezen mon yum. tiimees odoo bosogtun.

ta nart bolon ta naryn etseg ovgodod uildsen ezenii bukh zov uilsiin talaar bi ezenii omno ta nartai khelelts'ye. iakovyg yegipyeted ochson uyed ta naryn etseg ovgod ezend khashkhirsand ta naryn etseg ovgodiiyg yegipyetees gargazh, ene gazart suur'shuulsan mosye, aaron khoyeryg ezen ilgeev. gevch ted oorsdiin burkhan ezenii martsand ezen tedniig azoryn tsergiin zhanzhin sisyeragiin gart, filistchuudiin gart bolon moabyn khaany gart tushaakhad ted tednii esreg daitazh baiv. ted ezend khashkhiran bid ezeniiyg orkhizh, baaluud bolon ashtarotad uilchilsen uchraas nugel uildzhee. kharin odoo daisny maan' garaas bidniig avarch ogooch. bid tand uilchilne gezh guisan bilee. tegekhd ezen iyerub-baal, byedan, iyefta bolon samuyel naryg ilgeezh, ta naryg toiron khureelzh baisan daisnuudyn chin' garaas avarsan bilee. tegeed ta nar amar taivan am'darch irev. ta nar ammony khaan nakhash ta naryn esreg irekhiig kharaad, khediigeer burkhan ezen khaan chin' baisaar atal ugui, bidniig khaan zakhirakh yestoi gezh ta nar nadad khelev. odoo tiim uchraas ta naryn khusezh songoson khaan end baina. kharagtun, ezen ta naryn deer khaanyg taviv. kherev ta nar ezenes emeezh, tuund uilchilzh, tuunii duug sonsozh, ezenii tushaalyg ul eserguutsekh bol ta nar ch, ta naryg zakhirakh khaan ch burkhan ezenee dagakh bolno. kherev ta nar ezenii duug ul sonsozh, kharin ezenii tushaalyg eserguutsekh avas, ezenii mutar ta naryn etseg ovgodiin esreg baisny adil ta naryn ch esreg baikh bolno. odoo ch gesen zogsozh, ezen ta naryn nudnii omno uildekh ene ikh aguu uilsiig uzegtun! noodor ulaan buudai khuraakh tsag bus uu? bi ezenii duudakhad, ezen ayaaga tsakhilgaantai boroo oruulna. ta nar oorsdodoo khaanyg guisnaar ezenii melmiin omno uildsen buzar muu chin' aguu ikh baina gedgee oilgozh, ukhaarakh bolno gev. tiinkhuu samuyel ezeniig duudakhad ezen ter odor ayaaga tsakhilgaantai boroo oruulav. bukh khumuus ezen bolon samuyelaas mash ikh aizhee. tegeed bukh khumuus samuyeldbid oorsdodoo khaanyg guisnaaraa oorsdiin bukh nugel deer ene buzryg nemsen tul bidniig ukhuulekhguin tuld bool bidniikhee toloo burkhan ezendee zalbiraach getsgeev. samuyel khumuustbuu aigtun. ta nar ene bukh nugliig negent uldev. gesen ch ta nar ezeniig dagakhaas ergekhuigui, kharin bukh zurkheeree ezend uilchlegtun. khereg ul bolokh, avral ogokhuigui, demii yumyg dagazh, zamaasaa buu salagtun! ted bol demii uchraas ta nart yamar ch tus bolokhuigui bogood ta naryg avrakhuigui. uchir n' burkhan aguu neriinkhee toloo oriin ard tumniig orkhikhui. uchir n' ezen ta naryg oriinkhoo ard tumen bolgokhdoo

bayartai baiv. uunees gadna, bi ta naryn toloo zalbirakhguigees bolzh ezenii esreg nugel uildekh n' nadaas khol baig! kharin bi ta nart sain zov zamyg zaana. zovkhon ezenes emeezh, bukh zurkheesee unen dotor tuund uilchlegtun! ezen ta nart yamar aguu ikh zuils uildseniig sanagtun! kharin kherev ta nar buruu zuils uildseer baival, ta nar ch, ta naryn khaan ch ustgagdakh bolno gezhee.

13

saul dochin nasandaa khaan bolov. ter izrailiig guchin khoyer zhil zakhirav. saul oortoo izrailias gurban myangan erchuudiig songon avснаas khoyer myanga n' tuuntei khamt mikhmash bolon byetyeliin uularkhag nutagt baisan ba nogoo neg myanga n' ionatantai khamt byeniaminy gibyeed baiv. kharin uldsen khumuusiig ter oor oorsdiin maikhan uruu n' butsaav. ionatan gyebad baisan filistchuudiin kharuulyn angiig tsokhison bilee. filistchuud uuniig sonsov. tegekhd saul oron dayaar ever buree uleezh, yevryeichuud sonsogtun! kheemeen zarlav. saulyg filistchuudiin kharuulyn angiig tsokhizh, filistchuud izrailiig ezen yadakh bolson gesen medeeg bukh izrail' sonsloo. ard olon gilgald baigaa saul deer duudagdan tsugarav. filistchuud izrail'tai baidakhaar tsuglasan n' gurban myangan tereg, zurgaan myangan morin tsereg ba dalain ergiin els met too tomshgui olon khumuus baiv. ted irzh, byet-avyeny zuun tald, mikhmasht buudallav. izrail' khumuus (ard olon ikheer shakhagdsan baiv) ayuuld uchirsnyg kharaad agui, khavt-sal, khadny zavsar, gazar doorkh nukh, khudagt nuugdav. mon zarim yevryeichuud iordanyg gatalzh, gad bolon gilyealdyn nutagt ochzhee. kharin saul gilgald baisaar baisan ba tuuniig dagasan bukh khumuus chichirch baiv. samuyelyn togtuoon khugatsaa bolokh dolo khonog saul khuleesen bolovch samuyel gilgald irsen-gui. khumuus tuuniig orkhin tartsgaazh baiv. tiinkhuu saulshataalt takhil bolon eviin takhiliudyg nadad avchragtun gezh khelev. tegeed ter shataalt takhil orgov. tuuniig shataalt takhil orgozh duusaad kharakhad, samuyel irev. saul tuuniig ugtan mendchilekheer garchee. kharin samuyelta yuu khiichikhsen be? gezh asuukhad, saulkhumuus namaig orkhin, bas ta ch togtuoon khugatsaandaa irsengui bogood filistchuud mikhmasht tsuglarsnyg bi uszen bilee. tiimees bi odookhon filistchuud gilgald mini esreg irtsgeekh bolno, kharin bi ezenii taallyg guigaagui gev. tiimees bi argagui shataalt takhil orgov gezh khariulav. samuyel saulda munkhag khereg uldev. ta burkhan ezeniikhee tand tushaasan tushaa-

lyg sakhisangui. tegeegui baisan bol odoo ezen izrail'd tany khaanchlalyg monkhod togtookh baisan. gevch odoo tany khaanch-lal togtokhgui. ezen ortoo oriinkh n' zurkh setgelin daguukh khuniig olzh, ter khuniig oriin ard tumnii udirdagchaar tomlison. uchir n' ezen tand tushaasnyg ta biyeluulsengui gev. tegeed samuyel bosozh, gilgalaas byeniaminy gibyeed ochiv. saul oorteigoo khamt baigaa khumuusiig toolbol, zurgaan zuugaad khun baiv. saul bolon tuunii khuu ionatan bolon tedentei khamt baisan khumuus byeniaminy gyebad baikhad filistchuud mikhmasht buoddallasan kheveer baiv. filistchuudiin buudlaas guran angi bolon khuvaagdazh, deeremchid garav. neg angi n' ofragiin zamaar, shualyn gazryg chiglen, nogoo angi n' byet-khorony zamnyg chiglen, gurav dakh' angi n' tsoiin zugt bui zyeboimyn khondiin khyazgaar zamnyg chiglen garchee. izrail' bukh nutgiin khaana n' ch tomirin darkan baikhgui baiv. uchir n'tegekhgui bol yevryeichuud ild, zhadd khiiikh bolno gezh filistchuud khelzhee. tiimees bukh izrail' anzhis, zeetuu, sukh, khaduuraa irluulekhiin tuld filistchuud uruu ochdog baizhee. anzhis, zeetuu, seree, sukh bolon khaduuryg irelkhed guravnyg khoyertoitentsekh uniig toldog baiv. tulaldaany odor saul bolon ionatantai khamt baisan and olnykheniikh n' ch gart ild ch, zhadd ch baisangui. kharin saul bolon tuunii khovguun ionatand l baiv. filistchuudiin tsergiin angimikhmashiin garmaar garav.

14

neg odor saulyn khovguun ionatan zevseg barigch zaludaayavtsgaaya, nogoo tald baigaa filistchuudiin tsergiin angi uruu gatlan och"ye gezh khelev. kharin ene tukhai ionatan etsegtee medegdsengui. saul gibyeagiin migron dakh' anar modny dor baiv. tuuntei khamt zurgaan zuu orchim khun bailaa. shilo dakh' ezenii takhilch baisan yeligiin guch, finyekhasyn ach, ikhabodyn akh, akhitubyn khovguun akhia yefod omsozh baiv. ionatany yavsnym khumuus medeegui baiv. ionatan filistchuudiin tsergiin angi uruu gatlan ochikh gesen garmyn khoyer tald khadan khavtsal baisan ba neg talyn khavtslyg bozyez, nogoo talyn khavtslyg syenye gedeg baizhee. neg talyn khavtsal n' mikhmashiin kharaldaa khoid tald, nogoo talyn khavtsal n' gyebagiin kharaldaa omnod tald baiv. ionatan zevseg barigch zaludaayavtsgaaya. edgeer khovch khonduuleegui khumuusiin tsergiin angi uruu gatlan och"ye. burkhan bidnii toloozhillaazh magadgui. olon khuneer ch, tsoon khuneer ch avrakhad ezend saad bolokh zuilugui gezh khelev. zevseg barigch zaluan' tuundzurkhniiikhee taallaaraa uildegtun.

yavagtun, bi tany khusleer tantai khamt baina gev. ionatankharagtun, bid ter khumuus uruu gatlan ochizh, tedend oorsdiigoo ilchil'ye. khorev ted bidend bid ta nar uruu ochtol khuleegtun gezh khelbel, bid oorsdiin baikh gazart baizh, teden uruu ochikhgui. khorev ted biden uruu iregtun gevel, bid yavzh och"ye. uchir n' ezen tedniig bidnii gart ogson bilee. ene n' bidend temdeg bolog gezh khelev. ter khoyer filistchuudiin tsergiin angid oorsdiigoo ilchlekhed, filistchuudkharagtun. yevryei khumuus nuugdazh baisan nukhnuudeesee garch irzh baina gev. tiimees tsergiin angiiin khumuus ionatan ba zevseg barigch uruu khashkhiran, biden uruu iregtun. bid ta nart neg yum khel'ye gev. ionatan zevseg barigchdaana-maig dagaad yavagtun. uchir n' ezen tedniig izrailiin gart ogov gev. tegeed ionatan gar kholooroo avirch tuunii zevseg barigch araaas n' dagav. filistchuud ionatany omno ch unazh, zevseg barigch n' ch mon tuunii araaas zarimyg n' alav. ekhnii dairaltaaraa ionatan zevseg barigchtaigaa khamt khagas akr gazart khorin khuniig alav. kharand ch, tald ch, bukh khumuusiin dund aidas nomorloo. tsergiin angi bolon deeremchid ch khurtel chichirch, mon gazar khodolsnoos bolzh aguu ikh aidas tedniig nomrov. byeniaminy gibyeed baigaa saulyn kharuuluudyg kharakhad, too tomshgui khumuus tarzhan butran, naash tsaash guildezh baikhyg kharav. saul khamt baisan khumuusteersdiigoo toologtun. bidnii dundaas khen garch yavsnym kharagtun gezh khelev. ted oorsdiigoo toolokhod, ionatan bolon tuunii zevseg barigch khoyer alga baizhee. saul akhiadburchany avdryg end avchragtun gev. ter uyed burkhanym avdar izrailiin khovguudtei baiv. saulym takhilchitai yariltsazh baikh zuur filistchuudiin kharand dakh' uimeen urgeltzhn, ulam ikhsev. saul takhilch nartgaraa avagtun gezh khelev. saul bolon tuuntei khamt baisan bukh khumuus tsuglazh, dainy talbar deer ochood kharatal filist khun bur biye biyeiinkhee esreg ild zoruulen tend mash ikh uimeen samuun bolzh baiv. ur'd filistchuudiin tald baisan, tedentei khamt kharand irsen yevryei khumuus khurtel saul bolon ionatantai khamt baisan izrail'chuudtai khamtrakhaar ergen irtsgeev. yefraimyn uularkhag nutagt nuugdazh baisan bukh izrail' khumuus filistchuudiig zugtaasnyg sonsood ted ch khurtel tulaldaand orzh filistchuudiig gezeg daran khoov. iinkhuu ter odor ezen izrailiig avarch, tulaldaand byet-avyenaas ch tsaashaa urgeltzhlev. ter odor izrailiin erchuud ikhed zudrev. uchir n' saul ard olonyg tangaragluulan, oroin tsagaas omno, namaig daishnaasaa oshoogoo avakh khurtel khaal idsen alivaa khun kharagdash boltugai! khemeen ogulev. tiimees khen ch khaal amssangui. nut-

giin khumuus bugdeeree oi uruu orokhod tend gazar deer zogiin bal baiv. khumuusiig oi uruu orood kharakhad zogiin bal ur-sazh baisan bolovch neg ch khun tuund gar khurch, garaa amandaa khiisengui. uchir n' khumuus tangargaas aizh baiv. kharin etseg n' ard olnyg tangaragluulnsyg ionatan son-soogui baizhee. tiim uchraas gartaa bar'san tayagiin uzuuriig ter zogiin baly n sarkhi-nagt khiizh, zogiin bal avan garaa amandaa khiikhed, nud n' gereltev. tegekhd ardu-udyn negtany etseg ard olnyg khatuugaar tangaragluulan noodor khool idsen khun kharaagdakh boltugai khemeen oguulsen bilee gev. ard olon yadarsan baiv. tegeed ionatanminii etseg ene ulysg yadraazhee. bi ene zogiin balaas zhaakhan idekhd minii nud yaazh gereltezh baigaag kharagtun. kherev onoodor khumuus daisnaas olzolson olznoosoo duraar idsen bol yamar ikheer gereltekh baisan bol. dii boltol olon filistchuud alagdaagui baina khemeen oguulev. ted ter odortoo mikhmashaas aialon khur-tel filistchuudiig tsokhiv. khumuus ikhed tuiidsan baiv. khumuus olzny yums uruu shunaltaigaar dairch, khon', ukher, tuga-lyg bar'zh, ter gazart nyadalzh, tedgeeriig tsustai n' idev. daraa n' ted sauldkharag-tun. khumuus tsustai n' idseneeree ezenii esreg nugel uildezh baina khemeen medu-ulev. saulta nar itgel evdsen uildel khiizhee. odookhon nad uruu bul chuluu onkhruulzh avchragtun gev. saulkhumuusiin dund taran yavzh, tedend iin khelegtun ta nar oor oorsdiin ukher, khoniig nad uruu avchirch, end tuuniig nyadalzh idegtun. tsustai n' idezh ezenii esreg nugel buu uildegtun khe-meen khel gezh oguulev. iinkhuu bukh khumuus ter shono tus bur ooriin ukhriig avchirch, tend nyadlav. saul ezend zori-ulan takhilyn shiree bosgov. ene n' tuu-nii ezend zoriulan bosgoson ankny takhilyn shiree baiv. saulshonoor filistchuudiig khoon yavtsgaazh, uur tsaital tedniig deeremden, tednees neg ch khuniig uldeekhgvi baits-gaaya gekhd arduudta taallaaraa uildegtun khemeev. tiimees takhilchend burk-hand oirtotsgooye gev. saul burkhanaas asuun, bi filistchuudiig khookh uu? ta ted-niig izrailiin gart ogokh uu? khemeen asuuv. gevch burkhan ter odor sauld khariulsan-gui. saulard olny akhlagchid aa, ta nar bugd oirton iregtun. ene nugliig onoodor yaazh uildseniig shalgazh uu. izrailiig avardag burkhany am'd buigaar tangaraglaya. uu-niig minii khovguun ionatan uildsen baisan ch, ter zaaval ukhekh bolno khemeev. gevch ard olny dotroos tuund khariulakh neg ch khun baisangui. saul izrailiin bukh khumuusta nar neg tald zogsogtun. bi ooriin khovguun ionatantai khamt nogoo tald gar"ya gekhd arduud saulda taal-laaraa uildegtun gev. saul izrailiin burkhan

ezendzoviig uzuulegtun khemeen oguulev. ionatan, saul khoyer avagdazh, ard olon zov-dov. tegeed saulminii khovguun ionatan bid khoyeryn dund shavga khayaach gekhed ion-atan shavgaar avagdav. saul ionatandyuu uildsenee nadad oguulegtun gekhed ionatan tuund khariulan, bi gartaa baisan tayagiin uzuureer zhaakhan zogiin bal avch, unekheer amssan. bi end baina. odoo bi ukhekh yestoi gev. saulonatan! chi zaaval ukhekh yestoi. es tegvees burkhan namaig shiit-gekh boltugai! khemeen oguulev. gevch ard olon sauldene aguu ikh yalalyt izrail'd avchirsan ionatan ukhekh gezh uu? iim yum khol baig. ezenii am'd buigaar tangaraglaya. tuunii tolgoin gants shirkheg us ch gazart unakhgui. uchir n' ter onoodor burkhan-tai khamt uuniig uildev geltsev. iinkhuu ard olon ionatanyg avarch, ter ukhsen-gui. saul filistchuudiig mordon khookhoo zogsosozh, filistchuud nutag uruugaa yavts-gaav. saul izrailiin khaan bolsnoosoo khoish tedniig khureelzh baisan bukh dainsuud bolokh moab, ammony khovguud, yedomd, zobagiin khaad bolon filistchuudtei tulal-dazh, khaana ch yavsan tedniig shiitgez h baiv. ter er zorig gargan, amalyekchu-udyg ustgazh, izrailiig deeremchdiin savraas avrav. saulyn khovguud bol ionatan, ishvi, malkhi-shua bogood khoyer okhinykh n' ner egchiinkh n' myerab, duugiinkh n' mikhal. saulyn ekhneriin ner n' akhinoam bogood akhimaazyn okhin baiv. tsergiin zhanzhin n' nyeriin khovguun saulyn avga akh ab-nyer baiv. kish n' saulyn etseg bogood abnyeryn etseg nyer n' abiyelyn khovguun bailaa. saulyn am'dralyn odruudiin tur-shid filistchuudiin esreg shiruun temtsel yav-agdazh baiv. er zorigtoi, chadaltai khuniig kharaad, saul uuniig oortoo avdag baiv.

15

samuyel sauldtanyg oriin ard tumen izrailiin khaan bolgon, tosluulakhaar ezen namaig il-geesen. tiim uchraas odoo ezenii zarligiig sonsogtun. tumen tsergiin ezen iinkhuu aildazh baina. izrail' yegipyetees garakh zamd amalyek tuunii esreg dovtolson uchir izrail'd uildsen zuiliinkh n' toloo bi tuu-niig shiitgene. odoo yavzh, amalyekchu-udyg but tsokhizh, tedni khamag yumsyg khuis temterch, buu orshoogtun. er, em, nyalkhas khuukhdiig n' ch, ukher ba khon', temee ba ilzhig zergiiig bugdiig n' al khe-meev gezh khelev. tegeed saul ard tum-nee duudazh, tyelaimd tedniig toolokhod, khoyer zuun myangan yavgan tsereg, ar-van myangan iudagiin erchuud baiv. saul amalyekiin khot uruu irzh, tald khuleezh bugev. saul kyenchuuded yavtsgaa, bi ta naryg tedentei khamt khonookhguin tuld amalyekchuudyn dundaas salzh, yavagtun.

uchir n' ta nar izrailiin bukh ard on-nyg yegipyetees garch yavakh uyed tedend elegseg khandasan bilee khemeen oguulev. tiinkhuu kyenchuud amalyekchuudyn dundaas salzh yavav. iinkhuu saul khavilagaas yegipyetiin zuun tald bui shurny khyazgaar khurtel amalyekchuudyg but tsokhiv. tereer amalyekchuudyn khaan agagiig am'daar n' olzolzh, ard onlyg n' uldeelguigeer ildiin ireer khuis temtrev. kharin saul ba tuunii ard olon n' agag bolon khamgiin sain khon', ukher, targan tugal khurga ba sain bukhniig orshoozh, ter bugdiig khuis temtrekhiig ul khussen yum. kharin ted zovkhon khereggu, une tsenegui zuilsiiig khuis temtrev. ter uyed samuyeld ezenii ug irzh, bi saulyg khaan bolgosondoo kharamsazh baina. uchir n' ter namaig dagakhaas butsan ergez, minii tushaalyg ul sakhiv gev. samuyel sanaa zovzh, shonozhinggoo ezend khandan ulav. samuyel saultai uulzakhaar ogloo ert bosov. negen khun samuyeldsaul karmyeld irzh, tend ooriin aldar khunded zoriulzh khoshoo bosgov. tendeesee ergez, gilgal uruu yavlaa khemeen oguulzhee. samuyel saul uruu ochikhod saul tuundezen tanyg iveekh boltugai! bi ezenii tushaalyg sakhilaa khemeen oguulev. kharin samuyeltegvel minii chikhend bui khoniny mailaan, nadad sonsogdozh baigaa ukhriin mooroldoon chukham yuu ve? gev. saultedgeeriig amalyekchuudaas avchirsan yum. uchir n' khumuus khon', ukhriin khamgiin sainy uldeesen n' tany burkhan ezend takhil orgokhiin tuld yum. gevch busdyg n' bid khuis temtrev khemeen oguulle. samuyel sauldkhuleegtun. ur'd shono ezen nadad yuu gezh aildsanyg tand meduul'ye gekhed saul tuundyarigtun khemeev. samuyelkhediigeer ta ooriigoo ochuukhen khemeen sanazh baisan bolovch, izrailiin ogvuudyn terguun bolson bus uu? ezen tanyg izrailiin khaan bolgozh, tosolson bilee. ezen tanyg ayan zamd ilgeen, yavzh, nugeltnuud bolokh amalyekchuudyg ustgan, tedniig burmoson ustazh duustal n' tulald gesen. ta yuund ezenii duu khooloig ul dagazh, kharin olzyg shuuren avch, ezenii melmiid buzar muug uildev? gezhee. saul samuyeldbi ezenii duu khooloig dagazh, ezenii namaig ilgeesen ayan zamd yavsan bilee. bi amalyekiin khaan agagiig olzlon avchirch, amalyekchuudyg khuis temtersen bilee. gevch ard olon gilgald tany burkhan ezend takhil orgokhiin tuld ustgakhaar zoriulagdsan yumnuudaas shilmeliig n' khon', ukher buyuu olznoos zarimyg avchirsan bilee khemeen oguulev. samuyelezenii duu khooloig duulgavartai dagakh n'ezend shataalt takhil, orgoluudiig orgozh bayarlu-lakhaas iluu bus uu?kharagtun, duulgavartai dagakh n' takhil orgokhoos iluu,sonsozh dagakh n' khutsyn ookhnoos iluu. uchir

n' terslekh n' id shidiin nugel adil,zakhi-ragdakhgui baikh n' gem ba shuteend mor-gokhteil adil bilee.chi ezenii ugees tatgalzsan tulezen bas chamaig khaan bailgakhaas tat-galzlaakhemeen oguulev. saul samuyeldbi nugel uildev. bi ard olnoos aizh, ted-nii ugiig dagasan uchraas ezenii tushaal bolon tany ugiig unekheer zorchloo. ti-meess odoo minii nugliig uuchilzh, nad-tai khamt butsagtun. bi ezend morgol uild'ye khemeen oguulev. gevch samuyel sauldbi tantai khamt butsakhgui. uchir n' ta ezenii ugees tatgalzsan bogood ezen ch tanyg izrailiin khaan bailgakhaas tat-galzsan bilee gev. samuyel yavakhaar er-getel saul samuyelyn deeliin khormoinoos zuurch urav. samuyel tuundezen onoodor tanaas izrailiin khaanchlalyg taslan avch, tu-uniiig tanaas iluu sain, tany khorshid ogov. mon izrailiin aldar khudal yarikhgui, sanaa-gaa ch oorchlokhgui. uchir n' ter khuntei ogt adilgui bogood sanaagaa orchilodog-gui khemeev. saulbi nugel uildev. gevch odoo minii ard olhy akhlagchid bolon izrailiin omno namaig khundelzh, nadtai khamt butsazh, burkhan ezend morgol uil-duulzh ogno uu? khemeen guiv. ti-inkhuu samuyel saulyg dagan khamt but-sav. saul ezend morgol uildlee. tuunii daraa samuyelamalyekchuudyn khaan agagiig nad uruu avchragtun gev. agag tuun uruu bayartaigaar irzh,ukhliin zovlon unekheer ongorloo khemeen khelev. samuyelchinii ild emegteichuudiig khuukhedgui bolgo-sny adil, emegteichuudiin dundaas chinii ekh khuukhedgui bolno khemeen oguulev. samuyel agagiig ezenii omno gilgald tas tsavchiv. samuyel rama uruu yavzh, kharin saul n' saulyn gibyeed baidag ger uruu-gaa butslaa. samuyel nas barakh odor khurtlee saulyg dakhin kharsangu. gevch samuyel saulyn tukhaid ikhed gashuudazh baiv. ezen ch saulyg izrailiin khaan bolgo-sondoo kharamsav.

16

ezen samuyeld aildazhbi saulyg izrailiin khaan bailgakhaas negent tatgalzsan uchir chi khedii khurtel saulyn khoиноos gashu-udakh yum be? evertee tos duurgen yav-agtun. bi chamaig byetlyekhyemiin khun iyessi uruu ilgeeye. uchir n' bi tuunii khovguudiin dundaas ortoo khaanyg songo-son bilee gev. kharin samuyelbi yaazh yavakh ve? saul unii tukhai sonsvol na-maig alakh bolno gev. ezen aildakhaachi em tugal avch, ezend takhil orgokhoor ir-lee gezh khelegtun. takhil orgokhdoo iyessi urigtun. chinii yuu khiikhiig bi chamd za-azh ogno. chi minii tolool minii kharuulakh khund tostsutgagtun! gev. iinkhuu samuyel ezenii aildsanyg uildezh, byetlyekhyem uruu

irev. khotyn akhlagchid tuuniiig ugtakhaar chichirsee garch iren,ta enkiin khergeer irev uu? khemeen oguulev. samuyelenkiin khergeer bi ezend takhil orgokhoor irlee. biyee ariusgan, nadtai khamt takhil orgokhoor iregtun khemeev. ter mon iyessi bolon tuunii khovguudiig ariusgan, tedniig takhil orgokhod uriv. tedniig orzh irekhed samuyel yeliabyg kharaadunekheer ezenii toslogdson khun oriinkh n' omno baina khemeen bodov. gevch ezen samuyeld aildantuunii gadnakh baidlyg bolon nuruuny ondrigi n' buu kharagtun. bi tuuniiig ul toov. uchir n' burkhan khuntei adil khardagui. khun gadnakh torkhiig khardag bol ezen zurkhiig n' khardag gev. tegekhed iyessi abinadabyg duudan samuyeln urduur yavuulav. samuyelezen ene khuniig ch mon songoogui baina khemeen oguulev. daraagaar iyessi shammag urduur yavuulsan bolovch samuyelezen ene khuniig ch mon songoogui baina khemeen oguulev. iinkhuu iyessi doloon khovguunee samuyeln urduur yavuulsan bolovch samuyel iyessidezen edniig songoogui gezh oguulev. samuyel iyessidkhogvud chin' bugd end baina uu? gekhed iyessiotgon khovguun min' uldsen. kharagtun, ter khonio khariulzh baigaa gev. tegekhed samuyel iyessidkhun yavuulzh, ter khovguuniig avchragtun. ter khovguuniig end intel, bid suukhgui khemeen oguulev. iyessi khun yavuulzh, tuuniiig avchrulav. ter ulaa butarsan, saikhan nudtei, saikhan torkhtei khovguun baiv. ezen aildakhdaabosozh, tuuniiig toslogtun. ene bol ter khun mon gev. tegekhed samuyel everti tosyg avch, akh narynkh n' dund tuuniiig toslov. ter odroos ekhlen ezenii suns davi-dyn deer khuchtei buuv. samuyel bosozh rama uruu butsav. ezenii suns saulaas sal-san bogood ezenees irsen muu suns tuuniiig ailgan surduulev. saulyn tushmed tuundkharagtun, burkhanaas irsen muu suns tanyg ailgan surduulzh baina. ezenten min', ooriinkhoo omno baigaa zarts nartaa tushaagtun. bosoo yatga chadvarlag togloodog khuniig zarts naraaraa erz khailguulagtun. burkhanaas irsen muu suns tan' deer baikhad tereer yatгаа ooriin garaar toglovol ta taivshrakh bolno khemeen oguulev. saul zarts nartaanadad chadvarlag togloodog khuniig olzh, nad uruu avchragtun khemeev. tegtel neg zaluu zarts n'kharagtun, bi byetlyekhyemiin iyessiin khovguuniig kharsan. tereer chadvarlag khogzhimchin, er zorigt daichin khun, ugend ukhaalag, saikhan zaluu bilee. ezen tuuntei khamt baigaa khemeen khariulav. saul iyessid elch naryg ilgeezh,chi ooriin khovguun khon'chin daviidyg nad uruu yavuulagtun khemeen kheluulev. iyessi neg ilzhig avch, neg talkh, neg tulam usan uzmiin dars, neg ishgiig achin, ooriin khuu davidaar tedgeeriig saul

uruu ilgeev. david saul deer irzh, tuund uilchlev. saul tuuniiig ikhed khairlan, david saulyn zevseg barigh bolov. saul iyessid khun yavuulzh,david odoo minii omno zog-sog. uchir n' ter minii taalald niitsev khemeen kheluulev. burkhanaas muu suns sauld irekh bolgond david bosoo yatga avch, ooriin garaar toglokhod sauld khuch tenkhee ergen irzh, taivshran muu suns tuunees angizhirdag baiv.

17

filistchuud baidakhaar tsergee tsugluulav. ted iudad khar'yaalagddag sokod tsuglazh, soko bolon azyekagiin dund bui yefyes-dammimd buudallav. saul bolon izrailiin erchuud tsuglazh, yelagiin khondiid buudal-lan, filistchuudtei tulaldakhaar zhagsan irts-geev. filistchuud neg talyn uulan deer, izrail' nogoo talyn uulan deer baisan bogood ted-nii dund khondii bairlazh baiv. tegekhed fil-istchuudiin tserguudees iruul daichin garch irev. tuuniiig gataas irsen goliat gedeg bogood tuunii ondon n' zurgaan tokhoi neg soom baizhee. tereer tolgoidoo zes du-ulga, biyedee tavan myangan zes shyekyeliin zhintei khairst khuyag omsson baiv. ter kholdoo zes ovdgovchtei bogood morondoo zes bambai uursen baiv. tuunii zhadny ish n' nekhmelchnii gogdogch mod met, zhadny uzuur n' zurgaan zuun tomor shyekyeliin zhintei baiv. tuunii bambai uuregch bas omno n' yavdag baiv. goliat zogsozh, izrailiin tserguud uruu khashkhiranta nar yuund zhagsazh irev? bi filist khun, kharin ta nar saulyn booluud bish uu? orsdoosoo neg khuniig songozh nad uruu yavuulag-tun. kherev ter khun nadtai tulaldan, na-maig albal bid ta naryn bool bol"ye. kharin kherev bi tuuniiig yalz, albal ta nar bid-nii bool bolzh, bidend uilchlegtun gev. filist khun tsaash n'noodor bi izrailiin khuarang doromzhilzh baina. neg khuniig yavuulag-tun. khalz tulald"ya gev. saul bolon bukh izrail' ene filist khunii ugiig sonsood zorig n' mokhozh, ted ikhed aiv. david bol iuda dakh' byetlyekhyemiin yefrat khun iyessi gedeg nertei khunii khovguun baiv. iyessi naiman khovguuntei baizhee. tereer saulyn uyd nastai, khogshin bolson baiv. iyessiin gurban tom khovguun n' saulyg dagan daind yavsan baiv. daind yavsan gurban khovguu-niikh n' ner gevel uugan n' yeliab, udaakh n' abinadab, daraakh n' shamma baiv. david otgon khovguun n' bailaa. gurban tom khuu n' saulyg dagazh yavzhee. kharin david byetlyekhyemd baigaa etsginkhee khoniig khariulakhyn tuld saul uruu iren, ochin baiv. noo filist khun dochin odrin tursh ogloo, udesh bur garch iren ooriigoo kharuuldag baiv. tegtel iyessi khovguun daviddaaakh nartaa zoriulzh neg yefa khuursan budaa,

edgeer arvan shirkheg talkhyg avch khuaran uruu akh nar uruugaa guin och. mon ene arvan shirkheg byaslagiig myangatyn dargad n' khurgezh ogood, akh narynkhay mendiig medeed tednees medee avch ir. uchr n' saul khiigeed akh nar chin' bas bukh izrail' erchuud yelagiin khondiid filistchuudtei tulaldazh baigaa yum khemeen oguulev. david ogloo ert bosozh, khonin surgee kholsnii khon'chind daatgaad khunsiig avaad, iyessiin tushaasnaar yavav. tuuniig khuarangiin toirotg irekhed tserguud uukhailan khashkhirsch, zhagsaalaar garts-gaazh baiv. izrail' bolon filistchuudiin tserguud ood oodoosoo zhagsaalaar irtsgeev. tegekhed david avchirsan yumaa kharuuld uldegeed, baildaany shugam uruu guizh, akh narynkhay mendiig asuukhaar ochiv. davidyg akh nartaigaa yariltsazh baikh yag ter uyed iruul daichin, goliat gedeg nertei gatyn filist khun, filistchuudiin tsereg zhagsaalaas garch iren, ur'dyn adil ugsiig khelekhed david tuuniig sonsov. izrailiin bukh erchuud ter khuniig kharaad, tuunees ikhed ain zugtav. izrailiin erchuudter garch irzh baigaa khuniig kharav uu? ter unekheer izrailiig doromzhlokhoo garch irzh baina. tuuniig alsan khuniig khaan ikh bayalgaar shagnan, tuund ooriin okhinyg och, tuunii etsgiin geriig izrail'd choloolokh bolno khemeev. tegekhed david khazhu-udaa zogsozh baisan khumuustei yarin, ene filist khuniig alzh, izrailias zemleliig aril-gakh khuniig yaakh ve? khovch khon-duuleegui ene filist khun am'd burkhany tsergiig doromzhlokhoo khen yum be? khemeen oguulev. khumuus turuund khelsnii adilaartuuniig alsan khuniig ingekh bolno khemeen khariulav. tuunii tom akh yeliab davidyg khumuustei yar'zh baikhyg sonszhee. yeliab davidad ikhed uurlan, chi yaakh gezh naashaa irev? tald baigaa kheden khonio chi khend orkhiod irev? bi chinii ikh zan, muu sanaag chin' medne. chi tulaldaanyg uzekheer irsen biz dee? khemeen zagnav. kharin davidbi saya yuu khiisen yum be? bi zugeer yum asuuzh boldog-gui yum uu? khemeen oguulev. david yeliabaas oor khun uruu ergez, onookh l zuiliig asuuv. khumuus turuuchiin negen adil khariu ogov. davidyn khelsen ugiig khumuus sonsood, sauld meduulsend saul davidyg duudan avchruulav. david saullder khunees bolzh khen ch setgeleer buu unag-tun. tany bool bi yavzh, ter filist khuntei tulald'ya gev. tegekhed saul davidadchi ter filist khun uruu ochizh tuunteei tulaldazh chadakhgui. uchr n' chi bol zaluu, kharin ter bol zaluugaasaa tsergiin khun baisan yum gev. gevch david sauldtany bool bi etsgiinkhee khoniig khariulzh baisan. arslan, esvel baavgai ireed, khonin surgees min' khurga avch yavbal, bi araas n' khoon

ochizh, tuuniig dovtolzh, khurgaa avardag baiv. kherev ter nad uruu dairval bi sakhlas n' shuuren avch, tuuniig tsokhizh aldag baiv. tany bool bi arslan, baavgain al' alinyg n' alsan bilee. ter khovch khonduuleegui filist khun ch am'd burkhany tsergiig doromzhilnsnoos khoish tedgeertei negen adil bolokh bolno khemeen oguulev. david tsaash n' arslan, baavgain savraas ch namaig avarna gev. saul davidadyavagtun. ezen chamtai khamt baikh boltugai khemeen oguulev. tegeed saul davidyg ooriinkhoo khuvtsaar khuvtsaslazh, tolgoi n' zes dulgaa omsgozh, biyed n' khuyagaa omsgov. david saulyn khuyagny gaduur saulyn ildiig busleed, suraagui uchr alkhazh uzev. iinkhuu david sauldsuraagui uchr bi uuniig omson yavzh chadakhgui n' geed omsgoliig n' tailzhee. ter ooriinkhoo tayagiig gartaa avch, gorkhinoos oortoo tavan molgor chuluu shilzh avaad, ooriinkhoo khoninyg uutand khiizh, duuguuree gartaa barin, onookh filist khun uruu yavav. tegekhed filist khun ch bambai barigchaa urdaa zogsoon, david uruu oirtozh irev. filist khun kharzh, davidyg uzeed tuuniig ul toomsorlov. uchr n' david zaluukhan, ulaa butarsan, saikhan torkhtei khovguun baiv. filist khun davidadchi yum tag bar'zh nad uruu irev? bi nokhoi yum uu? gev. filist khun ooriinkhoo burkhdaar davidyg kharav. filist khun davidadnaash ir, bi chinii makhyg ogtorguun shuvuud, khereiin araatand og'ye khemeen zanav. david filist khundchi ild, bambai, zhad bar'zh nad uruu irzh baigaa bol, kharin bi chinii doromzhilson izrailiin bukh tsergiin burkhan, tumen tsergiin ezenii neree cham uruu irzh baina. noodor ezen chamaig minii gart ogno. bi chamaig alaad, chinii tolgoig byees chin' taslan avna. noodor bi filist tserguudiin khuniig ogtorguun shuvuud, khereiin zerleg araatand ogno. bukh uls izrail'd burkhan baina gedgiig medekh bolno. ene tsuglasan olon ch ezen ild, zhad kheregilegui avarna gedgiig medekh bui zaa. ene tulaldaan bol ezeniikh bogood ezen ta naryg bidnii gart ogno khemeev. filist khun bosozh, davidtai bariltsakhaar oodoos n' oirtozh irekhed david ch filist khuntei nuur tulakhaar tulaldaany shugam uruu yaaran guizh irlee. david uutand garaa khiizh, neg chuluu avan duuguuree duuguurden, filist khunii dukhyg onov. chuluu dukh uruu n' zoogdokhod ter nuureeree gazar shaan unav. iinkhuu david duuguur bolon neg chuluugaar monookh filist khuniig yalav. davidyn gart ild ugui baital filist khuniig ter tsokhizh alav. david guizh ochin, ter filist khunii deer garch, tuunii ildiig khuinaas n' sugalan avch, tuuniig alan, tolgoig n' ildeer tsavchin taslav. orsdiin iruul daichin ukhsenigi filistchuud uzeed zugtatsgaav. izrail'

bolon iuda khumuus bosozh, uukhailan khashkhirsch, filistchuudiig khondii, yekrony khaalga khurtel khoov. shaaraimaas gat bolon yekron khurtelkh zamaar alagdsan filistchuud unatsgaasan baiv. izrailiin khovguud filistchuudiig khookhoo bolin but-sazh ireed, filistchuudiin khuaranguudyg deeremdev. daraa n' david nogoo filist khunii tolgoig avch, iyerusalimd avch irsen ba kharin zevsgii n' maikhandaav taviv. saul davidyg terkhuu filist khunii esreg garkh yavakhyg kharaad tsergiin zhanzhin abny-eraasabnyer aa, ene zaluu khenii khovguun be? khemeen asuuv. abnyerkhaantan min', tany amiar tangaraglaya. bi medekgui gev. tegeed khaanchi ter zaluug khenii khovguun bolokhyg asuugtun khemeen tushaav. david ter filist khuniig alaad butsazh irsend abnyer tuuniig saulyn omno daguulan ochiv. david filist khunii tolgoig gartaa bar'san baiv. saul davidaasazluu min', chi khenii khovguun be? khemeen asusand davidbi tany bool byet-lyekhyemiin khun iyessiin khovguun yum khemeen khariulzhee.

18

david saultai yariltsazh duusakhad, ion-atany setgel davidyn setgeltei niitsev. ion-atan davidyg ooriin adil khairlala. saul ter odor davidyg uldeen, etsgiinkh n' gert butsaagaagui bilee. ionatan davidyg ooriin adil khairlasan tul davidtai geree baigu-ulav. ionatan omsozh baisan gaduur deele tailzh, ooriin khuyag duulgyg ild, num sum, bus zergiin khamt davidad ogov. iinkhuu david saulyn ilgeesen gazar burd yavzh, yalalt baiguulsand saul tuuniig daich-dynkhaa akhlagch bolgov. ene n' bukh ard tumnii bolon saulyn zarts naryn ch taalald niitszhee. david onookh filist khuniig ust-gaad, bugdeer butsazh irzh baikhad emegte-ichuud izrailiin bukh khotuudaas garch iren, khengereg barin, duu duulzh buzhiolen, ba-yartaigaar, khogzhmiin zemseg barin saul khaanyg ugtav. emegteichuud khogzhim toglon, saul myangyg alzh, david tumiig alav khemeen duulaldav. tegekhd ene ug saulyn durguig khurgesen tul ter ikhd uurlan, ted davidad tumiig khamaaruulzh, nadad myangyg ogov. odoo tuund khaanchal l dutuu baina uu? khemeen khelzhee. ter odroos khoish saul davidyg sezhiolen kharakh bolov. daraa odor n' burkhanaas irsen muu suns saul uruu khuchtei dairch, david ur'dyn adil yatgaag gartaa avch toglokh mochid ter ger dotroo soliorov. saulyn gart zhad bailaa. saul davidyg khanand khad"ya gezh bodood ter zhadyg shidev. getel david tuunees khoyer udaa zailav. saul davidaas aizh baiv. uchir n' ezen saulaas salzh, davidtai khamt baiv. tiim uchraas saul davidyg ooroosoo zailuulzh,

tuuniig myangatyn dargaar taviv. david khumuusiin terguund zogson udirdazh baiv. ezen davidtai khamt baisan uchir ter bukh yumand aguu amzhiltyg olzh baiv. david aguu ikh amzhilt olzh buig uzeed saul tu-unees mash ikh aizh bailaa. kharin bukh izrail' bolon iuda davidyg khairlav. uchir n' ter tednii terguund zogson udirdazh baiv. daraa n' saul davidadene bol minii tom okhin myerab. uuniig chamd ekhner bolgon og'ye. zovkhon minii toloo zorigtoi baizh, ezenii tulaldaand tulaldagtun khemeen ogu-ulev. uchir n' saulminii gar bus, kharin filistchuudiin gar davidyn esreg baig khe-meen sanasan azhee. gevch david sauldbi khen bilee? minii am'dral, minii etsgiin ger bul ch izrail'd yuu bilee? bi yaazh khaany khurgen bolokh ve? khemeen oguulev. in-geed saulyn okhin myerabyg davidad ogokh baital myekholat khun adriyeld ekhner bol-gon ogson azhee. saulyn okhin mikhal da-vidad khairtai bolsnyg sauld medegdekhd saul tuuniig khuleen zovshoorov. saulmikhal davidad urkhi bolzh, filistchuudiin gar tu-unii esreg bolokhyn tuld mikhalyg tuund og'ye khemeen bodov. tiim uchraas saul davidadnoodor chi khoyer dakh' udaagaa minii khurgen bolzh bolno gev. tegeed saul zarts nartaa tushaandavidad nuutsaar ingezh khel. kharagtun. khaan tanyg taalzh, tuunii zarts nar n' ch bugd tanyg khairlazzh baina. tiimees khaany khurgen bologtun gezh yatga khemeev. iinkhuu saulyn zarts nar edgeer ugsgii davidad du-ulgav. gevch davidbi yaduu khun bogood dord garaltai bolokhoor khaany khurgen bolokh n' khyalbar zuil gezh ta nar sanazh baina uu? gev. saulyn zarts nar davidyn khelsen edgeer ugsgii sauld meduulsen bilee. tegekhd saulta nar davidad iinkhuu kheleg-tun. khaan daisnaasaa oshoogoo avakhyn tuld zuun filist khunii khovchnii ar'snaas oor yuug ch inzh bolgon avakhyg khusekhgui baina gesen khemeen oguulev. saul davidyg filistchuudiin garaar khorluulakhyg tolovlon sanaarkhazh baiv. saulyn zarts nar edgeer ugsgii davidad meduulekhd, khaany khur-gen bolokh ene bolzol tuund taalagdav. tog-tooson khugatsaa duusakhaas omno david bosozh, khumuusteigee khamt yavzh, fil-istchuudiin dundaas khoyer zuun khuniig tsokhizh alsan bilee. david tednii khovchnii ar'syg avchirch, khaany khurgen bolokhyn tuld tedgeer in too yesoor n' khaand ogov. iinkhuu saul okhin mikhalaa davidad ekhner bolgon ogchee. ezen davidtai khamt baigaag bolon ooriinkh n' okhin mikhal davidad khairtaig saul kharzh medeed davidaas ulam ikh aiv. tiinkhuu nasan turshdaa saul davi-dyn oston bolzhee. filistchuudiin noyed daitakhaar irekh burd david saulyn bukh tushmedees iluu mergen khanddag baiv. iimees tuunii ner ulam ikheer aldarshiv.

saul ooriin khovguun ionatan bolon bukh zarts nartaa daavidyг alakhyг tushaav. gevch saulyn khovguun ionatan davidad ikh khairtai baizhee. tiim uchraas ionatan davidadminii etseg saul chamaig alakhaar sanaarkhazh baina. tiimees ogloo bolgomzhtoi baizh, dald gazar nuugdagtun. bi gadagsh garch, chinii baigaa talbaid etsgiinkhee derged zogson, chinii tukhai etsegteigee yarina. khervee bi yamar neg yum medekh bol chamd meduul'ye gezhee. daraa n' ionatan etseg sauldaa daavidyг saishaan yar'zh,ter tany esreg nugel uildeegui bogood tuunii uildsen n' tand ikh ashtigai bolzh baisan khoino khaantan ta ooriin bool davi-dynkhaa esreg nugel buu uildegtun. uchir n' ter amia ul khairlan, flist khuniig tsokhin ustgash, ezen bukh izrail'd aguu ikh avralyг khairlav. ta uuniig uzeed bayassan bilee. getel odoo ta yaagaad yamar ch shaltgaanguigee daavidyг alzh, gemgui khunii tsusny esreg nugel uldekh gezh baigaa yum be' gev. saul ionatany khelekhiiг sonsood, tangaraglenezinii am'd buigaar tangaraglaya. ter aluulagdakhgui khemeen oguulev. tegeed ionatan daavidyг duudan, edgeer bukh ugiiг tuund meduulev. ionatan daavidyг saul uruu daguulan ochsond, david ur'dyn adil sauld uilchlev. dakhin dain ekhleked david yavzh, flistchuudtei tuldalan, tedniig ikheer khyadsand ted davi-daas zugtav. saul ooriin gert gartaa zhad barin suuzh, david saulyn derged ooriin garaaraa bosoo yatgaar toglozh baital eze-nees irsen muu suns saulyг dairav. saul zhadaar daavidyг khanand khadakh getel david saulaas biyee zailuulsand saulyn zhad khanand zoogdov. david ter shonodoo orgon zailav. daraa n' saul daavidyn ger uruu elch naryг ilgeen, tuuniig manuulzh, ogloo bolokhoor tuuniig alakh gezh baiv. getel daavidyn ekhner mikhal davidadnoo shono chi amia avrakhgui bol margaash alulna gev. iinkhuu mikhal tuuniig tsonkhoor bulgasand tereer gadagsh garaad zugtazh, zailav. mikhal geriin shuteeniig avch, tuuniig oron deer tav'zh, tolgoi deer n' kheden yamaany us tavin, tuuniig khuvtssaraa buteev. saul daavidyг bariulakhaar elch naryг ilgeesend mikhalter ovchtei gezh khelev. tegekhed saul davidai ulzakhaar elch naryг ilgeezhtuuniig or devsgertei n' nadad avchragtun. bi tuuniig alna gev. elch nar orzh uzvel tolgoi deeree kheden yamaany ustei geriin shuteen oron deer n' baiv. saul mikhaldyuund chi namaig ingezh khuurch, minii daisnyг orguulzh, zugtaal-gav? gekhed mikhal sauldter namaig yavuulaach. bi yaazh chamaig alakh ve? gezh nadad khelsen yum khemeen oguulev. david orgon zugtaazh, rama uruu samuyel deer

irzh, saul oort n' uildsen bugdiig samuyeld oguulev. tereer samuyeltai khamt naiotod ochizh suuv. neg khun saulddavid ramagiin naiotod baina khemeen meduulev. tegeed saul daavidyг bariulakhaar elch naryг ilgeev. gevch kheseg esh uzuulegchid esh uzuulen, samuyel tedniig udirdash baikhyг elch nar kharaad burkhany suns saulyn elch nart irekhd ted ch mon adil esh uzuulev. sauld ene tukhai medegdsend ter oor elch naryг ilgeesen bogood ted ch mon adil esh uzuulev. iinkhuu saul gurav dakh' udaagaa dakhin elch naryг ilgeesend ted ch mon adil esh uzuulev. tegeed saul ooroо rama uruu yavzh syekhud baidag negen tom khudag uruu irev.samuyel, david nar khaana baina? khemeen saul asuusand neg khunted odoo ramagiin naiotod baina khemeen oguulev. saul tendees ramagiin naiot uruu yavsan ba tuund burkhany suns irzh, tereer ramagiin naiotod khurtel urgelzhuulen esh uzuulzh yavav. ter bas khuvtssaa tailzh, odorzhin shonozhin samuyelyn omno nutsген khevtezh esh uzuulev. tiimeessaul ch bas esh uzuulegch yum uu? geltsev.

20

david ramagiin naiotoos zugtan, ionatan uruu irzh,bi yamar kherег khiisen yum be? nadad yamar gem buruu baina ve? bi tany etsegt yamar nugel uildsen bolood ter minii amiig erne ve? khemeen oguulev. ionatan tuundtiim yavdal khol baig. chi alagdakh yesgui. minii etseg ikh бага yamar ch khergiig nadad duulgalgui uilddeggui yum. tegekheer ene khergiig minii etseg nadaas yaagaad nuukh bilee? tiim yum baikhgui khemeen oguulev. gesen ch david dakhin tangaraglannamaig tany nudend taallyг olson gedgiig tany etseg sain medne. ter ionatanyг gomdookhguin tuld ene khergiig tuund meduulekhgui baigtun khemeen khelsen bilee. gevch ezenii am'd buigaar bolon tany am'd buigaar unekeher tangaraglazh baina. ukhel bid khoyeryn khoorond gants alkhmyн zai bui khemeen oguulev. ionatan daviddachinii khelsen bugdiig bi chinii toloо guitsetgeye gev. tiimees david ionatandmargaash shine saryн bayar tul bi khaantai khamt zoogiin shireend suukh yestoi. gevch namaig yavuulzh ogooch. gurav dakh' odriin udeskh khurtel kheer tald nuugd"ya. kherев tany etseg namaig asuusaar l baival david byetlyekhyem khot uruugaa turgen yavakhaar nadaas guisan yum. uchir n' tend tuunii bukh torliinkhnii toloо zhiliin takhil orgokh yeslol bolokh azhee khemeen oguulegtun. kherев tany etseg sain gezh khelbel tany bool avragdana. kharin kherев ter ikheer khilegnevel ter nadad khor uchruulakhaar shiidzhee gedegt itge. iimees ooriin booldoo enerengui khandaach. uchir n'

ta ezend tangaraglan ooriin booltoi geree baiguulsan bilee. gevch kherev nadad gem buruu baival ta ooroo namaig alagtun. namaig etsegtee avaachizh ogokh yamar khereg tand baina ve? gev. ionatantiim yavdal chamaas khol baig. minii etseg chamd gai bolokhoor shiidzhee gedgiig lavtai medvel bi chamd meduulekhgui orkhikh yum gezh uu? gekhed david ionatandkherev tany etseg tand khatuu khariu ogvol khen nadad meduulekh ve? gev. ionatan davidadyav"ya, kheer tald gar"ya gev. tegeed ted khoyeulaa kheer garav. tegekhed ionatan davidadizrailiin burkhan, ezen gerch bolog, bi margaash esvel nogoodor odii uyed etsginkhee sanaag tandazh med'ye. kherev davidyn talaar saikhan setgeltei baival bi khun ilgeezh, chamd duulgakhgui gezh uu? kherev minii etseg chamd gai bolokhoor shiidsen baival tuuniig chamd duulgalgui, chamaig ayuulguigeer zugtaalgakhgui bol ezen ionatanyg iinkhuu bolon uunees ch iluu shiitgekh boltugai. ezen minii etsetgei khamt baisny adil chamtai ch khamt baikh boltugai. bi am'd kheever baival namaig ukhuulekhgui bailgakhaar ezenii khair enerliig chi nadad uzuulekhgui gezh uu? ezen davidyn daisnaas negiig ch uldeelgui gazryn khorsnoos ustgasan uyed ch chi ooriin khair enerliig minii gerees uurd salgakhgui baikh boltugai khemeen oguulev. ionatan davidyn gertei geree baiguulaadezen davidyn daisnuudyn garaas uuniig nekhekh boltugai! gev. ionatan davidad khairtai baisan tul tuugeer dakhin tangaragluulav. uchir n' ionatan ooriin amiig khairlakh adil davidygh khairladag baizhee. ionatan davidadmargaash shine saryn bayar. chinii suudal khooson baikh tul chamaig baikhgui gedgiig medekh bolno. gurban odor bolokhod chi garch yavan, ur'd n' nuugdazh baisan nogoo gazartaa ochizh, yezyeliin chuluuny derged baigtun. bi bai kharvazh bui met ter zug uruu gurban sum tavina. bi negen khovguuniig yavuulzh, yavzh, sumnuudyg olzh ir gezh khelne. kherev bi khovguund tugsailan khar, sum chinii naad tald baina. tuuniig avch ir gezh khelbel, chi garch ireerei. uchir n' ezenii am'd buigaar tangaraglaya, chamd yamar ch gai totgor, ayuul baikhgui. kharin kherev bi zaluud khar, sum chinii tsaad tald baina gezh khelbel chi yavaarai. uchir n' ezen chamaig yavuulzh baina. chi bid khoyeryn yar'san zuiliin tukhaid bol, kharagtun, ezen chi bid khoyeryn khoorond monkhod baina gezh khelev. ingeed david kheer tald nuugdav. shine saryn bayar bolokhod, khaan zoogiin shireend suulaa. khaan zanshil yesooroo khanany derged ooriin suudaldaa suuv. ionatan bosozh, abnyer saulyn khazhuud suusan ba davidyn suudal khooson baiv. gesen ch saul ter odor yuu ch khelsengui. uchir

n' tertuund sanaandgui zuil tokhioldozh, ter biyee buzarlasan biz khemeen sanazhee. daraagiin odor, shine saryn bayaryn khoyer dakh' odor ch davidyn suudal khooson baiv. ingeed saul ooriin khovguun ionatanaasyaagaad iyessiiin khovguun ochigdor ch, onoodor ch zoogond irsengui ve? khemeen asuuv. tegekhed ionatan saulddavid byetlyekhyem uruu yavakhaar nadaas ikhed guisan yum. ter manai torol torogsod ter khotod takhil orgokh yestoi bogood minii akh namaig irekhiig tushaasan uchraas namaig yavuulzh ogno uu? kherev bi taalyg tan' olson bol namaig yavuulzh, akh nartai min' uulzuulakhgy guiya khemeen khelsen bilee. tiim uchraas khaany zoogiin shireend david ireegui yum khemeen khariulav. saul ionatand ikhed khileglenbuzar tersluu emiin khuu! chi iyessiiin khovguunitei shadarlazzh, oorigoo shivshiglen, ekhiigee ichguur bolgozh baigaag chin' bi medekhgui gezh bodozh baina uu? iyessiiin khovguun ene gazar deer am'd baigaa tsagt chi ch, chinii khaanchlal ch togtokhgui. tiim uchraas odoo khun ilgeezh, tuuniig nadad avchir. ter zaaval ukhekh yestoi khemeen oguulev. kharin ionatan etseg sauldaa khariulan,yaagaad ter khuniig alakh yestoi yum be? ter khun yuu uildsen yum be? khemeen oguulev. tegekhed saul ionatanyg alakhaar tuun uruu zhad shidev. iinkhuu etseg n' davidygh alakhaar shiidseniig ionatan medzhee. ionatan ikhed uurlan zoogiin shireenees bosozh, shine saryn bayaryn khoyer dakh' odor zoog bar'sangui. uchir n' tuunii etseg davidygh doromzhilond davidyn toloo setgel n' zovzh baiv. gloo bolokhod ionatan byatskhan khovguuniig daguulan davidtai bolzokhoor kheer tal uruu garch yavav. ter khovguundminii kharvakh gezh baigaa sumyg olzh ir gev. khovguuniig guizh odokhod ionatan ter khovguunii araas sumaa taviv. ionatany sum kharvasan gazart ter khovguun khurch ochikhod ionatan khovguunii araas duudan, sum chinii tsaana chin' baina khemeen khashkhiran oguulev. ionatan khovguunii araas duudazhkhurdal, turgel, zogsozh bolokhgui gev. ionatany khovguun sumyg avch, ezen uruugaa irev. gevch khovguun yuu ch medeegui ba zovkhon ionatan, david khoyer l uchryg medezh bailaa. ionatan ooriinkhoo zevsguig khovguund ogchuuniig khot uruu avch yav gezh oguulev. khovguuniig yavakhad david omno zugees garch iren, nuureeree gazar shaan unazh, gurban udaa morgov. ted biye biyee unsezh, khamtdaa uilsan ba david iluu ikheer uilav. ionatan davidadtaivan yavagtun. chi bid khoyer ezen chi bid khoyeryn dund bolon minii ur udam ba chinii ur udmyn khoorond monkhod baikh boltugai khemeen oguulzh ezenii nereer biye biyedee tangaraglasan bilee gev. tegeed david bosozh yavav. ion-

21

david nobt, takhilch akhimyelyekh uruu ochiv. akhimyelyekh davidtai uulzakhdad dagzhin chichirch, tuundyaagaad ta khen-tei ch bish, gantsaraa yavzh baina ve? khemeen asuuv. david takhilch akhimyelyekhtkhaan neg khergiig tushaazh, chamaig ilgeezh, chamd tushaakh zuiliig neg ch khund meduulzh bolokhgui bi zaluustai negen gazart uulzakhaar bolzov gesen. tiim uchraas odoo chamd yuu baigaa ve? tavan talkh ch khamaagui, yuu baigaagaa nadad ogooch gev. takhilch davidad khar-ulan, minii gart zhiriin talkh alga. gesen ch ariusgasan talkh bii bogood emegteichu-udtei khav'taagui erchuud idezh bolokh yum gev. david takhilch nart kharulan, unekheer namaig garsnaas khoish odii khurtel man-ai Khan emegteichuudiig tseerlezh irsen bo-good khediigeer ene zhiriin ayalal bolovch zaluuchudyn biye n' buzartaagui. noodor ch gesen buzartaagui khemeen oguulev. tiinkhuu takhilch tuund ariusgasan talkhyg ogov. uchir n' tend orond n' khaluun talkh tavikhaar ezenii omnoos salgazh avsan orshikhuiin talkhnaas oor talkh baisangui. ter odor saulyn booluudyn neg n' tend ezenii omno saatan uldsen baiv. tuunii neriig yedom khun doyg gedeg baisan bo-good ter saulyn khon'chdyn akhlagch baiv. david akhimyelyekhtend chinii gart zhad, ild baikhgui yum uu? bi ooriin ildee ch, zevsgge ch avchraagui. uchir n' khaany tushaal yaar-altai baiv gev. tegekhd takhilchylagiin khondiid chinii alsan filist khun goliatyn ildiig uzegetun. ter n' yefodyn ard daavu-und orooltoi baigaa. kherev khusvel tuunii oortoo avagtun. end tuunees oor yum baikhgui khemeen oguulev. david tiim ildiig khaanaas ch olokhgui. nadad ogogtun gev. daraa n' david bosozh, ter odor saulaas zug-tan, gatyn khaan akhish uruu ochiv. getel zarts nar n' akhishtene khun ter nut-giin khaan david gedeg n' bish uu? ted tuunii tukhai saul myangy alzh, david tu-miig alav khemeen duulzh buzhiigledeg bish uu? getsgeev. david ene ugiig zurkhen-dee khuleen avch, gatyn khaan akhishaas ikhed emeev. iinkhuu david tednii omno eruul saruul ukhaantaigaa nuun, galzuu soliotoi yum shig bain, khaalgany sambar deer yum saraachin, sakhal uruugaa shulsee goozhu-ulav. tegekhd akhish zarts nartaata naryn kharzh baigaa ene khun galzuu soliotoi yum shig baina. yuund ta nar tuunii nad uruu avchrav? bi galzuu soliotoi khuneer dutlaa geed minii omno galzuu soliotoi khuniig uzu-ulekheer ta nar avchrav uu? ene khuniig minii gert oruulakh gee yuu? khemeen ogu-ulev.

david tendees yavzh, adullamyn agui uruu zugtav. tuunii akh nar bolon tuunii ets-giin geriinkhen bugd uuniig sonsod davi-dyn baigaa gazar uruu irev. zovson, orond orson, setgeleer unasan bukh khumuus david deer tsuglarch irsen bogood david tednii deer udiridagch bolov. iinkhuu dorvon zu-ugaad khun tuuntei khamt baiv. david tendees moabyn mizpad ochizh, moabyn khaandburkhan nadad yuu khiizh ogokhiig medekh khurtel minii etseg ekh khoy-eryg oorsodteigoo khamt bailgaach gezh guiv. ingeed david etseg ekhiigee moabyn khaantai khamt orkhisond etseg ekh n' davidyig bekhlelted am'drakh khugatsaand khaanyd am'drav. esh uzuulegch gad davi-dad bekhlelted buu nuugd. bosozh, iudagiin nutag uruu yavagtun khemeen oguulsend david tendees garch, khyeryetiin oi uruu yavav. david bolon tuuntei khamt baisan khumuus oldson tukhai saul sonsov. ter uyd saul gibyeard, sukhai modny door, on-dorlog gazar gartaa zhad barin suuzh baiv. bukh zarts tushmed n' tuunii toiron zog-sozh baiv. saul toiron baisan zarts nar-taasonsogetun, byeniaminchuud aa! iyesiin khovguun bas ta bugded tarialangiin ba usan uzmiin talbai ogch, bugdiig chin' myan-gatyn bolon zuutyn darga bolgokh uu? uchir n' ta nar bugd minii esreg khuivaldsan bilee. minii khuu iyesiin khuutei geree baiguulakhad nadad duulgasan khun ugui, edugee ch minii toloo setgel n' ovdson, es-vel minii khuu boolyg min' minii esreg bol-gosnyg ch nadad duulgakh khun baikhgui baina khemeen zemlev. tegtel saulyn zarts naryn derged zogsozh baisan yedom khun doyegiyessiin khovguuniig nobt, akhitubyn khovguun akhimyelyekh uruu irsniig bi kharsan bilee. akhimyelyekh tuunii tukhai ezenees asuuzh, tuund khool khuns ogch, filist khun goliatyn ildiig tuund ogson khemeen oguulev. khaan neg khun ilgeezh, akhitubyn khovguun takhilch akhimyelyekh bolon tu-unii etsgiin geriinkhen bolokh nobt baigaa takhilch naryg duuduulsand ted bugd khaan uruu irev. saul akhitubyn khovguun ee, odoo sonsogtun gesend terezen min', bi end baina gev. tegekhd saul tuundyund ch iyesiin khovguuntei khamt minii esreg khuivaldaan zokhiozh, chi tuund talkh, ild ogch, onoodor baigaa shig minii esreg terslen, bugezh otokhod n' tuslan tuunii tukhai burkhanaas asuuv? gev. akhimyelyekh khaand khar-ulan, tany zarts naryn doktor david shig unench khun khen baina ve? david bol khaany khurgen, tany kharuulyn darga, tany gert khundtei khun yum. bi tuunii toloo onoodor l burkhanaas asuuzh ekhelsen uu? ene n' nadaas khol baig! tany bool ene bukh khergiin tukhai ogt medekhgui uchraas

namaig, esvel minii etsgiin geriinkhnees kheniig ch khaan ta buu gutgeech khemeen oguulev. gevch khaanakhimiyekhe ee, chi zaaval ukhekh yestoi. chi bolon chinii etsgiin geriinkhen bugd ukhekh bolno khemeen oguulev. khaan derged n' zogsozh baisan biye khamgaalagch nartaayavzh ochood, ezenii takhilch naryg alagtun. uchir n' ted davidai nilzh, mon tuunii orgosnyg medseer baizh nadad medegdsengui bilee gev. gevch khaany zarts nar ezenii takhilch nart gar khurch alakhyg khussengui. tegekhed khaan doyegetchi yavzh ochood, takhilch nar uruu dairagtun gesend yedom khun doyege yavzh ochood, takhilch nar uruu dairch, ter odor maalingan yefod omsson nayan tavan khuniig alav. ter takhilch naryn khot nobyg, tendkhiin eregtei emegtei, nyalkhas khuukhed, mon ukher, ilzhig bolon khoniig n' ildnii ireer ustgav. gevch akhitubyn ach, akhimyelyekhiin negen khovguun abiatar gegch khun zugtan, davidyn aras irev. saul ezenii takhilch naryg khonoosniig abiatar davidad medegdev. tegekhed david abiatartter odor yedom khun doyeegiig tend baikhaar n' ter lav sauld medegdene gedgiig bi medezh baisan bilee. bi chinii etsgiin bukh geriinkhend ukhel avchirlaa. nadtai khamt baigtun. buu ai. uchir n' minii amiig erz hui khun chinii ch amiig erz baigaa tul nadtai khamt chi ayuulgui baina khemeen oguulev.

23

neg khun davidadfilistchuud kyeilagiin esreg dairch, utremiig deeremdez haina gezh medegdev. tegeed david ezenees lavlanbi ochizh edgeer filistchuud uruu dovtoikh uu? khemeen asuukhad ezen davidadyavagtun, filistchuud uruu dovtoikh, kyeilag avragtun khemeen aildav. getel davidyn khumuus oort n'kharagtun, bid end iudad baigaa atlaa aizh baina. kherev bid kyeila uruu filistchuudiin tsergiin esreg yavbal yamar ikh aikh bol khemeen oguulev. tegekhed david dakhin ezenees asuuv. ezen tuund khariu bolgozh, bosozh, kyeila uruu yavagtun. uchir n' bi filistchuudiig chinii gart ogno khemeen aildav. iinkhuu david ooriin khumuusiin khamt kyeilad ochizh, filistchuudtei tulaldan, tednii mal surgiig bulaan tuuzh, filistchuudiig mash ikeher tsokhin alav. ingezh david kyeilagiin orshin suugchdyg avrav. akhimyelyekhiin khovguun abiatar david uruu kyeilad baikhad n' zugtazh irekhdee gartaa yefod avchirsan baiv. david kyeilad irsen gedgiig sauld medegdsend terburkhan tuuniig minii gart ogov. uchir n' david davkhar khaalga, tsuurgatai khotod orsnooroo oroo ooriigoo tugzhlee khemeen oguulev. iinkhuu saul kyeila uruu yavzh, david bolon tuunii khu-

muusiig buslen daitakhaar bukh ard olngy duudazh tsugluulav. saulyg oort n' khor khonool kiiikh gezh baigaag david medsen bailaa. iimees takhilch abiatartyefodyg avch iregtun khemeen oguulev. tegeed davidizrailliin burkhan, ezen min' ee, saul kyeilad irzh, nadaas bolzh ene khotyg ustgakh gezh baigaa gedgiig tany bool lavtai sonsloo. kyeilagiin khumuus namaig tuunii gart ogokh uu? tany bool sonssoy adil saul khurch irekh uu? izrailliin burkhan, ezen min' ee, edgeeriig booldoo meduulzh khairlaach khemeesend ezenter irne khemeen aildav. daraa n' davidkyeilagiin khumuus namaig bolon minii khumuusiig saulyn gart ogokh uu? gesend ezented chamaig ogno khemeen aildav. tegekhed david bolon tuunii zurgaan zuugaad khumuus boson, kyeilagaas garch, gazar saigui tenuuchlev. davidyg kyeilagaas orgosnyg sauld medegdsend ter mordokhoo zogsoov. david tsol gazar bekhleltuuded khorgodozh, mon zifiin tsold uularkhag gazart saatazh baiv. saul davidyg odor bur erz khaizh baisan bolovch burkhan davidyg saulyn gart ogsongui. david zifiin tsold, khoryesht baikhdaa saul ooriinkh n' amiig avakhyn tuld garsnyg medsen bilee. saulyn khovguun ionatan bosozh, khoryesht bui david uruu ochizh, burkhany dotor davidyg zorigzhuulav. tereer davidadbuu aigtun. uchir n' minii etseg saulyn gar chamd khurekhgui bogood chi izrailliin khaan bolzh, bi chinii daraa zogsokh khun bolno. minii etseg saul ch ene tukhai medezh baigaa khemeen oguulev. ingeed ter khoye ezenii omno gere baiguulav. david khoryesht uldezh, ionatan ooriin ger uruu butsav. tegekhed zifchuud gibyea dakh' sauld irzh, david iyeshimony omno zugt bairladag khakhilagiin davaany khoryesh dakh' bekhlelted bidnii khamt nuugdazh baigaa bus uu? odoo tegekheer khaan min', setgeliinkhee khuslee biyeluulzh khurch iregtun. kharin bid tuuniig khaany gart tushaana khemeen oguulev. saulezen ta naryg iivekh boltugai. uchir n' ta nar namaig orovdon khairlasan bilee. odoo yavzh, iluu todorkhoi bolgon, tuunii ochdog gazar bolon tend tuuniig kharsan khun bii esekhiig saitarr shalgazh uzegtun. uchir n' tuuniig mash zal'tai khun gezh bi sonsson. tiimees kharzh, tuunii khorgodon nuugdazh baigaa bukh gazruudyn talaar medezh, battai unen medeeg avaad butsavh iregtun. ter uyed bi ta nartai khamt yav"ya. kherev ter ene nutagt baigaa bol bi tuuniig iudagiin bukh myangatuudyn dotroos ch erz khaia khemeen oguulev. ingeed ted bosozh, saulaas ur'tan zif uruu yavav. david bolon tuunii khumuus iyeshimony omno zugt bairlakh arabad, maony tsold baiv. saul bolon tuunii khumuus davidyg erz khaikhaar garakhad ene tukhai davidad medegdsend

tereer maony tsold ulden, khadtai gazar uruu irzh buuv. saul uuniig sonsood davidyg maony tsold moshgon khoov. saul uulyn neg talaar david bolon tuunii khumuus uulyn nogoo talaar yavav. david saulaas zailakh gezh yaarch baiv. uchir n' saul bolon tuunii khumuus davidyg khumuustei n' khamt barikhaar buslezh baiv. getel negen elch sauld irzh, khurdan iregtun. flistchuud nutaar uruu dovtolzh irlee khemeen medegdev. iinkhuu saul davidyg moshgokhoo bol'zh, flistchuudiig ugtan tulaldakhaar yavav. iim uchraas ted ene gazrygzailan zugtaalgasan khad gezh nerlezhee. david tendees yavzh, yengyediin bekhleltuud khorogodov.

24

saul flistchuudiig moshgon khoogood, but-san irekhd n'david odoo yengyediin tsold baina gedgiig medegdev. tegeed saul bukh izrailias gurvan myangan shilegdsen khuniig avch, david bolon tuunii khumuusiig erzkh aikhaar yangiryn khadnuudyn urduur yavav. tereer zamdaa khoniny khashaatai gazart irsen ba tend agui baisand saul biye zasakhaar tiish orov. ene uyed david bolon tuunii khumuus ter aguin mukhart suutsgaazh baiv. davidyn khumuus oort n'ezen tand kharagtun. bi chini daisnyg gart chin' ogokh gezh baina. tuuniig ooriin duraar bolgogtun khemeen aildsan ter tsag odor n' bolov getsgeev. david bosozh saulyn deeliin khormoig semkhen ogtolzh avav. uunii daraa david saulyn deeliin khormoinoos ogtolzh avsandaa setgel n' ikhed zovov. tereer khumuusteezen baigaa tul, ezenii tosolson ooriin ezend bi iinkhuu khandan, ter ezenii tosolson khun tul tuunii esreg garaa sungasan iim khereg nadaas khol baig khemeen oguulev. david ingezh oguuleed khumuusee yatgan, saul uruu dairakhyg tedend zovshoorsongui. saul ch bosozh, aguigaas garch, zamdaa garav. uunii daraa david bosozh, aguigaas garch, saulyn araas duudanezen khaan min'! gev. saulyg ergezkh kharakhad david nuureeree gazart khurtel mekhiin, sunan morgov. david saulda yuund david tanyg khorlokh gezh baina gezh kheldeg khumuusiin ugend itgezkh baigaa yum be? unendee onoodor ene aguid ezen tanyg minii gart ogsniig ene odor ta kharsan bilee. zarim maan' tanyg al"ya khomeesen bolovch bi tanyg orovdozh, bi ooriin ezni esreg gar sungakhgui, uchir n' ter bol ezenii tosolson khun khemeen oguulsen bilee. etseg min', minii gart baigaa ooriinkhuu deeliin khormoig sain kharagtun. uchir n' bi tany deeliin khormoig ogtolzh avsan bolovch tanyg alaagui ene zuiler nadad khoron sanaa, terslekh baidal baikhgui bogood bi tand nugal uildeegui gedgiig lavtai medegtun. tiim atal ta minii amiig avakhaar

erzh baina. ezen ta bid khoyeryg shuuzh, ezen tanaas oshoog min' avakh boltugai. kharin minii gar tany esreg baikhgui. ert-nii tsetsen ugend nugeltnees nugal gardag gedeg bilee. kharin bi tand gar khurekhgui. izrailiin khaan khonii araas irsen be? ta kheniig khoon moshgozh baina ve? ene chin' ukhsen nokhoi, neg boosnii araas khoosonteil adil. tiim uchraas ezen shuugh bolzh, ta bid khoyeryn khorondokhyg shiidezh, ter minii gomdlyg kharaad shiidezh, tany garaas namaig avrakh boltugai khemeen oguulev. david sauld ingezh khelsnii daraa sauldavid khuu min', ene chini duu yuu? geed, ekher tatan changaar uilav. ter davidadchi nadaas iluu zovt baina. uchir n' chi nadad sain khandazh baital bi chamd muu khandav. chi nadad sainyg uildezh baisnyg, mon ezen namaig chini gart tushaasan atal chi namaig alsangui gedgee onoodor nadad meduullee. oriin daisnyg olson khun tuuniig zugeer sullan tavikh uu? tiim uchraas chini onoodor nadad uildsen khergiin toloo ezen chamaig sain saikhaan shagnakh boltugai! kharagtun, chi zaaval khaan bolzh, chini gart l izrailiin khaanchlal togtono gedgiig bi lavtai medne. minii daraa uldekh minii urudmyg chi ustgakhgui, minii neriig minii etsgiin gerees taslakhgui gedgiig ezeneer nadad tangaraglagtun khemeen oguulev. david uuniig sauld tangaraglav. saul ooriin gertee butsazh, kharin david bolon tuunii khumuus bekhlelt uruu yavav.

25

samuyel nas etseslev. bukh izrail' tsuglarch, tuunii toloo gashuudan, tuuniig rama dakh' gert n' orshuullaa. david bosozh, parany tsol uruu yavav. karmyeld edlen gazartai negen khun maand baizhee. tereer mash ikh bayan khun bogood gurvan myangan khon', neg myangan yamaatai baiv. ter khun karmyeld khoninykhoo noosyg khyargazh baikh zuur (ter khunii neriig nabal, tuunii ekhneriin neriig abigail gedeg baiv. nookh emegtei ukhaan saruul, goo uzesgelentei baisan bolovch nokhor n' zoruud, muukhai zantai baizhee. ter kalyeb khun azhee.) david nabalyg khonio khyargazh baigaag tsold sonsov. iinkhuu david arvan zaluug ilgeezh, tedend khelekhdiekarmyeld ood yavzh, nabaltai uulzan, minii neriin onmoos tuunii mendiig asuu. ta nar ingezh mendchilegtun. urt udaan naslaarai. ta amar amgalan baikh boltugai. tany ger buliin khumuus amar amgalan baikh boltugai. tany gesen bukh yums amar amgalan baikh boltugai. khoniny noos khyargagchid tanaid baina gezh bi sonsloo. ur'd tanai khon'chid bidentei khamt baikh uyed bid tedniig gomdoogooqui bogood tedniig karmyeld baikh khorond yuu n' ch alga bolooqui. ta ooriin zalusaas asuuvai

ted tegzh khelekh bolno. tiimees minii zalusyng iveezh ogno uu. uchir n' bid baryn odor irsen bilee. tany booluud bolon tany khuu davidad tany gart baigaa yuug ch khamaaui ogno uu? gezh khel gev. davidyn zaluus tend irtsgeezh, khelsen bukh ugsiin daguu davidyn nerin omnoos nabald khelen khariug khuleev. kharin nabal davidyn zarts nart khariulakhdaadavid gezh khen yum be? iyessiin khovguun gezh khen yum be? odoo ezneesee zugtaakh booluud olon bolloo. khoniny noos khyargagchid-daa zoriulzh nyadalsan ene makh, us bolon talkhaa khaanaas irsen n' ul medegdekh khumuust bi ogokh yestoi bolzh baina uu? khemeen oguulev. tegekhed davidyn zaluus irsen zamaaraa butsaaz irtsgeen edgeer bukh ugsiig davidad meduulev. david khumuustekhun bur oorsdiin ildee biyedee zu-ugtun khemeen tushaasand khun bur ildee zuuv. david ch bas ildee zuun, dorvon zuugaad khun davidydg dagazh yavan, khoyer zuun khun achaa baraagaa kharzh uldev. getel nabalyn ekhner abigaild zalusynkh n' neg n' meduulenkharagtun, bidnii ezen mend khurgekhiin tul david tsoloos elch naryg ilgeesend manai ezen tedniig kharaazh zukhev. gesen ch tedgeer khumuus bidend ikh sain khandazh, bidniig gomdoogoogui, bas bid tedentei khamt kheer tal baikhad bidnii yuu ch alga boloogui bilee. bidniig tedentei khamt khon' khariulzh baikh uyed odor ch, shono ch tedgeer khumuus bidend khana tsaiž met bolzh baiv. tiimees odoo ta yaaval zokhikhyg bodozh medegtun. uchir n' gai zovlon bidnii ezen bolon tuunii bukh gerinkhniig dairakh n' gartsaagui bolloo. ezenten bol unekheer oodgui khun tul khen ch tuuntei yar'zh chadakhgui khemeen oguulev. abigail khoyer zuun talkh, khoyer tulam dars, al' khediinee beltgedsden tavan khon', tavan khemzhuur khur-san taria, zuun boodol uzem, khoyer zuun boodol inzhir tus tsusyng yaaran avch, tedgeeriig ilzhignuud deer aachaalav. ter ooriin zalustaaminii omno yav. bi ta naryn araaš yavzh baina gev. gevch ter emegtei ooriin nokhor nabald yuu ch khelsengui. ter ilzhgee unazh, uulyn nugachaagaar bu-uzh irekh uyed david bolon tuunii khumuus tuun uruu buuzh irzh baisan bogood ted uulzlaa. davidbi tsold ter khunii khamag khorongiig khamgaalz baikhdad ter khund khar'yaalagdakh bukhnees gants n' ch alga boloogui. unekheer ene bugd ogt demii baizhee. ter nadad sainyng muugaar khari-ulav. kherev margaash ogloo khurtel tuund khar'yaalagdakh khumuusiin dotroos gants ch eregtei khuniig uldeevel burkhan davidyn daisnuudyg iinkhuu bogood uunees ch ulam ikheer shiitgekh boltugai khemeen kheleed baisan azhee. abigail davidydg kharanguutaa yaaran, ilzhigneesee buuzh, davidyn omno

nuureeree unazh, morgov. ter emegtei davi-dyn khold unan, ezenten min', zovkhon minii buruu. oriin shivegchniig yariulzh, ochgiig n' sonsono uu. ter oodgui khun nabalyg ezenten min' buu khaikhragtun. uchir n' ter ooriinkhoo nertei adil khun. tuunii neriig nabal gedeg bogood munkhag baidal tu-untei khamt bilee. kharin tany shivegchin bi ezentnii ilgeesen zalusyng kharaagui yum. tiim uchraas odoo ezenten min', ezenii am'd buigaar bolon am'd buigaar tangaraglaya. ezen tanyg tsus ursgakhaar yavakhyg zog-soozh, tany garaar oshoo avakhyg negent boliulsan tul ezentend min' khor khonool bolokhyg khusegchid bolon daisnuud tan' nabaltai adil bolokh boltugai. ezentendee avchirsan shivegchnii tan' enekhuu belgiig ezentniig min' dagaldazh bui zalust ogokh boltugai. ta shivegchniikhee nugliig orshoon soyerkh. ezen zaaval ezentend min' bat bekh geriig bar'zh ogno. uchir n' ezenten min' ezenii dainyng khiizh baigaa bilee. tany am'dralyn bukhel odruded buzar muu yum baikhgui. khen negen khun boson, tanyg moshgon khoozh, tany amiig avakhaar ersen ch minii ezentnii amiig tany burkhan ezen amiin uutand khiizh uyakh bolno. kharin tany daisnuudyn amiig ezen duuguurt khi-izh shidekh met baikh bolno. ezen tany tukhai amlasan sain saikhan bugdiinkhee daguu ezentend min' guitsetgez, tanyg izrailliin udiridagchaar tomilokh tsagt shalt-gaanguigeer tsus ursgazh, ezenten min' ooriinkhoo toloo oshoo avsan edgeer zuils n' ezentnii min' zurkhend saad totgor bolon gashuudal bolokhgui baikh boltugai. ezen, ezentniig min' sain saikhan bolgokhod ooriin shivegchniig sanagtun khemeen oguulev. david abigaildnoodor chamaig nadtai uulzu-ulakhaar yavuulsan izrailliin burkhan ezen magtagdakh boltugai. mon chinii saruul ukhaan magtagdakh boltugai. namaig onoodor tsus ursgakhaas bolon ooriinkhoo garaar ooriin oshoog avakhaas boliulsan chi magtagdakh boltugai. namaig chamd khor khonool khiikhiig boliulsan izrailliin burkhan ezenii am'd buigaar tangaraglaya. kherev nadtai uulzakhaar chi yaaran ireegui bol unekheer uur tsaiikh khurtel nabald gants ch eregtei khun uldekhgui baikh baisan khemeen oguulev. iinkhuu david abigailyn garaas tuunii avchirsan yumyng avch, ter emegteidger tee taivan butsaagtun. kharagtun, bi chinii oguulsniig sonsozh, chinii guiltyg khuleen avlaa khemeen oguulev. tegeed abigail nabal uruu butsaazh irekhed nabal ooriin gertee khaany nair shig nair khiizh baiv. nabal ikhed sogtuu baisan bolokhoor setgel n' khangaluun baiv. tiimees abigail uur tsaiikh khurtel tuund yuu ch yar'sangui. kharin ogloo bolzh nabalyn sogtuu garakhad ekhner n' tuund tedgeer zuilsuudiin tukhai yar'sand tuunii zurkh

n' mokhozh, chuluu met bolov. arvaad khonogiin daraa ezen nabalyg tsokhisond ter ukhev. david nabalyg ukhseniig sonsood, nabalyn gart doromzhlogdson minii oshoog avch, oriin booloo buzar muug uildekhees zogssooson ezen magtagdakh boltugai. ezen nabalyn nugliig tuunii tolgoid khariulav khomeen oguulev. tegeed david khun ilgeezh, abigailyg ekhneree bolgokh gezh baigaa tukhai kheluulev. davidyn zarts nar karmael dakh' abigail uruu irzh, tuunddavid chamaig ekhneree bolgon avakhyn tuld bidniig ilgeev khomeen oguulev. ter emegtei bosozh, nuureeree gazart khurtel mekhiin, kharagtun, shivegchin tan' ezentniikhee zarts naryn kholiig ugaakh bool emegtei chin' bilee khomeen oguulev. abigail yaaran bosozh, ooriin tavan shivegchniikhee khamt ilzhgee unan davidyn elch naryn aras dagazh yavan, davidyn ekhner bolov. david mon iyezryeyeliin akhinoamyg avsan baisan tul ted khoyeulaa davidyn ekhner bolov. saul davidyn ekhner baisan ooriin okhin mikhalyg gallimaas garaltai laishiin khovguun paltid ogchee.

26

gibyead baisan saul uruu zifchuud irzh, david iyeshimony urd tald baidag khakhilagiin tolgodod nuugdazh baigaa bus uu? khomeen oguulev. saul bosozh, izrailiin guryan myangan shilmel erchuudiig avch, zifiin tsold baigaa davidyg erekheer zifiin tsol uruu khodlov. saul iyeshimony urd tald, zamyn derged orshikh khakhilagiin tolgod deer buudallav. ene uyed david tsold baiv. saulyg ooriig n' mordoZh tsold irsniig kharaad david turshuuluudyg yavuulzh, saulyg unekheer irzh baigaag medev. daraa n' david saulyn buudallasan gazart irzh, saul bolon tuunii tsergiin zhanzhin nyeriin khovguun abnyer naryn untgad gazryg kharav. saul buudlyn dund untazh, khumuus n' tuuniig toiron bair-lazhee. tegeed david khit khun akhime-lyekh bolon zyeruigiin khovguun ioabyn duu abishai nart khandanken nadtai khamt saul uruu, buudal uruu yavakh ve? gesend abishaibi tantai khamt yavna khomeen kharulav. iinkhuu david, abishai khoyer shonoor khumuus uruu ochood kharakhad saul buudlyn dund untazh baisan ba tuunii zhad tolgoinkh n' khazhuud gazart zoolttoi baiv. abnyer bolon khumuus n' tuuniig toiron untazh baiv. tegekhd abishai davidadburkhan onoodor tany daisnyg gart tan' ogchee. tiim uchraas ene zhadaar tuuniig negmoson gazart khatgazh alakhyg nadad zovshoorno uu. bi khoyer dakhin khatgakhgui khomeen oguulev. gevch david abishaidtuuniig buu alagtun. ezenii tosolson khunii esreg gar dalaichikhaad khen

gem buruugui uldezh chadakh ve? gev. david bas khelekheedezenii am'd buigaar tangaraglaya. ezen tuuniig zaaval ust-gana, esvel tuunii ukhekh odor irne, esvel tulaldaand yavzh ustgagdana. bi ezenii tosolson khunii esreg gar dalaikhyg ezen khorikh boltugai. kharin odoo tolgoinkh n' khazhuud baigaa zhad, ustai savyg avaad yav'ya khomeen oguulev. tegeed david saulyn tolgoin khazhuugaas zhad ba ustai savyg avch, yavsan bolovch kharsan khun, medsen khun, sersen khun baisangui. eze-nees irsen gun noir tednii deer baisan uchir ted bugd untazh baiv. daraa n' david nogoo tal uruu yavzh, khol zaind uulyn oroi deer garav. tednii khoorond ikh za-itai baisan bilee. david khumuusiig bolon nyeriin khovguun abnyeryg duudan, abnyer aa, chi khariulakhgui yuu? gekhed abnyerkhaanyg duuddag chi khen be? khomeen khariulav. iinkhuu david abnyertchi er khun bus uu? izrail'd chamtai en zeregtsekh khun baina uu? yaagaad chi ooriin ezen khaanygaa khamgaalsangui ve? uchir n' chinii ezen khaanyg khorookhoor negen khun irsen bilee. chinii khiisen zuil sain bish. ezenii am'd buigaar tangaraglan ogulekhd, ta nar ukhvel zokhilitoi. uchir n' ta nar oorsdiin ezen, ezenii tosolson khunii khamgaalsangui. odoo khaany tolgoin khazhuud baisan khaany zhad ba savtai us khaana baigaag kharagtun khomeen oguulev. tegekhd saul davidyn duug taninminii khuu david aa, ene chinii duu yuu? gekhed davidminii duu, ezen khaan min'! khomeen khariulav. ter basyaagaad ezen min' ooriin boolyn aras moshgono ve? bi yuu uldev? esvel minii gart yamar buzar muu yum baina ve? tiim uchraas odoo minii ezen khaan ooriin boolyn khelekhiig sonsozh soyerkhono uu. khrever ezen tanyg minii esreg bolgoson bol, ter takhilyg khuleen avakh boltugai. kharin ter n' khumuusiin khereg bol ezenii omno ted kharaagdakh boltugai. uchir n' ted namaig onoodor ezenii ov zalgamzhaltai kholboogui bolgon khoozh yavuulan, yavzh busad burkhdad uilchil khomeen oguulzh baigaa khereg yum. ezenii orshikhuugaas kholdokhod minii tsus gazart buu ursaasa. uchir n' izrailiin khaan uuland yatuu shuvuu agnazh baigaa negen-tei adil gantskhan nokhoi boos erekheer garsan bilee khomeen oguulev. tegekhd saulbi nugel uldev. butsazh iregtun, khuu david min'! bi dakhin chamd gai totgor uchruulakhgui. uchir n' onoodor minii am' chamd unetei baiv. bi munkhag zuil uldezh, tom aldaa gargalaa gev. david khariulankharagtun, khaany zhad ene baina! zalusynkhaa negiig ilgeezh, uniig avagtun. ezen khun buriig zovt bolon itgeltei baidlaar n' shagnakh bolno. ezen onoodor tanyg minii gart ogson bolovch bi ezenii tosol-

son khunii esreg garaa dalaikhaasaa tat-galzan bilee. kharagtun, minii nudend onoodor tany am' ikhed unetei baisny adil ezenii melmiid minii am' ikhed unetei baikh boltugai. mon ezen namaig khamag zov-longoos avrakh boltugai khemeen oguulev. daraa n' saul davidadminii khuu david aa, chi iveegdekh boltugai. chi ikh khergiig bu-teezh, unekheer amzhilt olokh bolno gev. in-geed david ooriin ayaning urgelzhluulzh, saul ger uruugaa butsav.

27

david oortoobi negen odor saulyn gart ustagdash baikh. filistchuudiin nutagt zugtazh ochikhoos oor arga nadad alga. tegvel saul namaig izrailliin khyazgaar nu-tag dayaar erz khaiikhaas tsokhorch, in-geed bi tuunii garaas zugtana khemeen ogu-ulev. tegeed david bosozh, oorteigoog khamt baisan zurgaan zuun khunee daguulan gatyn khaan maokhyn khovguun akhish uruu ochiv. david bolon tuunii khumuus oors-diin ger buluudiin khamt gatad akhishiin khamt suuv. david khoyer ekhner, iyezryeyel emegtei akhinoam bolon nabalyn ekhner baisan karmyel emegtei abigailtai khamt baiv. davidyg gat uruu zugtsanyg sauld medegdsend saul dakhin davidyg mosh-gosongui. daraa n' david akhishtkhervee bi odoo tany taallyg olson bol, ug nutgiin neg khotod neg gazryg nadad ogch, tend namaig suulgazh ogno uu. bool chin' khaany khotod tantai khamt yaagaad suukh yestoi bilee? khemeen oguulev. iinkhuu akhish ter odor ziklagiig davidad ogov. tiinkhuu ziklag n' onoodriig khurtel iudagiin khaadyn medeld baidag azhee. filistchuudiin nutagt davidyn suusan khonogiin too gevel neg zhil dorvon sar baiv. david ooriin khumuusiin khamt yavzh, gyesurchuud, girzichuud bolon ama-lyekchuudyg dairan fonov. ted ertnees yegipyetiin nutag khurtelkh shuryn khyaz-gaar nutagt suuzh baiv. david edgeer nutag uruu dairch, neg ch eregtei, emegtei khu-niig am'd uldeelgui, khon', ukher, ilzhig, temeen surguud bolon khuvtsas zergiiig bu-laan avch, daraa n' butsaaz akhish uruu irev. akhishnoodor chi khen uruu dairan tonoson be? gezh asuukhad n' daviduudagiin nyegyev, iyerakhmyeyeliin nyegyev, kyeniin nyegyev zergiin esreg gezh khariuldag baiv. david neg ch eregtei, emegtei khuniig am'd uldeelgui, gatad gants ch khuniig dagu-ulzh irsengui. es tegvel ted david iim khereg uldezh filistchuudiin nutagt suuzh baikhdaa urgelzh iim khereg uildezh baiv khemeen oguulzh, bidnii tukhai medegdekh vii gezh baiv. iinkhuu khaadid davidad itgen, david ooriin ard tumen izrailliin dund zhisghigdekh khergiig uildezh baigaa tul ter monkhod minii bool bolno khemeen bodozh baiv.

ter uyed filistchuud izrailliin esreg tulal-dakhaa tsergiin khaaranguudaa tsugluulav. akhish davidadchi bolon chinii khumuus nadtai khamt tulaldaand yavna gedgiig saitarr medegtun! khemeen oguulev. david akhishtikh sain baina. tany bool yuu kiihzh chadakhyg ta medekh bolno gev. tegekhed akhish davidadsain baina. bi chamaig bukh nasaar chin' ooriin biye khamgaalagchaar tomilloo gev. samuyel nas etseslesend bukh izrail' tuunii toloo gashuudazh, tuuniig oori-inkh n' khot bolokh ramad orshuulav. saul mergech tologch naryg ooriin nutgaas khoov. filistchuud tsuglan irzh, shunyemd khaarag-nan buudallasand saul bukh izrailliig tsug-luulan, gilboad khaaragnan buuv. saul filistchuudiin khaarang uzeed ikhed aizh, zurkh n' chichrev. saul ezeenees asuusand ezen tuund zuudeer ch, urimeer ch, esh uzu-ulegcheer ch khariu ogsongui. tegekhed saul ooriin zarts nartaanadad tologch emiig erz h ologtun. bi tuund ochizh ter emees asu-uya gev. zarts nar n' sauldyen-dort negen tologch em bii gelee. saul khuvtssaa sol'zh zusee khuvirgaad, khoyer khuniig daguul-an, ter em deer shonoor ochiv. ternadad mergelzh, minii nerlekh khuniig duudazh ogogtun gev. getel ter em tuundsaul ene nutgaas mergech tologch naryg khoozh gar-gasnyg chi medne. tiin atal yaagaad chi minii amind urkhi tav'zh, namaig ukhuulekh gev? khemeen zagnav. saul ter emd eze-neer tangaraglan, ezenii am'd buigaar tan-garaglaya. ene khergees bolzh chamd ya-mar ch shiitgel onogdokhgui gezh oguulev. tegekhed ter embi kheniig duudazh ogokh ve? gesend saulnadad samuvelyg duudazh ogooch gev. ter em samuvelyg uzenguu-tee changa duugaar khashkhirav. tegeed ter em saulda yuund namaig mekhlev? ta saul baina? gev. khaan ter emdbuu aig-tun. kharin chi yuu kharzh baina ve? gev. ter em saulburkhanlag negen n' gazraas garch irekhiig bi kharzh baina gev. saul ter emeestuunii dur torkh n' yamar ve? gezh asuusand ter emnastai khun garch irzh baina. ter deeltei yum gev. ter n' samuyel baisnyg saul medeed, nuureeree gazar khurtel mekhiin, khundetgel uzuulev. samuyel saulduuund ta namaig duudazh, nadad tovog bolov? gekhed saul khariu-lanbi mash ikh zovzh baina. filistchuud namaig dairakhaar irzh baikhad burkhan nadaas salsan bogood esh uzuulegchdeer ch, zuudeer ch nadad khariu ogokhgui baina. tiim uchraas yaakh yestoigoo medekhiin tuld bi tanyg duudlaa gev. samuylezen tanaas salzh, tany daisan bolson atal ta yuund nadaas asuuzh baina ve? ezen nadaar damzhuulan aildsanykhaa daguu gutsetge-sen bilee. ezen tany garaas khaanchla-

lyg salgan avch, tany khorsh davidad ogson bilee. ta ezeniig dagalgui, dogshin uur khilengeer n' amalyekiig shiitgeegui uchraas ezen onoodor tand uuniig uildezh baina. tuugeer ch barakhgui ezen bas izrailiig tantai khamt filistchuudiin gart ogno. tiim uchraas margaash ta bolon tany khovguud nadtai khamt baikh bolno. unekheer ezen izrailiin tserguudiig filistchuudiin gart ogno khemeen oguulev. tegzh khelmegts saul gazar guldan unazh, samuyelyn ugnees bolzh ikhed ailaa. mon ter odorzhin, shonozhin yuu ch ideegui baisan tul tuund khuch tenkhee baisangui. nookh em saul uruu irzh, saulyg ikhed aisan baikhyg kharaad, tuundtany shivegchin tanyg dagalaa. bi ooriin amiaraa denchin tav'zh, tany oguulsen ugiig son-sloo. tiimees odoo ta shivegchniikhee ugiig ch gesen sonsogtun. tany omno zusem talkh tavikhyg zovshoorooch. uuniig idezh but-sakh zamdaa khuch orno uu gev. kharin saul uunees tatgalzan, bi idekhgui gev. gevch tuunii zarts nar onookh emegtein khamt tuuniig yatgasand saul tednii ugiig sonsov. tereer gazraas bosozh, devsger deer suuv. ter emegtein gert targaan tugal baisand tuuniig yaaran nyadlav. ter emegtei guril zuuran, khorongogui talkh bariv. ter uuniig saul bolon tuunii zarts naryn omno tav'sand ted idev. ter oroi ted bosozh yavav.

29

filistchuud bukh tsergee afyekt tsugluulakh uyed, izrail'chuud iyezryeyel dekh bulgiin derged buudallav. filistchuudiin noyed zuut, myangataaraa ongoron yavakhad, david bolon tuunii khumuus ch akhishtai khamt tednii araas yavav. tegekhd filistchuudiin udirdagchidedgeer yevryeichuud end yuu khiizh baigaa yum be? khemeen asuuv. akhish filistchuudiin udirdagchidadene khun izrailiin khaan saulyn zarts david bish uu? ter nadtai khamt neg khoyer zhil baisan bogood ter nad uruu orgozh irsnees khoish edugee khurtel bi tuunees yamar negen gem buruug oloogui khemeen oguulev. gevch filistchuudiin udirdagchid akhisht uurlazh, tuund khandanene khuniig bidentei khamt tulaldaand yavuulalgui, tany tuuniig suur'shuulsan gazar uruu n' butsaagtun. es tegvel tulaldaany uyed ted bidnii daisan bolzh bolzoshgui. end baigaa khumuusiin tolgoigoor bish bol ene khun yaazh ezniikhee orshooliig olokh ve? ene khun saul myangyig alzh, david tuniig alav khemeen duulagddag david bish uu? khemeev. tegeed akhish davidyig duudan, ezenii am'd buigaar tangaraglaya. chi zovt baizhee. nadtai khamt tsergiig udirdazh baigaa chin' minii taalald niitsev. uchir n' chamaig nad uruu irsnees khoish odii khurtel bi chamaas yamar ch buzar muu yum olsongui. kharin

edgeer noyedod chi taalagdakghui baina. tiim uchraas filistchuudiin noyedyn durguig khurgekhguin tuld ergez, taivan butsaagtun! khemeen oguulev. david akhishtgeveh bi yuu uildsen yum be? tany omno irsen odroos khoish odii khurtel tany bool yamar aldaa gargasnaas bolzh bi ezen khaanykhkaa daisnuudtai tulaldakhaar yavzh bolokhgui bilee? khemeen asuuv. kharin akhish davidad khariulanchi burkhany tenger elch adil minii nudend zov gedgiig bi medezh baina. kharin filistchuudiin noyed ter bidentei khamt tulaldaand yavzh bolokhgui khemeen khelsen bilee. chi oorteigoo khamt irsen, ezniikhee zarts naryn khamt margaash ogloo ert bosonguutaa, uur tsaikhaar butsaagtun khemeen oguulev. iinkhuu david bolon tuunii khumuus ogloo n' filistchuudiin gazart butsakhaar ertlen bosov. filistchuud iyezryeyel uruu yavlaa.

30

david bolon tuunii khumuusiig butsan khonogiin daraa ziklagt butsazh irekhd amalyekchuud nyegyev bolon ziklag uruu dovtolson baiv. ted ziklagiig ezlen avch, galdan shataasan baizhee. ted emegteichuud bolon tend baisan bukhniig, zhizhig ch bai, tom ch bai bukh khunii negiig n' ch alalguigeer olzlon avch, ooriin nutag uruugaa yavsan bailaa. david bolon tuunii khumuus khotod ireed kharakhad khotyg galdan shataachikhsan, ekhner khuukhduud, okhidyg n' avaad yavchikhsan baiv. tegekhd david bolon tuuntei khamt baisan khumuus duugaa ondorsgon uilakh ch tenkheegui boltloo tsurkhiran uilav. davidyn khoyer ekhner bolokh iyezryeyel emegtei akhinoam bolon nabalyn ekhner baisan karmyel emegtei abigail naryg ch olzlon yavsan baiv. tuunees gadna, arduud bugd oorsdiin khovguud okhidynkhoo toloo setgeldee gashuudazh baisan tul david uruu chuluu shidez, alakhaar yariltsazh baisan uchraas david ikhed zovov. gevch david ooriin burkhan ezeneer ooriigoo zorigzhuulav. daraa n' david akhimyelyekhiin khovguun takhilch abiatart khandanyefodyg avch iregtun khemeen guisand abiatart davidad yefodyg avchirch ogov. david ezenees lavlan, edgeer deeremchidiin bulgiig bi mordokh uu? bi tedniig khoozh gutsekh uu? khemeen asuukhad ezen tuundmordogtun, chi tedniig zaaval khoozh guitsen, bukhniig avarch chadna khemeen khariulav. tegeed david zurgaan zuun khunii khamt yavzh, byesor gorkhi uruu khurch irekhd zarim n' tend uldev. byesor gorkhiig gatalzh chadakhgui boltloo tuiidsan khoyer zuun khun tendee uldsen uchir david dorvon zuun khunii khamt tsaash mordon khoov. ted kherees negen

yegipyet khuniig olzh, tuuniig david uruu dagaulzh irev. ted tuund talch iduulzh, us uulgakhad, ter idezh uuv. ted tuund kheseg khataasan inzhir, khoyer boodol uzem ogsond ter tedgeeriig iden, tenkhee orov. uchir n' ter gurvan odor, gurvan shono talch idezh, us uugaagui azhee. david tuuneeschi kheniikh ve? khaanaas irsen be? khemeen asuukhadbi yegipyet zaluu bogood amalyek khunii bool yum. namaig gurav khonogiin omno ovchin tusakhad ezen maan' namaig orkhizh yavsam yum. bid kyeryetchuudiin nyegyev, iudad khar'yaalagdakh gazar bolon kalyebyn nyegyev uruu dovtlon tonozh, ziklagiig galdan shataasan yum khemeen oguulev. tegekheed david tuundtedgeer deeremchdiin buleg uruu chi gazarchilzh chadakh uu? khemeen asuukhadnamaig alakhgui, esvel minii ezniit gart ogokhgui gedgee burkhanaar nadad tangaraglagtun. tegvel bi tanyg tedgeer deeremchdiin buleg uruu avaachizh og'ye gezh khariulav. ter davidyig avaachikhad, kharagtun, amalyekchuud gazraar duuren tarkhazh, filistchuudiin gazar bolon iudagiin gazraas olzlon avsan asar ikh zuilsees bolzh, idezh uun, buzhigleldezh bailaa. david uuriin gegeenees daraagiin odriin oroi n' khurtel tedniig khyadav. temee unazh zugtsan dorvon zuun zaluusaas oor tedniit neg ch khun zugtazh chadsangui. iinkhuu amalyekchuud bulaalgasan bukh zuilee david erguulen avch, ooriin khoyer ekhneriig ch avarchee. tedniit zuilsees zhizhig ch, tom ch, khovguud ch, okhid ch, olzluulsan yums ch, tedend bulaalgasan zuilsiin neg n' ch aldagsangui. david ter bukhniig butsaazh avav. iinkhuu david surgiin ekhend khumuusiin tuuzh baisan bukh khon', ukhriig olzolzh avlaa. tedene bol davidyn olz khemeen oguulzh bailaa. byesor gorkhiny derged uldsen, davidyig dagazh chadakhgui boltloo tuiltsan khoyer zuun khun uruu khurch irekheed ted davidyig bolon tuunii khumuusiig ugtakhaar garch irev. david tedgeer khumuust oirtozh ochin, tedentei mendchilev. ter uyed davidtai khamt yavsam khumuusiin dotroos khoron sanaatai ba ul butekh bukh khumuus am amandaated bidentei khamt yavaagui uchir zovkhon oorsdiinkhoo ekhner khuukhdiig l avch yavag. bid erguulzh avsan olznoosoo tedentei khuvaaltsakhgui khemeen oguulzhee. tegekheed davidakh duu nar min', bidniig khamgaalz, bidniit esreg irsen deeremchdiin bulgiig bidniit gart tushaasan ezenii bidend ogson yumsyig ingezh bolokhgui. iim khergiin tukhaid ta naryn khelekhiig khen sonsokh ve? tuladand yavsam khumuusiin khuv' n' achaa baraany derged baisan khumuusiin khuv'tai adilkhan. ted adilkhan khuvaakh yestoi khemeen oguulev. ter odroos khoish david uuniig izrailiin tolookh zarlig togttool bolgo-

son n' edugee khurtel mordogdozh irzhee. david ziklagt ireed, ooriin naiz nokhod bolokh iudagiin akhlagchad olznyi yumsaas ilgeen, kharagtun, ene bol ezenii daisnuudyn olznoos ta nart beleg bolgokh yums bilee. edgeer n' byetyel, nyegyeviin ramot bolon iattirt baisan khumuust, mon aroyer, sifmot bolon yeshtyemoad baisan khumuust, mon rakal, iyerakhmyeyelchuudiin khotuud bolon kyenchuudiin khotuudad baisan khumuust, mon khorma, bor-ashan bolon atakhad baisan khumuust, mon khyebrond baisan khumuust khiigeed david ba tuunii khumuusiin yavzh dassan bukh gazryn khumuust bilee khemeen kheluulev.

31

filistchuud izrailiin esreg tuladakhad, izrailiin erchuud filistchuudees zugtazh, gilboa uuland khiaran unav. filistchuud saul bolon tuunii khovguudiig guitsen avch, saulyn khovguun bolokh ionatan, abinadab, malkhi-shua naryg alav. saulyn esreg tuladaan khuchteit bolzh, num samaar kharvagchid tuuniig kharvasand ter sumand onogdon khund sharkhdav. tegekheed saul ooriin zevseg uuregkheechi ildee sugalan namaig khatgazh al. es tegvel khovch khonduulegui edgeer khumuus irzh, namaig khatgan alzh, doromzhlool bolgokh bolno khemeen oguulev. gevch zevseg barigch n' ikhed aizh baisan tul uuniig guitsetgez chadsangui. tiimees saul ildee avch, deerees n' unav. zevseg barigch n' saulyg ukhseniig uzeed ooriinkhoo idlnii deerees unazh, saulyn derged ukhev. iinkhuu ter odor saul gurvan khovguunteigee, zevseg barigchtaigaa bolon bukh khumuusiinkhee khamt ukhev. khondiin nogoo tald bolon iordan golyn tsaad tald baisan izrail' khumuus izrailiin erchuudiig zugtaazh, saul bolon tuunii khovguudiin ukhseniig kharaad khotuudyg orkhizh, zailav. tegeed filistchuud irzh tend suuzhee. daraa odor n' filistchuud alagdagsdyg tonokhoor irekheede saul bolon tuunii gurvan khovguuniig gilboa uuland ukhsen baikhyg olov. ted saulyn tolgoig ogtlon, zevsgiiig n' multlan avch, oorsdiin shuteenuudiin sum bolon arduudad saikhan medeeg khurgekheer tedgeeriig filistiin bukh nutagt ilgeev. ted saulyn zevsgiiig ashtarotyn sumd tav'zh, tuunii tsogtssyg byet-shany khandad olgov. iabyesh-gilyeadyn orshin suugchid filistchuudiin sauld yuu khiisniig sonsood, bukh er zorigt baatruud n' bosozh, bukhel shoniin turshid alkhsaar saul bolon tuunii khovguudiin tsogtssyg byet-shany khananaas avch, iabyesh avchran, tend shataav. tegeed tedniit yasyg avch, iabyesh dakh' sukhai modny door orshuulan, doloo khonog matsag bariv.

saulyg nas nogchsonii daraa david amalyekchuudyg but tsokhiold butsazh irekhdee khoyer khonog ziklagt bairlav. gurav dakh' odor n' negen khun saulyn khaarangaas irev. tuunii khuvtsas n' uragdazh, tolgoi n' toos shoroond daragdsan baiv. ter david uruu dokhon ireed, gazart unan, sunazh morgov. tegekhed david tuuneschi khaanaas irev? gezh asuukhad ter davidadbi izrailiin khaarangaas zugtazh irlee gev. david tuundyyu bolzh ongorov? nadad kheleech gekhed terkhumuus tulaldaany talbaraas zugtaazh, bas olon arduud unan ukhetsgeev. saul bolon tuunii khovguun ionatan ch bas ukhev gev. medee khurgezh irsen ter zaluud khandan davidsaul bolon tuunii khovguun ionatan ukhsen gedgiig chi kherkhen medev? gev. davidad oguulsen ter zaluunamaig tokhioldoor gilboa uuland baigaad kharakh uyed saul zhadaa tushizh baiv. teregnuud bolon morin tserguud ard-khan n' khoozh baiv. saul ergezh, namaig kharaad duudakhad n' bi bi end baina khemeen khariulsan. saul nadaas chi khen be? gezh asuusand bi amalyek khun baina khemeesen bilee. saul nadad minii derged ireed, nadad alagutun. bi am'sgaatai baigaa khedii ch zovzh baina khemeen oguulev. tiinkhuu bi tuunii derged ochizh, tuuniig alav. uchir n' ter unasnykhaa daraa am'd baizh chadakhgui gedgiig bi medev. bi tuunii tolgoi dakh' titem, gar dakh' buguivchiig n' avch, end ezendee avchirlaa gev. david khuvtsasaa zuuran ursand, tuunii khamt baisan bukh khun mon tegev. ildeer aluulsan saul, tuunii khovguun ionatan, ezenii khumuus bolon izrailiin geriin toloo ted gashuudan, uilzh, udeshe boltol matsag bariv. david medee khurgezh irsen zaluugaaschi khaanakhyn khun be? gekhed zaluu khariulanbi khar' khun bolokh amalyek khunii khuu gev. tegekhed n' davidchi ezenii tosolson khuniiig alakhaar gar sungakhaas yuund aisangui ve? gev. david zaluusynkhaa negiig duudan, ochizh tuuniig alagutun gesend, tereer tuuniig tsokhizh alav. david tuundchinii tsus tolgoi deer chin' buug. uchir n' chinii am bi ezenii tosolson khuniiig alav gezh kheleed ooriin chin' esreg gerchlev gesen gev. daraa n' saul bolon tuunii khovguun ionatany toloo david enekhuu gashuudlyn duug duulzh, enekhuu numyn duug iudagiin khovguedurgakhgyg tedend tushaav. ene n' iasharyn nomd bichigdsen azhee. o, izrail' aa, uzesgelent baidal chin' chinii ondorlog gazruudad alagdav.khuchtenuud kherkhen alagdsan bilee! filistchuudiin okhidyyg bayarluulan,khovch khonduuleegui khunii okhidyyg bardamnulakhguin tuld uuniig gatad buu meduul,ashkyelony gudamzhind

ch buu tunkhagla. o, gilboagiin uuls aa,ta naryn deer shuuder buu unag,boroo buu orog, mon talaar duuren orgol ch buu baig.uchir n' tend khuchtenii bambai,saulyn es toslagdsan bambai buzarlagedav. am' uregdegdsiin tsus,khuchtenuudiin ookhnoos ionatany num khoishoo ergeegui,saulyn ild ch khooson butsaagui. saul bolon ionatan am'draldaa khoodondoo taalamzhtai, mon kharlagdsan khumuus baisan bogoodukhekhdee ch ted sangui.ted burgedees ch khurdan,arslangaas ch khuchtei baiv. o, izrailiin okhid oo,ta naryg chas ulaan deeleer goyen khuvtsasazh,omsgoliin chin' deer altan chimgiig zuuzh ogson saulyn toloo uilagtun. tulaldaany dund khuchtenuud kherkhen unasan bilee!ionatan ondorlog gazruudad chin' alagdav. akh ionatan min',tany toloo bi zovon shanalzh baina.ta nadad mash taalamzhtai baiv.namaig gesen tany khaair nadad busgui khunii khaaraas iluu gaikhamshigtai baiv. khuchtenuud unan, dainy zevseg kherkhen mokhov!.

2

uunii daraa david ezenees lavlanbi iudagiin khotuudyn neg uruu yavakh uu? gezh asuukhad ezen tuundyavagtun khemeen tushaav. iinkhuu davidbi khaashaa yavakh ve? khemeen asuukhad ezenkhyebron uruu khemeen aildav. tegeed david ooriin khoyer ekhner bolokh iyezryeyel emegtei akhi-noam bolon nabalyn ekhner baisan karmyel emegtei abigail nartai khamt tiish yavav. david oortegoo khamt baisan khumuusiig ger buluudiinkh n' khamt daguulzh yavav. ted khyebrony khotuudad am'daralaa. daraa n' iudagiin erchuud irzh, tend davidydg iudagiin geriin khaan bolgon toslav. ted davidadiabyesh-gilyeadyn khumuus saulyg orshuulsan bilee gezh khelev. david iabyesh-gilyeadyn khumuus elch naryg ilgeen, tedend iin kheluulev.ta nar oorsdiin ezen sauld enerengui setgel gargazh, tuuniig orshuulsan tul ta nar ezeneer yeroogdokh boltugai! odoo ezen ta nart unen bolood khaair enerliig uzuulekh boltugai. ta nar iim uil khiisen tul bi ch gesen ta nart sainyg uildekh bolno. tiim uchraas odoo garaa changalz, er zorigtai baigtun. uchir n' ta naryn ezen saul nas barsan, mon iudagiin ger namaig ooriin khaan bolgon tosolson bilee gev. kharin saulyn tsergiin zhanzhin, nyeriin khuu abnyer n' saulyn khuu ish-boshyetyg makhanaim uruu avaachiv. ter tuuniig gilyead, ashurchuud, iyezryeyel, yefraim, byeniamin todiigui khamag izrailiin khaan bolgov. saulyn khuu ish-boshyet n' izrailiin khaan bolokh uyedee dochin nastai baisan bogood khoyer zhil khaanchlav. gelee ch iudagiin ger davidydg dagav. davidyn khye-

brond iudagiin geriin khaan baisan khugatsaa n' doloon zhil zurgaan sar baiv. nyeriin khuu abnyer saulyn khuu ish-boshyetyn zarts naryn khamt makhanaimaas garch, gibyeonyg chiglev. zyeruiagiin khovguun ioab davidyn zarts naryn khamt garch yavan, ted gibyeony tsoormiin derged tulgarchee. tednii neg n' tsoormiin naad eregt, nogoo n' tsoormiin tsaad eregt buuv. abnyer ioabtzaluusyng gargan oorsdiinkhoo omno temtselduul'ye gesend ioabgargaya gev. tegeed khumuus bosozh toolulakhad byeniamin ba saulyn khovguun ish-boshyetyn talaas arvan khoyer khun, davidyn zarts naraas arvan khoyer khun bailaa. khun bur oor oorsdiinkhoo orsoldogchiin tolgoinoos zuuran, biye biyeiinkhee khavirga uruu ild duren, khamt unatsgaav. tiimees gibyeond baidag ter gazryg khyelkat-khazzurim khemeen nerlev. ter odor shiruun tulaldaan bolzh, abnyer bolon izrailiin erchuud davidyn zarts nart tsokhig-dov. zyeruiagiin gurvan khovguun ioab, abishai, asakhyel nar tend baiv. asakhyel n' talyen zeer met khurdan kholtei baiv. asakhyel abnyeryn araaas khoon, baruun tiish ch zuun tiish ch ergekhuu baiv. abnyer ergen kharaad, ene chin' asakhyel chi mon uu? gekhed, tertiim ee, bi baina gezh khariulav. iinkhuu abnyer tuundbaruun, esvel zuun tiishee ergen zaluusyn negiig bar'zh, tuunees olzyg n' oortoo avagtun gev. gevch asakhyel n' abnyeryg khookhoo bol'zh, butsakhyg khussengui. abnyer dakhin asakhyeldnamaig khookhoo bol'zh, ergegtun. bi chamaig yaagaad alakh yestoi bilee? tegvel bi yaazh chinii akh ioab uruu kharzh chadakh yum be? gev. gevch asakhyel zamaasaa butsakhaas tatgalzlaa. tiim uchraas abnyer zhadny uzuureer tuunii khveli uruu nevnt khatgasand zhad nuruugaar n' garav. asakhyel tend unazh, gazar deeree ukhlee. asakhyelyn unazh, ukhsen gazart irsen khumuus bugd zogssoor baiv. kharin ioab bolon abishai abnyeryn araaas khoov. nar zhargazh baikhad ted gibyeony tsooliin zamd baidag giakhyn naana orshikh ammagiin davaand irtsgeev. byeniaminy khovguud abnyeryn ard tsuglaran, neg buleg bolzh, negen davaany oroid zogsov. daraa n' abnyer ioabyg duudanild n' monkhod tsolmokh gezh uu? ene n' etseste berkh bolno gedgiig chi medekhgui gezh uu? akh duu naraa khookhoo zogssoozh butsak talaar chi khumuustee tushaakhgui khar udakh gesen yum be? gev. ioabburkhany am'd buigaar tangaraglaya, kherev chi kheelegui bol unekheer tserguud margaash ogloo boltol akh duu naraa khookhoo zogssookhgui baikh baisan shuu gev. ingeed ioab ever bureegee ulesend bukh khumuus zogsos, izrailiin araaas khookhoo zogssoozh, tuladakhaa ch boliv. abnyer bolon tuunii erchuud ter

shoniin tursh arabagaar damzhin ongorood, iordanyg gatlan, oglooni tursh alkhsaar makhanaimd irlee. tegekheed ioab abnyeryg khookhoo boliv. tuunii bukh khunee khamtad n' tsugluulsand asakhyelaas gadna davidyn arvan yeson zarts alga baiv. kharin davidyn zarts nar byeniaminaas bolon abnyeryn erchuudees olngy tsokhison d gurvan zuun zharan khuniig alsan baiv. ted asakhyelyg avch, byetlyekhyem d bairlazh baisan etsgiinkh n' khaadan bulshind orshuulav. tegeed ioab bolon tuunii erchuud shonozhingoo yavsaa, uur tsaikh uyd khye-brond khurchee.

3

saulyn ger bolon davidyn geriin khorond urt udaan dain urgelzhlev. david ulam khuchirkhegzhizh, kharin saulyn ger ulam doroitsoor bailaa. khyebrond davidyn khovguud torov. uugan khovguun n' iyezryeyel emegtei akhinoamaas torson amnon yum. udaakh khovguun n' karmyel khun nabalyn belevsersen ekhner abigailaas torson khilyeab. gurav dakh' khovguun n' gyeshuryu khaan talmain okhin maakhagiin khovguun absalom yum. dorov dekh khovguun n' khaggityn khovguun adonia, tav dakh' khovguun n' abitalyn khovguun shyefatia, zurgaa dakh' khovguun n' davidyn ekhner yegлагаas torson itryeam yum. ted davidyn khovguud bolzh khyebrond torson yum. saulyn ger bolon davidyn geriin khorond dain bolokh zuur abnyer saulyn gert ooriigoo ulam batzhuulzh baiv. sauld rizpa gedeg tatvar em baisan bogood aagiin okhin baiv. ish-boshyet abnyertchi yaagaad etsgiin min' tatvar em uruu orood baina? gev. abnyer ish-boshyetyn khelsen ugend ikhed uursazh, bi iudad khar'yaalagdakh nokhoin tolgoi yum uu? noodor bi chinii etseg saulyn ger, tuunii akh duu bolon nokhdod enerengui khandazh, ta naryg davidyn gart tushaagaagui atal, chi onoodor ter emees bolzh namaig zemlezh baina. ezen davidad tangaraglasny daguu kherev bi tuund es guitselduulekh bol burkhan abnyeryg ulam ikheer shiitgekh boltugai. saulyn gerees khaanchlalyg shilzhuulzh, davidyn khaan shireg danaas byeyershyeba khurtel, izrail' bolon iudagiin deer togtookhgui bol shiitgekh boltugai gev. ish-boshyet abnyert gants ch ug khariulzh zurkhelsengui. uchr n' ter abnyeraas aizh bailaa. daraa n' abnyer ooriinkhoo omnoos david uruu elch naryg ilgeezh, ene gazar kheniikh ve? nad-tai gereege baiguulagtun. bukh izrailiig tan uruu avchrahad minii gar tantai khamt baikh bolno gezh kheluulev. david sain baina! bi chamtai gere baiguul'ya. gekhdee chamaas neg zuuliig bi shaardazh baina. yuu gevel, chi nad-tai uulzakhaar

irekhdee saulyn okhin mikhalyg daguulzh avchrakhaas naash minii nuuriig kharakh yesgui gev. tegeed david saulyn khuu ish-boshyeted elch naryg ilgeen, filistchuudiin zuun khovchnii ar'saar sui tav'san minii ekhner mikhalyg nadad butsaazh ogog-tun gezh kheluulev. ish-boshyet khun il-geezh, ter emegteig tuunii nokhor bolokh laishiin khovguun paltiyelaas butsaazh avav. kharin nokhor n' ter emegteig uilan dagazh. bakhurim khurtel yavzhee. tegeed abnyer tuundyav, butsagtun gesend ter butsav. abnyer izrailliin akhlagchidtai zovloldon, ta nar ertnees davidyg oorsdiin khaan bolgo-khyg khusezh baisan. odoo uuniigee biyelu-ulegtun. uchir n' ezen davidyn talaar aildakhdaa oriin zarts davidyn garaar bi oriin ard tumen izrailliig filistchuudiin khi-geed khamag daisnykh n' savraas avarna gezh aildsan bilee gev. abnyer bas bye-niaminyg sonsozh baikhad yariv. uunii khazhuugaar khyebrond bui davidyn sons-gold izrail' bolon byeniaminy khamag geriin khuv'd sain saikhan bukh zuilsiig duul-gakhaar yavlaa. tegeed abnyer khorin khu-niig daguulan khyebrond bui david uruu irzhee. abnyer bolon tuunii khamt bui khu-muust zoriulan david nair khiiv. abnyer davidadnadad boson yavzh, khamag izrailliig ezen khaandaa tsugluulakhgy zovshoorooch. ted tantai geree baiguulzh, ta setgeliinkhee khussen bukhniin khaan bolokh boltugai gev. iinkhuu david abnyeryg ilgeesend ter amar amgalan garch odov. tegtel david bolon ioabyn zarts nar ayan dairaltaas ikh olz-toi butsazh irev. gevch david abnyeryg il-geesen bogood tereer amar taivan yavzh od-son tul abnyer davidyn khamt khyebrond baisangui. ioab bolon tuuntei khamt baisan bukh tsereg butsazh irekhed khumuus tu-undnyeriin khuu abnyer khaan uruu ireed, khaan abnyeryg yavuulsand, ter amar taivan yavav gezh khelev. tegekhd ioab khaand baraalkhanta yuu khiichikh n' ene ve? ab-nyer tan deer irsen atal, yaagaad ta tuu-niig butsaazh yavuulav? ter odoo yavzh odson bilee. nyeriin khuu abnyeryg ta medne shuu dee. ter tanyg mekkelzh, orzh garakhgy tan' kharuuldan, khiizh baigaa bukhniig tan' medekhiin tuld irsen bilee gev. ioab davidyn orgoonoos garaad, ab-nyeryn araaas elch naryg ilgeen, ted tuuniig siragiin khudgaas butsaazh avchrav. gevch david uuniig medsengui. ingeed abnyeryg khyebrond butsazh irekhed, ioab tuuntei khuv'chlan yarikhaar khaalgany tov kheseg uruu tuuniig avaaichizh, ooriin duu asakhye-lyn tsusny oshoog avakhaar khevlii uruu n' khatgazh alav. uunii daraa n' david ene tukhai sonsoodnyeriin khuu abnyeryn tsusny tukhaid bol bi bolood minii khaanchal ezenii omno monkhod gemgui. tuu-nii tsus n' ioabyn tolgoi deer bolon etsgi-

inkh n' bukh geriin deer buukh boltugai. idee yalgaruulagchid, uyaman ovchtonuud, tayag tulagchid, ildend tsokhigdon unagsad, talkhaar dutagsad ioabyn gerees buu salakh boltugai gev. abnyer duu asakhyelyg n' gibeony tulaldaand alsan tul, ioab bolon tuu-nii duu abishai nar abnyeryg alsan azhee. tegeed david ioab bolon tuuntei khamt baisan khamag arduudadkhvutssaa urzh, taar omsozh, abnyeryn omno gashuudag-tun gev. david khaan ooroo avсны араас алхлаа. ingeed ted abnyeryg khyebrond orshuulav. khaan abnyeryn bulshin deer changaar uilzh, khamag arduud ch uiladav. khaan abnyer zoriulan gashuudlyn duug duulzh, munkhgiin ukheltei adil ab-nyer ukhekh yestoi baiv uu? chinii gar khulegdeegui, chinii khol ch dongologdoogui baisan. muu yavdaltny omno unakhyn adil chi unavgev. khamag arduud tuunii toloo dakhin gashuudan uiladav. daraa n' odriin tsag baisaar baital davidyg talkh idu-ulekh gezh yatgakhaar khamag arduud irev. kharin david tangaraglazh, kherev nar zhar-gakhaas omno bi talkh, esvel yamar negen yumygy amsval, burkhan namaig ikheer shi-itgekht boltugai gev. khamag arduud uuniig azhiglakhad khaany uildsen khamag khereg arduudyn taalald niitsdeg baisy adilaar ene n' ch mon tedni taalald niitsev. ingeed ny-eriin khuu abnyeryg alakh n' khaany khusel baigaagui yum baina gedgiig khamag ar-duud bolon bukh izrail' ter odor medets-geelee. daraa n' khaan zarts nartaanoodor izrail'd noyen bolood aguu khun unalaa gedgiig ta nar medekhgui baina uu? bi toslogdson khaan atal onoodor doroi baina. zyeruiaagiin khovguud bolokh edgeer khu-muus namaig khund baidald oruulzh baina. muug uildegch negend muu uiliinkh n' daguu ezen khurteekh boltugai gev.

4

abnyeryg khyebrond nas nogchsoniig saulyn khuu ish-boshyet sonsood, zorig n' mokhozh, khamag izrail' ch sandrav. saulyn khuud deerem khiideg bulguudiig udirdag khoyer zakhiragch baiv. negniikh n' ner baana, no-googiinkh n' ner n' ryekhab gedeg bailaa. ted khoyeulaa byeniamin khovguudees gar-altai, byeyerot khun rimmony khovguud baiv. (uchir n' byeyerotgy ch bas byeni-aminy negen kheseg khemeen uzdeg baiv. byeyerot khumuus gittaim uruu zugtan irzh, ene odriig khurtel tend khariinkhan bolzhee.) saulyn khuu ionatand negen khol muutai khovguun baiv. saul bolon ionatany tukhai medee iyezryeyeles irekh uyed ter khuu tavan nastai baizhee. asragch n' tuu-niig tevren zugtsan bogood yaarch baikh uyedee khuug unagasnaas bolzh khuu khol-gui bolzhee. ter khuugiin neriig myefi-

boshyet gedeg baiv. byeyerot khun rimmony khovguud bolokh ryekhab, baana nar odriin khalaund ish-boshyetyn gert irekh uyed, ish-boshyet udiinkhee amraltyg edelzh baiv. ted ulaan buudai avakh gezh bui met geriin gold ochizh, tuunii khevlil uruu tsokhiv. tegeed ryekhab bolon tuunii akh baana nar zugtats-gaav. tedniig gert orokh uyed ish-boshyet noirsokh tankhimdaa oron dotroo khevtezh baisand, ted tuuniiig tsokhizh alaad, tolgoig n' ogtolzh avav. ted tolgoig n' avaad, shon-ozhingoo arabagiin zamaar yavav. tegeed ted ish-boshyetyn tolgoig khyebrond bui davidad avchran, khaandkharagtun, ene bol tany amind zanalkhiilzh baisan tany daisan saulyn khuu ish-boshyetyn tolgoi. ezen onoodor saul bolon tuunii ur udmaas ezen khaany min' toloo oshoo iinkhuu avakhuulav gezh ailtgav. byeyerot khun rimmony khovguud bolokh ryekhab bolon tuunii akh baana nart david khariulanminii amiig khamag zovlongoos angizhruulzh ogson ezenii am'd buigaar tangaraglaya. negen khun nadad kharagtun. saul ukhev khemeen medegdezh, ooriigoo sain medee avchirlaa khemeen bodokhod n' bi tuuniiig bar'zh, ziklagt alav. ter n' medeeniiikh n' toloo tuund ogson shagnal bailaa. ter tusmaa khoron muug uildegh khumuus zov shudarga khuniiig ooriinkh n' gert, ooriinkh n' oron deer alsan baikhad, odoo bi tsusyng n' ta naryn garaas shaardazh, ta naryg khorvoogoo archizh khayakhgui yum gezh uu? gev. tegeed davidygz zaluust tushaakhad, zaluus n' tedniig alzh, gar kholiig n' tsavchin, tedgeeriig khyebrond tsoormiin derged duuzhlen taviv. kharin ted ish-boshyetyn tolgoig avch, khyebtron dakh' abnyeryn bulshind orshuulav.

5

izrailliin bukh ovguud khyebrond david deer irzh,kharagtun, bid tany makh tsusny tasarkhai bilee. ur'd n' saul bidnii khaan baikh uyed ch ta izrailliig tulaldaand udiridazh baisan. tegeed ezen tand chi minii ard tumen bolokh izrailliig khar-iulzh, chi izrailliin udiridagch bolno gezh aildsan khemeen oguulev. ingeed izrailliin bukh akhlagchid khyebrond khaan deer irzh, david khaan khyebrond ezenii omno tedentei geree baiguullaa. tegeed ted davidygz toslon, izrailliin khaan bolgov. david guchin nasandaa khaan bolzh, dochin zhil khaanchlav. ter khyebrond iudag doloon zhil zurgaan sar, iyerusalimd bukh izrail' bolon iudag guchin gurvani zhil zakhirchee. khaan ooriin khumuusiin khamt nutgiin uguul khumuus bolokh iyebuschuudyn esreg iyerusalim uruu irekhed, ted davidadchi end orzh irekhgui. kharin sokhor, dogolon n' ch chamaig khoozh gargana gev. ted

davidygz iishee nevterch chadakhgui khemeen sanazh bailaa. gevch david siony tsaizygz ezlen avav. ene n' davidyn khot yum. ter odor davidiyebuschuudyg alakh gesen khun bur usan suvgaar yavzh, davidyn ezen yaddag dogolon, sokhort khurch och khemeev. uunii tulid sokhor, dogolon n' gert orzh bolokhgui gezh ted kheldeg yum. ingeed david ter tsaizad suuzh, tuuniigee davidyn khot khemeen nerlekhe bolov. david millogoos dotogsh n' toiruulan bariv. tumen tsergiin burkhan ezen tuuntei khamt baisan uchraas david ulam ulam khuchirkhegzhsen bilee. tiriin khaan khiram david uruu khush mod, muzhaan, chuluuchidai khamt elch naryg ilgeev. ted davidad ger bar'zh ogov. ezen ooriig n' izrailliin khaan bolgon togtoozh, oriin ard tumen izrailliin toloo khaanchlalyg n' orgomzhilnsniig david oilgov. khyebtronos irsnii daraa david iyerusalimaas dakhin olon ekhner bolon tat-var ems avav. davidad olon khovguud, okhid torov. iyerusalimd torson tuunii khuukhduudiin ners gevel: shammua, shobab, natan, solomon, ibkhar, yelishua, nyefyeg, iafia, yelishama, yeliada, yelifelyet nar yum. khumuus davidygz toslon, izrailliin khaan bolgosnyg filistchuud sonsood bukh filistchuud davidygz khaizh olokhoo irev. david ene tukhai sonsood tsaiz uruu yavav. filistchuud irzh, ryefaimyn khondiigoor tarkhan bairlav. tegekhed david ezenees lavlanfilistchuudiiin esreg bi khodlokh uu? ta minii gart tedniig tushaazh ogokh uu? gezh asuukhad ezen davidadyavagtun! uchir n' filistchuudiig chiniig gart bi zaaval tushaana gezh aildav. ingeed david baal-pyrazim uruu irzh, tend tedniig khiaaruulav. terezen minii omno daisnuudyg min' uyeriin us met khemkh tat-laa gev. tiimees david ter gazryg baal-pyrazim khemeen nerlezhee. ted tend shuteenuudee orkhisonad david bolon tuunii khumuus tedgeeriig n' avch yavlaa. filistchuud dakhin neg udaa irzh, ryefaimyn khondiid tarkhan bairlav. david ezenees lavlakhad ezenchi shuud chiglen yavzh bolokhgui. tednii araar toirch yavan, yalam modny togliin omno tedniig dair. yalam modny togliin deeguur alkakh chimeeg son-smogts chi dairagtun. uchir n' ezen filistchuudiin tsergiig dairakhaar chiniig turuund garsan baina gev. tegekhed david ezenii oort n' tushaasan yesoor tiinkhuu uildezh, gyebagaas gyezyeriig khurtel filistchuudiig tsokhiv.

6

david izrailliin guchin myangan shildeg ersiig bugdiig n' dakhin tsugluulav. david bosozh, khyerubuudyn deer zalragch tumen tsergiin ezenii nereer duudagdagan burkhany avdryg avchrakhaar oorteigoo khamt baisan bukh

khumuusteigee baalye-iuda uruu yavav. tolgodyn deer baikh abinadabyn gerees avchrakhyn tuld ted burkhany avdryg shine tergen deer taviv. abinadabyn khovguud bolokh uzza, akhio nar shine tergiig khotolz yavlaa. tolgodyn deer baikh abinadabyn gerees ted burkhany avdryg shine tergeer zozzh irsen bogood akhio avdryn urd alkhazh yavzhee. ter uyed david bolon izrailiin bukh ger khush modon khogzhmiin zems-guud bolon yatga, lir, khengereg, tovshuur, tsan duugargan ezenii omno bayarlazh baiv. kharin ted nakony utremd irekh uyed ukher n' burkhany avdryg unagaakh shakhsan tul uzza tuun uruu khurch, bariad avav. ezenii uur khilen uzzagiin esreg shatazh, burkhan khundetgelgui baidlaas n' bolzh tu-uniiig ter gazart tsokhisond tereer burkhany avdryn derged ukhev. ezen uzzad khileg-nesend david uurlav. ter gazar onoodriig khurtel pyeryez-uzza khemeen nerlegddeg. ter odor david ezenees ainezenii avdar nadad kherkhen irzh bolokh bilee? gev. david ezenii avdryg davidyn khotod shilzhu-ulen, ooriin khamt bailgakhyg khussengui. kharin tuuniig git khun obyed-yedomyn gert khurgev. iinkhuu ezenii avdar git khun obyed-yedomyn gert gurban sar uldev. ezen obyed-yedomyg bolon khamag geriinkhniig n' yeroov. david khaandburkhany av-draas bolzh ezen obyed-yedomyn ger bolon tuund khar'yaalagddag khamag yumyg yerooson gezh medegdlee. david yavzh, burkhany avdryg obyed-yedomyn gerees davidyn khot uruu bayartaigaar avch irev. ezenii avdryg damzhlagch khumuus zurgaan alkham yavsvy daraa david ukher bolon tar-gan tugalaar takhil orgov. david ezenii omno bukhii l chadlaaraa buzhighlev. david maalingan yefod omsson bailaa. iinkhuu david bolon izrailiin khamag ger uukhailan, ever buree khungenuulseer ezenii avdryg avchirch bailaa. ezenii avdar davidyn kho-tod orzh irekh uyed saulyn okhin mikhal tsonkhoor kharzh, david khaanyg ezenii omno tsovkhchin buzhighlekhii uzeed zurkh setgel dotroo tuuniig basamzhlav. ingeed ted ezenii avdryg avchran, tuund zorulan davidyn bosgoson maikhny dotor tuuniig bairand n' zalav. david ezenii omno shataalt takhiluud bolon eviin takhiluudyg orgov. david shataalt takhil bolon eviin takhilyg orgozh duusaad tumen tsergiin ezenii nereer arduudyg yeroov. tsashlaad ter khamag ar-duud, eregtei ba emegtei izrailiin bukh olon tumend khishig khurteen, khon burd neg talkh, sharsan makh, atga uzem ogov. daraa n' khamag arduud ger gertee khariv. kharin david ger buliinkhnee yerookhoor butsazh irekhd, saulyn okhin mikhal davidyg ug-takhaar garch ireed, izrailiin khaan onoodor yamar ikh ontsgoirov? munkhag khu-muusiin neg n' ichguurguigeer nutsgeldgiin

adil onoodor ter zarts narynkhkaa shiveg-chdiin nudnii omno nutsgellee gev. in-gekhd david mikhaldchinii etseg bolon tuu-nii khamag geriin deeguur namaig songozh, namaig ezenii ard tumen bolokh izrailiin khaan bolgon tomilson ezenii omno l bi buzhighlesen. tiim uchraas bi ezenii omno ba-yarlakh l bolno. bi uunees iluu doromzhlog-dozh, ooriin nudend daruu kharagdsan ch, kharin chinii khelsen tedgeer shiveghched khundlegdekh bolno gev. saulyn okhin mikhal nasan etses boltloo ur khuukhedgui baiv.

7

khaan ooriin gert am'dran, ezen tuuniig er-gen toirny bukh daisnaas n' khamgaalz, taivshralyg ogson ter uyed khaan esh uzu-ulegh natand iin oguulev.kharagtun, bi khush modon gert zalarch baikhd burkhany avdar maikhny khoshgon dund orshin baina gev. natan khaandyavzh, oyuun bodoldoo baigaa bukhnee uildegtun. uchir n' ezen tantai khamt baina gev. getel ter shono ezenii ug natand irzh, yav, minii bool davi-dad oguulegtun. ezen ingezh aildazh baina. ánadad orshin suukh orgoog bar'zh ogokh n' chi mon gezh uu? uchir n' bi yegipyetees izrailiin khovguudiig gargasan odroos khoish ene odrigi khurtel orgoond zalarsan udaagui, kharin bi maikhand buyuu asart ayalzh baiv. bi izrailiin bukh khovguudtei yavzh irsen ya-mar ch gazart, oriin ard tumen izrailiig khar-iul khemeen tushaasan izrailiin ovguudyn negd n' yaagaad ta nar nadad khush modoor orgoo bar'sangui ve? khemeen khelsen gezh uu?ž gezh khelegtun. tiim uchraas odoo chi minii bool davidad ingezh khelegtun. tumen tsergiin ezen ingezh aildazh baina. áminii ard tumen izrailiin zakhiragch bolgokhyn tuld bi chamaig belcheerees khonin sureg khariulzh baikhad avsan. chamaig khaana ch yavsan bi chamtai khamt baizh, chinii omnoos khamag daisnuudyg chin' ustgav. gazar deerkh aguu khumuusiin neriin adil bi chamd aguu ner ogno. bi oriin ard tumen izrail'd gazar nutag togtoozh, tedniig tend suulgana. ted oorsdiin gazart suun, dakhin uimeen samuund ch avtakhgui, muu khu-muus tedniig ur'dynkh shig zovookhoo ch bolino. minii ard tumen izrailiig udirdakhyg bi shuughched tushaasan odroos khoish bi chamaig khamag daisnuudaas chin' kham-gaalzh, amraana. ezen mon chamd ger bii bolgokhyg chamd meduulzh baina. chinii odruud duusazh, chi etseg ovgodiinkhoo khamt noirsokh uyed bi chamaas garakh uriig chin' chinii daraa bosgozh, tuunii khaanchlalyg togtoono. ter minii neriin toloo orgoo bosgozh, bi tuunii khaanchla-lyn suudlyg monkhod togtoono. bi tuu-nii etseg bolzh, ter minii khovguun bolno.

ter gem buruug uildvel, bi khunii tayag, khunii khovguunii tashuuraar tuuniiig zashan khumuuzhuulne. gevch chinii omnoos minii zailuulzh ogson saulaas bi khair enerlee avсны адил минii khair enerel tuunees salakhgii. chinii ger болон chinii khaanchal-minii omno monkhod urgелzhilzh, chinii khaan shiree monkhod togtonož gev kheegeeerei gezh aildav. natan edgeer bukh ug болон bukh zongiin daguu davidad damzhuulav. david khaan dotogsh oron, ezenii omno suugaad, ezen burkhan min', bi khen bolood bas minii ger yuu bolood ta namaig ene khurtel avchirsan yum be? gelee ch ene n' tany melmiid chukhal bish baisan, ezen burkhan min'! uchir n' oriinkhoo boolyn geriin als ireeduin talaar ta aildlaa. ene n' khunii zanshil yum, ezen burkhan min', david tand unnees iluu oor yuu khelekh ve? uchir n' ta oriin booloo meddeg bilee, ezen burkhan min'! oriin ugiin toloo, oriin zurkh setgeliinkhee daguu oriinkhoo boold meduulekhiin tuld ta ene bukh aguu uiliig khiiv. iim uchraas ezen burkhan min', ta bol augaa bilee. bidnii chikheeree sonssony daguu tantai adil n' khen ch ugui bogood tanaas oor burkhan baikhgui bilee. tany ard tumen izrail' shig yamar undesten gazar deer baina ve? burkhan irzh, oriin ard tumniig oortoo zoriulan avarch, ortoo ner aldryg avch, ortoo zoriulan yegipyetees buyuu busad uls undestnuud, tednii burkhdaas avarsan oriin ard tumnii omno ta oriinkhoo toloo aguu uils buten oriin gazar nutagtaa surdmeer zuilsiiг khiiv. uchir n' ta oriin ard tumen izrailiig ortoo zoriulan uurd monkhod ard tumnee болгон togtov. ezen min', ta tednii burkhan bolov. tiimees odoo, ezen burkhan min', ta oriin bool болон geriinkh n' talaar khelsen ugee uurd batalzh, oriin khelsnii daguu uildegtun. tany ner monkhod deedlegdezh, tumen tsergiin ezen bol izrailiin burkhan khemeen khelegdekh boltugai. tany bool davidyn ger tany omno togtokh boltugai. uchir n' tumen tsergiin ezen, izrailiin burkhan ta oriinkhoo boold negen ilchlelt ogch, bi chamd ger bar'zh ogno gezh aildsan bilee. tiim uchraas bool tan' tand ene zalbirlyg zalbirakh uram zorigiig olov. ezen burkhan min', ta bol burkhan bogood tany ugs unen yum. ta ene sain zuiliig oriinkhoo boold amlasan bilee. tiimees odoo boolynkhoo geriig yerookh n' tany taalald niitsekh boltugai. ene n' tany omno uurd monkhod urgелzhlekh boltugai. uchir n' ezen burkhan min', ta aildsan bilee. tany yeroooloor boolyn tan' ger monkhod yeroogdokh boltugai gev.

garaas gol khotyn khyanaltyg bulaan avav. ter moabyg yalaad, tedniig gazart khevтуулzh shugamaar khemzhiv. khyer shugamaar khemzhigdsen n' ukhezh, neg buten shugamaar khemzhsen khunee am'd uldeev. moabchuud davidyn bool bolzh, alba guvchuur toltsgoov. daraa n' david zobagiin khaan ryekhobyn khuu khadadyezeryg yevfrat mornii khondiid noyerkhloo sergeekheer irekhed n' yalav. david tuunii myanga doloon zuun morin tsereg, khorin myangan yavgan tsergiig olzlon avav. david tuunii teregnii mor'dyn shormosiig n' ogtolzh, kharin zuun tergend khangalttai khemzheeni mor'dyg uldeev. damaskiin sirichuud zobagiin khaan khadadyezert tuslakhaar irsend david khorin khyer myangan sirichuudiig alav. tegeed david damaskiin sirichuudiin dund tsergiin angiodaa bairluulaad, sirichuud davidyn bool bolzh, alba guvchuur toltsgoov. davidyn yavsan gazar burd ezen tuund tuslav. khadadyezeryn zarts naryn zoozh yavsan altan bambainuudyg david bulaan avch, iyerusalimd avchirlaa. khadadyezeryn khotuud bolokh byeta болон byerotaigaas david khaan ikh khemzheeni zesiig deeremdzhее. khadadyezeryn khamag tsergiig david but tsokhison gedgiig khamatyn khaan toi sonsood, khadadyezeryn esreg tulaldazh, tuuniig yalsan uchraas david khaany amryg n' eren, yerool khurguulekheer toi, khuu ioramaa ilgeev. uchir n' khadadyezery toitoi daitazh baisan yum. ioram irekhidee alt, mongo, khurel ed zuils avchrav. david khaan tedgeeriig n' ooriin ezelsen bukh ulsuudaas zoriulan avsan alt, mongonuudtei khamt ezend zoriulav. tedgeer n' siri, moab, ammony khovguud, filistchuud, amalyekaas, mon zobagiin khaan ryekhobyn khuu khadadyezerees olzlon avsan yums zereg baiv. david davst khondiid arvan naiman myangan sirichuudiig alsan tulaanaas butsakhdaa ooriin neriig duursgav. ter yedomd tsergiin angiodaa bairluulav. bukh yedomd tsergiin angiod bairluulsnaar bukh yedomchuud davidyn bool bolov. davidyn yavsan gazar burd ezen tuund tuslav. iinkhuu david bukh izrailiig zakhirch, ard tumnee zov shudargaar zasaglazh bailaa. zyeruiagiin khuu ioab tsergiin zhanzhin, akhiludyn khuu iyekhoshafat bicheech, akhitubyn khuu zadok болон abiataryn khuu akhimyelyekh nar takhilch, syeraia khereg khotlogch, iyekhoiadagiin khuu byenaia n' khyeryetchuud болон pyelyetchuudiin zakhiragch, davidyn khovguud zovlokh saiduud bolov.

daraa n' davidsaulyn gerees am'd uldsen khun baikhgui yuu? bi ionatany toloo ter khund enerel uzuulekh yumsan gev. ziba gedeg nertei, saulyn geriin zarts baisan bogood tuuniig david deer duudazh iruulev. khaan tuuneeschi ziba mon uu? gekhed tertany bool bi baina gev. khaansaulyn gerees khi negen n' uldeegui yuu? bi tuund burkhany enerliig uzuulmeer baina gev. ziba khaandionatany kholgui khuu n' bii gev. khaan tuuneester khaana baina? gezh asuukhad ziba khaandlo-dyebart baidang ammiyelyn khuu makhiryng gert baigaa gezh khariulav. tegeed david khaan khun ilgeen, lo-dyebaraas ammiyelyn khuu makhiryng gerees tuuniig avchruulav. saulyn ach, ionatany khuu myefiboshyet david deer irzh, nuureeree gazar unan morgov. davidmyefiboshyet gekhed tertany bool bi end baina gev. david tuundbuu emee! bi chinii etseg ionatany toloo chamd enerliig zaaval uzuulzh, chinii ovog etseg saulyn bukh gazryg chamd erguulzh ogno. chi minii shireend togtmol khoodlokh bolno gev. myefiboshyet dakhin morgonukhsen nokhoi met bool bi chin' khi bolood tany khala-mzhiig khurtene ve? gev. tegekhd saulyn bool zibag khaan duudazh, sauld bolon tuunii bukhel gert khar'yaalagdakh khamag yumyng bi chinii ezni ach khuud ogloo. tanai ezni ach khuu khood khunstei zolgokhyn tuld chi ooroo khovguud bolon booluudtaigaa tuund zoriulan gazryg kha-galz, ur zhimsiig n' avchirch ogch bai. gelee ch ezni chin' ach khuu myefiboshyet minii shireend togtmol khoodlokh bolno gev. ziba arvan tavan khovguun, khorin booltoi azhee. tegekhd ziba khaandkhaan ezni min' booldoo tushaasan bugdiin daguu bool tan' guitsetgek bolno gev. ingeed myefiboshyet khaany khovguudiin neg adil davidyn shireend khoodlokh bolov. myefiboshyetod mikha khemeekh nertei balchir khovguun baiv. zibagiin gert am'dardag bugd myefiboshyetyn zarts nar bolov. ingeed myefiboshyet khaany shireend togtmol khoodlodog baisan tul iyerusalimd am'drav. ter khoyer kholgui baiv.

10

uunii daraa ammonchuudyn khaan nas nogchson bogood khuu khaanun n' khaan suudlyg zalgav. tegekhd davidetseg n' nadad enerliig uzuulsnii adil, bi nakhashiin khuu khaanund enerliig uzuul'ye khemeegeed, etsginkh n' tukhaid tuuniig taivshruulakhaa khesez zarts naraa yavuulav. kharin davidyn zarts nar ammonchuudyn nutagt irekhd, ammonchuudyn noyed oorsdiin ezen khaanundtan uruu taitgaruulagchdyg

ilgeesneeree david etsgii tan' khundelzh baina gezh ta bodozh baina uu? ene khotyng tagnan turshizh, unagaakh gezh david tan uruu zarts naraa yavuulsan bus uu? gev. iinkhuu khaanun davidyn zarts naryng bar'zh, tednii sakhlyn talyng n' khusaad, khuvtsyng n' tashaa khurteil n' tsuulan, butsaazh yavuulav. ted ene tukhai davidad khelsend ter tedniig ugtuulakhaar khun yavuulav. uchiir n' ter khumuus ulemzh dorumzhlogdzhee. khaanta nar sakhlaa urgatal iyerikhod baizh baigaa daraa n' butsatsgaa gev. ammony khovguud davidad zhigshigdek bolsnoo kharaad khumuusiig ilgeen byet-ryekhobyng sirichuud bolon zobagiin sirichuud bolokh khorin myangan yavgan tsergiig, maakagiin khaanyng neg myangan tsergiin khamt, mon arvan khoyer myangan erchuudiin khamt tobyng khumuusiig kholsoon avav. david uuniig sonsood, ioab bolon khamag tserguud, khuchit ersee ilgeev. ammony khovguud garch iren, khotyn khaalgaan deer baiddaany zhagsaalaar zogsokhod zoba bolon ryekhobyng sirichuud mon tob bolon maakagiin khumuus tusdaa, tald bairlav. tuladaany talbar tuunii urd tald, mon ard tald baigaag ioab kharaad, izrailiin bukh shildeg ersees songon, tedniig sirichuudiin esreg zhagsaan bairluulav. kharin uldsen khumuusee ter oriin duu abishaigiin gart daatgan, ammony khovguudiin esreg zhagsaan bairluulav. ioabkherev sirichuud nadaas khet iluu khuchtei bol chi nadad tusal. kharin kherev ammony khovguud chamaas khet iluu khuchtei bol bi chamd tuslakhaar ochikh bolno. khuchtei baigtun. ard tumniikhee toloo khiigeed burkhanykhaa khotuudyn toloo zorigtai gedgee uzuul'ye. ezen oriin melmiid yuu sain gesnee uildekh boltugai gev. ingeed ioab bolon tuuntei khamt baisan tserguud sirichuudtei tuladakhaar oirtsond sirichuud zugtav. ammony khovguud sirichuudiin zugtakhyg kharaad oorsdoo bas abishaigiin urdaas zugtazh khot uruu orov. tegeed ioab ammony khovguudtei daitakhaas butsan, iyerusalimd irev. sirichuud oorsdiigoo izrail'd yalagdsanyng kharaad, oorsdiinkhoo khumuusiig tsugluulav. khadadyezyer khumuusiig ilgeen, yevfrat mornii chanad dakh' sirichuudiig avchruulsand ted khyelamd irev. khadadyezyern tsergiin zhanzhin shobakh tedniig udiridav. ene tukhai davidad khelsend ter khamag izrailiig tsugluulzh, iordanyng gatlan, khyelamd irev. sirichuud davidtai nuur uchran, tuunii esreg tuladakhaar zhagsatsgaav. gevch sirichuud izrailiin urdaas zugtaasan bogood david sirichuudees doloon zuun teregt tsereg bolon dochin myangan mor't tsergiig alzh, tsergiin zhanzhin shobakhgyg tsokhisond ter tendee ukhev. khadadyezyern khar'yaany bukh khaan izrail'd yalagdsanaa kharaad,

izrail'tai enkhiig togtoon, tedend uilchlekh bolov. sirichuud uunees khoish ammony khovguuded tusklaahasaa aidag bolzhee.

11

khavar khaad daind morddog uyed david ioabyg zarts narynkhaa khamt bolon bukh izrailiig ilgeekhed, ted ammony khovguudiig ustgazh, rabbag buslev. kharin david iyerusalimd uldzhee. negen udesh david ornoosoo bosozh, khaany geriin deever deeguur alkhazh baigaad, ugaal uildezh bui negen emegteig deever deerees kharav. ter emegtei torkhooroo ikhed uzsegelentei baizhee. david khun yavuulzh, ter emegtein tukhai lavlan asuukhad, neg n'ene chin' khit khun uriagiin ekhner, yeliamyn okhin batshyeba bish uu? gev. david elch naryg yavuulzh, tuuniig avchruulav. emegtei tuun deer irsend david tuuntei untav. ter emegtei buzraas tseversheed, ooriin gert butsav. emegtei zhiremsen bolood, david uruu khun yavuulzh, bi zhiremsen bolloo gezh kheluulev. david ioab uruu khun yavuulzh, khit khun uriag nad uruu iruul gezh kheluulev. iinkhuu ioab uriag david uruu yavuulav. uria tuun deer irekhed, david tuunees ioab bolon khumuusiin sain saikhan ba tulaldaany baidlyn talaar asuuv. tegeed david uriadgertee khar'zh, kholoo ugaagtun gev. uria khaany gerees garch yavsand, khaan tuunii araa beleg ilgeev. gevch uria khaany geriin khatavchind ezniikhee khamag zarts naryn khamt untazh, gertee khar'sangui. khumuus davidaduria gertee khariagui gezh khelekhed, ter uriadchi ayan zamaas ireegui gezh uu? yuund chi gertee khar'sangui ve? gev. uria davidadburkhany avdar, izrail' bolon iuda nar maikhand orognoz, minii ezen ioab bolon ezni min' zarts nar zadgai tald khevtezh baikhad bi gertee idezh uun, ekhnerteigee untakhaar ochizh chadna gezh uu? tany am'd buigaar bas tany sunsni am'd buigaar tangaraglaya. bi ogtkhon ch tiim zuil khiikhgui gev. iimd david uriadnoodor ch mon end baigtun. margaash bi chamaig yavuul"ya gev. ingeed uria ter odor bolon daraa odor n' iyerusalimd uldev. david tuuniig ur'zh, ooriin omno iduulzh, uulgasaar sogtoov. udesh uria garch yavan ezniikhee zarts nartai khamt ooriin devsger deer untav. kharin ter gertee khar'sangui. gloo bolokhod david ioabt zakhidal bichizh, uriagiin garaar ilgeev. ter zakhidal-daa bichikhdeauriag khamgiin shiruun tulaldaany terguun egneend tav'zh, tuuniig orkhin kholdogtun. tegvel ter tsokhigdon ukhne gesen bailaa. iinkhuu ioab khotygz azhiglan, er zorigtoi daisnuud baigaa gezh medsen gazart uriag taviv. khotyn khumuus garch iren, ioabyn esreg tulaldakhad, davidyn zarts naryn dundaas zarim

n' alagdsan bogood khit khun uria ch mon ukhev. tegeed ioab khun ilgeen, tulaldaany bukh uil yavdlyg davidad medegdev. ter elchid tushaazh, tulaldaany bukh uil yavdlyg khaand khelzh duusakhad, kharev khaan khilegnez, yaagaad ta nar tulaldakhaar khot uruu tiim oirkhon ochiv? khermen deerees ted kharvazh bolno gedgiig ta nar meddegui yum uu? iyerubbyeshyetiin khuu abimyleykihiig khen tsokhizh alsan be? negen em khermen deerees teermiin chuluug unagazh, tyebyezed tuuniig alsan bus uu? yaagaad ta nar khermend tiim oirkhon ochiv? khemeen chamaig zagnaval chi tany zarts khit khun uria ch ukhev gezh khelegtun gev. ingeed elch mordon, davidad ochizh, ioabyn khel yavuulsan bugdiig meduulev. elch davidaddaisnuud bidnii esreg davuu khucheer baildan, bidniig dovtlon kheer tald garch irsen bolovch bid tedniig khaalwany uud khurtel shakhav. uunees gadna, khermen deerees kharvaachid tany zarts naryg kharvazh, khaany zarim zarts nar ukhez, mon tany zarts khit khun uria ch ukhev gezh ochiv. tegekhed david elchidchi ioabt iinkhuu damzhuul. ild kheniig ch zalgidag uchraas ene khereg sanaa buu zovogtun. khotyn esreg dovtolgogoo shiruusgez, khotygz archin khaya gezh khelzh, tuunii urmygz sergee gev. nokhor uria n' ukhsen gedgiig uriagiin ekhner sonsood, nokhriinkhoo toloo gashuudav. gashuudlyn uye ongorokhod david khun yavuulzh, ter emegteig gertee avchruulav. ter emegtei tuunii ekhner bolzh, tuund negen khuu toruulev. gevch davidyn uildsen khereg n' ezenii omno buzar muu baiv.

12

daraa n' ezen natanyg david uruu ilgeev. ter david deer irzh, negen khotod khoyer khun baizhee. neg n' bayan, nogoo n' yaduukhun baiv. bayan khun n' mash olon khon' bolon ukher suregtei baizhee. kharin yaduud n' ooroo khudaldan avch tezheesen neg byatskhan okhin khurganaas oor yuu ch ugui yumsanzhee. khurga tuuntei bolon khuukhduudtei n' khamt oson boizhizh, talkhnaas n' idezh, ayaganaas n' uuzh, ovort n' untazh, ter khund yag l okhiny adil baiv. negen odor bayan khuniid ayanchin irev. or deer n' irsen ayanchind zoriulanooriin khon' bolon ukher surges tokhoorokhiig bayan khun khussengui. kharin ter yaduukhunii okhin khurgy avch, or deer n' irsen khund zoriulan tokhoorcheegev. tegekhed david ter khund ikhed khilegnez, natand khandanezeni am'd buigaar tangaraglaya. uuniig uildsen khun ukhekh yestoi. ter khund enerekh setgel baisangui bogood iim khereg uildsen uchraas ter khun okhin khurgany toloo

dorov dakhin tolokh kheregtei gev. tegekhd natan davidadchi bol ter khun! izrailiin burkhan ezen ingezh aildazh baina. chamaig izrailiin khaanaar toslon tomilson bogood saulyn garaas avarch gargasan n' bi bilee. bi bas chamd ezni ch' gerii mon tu-unii ekhneruudii khalamzhind chin' ogch, izrail' bolon iudagiin gerii ch chamd ogov. kherev ene n' denduu bagadsan bol bi chamd ene met zuilsii iluu ikheer nemzh ogokh baisan! yuund chi ezenii melmiin omno muug uilden tuunii ugiig ul toomsorlov? chi khit khun uriag ildeer alzh, tuunii ekhneriig ooriin ekhner bolgon avch, tuuniiig ammony khovguudiin ildeer aluulav. tiim uchraas odoo chinii gerees khezee ch ild salakhgui. uchir n' chi namaig ul toom-sorlozh, khit khun uriagiin ekhneriig ooriin ekhner bolgon avsan bilee gev. ezen ingezh aildazh baina. uzegtun, chinii esreg gai zovlong bi geriinkhnees chin' osgono. bi bur chinii nudnii omno ekhneruudii chin' avch, khamtragchid chin' ogno. ter khun gegegen tsagaan odor chinii ekhneruudtei untakh bolno. chi tuunii nuutsaar uildsen bol, bi khamag izrailiin omno, naran door ene khergiig uildene gev khemeen khelev. tegekhd david natandbi ezenii esreg nugel uildev gev. natan davidadezen mon chinii nuliig zailuulsan. chi ukhekhgui. kharin khaizen ene khergeeree chi ezenii daisnu-udad doromzhlokh bolomzhiig ogson tul chinii khuu ch zaaval ukhne gev. ingeed natan ger oodoo butsav. uriagiin belevsen ekhneriin davidad toruulsen khuug ezen tsokhisond ter khuu khund ovchind nervegdev. tiim uchraas david ter khuukhdiin toloo burkhanaas guin, matsag bar'zh, yavzh, shonozhingoo gazar khevtev. tu-unii geriinkhnii akhlagchid derged n' zogsan, tuuniiig gazraas bosgokh gesen bolovch david bosokhyg khussengui bogood tedentei khamt khool ch idsengui. doloo dakh' odor khuukhd n' nas barzhee. davidyn zarts nar khuukhdiig nas barsnyg davidad khekhees aizh baiv. uchir n' khuug am'd baikh uyed bid khaanyg yatgakhad ter bidnii ugiig sonsoogui. khaan oortoo yamar negen muu yum khiizh magadgui tul khuukhd n' nas barsnyg khaand yaazh kyelekhe ve? geltsezh baiv. kharin david zarts narynkhay shivneldekhiig kharaad, khuukhd nas barsnyg oilgooloo. iinkhuu david zarts naraasaakhuu nas barsan uu? gezh asuukhad tedtiim ee, ter nas barav gev. ingeed david gazraas bosozh, ugaal uilden, biyee toslond, khuvtssaa sol'zhee. ter ezenii orgoond orzh, khundetgen morgov. daraa n' gertee kharin, khool beltguulzh, idev. tegtel zarts nar n'tany uildsen ene khereg yamar uchirtai yum be? khuukhd am'd baikhad ta matsag bar'zh, uilzh baisan, kharin khuukhd nas barakhad ta bosozh, khool idlee gelt-

sev. davidkhuug am'd baikh uyed bi matsag barin, uilzh baisan n' ezen namaig niguulsez, khuug am'druulakh magad khemeen sanasny uchir yum. getel odoo khuukhd nas barchikhlaa. bi yuund matsag barikh yestoi bilee? bi tuunii dakhin erguulzh avchirch chadakh uu? bi tuun uruu ochikh bolno. gevch ter nad deer ergez h irekhgui gev. tegeed david ekhner batshyebagaa taitgaruulan, tuun deer oron, tuuntei untav. ter emegtei khuu toruulsend tuuniiig solomon khemeen nerlev. ezen odoo tuuniiig khaairlasan bogood esh zuuulegch natanaar ug ilgeen, ezenii toloo tuuniiig iyedidia khemeen nerlelee. ioab ammony khovguudiin rabbagiin esreg tulaldan, khaan khotygz ezelzh avav. ioab davidad elch naryg ilgeenbi rabbagiin esreg daitan, usny khotygz khurtel ezlen avav. tiim uchraas odoo, arduudaas uldsen khumuusiig khamtad n' tsugluulzh, ter khotyn esreg khaaragan, tuuniiig ezlen avagtun. es tegvees bi ooroo ene khotygz ezelzh avan, ene khot minii nereer nerlegdekh bolno gezh kheluulev. iimees david bukh tsergee tsugluulzh, rabba uruu ochin, tuunii esreg daitan, khotygz ezelzh avav. tegeed tednii khaany titmiig tolgoinoos n' avav. titmiin khund n' neg talant alt bogood unet chuluu suulgasan baiv. ter titmiig davidyn tolgoiid omgov. ter khotoos david mash ikh khemzheeni zuilsiig olz bolgon avav. david bas ter khotod baisan khumuusiig avchran, khoroo, khurts tomor zemseg bolon tomor sukheer khiikh azhild tav'zh, toosgo tsokhiulav. ammony khovguudiin bukh khotod david ene meter uildev. tegeed david bolon khamag arduud iyerusalim uruu butsav.

13

tuunii daraa iim yavdal bolov. davidyn khuu absalomd tamar nertei mash uzesgelent busgui duu baisan bogood davidyn khuu amnon tuund durlazhee. amnon duu busgui tamaraas bolzh mash ikh bachimdsany ulmaas ovdov. uchir n' tamar ongon baisan bogood amnon tuund yamar neg yum khine gekhd khetసు sanagdazh baiv. gevch amnon negen naiz baisan n' davidyn akh shimyeagiin khuu ionadab khemeekh nertei bailaa. ionadab n' ikh zal' mekhte khun baiv. ter amnondkhaany khuu min', yuund ta odor bur iim daramttai baina ve? ta nadad khekhegui yum uu? gekhd, amnon tuundbi akh absalomynkhay duu tamart durlav gev. tegekhd ionadab tuundoron-doo khevtezh, ovchtei met dur uzuul. etseg chin' chamaig ergekheer irekhd n' tuund duu busgui tamaryg iruulzh, minii nudnii omno khool undy min' belduuleech. bi uunii n' kharzh, tamaryn garaas idmeer baina gezh khel gev. iinkhuu amnon khevtezh,

ovchtei met dur uzuulev. khaan tuuniig ergekheer irekhd n' amnon khaandduu bus-gui tamaryg iruulzh, minii nudnii omno nadad kheden boov khiilguulzh, nadad tu-unii garaas idekhiig zovshoorch ogooch gev. tegekhd david tamaryg avchruulakhaar ger uruu khun yavuulzh, amnon akhynkhaa gert ochizh, tuund khood khiizh ogogtun gezh kheluulev. iinkhuu tamar amnon akhynkhaa gert irekhd, ter khevtezh baiv. tamar zur-ursan guril avch nukhaad, nudniikh n' omno boov khiizh zhignev. ter emegtei togoog avch, tuunii omno boovyg tav'san bolovch, amnon idekhees tatgalzav. amnonbugd endees gartsгаа gesend bugd oroonoos n' garav. daraa n' amnon tamarkhoolyg unt-lagyn orond avchir. bi chinii garaas l idne gev. tamar ooriin khiisen boovyg amnon akhynkhaa untlagyn orond avch ochiv. am-nond iduulekheer boovyg avchirtal, amnon tuuniig tevren avch, duu min', nadai unt gev. kharin tamarbolokhgui, akh min'. na-maig buu doromzhlooch. izrail'd iim zuil khiidegui shuu dee. iim ichguurteiger bi khaash yavakh ve? ta ch gesen izraillin munkhguu-dyn neg met tootsogdono shuu dee. iimees odoo khaand ailtgagtun. uchir n' ter namaig tanaas kharamlakhgui gev. gevch amnon tu-unii ugiig sonssongui. amnon tuunes iluu khuchtei baisan tul tuuniig doromzhlon, tu-untei untav. daraa n' amnon tuuniig mash ikheer uzen yadav. ter uzen yadalt n' tu-uniiig khaarlazh baisan khairaa n' ch iluu khuchtei baiv. amnon ter emegteidbosood, zail! gev. kharin tamar tuundugui. namaig khoodzh gargakh n' tany nadad uildsen muu khergees ch iluugeer buruu shuu dee gesen bolovch, ter tamaryn khelekhiig sonssongui. tegeed amnon zarts zaluugaa duudan, ene khuukhniig nadaas khoodzh gargaad, uudee tugzh gezh tushaav. tamar urt khantsuitai khuvtsas omsson baiv. khaany ongon gun-zhuud iim khuvtsas omsdog bailaa. am-nony zarts tuuniig khoodzh gargaad, uudee tugzhiv. tamar tolgoi deeree uns tavin, omsson urt khantsuitai khuvtsaa urzh, tol-goi deeree garaa tavin, changaar orilsoor yavav. tuunii akh absalom tuundchinii akh amnon chamtai khamt baisan uu? kharin odoo, duu min', duugui bai. ter chinii akh shuu dee. ene yavdlyg zurkh setgeldee buu khadgal gev. iinkhuu tamar absalom akhynkhaa gert uldeed, gantsaaraa am'drav. david khaan edgeer bukh khergiin talaar sonsood ikhed uurlan khilegnev. kharin ab-salom amnond ene khergiin talaar sain muu yuu ch yar'sangui. okhin duu tamaryg n' doromzhilson uchir amnonyg absalom uzen yadazh baiv. tuunes khoish buten khoyer zhiiliin daraa absalom yefraimyn oiroltsoo baal-khazort khoniny noos khyargakh bayar khiin, khaany bukh khovguuniig uriv. ab-

salom khaand baraalkhan, kharagtun, bool tan' noos khyargakh bayar khiikh uchir khaan ooriin zarts naryn khamt zarts nad-tai khamt yavaach gev. gevch khaan absa-lomdugui, khuu min', bid bugdeeree yavakh khereggui. uchir n' bid chamd daramt bolzh magadgui gev. khediigeer absalom yatgasan ch david yavsangui, kharin tu-uniiig yeroov. tegekhd n' absalomtegvvel minii akh amnonyg bidentei khamt yavu-ulaach gekhed, khaan tuunesyaagaad ter chamtai yavakh yestoi bilee? gezh asuuv. gevch absalom tuuniig yatgakhad ter am-non bolon khaany bukh khovguuniig tuun-tei khamt yavuulav. absalom zarts nar-taa tushaazh, odoo ankhaar! amnony zurkh darsand khogzhikh uyed, mon bi ta nart amnonyg tsokhigtun khemeen oguulmegts tu-uniiig alagtun. buu aigtun. bi ooroov ta nart tushaazh baigaa bus uu? khuchtei, zorig-toi bai gev. absalomyn zarts nar tushaasan yesoor n' amnonyg alsan bilee. tegekhd khaany bukh khovguun bosozh, oor ooriin luusyg unan zugatsgaav. tedniig zamdaa yavzh baikh uyed davidadabsalom n' khaany bukh khovguuniig tsokhin alav. tednees neg n' ch am'd uldsengui gekh medee irev. tegekhd khaan bosozh, khuvtsaa uran, gazart khevtey. tuunii bukh zarts derged n' khuvtsaa uran zogsozh baiv. davi-dyn akh shimyeagiiin khuu ionadab khariu-lankhaany khovguud bolokh tedgeer zaluu bugd alagdav khemeen ezenten min' buu bod. amnon l ukhev. uchir n' duu okhin tamaryg n' amnon doromzhilson odroos ab-salomyn sanaa todorkhoi baisan yum. tiim uchraas odoo khaany bukh khovguud alag-dav khemeekhe ene medeeg ezen khaan min' zurkhendee buu bailga. uchir n' gantskhan amnon l ukhev gev. absalom zugtlaa. kharuul zaluu nudee organ kharakhad, tu-unii aryn uulyn khazhuugiin zamaar olon khun irzh yavav. ionadab khaandkharag-tun, khaany khovguud irchikheed baina. tany boolyn khelsnii daguu bolzhee khe-meev. tuuniig iinkhuu ailtgamagts khaany khovguud orzh irzh, changa duugaar uilal-dav. mon khaan bolon tuunii khamag zarts nar ikhed gashuudan uilaldav. ab-salom zugtan gyeshurn khaan ammikhu-dyn khuu talmay uruu ochzhee. david khuugiinkhee khoinoos odor bur gashuudan guniglazh baiv. iinkhuu absalom zugtan gyeshurt ochood, tend gurvan zhiiliin tursh baiv. david khaany zurkh setgel absalomyn khoinoos yavakhyg ermelzezh baiv. uchir n' amnon nas barsnaas khoish tuunii tukhaid david taivshiran bailaa.

oilgov. ingeed ioab tyekoa uruu khun yavuulzh, tendees ukhaalag emegteig avchruulaad, tuundchi gashuudazh bui khunii dur uzuulzh, yag odoo gashuudlyn khuvtsas omsozh, biyedee tos turkhekhguy, kharin taliigaachiin araas olon odor em-genezh bui emegtei met bologtun. daraa n' khaan deer ochin, iinkhuu ailtgagtun gev. ingeed ioab ter emegteid khelekh ugsiig n' zaazh ogov. tyekoagiin emegtei khaand yarikhdaa, nuureeree gazar shaan unazh, sunan morgoodtusalz khairla, khaantan min' gev. khaan ter emegteigeesyamar zovlon chamd uchrav? gezh asuukhad, ter emegtei khariulanunendee bi belevsen emegtei, nokhor min' nas barsan bilee. shivegchin tan' khoyer khuutei baisan. gevch ter khoyer kheer tald khoodondoo temtseldekhet ter khoyeryg salgakh khun neg ch baigaagui uchir neg n' nogoogoo tsokhizh alav. tegtel bukh l geriinkhen shivegchin minii esreg bosozh, akhygaa alsan khuniig bidend tushaagtun. tuund alagdsan akhynkh n' amiin toloo bid tuuniig alzh, bas ene geriin udmyg tasal"ya getsgeev. ted ingesneeree nadad uldsen gants ochiig min' untraazh, gazar deer nokhroos min' neriig n' ch, ur udmyg n' ch uldeekhguy bolgokh yum gezh ailtgav. tegekhd khaan emegteidgertee khar'. chini e khergiin talaar bi zarlig buulgakh bolno gezh khelev. tyekoagiin emegtei khaandkhaan ezen min' ee, gem buruu n' nad deer bolon etsgiin min' ger deer buukh boltugai. kharin khaan khiigeed, tuunii khaan shiree n' gemgui gev. ingesend khaanchamd khien gomdolloono, tuuniig nad deer avchragtun. ter tsashid chamd gar khurekhguy gezh khelev. tegekhd ter emegteikhaan ta ooriin burkhan ezenee sanakh boltugai. ingesneer tsusan oshoo avagch n' ustgakh azhlaa urgelzhuulekhee bol'zh magad. es tegvees ted khuug min' ustgana shuu dee gekhed, khaanezenii am'd buigaar tangaraglaya. khuugiin chin' tolgoi neg shirkheg ch us gazart unakhguy gezh khelev. tegtel ter emegteioriin ezen khaand gants ug ailtgakhgyg shivegchin nadad zovshoorch khairla gesend khaanaaitgagtun! gezhee. emegteitegvel yuund ta burkhany khumuusiin esreg iim zuiliig setgene ve? uchir n' ingezh khelsneeree khooson khunee butsaazh avchirdaggui tul khaan ooriigoo gemtei khun bolgozh baina. uchir n' bid ukhekh n' gartsaagui bogood gazart asgagdaad, dakhin tsugluulzh ul chadakh ustai adil yum. gelee ch burkhan am' tasalaggui, kharin khoodson khuniig oroosoo zailuulakhguin tuld arga zamuudyg tolovlodog. bi ene khergiig khaan ezendee khelekheer irsen uchir n' gevel khumuus namaig ailgan surduulsnees yum. ingeed tany shivegchin bi khaantand khelzh uz'ye.

khaantan shivegchniikhee khusliig biyelulzh magad. uchir n' khaantan sonsozh, namaig bolon khuug min' burkhany ovoos taslan ustgakh khunii garaas shivegchnee avrakh bolno gev. tegeed shivegchin tan' minii ezen khaany ug namaig taitgaruulakh boltugai. uchir n' burkhany tenger elch shig minii ezen khaan sain muug yalgadag bilee. tany burkhan ezen tantai khamt baikh boltugai gezh khelsen bilee gev. daraa n' khaan ter emegteid khariulan, minii asuukh gezh baigaa zuilsees ta yuug ch nadaas buu nuugaarai gev. emegteikhaan ezen min', oguulegtun gev. iinkhuu khaaneene bugded ioabyn gar oroltsson uu? gekhed emegtei khariulankhaan ezen min', tany am'd buigaar tangaraglaya. khaan ezenii min' khelsnees khien ch baruun, zuun tiish ergezh chadakhguy. unekheer tany zarts ioab nadad tushaasan ba ter khun l khelekh ene bukh ugsiig shivegchind tan' zaazh ogson bilee. ene khergiin baidlyg oorchlokhiin tuld tany zarts ioab iim zuiliig uldev. kharin minii ezen burkhany tenger elch met mergen bogood ene gazar deerkh bukh zuiliig meddeg bilee gev. tegekhd khaan ioabtkharagtun, bi uuniig zaaval uildekh bolno. tiim uchraas yavzh, zaluu khun absalomyg butsaazh avchragtun gev. ioab nuureeree gazar shaan unazh, sunan morgozh, khaanyg yeroov. tegeed ioabkhaan ezen min' ee, khaan boolyinkhoo khuseltiig biyelulzh ogson tol onoodor tany bool bi tany taallyg olsnoo medev gezhee. tiinkhuu ioab bosood, geshur uruu yavzh, absalomyg iyerusalimd avchrav. kharin khaantuuniig gert n' avaaeh. nuuriig n' nadad buu kharuul gezh khelev. ingeed absalom khaany nuuriig ch uzelgui gertee khariv. bukh izrailiin khaana n' ch absalomtai adil tiim saikhan gezh magtagdakh khun ugui baiv. kholiin ulnaas n' tolgoi deerkh titem khurtel n' tuund oo sev baisangui. tuuniig usee khusuulakhad, (deerees n' khundeer dardag baisan uchir zhil buriin suulcheer ter usee khusuuldag baiv) ter tolgoi usee khaany khemzhuureer khemzhikhed khoyer zuun shyekyel boldog baiv. absalomd gurvan khovguun, neg okhin torov. okhny neriig tamar gedeg baisan bogood ter uzesgeleent goo emegtei baiv. absalom iyerusalimd buten khoyer zhil am'drakhdaa khaantai neg ch udaa uulzsangui. daraa n' absalom ioabyg khaan uruu ilgeekheer tuun uruu khun yavuulsan bolovch, ter irsengui. tiimees absalom dakhin khoyer dakh' udaagaa khun yavuulakhad ch ioab irekhguy l baiv. tiim uchraas absalom zarts nartaakharagtun, ioabyn tarialangiin talbai minii talbain khazhuud baigaa bogood tend arvai tar'san baina. yavzh, tuuniig n' galdan shataagtun gekhed absalomyn zarts nar tarialangiin talbaid gal taviv. tegekhd ioab bosozh, absalomyn

gert iren tuundchini zarts nar yuund minii tarialangiin talbaig galdan shataav? gev. absalom ioabtkharagtun, bi cham uruu khun yavuulzh bi tanyg khaan uruu ilgeezh nyuund namaig gyeshuraas butsaazh iruulev? tend baisaar baikh n' nadad deer baisan yumz khemeen kheluulekheer ta end iregtun khemeen kheluulsen bus uu? tiim uchraas odoo bi khaantai uulzazh, kherev nadad gem nugel baival, ter namaig alakh boltugai gev. iinkhuu ioab khaan deer ochin ailtgasand, khaan absalomyg duudav. absalom khaand baraalkhazh, khaany omno nuureeree gazart khurtel sunan morgokhod, khaan absalomyg unsev.

15

uunii daraa absalom oortoo khosog tereg bolon mor'd beltgez, mon ooriinkhoo urd guilgekh tavin khuntei bolov. absalom ogloo ertlen bosozh, khaalgaar ongorokh zamyn derged zogsdog baiv. khaanaar shuulgekhiiin tuld irzh bui zargatai khun baival absalom tedniig duudan, chi al' khotyn khun be? gekhed ug khuntany bool bi izrailiin iim ovgiin khun baina khemeen khariuldag baiv. tegekhd n' absalom tuundkharagtun. chinii zarga sain khiigeed zov yum. kharin khaany zugees chinii khergiig sonsokh khun neg ch baikhgui khemeen oguuldeg baiv. uunees gadna absalomayaa, khen negen namaig ene ulsyn shuugcheer tomildogson bol khereg zarga bukhii khun bur nad deer irekhd bi tuuniig n' shudargaar shuukh baisan gedeg baiv. khen negen tuun deer oirtun irzh, sunan morgokh gevel ter garaa sungan, ter khuniig teverch unsdeg baizhee. shuugdekhiin tuld khaan deer irsen bukh izrail'tai absalom iim mayagaar khar'tsdag baiv. iinkhuu absalom izrailiin khumuusiin zurkh setgeliig ezemden avav. dochin zhil ongorokhod absalom khaandezend orgoson tangargaa bi biyeluulekhiin tuld namaig khyebiron uruu yavuulaach. tany bool bi siriin gyeshurt baikhdaa kherev ezen namaig unekheer iyerusalimd butsaan avchirval bi ezend uilchlekh bolno khemeen tangaraglasan yum gev. khaan tuundamar amgalan yavaarai khemeen aildsand tereer bosozh khyebiron uruu yavav. gekhdee absalom izrailiin bukhii l ovog aimgaar tagnuul ilgeezh, ever bureenii duug sonsongutaas ta nar absalom bol khyebiron dakh' khaan yum khemeegtun gezh kheluulev. tegeed khoyer zuun khun absalomyn khamt iyerusalimaas yavav. tedgeer khumuus urigdazh yavsan bogood yuu bolzh baigaag ch medeegui, gemgui khumuus baiv. absalom takhil orgozh baikh zuuraa khun yavuulzh, davidyn zovlokh gillon khun akhitofyelyg, ooriinkh n' khot gilogoos duudazh avchrav. absalomtai negden niilekh khumuusiin too ossoor

baisan tul khuivaldaan ch khuchtei baiv. tegekhd david deer negen elch irzh, izrailiin khumuusiin setgel zurkh absalomtai khamt baina khemeen oguulev. tegekhd david iyerusalimd oortei n' khamt baisan bukh zarts nartaazugtatsgaaya. es tegvees bidnii khen n' ch absalomaas zugtaazh orgozh chadakhgui. khurdal'ya. ter bidniig uter guitsezh, gai uchruulan, ildnii ireer ene khotygt dairakh vii gezh khelev. khaany zarts nar khaandminii khaan ezen taallaaraa yuu khelne, ter bukhniig bid biyeluulekhd belen baina getsgeev. ingeed khaan garch yavakhad, geriinkhen n' bugd tuuniig dagan garav. kharin khaan geree sakhiulakhaar arvan бага ekhner ee uldeev. khaan bolon tuuntei khamt baisan bukh khumuus garch, suulchiin geriin derged zogsov. khamag zarts nar n' khaany khazhuugaar ongoron, bukh khyeryetchuud bolon bukh pyelyetchuud, khaantai khamt gataas irsen zurgaan zuun git khumuus bugd khaany omnuur yavzh ongorov. khaan git khun itajdyuund chi bas bidentei khamt yavna ve? chi khar' khun bogood bas tsagaachin uchir butsazh, khaantaigaa khamt uld. chi dongozh ochigdor l irsen, tegeed chamaig onoodor oorsdiin khamt kheren khesuulekh khereg uu? uchir n' bi endees khaashaa ch khamagui ayalakh yum. chi ooriin akh duus naraa avaad buts. rshool bolon unen n' chamtai khamt baikh boltugai gev. ittai khaand khariulanezenii am'd buigaar bolon ezen khaany am'd buigaar tangaraglaya. minii ezen khaan am'd ch baisan, ukhsen ch baisan, khaa baigaa gazar n' bool bi tantai khamt baina gev. tiimees david ittaiyvavzh, ongorogtun gev. ingeed git khun ittai, khamag khumuus bolon oortei n' khamt baisan bukhii l khovguudiin khamtaar yavzh ongorov. oron dayaar arduud changa duugaar gashuudan baikh yed khumuus yavzh ongorov. khaan kidron gorkhiig gatlan bukh arduud ch tsoliin zam tiish gatlan garav. mon zadok bukh lyevi khumuusiin khamt burkhany gereenii avdryg avchraad, buulgan taviv. mon abiatar irzh, khamag arduudyg khotos garch duustal n' baiv. khaan zadoktburkhany avdryg khot uruu butsaan avaa. kherev bi ezenii omno taallyg n' olbol, ezen namaig dakhin butsaazh avchran, avdar bolon orin orshikhuig uzuulekh bolno. kherev ter bi chamaig sainaar taaldaggui khemeen oguulbel tany zarts bi end baina. ta nadad taallaaraa uildekh boltugai geye. khaan takhilch zadokchi uzmerch bish uu? chi khoyer khovguun bolokh ooriinkhoo khovguun akhimaaz bolon abiataryn khovguun ionatanyg daguulan khot uruugaa amar taivan butsagtun. bi ta naraas medee iren intel, tsoliin zamd khuleene gev. zadok bolon abiatar nar burkhany avdryg iyerusalim uruu butsaazh, tend n' uldeev.

david chidun uul ood ogsokhdoo, tolgoigoo buteen, uilan, khol nutsalgen yavav. mon tuuntei khamt baisan khamag arduud tolgoigoo buteezh, uilan yavav. khen negen n' davidadabsalomtai khuivaldagchdyn dund akhitofyel baina gezh khelekhed, davidezen min', akhitofyelyn zovlogoog munkhag bolgozh ogooch gezh bi zalburch baina gev. burkhand morgol uildekh gazar bolson uulyn oroid davidygy irekh uyed khuvtssaa urzh, tolgoi deeree shoroo tsatssan arkhyet khun khushai davidtai uulzav. david tuundkherev chi nadtai khamt yavbal chi nadak teer bolno. kherev chi khot uruu butsazh, absalomd khaantan min', bi tany zarts bol"ye. ur'd etsgiin tan' zarts baisny adil odoos bi tany zarts bol"ye gezh khelbel chi akhitofyelyn zovlogoog minii toloo butelgui bolgozh chadna. tend takhilch zadok bolon abiatar nar ch chamtai khamt baigaa bish uu? chi khaany gerees sonsson bolgonoo takhilch zadok bolon abiatar nart damzhuulagtun. tednii khoyer khovguun n' buyuu zadokiin khovguun akhimaaz, abiataryn khovguun ionatan nar tend tedentei khamt bii. sonsson bolgonoo nadad tedneer damzhuulsugai gev. tegeed davidyn nokhor khushai khot uruu butsav. ter uyed absalom ch iyerusalimd irev.

16

david uulyn oroigoos tsaash zhaakhan dooshlov. kharval, myefiboshyetyn zarts ziba khaanyg ugtakhaar irzh baiv. ter emeelesen khos ilzhgen deer khoyer zuun shirkheg talkh, khataasan uzem zuun bagts, zuny zuun zhims, neg tulam usan uzmiin dars achsan baiv. khaan zibagaaschi yuund edgeer zuilsiig avch irne ve? gezh asuukhad zibailzhignuud n' khaany gerinkhend unaa, talkh bolon zuny zhims n' zaluu khumuust idekh khood, usan uzmiin dars n' tsold etssen khumuust uukh undaa bolokh yum gev. khaaneznii chin' khovguun khaa baina? gekhed ziba khaandter noodor izrailiin ger etsgiin min' khaanchlalyg nadad erguulzh ogno khemeen oguuleed, iyerusalimd uldsen gev. khaan zibaduzegtun, myefiboshyetyn khamag yums n' chiniikh gekhed, zibaezen khaantan min', tany taal-lyg bi olkh boltugai khemeen morgon guiya gezhee. david khaan bakhurimd khurch irekhed, saulyn geriin negen urgiin gyeragiin khovguun shimyei gegch negen khun kharaalyn ugs ursgasaar garch irev. tegeed ter david bolon david khaany khamag zarts nar uruu chuluu shidev. arduud bolon khamag khuchit erchuud khaany baruun, zuun tald baiv. shimyeizail, tonil. tsus ursgadag, zokhisgui khun! khemeen kharaav. saulyn geriin urssan bukh tsusyg ezen cham deer butsaazh buulgav. chi tuunii orond

khaan bolson bilee. chinii khovguun absalomyn gart khaan shireeg chin' ezen shilzhulev. chi tsus ursgagch uchr chi ooriinkhoo buzar muu uilsdee oroogdov gezh kharaav. zyeruigiin khovguun abishai khaandene ukhsen nokhoi yaakhlaraa minii ezen khaanyg kharaadag bilee? ochizh, tuunii tolgoig tastakhyg nadad zovshoorooch gezh khelev. khaanzyeruigiin khovguud ee, bi ta naryg yaakh ve? kherev ezen tuund davidygy kharaa gezh kheleed, ter kharaasan bol chi yuund ingev? gezh khen khelekhyum be? khemeen aildav. tegeed david abishai bolon bukh zarts nartaakharagtun, nadaas torson khuu min' minii amiig erzhaikhad, ene byeniamin khunii khuv'd bol tertusmaa argagui yum. tuunii orki. ezen tuund tushaasan tul ter kharaazh l baig. ezen minii zovlont baidlyg kharzh, onoodor tuunii kharaalyn orond nadad sainyg butsaazh magad gev. david bolon tuunii khumuus zamdaa garav. shimyei davidtai zeregtseyn uulyn beleer yavangaa kharaazh, chuluugaar shiden, shoroo tsatsazh baiv. khaan, mon tuuntei khamt yavsan khamag arduud etsezh yadarsan tul tend tur amrav. absalom bolon bukh khun ard, izrail'chuud bugd iyerusalim khotod orzh irev. akhitofyel ch mon tuuntei khamt irev. davidyn nokhor arkhyet khun khushai absalom deer irzh, tereer absalomdkhaantan monk naslakh boltugai! khaantan mandtugai! gev. absalom khushaidnokhortoo chin unench baigaa chin' ene uu? yuuny uchr chi nokhorteigoo khamt yavsangui ve? gezh asuuv. khushai absalomd khariulanugui, ezen bolon ene ard tumen, bukh izrail'chuud kheniig songosen baina, bi tuuniiikh bolzh, mon tuuntei khamt baikh bolno. tegeed ch bi khend uilchlekh baisan yum be? khuugiinkh n' omno bi uilchlekh yestoi bish uu? bi etsgiin tan' omno uilchilen shig, mon tany toloo zutgene gev. absalom akhitofyeldta zovlooch. bid yaakh yestoi ve? gev. akhitofyel absalomdgeree sakhiulakhaar etsgiinkhee uldeesen бага екхнерууд уруу орогтун. таныг етсегтеэ узен ядагдакх зүйл хийснйг бүх израй' сонсоно. тантай кхамт баггаа бүх кхуний гар н' ч кхучтеи болно gev. ingeed absalomd zoriulzh, deever deer maikhan bar'zh, bukh izrailiin nudnii omno absalom etsgiinkhee бага екхнеруудийн герт оров. тер тсэгт акхитофyelын зовлогосон зовлогосон n' khun burkhanь зарлигийг асууш олсон уг адил баив. иимеес акхитофyelын khamag зовлогосон n' davidad, mon absalomd unelegddeg bailaa.

17

tsaashilbal akhitofyel absalomdarvan khoyer myangan khuniiig shilzh avch bosood, ene shono davidygy nekhen khookhiig zovshoorno

uu. tuuniig etsezh, tenkhee aldsan baikh uyd n' bi tuun uruu dairch, tuuntei khamt baigaa bukh khumuus zugtakh boltol tuuniig ailgaya. tegeed bi gantskhan khaanyg n' al'ya. bi khamag arduudyg tan deer butsaazh avchirna. khun buriin butsazh irekh n' tany khaizh bui gantskhan khunees shaltgaalz baina. tegsnii daraa khun bukhen amar taivan baikh bolno gezh khelev. ene ug absalom bolon izrailiin bukh akhlagchdad taalgadv. gevch absalomarkhyet khun khushaig mon duud. ter yuu gezh khelekhiig n' sons'ye gev. khushai absalom deer ochikhod, absalom tuund iinkhuu oguulev. akhitofyel ingezh khellee. bid tuunii ugeer bolokh uu, ugui yuu? kherev ugui bol, chi ugee khelne uu? gev. khushai absalomdene udaa akhitofyel sain zovlogoo ogongui gev. tegeed tsaash n' khushaikheer tald bambaruushaa bulaalgasan evshiin adil etseg chin' bolon tuunii tserguud n' dogshin, khuchtei erchuud gedgiig chi medne. chinii etseg daind mergeshsen garguud khun. tereer arduudtai khamt shoniig ongoruulekhgui. odoo ter neg aguid, esvel ondoo gazart nuugdazh baigaa. kherev tany tserguudiig ter dovtoibol, uuniig sonsson khun bur absalomyg dagaldagch tserguudiin doter aluulsan khumuus baina gezh khelne. tegvel arslan adil zorigtoi khunii ch zurkh mokhno. chinii etseg bol khuchit khun bogood tuuniig dagaldagchid n' erelkheg, zorigtoi khumuus gedgiig izrail' dayaar medne. kharin danaas byershyeba khurtelkh dalain khovoonii els met ui olon izrail' chuudyg bugdiig n' tsugluulzh, ta ooroo tulaldaand garagtun gezh bi zovlok baina. tuuniig olzh bolokhoor neg gazart bid tuun uruu ochizh, shuuder gazar unakh met tuuniig bid nomron avch, tuuniig bolon khamt bui khamag tserguudiin negiig n' ch am'd uldeekhui. kherev tereer al' negen khotod orognovol, bukh izrail' ter khot uruu ols avchran, tend gants ch chuluu uldekhgui boltol n' ter khotyg khondii khurtel chirne gev. absalom bolon izrailiin khamag arduudarkhyet khun khushain zovlogoo n' akhitofyelyn ogson zovlogoonoos iluu deer yun getsgeev. uchir n' ezen absalomd gai uchruulakhyn tuld akhitofyelyn sain zovlogoog butelgui bolgokhoor shiidsen azhee. khushai takhilch zadok bolon abiatar nartakhitofyel n' absalom bolon izrailiin akhlagchdad ingezh zovloson bogood, kharin bi iim zovlogoo ogov. tiimees odoo yaartalai khun yavuulzh, davidad ene shono tsoliin zamd buu khonoglooroi. kharin yamar ch baisan ter gazyrg gatlan yav. es tegvees khaan bolood khamt bui khamag khumuus n' alagdakh vii khemeen khel gev. ionatan bolon akhimaaz yen-rogyeld baiv. ted khotod neverkh, kharagdazh bolokhgui baisan uchir negen shivegchin

emegtei ochizh, tedend khelsend, ted david khaand khel khurgekheer bolov. getel neg ergetei khuukhed tedniig kharaad absalomd khelev. iimd ter khoyer yaaravchlan yavsaa, bakhurimd negen khunii gert ochiv. ter khun khashaandaa khudagtai bogood ted tuun doter orov. emegtei buteeleg avch iren, khudgiin amyg buteezh, tuunii deer buudai taraan tsatsazh, yuu ch medegdekkgui bolgov. absalomy n zarts nar ter emegtein gert irzhakhimaaz bolon ionatan nar khaana baina ve? gekhed, ter emegteited gorkhi gatlaad yavsan gev. ted erz khaisan bolovch olzh chadalgui iyerusalim uruu butsav. tedniig yavsyn khoino ter khoyer khudgaas garch iren, david khaand khel khurgekheer yavav. ted davidadgolyg turgen gatlagtun. uchir n' akhitofyel ta naryn esreg ingezh zovloson baina gev. tegeed david bolon tuuntei khamt baisan khumuus bugd khodlon, iordan golyg gatlav. uur tsaikh uyeer iordan golyg gatlaagui khun neg ch baisangui. akhitofyel ooriinkh n' zovlogoog dagaaguig kharaad, ilzhgee emeellen, torolkh khot uruugaa gertee butsazh iren, gereee yanzlan, ooriigoo boomilzh ukhsend etsgiinkh n' bulshind orshuulav. tegeed david makhanaimd irev. absalom bolon tuuntei khamt baisan izrailiin khumuus bugd iordan golyg gatlav. absalom ioabyn orond amasag tsergiin udirdagchaar tomilson baiv. amasa bol ioabyn ekh zyeruiaigiin duu, nakhashiin okhin abigailtai gerlesen itra khemeegch izrail' khunii khovguun baiv. ingeed izrail' bolon absalom n' gilyeadyn nutagt buudallav. davidyg makhanaimd irekhed, rabbagiin ammony khovguudees nakhashiin khovguun shobi bolon lo-dyebaryn ammiyelyn khovguun makhir, rogyelimyn gilyead khun barzillai nar devsgar, ayaga, vaar, buudai, arvai, guril, shar budaa, shosh, buurtsag, khataasan ur, zogiin bal, eedem, khon', byaslag zergiiig david bolon tuuntei khamt yavagchdyn khunsend avch irev. uchir n' ted khumuusiig tsold olsozh yadran tsangazh bui khemeen bodzhee.

18

david oortei n' khamt baisan khumuusee toolzh, tednii deer myangatyn darga, zuutyn darga naryg tomilov. david khumuusiinkhee guravny negiig ioabyn udirdlagand, guravny negiig ioabyn duu, zyeruiaigiin khovguun abishain udirdlagand, uldsen guravny negiig git khun ittain udirdlagand khuvaarilav. khaan khumustminii biye bas ta bukhentei khamt yavakh bolno gev. kharin khumuusta yavzh bolokhgui. uchir n' bid zugtval, ted bidniig khaikhrakhgui. bidnii khaagas n' ukhsen ch ted bidniig khaikhrakhgui. kharin ta bidnii tumen khuntei tentsene. tiimiin tul ta khotoots bidend tuslakhad be-

len baikh n' deer gev. khaan tedendal' n' ta nart khamgiin deer sanagdana, tuugeer chin' bol"ye gev. tegeed khaan khaalngany derged zogsosz, bukh khumuus zuut, myangataaraa garch yavtsgaav. khaan ioab, abishai, it-tai nartminii toloo zaluu absalomd zoolon khandaarai gezh tushaav. tsergiin bukh udirdagchdad absalomyn talaar khaany ti-inkhuu tushaasnyg bukh khumuus sonsov. ingeed khumuus izrail'chuudyn esreg tulad-akhaara dainy talbar uruu yavtsgaav. tulal- daan yefraimyn oid bolov. izrailiin ar- duud tend davidyn zarts nart tsokhigdon yalagdazh, ter odor ui olon khun buyuu khorin myangan khun tend alagdav. tend khiisen tulal- daan bukh nutgaar tarkhazh, ter odor ildend alagdsan khunees iluu oid alagdsan khun n' olon baiv. absalom davi- dyn zarts nartai taaraldav. absalom luus unasan baisan bogood, luus n' tom tsars modny saglagar mochriin dooguur ongortol, absalomyn tolgoi n' tsars modond oroosol- don, tereer tenger gazar khoyeryn khoorond duuzhlegdev. kharin ter zuur unazh baisan luus n' chigeeere yavsaa l baiv. negen khun tuuniig khaaraad ioabtabсаломыг tsars modond olgogdsan baikhyg n' bi kharlaa gezh khelev. ioab ter khundchi tuuniig kharisan baizh, yaagaad tuuniig gazar deer n' tsokhizh alsangui ve? tegsen bol bi chamd arvan mongon zoos bolon bus ogokh baiv gekhed, ter ioabtbi myangan mongo avakh baisan ch khaany khovguund gar khurekhgui. bidniig sonsozh baikhad, khaan tand bolon abishai, ittai nart minii toloo zaluu absalomyg khamgaalaarai khemeen tushaasan bilee. kharev bi tuund khoron sanaagaar khandasan bol, (khaanaas yuu ch nuugdazh chaddaggui) ta ooroo khol khondii zogsokh baisan gezh oguulev. ioabbi end chamtai tsag demii urmeergui baina khe- meen oguuleed, gartaa gurvan zhad avaad, am'daaraa tsars modny dund olgogdsan baisan absalomyn zurkhend zoov. ioabyn zevseg bar'zh yavsan arvan zaluus ch ab- salomgy toirch tuuniig tsokhizh alav. ioab ever buree uleezh, duugargakhad khumuus izrail'chuudyg moshgon khookhoo zogsosozh, butsaag irev. uchir n' ioab arduudyg tatan zogsosov. tegeed ted absalomgy avch, oid gunzgii nukhend khayaad, tuunii deerees chuluu ovoolon mash tom ovoo bosgov. khamag izrail'chuud oor oorsidiin maikhan uruu zugtatsgaav. absalom am'd baikhdaa oortoo negen baganyg khaany khondiid bosgoson bogood terminii neriig khadgalakh khuu nadad baikhgui gedeg baiv. noodriig khurtel ter bagana absalomyn khoshoo khe- meen duudagddag. zadokiin khovguun akhi- maazbi khaan deer guizh ochood, daisnu- udynkh n' garaas tuuniig ezen choloolson gedgiig medegd'ye gev. kharin ioab tu- undnoodor chi medee khurgezh bolokhgui,

kharin ondoo odor medee khurgezh bolno. khaany khovguun ukhsen tur onoodor chi yamar ch medee khurgekh yesgui gev. ioab kushi khundyavzh, chi yuu kharsnaa khaand medeel gev. kushi khun ioabt mekhi- igeed, guizh odov. zadokiin khovguun akhi- maaz dakhin neg udaa ioabtyuu bolsan ch bi bas kushi khunii araas guiye l dee gekhed, ioabkhuu min'. yavlaa geed shagnal khurtekhguigees khoish chi guigeed yaakh yum be? gev. gevch yamar ch atugai bi guine gekhed, ioabgui, gui khemeen ogu- ulev. akhimaaz tegsh tal gazraar guizh, kushi khuniig guitsezkh turuulev. david khoyer khaalngany khoodond suuzh baiv. kharuul tsaizyn khaalngany deever deeguur yavsnaa, terguunee organ kharakhad, ne- gen eregtei khun guin irzh baiv. kharuul khaalngany duudan, ailtgasant khaangants khun baigaa bol, bayartai medee bui zaa gev. nookh khun ulam ulam oirtov. tegtel kharuul bas negen khuniig guin irzh baikhyg kharav. kharuul khaalngachidbas negen khun gantsaaraa guin irzh baina gekhed khaanter ch bas bayartai medee avchirch baigaa gev. kharuul oguulenturuund n' guizh baigaa n' zadokiin khovguun akhimaazyn guikhtei tostei kharagdana gekhed khaanter bol sain khun. sain medee avchirdag khun gev. akhi- maaz changa duugaar khaandbugd sain khe- meen oguuleed, gazart khosor unan, khaand morgov. tereerminii ezen khaanyg esergu- utssen khuniig tushaazh ogson tany burkhan ezen iveeltei yee gev. khaanzaluu absa- lom mend uu? khemeen asuukhad, akhi- maazioab khaany zarts naryg ilgeekh uyed zarts bi negen ikh shuugian degdekhiiig kharisan ba yuu bolsnyg medsengui gev. tegekhed khaankhazhuu tiish bolzh, end zogs gev. tereer khazhuu tiish bolzh, khodololgui zogsosov. ter uyed kushi khun khurch irenkhaan ezen bayartai medee du- ulgaya. ezen onoodor tanyg eserguutsegch khamag khumuusiin garaas tanyg choloolloo gev. khaan kushi khundzaluu absalom mend uu? gekhed, kushi khunkhaantny daisnuud bolon muu sanaa ovorlon tanyg eserguut- segchid n' ter zaluugiin adil bolokh boltugai gev. tegekhed khaany setgel n' gun khyam- march, khaalngany deerkh orond oron uilav. tereer uilan kholkhizhminii khovguun absa- lom min', khuu min'. minii khovguun absa- lom min'. chinii orond bi ukhsen bol deer baisan yum. absalom khuu min', khuu min' khemeezh baiv.

19

ene n' ioabtodoo khaan absalomyn toloo uilan gashuudazh baina gezh medegdev. khaan khovguuniikhee tulid gashuudazh baigaag khumuus duulsan uchir, ter odriin yalalt n' khamag arduudyn emgenel bolon

khuvirav. dainaas zugtazh, basamzhlagdan dorumzhlodson khumuus nuutsaar butsazh irdgiin adil, ter odor khumuus khotod semkhen nuutsaar orzh irev. khaan nu-uree buteen changa duugaarminii khuu absalom. absalom oo. khuu min'. khuu min' khemeen orilon khashkhirsch baiv. ioab khaany gert ochin, khaandta onoodor tany am' bolon tany okhid khovguudiin am', mon tany ekhneruud bolon tatvar emsiin chin' amiig avarsan ooriinkhoo bukh zarts naryg gutaalaa. uchir n' ta ooriig tan' uzen yaddag khumuusiig khairlazzh, ooriig tan' khairladag khumuusiig uzen yadlaa. ta onoodor zhanzhnuud chin' bolon zarts nar chin' tany khuv'd yuu ch bish gedgiig kharuulav. kherev onoodor absalom am'd baigaad, bid zugtan, bugd ukhsen bol ene n' tany taalald niitsekh baisnyg bi ene odor medlee. tiim uchraas odoo bosozh, gadagsh garan, zarts nartaigaa eveer yariach. bi ezeneer tangaraglaya. ta gadagsh garakhgui bol, ene shono neg ch khun tantai khamt baikhgui. tegeed ene n' tanyg zaluu baikhaas edugee khurtel tand uchirsan yamar ch gai zovlongoos muu baikh bolno gev. ingeed khaan bosozh, khaalgany derged suuv. ted bukh khundkharaach. khaan khaalgany khazhuud suuzh baina gekhed, bukh khumuus khaany omno irev. izrail' khumuus tus bur oorsdiin maikhan uruu zugtaazh butssan baiv. izrailiin bukh ovguudaar khumuuskhaan bidniig daisny garaas, filistchudiin savraas avarch gargasana. kharin odoo khaan absalomaas bolzh gazar nutgaasaa zugtav. bidnii tosolzh khaan bolgoson absalom tulaldaand nas barav. getel odoo ta nar yaagaad khaanyg butsaan avchrakh talaa duugaa khuraana ve? gezh margaldazh baiv. david khaan takhilch zadok bolon abiatart khun yavuulzhudiagiin akhlagchdad ingezh khel. khamag izrailiin kheeltsen baigaa n' khaany chikhend, bur gert n' khurtel khursen atal ta nar yuund khaanaa ordond n' butsaan avchrakhad suul barina ve? ta nar bol minii akh duus, makh tsusny min' tasarkhai. tiin atal yuund khaanyg butsaan avchrakhad suul bar'zh baina ve? bas amasad chi minii makh tsusny tasarkhai bus uu? kherev chi ioabyn orond urgelzh minii tsergiin zhanzhin es bolbol, burkhan namaig uunees iluu shiitgekh boltugai gezh kheluulev. ingeed david khamag iudachuudyg neg khunii zurkh met oortoo khanduulav. iudachuud khaand khun yavuulzhta bolood zarts nar tan' butsazh irne uu khemeen kheluulev. tegeed khaan butsazh, iordan gold khurekhed, iudachuud khaanyg ugtan, iordan golyg gatluulakhyn tuld gilgald irev. bakhurimyn byeniamin khun gyeragiin khovguun shimyei, david khaanyg ugtakhaar yaaran, iudachuudyn khamt irev. tuunii khamt myangan byeniamin ers, mon

saulyn geriin zarts ziba ch arvan tavan khovguun, khorin zarts naraa daguulan khaany omno iordan gold irev. ingeed ted khaany geriinkhniig gol gatluulakhyn tuld bolon tuunii taalald niitsekh zuiliig khiikheer garmaar gatalsaar baiv. gyeragiin khovguun shimyei iordan golyg gatalzh baikhdaa, khaany omno gazart khosor unav. tereer khaandeen min', namaig gemtei gezh buu uzeech. khaantan min', iyerusalimaas garch yavsan ter odor bool minii uildsen gemiig buu zurkhendee khadgalan sanaarai. bool bi nugel uildsenee medekkh uchir, kharagtun, onoodor bi iosyefyn gerees khamgiin turuund khaan eznee ugtakhaar irev gev. zyeruiagiin khovguun abishai khar-iulzhezenii tosolson khuniig kharaasan tul shimyei ukkeh yegui gezh uu? gev. gevch davidzyeruiagiin khovguud min'. ene bol minii khereg. ta nar onoodor nadad daisagnazh baina. bi onoodor izrailiin khaan mon gedgee medekhgui uchir izrail'd khun alakh yestoi gezh uu? gezh khelev. tegeed khaan shimyeidchi ukkehkhui khemeen aildazh, tuund tangaraglav. saulyn khovguun myefiboshyet khaanyg ugtakhaar irev. tereer khaanyg garch yavsan odroos ekhlen amar mend butsazh irsen odor khurtel ooriin kholoo archlagui, sakhlaa khusaagui, khuvtssaa ch ugaagaagui azhee. khaanyg ugtakhaar tuuniig iyerusalimaas irsen uyed khaan tuuneesmyefiboshyet, chi yuund nad-tai khamt yavsangui ve? gezh asuuv. terkhaan ezen min', zarts min' namaig mekhlev. bool bi kholgui uchir bi ilzhig emeellen unazh, khaantai khamt yav"ya gezh khelsen yum. getel ter bool namaig ezen khaand guzhirdev. gevch minii ezen khaan burkhan y tenger elch met tult a oriin taallaar bologtun. etsgiin min' geriinkhen bugd khaany omno yuu ch bish, ukhvel taarakh khumuus baisan bolovch, bool namaig ta ooriinkhoo khoodny shireend khoodlokh khumuusiin dund oruulav. tiimees bi khaand dakhin gomdollokh yamar erkhtei yum be? gev. khaan tuundchi yuund ooriinkhoo khergiig yarina ve? chamd bolon zibad gazar khuvaaazh ogno gezh bi shiidsen gezh khelev. myefiboshyet khaandkhaantan amar mend gerte butsazh irsnees khoish ter bugdiig n' avag gev. gilyead khun barzillai rogyelimoos iordan gold khaanyg uden gargakhyn tuld khaantai khamt iordan gol khurtel yavav. barzillai bol nayan nastai, ikh khogshin khun baiv. tereer ikhed bayan khun baisan uchir makhanaimd baikh zuur n' khaanyg khunseer khangazh baiv. khaan barzillaidnadtai khamt gatlav yavagtun. iyerusalimd nadtai khamt baikhad bi tanyg idekh khunseer khangakh bolno gev. gevch barzillai khaandkhaantai khamt iyerusalimd ochson ch bi khedii udaan naslakh bilee? bi odoo nayan nastai

bolov. bi sain, muug yalgazh chadakh uu? yuu idezh, uukhaa bi amtalzh uezeh chadna gezh uu? duuchin ers, emsiin khoolog so-sozh chadna gezh uu? iim uchir bool bi ezen khaand teer bolokhgui gezh uu? bool bi khaantai khamt iordan golyg gatalzh, zhaakhan yavaad buts"ya. khaan yaasan gezh nadad iim shagnal khairlana ve? bi ooriinkhoo khotod, etseg ekhiinkhee bulshny oir ukhmeer baigaa uchir bool namaig butsaagaach. gesen khedii ch tany zarts kimkham end baina. ter minii ezen khaantai khamt gatlan yavag. ta tuunii khuv'd taallynkhaa daguu boltugai! gezh khelev. khaankimkham nadtai khamt gatlan yavakh bolno. bi tuund chinii taalald niitsen zuiliig khiikh bolno. bi chi nadaas yuu khusne, tuunii chin' bi bihluulzh og'ye gev. ingeed khumuus bugdeeree iordan golyg gatlav. khaan ch mon adil gatlav. khaan barzillaig unsezh, tuunii yerookhod, ter khot uruugaa butsav. khaan gilgal uruu yavzh, kimkham bolon iudagiin bukh arduud, izrail'chuudyn khagas n' khaanyg dagaldan yavav. getel tend izrail'chuud bugd khaan deer ireedbidnii akh duus bolokh iudachuud n' yuuny tuld tanyg bulaaazh, khaan khiigeed tuunii geriinkhen bas khaantai khamt davidyn khumuusiig iordan golyg gatluulan avchrav? gev. iudagiin bukh khumuus izrail'chuudadyaagaad gevel khaan bol bidnii oiryn torol yum. ta nar yuund ene talaar uurlana ve? khaanykhaas bid khoodlosun uu? esvel bid yamar negen zuil oorsododoo avch uldsen uu? gev. izrail'chuud iudachuudad khariulzhbid khaand arvan khuv'tai bilee. tiim uchraas davidad ch ta naraas iudaii baikh yestoi. tiin atal yuuny uchir bidniig ul toomsorlono ve? khaantnaa butsaan zalakh gezh ekhelzh kheleltssen n' bid bus uu? gev. gevch iudachuudyn ug n' izrail'chuudyn ugnees iluu khatuu bailaa.

20

byeniamin khun bikhriin khovguun shyeba gegch negen uimeen degdeegch tend baiv. ter ever buree uleendavidad ogokh khuv' gezh bidend baikhgui.yessiin khovguunees zalgamzhlan avakh ov bidend ugui.izrail' aa, khun bur tus tusynkhaa maikhan uruugaa butsatsgaagezh baiv. iinkhuu izrailiin bukh khun davidydg dagakhaa bol'zh, bikhriin khovguun shyebag dagav. gevch iudachuud iordan goloos iyerusalim khurtel oorsdiin khaany derged battai uldev. david iyerusalimd bui gertee irev. khaan geree sakhiulakhaar uldeesen arvan бага екхнерее авч, кхыанагчаар кхарагзуулан тэһеһэһ баив. гевч кхаан теден уруу очсонгуй. тегеэд тед белевсен емегтеи мет ам'дарч, укхен укхтлее тугзһигдмел баив. кхаан амаһадиуда кхумуһсииг гу-

рав кхоногиин дотор дуудан тһуглуул. чи оорoo mon end baizh baigaraai gev. тегеэд амаһа иуда кхумуһсииг дуудакһаар явһан боловч тогтоосон кхугатһаанд кһиһсегуй, удаашруулав. david abishaidodoo, bidend bikhriin khovguun shyeba abshalmaas ch iluu gaitai bolloo. чи minii tserguudiig daguulzh, tuuniiig moshgon khoo. es tegvees ter bekhlegdsen khotod orognozһ, bidnii khyanaltaas garch magad gev. тегеэд ioabyn erchuud, khyeryet болон pyelyetiin bukh khuchit erchuudiin khamt tuunii араас khodlov. ted bikhriin khovguun shyebag nekhen khookhooг iyerusalimaas garav. tedniig gbyeон dakh' negen bul chuluuny derged baikhad, amasa tedentei uulzakhaar irev. ioab tsergiin khuvtssaa omsson baisan bogood khuitali ildee tashaandaa зуһуһен баив. тегеэд туунииг урагһһаа алкһакһад, ild n' sugarav. ioab amasadakh min', ta amar baina uu? khemeen oguuleed, amasag unsekkeer baruun garaaraa sakһhyг n' at-gav. kharin amasa ioabyn gart bui ildiiг eserguutsekh zevseggui baiv. ioab tuunii khlevlii uruu dursend, gedes n' gazart goozhiv. тегеэд туунииг дакһин дурсегуй. amasa ch ukhev. daraa n' ioab болон туу-nii duu abishai nar bikhriin khovguun shyebag nekhen khookhoo. ioabyn залуһсын neg n' amasagiin derged zogsoodioabyг таашааһ, davidyn toloo yavakh khun baival, ioabyг dagagtun gev. amasa zamyn gold tsusan-daa kһutgaldan khevtezh baiv. ter залуу bukh kһumuһsiin khodolgoongui zogsokhyг kһaraad, amasag zamaas tal gazar uruu avaachiv. tuunii kһazһuugaar ongorogch bugd khodolgoongui zogsokhyг kһaraad, туунииг deeler buteev. amasag zamaas kһolduulmagts, bikhriin khovguun shyebag kһookһoor bugd ioabyn араас dagav. shyeba abyel khurtel, bur byet-maaka, byer khurtel izrailiin bukh ov aimguudaar yavav. ted tsuglaran negdezh, tuunii араас da-galaa. kһumuһs tuunii orognoson abyel, byet-maakag buslen irzh kһotyn kһaralдаа dalan bosgov. ene n' bekhlelt болгон bosgo-son kһamgaalaltyn kһazһuud baiv. ioab-tai khamt baisan bukh kһumuһs kһermiig evdezh nuraakhyг oroldov. ter uyed ter kһotoos negen ukһaalag emegteisonsooch, sonsooch. naash ir. chamd kһelekh yum baina gezһ ioabt kһeleech gezһ kһashkhi-rav. ioabyг tuun uruu oirtokhod, ter emegteichi ioab mon uu? khemeen аһууv. tereerbi baina gekhed, ter emegteishivegchin minii ugiig sonsooch gekhedbi sonsozh baina gev. тегеэд ter emegtei iinkhuu yariv.ur'd kһumuһs ted abyeld zuvoldokh n' lavtai gezһ kһelen margaanyг etseһledeg baiv. bi izrailiin enkһiig sakһidaг, unench itgelt kһumuһsiin neg. чи izrailiin ekh bolokh kһo-tyг utsgakh gezһ baina. чи yuuny uchir ezenii oviiг zalgikh n' ve? gev. ioab kһar-

iud n'ogt tiim bus. khoosruulzh ustgakh gedeg n' nadaas khol baig! khergiin uchir uund bish yum. kharin bikhriin khovguun shyeba gegch yefraimyn uularkhag nutgiin negen khun david khaanyg eserguutsev. zovkhon tuuniig tushaazh ogvol bi ene kho-toos kholdono gekhed ter emegtei ioabttu-unii tolgoig kheremnii deerees cham uruu shiden unagaaya gev. ter emegtei ukhaal-gaar khamag arduud deer ochiv. ted bikhriin khovguun shyebagiin tolgoig og-tolzh, ioab uruu shidev. tegeed ioab ever bu-ree uleekhed, khumuus khotoots taran yavzh, tus tusynkhaa maikhan uruu butsaatgaav. ioab ch mon adil iyerusalim uruu khaan deer butsazh irev. ioab izrailiin bukhii l tsergiin udirdagch bolov. iyekhoiadagiin khovguun byenaia khyeryetchuud bolon pye-lyetchuudiin udirdagch baiv. adoram albad-lagyn azhil khyanagch, akhiludyn khovguun iyekhoshafat bicheech, shyeva guush, zadok bolon abiatar nar takhilch, iar khun ira davi-dyn takhilch baiv.

21

davidyn uyed zhil daraalan gurban zhiliin tursh olsgolon bolsond david ezenii or-shikhuiig erelkhiilev. tegeed ezenene n' gibeon khumuusiig alsan saul bolon tuu-nii tsust gerees bolson yum gev. tegeed khaan gibeon khumuusiig duudan tedentei yariv. (gibeonchuud bol izrailiin khovguud bish, kharin amorichuudaas uldsen khumuus bogood izrailiin khovguud tedentei gere- baiguulsan bolovch saul izrail'chuud bolon iudachuudad taashaagdakhyn tul dedniig ustgakhaar ermelzezh baiv). tegeed david gibeon khumuustbi ta naryn toloo yuu khi-ikh yestoi ve? namaig yuu tolbol, ta nar ezenii oviig yeroozh bolokh ve? gekhed gibeonchuud tuundsaul bolon tuunii gerees alt mongo avakh khereg bidend baikhgui. mon izrail'd ch khien negniig alakh bodol bidend alga gekhed, davidbi ta naryn yuu khusseniig khiizh ogokh bolno gev. tegekhed ted khaandbidniig izrailiin gazar nutgaas uldeelgui ustgakhaar tolovlozh baisan khu-niikh n' khuv'd, khovguudees n' doloon khuniig bidend tushaazh ogogtun. bid ezeneer songodson saulyn gibeayd, ezenii omno tedniig duuzhlen alakh bolno gekhed, khaantedniig ta nart ogokh bolno gev. gevch khaan saulyn khovguun bolokh ionatany khovguun myefiboshyetyg uldeev. david bolon saulyn khovguun ionatany khoodond ezend tangaraglasan tangargiin ulmaas am'd uldeezhee. tegeed khaan aiagiin okhin rizpigiin sauld toruulzh ogson khoyer khovguun buyuu armoni, myefiboshyet, mon saulyn okhin myerabyn myekholat khun barzillain khovguun adriyeld toruulzh ogson tavan khovguudiig avch, gibeonchuudyn

gart ogov. tiinkhuu tedniig ezenii omno, uul-an deer duuzhilzh alav. ingeed doloon khun khamtdaa ukhev. ted arvai khuraakh yueiin ekhnii odruuded alagdzhee. aiagiin okhin rizpa taar avch, khadan deer devsen suu-gaad urgats khuraakhaas avakhuulan ten-gerees boroo teden deer orokh khurtel, odor n' tengeriin shuvuug, shono n' kheer-in araatnyg urgeen tednii tsogtsost oirtuul-sangui. saulyn tatvar em, aiagiin okhin rizpigiin yuu khisniig david khekheled, ter yavzh, flistchuud saulyg gilboad al-san odroo, byet-shany talbaid saul, ion-atanyg duuzhlekhed, tendees tedniig khul-gailan avsan iabish-gilyeadyn khumuusees david ter khoyeryn yasyg avav. david saulyn bolon tuunii khovguun ionatany yasyg ten-dees avchrav. mon duuzhlegden ukhsen khu-muusiin yasyg ch ted tsugluulav. ingeed ted khaany tushaasan yesoor bugdiig uilden, saul bolon tuunii khovguun ionatany yasyg byeniiminy nutgiin zyela dakh' etseg kishi-inkh n' bulshind orshuulav. tuunii daraa ene nutgiin talaarkh zalbiral bolon guilt burk-hand khurev. flistchuud dakhin izrail'tai daitav. david zarts nartaigaa khamt yavzh, flistchuudtei tulaldakh zuur david etsezh yadarsan bailaa. rafagiin (avarga biyet-nii udam) udmyn neg khun ishbi-byenob davidyig alt'ya gesen bodoltoi baiv. tuu-nii zhadny khund n' gurban zuun shyekyel khurel bogood ter shinekhen ild zuusen baiv. gevch zyeruigiin khovguun abishai davi-dad tuslan, flistchuudiig tsokhizh, tuuniig alav. ter uyed davidyn tserguud tuund tangaraglanizrailiin gerliig untraakhguin tul ta dakhin bidentei khamt tulaldaand buu garagtun gezh oguulev. tuunii daraa gobd, flistchuudtei dakhin tulaldazh, kushi khun sibbyekai rafagiin (avarga biyetnii udam) udmyn safyg alav. dakhiaid gobd flistchu-udtei tulaldakhad, byetlyekhyemiin khun iarye-oryegimyn khovguun yelkhanan, git khun goliatyg alav. goliatyn zhadny ish n' nekhmelchnii gogdogch mod met baiv. bas gatad dakhin tulaldaan bolokhod tend gar, kholiinkh n' khuruunuud n' zurgaa, bogood bugd niileed khorin dorvon khu-ruutai avarga biyeten er bailaa. ter ch mon rafagiin (avarga biyetnii udam) udam baiv. tereer izrailiig doromzhilsond davi-dyn akh, shimyeigiin khovguun ionatan tu-uniig tsokhizh alav. gatad rafagiin (avarga biyetnii udam) udmynkhand torson edgeer dorvon khun david bolon tuunii tserguudiin gart alagdav. samuyel 20. 2. samuyel 22

22

ezen ooriig n' khamag daisnuudynkh n' bolon saulyn garaas avarsan odor david ene duug ezend duulav. ter iinkhuu duulav.ezen bol minii khad,minii tsaiz, minii avragch.

minii khorgoddog khad bolokh burkhan min'.minii bambai, avralyn ever, tsaiz kherem, khorgodokh gazar.avragch min', ta namaig balmad yavdlaas khamgaaldag bilee. magtaal khundetgeliin ezeniig duudakhaddaisnuudaasaa bi avragddag. uchir n' ukhliin davalga namaig khurgeelen,suir-liin gol namaig ailgav. ukhegsdiin orny uyaa namaig kherzh,ukhliin tor nad uruu chiglev. bi zovzh shanalzh baikhdaa ezeniig duud-san.tiim ee, bi burkhan uruugaa khashkhir-san bilee.ter oriinkhoo duganaas minii duug sonson,minii tuslamzh guin khashkhirakh n' tuunii sonort khurev. tegtel gazar dorgin khodlov.ter khilegnesen uchir tengeriin suur' ch dorgin chichrev. tuunii kham-raas utaa garch,amnaas n' tsolmon zal-gikh gal garan,tuugeer nuurs asan shatazh baiv. ter tengeriig bokhiilgon,khol doroo tuner kharankhuigaar buuzh irev. ter negen khyerub khologlon nisezh,salkhiar zhigu-urlyn, dalavchin deer uzegdev. ter oriigoo toiruulan kharankhuig burkhuul bolgozh,ikh khemzheenii us khiigeed zuzaan uuls bii bolgov. tuunii omnokh gyalbaanaas nuurs asan shatav. ezen tengerees ayanga tsakhiluul-an,khamgiin deed negen n' duugarav. ter sum tav'zh,daisnuudaa taraan,ayanga gyal-buulzh,tedniig budliulav. ezenii zemle,tu-unii khamryn am'sgalaar dalain yerool il kharagdazh,yertontsiin suur' il garav. ter deerees yavuulzh,namaig avch, ikh usnaas tatan gargav. ter khuchit daisnuudaas bolon oshin khorsogchdoos namaig avrav.uchir n' ted nadaas ulemzh khuchtei baiv. nadad gai gamshig tokhioldson odor ted nadtai baivur tulgarsan bolovchezen minii tulguur nuur. ter namaig khairladag uchirnamaig mon orgon uudam gazart avchran,namaig avarsan bilee. ezen minii zov shudarga yavdlyn daguu namaig shagnan,garyn min' tsever ariun baidlyn toloo namaig uramshu-ulav. uchir n' bi burkhany esreg buzar muu zuil uidelguiezenii zamaar yavsan. tu-unii bukh zaavar omno min' baizh,tuunii togtooluudaas n' bi kholdoogui bilee. bi tuunii omno gem zemgui bogoodnuglees ooriigoo khol bailgav. tiim uchraas tuu-nii omno zov shudarga bolon tsever ariun baisan tulezen namaig shagnazh uramshuul-san yum. goomor khund ta oriinkhoo ogoomriig,gem zemgui khund ta oriinkhoo togs bolokhoo kharuuldag. tsever ariun yav-daltai khund ta oriinkhoo ariunyg,tersluu khund oriinkhoo ovzhin gyarkhaig kharu-uldag. ta shanalzan zovzh bui arduudyg avardag.bardamnagchdad kharaaga chiglu-ulzh,tedniig nomkhuuldag. ezen min',ta minii gerel uchraas ezen kharankhuig min' gereltuuldeg. tanaar bi tsergiin khuarang dairch,burkhanykhaa khucheer bi khermiig davzh chaddag. burkhany khuv'd, tuunii zam togs.ezenii ug shalgagdsan bilee.tuund

khorgodogch bukhend ter bambai boldog. ezenees oor khien burkhan yum be?bid-nii burkhanaas oor khien khad yum be? burkhan bol minii khuchit tsaiz bogoodter shudarga khuniig oriinkhoo zamaar kho-toldog. ter kholiig min' goroosnii khol met bolgon,namaig ondorlog gazar deer avaachdag. ter garyg min' tulaldaand beltgedeg,ingesneer gar min' khurel numyg takhiilgazh chaddag. ta nadad mon avra-lyn bambaig ogson bilee.tany tuslamzh na-maig aguu bolgov. ta alkhaag min' toms-gozh, khol min' khaltirsangui. bi dais-naa khoozh ustgan,tedniig sonokh khur-tel n' ergez butsazh baisangui. ted-niig bosgozh iruulekhguin tuld bi ted-niig tsolmozsh sonoov.tegeed ted minii khol door unasan bilee. tuldakhad ta nadad khuch chadal busluulzh,namaig eserguut-sen bosogchdyg khold min' khosor unagav. ta mon daisnuudyn min' nuruug nad uruu kharuulav.namaig uzen yadagchdyg bi ust-gav. ted kharuuldavch,tedniig khien ch avarsanguit.ed ezend khandsan bolovch,ter khariu ogsongui. bi tedniig gazryn toos met but tsokhin,gudamzhny shavkhai met nukhchin devslav. ta namaig khumusiin min' margaanaas avarch,namaig undest-nuudiin terguun bailgasaar baiv.minii ul medekh khumuus ch nadad uilhlev. khar' undesten nadad zusardan,ted sonsonguutaa minii zarligiig ug duugui dagadag. khar' khumuus zurkh aldazh,tsaizaasaa chichren garch irdeg. ezen am'd.yeroogdokh boltugai, minii khad!rgomzhlogdokh boltugai, avra-lyn min' khad bolokh burkhan! minii om-noos oshoo avdag,khumusiig minii erkhen dor oruuldag burkhan, ta namaig daisnu-udaas min' gargan avchirdag burkhan.ta namaig eserguutsen bosogchdyn deer or-gomzhlon bosgozh,khargis khunees namaig avarsan bilee. tiim uchraas ezen tand un-destnuudiin dundaas talarkhlyg orgozh,tany neriig magtan duul"ya. ter bol oriinkhoo khaand avralyn tsamkhag bogoodoriinkhoo tosolson negendee,david bolon tuunii ur udamd khair orshooliig uurd monkh uzu-uldeggezht duulav.

23

edgeer n' davidyn suulchiin ugs yum.n-dort orgomzhlogdozh,burkhanaar toslogdson,izrailiin yaruu duullyg bichigh,iyessiin khovguun david tunkhaglazh baina. ezenii suns nadaar damzhuulan aildav.tuunii ug minii khelen deer bui. izrailiin burkhan zarlig bolov.izrailiin khad nadad ogu-ulev.burkhanaas ain emeezh,zov shudargaar khumusiig zakhirdag negen n' naran mandakh ogloonii gerel,uulgui tselmeg ogloo,boroony daraakh narnaar gazart ur-

gakh nyalkh nogoo met. bugd emkhlegdsen, naidvartai, uurd monkhiin gereeg ter nadtai baiguulsan uchirminii ger burkhany khuv'd ch mon iim bus gezh uu? burkhan unekheer minii khamag avral bolon khusliig osgokhgui gezh uu? kharin nugel khilentset khun bur garaar bar'zh bolokhgui orgost khargana met khayagdana. tedend khurekh khun tomor bolon zhadny isheer khurekh khuregtei, tegeed ted gazartaa burmason shataagdakh yestoigev. edgee n' davidyn khuchit ersiin ners yum. gurban khuchit eriin terguun takhyemon khun ioshyeb-bashyebet. ter neg udaa naiman zuun khun alsan uchir yezni khun adino gezh mon duudagddag baiv. tuunii udaakh khun n' tulaldakhaar tsuglarsan filistchuudiig doromzhlood, izrailiin erchuud khoishoo ukhran yavakhad, davidtai khamt baisan gurban khuchit eriin neg bolokh akhokh khun dodogiin khovguun yelyeazar baiv. ter bosozh, garaa etsezh tsutstal, gar n' ildend naaldan salakhgui boltloo filistchuudiig tsokhizh alsan yum. ezen ter odor ikh yalaltg avchirsan ba tuunii araas khumuus butsazh irsen n' alagdsan khumuusiin khuuriig zovkhon tsolmokhiin tuld baiv. tuunii udaakh n' kharar khun agyegiin khovguun shamma baiv. shosh ikh urgasan negen kheseg gazar filistchuud khoroobolon tsuglarakhad, khumuus filistchuudees zugtav. tereer ter kheseg gazryn gol dund zogson khamgaalz, filistchuudiig tsokhizh alav. iinkhuu ezen ikh yalaltg avchrav. filistchuudiin neg khoroob tsereg ryefaimyn khondiid khuaragnazh baikh zuur, urgats khuraakh uyed guchin khuchit erees gurav n' adullamyn agui uruu, david deer irev. filistchuudiin khuaran byetlekyhyemd baikh uyed david bekhleltdee baiv. david negen zuiliig ikhed khusemzhlenkhaalgany dergedekh byetlekyhyemiin khudgiin usnaas uukh us khien neg n' nadad ogdog ch bol gezh khelev. tiimees gurban khuchit er filistchuudiin khuarang nevren garch, khaalgany dergedekh byetlekyhyemiin khudgaas us utgan avch, davidad avchrav. getel david tuuniig uulgui, asgazh ezend orgood, ezen min', bi uuniig uuzh ul chadna. amia zolioslon yavsan khumuusiin tsusyug uukh gezh uu? geed usyg uusangui. gurban khuchit er ene met khergiig uildsen azhee. zyeruiagiin khovguun ioabyn akh abishai n' tedgeer gurban khuchit eriin tolgoilogch n' baiv. tereer zhadaa orgozh, gurban zuun khuniig alsan ba ter gurban khunii adil nertei baiv. ter tedgeer guchaas khamgiin khundtei n' baisan tul tednii zakhiragch bolzhee. gelee ch ter gurban khuchit eriin toond ordoggui baiv. baatarlag uils buteesen kabzilyn zorigt khunii khovguun buyuu iyekhoiadagiin khovguun byenaia moabyn ariyelyn khoyer khovguuniig alzhee.

mon tsas budarsan odor aguid orzh, arslan alsan azhee. tereer bas yegipyetiin negen avarga eriig alav. ter yegipyet gartaa zhadtai baiv. kharin ter savaa modtoi irzh, yegipyet khunii garaas zhadyg n' bulaan avaad, ter zhadaar ooriig n' alav. iyekhoiadagiin khovguun byenaia edgeer uilsiiig khiisen bogood nogoo gurban khuchit eriin adil aldartai baiv. tereer tedgeer guchiin dund khundetgel khuleesen khun baisan bolovch ter guravt khuregui yum. david tuuniig ooriin biye khamgaalagchdyn tolgoilogch bolgov. tedgeer guchiin dund: ioabyn akh asakhyel, byetlekyhyemiin dodogiin khovguun yelkhanan, kharod khun shamma, kharod khun yelika, palt khun khyelyez, tyekoit khun ikyeshiin khovguun ira, anatot khun abiezyer, khushaat khun myebunnai, akhokh khun zalmon, nyetofat khun makharai, nyetofat khun baanagiin khovguun khyelyeb, byeniamin ovgiin gibeagiin ribain khovguun itai, pyeraton khun byenaia, nakhye-gaashiin iddai, arbat khun abi-albon, barkhum khun azmayet, shaalbon khun yeliakhba, yashyeny khovguud, ionatan, kharar khun shamma, arar khun shararyn khovguun akhiam, maakat khunii khovguun akhasbain khovguun yelyfelyet, gilon khun akhitofyeln khovguun yeliam, karmyel khun khyezro, arbi khun paarai, zobagiin natany khovguun igal, gad khun bani, ammon khun zyelyek, zyeruiagiin khovguun ioabyn zevseg barigh byeyerot khun nakharai, itri khun ira, itri khun garyeb, khit khun uria buyuu bugd guchin doloos khun baiv.

24

ezenii khilen dakhin izrailiin esreg durelzev. ezenyavzh, izrai' bolon iudagiin khun amyg tool khemeen tednii esreg davidyg yatgav. khaan oortei n' khamt baisan tsergiin zhanzhin ioabtdanaas byeyershyeba khurtel izrailiin bukh ovguudaar odooyavzh, khumuusiig toolzh burtgen nadad khumuusiin toog medeel gesend ioab khaandtany burkhan ezen edgeer arduudyg odoogiinkhoos zuu dakhin osgokh boltugai! ezen khaantan min', uuniig ooriinkhoo nudeer uzekh boltugai! gevch ezen khaantan min', yuuny uchir uuniig khusne ve? gev. gesen khedii ch khaan ioab bolon tsergiin udirdagchdyg yatgazh chadav. ingeed ioab bolon tsergiin udirdagchid izrailiin ard tumniig toolokhoor khaanaas salzh odov. tegeed ted iordan golyg gatlant, iazyeryn zug gadyn khondiin dund baidag khotyn baruun tald baidag aroyert buudallav. daraa n' ted gilyead bolon takhtim-khodshigiin nutag uruu yavzh bas dan-iaan uruu yavzh, sidonyg toirov. tegeed tiriin tsaiad ochin, khivichuud,

kanaanchuudyn bukh khotuudaar yavan, tendees iudagiin omnod kheseg uruu yavzh, byeyershypad irev. ted bukh nutgaar yavzh, yeson sar khor' khonogiin daraa iyerusalimd butsazh irev. tegeed ioab ulsyn khun amyn toollogyn burtgeliig khaand ogov. izrail'd ild barigch zorigt erchuud naiman zuun myanga, iudagiin tserguud tavan zuun myangan khun baiv. david ard tumnee toolsny daraa setgel n' shanalzh, ezendbi ene khiisen zuileeree ikh nugel uildev. kharin odoo ezen min', oriinkhoo zartsyn nugliig orshoon kheltruuleech. bi unekheer munkhag khereg uildev gezh zalbirav. davidyg ogloo bosokhod ezenii ug esh uzuulegch gad deer irzh, iinkhuu zarlig bolov. gad bol davidyn uzmerch bailaa. yavzh, davidad ezen zarlig bolzh baina. bi chamd gurvan zuil ogokh bolno. edgeerees chi negiig n' songo, tegeed bi chamd uildekh bolno gezh khelegtun gev. tegeed gad david deer irzh, tuund iinkhuu oguulev. nutagt chin' doloon zhil olsgolon iruulekh uu? esvel daisnuud chin' chamaig mordon moshgokh uyed chi tednees gurvan saryn tursh zugtakh uu? esvel nutagt chin' gurvan odriin tursh ovchin takhal delgeruulekh uu? uuniig tungaan bodood, namaig ilgeesen tuund yamar khariu avch butsakhyg nadad kheleerei gev. david gadadbi asar ikh shanalzh baina. ezenii orshool aguu uchir tuunii gart oorsdiigoo daatgaya. kharin namaig khunii gart bitgii ogooch gev. tiinkhuu ezen ter ogloonoos togtooson tsag khurtel izrail'd ovchin takhal taraazh, danaas byeyershyebea khurtel khun ardaas dalan myangyg ukhuulev. tenger elch iyerusalim uruu garaa sungan, tuuniig ustgakh getel ezen gai zovlon uchruulakhaa bol'zh, arduudyg ustgazh baisan tenger elchid zarlig bolonodoo khangalttai. odoo garaa amraa gev. ezenii tenger elch iyebeus khun arunagiin utremiin derged baiv. khun ardyg ustgan talzh baisan tenger elchiig kharaad david ezendnugel uilden, buruu zuil khiisen n' bi bilee. kharin ene khonin sureg chukham yuu uildsen yum be? tany mutar nad deer bolon minii etsgiin ger deer buugtun gev. tegeed ter odor gad david deer irzh, tuundyavzh, iyebeus khun arunagiin utrem deer, ezend zoriulzh takhilyn shiree bosgogtun gev. tegeed david gadyn khelsen yesoor, ezenii tushaasny daguu yavlaa. ingeed arunag doosh kharakhad, khaan zarts nartaigaa khamt tuunii zug irzh yavakh n' kharagdav. aruna garch iren gazart khosor unan, khaand morgov. tegeed arunaezen khaan min', ta yuuny uchir bool nad deer irev gekhed davidkhumuusees gai gamshgiig butsaan tatuulakhyn tuld chinii utremiig khudaldan avch, ezend takhilyn shiree bosgokh gesen yum gezh khelev. aruna davidadezen khaantan min', sanaand chin'

niitsekh bugdiig avch orgogtun. kharaach! end shataalt takhild zoriulakh ukher baina. tulekh tuleend taria tsairuulagch tereg, mon ukhriin buulga baina. khaantan min', aruna bugdiig khaand orgon bar'ya geed aruna khaandtany burkhan ezen tany orgoliig khuleen avakh boltugai gev. kharin khaan arunadugui, bi zaaval uneer n' chamaas khudaldazh avna. uchir n' bi uuniig n' toloogui zuileer burkhan ezend shataalt takhil orgokhgui geed david utrem bolon ukhriig tavin shyekyel mongoor khudaldan avav. ingeed david tend ezend takhilyn shiree zasazh, shataalt takhil bolon eviin takhilyg orgov. iinkhuu ezen ene gazryn tolookh zalbirlyg sonsozh, izrail' deerkh gai gamshig zogsov.

david khaan nas ondor bolzh khogshirson bilee. tuuniig kheden davkhar khonzhloor khuchaad ch dulaatsakhaa bol'zhee. tushmed n' tuundbidnii ezen khaan tand neg zaluu ongon okhinyg olzh avchirch tereer khaand zaragdan, tuunii asragh bolog. tuuniig ta ovortlon utval bidnii ezen khaan tany biye dulaatsakh bolno geltsev. ted izrailiin bukh nutag dayaar goo uzegelentei okhinyg khaizh, abishag nertei negen shunyem okhinyg olzh, khaany ordond avchirlaa. ter okhin mash goo uzegelentei baisan bogood khaany asragh bolzh, khaand uilchlev. gevch khaan tuuntei enger zoruulsengui. ter uyed khaggityn khuu adonia ooriigoo orgomzhlonbi khaan bolno khemeen chalchizh baiv. tereer oortoo teregnuud bolon mor'tonguudyg omnoo yavuulakh tavin tsergiin khamt belduulzhee. etseg n' tuuniig chi yaagaad iin uildsen be? khemeen khezee ch zemlen, khoriglodoggui baisan azhee. ter bas absalomy daraa torsion bogood mash saikhan er bailaa. tereer zyeruigiin khuu ioab bolon takhilch abiatar nartai zovshiltson, ted adoniag dagazh tuslav. gevch takhilch zadok iyekhoiadiagiin khuu byenaia, esh uzuulegch natan, shimyei, ryei bolon davidyn khuchit ers adoniatai niilsengui. adonia yen-rogyelyn oiroltsookh zokhye-lyetyn khadan deer khon', ukher, targan tugaluudaar takhil organ, ooriin akh duu bolokh khaany bukh khovguud, iudagiin bukh erchuud bolokh khaany zarts naryg ch ur'zhee. kharin tereer esh uzuulegch natan, byenaia, khuchit ers bolon duu solomon naryg ur'sangui. tegekhd solomony eezh batshyebad natan oguulenbidnii ezen david medeegui baikhad khaggityn khuu adonia khaan bolchikhson gedgiig ta sonsoogui yuu? odoo tany am' bolon khuu solomony tan' amiig avrakh zovlogoo og'ye. david khaand uter baraalkhan, tuund khaan ezen min', ta ooriin shivegchin nadad negentee tangaraglan n'chinii khuu solomon l minii daraa khaan bolzh, minii sentiid zalrakh bolnoz gezh amlasan bish uu? getel yaagaad adonia khaan bolchikhson baigaa yum be? gezh khelegtun. kharagtun, ta khaantand iin ailtgazh baikh uyed bi khoinoos tan' orzh iren, ochigt tan' dem og'ye khemeev. khaantnyg lavrindaa khazhuulakh uyed n' batshyeba baraalkhav. khaan ikhed otolson bogood shunyem okhin abishag tuund uilchen bailaa. tegeed batshyeba bokhiizh khaany omno sogdon morgoloo. khaanchi yuu khusev? khemeen asuuv. tereer khaanden min', ta shivegchinee ooriin burkhan ezeneer tangaraglan chinii khuu solomon l minii daraa khaan bolzh, minii sentiid zalrakh bolno gezh amlasan

shuu dee. getel odoo kharagtun, adonia khaan bolzhee. minii ezen khaan, ta uuniig medeegui l baina. adonia ui olon ukher, khon' bolon targan tugaluudaar takhil orgozh, khaany bukh khovguud, takhilch abiatar, tsergiin zhanzhin ioabyg ch ur'san bolovch tany bool solomonyg ur'sangui. khaan ezen min', tany khuv'd gevel, bukh izrail' khumuus tanyg kharzh baina. minii ezen khaany daraa tuunii sentiid khen zalgamzhan, suukhyg ta meduulzh ogoorei. es tegvel minii ezen khaan ta ovog deedsinkhee khamt noirsokh tsag irmegts bi bolon minii khuu solomon tersluu khemeen tootsogdono shuu dee khemeev. batshyeba khaand ailtgasaar baikh uyed, esh uzuulegch natan orzh irev. ted khaandesh uzuulegch natan ireed baina gezh duulgav. tereer khaany omno orzh ireed, nuuree gazart khurtel khaany omno sunan morgov. tegeed natanminii ezen khaan ta adonia minii daraa khaan bolzh, minii sentiid zalarna khemeen khelsen yum uu? uchir n' ter onoodor yavzh, ui olon ukher, khon' bolon targan tugaluudaar takhil orgozh, khaany bukh khovguud, tsergiin zhanzhnuud ba takhilch abiatar naryg ur'san baikh yum. kharagtun, ted adoniagiin omno uuzh iden, adonia khaan mandtugai gezh uukhailtsagaazh baina. kharin tany bool namaig bolon takhilch zadok, iyekhoiadiagiin khuu byenaia, tany bool solomon naryg tereer ur'sangui. edgeeriig minii ezen khaan ta uldekhlig zovshoorson bol minii ezen khaany daraa khen tuunii sentiid zalgamzhan suukhyg ooriin booluuddaa duulgaagui baikhsan gezh uu? gezh meduulev. tegekhd david khaanbatshyebag nad uruu duudagtun gelee. batshyeba orzh iren, khaany omno zogsov. khaan tangaraglazh, minii am'dra-lyg bukh zovlongoo avarsan ezenii am'd buigaar tangaraglaya. bi chamd izrailiin burkhan ezeneer tangaraglan chinii khuu solomon l minii daraa khaan bolzh, minii sentiid minii orond suukh bolno gezh khelsen bilee. noodor bi ter yesoor uldekh bolno gev. tegekhd batshyeba nuuree gazart shaan bokhiizh, khaany omno sunan morgozh, minii ezen david khaan ta monk naslakh boltugai gezh khelev. daraa n' david khaantakhilch zadok, esh uzuulegch natan bolon iyekhoiadiagiin khuu byenaia naash duudagtun gesend ted khaany omno irlee. khaan tedendta nar ezniikhee zarts naryg daguulan, minii unadag luusand khuu solomonyg min' morduulzh, gikhon uruu avaach. takhilch zadok bolon esh uzuulegch natan nar tuuniig izrailiin khaan bolgon tend tosolzh, ever buree uleen, solomon khaan mandtugai! gezh uukhailagtun. tegeed ta nar tuuniig dagan irzh, ter ireed minii sentiid suuzh minii orond khaan

bolokh yestoi. uchir n' tuuniig bi izrail' ba iudagiin udirdagchaar tomilson bilee khemeen tushaav. iyekhoiadagiin khuu byenaia khaand khariulanamyen! khaan ezni min' burkhan ezen ch iin aildakh boltugai. minii ezen khaantai ezen khamt baisan shig, solomontoi ch khamt baizh, tuunii khaan shireeg minii ezen david khaanykhaas ch iluu aguu bolgokh boltugai khemeen khelev. ingeed takhilch zadok, esh uzuulegch natan, iyekhoiadagiin khuu byenaia, khyeryetchuud bolon pyelyetchuud doosh yavan solomonyg david khaany luusand morduulan, gikhond avachiv. tegeed takhilch zadok maikhnaas toсны evriig avchirch, solomonyg tosllov. daraa n' ted ever buree uleen, bukh khumuussolomon khaan mandtugai! gezh uukhailav. bukh ard tumen tuunii khoиноos dagan ogsozh, limbe uleen, mash bayarlan khoorsnoos tednii duu chimeend gazar gankhazh bailaa. adonia bolon tuuntei khamt baisan bukh zochin idezh duusakh uyedee uniig sonszhee. ioab ever bureenii duug sonsood, yuu bolood ene khotod iim ikh chimee shuugian garaad baina ve? gev. tereer khelzh duusaagui baital takhilch abiataryn khuu ionatan irev. tegekheed adoniata er zorigtoi khun bogood sain medee avchirdag uchir morilon orogtun gev. kharin ionatan adoniadugui ee. manai ezen david khaan solomonyg khaanaar orgomzhilson bilee. khaan bas solomony khamt takhilch zadok, esh uzuulegch natan, iyekhoiadagiin khuu byenaia, khyeryetchuud bolon pyelyetchuudiig ilgeesen. ted solomonyg khaany luusan deer morduulsan. takhilch zadok bolon esh uzuulegch natan nar tuuniig gikhond khaan bolgon tosllov. ted tendees khor bayartai butsan irzh baigaa tul khot ch chimee shuugianaar duurch baina. ta nar ter l duu chimeeg sonszhee. solomon khaanchlalyn sentiid zalran suusan bilee. tuugeer barakhgui khaany tushmed bidnii ezen david khaanyg yerookhor baraalkhan, tany burkhan n' solomony neriig tany nernees ulemzh iluu bolgozh, tuunii khaan shireeg tany khaan shireenees aguu ikh bolgokh boltugai gezh baina. khaan ch oroo oron deeree mekhiin, minii nuden deer minii sentiid zalrakh khuniig onoodor ogson izrailiin burkhan ezend magtaal baikh boltugai gezh khelzh baisan gezh khariulav. tegtel adoniagiin bukh zochin aidast avtav. ted bosozh, oor ooriin zamaar odotsgoov. adonia solomonoos aizh bailaa. ter boson yavzh, takhilyn shireenii evrees zuurch avav. solomondadonia solomon khaanaas aisandaa takhilyn shireenii evrees zuuran oriin zartsyg selmeer tsavchin alakhgui gezh solomon khaan onoodor nadad tangaraglaasai gezh uglezh baina khemeen duuldsand, solomonkherev ter

zokhistoi khun baival, tuunii shirkheg us ch gazart unakhgui. kharin kherev buzaru muu n' tuunees oldvol ter zaaval ukhekh bolno gezh khelev. solomon khaan khun ilgeezh, ted tuuniig takhilyn shireenees avchirsan bilee. ter irzh, solomon khaany omno sunan morgokhod solomon tuundgertee kharigtun gev.

2

davidyn ukhekh tsag oirtsoor irekheed tereer khuu solomondoo surgamzhlan, bi delkhiin bukh khumuusiin zhamaar yavzh baina. tiim uchraas khuchte baizh, er khun gedgee kharuul. chi yuu khiisen ch, khaa yavsan ch bukh zuild amzhiltig olkhyn tuld ooriin burkhan ezenii zamaar alkhalzh, mosyegiin khuul'd bichigdsenii daguu tuunii togtool, tushaal zarlig bolon gerchleliig sakhikhyn tuld tuunii zaavryg daga. ingesneer minii talaar kherev chinii khovguud bukh zurkh, bukh setgeleeree minii omno unen dotor yavbal, izrailiin sentiid zalrakh khun chamaas khoish tasrakhgui gezh khelsen amaltaa ezen biyeluulekh bolno. zyeruigiin khuu ioabyn nadad uildseniig bolon izrailiin tsergiin khoyer zhanzhin bolokh nyeriin khuu abnyer, iyetyeriin khuu amasa nart yaazh khandazh tedniig alsnyg n' chi medezh baigaa. ter bas amar taivan uyed dainy tsus ursgasan bilee. ter dainy tsusyг ooriin bus bolon kholdoo uglasan shaakhaindaa nyalsan yum. tegekheer chi ooriin mergen ukhaanaaraa shiden, tuunii buural usiig ukhegsdiin oron uruu amar taivan yavuulzh bolokhgui. kharin gilyead khun barzillain khovguuded enerel uzuulen, tedniig shireend chin' khoollodog khumuusiin dund bailga. uchir n' namaig chinii akh absalomaas zug-tazh baisan uyed ted nadad tusalsan yum. kharagtun, bakhurimaas garaltai byeniamin khun gyeragiin khuu shimyei chamtai khamt baina. namaig makhanaim uruu yavdag odor ter namaig kharaasan bolovch tereer iordan gol deer nad uruu irekh uyed n' bi tuund ezeneer tangaraglan bi chamaig selmeer khorookhgui gezh khelsen yum. tiimees odoo tuuniig shiitgelgui buu orkhigtun. chi ukhaantai khun uchir tuuniig yaakhaa medne. chi tuunii buural usiig tsustai khamt ukhegsdiin oron uruu yavuulaarai gev. tegeed david etseg ovgodinkhoo khamt noirsson bogood davidyn khotod orshuulagdsan bilee. david khyebrond doloon zhil, iyerusalimd guchin gurvan zhil, niit dochin zhil izrailiig zakhirchee. etseg davidynkhaa sentiid solomon zalarsan bogood tuunii khaanchlal bat togtson bailaa. negen udaa khaggityn khuu adonia solomony ekh batshyebad baraalkhav. batshyebachi amar taivan irev uu? gezh asuukhad, tereeramar taivan gezh khariulav. daraa n' tertand du-

ulgakh ug baina gekhed batshyebaailtagtun gev. tereerug n' khaanchlal miniikh baikh yestoi baisan bogood bukh izrail' namaig khaan bolokhyg khusezh baisnyg ta medne. gevch ezenii khusel uchraas khaanchlal odoo minii duugiinkh bolson bilee. odoo nadad neg khuselt baina. nadad buu tatgalzaarai gezh ochikhod batshyeba tuundkhelegtun khemeev. tegekhd tereershunyem emegtei abishagiig nadad ekhner bolgon ogokhiig solomonoos guizh ogooch. uchir n' ter tand tatgalzakhgui gezh khelzhee. batshyeba chsain baina. bi chinii toloo khaantai yarilts"ya gev. tegeed batshyeba adoniagiin toloo solomon khaantai yariltsakhaar baraalkhav. khaan boson, eezhiigee ug-tan avch, tuund mekhiigeed, dakhin sentiidee zalrav. tegeed tereer eezhdee sentii zasuulsand eezh n' solomony baruun tald n' suulaa. daraa n' batshyebanadad neg byatskhan khuselt baina. nadad buu tatgalzaarai gesend, khaan tuundbi tand tatgalzakhgui uchraas ta asuu daa. eezh ee gev. batshyebashunyem okhin abishagiig chinii akh adoniad ekhner bolgon ogooch gev. solomon khaan eezhdee khariulanta yaa-gaad shunyem okhin abishagiig adoniagiin toloo guizh baigaa yum be? tegvel ter tus-maa ter minii akh uchraas tuunii toloo mon khaanchlalayg ch guigaach. mon takhilch abiatar, zyeruagiin khuu ioabyn toloo ch mon khuselt gargaach gezh oguulev. tegeed solomon khaan ezeneer tangaraglazhkherv adonia ene ugiig ooriinkhoo am' nasny es-reg kheleegui baival burkhan namaig shiit-geg. tiim uchraas odoo namaig bosgozh, david etsgiin min' sentiid zalsan bogood almasnaaraa nadad ger baiguulzh ogson ezenii am'd buigaar tangaraglaya. ngodor adonia zaaval ukhekh bolno gezh khelev. solomon khaan iyekhoidagiin khuu bye-naiaig ilgeezh, tuuniig khonoolgon aluulav. daraa n' takhilch abiatart khaanoriin tal-bai uruu, anatot uruu yavagtun. chi khedi-geer ukhvel zokhikh bolovch minii etseg davidyn omno burkhan ezenii avdryg avch yavdag baisan bogood minii etsgiin bukh zovlong khuvaaltsazh baisan uchraas ene udaa bi chamaig alakhgui gelee. solomon abiataryg ezenii takhilch baikhaas khal-san. ingesneer yeligiin ger buliinkhnii ta-laar shilod khelsen ezenii ugiig guitseldu-ulzhee. ene medee ioabt duuldlaa. khedi-geer ioab absalomyg dagaagui ch ado-niag dagasan tul tereer ezenii maikhan uruu zugtan, takhilyn shireenii evrees zu-uran bariv. ioab ezenii maikhan uruu zugtan odoo takhilyn shireenii khazhuud baigaa tukhai solomon khaand duulgasand, tereer iyekhoidagiin khuu byenaiaig il-geezh,yavzh, tuuniig khonoo gezh tuund tushaav. iinkhuu byenaia ezenii maikhan uruu ireed, ioabtkhaan chamd garaad ir khe-

meen tushaasan gev. kharin tergarakhgui. bi end l ukhne gezh khariullaa. byenaia khaandioab iinkhuu khelzh, iinkhuu khar-iullaa gedeg medeeg erguulen avaachlaa. khaan tuundtuunii khelsneer uildezh, tuu-niig khonoogood, orshuul. tegvel chi ioabyn shaltgaanguigeer ursgasan tsusyig nadaas bolon minii etsgiin ger bulees zailuulakh bolno. ioabyn tsusyig ezen ooriinkh n' tolgoi deer buulgakh bolno. uchir n' minii etseg davidyg medegeui baikhad tereer ooroosoo ch iluu zov shudarga, sain khoyer khuniig buyuu izrailiin armiin zhanzhin nyeriin khuu abnyer bolon iudagiin armiin zhanzhin iyety-eriin khuu amasa naryg khonoozh selmeer alsan bilee. iinkhuu tednii tsus n' ioab bolon tuunii ur khuukhduudiin tolgoin deer monkhod baikh bolno. kharin david bolon tuunii ur khuukhed, tuunii ger bul, tuu-nii khaan shireend n' ezenees amar taivan baidal monkhod baikh boltugai gev. tegeed iyekhoidagiin khuu byenaia yavzh, tu-uniig tsokhizh alav. tereer tsol dekh ooriin gert orshuulagdzhhee. khaan ioabyn orond iyekhoidagiin khuu byenaiaig tsergiin zhanzhin bolgozh, abiataryn orond takhilch zadokiig tomilloo. ingeed khaan khun il-geezh, shimyeig duudan iruuleed tuundor-too zoriulan iyerusalimd ger bar'zh, tendee am'dar. or khaashaa ch yavzh bolokhgui. uchir n' chi gadagsh garch, kidron gorkhiig tuulakh ter odor chi zaaval ukhekkehee bat-tai medegtun. chinii tsus ooriin chin' tol-goi deer baikh bolno gev. tegekhd shimyei n' khaandzov ug baina. minii ezen khaany tushaasnaar tany bool bi uild'ye gezh khar-iulav. iinkhuu shimyei iyerusalimaas gar-algui tend olon odor am'darchee. gevch gurvan zhiliin togsgold shimyeigiin boolu-udaas khoyer khun gatyn khaan, maak-agiin khuu akhish uruu zugtzhhee. khu-muus shimyeidkharagtun. zarts nar chin' gatad baina gedgiig meduulev. tegekhd shimyei bosozh, ilzhgendee emeel tokhon, booluudaa olzh irekheer gatad bui akhish uruu yvasan bilee. shimyei yavzh ten-dees booluudaa daguulan irzhee. shimyei iyerusalimaas gat uruu yavchikhaad ergeed irsen gedgiig solomond medegdzhhee. tiimees khaan khun ilgeezh, shimyeig duudan iru-uleed, tuundbi chamaig ezeneer tangaraglu-ulan, khatuu sanuulakhdaa chi todorkhoi medezh av. gadagshaa garch yamar neg gazar uruu yavakh odroo zaaval ukhne gezh khelsen bus uu? chi ooro ch nadad khelsen ug tan' sain baina gezh khelsen shuu dee. getel yuund chi ezenii tangarag bolon minii chamd daalgasan tushaalyg sakhisangui ve? gezh zemlev. mon khaan shimyeidminii etseg davidad khiisen ba zurkh setgeldee khuleen zovshoorson bukh buzar muugaa chi sanazhbaigaa. tiim uchraas ezen chinii buzar muug tolgoi deer chin' butsaan bu-

ulgana. kharin solomon khaan yeroogdozh, davidyn khaan shiree ezenii omno monkhiiin monkhod bat zogsokh bolno gezh oguulev. khaan iyekhoiadaagiin khuu byenaiad tushaasand, ter gadagh garan, shimyeig khonoozh allaa. ingeed khaanchlal solomony gart atagdlaa.

3

daraa n' solomon gerlelteer damzhuulan yegipyetiin khaan faraantai kholboo togtoozh, okhinyg n' avav. tereer ooriin ger, ezenii orgoo bolon iyerusalim khotyn khermiig bukheld n' bar'zh duusgakh khurtlee khatnaa davidyn khotod bailgav. ter odruudiig khurtel ezenii nerd zoriulan bosgosen orgoo baigaagui tul ard tumen morgoliin ondorloguud deer takhil orgosoor bailaa. solomon etseg davidynkhaa togtooluudaar alkhazh ezend khairtai baisan khedii ch morgoliin ondorloguud deer orgol organ, utlaga shataadag baizhee. khaan khamgiin tom morgoliin ondorlog bolokh gibyeon uruu orgol orgokhoor zoriv. solomon ter takhilyn shireen deer myangan shataalt takhil orgov. gibyeond baikhad n' negen shono ezen zuudend n' solomond uzegdezhchi nadaas yuu avakhyg khusezh baigaagaa nadaas guigtun khemeen burkhan aildav. tegekhed solomonta oriin bool, minii etseg davidyg tany omno unen, zov shudarga tan uruu khandsan tsekh shuluun setgeleer yavzh baikhad tuund enerliig uzuulsen yum. mon ta ene odor baigaagiin adil sentiid n' zalrakh khuug tuund ogsnooroo ene aguu khair enerlee tuund khadgalsan bilee. odoo ezen burkhan min' ee, khediigeer ta oriin bool namaig etseg davidyn min' orond khaan bolgosen bolovch bi balchir khuukhed yum. bi kherkhen orzh garakhaa ch medekhgui bilee. tany bool bi toolzh burtgezh chadakhaargui aguu ikh, tany songoson ard tumnii tovd baina. tegekheer tany ard tumniig shuun, sain muug ukhaaran yalgakh chadvaryg oriin booldoo ogooch. uchir n' tany ene aguu ikh ard tumniig khen udirdazh chadakh bilee? gev. solomon ene zuuliig guisand ezenii melmiid taashaagdav. tiimees burkhan tuundchi ene zuuliig guizh, oortoo urt nas, bayalag bolon daisnuudynkhaa ukhliig guilgui, kharin unen zoviiig ukhaaran yalgakh chadvaryg oortoo guisan tul kharagtun, bi chinii khussenii daguu uildlee. kharagtun, bi chamd mergen, ukhaaran yalgakh chadvartai zurkhiig ogloo. chinii omno chamtai adil khun baigaagui bogood chinii daraa ch chamtai adil khun garch irekhgui yum. bi bas chinii guigaagui zuils bolokh bayan tansag baidal bolon ner khundiig ch chamd ogson. chinii bukh odrudiin turshid khaadyn dund chamtai adil khun baikhgui bolno. kherev chi etseg david

shigee minii togtool, tushaaluudyg sakhin, minii zamaar yavbal, bi chinii am'dralyg urtasgana gezh aildlaa. tegekhed solomon sereed khartal, ene n' zuud baiv. tereer iyerusalimdaa irzh, ezenii gereenii avdryn omno zogsozh, shataalt takhildud bolon eviin takhildudyg organ, bukh tushmeddee zoriulan nair khiiizhee. uunii daraa, yankhan baisan khoyer emegtei khaan uruu iren, tuunii omno zogsov. neg emegtei n'ezen min', ene emegtei bid khoyer neg gert am'dardag yum. ene emegtei ger dotor baikhad bi khuukhed toruulsen bilee. namaig khuukhed toruulsnees khoish gurvan odriin daraa ene emegtei ch bas khuukhed toruuleed, bid khamt baisan. gert bidnees gadna oor khun baigaagui, zovkhon bid khoyer l gert baiv. ene emegtei untazh baikhdaa khuukhdee nyats darsnaas, khuukhed n' shono nas barsan bilee. tegeed ene emegtei shono dund boson, tany shivegchin namaig untazh baikhad khazhuugaas min' khuug min' avaad, ooriinkhoo ovort khiin, kharin ooriin ukhsen khuukhdiig minii ovort khiisen bailaa. gloo bi khuugee khokhuulekh gezh bosood khartal ter ukhchikhsen baiv. kharin bi ogloo khuukhdiig nyakhuur azhiglan khartal ter n' minii toruulsen minii khuu bish baisan yum gev. tegtel nogoo emegteigui! am'd bui n' minii khuu, kharin ukhsen n' chinii khuu gezh artsav. tegtel ekhnii emegteigui! ukhsen n' chinii khuu, kharin am'd bui n' minii khuu gezh margav. ted iin khaany omno kherledev. tegekhed khaan neg n' am'd bui n' minii khuu, kharin ukhsen n' chinii khuu gezh khelzh baikhad, nogoodokh n' ugu! chinii khuu ukhsen, kharin minii khuu am'd gezh baina gezh khelev. khaannadad selem avaad ir gev. iimees tushmed khaany omno selem avchrav. khaanam'd bui ene khuukhdiig khoyer khe-seg bolgon khuvaaazh, talyg n' neg emegteid, nogoo talyg n' nogoo emegteid ogogtun gezh tushaav. am'd bui khuukhdiin ekh n' khuugee mash ikh orovdson uchraas khaand khandano ezen min', am'd bui khuukhdiig tuund og doo. tuuniig bitgii l alaach gezh guiv. kharin nogoo emegtei n' ter miniikh ch bolokhgui, chiniikh ch bolokhgui. tuuniig khuvaatugai! gezh khelzhee. khaanekhnii emegteid am'd bui khuukhdiig ogogtun. khuug buu al. khuugiin ekh n' ter mon baina khemeen lunden buulgaazhee. bukh izrail' khumuus khaany shiilverzenen shuultiin talaar sonsood, shuultiig udirdan yavuulakhyn tuld burkhany mergen ukhaan khaand buig ted uzeed, khaanaas emeev.

4

iinkhuu solomon khaan bukh izrailiig zakhirakh khaan bolzhee. tuunii tushmed n' gevel: zadokiin khuu azaria n' takhilch,

shishagiin khovguud bolokh yelikho-ryef ba akhia nar khereg khotlogchid, akhiludyn khuu iyekhoshafat n' bicheech, iyekhoiadagiin khuu byenaia n' tsergiin zhanzhin, zadok ba abiatar nar takhilchid, natany khuu azaria n' zakhiragchdyn akhlagch, natany khuu, takhilch zabud n' khaany naiz, akhishar ordny tushmel, mon abdagiin khuu adoniram n' albadlagyn azhilchdyg tus tus khariutsdag bailaa. solomon bukh izrailiig zakhirakh arvan khoyer zakhiragchiig tomilzhee. ted khaan bolon tuunii geriinkhend khereglekh zuilsii sar saraar eelzhlen niilulzh baikh uureg khuleesen bailaa. tedgeeriin ner gevel yefraimyn uularkhag nutagt byen-khur, makazyn, shaalbimyn, byet-shyemeshiin bolon yelonbyet-khanany nutagt byendyekyer, arubbot nutagt byen-khyesyed (soko bolon khyefyeriin bukh nutag tuuniikh baisan) doryn bukh on-dorlog nutagt byen-abinadab (solomony okhin tafat tuunii ekhner bailaa), taanakh, myegiddo mon iyezryeyeliin omnokh zaryetany khazuud baikh byet-shyeany bukh nutag buyuu byet-shyeanaas abyel-myekhola, iokmyeamd khursen nutagt akhiludyn khuu baana, ramot-gilyeadad byen-gyebyer (gilyeadad baikh manassyeigiin khuu iairyn bukh tosgon, mon bashand baikh argob, bus nutag buyuu khurel khaalga, khana kheremnuud bukhii zharan tom khot tuuniikh bailaa), makhanaim nutgiig iddogiin khuu akhinadab, naftalid akhimaaz (ter bas solomony okhin basyemattai gerlezhee), ashyer ba vyealotod khushain khuu baana, issakhart paruagiin khuu iyekhoshafat, byeniamind yelagiin khuu shimyei, amorichuudyn khaan sikhon bolon bashany khaan ogiin nutag bolokh gilyeadyn nutagt uriin khuu gyebyer bailaa. iuda bolon izrail' dalain ergiin too tomsgui els shig olon baisan bogood ted idezh uuzh bayarlan tsengeldezhe bailaa. solomon yevfrataas filistiin nutag khurtelkh, mon yegipyet ulsyn khil khurtelkh bukhii l khaanchalaluudyg zakhirch, tedgeer n' solomony am'dralyn tursh tuund alba guvchuur barin uilchildeg baizhee. solomony neg odrin khereglekh zuils n' guchin kor deed guril, zharan kor teeremdsen buudai, arvan targan ukher, belcheeriin khorin ukher, buga, bor gorooos, sogoo, targaluul-san yanzaga zergees gadna zuun khon' bailaa. uchir n' solomon yevfrataas baruun tiish orshikh bukhniig buyuu tifsagaas gaz khurtelkh, yevfrat golyn baruun talyn bukh khaanyg zakhirakh erk medeltei baiv. tuunii ergen toirond amar amgalan baiv. solomony odruuded danaas byeyershyeba khurtelkh iuda ba izrail' khun bur oriin usan uzmiin ba inzhrin modon dor ayuulgui am'darchee. solomon teregnuuddee zoriul-

san dochin myangan zhucheetei bogood arvan khoyer myangan mor'tontoi baiv. oron nutgiin zakhiragchid khariutssan sardaa solomon khaand bolon khaany shireend irekh bukh khumuust khunsni zuilsii dutagdashguigeer khangadag bailaa. ted bas aduu bolon khurdan mor'dyn idekh arvai, surliig tus tusyn uurgiin daguu baikh yestoi gazart n' niilulzh baiv. burkhan solomond mergen ukhaan, ukhaaran yalgakh chadvar bolon gun oilgokh chadvaryg dalain ergin els shig ikheer ogchee. solomony mergen ukhaan dornyn bukh khovguudiin mergen ukhaanaas ch, yegipyetiin bukh mergen ukhaanaas ch davan garchee. ter bukh khumuusees todiigui, yezra khun yetan, makholyn khovguud khyeman, kalgol bolon dardagaas ch iluu mergen baisan bogood ner aldar n' ergen toirny bukh undestnuudiin dund duursagdav. ter gurvan myangan surgaalt ug khelzh, neg myanga tavan duu zokhioson. tereer livany khush modnoos ekhleeid khaan deeguur urgadag khissop urgamal khurtel, mon an am'tad, shuvuud, khevleer yavagchid, zagasny talaar khurtel yar'dag baiv. solomony mergen ukhaany talaar duulzh medsen gazryn bukh khaadaas, tuunii mergen ukhaanyg sonsokhoor undesten burees khumuus irdeg baizhee.

5

tiriin khaan khiram urgelzh davidyn and naiz baisan tul khumuus solomony etsginikh n' orond khaan bolgon toslosnyg sonsood tushmedee tuun uruu ilgeev. tegekhed solomon khiram uruu ug ilgeezh, minii etseg david oriin burkhan ezenii nerd orgoo bar'zh ogch chadaagui bilee. ingesen n' ezen daisnuudyg n' tuunii kholiin ul dor oruulakh khurtel tuunii ergen toirond baisan dain tulaanuudaas bolsnyg khaantan ta medne. kharin odoo minii burkhan ezen ergen toirond nadad amraltyg ogson bogood daisan ch, gai zovlon ch baikhgui bolloo. kharagtun, ezen minii aav davidad bi chinii orond sentiid chin' suulgakh chini khuugeer orin nerend zoriulan orgoo bariulna gezh aildsany daguu minii burkhan ezenii nerend bi orgoo barikh gezh baina. tegekheer odoo livanaas khush mod tairch ogokhiig khaantan ta tushaazh soy-erkhono uu. minii zarts nar tany zarts nartai khamt azhillakh bolno. tany khumuust ogokh kholsiig khaan tany khelsneer bi tol'ye. uchir n' bidni dund sidonchuud shig dunz beltgekiig meddeg neg ch khun ugui bilee khemeen kheluulev. solomony ulamzhluulsnig khiram sonsood mashid bayarlan, davidad agu undestniig n' zakhirakh mergen khuu zayaasan ezen onoodor magtagdakh boltugai khemeen oguulev. khi-

ram solomond ug ilgeen, chinii nadad ilgeesen ugii bi sonsloo. chinii khussen khush bolon agar modon dunznuudiig bi niluul'ye. minii zarts nar tedgeeriig livanaas tengis uruu zoon, bi tedneer sal khiizh tany tovolson gazar uruu tengiseer khovuulen, dараа n' salaa zadlan chi tedniig tsaash tatan avna biz ee. tanaas minii khusekh yum bol minii geriinkhend khereglegkh idee khuns beltgezх ogooch gesen khariu iru-ulev. solomony khusseneer khush болон narsan dunziig khiram beltgezх ogchee. tegekhd khiramyn geriinkhend khereglegkh idee khuns болгон khorin myangan kor guril, khorin kor shakhsan tosyg solomon ilgeev. solomon khiramd zhil bur iinkhuu ogchee. ezen amlaltynkhaа daguu solomond mergen ukhaanyg ogov. khiram solomon khoyeryn khoodond amar taivan togtozh, ter khoyer geree baiguulzhee. solomon khaan bukh izrailias guchin myangan ersiig albadlagyn azhild daichlav. tereer tedniig arav arvan myangaar n' sar saraar eelzhuulen livan uruu ilgeezh, livand neg sar, nutagt n' khoyer sar bailgadag baiv. albadan azhillazh baigaa khumuusiig adoniram khariutsdag baiv. solomond асһаа зоокһ dalan myangan khun, mon uuland chuluu tsavchikh nayan myangan khun bailaa. uunees gadna azhillagsdyg zakhirch, azhyg khyanakh gurvanya гурван zuun даамал baiv. khaan зарлиг буулгасанд orgoonii сууриг zassan chuluugaar tavikhyn tuld ted tom unet chuluu olborlozhee. solomon ba khiramyn барилгачид болон gyebalчууд чулууг засах, orgoonii барилгад khereglegkh dunz chuluunuudyg beldev.

6

izrailiin khovguud yegipyetiin gazraas garsnaas khoish dorvon zuun naya dakh' zhid, izrail'd solomony khaanchlav togtsony dorov dekh zhiliin khoyerdugaar sard buyuu ziv sard solomon ezenii orgoog bar'zh ekhelzhee. solomon khaany ezend zoriulan bar'san orgoo n' zharan tokhoi urt, khorin tokhoi orgon, guchin tokhoi ondor bailaa. rgoonii gol tankhimyn omnokh uudnii tankhim n' khorin tokhoi urt baiv. tankhimyn urt n' orgoonii orgontein chatsuu bogood orgoonii omnokh khananaas uragsh arvan tokhoi iluu khi-gdzhee. rgoond zoriulzh tereer nariikhan saraalzhin tsonkhnuud khiiv. gol tankhim ba dotood ariun gazryg khamruulsan orgoonii khananuudyg toiruulan tedgeertei zeregtsee barilga bar'zhee. iinkhuu ergen toirond tereer khazhuugiin oroonuudiig bii болгов. dood davkhryn oroonuud tavan tokhoi, дунд davkhrynkх n' zurgaan tokhoi, deed davkhrynkх n' doloon tokhoi orgon baiv. dunznuudiig orgoonii khanatai zal-

gakhguin tuld gadna tald orgoonii khanany ergen toirond tereer davkhar dam нуруу khiizh ogov. rgoog bosgokh uyd chuluuny il uurkhaid saitаr ongolzh bolovsrulsan chuluugaar bar'san tul alkх esvel sukh esvel yamar ch томor bagazhny chimee ogtkhon ch дулдаагуи yum. khamgiin dood davkhryn khazhuugiin oroonд orokh khaalgvg orgoonii baruun tald gargazhee. endees mushgirsan shataar дунд davkhar uruu, дунд davkhraas deed davkhar uruu ogsgdog bailaa. tereer orgoog bar'zh du-usaad, khush modon banz, dunzeer burev. tuunchlen ter orgoonii kharaldaа tus bur tavan tokhoi ondor oroonuud baiguulsan ba tedgeer n' orgootei khushin khondlovchoor kholbogdodzх bailaa. ezenii ug solomond irzh, chinii bariulzh baigaa ene orgoonii tukhaid gevel, kherev chi minii togtooluudyn дотор alkhaзh, minii зарлигиг dagazh, minii bukh tushaaluudyg sakhin am'darval chinii etseg davidad aildsan ugee bi chamaаr guitsetguulekh болно. bi izrailiin khovguudiin дунд orshizh, oriin ard tumen болон izrailiig orkhikhgui gev. solomon orgoog bar'zh дуусгалаа. tegeed orgoonii дотор talyn shalnaas тааз khurtelkh khaanyg khush modon banzaаr burzh, orgoonii shaland agar banz devsev. tereer orgoonii kholmryn khorin tokhoi kheseg gazryg dotood ariun gazar buyuu khamgiin ariun gazar болгон tusgaarlazh, khush modon banzaаr shalnaas тааз khurtel bar'zh bosgov. rgoo buyuu dotood ariun газрын omnokh гол tankhimyn urt n' dochin tokhoi baiv. rgoog khuluu болон tsomorligoo neesen tsetsген siilber bukhii khush modoor доторлон uchir chuluu n' ogt kharagdakhargui болзhee. ezenii gereenii avdryg zalakhyn tuld tereer orgoo dotorkh dotood ariun газрыг beltgezhee. dotood ariun газрын urt n' khorin tokhoi, orgon n' khorin tokhoi, ondor n' khorin tokhoi bogood solomon тууниг shizhir altaar доторлов. mon takhilyn shireeg ch khushaar burzhee. solomon orgoog shizhir altaar доторлозх, dotood ariun газрын omnuur altan гинзһнууд tatazh, tuunchlen dotood ariun газрыг bukheld n' altaar burzhee. iinkhuu ter orgoonii dotorkhyg nelenkhuid n' altaar bursen yum. dotood ariun газарт baisan takhilyn shireeg ch bas bukheld n' altaar bursen bailaa. mon dotood ariun газарт tereer chidun modoor arvan tokhoi ondor khos khyerubuud buteezhee. neg khyerubyn neg dalavch n' tavan tokhoi, nogoo dalavch n' bas tavan tokhoi buyuu neg talyn dalavchny uzuurees nogoo talyn dalavchny uzuur khurtel arvan tokhoi khemzheetei baiv. nogoo khyerub ch bas arvan tokhoi bailaa. edgeer khyerubuud khyeulaa адил khelber, khemzheeteiger khiigdzhee. khyerub tus bur arvan tokhoi ondor bailaa. solomon

khos khyerubuudyg dotood orgoonii gold zalav. khyerubuudyn dalavchuud n' delgedsen bogood neg khyerubyn dalavch neg talyn khanand, nogoo khyerubyn dalavch nogoo talyn khanand khurch baiv. tednii dalavchuud n' orgoonii gold khoodondoo shurgen bailaa. khyerubuudyg ch mon tereer altaar bursen bailaa. daraa n' orgoonii bukh khananuudyg toiruulsan buyuu dotood, gadaad ariun gazruudad tereer khyerubuud, dalduu mod bolon tsomorligoo delgesen tsetsegsiin dursiig siilzhee. tereer orgoonii shal buyuu dotood, gadaad ariun gazruudyn shalyg altaar burev. dotood ariun gazar uruu nevtrekh uudent chidun modoor khaalganuudyg, kholboosuudyg n' bolon tavan talt khureeg khiiv. tereer chidun modon khoyer khaalga khiizh, deer n' khyerubuud, dalduu mod, tsomorligoo delgesen tsetsguudiig siilzh, altaar bursen bailaa. iinkhuu gol tankhimyn uudent tereer dorvon talt khureeg chidun modoor khiizhee. khoyer khaalgyg n' agar modoor khiiv. khaalga tus bur n' evkhegdddeg khos khavtasnaas butezh bailaa. tedgeerin deer tereer khyerubuud, dalduu mod, tsomorligoo delgesen tsetsguudiig siilzh, deeguur n' zhigd tarkhakhaar altaar bursen bailaa. tereer dotood khashaag gurvan uye zassan chuluu bolon neg uye khush modon dunzeer khiizhee. dorov dekh zhiilin ziv sard ezenii orgoonii suuriig tav'san bilee. arvan neg dekh zhiilin bul sar buyuu naimdugaar sard tolovlogoonii daguu bukhii l khesguud khiigdezh, orgoo barigdazh duusav. solomon uuniig doloon zhil bar'zhee.

7

solomon oortoo ger bar'zh duusgakhad arvan gurvan zhil zartsulzhee. tereer livany oin modoor zuun tokhoid urt, tavin tokhoid organ, guchin tokhoid ondor baishin bar'zhee. ene n' khush modon dorvon egnee baganyn deer barigdsan bogood bagananuud n' khushin khondlovchuudiig tulzh baiv. dochin tavan bagana deer togtodog ba egnee burd n' arvan tavan baganatai khazhuugiin oroonuudiig khushaar deeverlesen. tsonkhnuud n' ood oodoosoo kharsan baidlaar gurvan egnee bairlasan baiv. bukh khaalga ba khureenuud dorvolzhin khelbertei tortoi baaisnaas gadna tsonkhnuud ood oodoosoo kharsan gurvan egneegeer bairlazhee. daraa n' solomon mon tavin tokhoid urt, guchin tokhoid organ baganat tankhimyg baiguulsan bogood ug tankhimyn omno tald uudnii tankhim, bagananuud ba bosgo bairlazh bailaa. tereer khamuusiig shuukhiin tuld sentiit tankhim buyuu shuukhiin tankhimyg bar'zh, shalyg n' bukheld n' khush modoor dotorlov. solomony am'drakh ger n' tankhi-

maas dotogsh khashaand baisan bogood khelber n' busad barilguudynkhtai adil baiv. solomon oorin gerlesen faraony okhind ch ene tankhimtai adil geriig bar'zh ogchee. edgeer bukh barilguud khoodoodzh zassan unet chuluugaar khiigdsen bailaa. barilgyn suurias oroi khurtel gadna ba dotor taldaa, tiim chuluunaas butsen bogood gadnakh tom khashaa khurtel tiim chuluugaar khiigdezhee. suuriig unet chuluugaar tav'san bogood zarim n' arvan tokhoid, zarim n' naiman tokhoid khemzheetei tom chuluunuud bailaa. deer n' khemzhuureer zassan unet chuluu bolon khush orzhee. ezenii orgoonii dotood khashaa bolon orgoonii uudnii tankhim shig gadnakh tom khashaa ergen toiron-doo gurvan egnee zassan chuluu, neg egnee khushin dunzeer khureelegdzhee. solomon khaan khun ilgeen, tireses khiramyg duudazh avchruullaa. tereer naftali ovgiin belevsen ekhneriin khuu baisan bogood etseg n' tir khun, khurliin darchan baiv. tereer mergen ukhaan, oilgoltoor bolod khurleer alivaa zuiliig khiikh chadvaraar duuren bailaa. ingeed tereer solomon khaan uruu ireed, tuunii bukh azhlyg gutsetgezhee. tereer khos khurel bagana buteesen bogood edgeeriin ondor n' arvan naiman tokhoid, toirgiig n' olsoor khemzhvel arvan khoyer tokhoid bailaa. tedgeeriin oroid tavikh khos baganyn tolgoig khurel tsutgan buteezhee. neg baganyn tolgoi tavan tokhoid, nogoo n' ch tavan tokhoid ondor baiv. baganyn oroid togtooson baganyn tolgoig chimeglekhiin tuld khavtgai toron unzhлага bas ginzhin khelbert tsagiriig tus burd n' doloon shirkhgiig urlasan baina. khiram bagananuudyg khiizh, baganyn oroid khiikh baganyn tolgoig chimeglesen. khurel anar khiizh, neg toron deer khoyer egnee anaruudyg toiruulan baganyn tolgoig chimeglezhee. nogoo baganyn oroig ch ingezh chimeglesen bailaa. uudnii tankhimd bui baganyn oroid tav'san bagananuudyn tolgoi n' dorvon tokhoid ondor bogood saraana tsets-gen doruste baiv. khoyer baganyn oroi dakh' ginzhin unzhlagyn derged bui tsagiruudyn khazhuud baganyn tolgoinuud baisan bogood khoyer zuun shirkheg khurel semberuu tsetsgeer egnee usgen toiruulan chimzh ogchee. tereer khos baganyg gol tankhimyn uudnii tankhimd bosgoson baiv. baruun talyn baganyg bosgozh iakhin gezh nerlen, zuun talyn baganyg boaz gezh nerlezhee. bagananuudyn oroid saraana tsets-gen chimeglel baiv. iinkhuu baganyg bosgokh azhil ondorlozhee. tuunii daraa tereer toirog khelbertei tsutgamal tengis khisisen bogood amsraas n' nogoo amsar khurtel arvan tokhoid, tavan tokhoid ondor, toirog n' guchin tokhoid khemzheetei sav bailaa. amsrynk n' door tengisiig buten toiruulzh khoyer egnee khuluu urlazhee. ingekhdsee

neg tokhoi burd arvan khuluu bairluulsan bogood savtai n' tsug tsutgazh khiisen baiv. tengisiig arvan khoyer ukher deer bairluulsan baiv. tedgeeriin gurav n' khoit zug, gurav n' baruun zug, gurav n' omno zug, nogoo gurav n' zuun zug kharsan baizhee. tengis n' tednii deer togtozh, ukhruud bugd uut-saa dotogshoo kharuulsan baiv. tengis n' algany en shig zuzaan, amsar n' ayagany amsar shig khelbertei buyuu saraana tsets-giin delbee shig baiv. bagtaamzh n' khoyer myangan bat baiv. daraa n' tereer khurleer arvan taviur khiizhee. taviur tus bur dorvon tokhoi urt, dorvon tokhoi orgon, gurv-an tokhoi ondor bailaa. taviuruudyn zagvar n' iim baiv: tedgeer n' khureetei bogood sambaruudyn khoodond ch khureetei baizhee. sambaruudyn khoodondokh tedgeer khureenuud deer arslan, ukher, khyerub-uudyn durs bairluulzhee. sambaruud deer tavtsan baisan bogood arslan bolon ukhriin dursnii doid tald tsetsgen khelkhee urlasan baiv. taviur bur khurel tenkhlegtei dorvon khurel duguitai, dorvon khol n' tulguurtai baiv. ugaalgyn savny door tal burdee tsetsgen khelkheetei tulguuruudyg tsutgasan baiv. oroi deerkh titmen dotorkh amsar n' neg tokhoi bogood tavtsangiin khelbertei adil dugui, neg tokhoi khagas bailaa. mon amsar deer n' siilbertei bogood zakh n' dugui bish dorvolzhin yum. dorvon dugui n' khureenii door baikh bogood duguiyny tenkhleg n' taviur deer baiv. duguiyny ondor n' neg tokhoi khagas baiv. duguinuudyn khiits n' teregnii duguinudynkhtai adil baizhee. duguiyny tenkhleg, moor, duguiyny khigees, tuunii tenkhlegiin bulyg bugdiig tsutgan khiisen yum. taviur buriin dorvon buland dorvon tulguuryg khiisen ba tulguuruud n' taviuryr neg kheseg bolzh baiv. taviuryr oroid khagas tokhoi ondor toirog khiizhee. taviuryr oroid bariul baikh bogood khuree n' uunii negen kheseg baiv. tereer taviuryr bariul bolon khureenii deer khyerubuud, arslan, dalduu modyg tsulgai zaind n' bagtaazh, mon toirulan tsetsgen khelkhee siilberlezhee. ter arvan taviuryg ingezh khiiv. tedgeer n' bugd izhil khemzhee, khelbertei tsutgazh khiigdsen baiv. khiram taviur burd negiig buyuu niit arvan togoog khurleer khiisen bogood togoos bur dochin bat usny bagtaamzhtai baiv. togoos bur dorvon tokhoi khemzheetei baiv. daraa n' taviuruudyn tavyg dugany baruun tald, tavyg dugany zuun tald bairluulzhee. tereer tsutgamal tengisiig orgoonii zuun tald buyuu urd zug uruu chiglulen dorno zugt bairluulsan yum. khiram ugaalgyn sav, utguur, khul ayaga gekh metiig urlazhee. solomon khaany toloo ezenii orgoond guitsetgesen bukh azhlyg khiram duusgazhee. uund: khos bagana, tedgeeriin oroid suulgasan khoyer tolgoi, oroid n' suulgasan tol-

goinuudyg chimeglekheer zuusen khoyer unzhлага, baganyr oroin tolgoi dakh' unzhlagad chimeg bolgon khoyer egneegeer suulgazh ogson dorvon zuun semberuu, arvan taviur, taviur deer tavikh arvan ugaalgyn sav, neg tengis bolon tengisiin doorkh arvan khoyer ukhriig, sav suulga, utguur, khul ayaga gekh met solomon khaany toloo ezenii orgoon dotorkh ene bukh kheregtsel ongolsoon khurleer khiisen baiv. khaan edgeeriig sukkot ba zaryetany khoodond baikh shavartai khorsond, iordany khondiid tsutgazh khiizhee. solomon edgeer bukh kheregteleig khemzheegui orkhisny uchir n' khurliin zhiing tootsoolokhyn argagui asar ikh kheregtsel baisnaas yum. solomon ezenii orgoond baisan bukh edleliig khiisen bilee. uund altan takhilyn shiree ba orshikhuin talkh tav'dag altan shiree, dotood ariun gazryn omnuur baikh zuun baruun tald n' tav tavaar bairluulsan shizhir altan denluunii suuriud, altan tsetsguud, denluunuud, bakhinuud, shizhir altan ayaga, chimkhuur, khul ayaganuud, boipor bolon galyn khorgo, khamgiin dotood orgoo buyuu khamgiin ariun gazar bolon orgoo buyuu gol tankhimyn khaalgaand altan nugaz zereg bolno. ingeed solomon khaany ezenii orgoond guitsetgesen bukh azhil duusav. etseg davidynkhaa zoriulzh tsugluulsan alt, mongo bolon ed zuilsiig solomon avch iren, tedgeeriig ezenii orgoonii erdenesiin sand tav'laa.

8

solomon ezenii gereenii avdryg davidyn khot sionoses zalakhaar izrailliin bukhii l akhmaduudad bolon bukh ovgiin udirdagchid bolokh izrailliin khovguudiin etsguudiin buluudiin terguulegchdiig iyerusalimd oor uruugaa tsugluulav. izrailliin bukh erchuud solomon khaany nairt doldugaar sar buyuu yetanim sard tsugarav. ingeed izrailliin bukh akhmaduud irzh, takhilch nar avdryg orgon avav. takhilch nar ba lyevichuud ezenii avdar, khurlyn maikhan bolon dotor n' baisan bukh ariun ed zuilsiig avchrav. solomon khaan bolon tuunii omno tsuglasan bukh izrailliin chuulgan khamtdaa avdryn omno toolzh tootsoolzh barakhgui ikh khon', ukhreer takhil orgoloo. daraa n' takhilch nar ezenii gereenii avdryg orgoonii dotood ariun gazar buyuu khamgiin ariun gazart oruulan, khyerubuudyn dalavch door bairand n' zallaa. khyerubuud dalavchaa avdran deeguur delgez, avdar bolon damnuurguudyg deerees n' khalkhalzh baiv. kharin damnuurguud n' urt uchir tedgeeriin uzuurud n' dotood ariun gazryn naana baikh ariun gazraas kharagdzah bailaa. gevch ariun gazryn gadnaas tedgeer n' kharagdakhaargui baiv. tedgeer damnuurguud

ene odriig khurtel tendee bii. khoryebt baikhdaa mosye tiishee khiisen khoyer chuluun khavtangaas oor yuu ch avdar dotor baikhgui baiv. khoryeb bol izrailiin khovguud yegipyet gazraas gargasny daraa ezenii tedentee geree baiguulsan gazar yum. takhilch naryg ariun gazraas garsny daraa ezenii orgoog uul duurgev. ezenii tsog zhavkhlän ezenii orgoog duurgesen uchraas takhilch nar uilchlelee khiizh chadakhgui bailaa. tegekhed solomonezen otgon uulen dotor orshino. bi unekheer tany uurd monkh orshikh gazar, surleg orgoog tand bar'zh bosgolookhemeen oguulev. uunii daraa khaan ergen kharzh, tedniig zogsozh baikh zuur n' izrailiin bukh chuulganyg yerooloo. tereerizrailiin burkhan ezen magtagdakh boltugai. ter oriin amari minii etseg davidad khelsen bogood oriinkhoo mutraar ter bukhniig biyeluulzh ogloo. tereer aildakhdaa minii ard tumen bolokh izrailiig yegipyetees udirdan gargasan odroos khoish bi oriin neriig bailgakhaar orgoog bariulakh gezh izrailiin bukh ovgoos al' ch khotyг songoogui yum. kharin oriin ard tumen izrailiig zakhiruulakhaar bi davidyг songoson bilee khemeesen yum. izrailiin burkhan ezenii nerd zoriulzh orgoo barikh gesen sanaa minii etseg davidyn zurkhend baisan. kharin ezen minii etseg davidad minii nerd zoriulzh orgoo barina gesen sanaa zurkhend chin' baigaa uchr mash sain baina. gesen ch ter orgoog chi bosgokhgui, kharin chamaas torsön chinii khuu minii nerd zoriulzh orgoo barikh bolno gesen bilee. ezen oriin khelsen ugee saya biyeluullee. uchr n' ezenii amlasny daguu bi oriin etseg davidyn orond bosozh, izrailiin sentiid zalarch, izrailiin burkhan ezenii nerd zoriulzh orgoo bar'zh bosgoloo. ezen bidnii ovog deediisig yegipyet gazraas udirdan gargakhdaa tedentee baiguulsan gereeg aguulsan avdryg zalakh bairyg bi tend beltgen zekhlee khemeelee. tuunii daraa solomon izrailiin bukh chuulgany omno ezenii takhilyn shireenii urd zogsood, tenger ood garaa sungazh, izrailiin burkhan ezen min' ee! deed tenger ba dood gazart tantai adil burkhan ugui bilee. bukh zurkh setgeleeree tany omno alkhagch booluuddaa ta khair enerlee uzuulen, gereegee sakhin khadgaldag bilee. ta oriin bool, minii etseg davidad amlasnaa sakhsian. unekheer ta oriin amaar khelsen bogood ene odor baigaa shig oriinkhoo mutraar khelsnee biyeluullee. tiim uchraas odoo, izrailiin burkhan ezen min', ta oriin bool, minii etseg davidad kharin minii omno yavsan zamyг chin' chinii khovguud dagakhdaa ankhaaraltai baizh am'drakh avaa, izrailiin sentiid suukh khun chamd tasrakhgui baikh bolno gezh amlasnaa sakhsina uu. tiimees odoo izrailiin burkhan min' ee, ta oriin bool, minii etseg

davidad khelsen ugee batatgazh ogooch gezh bi zalbirsch baina. gevch burkhan gazar deer orshino gezh uu? kharagtun, tenger bolon deed tenger ch gesen tanyг bagtaazh chadakhgui. tegvel minii bar'san ene orgoo khechneen ch ochuukhen yum be! gesen ch minii burkhan ezen min' ee, ta boolynkhoo orgozh bui zalbiral, khuseltiig ankhaaran, onoodor bool tan' tanykhaa omno khashkhirch zalbirsan ene zalbiryг sonsooch. ene gazraas zalbiraakh boolynkhoo guiltyг sonsokhyn tuld tany minii ner tend baikh bolno gezh aildsan ter gazar uruu, tany kharaa odor ch, shono ch orgoo deer tusakh boltugai. ene gazryг kharan zalbiraakh uyed tany bool bolon tany ard tumen izrailiin khuseltiig sonsooch. tenger dekh oriin orshikh gazraasaa sonsooch. sonsood, orshoon soyerkhooch. kherev khun khorshiinkhoo esreg nugel uildezh, tangarag tavikh bolood ene orgoond tany takhilyn shireenii omno irzh tangaraglavai, ta tengerees sonson uildeech. booluudaa shuuzh, khar sanaatny arga zamyг oriinkh n' tolgoi deer buulgazh, zov shudarga khund zoviinkh n' daguu ogsnooroo zovtgon bolgoono uu. tany ard tumen izrail' tany esreg nugel uildsenees bolzh daisandaa yalagdakh uyed, kherev ted tan' uruu dakhin ergezsh, tany neriig khuleen zovshoorch, zalbiran ene orgoond tand khandan khuselt gargaval, ta tengerees sonsozh, oriin ard tumen izrailiin nugliг uuchilzh, ovog deedest n' tany ogson gazar uruu, tedniig butsaan iruulzh ogoorei. ted tany esreg nugel uildsenees bolzh tenger khaagdazh, khur boroo ugui bolokhod ted ene gazar uruu chiglen zalbirsch, tany neriig khuleen zovshoorch, ta tedniig zovookhod ted nugleesee ergevel, ta tengerees sonson, oriin booluud bolon oriin ard tumen izrailiin gemiig uuchilzh, tednii am'dran yavbal zokhiikh sain zamyг tedend zaan ogooch. oriin ard tumend ov bolgon ogson oriin gazartaa dakhin khur boroog buulgan ogoorei. kherev ene gazart olsgolon bolzh, takhal ovchin garch, ur taria khatan, gan gachig bolzh, tsartsaan sureg ba tooluuriin sureg irvel, daisnuud n' tedniig khotuudynkh n' nutag dotor buslen avbal, eldviin gamshig ovchin nom-rokh uyed, khun bur zurkh setgeliinkhee tsokhroliig medezh, garaa ene orgoo uruu sungan zalbirsan yamar ch khun, esvel tany bukh ard tumen izrailiin alivaa zalbiral, khuseltiig ta tenger dekh oriin orshikh gazartaa sonson, uuchilzh orshoogorei. zovkhon ta l khunii khovguud neg biriin zurkh setgeliig medekh uchr tus tusynkh n' uiliin daguu khun burd tokhiruulan ogoorei. ingesneer ovog deedest maan' tany ogson ene gazart ted am'dran suukh bukh khugatsand ted tanaas emeech bolno. tuunchlen bas tany ard tumen izrail'd ul

khar'yaalagdakh khun buyuu tany neriin toloo khol gazraas irsen khar' khun ch gesen (ted tany aguu ner, tany khuchiit gar, tany sungasan mutryn talaar sonsood) irzh ene orgoonii zug khandan zalbirval ta tenger dekh oriin orshikh gazartaa sonsozh, ter khar' khun tanyg duudsan khusliinkh n' daguu bukhniig uildezh, bolgoogooroi. ene n' gazar deer orshikh bukh ard tumen tany neriig medezh, tany ard tumen bolokh izrail' shig tanaas emeen, minii bar'san ene orgoo tany nereer duudagdsan gedgiig tedend meduulekhiin tuld yum. tany ard tumen daisantai tulaldakh gezh yavakh uyed, ta tedniig yamar ch zamaar ilgeesen tany songozh avsan khot bolon tany nerd zoriulzh minii bar'zh bosgoston dugan uruu khandan ezend ted zalbirakh uyed, tednii guilt khuseltiig n' ta tengeres sonsozh, tedend tusalz h ogoorei. ted tany esreg nugel uilden, (nugel uilddeggui neg ch khun baidaggui yum) tanyg khilegnuulsnees bolzh ta tedniig daisand ogch, ted daisny nutag uruu khol, esvel oir gazar uruu olzlogdozh yavakh uyed, olzlogdson nutagt baikhdaa ted ukhaaran gemshizh, bid nugel khiizh, khuul' busyg uilden, bid buruu uildel khiizhee gezh khelen, tedniig olzolson khumuusiin nutagt tand guiltaa orgokh yum bol, mon tedniig olzolson daisnuudyn nutagt ted tan' uruu ergezh, etseg ovgodod n' tany ogson gazar, tany songoson khot, tany nerd zoriulzh minii bar'san ene orgoo uruu tand khandan zalbirval, ta tenger dekh oriin orshikh gazartaa tednii zalbiral guiltyg sonsozh, tedend tusalz h ogoorei. tany esreg nugel uildsen ard tumnee bolon tany esreg ul dagasan bukh nugeltniig uuchlan, orshoozh bolgoogooch. tedniig olzlon avsan khumuus tedniig eneren, tedgeer khumuuseer n' damzhuulzh tedniig orshoon niiguulseerei. (uchir n' ted bol tany ard tumen ba yegipyet buyuu tomor khailuuldag zuukhny dotroos tany gargazh avsan ov tan' bilee). ingesneeree tanyg duudakh burd n' ta sonsozh, boolynkhoo ba ard tumen izrailiinkhaa guilt bukhend tany melmii tusakh bolno. ta ovog deedsig min' yegipyetees udirdan gargakhdaa oriin bool mosyegeer damzhuulan khelsenchlen izrail'chuudyg oriin ov bolgon, delkhiin bukh ard tumnees tusgaarlasan shuu dee, ezen burkhan min' khemeen zalbirav. solomon ug zalbiral guiltyg ezend zalbirsnykhaa daraa ezenii takhilyn shireenii omnoos, ovdog deereesee garaa tenger ood orgoostei bosov. tereer zogsood, izrailiin bukh chuulganyg ondor duugaar yeroon, amlasan yesooroo oriin ard tumen bolokh izrail'd amraltyg ogson ezen magtagdakh boltugai. oriin bool mosyegeer damzhuulan tuunii amlasan bukh sain amlaltaas neg ch ug biyelelgui orkhigdsongui. bidnii burkhan

ezen ovog deedestei min' khamt baisan shigee bidentei kh khamt baikh boltugai. ter bidniig orkhikhgui, martakhgui baikh boltugai. ingesneer oriin bukh zamaaraa alkuhulan, ovog deedest min' tushaasan tushaal, zarlig, togtooluudyg n' sakhin morduulekhiin tuld bidnii zurkh setgellig oriinkhoo zug khanduulakh boltugai. ezenii omno khussen guisan minii edgeer ugs odor shonogui bidnii burkhan ezend oir baikh boltugai. ingesneer odor buriin kheregtsenii daguu tuunii bool ba tuunii ard tumen bolokh izrail'd tereer tusalz h ogokh boltugai. uunees delkhiin bukh ard tumen ezen bol burkhan bogood oor burkhan baidaggui yum gedgiig oilgokh boltugai. tiim uchraas onoodor baigaa shig niilzh, tuunii tushaaluudyg sakhin, tuunii zarlig dotor yavakhyn tuld ta naryn zurkh setgel ezen burkhandaa buren zoriulagdakh boltugai gezh khelev. tegeed khaan bolon tuuntei khamt baisan bukh izrail' ezenii omno orgol orgov. solomon ezend zoriulan eviin takhilyn orgold khorin khoyer myangan ukher, zuun khorin myangan khon' orgov. khaan ba izrailiin bukh khovguud ezenii orgoog ezend zoriulsan yum. ter odortoo khaan shataalt takhil, ideen orgol ba eviin takhilyn ookhiig orgokhiin tuld ezenii orgoonii omno bairlakh talbain toviig ariusgasan yum. yaagaad gevel ezenii omno baikh takhilyn khurel shiree n' shataalt takhil, ideen orgol, eviin takhilyn ookhiig bagtaazh chadakhgui denduu zhizhig bailaa. ter uyed solomon bolon tuuntei khamt khamatyn khooloinoos yegipyetiin gorkhi khurtelkh asar ikh chuulgan buyuu bukh izrail' doloo khonog bas dakhin doloo khonog, niitdee arvan dorvon khonog ezenii omno bayar naadmyg sakhiv. naim dakh' odort solomon ard tumniig butsaan yavuluakhad, ted khaanyg yeroov. ezen oriin bool david bolon oriin ard tumen izrail'd uzuulsen bukhii l sain saikhand bayarlasan setgeltei, zhargaltaigaar khumuus tus tusyn maikhan uruu khar'tsgaalaa.

9

solomon ezenii orgoo, khaany ger bolon khiiey khemeesen bukhnee bosgon bar'zh guitseesend, ezen gibyeon uuland uzegdsen shigee khoyer dakh' udaagaa solomond uzegdev. ezen tuundminii omno khiisen chinii zalbiral ba khuseltiig bi sonsloo. minii neriig end uurd monkhod tav'snaar chinii bar'san ene orgoog bi ariusan tusgaarlalaa. minii melmii, minii zurkh setgel urgelzh ene gazart baikh bolno. chinii khuv'd gevel, kherev chi minii omno etseg david shigee buyuu shudarga setgeleer ba zovt baidlaar yavzh, minii chamd tushaasny daguu uilden, minii togtool zaavruudyg sakhival, bi chinii

etseg davidad amlan, izrailiin sentiid zal-rakh khun chamd tasrakhgui gezh aildsan yesoor izrailiig zakhirakh chinii sentiig bi monkhod togtoozh ogno. gevch kherev chi bolon khovguud chin' namaig dagakhaas unekheer talgalzan ergezh, chinii omno tav'san minii tushaal zarliguudg sakhihkhui, yavzh oor burkhdad uilchilzh morgovol, bi tedend ogson gazar nutgaas, orion neriin toloo ariusgan tusgaarlasan orgoonoos izrailiig taslan khayazh, melmiineesee zailuulna. izrail' bukh ard tumnuudiin dund surgamzh zhishee bolno. ene orgoo ch ovoolson nurangi bolzh, khazhuugaar n' ongorokh khun bur gaikhan ezen yuund ene gazar nutag, ene orgoog iim bolgozh orkhison yum bol doo? gezh kharuusakh bolno. tegekhed khumuus vog deedsig n' yegipyet gazraas choloolson burkhan ezeniig izrailiin ard tumen umartan, oor burkhdyg urchlen avch, tedend morgon, uilchilsnees bolzh ezen ene bukh gai gamshgiig teden deer buulgasan yum gezh khelne khemeen aildav. solomon ezenii orgoo bolon khaany geriin barilgyg khoeyulang n' bar'san khorin zhiliin togs-gold (tiriin khiram khaan solomony khussen yesoor khush ba narsan dunz, alt zergiiig solomond niilululzh baisan yum) solomon khaan khiramd galilyn nutagt khorin khot ogchee. solomony oort n' ogson khotuudyg uzen sonirkhokhoor khiram tirees irzh, tedgeer khotuud setgeld n' niitseeui yum. tereerminii duu, chinii nadad ogson ene khotuud yerdoo l iim uu? gezh asuuv. noo khurtel tedgeeriig kabulyn gazar gezh nerledeg bolzhee. ingeed khiram solomon khaand zuun khorin talant alt ilgeesen bilee. ezenii orgoo, ooriin ger, millo, iyerusalimyn kherem, khazor, myegiddo, gyezyer zergiiig sergeen baiguulakhad solomony daichlan azhilluulzh baisan albadlagyn azhlyn tukhai oguul'ye. (yegipyetiin khaan faraon ogson yavzh gyezyeriig ezlen avch, gal-dan shataazh, ug khotod am'darch baisan kanaanachuudg khuis temtren, ug khotyg solomony ekhner bolson okhindoo khurimyn inzh bolgon ogson azhee. solomon gyezyer bolon dood byet-khoronyg sergeen bosgozh, mon baalatyg, iuda gazryn elsen tsol dekh tamaryg, mon oort n' khar'yaalagddag bukh noots khangamzhiin khotuud, teregtengu-uded bolon mor'ton tserguuded khuvaar-lan ogson khotuudyg baiguulazhee. solomon iyerusalimd ch, livand ch, yer n' ooriinkh n' khar'yaa bukh nutagt bii bolgono gezh sanasan bugdee baiguullaa. izrail' khovguud bus, kharin amorichuud, khitchuud, pyer-izchuud, khivichuud, iyebuschuudaas uldsen khumuusiin khuv'd gevel, izrailiin khovgu-udiig buren ustgazh chadaagui bogood ter nutagt uldeesen deerkh khumuusiin ur khuukhduudees solomon onoog khurtel al-badan azhilchdyg avsaar irsen yum. kharin

solomon izrailiin khovguudees boolchloogui. tedgeer n' daichid ba tuunii tushmed, noyed, tsergiin zhanzhid, tereg khariutssan alba khaagchid bolon, mor'tonguud baisan. edgeer khumuus solomony azhlyg khariutssan bogood tavan zuun tavin zakhi-ragchid baidag baiv. ted azhil guitsetgez hui khumuusiig khyanadag baiv. faraony okhin davidyn khotoos solomony tuund bar'zh ogson gertee irmegts solomon mil-log bar'zhee. solomon ezenid zoriulan zas-san takhilyn shireend zhild guran udaa shataalt takhil, eviin takhil orgozh bas ezenii omno bairlakh ug shireen deer takhiliudyn khamt utlaga uugiuldag bailaa. tereer orgoo barikh azhlau duusgalaa. solomon khaan bas yedom nutag, ulaan tengisiin ergiin yelotyn oiroltsoo baidag yezion-gyebyert kholog ongotsnuudyg bosgov. dalaig sain meddeg dalaichdaas ooriin zarts naryg khiram yavu-ulzh, solomony zarts nart tusluulzh baiv. ted ofirt ochood, tendees dorvon zuun khorin talant altyg avch, solomon khaand avchirsan yum.

10

shyebagiin khatan khaan ezenii neriin tuld aldarshsan solomony aldar tsuug sonsood, berkh khund asuultaar sor'zh uzekhiin tuld tuuniig zorin irzhee. tereer asar olon zarts shivegchinguudee daguulan, khaluun nogoo, mash ikh alt, erdenesiin chuluu zergiiig temeend tegnen iyerusalimd irev. ter solomontoi uulzan zurkh setgeldee baisan bukhni tukhai yaritssan yum. solomon tuunii bukh l asuultad khariulzh bailaa. tuunii khelsen bugdiig tailbarlan khelekhed solomon khaan yer tuurtsengui. shyebagiin khatan khaan solomony bukh medleg ukhaanyg oilgon, tuunii bar'san geriig, khaany khoolny shireend zasazh tav'san zoog, tushmediin suuzh bui baidal, uilchlegchdiinkh n' kherken azhilladgiig, mon tedni omsson yesolyn khvutssyg, arkhi sognon orgokh sonch naryg, ezenii orgoo uruu khotoldog shatyg n' kharaad tereer khaandtany ugs ba tany mergen ukhaany talaar bi ooriin orond baikhdaa sonsson bilee. sonsson bukhnen maan' unekheer unen bolokhyg medlee, gesen ch bi irzh ene bukhniig ooriin nudeer uzekh khurtlee itegegui bailaa. getel minii sonsson zuils ene bugdiin khagas n' l baizh. unendee tany mergen ukhaan, khogzhil tsetseglet minii sonsozh duulsnaas ulemzh ikh azhee. tany ard tumen yamar yerooltoe khumuus ve! tany omno urgelzh zogsozh, tany mer-gen ukhaanyg sonordokh edgeer tushmed tan' bas yamar ikh iveegdsen khumuus ve! tanyg khairlan izrailiin sentiid zalsan tany burkhan ezen magtagdakh boltugai. ezen izrailiig monkhod khairlasan uchir

zov shudargaar zasagluulakhyn tuld tereer tanyg khaan bolgon orgoson azhee gezh khelev. tereer khaand zuun khorin talant alt, mash ikh khemzheenii khaluun nogoo, erdeniin chuluu belegelev. shyebagiin khatan khaanaas solomon khaand belegelesen shig tiim ikh khaluun nogoo khezee ch dakhin ireegui bilee. mon ofiroos alt teen avchirsan khiramyn kholog ongotsnuud tendees ikh khemzheenii ulaan mod, erdeniin chuluu avchirsan yum. khaan ulaan modoor ezenii orgoo bolon khaany geriin tulguuruudyg khiikhed ashiglazh bas nairal duuchdad zoriulan yatga ba bosoo yatga khiiv. iimerkhuu ulaan modyg khen negen khun dakhin avchraagui bogood ene odriig khurtel uzegdsengui. solomon khaan shyebagiin khatan khaand ooriin khaany beleg beldse-nees gadna tuunii khussen bukhniig ogchee. ingeed khatan khaan ooriin tushmediin khamtaar torolkh nutag uruugaa butslaa. neg zhiliin dotor solomon zurgaan zuun zharan zurgaan talant zhintei alt khuleen avsan bilee. uunii zeregtseegeer khudaldaachdaas bolon naimaachdyn ed baraanaas arabryn bukh khaadaas, mon oron nutgiin zakhiragchdaas alt avdag baiv. solomon khaan alt davtazh khoyer zuun tom bambai khiisen bogood bambai burd zurgaan zuun shyekyel alt orzhee. tereer bas alt davtazh gurvan zuun bambai khiisen bogood bambai burd gurvan mina alt orson yum. khaan edgeer bambainuudyg livany oin gertee tavyn khadgalav. uunees gadna khaan zaany yasaar asar tom sentii urlan, shizhir altaar burev. sentii n' zurgaan gishguurtei, ar tal n' deeguuree dugui, khoyer taldaa tus tus arslangiin barimal bukhii tushlegtei baisan yum. zurgaan gishguur buriin khoyer tald khoyer arslangiin barimaltai buyuu niit arvan khoyer arslangiin barimal taviastai baisan. or yamar ch khaanchlald uuntei adil zuiliig urlazh baisangui bilee. solomon khaany bukh zhunz khundaganuud altan bogood livany oin geriin bukh sav suulganuud tsever altaar khiigdsen baiv. solomony odruuded mongo yamar ch une tsenegui baisan uchir mongon edel tuund baisangui. khaand dalaid khiramyn kholog ongotsnuudyn khamt tarshishiin kholog ongotsnuud baidag baiv. gurvan zhil burd neg udaa tarshishiin kholog ongotsnuud alt, mongo, zaany yas, mich bolon togos avchirdag baizhee. solomon khaan ed bay-alag, tsetsen mergen ukhaanaaraa gazryn bukh khaadaas ulemzh augaa bolzhee. tiimees burkhan solomony zurkhend ogson mergen ukhaanyg sonsokh gezh bukh delkhii solomond baraalkhakhyg khusemzhildeg bailaa. zhil bolgon irzh bui khun bur oorsdiin beleg bolgon alt mongon urlal, khuvtsas khunar, zevseg, amttan, mor'd, luus avchirdag baiv. solomon morin tsereg

tergiig tsugluulzhee. tuund myanga dorvon zuun tereg, arvan khoyer myangan morin tsereg baisan bogood solomon tedniig teregt tsergiin khotuud bolon khaany am'dardag iyerusalim khotod khuvaarilan bairluulsan. solomon khaan mongii iyerusalim dakh' chuluu shig yerdiiin zuil bolgozh, khush modyg nam gazryn inzhriin mod shig elbeg bolgoson bailaa. solomon mor'dyg yegipyet, kuyegees oruulzh irdeg baisan bogood khaany naimaachid ter mor'dyg kuyegees khudaldan avdag baiv. solomon yegipyetees teregnuudiig zurgaan zuun shyekyeleer, mor'dyg zuun tavyn mongon shyekyeleer oruulzh irdeg baiv. tuuniigee khitchuudiin bukh khaad ba arameychuudyn khaadad zardag baizhee.

11

solomon khaan faraony okhinoos gadna moabyn, ammony, yedomyn, sidony, khiitiin gekh met khar' orny emegteichuudiig khairladag bailaa. edgeer undestnuudiin talaar ezen izrailiin khovguuded khandan ta nar tedentei, mon ted ch ta nartai kholbogdozh bolokhgui. uchir n' ted ta naryn zurkh setgeliig oorsdiinkhoo burkhad uruu zaaval khotlokh bolno gezh sanuulzh baisan bilee. gesen khedii ch solomon tedgeer emegteichuudiig tuushtai khairlazh bailaa. tereer survalzhit udamtai doloon zuun ekhnertei, bas gurvan zuun tatvar emstei baisan bogood ekhneruud n' tuunii setgeliig urvuulzhee. solomon khogshrokhod ekhneruud n' tuunii setgeliig oor burkhad uruu erguulsen uchir tuunii setgel etseg davidynkhaa zurkh setgel shig burkhany toloo bukhleeree zoriulagsangui. ingeed solomon sidonchuudyn okhin tenger ashtoret, ammonchuudyn zhigshuurt shuteen milkomyg shutev. solomon ezenii melmiin omno buzar muu zuil uilden, etseg david shigee ezeniig guitsed dagasangui. daraa n' solomon moabyn zhigshuurt shuteen khyemoshd bolon ammony khovguudiin zhigshuurt shuteen molyekht zoriulan iyerusalimyn zuun zugt baikh uulan deer morgoliin ondorlog bosgov. orsdiin burkhad utlaga shataan, takhil orgozh baisan khar' orny bukh ekhneruuddee zoriulan solomon tinkhuu khandav. solomony zurkh setgel izrailiin burkhan ezenees urvasan tul ezen solomond khilegnesen. ezen tuund khoyer ch udaa uzegden, oor burkhdyg buu daga gezh tushaasan bolovch solomon ezenii tushaalyg sakhisangui. ezen solomondchi uuniig uilden minii chamd tushaasan minii geree zaavryg chi sakhiagui uchir bi chamaas khaanchlalay unekheer tastan avch, zartsad chin' ogokh bolno. gagskhuu chinii etseg davidyn tusyn tuld bi uuniig chinii odruuded khiikhgui, kharin chinii khovguunii garaas bi uuniig

tastan avakh bolno. gevch bi khaanch-lalyg bukheld n' tastan avakhgui, kharin oriin bool davidyn toloo ba oriin songoson iyerusalimyn toloo neg ovgiig chinii khovgu-und ogno gezh aildlaa. uunii daraa, ezen yedom khun khadadyg solomony oston bolgov. ter yedomd survalzhit garaltai khun baiv. ur'd n' davidyg yedomd baikh uyed tsergiin zhanzhin ioab alagdagsdyg orshuulakhaar ochikhdoos yedomd baisan bukh erchuudiig khuus temtrekhed (uchir n' ioab bolon bukh izrail' yedomyn bukh erchuudiig khuus temterch duustlaa zurgaan saryn tursh tendee baisan yum) khadad etsgi-inkh n' tushmed bolokh kheseg yedomchudyn khamt yegipyet uruu zugtan garsan bilee. ter uyed khadad balchir khovguun baiv. ted midianaas boson garch parand ireed, tendees kheden erchuudiig daguulan yegipyeted khurch ireed, yegipyetiin khaan faraond baraalkhsand faraon tuund ger oron ogch, tuuniig khood khunseer khangazh, mon gazar ch ogchee. khadad faraony taalald mash ikh nitssen tul faraon tuund ooriin ekhner takhpyenyek khatny duug ogch gerluulev. takhpyenyeyzn okhin duu tuund khuu gyenubatyg toruulsend takhpyenyek tuuniig faraony ordond tezheen khokhnoos gargasan azhee. gyenubat faraony ordond faraony khogvuudtei khamt osloo. kharin khadad yegipyeted baikhdaa davidyg ovog etsguudteigee noirsozh, tsergiin zhanzhin ioabyg ukhsen gedgiig sonsood, namaig torson nutag uruu min' yavuulaach gezh faraonoos khusev. tegekhd faraon tuundnadtai khamt baikhad chamd yuu dutagdsan geed chi ooriin nutag uruu butsakhyg khusev ve? gev. khadaddutagdakhi zuil ogtkhon ch baisangui, gekhdee ta namaig zaaval yavulakh yestoi gezh khariulzhee. burkhan bas oor neg khuniig buyuu ooriin ezen zovbagiin khaan khadadyezeraas zugtsan yeliadagiin khuu ryezonyg solomony oston bolgon bosgov. davidyg zobad khar'yaalagdakh khumuusiig ustgasyn daraa ryezon khumuus tsugluulzh, deeremchdiin bulgiin tolgoilogch bolov. ted damaskt ochin suur'shizh damaskiig zakhirchee. solomony am'dralynkh n' tursh khadadyn uildsen buzar muutai khamt ryezon izrail'd daisagnan bailaa. tereer izrail'd daisagnasaar, mon aramyg zakhirch bailaa. solomony zarts baisan, nyebatyn khuu iyeroboam bas khaany esreg bosov. ter zyeryedagiin yefraim khun bogood tuunii ekh n' belevsen emegtei zyeraa baiv. khaany esreg bosokh bolson shaltgaan n' ene boloi. solomon millog bar'zh, etseg davidynkhaa khotyn khermen dekh tsomorson khesgiig bituulzh baisan yum. ter uyed iyeroboam zorigtoi daichin er baisan bogood solomon ene zalugiin khodolmorch baidlyg kharaad, tuuniig iosyefyn geriin bukh kholsnii azhिल्-

dyn deer tav'zhee. ter uyed iyeroboamyg iyerusalimaas garch yavzh baikhad n' shilon khun akhia esh uzuulegch tuuntei zam deer uulzsan. ter khoyer ter gazar khoyeulkhnaa baisan bogood akhia shine deel omsson baiv. tegeed akhia ooriin omsozh yavsan shine deele tailzh, arvan khoyer kheseg bolgon urlaa. tereer iyeroboamdene arvan khesgiig chi oortoo av. uchir n' izrailiin burkhan ezen iin aildazh baina. uzegtun. bi solomony garaas khaanchlalyg n' salgan, arvan ovgiig n' chamd ogokh bolno. (gevch minii bool davidyn tusyn tuld mon izrailiin bukh ovguudaas minii songoson khot iyerusalimyg bodon, zovkhon neg l ovgiig tuund uldeene.) uchir n' ted etseg david shigee am'darch, minii togtool zaavruudyg sakhin, minii melmiin omno zov zuiliig khiizh, minii zamaar yavalgui namaig umartan sidonchuudyn okhin tenger ashtoryet, moabyn burkhan khyemosh, ammony khovguudiin burkhan milkomy shutsen. kharin minii tushaal zaavruudyg sakhizh baisan minii songoson minii zarts davidyg bodozh solomonyg am'dralynkh n' turshid tuunii garaas bukh khaanchlalyg avakhgui, khaan kheveer uldeene. kharin bi khuugiinkh n' garaas khaanchlalyg bu-laan, arvan ovgiig chamd ogokh bolno. neg ovgiig solomony khuud ogno. tegvel oriin neree bailgakh gezh minii songoson iyerusalimd minii zarts david minii omno urgelzh gereltekhe bolno. bi chamaig avch, chi ooriin khusezh bui bugdiig zakhirch izrailiin deer khaan bolokh bolno. tegeed minii zarts david shig chamd minii tushaasan bukhniig chi sonson, minii zamaar yavzh, minii tushaal, zaavruudyg mordsonoor minii melmiin omno zovgiig uildvel bi chamtai khamt baikh bolno. bi davidad bar'zh ogson shig monkhiiin geriig chamd bosgon ogch, izrailiig chamd daatgana. solomony uildsen gemees bolzh davidyn ur khuukhduudiig bi ingezh zovookh bolovch, urgelzhid iim baikhgui gezh aildsan gev. uunii uchir solomon, iyeroboamyg alakh gezh ersen bolovch iyeroboam bosozh, yegipyetiin khaan shishak uruu zugtan yegipyet uruu solomonyg ukhekhe khurtel yegipyeted khorgodozh baiv. solomony khisen azhluud, mergen ukhaan zereg oor busad uilsig solomony uilsig temdeglesen nomd bicheegui gezh uu? solomon iyerusalimd suun, bukh izrailiig zakhirsan khugatsaa n' dochin zhil baiv. solomon etseg ovgodiin khamt noirsozh, etseg davidynkhaa khotod orshuulagdazhee. tuunii khuu ryekhoboam tuunii orond khaan bolov.

uchir ryekhoboam ch shyekhyemd ochiv. nyebatyn khuu iyeroboam sonsokh uyed tereer yegipyeted am'darch baisan (uchir n' tereer solomon khaany omnoos zug-tan garaad yegipyetdee am'darsaar baiv). tegeed ted khun ilgeezh, iyeroboam yug duuduulan, tereer izrailiin bukh chuulgantai khamt ryekhoboamd baraalkhakhdad tany etseg bidnii buulgyg khund bolgoston. tiim uchraas odoo bidnii deer tokhsen khund buulga bolon etsgiinkhee berkh alba tat-varyg khongolzh ogooch. tegvel bid tand uilchilne gev. ryekhoboam tedendgurvan odroor yavtsgaa, daraa nad uruu dakhin iregtun gezh tushaav. ingeed ard tumen yavtsgaav. am'd baikh uyed n' etseg solomond n' uilchilzh baisan akhmaduud-tai ryekhoboam khaan zovloldon, ene ard tumend yamar khariu ogokhiig ta nar nadad zovlomoor baina ve? gezh asuuv. ted ryekhoboamd khariulankherev ta onoodor ene ard tumnii bool baizh, tedend uilchilzh, tednii khusemzhilsen zuiisig n' tedend ogch, tedend eyeldeg ugsiig khelbel ene ard tumen uurd tany bool bolokh yum gezh zovlov. gevch tuund ogson akhmaduudyn zovlogoog ter ul khaikhran, oortei n' khamt osson, oort n' uilchilzh irsen zaluuchud-tai zovloldov. tereer tedend, ene ard tumen bidnii deer tokhsen etsgiinkhee buulgyg khongolzh ogooch gezh khelzh baikhad tedend yamar khariult og gezh ta nar nadad zovlokhsen bol? gev. tuuntei khamt osson zaluus tuundchamd khandan tany etseg bidnii buulgyg khund khuchir bolgoston, odoo ta uuniig khongolzh og gezh shaardazh bui ene ard tumend khariulakhdaa minii chigchii khuruu etsgiin min' uutsnaas ch buduun yum! minii etseg ta nart khund buulga uuruulsen bol, bi tuuniig chin' iluu khund bolgono. etseg min' ta naryg tashuuraar sakhilgazhuulzh baisan bol bi ta naryg khilentset khorkhoigoor sakhilgazhuulakh bolno gezh kheleerei gev. khaangurav dakh' odor nad uruu butsazh ir gezh tushaasny daguu iyeroboam ba bukh ard tumen gurav dakh' odor ryekhoboamd baraalkhav. ort n' ogson akhmaduudyn zovlogoog tereer ul khaikharsan tul ard tumend khatuu shiru-uneer khariulaa. tereer zaluusyn zovlos-nii daguu tedend khariulanminii etseg ta naryn buulgyg khund bolgoston bol, bi ta naryn buulga deer nemekh bolno. etseg min' ta naryg tashuuraar sakhilgazhuulzh baisan bol bi ta naryg khilentset khorkhoigoor sakhilgazhuulakh bolno gezh khelev. khaan ard tumniig sonssongui. uchir n' ezen shilon khun akhiigaar damzhu-ulan, nyebatyn khuu iyeroboamd khelsen ugee togtookhyn tuld edgeer bukh zuiisig erguulsen yum. orsdiig n' khaan son-sokhgui baigaag bukh izrail'chuud kharaad, ard tumen khaand khariulandavidyn dotor

bidend yamar khuv' baigaa ve? iyessiin khuugees zalgamzhlan avakh ov bidend baikhgui. izrail' aa, oor oorsdiin maikhan uruu butsatsgaa! david aa, odoo chi oorinkhoo geriig l kharzh khandgetsgeev. ingeed izrail'chuud oor oorsdiin maikhan uruu odotsgoov. gevch iudagiin khotu-udad am'darch baisan izrailiin khovguud ryekhoboamyn zakhirgaan door uldzhee. daraa n' albadlagyn khodolmoriin zakhir-gach adoram yeg ryekhoboam khaan ilgeesen bolovch bukh izrail'chuud tuun uruu chu-luu shidlen alzhee. ryekhoboam khaan ch shalavkhan tergendee suun, iyerusalim uruu zugtlaa. izrail'chuud ene odriig khurtel davidyn geriinkhentei terselseer baigaa yum. iyeroboamyn ergezh irsniig izrailiin bukh ard tumen sonsood, khun ilgeen, tuuniig chuulgan duudazh, bukh izrailiig zakhirakh khaan bolgov. davi-dyn buliinkhniig zovkhon iuda ovog l da-gav. ingeed ryekhoboam iyerusalim ireed solomony khuu ryekhoboamyn khaanchla-lyg dakhin sergeekhiin tuld izrailiin geriin esreg daitakhaar bukh iudagiin geriinkhen bolon byeniamin ovgiig buyuu zuun nayan myangan daichid bolokh shilmel ersiig tsug-luulav. gevch burkhany khun shyemaiaid burkhany ug irzh, chi iudagiin khaan bolokh solomony khuu ryekhoboam bolon iudagiin bas byeniaminy bukh geriinkhend, mon ul-sen khumuust khandan ezen iinkhuu aildazh baina. ita nar yavzh, oorsdiin torol sadan bolokh izrailiin khovguudiin esreg daitazh bolokhgui. ene zuil nadaas irsen uchir khun bur oor oorsdiin ger uruu kharigtunz khe-meev gezh khel gezhee. ted ezenii ugiig son-sood, butsan irzh, ezenii ugiin daguu oor oorsdiin zamaar odotsgooloo. iyeroboam yefraimyn uularkhag nutagt shyekhyemiig bosgon bar'zh tendee am'darsan bilee. ten-dees tereer nuun pyenyueliig bosgon bariv. iyeroboam setgeldeedoo khaanchlal davi-dyn geriinkhend dakhin ochikh n'. kherev edgeer khumuus iyerusalim dakh' ezenii or-goond orgol orgokhoor yavbal tednii zurkh setgel oorsdiin ezen buyuu iudagiin khaan ryekhoboam uruu ergene. ted namaig alaad iudagiin khaan ryekhoboam uruugaa but-sazh ochno gezh bodov. khaan zovloldood khoyer altan tugal buteelee. tereer ard tu-mendeeyerusalim uruu yavakh n' ta nart khet khol yum. izrail' aa, ta naryg yegipyet gazraas gargasen burkhdyyg kharagtun gev. tereer negiig n' byetyeld bairluulan, nogoog n' dand taviv. ard tumen altan tugal d-morgokhoor danyg khurtel yavzh baisan uchir ene n' nugal bolov. iyeroboam bas morgoliin ondorloguuded bunkhan bosgozh, lye-viin khovguudees gadna yanz buriin oor khu-muusiig takhilch nar bolgov. iudad khi-ideg bayartai adil bayaryg iyeroboam naim-dugaar saryn arvan tavny odor tovlozh,

takhilyn shireen deer ochdog baiv. tereer byetyeld ch uuntei adil uildezh ooriin khiisen tugaluuddaa takhil orgozh baiv. mon tereer ooriin bii bolgoson morgoliin ondorloguudiin takhilch naryg byetyeld tomilov. khaan ooriin songozh togtosoon naimdugaar saryn arvan tavny odor byetyeld bosgoson takhilyn shireendee ochiv. tereer izrailiin khovguuded zoriulzh bayaryg tovlon, takhilyn shireen deer utlaga uugiulakhaar yavav.

13

kharagtun, iyeroboam utlagyg shataakhaar takhilyn shireenii khazhuud zogsozh baikh uyed burkhany khun iudagaas byetyeld ezenii ugeer irev. tereer ezenii ugeer takhilyn shireenii esreg, khashkhiran, takhilyn shiree, takhilyn shiree, ezen iinkhuu aildazh baina. uzegtun, davidyn ger buld iosia gegdekhe negen khuu tornu. chinii deer utlaga shataadag morgoliin ondorloguudiin takhilch naryg chinii deer tereer orgon, chinii deer khunii yasyg shataakh bolno khemeesh baina gelee. ter odortoo tereer temdeg uzuulzh, ene n' ezenii aildsan temdeg yum. uzegtun, ene takhilyn shiree nuran khuvaagdazh, tuunii deer baikh uns asgarakh bolno gev. byetyeld dekh takhilyn shireenii esreg khashkhirakh burkhany khunii ugiig iyeroboam khaan sonsmogts takhilyn shireenees garaa tatantuuniiig barigtun khemeen zandarlaa. gevch ter khunii zug chichlen sungasan iyeroboamyn gar n' butsaad khodlokhgui boltol khatangirshav. burkhany khun ezenii ugeer uzuulsen temdgiin daguu takhilyn shiree nuran khuvaagdazh, uns takhilyn shireen deerees asgarav. khaan burkhany khund khandanezen burkhanaasaa guin, garyg min' edgeezh ogooch khemeen minii toloo talbirsch ogno uu gev. burkhany khun ezenees guisand khaany gar edgezh ur'dyn adil bolov. tegeed khaan burkhany khundnadi khamt gert ochizh, alzhalaalaa tailagtun. bi tand shagnal og'ye gev. kharin burkhany khun khaand khariulanta ooriinkhoo geriin ten khagasyg nadad ogokh baisan ch bi tantai khamt yavakhgui, mon ene gazart baikhdaa bi talkh ch idezh, us ch uukhgui. uchir n' ezenii ugeer nadad chi talkh ch idezh, us ch uuzh bolokhgui, ter ch buu khel irsen zamaaraa ch butsan yavzh bolokhgui gezh tushaagdsan yum gev. tereer byetyeld irsen zamaaraa butsalgui oor zamaar ergen yavlaa. byetyeld negen khogshin esh uzuulegch am'darch baiv. tuunii khovguud ireed, ter odor byetyeld burkhany khunii khiisen bukh azhlyg, mon khaand khandan khelsen ugsiig ch etsetgee yar'zh ogov. etseg n' tedneester al' zamaar butssan be? gezh asuuv. khovguud n' iudagaas irsen burkhany khunii ergen yavsan zamyg kharsan baizhee.

tegtel etseg n' khuukhduuddeeminii ilzhgend emeel tokh gev. khovguud n' tuund ilzhgiig emeellen beltgesend ter ilzhgee unan, yavav. tereer burkhany khunii araas yavsaa, tsars modny door suuzh baikhad n' tuuniiig olzh kharaad, ta iudagaas irsen burkhany khun mon uu? gezh asuuv. terbi mon gezhee. khogshin esh uzuulegch tuund khandannad-tai khamt gert ochizh talkh idne uu gesend burkhany khunbi tantai khamt butsazh ch chadakhgui, yavzh ch chadakhgui, mon ene gazar tantai khamt talkh ch idezh, us ch uukhgui. uchir n' ezenii ugeer nadad chi tend talkh idezh, us uuzh bolokhgui. irsen zamaaraa buu butsan ireerei gesen tushaal ogogdsan yum gev. khogshin esh uzuulegch tuundbi ch bas chamtai adil esh uzuulegch. tenger elch ezenii ugeer nadad khelekhidee tuuniiig gertee daguulan irzh, talkh iduulen, us uulgaarai gesen yum gev. gevch tereer khudal yariv. burkhany khun tuuntei khamt yavzh, gert n' talkh idezh, us uulaa. tedniig shireenii ard suuzh baikh uyed, burkhany khuniiig butsaan avchirsan esh uzuulegch deer ezenii ug buun irsend tereer iudagaas irsen burkhany khund khandan khashkhiran uilzh, ezeniin aildazh baina. chi ezenii tushaalyg zorchin, ezen burkhanykhaa chamd tushaan khelsen tushaalyg mordsongui, kharin butsan irzh, ezenii chamd italkh buu id, us buu uuz gesen gazart talkh ch idezh, us ch uusan tul chinii khuur etseg ovgodiiin chin' bulshind orshuulagdakhgui khemeezhee gezh khelev. burkhany khun idezh, usunny daraa khogshin esh uzuulegch tuund zoriulan ilzhgiig emeellev. ter tsaash yavzh baital zamd n' arslan taarch, tuuniiig alzhhee. tuunii khuur zam deer khayagdan khevtezh, ilzhig n' tuunii derged, mon khazhuud n' arslan zogsozh bailaa. khazhuugaar n' khumuus ongoron yavakhdaa zam deer khevtekh khuur bolon derged n' zog-sokh arslang kharzhee. ted khogshin esh uzuulegchiin am'dardag khotod khurch ireed, uzsen kharsnaa yariv. burkhany khuniiig zamaas n' erguulzh avchirsan ter khogshin esh uzuulegch uuniiig sonsood, ter bol ezenii tushaalyg zorchson burkhany khun yum. ezen tuund khelsen yesooroo tuuniiig arsland ogch tashuulan alzhhee khemeen khelev. tegeed khovguuddeeminii ilzhgend emeel tokh gesend ted ilzhgiig emeellev. ter yavsaa zam deer khayagdan khevtekh khuuriig n' bolon khazhuud n' ilzhig arslan khoyer baikhyg kharav. arslan ter khuuriig ch ideegui baisnaar ul baram ilzhgend ch khureegui bailaa. burkhany khunii khuuriig esh uzuulegch avch ilzhig-nii nuruund tegnen, gashuudan, tuuniiig nutagluulakhaar ooriin khot uruu butsaan avchrav. tereer sharilyg ooriin bulshindaa orshuulsan bogood tuunii deer gashuudanai khoorkhii, duu min'! khemeen

kharuusazh bailaa. orshuulzh duussany daraa, tereer ooriin khovguuddeena maig nas barakhad ene burkhany khunii orshuulsan bulshind namaig orshuulaarai. minii yasyg tuunii yasny khazhuud taviarai. uchir n' byetel dekh takhilyn shiree bolon samariin khotuudad bui morgoliin ondorloguudiin bukh bunkhny esreg ezenii ugeer tuunii khashkhirsch baisan zuils zaaval biyelek bolno khemeen gereeselzhee. iim yavdal bolsny daraa ch iyeroboam ooriin buzur muu zamaas ergesengui, kharin bukh khumuusiin dundaas buyuu khussen khunee morgoliin ondorloguudiin takhilchaar dakhin tomilsoor bailaa. ene yavdal iyeroboamyn ger deerkh gem bolzh etssiin ur dund tuunii unagan gazraas ul morgui archikhyn tuld bailaa.

14

ter uyd iyeroboamyn kuu abia ovchtei bolloo. iyeroboam ekhnerteebosozh, oorigoo iyeroboamyn ekhner gezh tedend medegdekhgui boltol zusee khuvirgaad shilo uruu yavagtun. ene ard tumniig zakhirakh khaan bolno gezh minii tukhai khelsen esh uzuulegch akhia tend bii. arvan talkh, zolon boov, neg shil zogiin bal aavad tuun uruu och. khuud yuu tokhioldokhyg ter chamd khelzh ogno gezh uguulev. iyeroboamyn ekhner tiin uldeed, bosozh shilo uruu ochin, akhiagiin gert irev. akhia ondor nastai bolsnoos kharaa n' budgerch, kharzh chadakhaa bol'zhee. ezen akhiadkharagtun, iyeroboamyn ekhner ooriin ovchtei khuginkhee talaar asuukhaar cham uruu irzh baina. chi tuund ingezh ingezh khar-iul. uchir n' ter irekhdee oor emegtei met kharagdakhgy oroldono gezh aildsan bailaa. khaalgaar orzh irekh tuunii kholiin chimeeg akhia sonsoodiyeroboamyn ekhner, orzh iregtun. yuund oor emegtei met kharagdakhgy oroldono ve? bi cham uruu muu medee avaachikhaar ilgeegdsen yum. yavzh, iyeroboamd izrailiin burkhan ezen iinkhuu khelzh baina. nbi chamaig ard tumni dundaas orgomzhilzh, minii ard tumen bolokh izrailiig zakhirakh udirdagchaar tomilzh, davidyn urgiinkhnaas khaanchlalyg tastan chamd ogson bolovch, chi minii zarts david shig baisangui. david minii tushaaluudyg kashin, minii melmiin omno zov gegdekh zuilsiig l uldekheer namaig bukh zurkh setgeleeree dagasan bilee. bas ooroos chin' omno baisan bugdees chi iluu buzur muug uilden yavzh, oortoo zoriulan oor burkhad bolon tsutgamal, shuteenuudiig khiizh, namaig uurlakhad khurgen, etseste nadad nuruugaa kharuulsan. tiim uchraas kharagtun, bi iyeroboamyn geriin deer gai zovlong buulgana. izrail'd bui erchuudiig, bool ch bai, choloot ch bai

bugdiig n' iyeroboamaas taslan avna. khog novshiig yuu ch uldeelgui shuurdded shig iyeroboamyn geriinkhniig bi tseveren shuurden khayana. iyeroboamd khamaaragdakh khen bolovch khot dotor ukhekh avas nokhod khouuriig n' idezh, tald ukhsen negniig n' ogtorguin shuvud tonshin idekh bolno. uchir n' ezen uuniig aildzhee khe-meens gezh khel. kharin odoo chi khodlon, gertee kharigtun. chamaig khot uruu orokh uyd khuukhed ukhekh bolno. bukh izrail' tuunii ukheld gashuudan, tuunii orshuulna. iyeroboamyn ger bul dotor ter khuukhdees l izrailiin burkhan ezen taalamzhit sain zui oldson uchraas iyeroboamyn geriinkhnees gantskhan ter l khuukhed bulshind orshuulagdana. uunees gadna ezen ene odor bolon ene tsagaas khoish oriinkhoo toloo izrailiig zakhirakh oor khaanyg bosgokh bogood ter n' iyeroboamyn geriig archin khayana. uchir n' usand naigakh zegs shig ezen izrailiig tsokhikh bolno. ted oorsdiin ashyeragiin modon shong buteen, ezeniig khilegnekhed khurgesen tul etseg ovgodod n' ogson ene saikhan gazraas izrailiig undseer n' salgazh, yevfrat mornii chanad uruu taraakh bolno. iyeroboamyn uildsen todiigui izrailiar uilduulsen gem nugliinkh n' toloo ter izrailiig khayakh bolno khemeen uguulev. ingeed iyeroboamyn ekhner bosozh, tirza uruu butszhee. tereer geriinkhee bosgoor orzh irzh baikh uyd khuukhed nas barav. oriin zarts esh uzuulegch akhiagaar damzhuulan khelsen ezenii ugiin daguu bukh izrail' tuunii orshuulzh, tuunii ukheld gashuudzhee. iyeroboamyn kherkhen dain khiizh, kherkhen khaanchilsan zereg busad uilsiig n' izrailiin khaadyn shastir nomd temdeglesen yum. iyeroboam khorin khoyer zhil khaanchlav. ter etseg ovgodinkhoo khamt noirsson bogood tuunii kuu nadab orond n' khaan bolzhee. solomony kuu ryekhoboam iudag zakhirch bailaa. ryekhoboam khaan bolokhdoo dochin negen nastai baisan bogood oriin neriig tend bailgakhyn tuld izrailiin bukh ovgoos ezenii songosen khot bolokh iyerusalimd arvan doloon zhil khaanchilzhee. tuunii ekh n' ammon ene naama baizhee. iuda ezenii melmiin omno buzur muug uldeev. ted etseg ovgodoochoo ch ilugeer uildsen oorsdiin nugleeree ezeniig khilegnekhed khurgev. uchir n' ted ch bas ondor tolgod bukhni oroi deer ba nogoon mod buriin door oorsdodoo zoriulzh morgoliin ondorloguud, ongon bagananuudyg bolon ashyeragiin modon shong bosgozh taviv. mon ter gazart shuteenii yankhan erchuud khurtel bailaa. izrailiin khovguudiin omnoos ezenii zailuulsan undestnuudiin bukh l zhigshuurtei buzur zuilsiin daguu ted uldezh bailaa. ryekhoboam khaany tav dakh' zhild yegipyetiin khaan shishakh iyerusalimyn esreg dovtlon irzhee. tereer ezenii orgoonii

bolon khaany geriin erdenesiig olzlon avchee. tereer bukhniig avsan todiiui solomony khiisen altan bambainuudyg ch khurtel khaman odzhee. tegekhed ryekhoboam khaan tedgeeriin orond guulin bambai urlan, khaany geriin khaalgyg khamgaaldag kharuulyn darga nart tedgeeriig daatgav. khaanyg ezenii orgoond orzh irekh bolgond kharuulyn khumuus ter guulin bambainuudyg orgon yavaad daraa n' dakhin kharuulyn orond taviikh bolzhee. ryekhoboamyn busad uils bolon khiisen bukhen n' iudagiin khaadyn shastir nomd temdeglegdeegui gezh uu? ryekhoboam. iyeroboam naryn khorond dain urgelzhilseer baiv. ryekhoboam etseg ovgodiinkhoo khamt noirsson bogood davidyn khotod etseg ovgodiinkhoo derged orshuulagdzee. tuunii ekh n' ammon em naama baizhee. tuunii khuu abiam tuunii orond khaan bolov.

15

nyebatyn khuu iyeroboam khaany arvan naimdugaar zhiid, abiam iudagiin khaan bolzhee. ter iyerusalimd gurvan zhiliin tursh khaanchlav. tuunii ekh n' abishalomyn okhin maaka baiv. abiam etsgiinkhee ur'd n' uildsen gem bolgonyg dagan yavsan ba tuunii zurkh setgel tuunii etseg davidyn zurkh setgel shig ezend buren zoriulagdaagui baizhee. gesen khedii ch davidyg bodon tuunii burkhan ezen tuunii zalgamzhikh khuug osgozh, iyerusalimyg sergeen togtookhyn tuld tuund iyerusalimd negen denluug ogchee. uchir n' david ezenii melmiin omno zovig uldeizh, khit khun uriagiin khergiig es tootsvol am'dralynkhaa bukh odruudiin tursh ezenii tuund tushaasan yamar ch zuiliig zorchsongui. tuunii am'dralyn bukh odruudiin tursh iyeroboam, ryekhoboam nar khorondoo daisagnaltsazh bailaa. abiamyn busad uils bolon khiisen bukhen n' iudagiin khaadyn shastir nomd temdeglegdeegui gezh uu? abiam, iyeroboam naryn khorond ch dain bailaa. abiam etseg ovgodiinkhoo khamt noirsson bogood ted tuunii davidyn khotod orshuulzdhee. tuunii khuu asa orond n' khaan bolov. izrailiin khaan iyeroboamyn khor'dugaar zhiid asa iudagiin khaan bolzh zakhirch ekhellee. tereer iyerusalimd dochin negen zhiliin tursh khaanchlav. tuunii ekh n' abishalomyn okhin maaka bailaa. asa ooriin etseg ovog davidyn adil ezenii melmiid zovig uldeizh baiv. tereer bas shuteenii yankhan erchuudiig gazar nutgaasaa khoon gargazh, etseg ovgodiinkhoo buteesen shuteenuudiig nuraazh khayav. ter bas ooriin emeg ekh maakag ekh khatan baikhaas zailuulzdhee. uchir n' emeg ekh n' ashyera met zhisshuurt khorgiig buteezdhee. asa emeg ekhiinkhee zhisshuurt khorgiig

tsavchin khayazh, kidron gorkhiny derged shataav. gevch morgoliin ondorloguud zailuulagdsangu. kharin asagiin zurkh setgel am'dralynkh n' tursh ezend buren zoriulagdsan baiv. ter etsgiinkhee bolon ooriinkhoo khadgalzh baisan zoriulagdsan ed zuils bolokh alt, mongo ba kheregsluudiig ezenii orgoond oruulan taviv. asa bolon izrailiin khaan baasha nar khaanchlalynkhaa bukh uyd khorondoo urgelzh daidtag baiv. izrailiin khaan baasha iudag dovtlon irzh, iudagiin khaan asagiin gazar uruu khen bolovch orzh, garakhaargui bolokhoor ramad bekhlelt bosgov. tegekhed ezenii orgoo bolon khaany geriin erdenesiin sand uldsen bukh alt, mongiiig asa khaman, tushmediinkhee gart ogood, damask am'darch baisan aramyn khaan khyeziony khuu tabrimmony khuu byenkhadad ilgeen, minii etseg, tany etseg khoyeryn khorond baisan shig tiim gereeg khorondoo baiguul"ya. kharagtun, bi tand ene alt, mongiiig beleg bolgon ilgeesen bilee. izrailiin khaan baashatai togtooson gereegee tsutslan, tuuniiig nadaas kholduulakhad tuslaach gezh ulamzhluulav. byenkhadad asa khaanyg sonsozh, izrailiin khotuudyg dovtlokhoo ooriin tsergiin zhanzhnuudyg ilgeen, naftaliin bukh nutgaas gadna ion, dan, abyel-byet-maaka bolon khinnyeroton bukh nutgiig ezlen avlaa. baasha uuniiig duulaad, ramag bekhlen barikhaa bol'zh, tirzad uldev. ter uyd asa khaan neg ch khuniiig uldeelguigeer bukh iuda khumuust tunkhaglasand ted baashagiin barilgad khereglezh baisan ramagiin chuluu, dunz moddyg avch yavav. asa khaan tugeer n' byeniaminy gyeba bolon mizpag bosgov. asagiin khiisen busad zuils, tuunii khuch chadal, tuunii bar'san bukh khotuud ba khiisen bukhniig n' iudagiin khaadyn shastir nomd temdeglesengui gezh uu? kharin otlon khogshirson uyedee tereer kholdoo ovchtei bolov. asa etseg ovgodiinkhoo khamt noirson, ooriin etseg davidyn khotod etseg ovgodiinkhoo khamt orshuulagdzee. tuunii khuu iyekhoshafat tuunii orond khaanchlav. iudagiin khaan asagiin khoyerdugaar zhiid iyeroboamyn khuu nadab izrailiin khaan bolzh, khoyer zhiliin tursh izrailiig zakhirav. tereer ezenii melmiin omno buzarmuug uildsen bogood etsgiinkhee zamaar zamnazh, izrailiar nugel khiilgeesen etsgiinkhee aldaag davtzh. tegekhed isakharyn geriin akhiagiin khuu baasha tuunii esreg khuivaldaan gargazh, nadab bolon bukh izrail' gibbyetonyg buslezh baikhad filistchuuded khar'yaalagdakh gibbyetond tuuniiig tsokhizh alav. iudagiin khaan asagiin guravdugaar zhiid baasha nadabyg alzh orond n' khaan bolloo. baasha khaan bolonguutaa l iyeroboamyn ger buliinkhniig bugdiig khuis temtrev. ezen oriin bool shilon

khun akhiagaar damzhuulan khelsenchen baasha iyeroboamd neg ch khun am'd uldeelgui bugdiig ustgav. uchir n' iyeroboam nugel uldezh, bas izrailiar ch nugel uilduulen, izrailiin burkhan ezeniig khilegnekhed khurgesen yum. nadabyn busad uils bolon khiisen bukhnii n' izrailiin khaadyn shastir nomd temdegleegui gezh uu? asa bolon izrailiin khaan baasha nar urgelzh khoron-doo daitazh bailaa. iudagiin khaan asagiin guravdugaar zhild akhiagiin khuu baasha tirzad bukh izrailiin khaan bolzh, khorin dorvon zhiliin tursh khaanchlav. tereer ezenii melmiin omno buzar muug uldezh izrailiar nugel uilduulsen iyeroboamyn zamaar zamnazhee.

16

ezenii ug khananigiin khuu iyekhud baashagiin esreg irzh bi chamaig shoroonoos tatan bosgozh, oriin ard tumen izrailiin udirdagchaar tav'san bilee. getel chi iyeroboamyn zamaar zamnan, minii ard tumen izrailiar nugel uilduulzh, tednii nugluudeer namaig khilegnekhed khurgelee. uzegtun, bi baasha bolon tuunii geriig shataazh, chinii geriig nyebatyn khuu iyeroboamyn ger shig bolgono. baashagiinkhaas khotod ukhsen negniikh n' khuuriig nokhod idezh, tald ukhsen negniig n' ogtorguin shuvuud tonshin idekh bolno gelee. baashagiin khuch chadal, khiisen uils zereg busad zuils n' izrailiin khaadyn shastir nomd temdeglegdeegui gezh uu? baasha etseg ovgodinkhoo khamt noirsozh, tirzad orshuulagzhee. tuunii khuu yela n' tuunii oryg zalgamzhlan khaan bolov. baasha ezenii melmiin omno buzar muug uldezh, terkhuu ulseereee ezeniig khilegnulzh, iyeroboamyn ger shig baisan, mon tuupeer barakhgui iyeroboamyn geriig ustgasan tul khananigiin khuu esh uzuulegch iyekhug eer damzhuulan irsen ezenii ug baashany bolon tuunii ger buliinkh n' esreg baiv. iudagiin khaan asagiin khorin zurgadugaar zhild baashagiin khuu yela tirzad izrailiin khaan bolzh, khoyer zhiliin tursh khaanchilzhee. tuunii tushmel, tuuniig teregt tsergiin khagasyg n' zakhirdag zhanzhin zimri tuunii esreg khuivaldaan gargazhee. ter uyd yela n' tirza dakh' khaany geriig khariutssan arzagiin gert arkhi uun, sogtson baiv. tegekhed zimri orzh iren, iudagiin khaan asagiin khorin doldugaar zhild yelagiin amiig khoroozh, yelagiin orond izrailiin khaan bolloo. zimri khaan bolzh, sentiid zalranguutaa baashagiin urgiin bukh khumuusiig khuis temtrev. torol torogsod, naiz nokhdoos n' yamar ch er khuistniig uldeegegui azhee. iyekhu esh uzuulegcheer damzhuulan baashagiin esreg aildsan ezenii ugiin daguu zimri baashagiin

urgiiinkhnyg bugdiig n' iinkhuu ustgazhee. uchir n' baasha ba tuunii khuu yela nar oorsdoo nugel uldezh, bas izrailiar nugel uilduulen, oorsdiin shuteenuudeer izrailiin burkhan ezeniig khilegnekhed khurgesen yum. yelagiin busad uils bolon khiisen bukh azhil izrailiin khaadyn shastir nomd temdeglegdeegui gezh uu? iudagiin asa khaany khorin doldugaar zhild zimri tirzad doloon odor khaanchlav. ter uyd flisted khar'yaalagdag gibbyetony esreg ard olon kharagnan buusan bailaa. zimri khuivaldaan zokhiozh, khaanyg khoroonnyg kharagnan bui khumuus sonszhee. tiim uchraas bukh izrail' oorsdiin tsergiin zhanzhin omriig izrailiin khaan khemeen ter odor kharandaa orgomzhlov. tegeed omri bukh izrailiin khamt gibbyetonooos ireed, tirzag buslev. khot ezlegdsniig medmegts zimri khaany geriin tsaiz uruu oron, khaany geriig galdan shataazh, ooroo ch ukhev. ene n' zimri ezenii melmiin omno buzar muug uilden, iyeroboamyn zamaar yavnaaraa ooroo ch nugel uilden, izrailiar ch nugel uilduulsen zergees bolson yum. zimriin busad uils bolon tuunii gargasan khuivaldaan izrailiin khaadyn shastir nomd temdeglegdeegui gezh uu? daraa n' izrailiin ard tumen khoyer khesegt khuvaagdan, neg khagas n' ginatyn khuu tibniig khaan bolgokhoor dagaldan, nogoo khagas n' omriig dagalaa. gevch omriig dagasan ard tumen ginatyn khuu tibniig dagasan khumuusees iluu khuchirkheg bolzh, tibni khoroodon, omri khaan bolov. iudagiin khaan asagiin guchin negdug eer zhild omri izrailiin khaan bolzh, arvan khoyer zhiliin tursh khaanchilsan. tereer zurgaan zhil tirzad khaanchilzh baiv. tereer khoyer mongon talantaar samariin tolgodyg shyemyerees khudaldazh avav. tegeed terkhuu tolgodyn deer khot baiguulan, tolgodyn ezen shyemyeriin nereer ter khotyg samari gezh nerlezhee. omri ezenii melmiin omno buzar muug khiisen todigiui tuunii uils n' omnokh khaadynkhaas ch iluu khargis bailaa. yuu gevel ter nyebatyn khuu iyeroboamyn yavsan zam bureer zamnazh, izrailiar gem uilduulen, oorsdiin shuteenuudeer izrailiin burkhan ezeniig khilegnulsen yum. omriin khiisen busad uil yavdal bolon tuunii khuch chadal n' izrailiin khaadyn shastir nomd temdeglegdeegui gezh uu? omri etseg ovgodinkhoo khamt noirsozh, samarid orshuulagdav. tuunii khuu akhab orond n' khaan bolov. iudagiin khaan asagiin guchin naimdugaar zhild omriin khuu akhab izrailiin khaan bolzh, samarid suun izrailiig khorin khoyer zhiliin tursh zakhirav. omriin khuu akhab omnokh bukh khaadaasaa ch iluugeer ezenii melmiin omno buzar muug uldev. nyebatyn khuu iyeroboamyn gemeer yavakh n' tuunii khuv'd zhiriin l zuil baisan

uchir tereer sidonchuudyn khaan yetbaalyn okhin iyezyebyeltei gerlezh, baald uilchlen, morgodog bolzhee. tereer samarid bosgosen baalyn dugand baald zoriulan takhilyn shiree bosgov. akhab bas ashyerag buteev. ingesneeree akhab ooriin omnokh izrailiin bukh khaadaas ch iluugeer izrailiin burkhan ezeniig khilegnuulekh zuil khiiv. akhabyn uyd byetyel khun khiyel iyerikhog bosgon bar'zhee. nuny khuu ioshuagaar damzhuulan khelsen ezenii ugiin daguu khiyel khotyn suuriig tavikhdaa ooriin ugan khuu abiramyg aldsan bogood khotyn daaman khaalgyg bosgokhdoo otgon khuu syegubyg aldsan azhee.

17

gilyeadyn suur'shigchdyn neg tishbye khun yelia akhabtminii khundetgedeg izrailiin burkhan ezenii am'd buigaar tangaraglaya. namaig tushaakhaas naash end kheden zhiliin tursh boroo ch orokhgui, shuuder ch buukhgui bolno gev. ezenii ug yeliad irzh, endees yavzh, zuun zug uruu ergettun. iordan golyn zuun tald orshikh khyerit gorkhiny khovoond nuugdan am'dar. gorkhiny usnaas uu. bi khereenuuded chamaig tend tezheekhiig tushaav gezh aildlaa. yelia yavzh ezenii ugiin daguu uildlee. tereer yavaad, iordany zuun tald baikh khyerit gorkhiny khovoond am'drav. khereenuud tuund ogloo, oroi bolgon talkh bolon makh avchirdag baisan bogood tereer gorkhiny usnaas undaaldag baiv. ter nutagt boroo orooguigees bolzh udalgui onookh gorkhi khatazh shirgezhee. tegekhd ezenii ug tuund irzh, bosozh, sidond khar'yaalagddag zaryefat uruu yavaad, tendee bai. tend chamaig tezheekhiig negen belevsen emegteid bi tushaasan gev. yelia darui bosen, zaryefat uruu yavlaa. tereer khotyn khaalgard khureed khartal negen belevsen emegtei mod tuuzh baiv. yelia ter emegteig duudaadnadad uukh us vaarand khiizh avchirzh ogooch gezh guiv. ter emegtei us avch irekheer yavakh gezh baikhad yelia tuuniig duudannadad zusem talkh avchirch ogooch gezh khelev. kharin ter emegtei khariud n'tany burkhan ezenii am'd buigaar tangaraglaya. nadad talkh baikhgui. zovkhon minii khul ayagand min' atgn todii guril, vaarand min' zhaakhan tos uldsen. kharagtun, bi gertee khar'zh, oortoo bolon khuudee zoriulan khool khiikhiin tulud odoo tulee tuuzh baina. daraa n' bid ukhekh baikhdaa gev. tegekhd yelia emegteidbuu ai. yavzh, khelsneeree guitsetge. kharin baigaa yumnaasaa ekhleele nadad zhizhigkhen gurilan boov khiigeed nad uruu avch ir. uunii daraa oortoo bolon khuudee idekh yum khiigtun. yaa-gaad gevel izrailiin burkhan ezen ezen ene

gazryn gadarga uruu dakhin boroo buul-gazh ogokh odriig khurtel khul ayagan dakh' guril ch duusakhgui, tostoi vaar ch khoos-rokhgui gezh aildsan yum gev. ter emegtei yavan, yeliagiin ugeer uildsen bogood ter emegtei, yelia bolon emegtein geriinkhen olon odriin turshid khool undtai baiv. yeliagaar damzhuulan ezen aildsanchlan khul ayagan dakh' guril duusaagui, mon vaar dotorkh tos ch duussangui. iin baizh baital geriin ezegtein khuu ovdzhee. tuunii ovchin khunderseer etseste khuu am'sgal khuraav. ter emegtei yeliadburkhany khun ee, tand namaig buruutgakh yum yuu baina? ta nuglig min' sanuulzh, khuug min' ukheld khurgekh gezh iree yuu? khemeev. yelia tuundnadad khuugee ogooch gev. tereer emegtein terees khuug n' avaad, ooriin am'darch baisan deed davkhryn oroond uuren avchirch oron deeree khvertuulzhee. tereer ezeniig duudan, minii burkhan ezen, ta minii buudallan baigaa ene geriin belevsen emegtein khuug ukheld khurgesneeree tuund iim gai buulgasan uu? gezh khelev. tegeed tereer khuugiin deerees gurvantaal aldlan khveteed, ezeniig duudan, minii burkhan ezen, ene khuugiin amiig butsaan ogooch gezh bi tanaas guizh baina khemeev. ezen yeliagiin duug sonsozh, khuugiin am' butsan irzh, khuu amilav. yelia khuug yavaad, deed oroonoos buulgan gert n' oruulzh, ekhed n' ogov. yeliakhar. khuu chin' am'd baina gev. tegekhd emegtei yeliadodoo l bi tanyg burkhany khun gedgiig medezh, tany amand bui ezenii ug unen bolokhyg oilgoloo khomeen oguulzhee.

18

olon odor uliran ongorch, gurav dakh' zhild ezenii ug yeliad irzh, yavzh, akhabtai uulz. bi gazryn gadarga deer boroo oruulakh bolno gezh aildlaa. yelia akhabt baraalkhakhaar yavav. ter uyd samarid olsgolon id gaarch bailaa. akhab geriin tushmed obadiag duudzhee. (obadia ezenees gunee emeedeg negen bailaa. iyezyebyel ezenii esh uzuulegchdiig ustgash baikh uyd obadia zuun esh uzuulegchdiig avch, tav' taviar n' aguid nuun, tedend talkh us khangen ogch baisan yum.) akhab obadiadnutag dayaar bui balag shandtai golyn nuga khondiigoor yav. bid ovs nogootoi gazar olzh, mor', luusuudaa am'd bailgazh, mal surgeesee aldakhgui baizh bolokh yum gezh khelev. ted nutgiig shinzhikheer oor khoorondoo khuvaagaad, akhab neg tal uruu obadia nogootal uruu, tus tusyn zamaa khoon yavzhee. obadia zamdaa yavzh baital tuuntei yelia taarav. obadia tuuniig taniad, nuureeree gazar unan, minii ezen yelia ta mon uu? gev. yelia tuundbi baina. yavzh, ezendee kharagtun yelia end baina gezh khel khe-

meev. obadiabi yamar nugel uildsen gezh ta ooriin zartsaa akhabyn gart ogch, aluulakh gezh baina ve? tany burkhan ezenii am'd buigaar tangaraglaya. tanyg erzsh olokhoo khumuusig ilgeegeegui undestnuud, esvel khaanchlaluud baikhgui. tedgeer n' ter end alga gezh khelsen uyed tanyg unekheer olzh chadaagui gezh akhab ug khaanchlal esvel undestnuudeer tangaragluuldag baiv. getel odoo ta ezendee ochood nkharagtun, yelia end bainaž gezh khel gekh yum. bi tanaas salmagts ezenii suns tanyg minii medekhgui gazar avaachikh bolno. kherev bi akhabt ochizh kheleed, ter tanyg olzh chadakhgui bol khediigeer tany bool bi бага залуугаасaa ezenees emeen irsen bolovch akhab namaig alakh bolno. iyezyebyel ezenii esh uzuulegchdiig alzh baikhad bi ezenii zuun esh uzuulegchiig tav' taviar n' aguid nuun, tedniig talkh usaar khangazh baisan tukhai ezen min' ta sonsoogui gezh uu? getel odoo ta ezendee ochood nkharagtun, yelia end bainaž gezh khel gekh yum. tegvel akhab namaig alna shuu dee gev. yeliaminii uilchildeg tumen tsergiin ezenii am'd buigaar tangaraglazh baina. bi onoodor zaaval akhabt baraalkhana gev. obadia akhabtai uulzakhaar ochizh duulgaad, akhab yeliatai uulzakhaar irev. akhab yeliag kharimagtsaa, ene chin' izrailiig zovoogch chi yuu? gesend yeliabi izrailiig zovooson bus kharin chi bolon chinii etsgiin ger bul zovooson bilee. yuu gevel ta nar ezenii tushaaluudyg ogooron, baalyg dagan yavsan. odoo khun ilgeen, bukh izrailiig karmyel uuland nad deer tsugluulagtun. iyezyebyelin shireenii ard khoolodog, baalyn dorvon zuun tavin esh uzuulegchiig, mon ashyeragiin dorvon zuun esh uzuulegchiig khamt duudan iruulegtun gev. akhab izrailiin bukh khovguudiin dund ug medeeg ilgeen, karmyel uuland esh uzuulegchdiig khamtdaa tsugluullaa. yelia bukh ard tumend oirton zogsood, ta bukhen khedii boltol khoyer zamyn khorood teenegelzekh yum be? kherev ezen n' burkhan mon yum bol tuuniig daga. kharin baal mon bol tuuniig daga gev. ard tumen tuund neg ch ug khariulsangui. tegeed yelia ard tumend khandanezenii esh uzuulegcheer gantskhan bi uldzhee. kharin baalyn esh uzuulegch dorvon zuun tavin khun baina. bidend khoyer ukhriig avchirch ogooch. baalyn esh uzuulegchid oorsodoo neg ukhriig songon avaad, kheseeglen evdezh, zereglesen modon deer bairluulzh, kharin door n' gal buu asaa. bi nogoo sharyg beltgezsh, zereglesen modon deer tavina. bi tuunii door gal asaakhgui. iin uildsenii daraa ta nar oorsdiin burkhny neriig duud. bi ch ezenii neriig duud"ya. galaar khariu ogokh burkhan n' zhinkhene burkhan mon gelee. bukh khumuussain sanaa baina getsgeezhee.

yelia baalyn esh uzuulegchdedta nar oluulaa baigaa tul ekhlee ukhree songon avch, beltgen, burkhnykhaa neriig duudagtun. kharin gal notsoozh bolokhgui shuu gezh oguulev. ingeed ted avchirsan ukhriig avch beltgeed, ogloonoos ud dund boltol baalyn neriig duudan, baal aa, bidend khariulzh ogooch kheemeen oriloldov. gevch yamar ch chimee garsangui, khen ch khariulsangui. baalyn esh uzuulegchid oorsdiin khiisen takhilyn shireeg toiron tsovkhchiv. ud dund bolokhod yelia tedniig yegoodon, ter chin' burkhan yum chin' changaar duudaach. ter chin' byasalgazh baigaa yuu, esvel zavgui baina uu, esvel ayallaar yavchikhsan yum uu, esvel ter chin' untazh baigaa bogood tuuniig sereekh kheregtei bolov uu gezh khelev. ted changaar khashkhiran, zanshil yesooroo ild, zhadaar oorsdiigoo zusezh, tsusaa ursgav. ud dund ongorokhod ted, oroin takhil orgokh tsag boltol ted ulangasan bailaa. gevch yamar ch chimee garsangui, khen ch khariulsangui, khen ch ankhaarsangui. uunii daraa yelia bukh ard tumendnad uruu oirton iregtun gev. bukh ard tumen tuun uruu oirton irlee. tereer nursan baisan ezenii takhilyn shireeg bosgov. yelia iakovyn khovguudiin ovguudyin toogoor arvan khoyer chuluu avchee. iakovt ezenii ug irzh, chinii ner izrail' baikh bolno kheemeen aildsan bilee. edgeer chuluunudaaraa yelia ezenii ner deer takhilyn shiree bosgozh, tuuniigee toiruulan khoyer khemzhuur taria bagtakh orgonte shuudu uukhav. tuunii daraa tereer modoo zereglen taviad, deer n' ukhriin tsavchilsan makhyg tavilaa. terdorvon dombyg usaar duurgezh, shataalt takhil bolon modon deeree asga gev. yeliakhoyer dakh' udaa us khii gekhed ted khoyer dakh' udaa uuniig guitsetgev. tereeruuniig gurav dakhia khii gesend ted gurav dakh' udaa us asgalaa. us takhilyn shireeg toiron khal'zh asgarsan todiigui, tereer shuuduug ch mon usaar duurgev. oroin takhil orgokh tsag bolokhod esh uzuulegch yelia uragsh alkan garch, abrakham, isaak, izrailiin burkhan ezen min' ee, ta bol izrail' dakh' burkhan mon bogood bi tany bool gedgiig, mon ene bugdiig bi tany ugeer l khiizh baigaag onoodor meduulzh ogooch. nadad khariu ogooch, ezen min'. ezen min' ta burkhan gedgee ene ard tumend meduulzh, tednii zurkh setgeliig erguulen avchrahyn tuld nadad khariu ogooch gezh zalbirav. tegtel ezenii gal buuzh iren, shataalt takhil, tulee mod, chuluu bolon shoroo galdan shataazh, shuuduun dakh' usyg shirgeezh orkhiv. bukh ard tumen uuniig kharimagtsaa, nuureeree gazar shaan unazh, ezen l burkhan mon, ezen l burkhan mon gezh khashkhiraldav. yelia tedendbaalyn esh uzuulegchdiig barigtun. negend n' ch zugeltakh bolomzh buu og khemeev. ard tumen

tedniig bar'zh avaad, yelia tedniig kishon gorkhiny derged avaaichizh, tend alzhee. yelia akhabtaadrya nurgelsen duu chimee oirton irzh bui tul yavzh, idezh uugtun gev. akhab idezh uukhaar yavlaa. kharin yelia karmyelen oroid garlaa. tereer gazart suun bokhiigood, tolgoigoo ovdgon zavs-
raa khavchuulav. tereer zartsdaayavaad, tengis uruu kharaadakh gezh khelev. zarts n' deesh kharin kharichikhaadyu ch alga gezh khariulsand yeliadakhiaad yav gezh dakhin doloon udaa tushaav. doloo dakh' udaad zarts n'kharaach, khunii garyn daitai zhizhikhgen uul dalaigaas khooron irzh baina gezh khelev. yeliayavzh akhabt khandan aadar boroond saatakhuin tuld tergee beltgen yavagtun gezh khel gelee. tun udalgui tengert baraan uul khuraldan, salkhi shiruusezh, aadar boroond orzh ekhellée. akhab morin tergend suun, iyezryeyel uruu yavzhee. ezenii mutar yelia deer baisan bogood ter busleed, akhabyn omno turuulen guiseer iyezryeyel uruu orov.

19

yeliagiin khiisen bukh zuils bolon ter bukh esh uzuulegchdiig kherkhen ildeer tsavchin alsan zergii akhab iyezyebyeld yar'zh ogchee. tegekhed iyezyebyel yeliad khun ilgeen, kherev bi margaash odiid chinii amiig tedgeer esh uzuulegchdiin am' shig bolgokhgui bol ooriin burkhdaasaa yalyg avag. ugui ee, uunees ch iluu gai gamshgiig tuunees avag gezh kheliulzhee. yelia ain bosozh, amia avrakhaar zugtan iudad khar'yaalagddag byeyershyebad irev. tend ooriin zartsaa uldeev. kharin tereer ooro neg odorzhingoo alkhsaar tsold khureed, negen arts modny door suuv. tereer ukhekhiig khusemzhlenodoo khangaltai. ezen min', bi etseg ovgodooosoo deerdekh yumgui tul odoo minii amiig avaaich gezh khelev. tereer arts modny dor khevteed untav. kharagtun, negen tenger elch tuund khurch, bos, idegtun gezhee. yelia kharval tuunii tolgoin khav'd khaluun chuluunuud deer zhig-nesen talkh, vaartai us baizhee. tereer idezh uuchikhaad dakhiaad l khevteev. ezenii tenger elch khoyer dakh' udaagaa dakhin ireed, tuund khurch, bosood idezh av. uchir n' ene ayalal chinii khuv'd denduu khund yum gev. tereer bosood, idezh uulaa. ter khoolny khucheer dochin odor, dochin shono burkhany uul bolokh khoryeb uruu yavlaa. yelia tend aguid orzh shoniig ongoroov. ezenii ug tuund irzh, ezen tuund yelia, chi end yuu khiizh baigaa yum be? gev. tereerbi tumen tsergiin burkhan ezend mash ikh zut-geseer irsen. izrailiin khovguud tany gereeg umartazh, tany takhilyn shireenuudiiq nuraan, tany esh uzuulegchdiig ildeer tsavchin alsan bilee. odoo gantskhan bi l uldeed

baina. ted minii amiig avakhyn tuld namaig khaizh baina khemeen ochiv. ezengarch ireed, uulan deer ezenii omno zogsogtun gezh aildlaa. kharagtun, ezen khazhuugaar n' ongorov. asar ikh khuchteiq salkhi ezenii omnokh uulsyg tsuulzh, khadnuudyg kheseglen butalzh baisan bolovch ter salkhin dotor ezen baisangui. salkhi ongoron odsoney daraa gazar khodolson bolovch ter gazar khodloltiin dotor ch ezen baisangui. gazar khodloltiin daraa gal garsan bolovch ezen gal dotor baisangui. kharin gal garsny daraa namuun khungenekh duu garlaa. yelia ter duug sonsmogts nuure nomrogooroo oroon, aguin amand garch zogsov. kharagtun, duu chimee tuund ireed, yelia, chi end yuu khiizh baigaa yum be? khemeev. yeliabi tumen tsergiin burkhan ezend mash ikh zutgeseer irsen. izrailiin khovguud tany gereeg umartan, tany takhilyn shireenuudiiq nuraazh, tany esh uzuulegchdiig ildeer tsavchin alsan bilee. odoo gantskhan bi l uldeed baina. ted minii amiig avakhyn tuld namaig khaizh baina khemeen ochiv. ezen tuundyav, damaskiin tsol uruu yavakh zamaaraa buts. chi khazayelyg aramyn khaanaar tomilon toslokh bolno. mon nimshiin khuu iyekhug izrailiin khaanaar tomilon toslozh, bas abyel-myekholagiin shafatyn khuu yelishag ooriinkhoo orond esh uzuulegcheer tomilon toslokh bolno. khazayelyn ildnees zugtsan khun iyekhugiin gart orzh ukhekh bolno. iyekhugiin ildnees zugtsan khun yelishagiin gart orzh ukhekh bolno. gesen ch bi izrail'd doloon myangan khun uldeekh bogood ted bugd baalyn omno ovdog sogdoogui, tuunii unseegui khumuus yum gezh aildav. yelia tendees khodolzh, shafatyn khuu yelishag olzh avlaa. ter uyed yelisha buulgatai arvan khoyer khos ukhreer talbaigaa khagalzh, ooro arvan khoyer dakh' khos ukhriin araas dagan yavzh baiv. yelia yelishagiin derged ochood, ooriin nomrogoov tuund nomorgov. yelisha ukhruudee orkhiod, yeliagiin khoиноos guin, bi aav eezhiigee unshikheed tany dagan yavakhg zovshoorno uu gev. yelia tuundbutsazh yav daa. bi chamd yuu khiizh ogsniig martuuzai gezh khariulav. tereer yeliag dagakhaa bol'zh, khos ukhriig avch, takhiil bolgon, buulgyg n' evden tulzh, ukhriin makhyg chanaad, kumuust ogsond ted idetsgeev. tuunii daraa tereer bosozh, yelisha yeliag dagan yavzh, yeliad uilchlev.

20

aramyn khaan byen-khadad bukh tsergee tsugluulav. tuuntei khamt guchin khoyer khaad, mor'd bolon teregnuud tsuglasan baiv. tereer samari khotyg buslen baildav. tereer khot uruu elch naryg ilgeezh, izrailiin khaan akhabt khandan byen-

khadad iinkhuu khelzh baina. íchinii alt, mongo miniikh. chinii khamgiin uzsegelentei ekhner, khuukhduud ch bas miniikh' gesen gezh khelululzhee. izrailiin khaan khariu ug ilgeenkhaan ezen min' ee, tany ugeer bolokh boltugai. bi bolon minii zemshishz baigaa bukh yums tanykh bilee gev. tegekhed elch nar akhab uruu butsazh iren, byen-khadad iinkhuu khelzh baina. mno n' bi chamd íchi nadad alt, mongo, ekhner, khuukhduudee ogz gesen ug ilgeesen bilee. kharin margaash yag ene tsagiin orchimd bi ooriin tushmedee cham uruu ilgeekh bolno. ted chinii ger bolon tushmediin chin' geriig negzhizh, chinii khuv'd unetei gegdekh yum bolgonyg chin' ted avch yavakh bolno gev. izrailiin khaan ulsynkhaa bukh akhmaduudyg tsugluulan, ene khun yamar khetsuu zuil shaardazh buig kharaach? tereer nad uruu elch ilgeen minii ekhner khuukhdiig bolon alt monggiig avakhyg khusekhed bi tatgalzsangui gezhee. bukh akhmaduudad bolon bukh khumuus akhabttuuniig buu sons, tuund buu zovshoor geltsev. akhab byen-khadadyn elch nartkhaan ezend min' zartsdaa ilgeesen tany ankhyg bukh shaardlagyg bi zovshoorokh bolno. kharin ene udaagiin shaardlagyg bi biyelululzh chadakhgui gezh damzhuul gev. elch nar yavtsgaazh, byen-khadadad uuniig sonorduulav. byen-khadad akhab uruu elch naryg yavuulan, kherev namaig dagazh bui khun burd atga atgaar onogdokh shoroo samarid uldekh avaa burkhad min' namaig tseerluuleg. bur iluu gai gamshig uchruulakh boltugai gezh khelulev. izrailiin khaan khariulakhaaakhaandaa khuyag duulгаа omsozh bui khun khuyag duulгаа tailzh bui khun shig buu sairkhag gezh khel gev. byen-khadad busad khaadyn khamt tsatsartaa arkhidan baikh uyedee ene ugiig sonsmogts tushmedeetu-laldaand beltgetsgee gezh tushaav. ingeed ted khotyn esreg dovtoikhod beltgetsgeele. ter uyed negen esh uzuulegch izrailiin khaan akhabt iren, ezen iin aildazh baina. chi iim ikh tsergiig uzsen uu? kharagtun. noodor bi tedniig chinii gart oruulzh, chi minii ezen mon bolokhyg medne khemeev gezh khelev. akhabkheneer uuniig kheilgekh ve? gesend esh uzuulegchezen iin aildazh baina. muzhuudyn zakhiragchdyn dundakh zalusaar uuniig khiilgene khemeev gezh khar-iulav. tegekhed akhabkhen tulaanyg ekhlulekh ve? gesend esh uzuulegchta gezh khar-iulav. ingeed akhab muzhuudyn zakhiragchdyn dundaas zaluusyng tsugluulakhad khoyer zuun guchin khoyer khun baiv. tednii daraa tereer bukh khumuusiig buyuu izrailiin bukh khovguudiig tsugluulakhad doloon myangan khun baiv. akhabyn tserguud ud dund dovtoigoogoo ekhelzhee. ter uyed byen-khadad oort n' tusalz bui guchin khoyer khaadyn khamt tsatsartaa arkhidan sogtuurch

bailaa. muzhuudyn zakhiragchdyn dundakh zaluu terguulen khodlov. byen-khadad turshuuluudyg ilgeekhed tedsamarias khumuus garch, irzh baina gezh medegdzhhee. byen-khadadted nairmadakhaar irsen ch bai, daitakhaar irsen ch bai tedniig am'daar n' bar'zh av gezh tushaav. muzhuudyn zakhiragchdyn dundakh zaluus araasaa tserguudiin daguulan khotoos garchee. ted tus bur neg daisnyg alzhree. arameychuud zug-tazh, izrail'chuud tednii khoínóos kholóo. aramyn khaan byen-khadad morin tserguudiin khamt morindoo mordon zugtzhee. izrailiin khaan dovtoizh mor'd bolon teregnuudiig tsokhison bogood arameychuudyg ui olnoor ustgav. tegekhed esh uzuulegch izrailiin khaand oirton irzh, tuundyavzh, ooriin khuchiig selbeed, yuu khiikh yestoigoo kharan khuleegtun. irekh zhiliin ekhend aramyn khaan chinii esreg dovtoin irne gev. aramyn khaany tushmed khaandaatednii burkhad uulyn burkhad uchir ted bidnees khuchtei baisan yum. kharin tedentei tal gazart taluldakhgyg bidend zovshoorvol bid unekheer tednees khuchtei baikh bolno. uuniig khiigtun. bukh khaadyg tushaalaas n' buulgan, orond n' oor akhmaduudyg tav'. aldsan tsergee, moriig morior, tergiig tergeer n' nokhozh tsugluul. tegeed izrail'chuudtai tal gazart taluldakh bogood bid unekheer tednees khuchtei baikh bolno gev. khaan tedniig sonsozh, tiinkhuu khiiv. daraagiin zhiliin ekhend byen-khadad arameychuudyg tsugluulan, izrailiin esreg daitakhaar afyek uruu yavlaa. izrailiin khovguud ch tsuglaran, kholo khunseer khangluulan, tedentei uulzakhaar yavlaa. izrailiin khovguud tednii omno khoyer khe-seg bagakhan yamaan sureg shig kharag-nav. kharin arameychuud tal gazryg durgesen. tegekhed burkhany khun oirton irzh, izrailiin khaand khandanezen iinkhuu aildazh baina. arameychuud íezen bol uulyn burkhan bolokhoos tal gazryn burkhan bishz gezh khelsen uchir bi ene ikh tsergiig chinii gart ogno. tegeed namaig ezen mon gedgiig chi medekh bolno khemeev gezh khellee. doloo khonogiin tursh ted biye biyeniikhee esreg kharagnan baiv. doloo dakh' odor tulaldaan ekhelzh izrailiin khovguud neg odrin dottor arameychuudaas zuun myangan yavgan tsergiig ustgalaa. kharin uldegse n' afyek khot uruu zugtsan bogood ulsen khorin doloon myangan tsergiin deer khotyn khana nuran unalaa. byen-khadad zugtan, khot dottor negen dotood tankhim uruu orson baiv. tushmed n' tuundkharagtun. izrailiin geriin khaadyg orshoolt khaad gezh bid sonsson yum. bid uuts nuruundaa taar omsozh, tolgoidoo ols uyaad, izrailiin khaan uruu garch och'ye. tereer tany amiig orshoozh magadgui gezh zovlov. ted uuts nuru-

undaa taar buselzh, tolgoidoo ols uyazh, izrailiin khaand khurch ohood,tany bool byen-khadad minii amiig orshoogooch khomeen guizh baina gev. akhab khaanter odoog khurtel am'd baigaa yum uu? ter bol minii duu shuu gezh khelev. ted uuniig sainy temdeg gezh uzen, darui ugiig n' olgon avch,tany duu byen-khadad mon geltsekhed n' khaanyavzh, tuuniig avchir gezh tushaav. byen-khadad tuun uruu garch irekhed, khaan tuuniig morin tergendee suulgalaa. byen-khadad tuundminii etseg chinii etsgees avsan khotuudyg bi butsaazh ogokh bolno. mon samarid minii etsgiin baiguulsan shig tiim gudamzhuudyg damaskt chi baiguulaarai khomeev. akhabbi chamaig ene geregeer chin' sullaya gev. tereer tuuntei geree baiguulzh, tuuniig yavuullaa. esh uzuulegchdiin khovguudiin neg n' nogoodoo ezenii ugeernamaig tsokhioch gesen bolovch nogoo er tuuniig tsokhikhooos tatgalzav. tegekeer n' onookh esh uzuulegch tuundchi ezenii duu khoodig sonsoogui tul nadaas salan yavakh uyedee chi arslan dariulan aluulna gev. nogoo er tunees salan odonguut l arslan garch ireed tuuniig bar'zh alzhee. daraa n' onookh esh uzuulegch oor neg khuniig olood,namaig tsokhioch gezh guisand nogoo khun esh uzuulegchiig tsokhin sharkhduulav. esh uzuulegch tendees kholdozh, nudniikhee deeguur boolt oroon zusee khuvirgaad, zamyin khazhuud khaanyg khuleen zogsov. khaan khazhuugaar ongorokh uyed, tereer khaanyg duudan khashkhirtany bool bi dainy talbar deer ochson bilee. tegtel neg khun nadad olzny khuniig daguulan ireed, ene khuniig manazh bai. kherev yamar neg shaltgaanaar ene khun zugtval chinii am' tuunii amiin orond baikh bolno, esvel chi neg mongon talant tolokh kheregtei gesen bilee. tany bool end ch, tend ch azhilaad zavgui baikh uyed onookh khun zugtazh odson yum gev. izrailiin khaan tuundchi ooroo ingezh shiidsen tul chamd irekh shiitgel iinkhuu baikh boltugai gev. tegtel esh uzuulegch nudneese booltgy multlan avakhad izrailiin khaan tuuniig esh uzuulegchdiin neg bolokhyg n' tanilaa. tereer khaandezen ingezh aildazh baina. minii ustgakhaar shiidsen khuniig chi garaasaa multlan yavuulsan tul chinii am' tuunii amiin orond ogogdozh, mon chinii ard tumen tuunii ard tuminii orond mokhokh bolno khomeesen gelee. izrailiin khaan dunsger tsarailan, utsaartaigaar ger uruugaa yavzh, samarid irlee.

21

tuunii daraa iim negen yavdal bolloo. iyezryeyel khun nabot n' iyezryeyeld, samariin khaan akhabyn ordny khazhuud usan uzmiin tsetserlegtei baizhee. akhab

nabotad khandantany usan uzmiin tsetserleg minii gertei oir tul tuuniig nadad ogooch. bi tuuniig nogoony tarialan bolgokh gesen yum. bi chamd ene usan uzmiin tsetserlegees iluu saikhnyg og'ye. ta khusezh baival tuunii ortgiig mongoor ch tolzh bolno gev. gevch nabot akhabtsetseg ovgodinkhoo omchiig tand ogokh yavdlaas ezen namaig khol bailag gev. etseg ovgodinkhoo oviig bi tand ogokhgui gezh iyezryeyel khun nabotyn khelsen ugnees bolzh akhab gertee ikh l dunsger, utsaaran orzh irev. tereer oron deeree khevtetz, nuuree buruulan khool ch idsengui. kharin tuunii ekhner iyezryeyel tuun uruu ireed,yuund chinii setgel dunsigeed, chi khool idekhgui baigaa yum be? gelee. khaan tuundbi iyezryeyel khun nabottai yariltazh, tuund usan uzmiin tsetserlegee nadad mongoor khudaldaach. esvel chamd taalagdval orond n' bi chamd oor usan uzmiin tsetserleg og'ye gesen bolovch tereer bi chamd usan uzmiin tsetserlegee ogokhgui gev gezh khariulav. tuunii ekhner iyezryeyel tuundchi odoo izrailiig zakhirch baigaa yum bish uu? bos, talkh id, zirkh setgelee bayasga. iyezryeyel khun nabotyn usan uzmiin tsetserlegiig bi chamd avch ogokh bolno gezh khelev. iyezryeyel akhabyn nereer zakhidluud bicheed, tamgaar n' latsdan nabottai khamt khotod n' am'darch baisan akhmaduudad bolon yazguurtnuudad edgeer zakhidluudyg ilgeev. tereer zakhidluud dotroo ingezh bichsen bailaa. matsag barikh odriig tunkhaglan nabotyg khumuusiin terguund suulga. tuunii khazhuud khoyer ul butekh khuniig suulgazh, ted naraar nabotyn esreg ichi burkhaany bolon khaanyg kharaasanž gezh gerchluul. tegeed tuuniig gargazh, chuluudan al gesen baiv. tuunii khotyn khumuus bolokh akhmaduud ba yazguurtnuud iyezryeyeliin oorsod n' ilgeesen ugiin daguu buyuu tuunii zakhiaand bichsenii daguu uildzhee. ted matsag barikh odriig tunkhaglan, nabotyg khumuusiin terguund suulgav. tegtel khoyer ul butekh khun orzh irzh, tuunii omno suuv. tegeed onookh ul butekh etgeed n' nabotyn esreg khumuusiin omno gerchlel khiizh,nabot burkhan ba khaanyg kharaasan yum gev. ted nabotyg khotoo gadagsh gargan tuun uruu chuluu shidlen alzhee. ingeed tednabot uruu chuluu shidez alzhee khemeekh ugiig iyezryeyeld ilgeezhee. nabot chuluugaar shiduulen aluulsan gedgiig iyezryeyel sonsood akhabt khandanbosogtun. iyezryeyel khun nabotyn mongoor ogokhoos tatgalzaad baisan usan uzmiin tsetserlegiig omchlon avaarai. uchir n' nabot am'd bish, ukhsen bilee gev. nabot ukhseniig sonsood akhab bosozh, iyezryeyel khun nabotyn usan uzmiin tsetserlegiig ooriin bolgokhoor yavav. tegekhd ezenii ug tishbye khun yeliad irzh aildsan n'

bosogtun. samarid baigaa izrailiin khaan akhabtai uulzakhaar yavagtun. ter odoonaboty usan uzmiin tsetserlegiig oorin bolgon avakhaar ter gazart ochood baigaa. chi tuuntei yarikhdaa ezeniin aildazh baina. nichi alchikhaad, mon ed khorongiig n' avakh n' uuž. chi bas tuund ezeniin aildazh baina. nnaboty tsusyg nokhod doloozh bui ter gazart, chinii tsusy ch bas nokhod dolookh bolnož gezh kheleerei khemeezhee. akhab yeliado minii daisan, chi namaig olood irev uu? gesend yeliabi chamaig olloo. uchir n' ezenii melmiin omno buzarmuug uildekheer chi oorigoo khudaldsan bilee. uzegetun. bi cham deer gai gamshgiig buulgan, chamaig burmoson shurden khayakh bolno. izrail' dakh' choloot, bool n' khamaagui bukh erchuudiig akhabaas bi tastan khayakh bolno. chi izrailiar gem uilduulen, minii uuryg khurgesen uchir bi chinii geriig nyebatyn khuu iyeroboamyn ger shig, bas akhiagiin khuu baashagiin ger shig bolgono. ezen bas iyezyebyeliin tukhai aildakhdaa iyezyeyeliin khermiin derged nokhod iyezyebyeliig zulgaakh bolno gev. akhabt khamaarakh khumuusees khen negen khot dotor ukhekh avas khuuriig n' nokhod idezh, tald ukhsen negniig n' ogtorguin shuvuud tonshin idekh bolno gezh khelev. akhabtai adil ekhner iyezyebyeliinkhee uruu taltaltand avtan ezenii melmiin omno buzarmuu uil khiikheer oorigoo khudaldsan khun urd omno baigaagui bilee. izrailiin khovguudiin omno ezenii khoon zailuulsan amorchuudyn bukhii l uildliin daguu akhab shuteend morgokhdoo mash buzarmuug zuliig khiisen yum. akhab edgeer ugiig sonsmogtsoo khuvtssaa uran, taar omsozh, matsag barin, taaran khuvtsas-taigaa khevtezh, tsokhron yavakh bolzhee. ter uyed ezenii ug tishbye khun yeliad irzh minii omno akhab oorigoo khichneen daruu bolgosnyg chi kharzh baina uu? ter oorigoo minii omno daruu bolgoson tul bi tuuniig am'd baikhad n' gai gamshig buulgakhgui, kharin tuunii khuugiin uyed ger deer n' gai zovlon avchirna gev.

22

aram izrailiin khoorond dain dazhin bologui gurvan zhil ongorov. gurav dakh' zhiin' iudagiin khaan iyekhoshafat izrailiin khaanyg zor'zh irev. izrailiin khaan oorin tushmeddeeramot-gilyead bidend khar'yaalagddag bolovch tuuniig aramyn khaany garaas avakh gezh bid yuu ch khiikhgui baisaar baigaag ta nar medekh uu? gev. tereer iyekhoshafatad khandanramot-gilyeadad baildakhaar chi nadtai khamt yavakh uu? gekhed iyekhoshafat izrailiin khaandbi bol chi, minii khumuus bol chinii khumuus bogood minii mor'd ch

chinii mor'd met bilee gev. uunees gadna, iyekhoshafat izrailiin khaandekheled ezenii ugiig medekhiin tuld asuuzh ogooch gezh khelev. tegekhed izrailiin khaan dorvon zuugaad esh uzuulegchdiig khamtad n' tsugluulaad, tedneesbi ramot-gilyeadyn esreg baildakhaar mordokh uu, esvel tudgelzekh uu? khemeen asuusand tedyavagtun. uchir n' ezen ter khotyg khaany gart ogno gezh khariutsgaav. gevch iyekhoshafat bidend asuuchikhaar ezenii oor neg esh uzuulegch end alga uu? khemeen asuulaa. izrailiin khaan iyekhoshafatadezenees asuuzh bolokh oor negen khun bii. gevch ter minii talaar sainyg esh uzuulzh baigaagui, kharin buzarmuug kheldeg uchir bi tuuniig uzen yaddag yum. ter bol imlakhyn khuu mikaiia yum khemeen oguulzhee. kharin iyekhoshafat tuundkhaan khun ingezh yar'zh bolomgui gezhee. tegekhed izrailiin khaan tushmelee duudan,imlakhyn khuu mikaiag khur-dan avch iregtun khemeen tushaav. ter uyed izrailiin khaan bolon iudagiin khaan iyekhoshafat nar yeslolyn deelee omson, samari khotyn khaalany uudent, utremd oor oorsidin sentiid zalarsan baiv. esh uzuulegchid bugd l tednii omno esh uzuultsgeezh bailaa. khyenaanagiin khuu zyedyekia oortoo tomor evruudiig khiizh, ezeniin aildazh baina. edgeereer ta arameichuudyg ustgazh duustal n' nevtsulbegtun khemeev gezhee. bukh esh uzuulegchidramot-gilyead uruu yavzh, amzhilt ol. uchir n' ezen ter khotyg khaany gart ogno gezh esh uzuultsgeezh bailaa. mikaiag duudakhaar yavsan elch tuund khandankharagtun, esh uzuulegchdiin ugs khaany taalald izhil niitsezh baina. tany ugs ch tednii negnii ugtei adil baizh, khaany taalald niitsuulegtun gev. kharin mikaiiezenii am'd buigaar tangaraglaya. ezenii nadad yuu khelsniig bi yarikh bolno gelee. tuuniig khaany omno irekhed, khaan tuuneesmikaa, bid ramot-gilyeadyg dovtslokhoo khodlokh uu, esvel tatgalzakh uu? gezh asuusand mikaiia tuundiyavzh, yalagtun. ezen ter gazryg khaany gart ogokh bolno gezhee. khaan tuundezennier deer nadad zovkhon unenees oor yuug ch khelekhgui baikhgy bi chamd khichneen guikh yum be? khemeev. mikaiia khariud n' bukh izrail' khon'chingui khon'd metuulsyn oroigoor tarkhan yavakhgy bi kharsan bilee.ezen aildakhdaa tedend ezen baikhgui.ted bugd oor oorsidin ger uruu amar taivan khar'tsagaaggev khemeen ochloo. tegekhed izrailiin khaan iyekhoshafatadter minii tukhai sain yum esh uzuulegguui, kharin buzarmuug l esh uzuuldeg gezh bi chamd khelsen bish bil uu? gev. mikaiiatim uchraas ezenii ugiig sonsogtun. ezen sentiidee zalran, tuunii khazhuugaar baruun, zuun talaar tengeriin bukh daichid khureelen zogsozh baikhgy bi

kharsan yum. ezen khen akhabyg yavuulzh, ramot-gilyeadad unagakhaar uruu tatakhev? khemeen asuulaa. neg n' bi teg'ye gekhed nogoo n' oor yum khelzh bailaa. tegtel neg suns uragsh garch iren, ezenii omno zogsood, bi tuuniig uruu tat"ya khemeev. ezen tuunees yaazh? khemeen asuukhad tereer khariud n' bi yavzh, tuunii bukh esh uzuulegchdiin amand khuurdag suns bolno gev. ezen tuund chi tuuniig uruu tatazh, yatagtun. yavzh, uuniigee khiigtun khemeelee. tiimees odoo uzegtun, ezen edgeer bukh esh uzuulegchdiin tan' amand khuurdag sunsiig khiisen bilee. ezen tany esreg gai gamshgiig tunkhaglazhee gev. tegekhed khyenaanagiin khuu zyedyekia dokhon irzh, mikaiaagiin khatsryg algadaadezenii suns chamd yarikhaar nadaas yaazh irsen be? gev. mikaiauzegtun, dotood oroo uruu nuugdakhhaar orokh ter odor chi oilgono gev. izrailiin khaanmikaiaag avaad, khotyn zakhiragch amon bolon khaany khuu ioash uruu butsaagtun. mon khaan tushaakhdaa namaig esen mend butsan irtel ene khuniig shorond bailgan, zovkhon talkh usaar khomskhon tezheež gezh baina gezh khel gev. mikaiaakherev ta unekheer esen mend butsazh irvel ezen nadaar damzhuulan yariagui gesen ug geed,bukh ard tumen, sonsogtun gev. ingeed izrailiin khaan, iudagiin khaan iyekhoshafat nar ramot-gilyeadyn esreg khodlov. izrailiin khaan iyekhoshafatad khandanbi zusee khuvirgaad, tulaldaand orno, kharin ta ooriin nomroguudee omsogtun gev. izrailiin khaan zusee khuvirgaad tulaldaand orloo. aramyn khaan morin teregnuudiinkhee guchin khoyer akhmadad tushaan,ta nar бага tomtoi n' buu tulald, kharin zovkhon izrailiin khaantai l tulaldagtun gev. morin teregnii akhmaduud iyekhoshafatyg kharaad,ter khun izrailiin khaan mon baina geed tuuntei tulaldakhaar ergetel iyekhoshafat khashkhirchee. morin teregnii akhmaduud tuuniig izrailiin khaan bish bolokhyg medenguutee tuuniig khookhoo bolin ergev. negen tsereg num sumaraa kharvaad orkhitol, izrailiin khaanyg khuyagnyk n' zavsraar onozhee. khaan morin teregniiakhee khotchidgergeeri, namaig tulaldaany talbaraas avch gar. bi khund sharkhadlaa gezh khelev. ter odor tulaan shirusezh, khaan aramyeichuudyn omno tergen dotroo tergee nalzh baigaad, oroi bolokhod nas barlaa. sharkhnaas n' ursakh tsus teregnii yeroold tunasan baiv. tegtel nar shingekhiin aldadbugd oor ooriin khot uruu, tus tusyn nutag uruu yavtsgaa gekh duu bukh l tsergiin khuarangaar tarkhav. khaan ukhez, khumuus tuuniig samarid avchran orshuulzhee. ted samariin tsoormiin derged khaany tergiig ugaakhad nokhod tuunii tsusyg doloozh baisan n'

ezenii khelsen ugiin daguu bolson yum. (tend yankhnuud usand ordog baiv.) akhabyn busad uils, khiisen bukh azhluud, tuunii bosgon bar'san zaany yasan ordon bolon bukh khotuudyn tukhai izrailiin khaadyn shastir nomd temdeglegdeegui gezh uu? akhab etseg ovgodiiinkhoo khamt noirsson bogood tuunii khuu akhazia oryg n' zalgamzhlan, khaan bolzhee. izrailiin khaan akhabyn dorovdugeer zhild asagiin khuu iyekhoshafat iudagiin khaan bolov. iyekhoshafat khaan bolokhdoo guchin tavan nastai baisan bogood khorin tavan zhil iyerusalimd khaanchlav. tuunii eezh n' shilkhiin okhin azuba yum. iyekhoshafat ooriin etseg asagiin bukh zamaar zamnazh, ezenii melmiin omno zoviiig uildseneeree ter zamaas gazihaagui. gevch tereer morgoliin ondorloguudiyg ustgazh zailuulaagui bogood ard tumen morgoliin ondorloguud deer takhil organ, utlaga uugiulsaar l baiv. iyekhoshafat mon izrailiin khaantai ev nairamdiyg togtoov. iyekhoshafatyn busad uils tuunii uzuulsen khuch chadal, kherkhen daitan tulaldsan zereg n' iudagiin khaadyn shastir nomd temdeglegdeegui gezh uu? etseg asagiinkh n' uyed uldsen sodomchuudyg iyekhoshafat nutgaasaa khoon gargasan yum. ter uyed yedomd khaan baigaagui bogood zakhiragch n' khaanchildag baiv. iyekhoshafat ofiroos alt avchruulakhaar tarshishiin usan ongotsnuudyg bosgosen bolovch tedgeer n' yezion-dyebyert suirsen uchir yavzh chadsangui. tegekhed akhabyn khuu akhazia iyekhoshafatadminii zarts naryg ooriinkhoo zarts naryn khamt kholog ongotsooroo yavuulaach khemeesen bolovch iyekhoshafat khuseegui yum. iyekhoshafat etseg ovgodiiinkhoo khamt noirsozh, etseg davidynkhaa khotod etseg ovgodteigoo orshuulagdzee. tuunii oryg zalgamzhlan khuu iyekhoram n' khaan bolov. iudagiin khaan iyekhoshafatyn arvan doldugaar zhild akhabyn khuu akhazia n' samarid izrailiin khaan bolov. tereer khoyer zhil izrailiig zakhirchee. tereer ezenii melmiin omno buzar muug uilden ooriin etseg, ekh bolon izrailiig gemd unagasan nyebatyn khuu iyeroboamyn zamaar zamnasan yum. tereer baald uilchen, morgozh, etsgiinkhee khiisen bukhneer ezen izrailiin burkhan ezeniig khilegnekhed khurgezhee.

akhabyg nas barsny daraa izrailiin esreg moab bosov. akhazia samarid deed oroonik-hoo saraalzhaar unan bertzhee. tereer elch naryg ilgeen, tedendyavzh, ene ovchnoos bi angizhrakh uu gedgiig yekrony burkhan baal-zyebubaas asuuzh medegtun gev. kharin ezenii tenger elch tishbye khun yeliadbos, samariin khaany elch nartai uulzakhaar yavzh, tedend izrail'd burkhan baidaggui bolood ta nar yekrony burkhan baal-zyebubaas asuukh gezh baina uu? gezh khel. tiimees odoo ezen ingezh aildazh baina. chi khevtsen ornoosoo buukhgui, kharin chi gartsaagui ukhekh bolno gezh khelev. tegeed yelia salzh yavlaa. elch nar khaan uruu butsazh irsend ter tedendyagaad ta nar butsazh irev? khemeev. ted tuundnegen khun bidentei uulzakhaar ireed, bidend yavzh, ta naryg ilgeesen khaand butsazh ochood, tuund nezen ingezh aildazh baina. izrail'd burkhan baidaggui bolood chi yekrony burkhan baal-zyebubaas asuukhaar ilgeezh baina uu? tiimees chi khevtsen ornoosoo buukhgui, kharin gartsaagui ukhekh bolno khemeevz gezh khel gezh khelsen getsgeev. khaan tedendta nartai uulzakhaar irzh, edgeer ugsiig ta nart khelsen ter khun yamarshuu torkhtei baisan be? gekhed ted khaandaabuselkhiigeeree ar'san bus buselsen, userkheg khun gezh khariultsgaav. khaanter bol tishbye khun yelia baina khemeen khelev. tegeed tav'tyn dargyg tav'tynkh n' khamt yelia uruu ilgeev. tereer tuun uruu ogson garch kharakhad yelia tolgodun oroi deer suuzh bailaa. ter tuundburkhany khun ee, khaan buuzh iregtun! gezh kheluullee gev. yelia onookh tav'tyn dargad khandankherev bi burkhany khun mon yum bol tengerees gal buuzh, chamaig bolon chinii tav'tyg shataag gev. tegtel tengerees gal buuzh, tuunii gal bolon tuunii tav'tyg shataav. tiimees khaan tav'tyn oroi dargyg tav'tynkh n' khamt yelia uruu dakhizh ilgeelee. ter yeliadburchany khun ee, khaan aildakhdaa turgekhenn buugaad ir gezh baina gev. yelia tedendkherev bi burkhany khun mon yum bol tengerees gal buuzh, chamaig bolon chinii tav'tyg shataag gezh khelev. tegtel burkhany gal tengerees buuzh, tuunii gal bolon tav'tyg n' shataav. tiimees khaan dakhid gurav dakh' tav'tyn dargyg tav'tynkh n' khamt ilgeelee. gurav dakh' tav'tyn darga deeshee ogsod, yeliagiin omno ovdog sogdozh, tuunees guin, burkhany khun ee, minii am' bolon tany edgeer tavin boolyn am' nasyg taalaladaa bagtaagaach. kharagtun tengerees gal buuzh, turuuchiin khoyer tav'tyn dargyg tav'tuudtai n' khamt shataasan bilee. gevch odoo minii amiig taalaladaa bagtaagaach gev. ezenii tenger elch yeliadtuun-

tei khamt buugtun. tuunees buu aigtun gezh khelekhed yelia bosood, tuuntei khamt khaan uruu buun yavlaa. tegeed tereer khaandezen ingezh aildazh baina yekrony burkhan baal-zyebubaas asuulgakhaar elch naryg ilgeesen chin' oriinkh n' ugiig asuun medezh bolokh burkhan izrail'd baidagguigees bolson uu? tiim uchraas chi ooriin khevtsen ornoosoo buukhgui, kharin gartsaagui ukhekh bolno gev gezhee. iinkhuu yeliagiin khelsen ezenii ugiin daguu akhazia nas barav. tereer khuugui baisan tul iudagiin khaan iyekhoshafatyn khuu iyekhoramyn khoyer dakh' zhild iyekhoram tuunii orond khaan bolov. akhaziagiin khiisen busad uils izrailiin khaadyn shastir nomd bichigdeegui gezh uu?

2

ezen yeliag khui salkhiar tenger ood avakh gezh baikh uyed yelia yelishatai khamt gilgalaas yavav. yelia yelishadezen namaig byetel khurtel ilgeesen uchir chi end uldeech gesen bolovch yelishaezenii am'd buigaar bolon tany am'd buigaar tangaraglazh baina. bi tanyg orkhikhgui gev. tiimees ted byetel uruu yavav. tegtel byetel dakh' esh uzuulegchdiin khovguud yelisha uruu garch ireed, tuundezen ezniig tan' tany khazhuugaas onoodor avch yavakh bolno gedgiig ta medekh uu? gezh khelev. yelisha khelekhdetiim ee, bi medne. duugui baigtun gev. yelia tuundezen namaig iyerikho uruu ilgeesen uchir chi end uldeech gesen bolovch yelishaezenii am'd buigaar bolon tany am'd buigaar tangaraglazh baina. bi tanyg orkhikhgui gezh khelev. tiimees ted iyerikhod irlee. iyerikho dakh' esh uzuulegchdiin khovguud yelishad dokhon ireed, tuundezen ezniig tan' tany khazhuugaas onoodor avch yavakh bolno gedgiig ta medekh uu? gezh khelev. yelisha kharulakhdaatiim ee, bi medne, duugui baigtun gev. tegekhed yelia tuundezen namaig iordan uruu ilgeesen uchir chi end uldeech gekhed yelishaezenii am'd buigaar bolon tany am'd buigaar tangaraglazh baina. bi tanyg orkhikhgui gev. ingeed ter khoyer tsaash yavav. ter khoyeryg iordany derged zogsokh zuur esh uzuulegchdiin khovguudees tavin khun irzh, kharaladaa zaiduu zogsov. yelia nomrogoo avch evkheed usyg tsokhikhod ter n' khoyer tiish khuvaagdsand ter khoyer khuurai gazraar gatlan garlaa. ted gatalzh garsny daraa yelia yelishadbi chamaas avagdakhaas omno chinii toloo bi yuu khiikh yestoig guigtun? gesend yelishatany sunsiig khoyer dakhin iluugeer nad deer bailgaach gev. terchi khetsum yum guizh baina. kherev namaig chamaas avagdazh baikhad chi namaig kharval ene n' chinii toloo biyelne. kharin kharakhgui bol

ene n' biyelekhgui gev. tedniig yariltssaar yavzh baital, kharagtun, galt teregnuud bolon galt mor'd ter khoyeryg salgav. yelia khui salkhiar tenger ood odov. yelisha uunig kharaadetseg min', etseg min', izrailiin teregnuud, tedgeeriin mor'tnuudaa! gezh khashkhirav. tereer yeliag dakhin kharsangui. tegeed ter ooriinkhoo khuvtsygu zuuran khoyer kheseg bolgon urav. ter mon yeliagaas unasan tuunii nomrogiig avch, but-sazh, iordany ereg deer zogsog. yeliagaas unasan tuunii nomrogiig ter avaad, usyg tsokhizh, yeliagiin burkhan, ezen khaana baina ve? gev. ter bas usyg tsokhikhod, ter n' khoyer tiish bolon khuvaagdav. yelisha gatalzh garlaa. golyu tsaana iyerikho dakh' esh uzuulegchdiin khovguud tuunii kharaad, yeliagiin unsy yelisha deer orshdog gev. ted tuuntei uulzakhaar irzh, tuunii omno gazar bokhiiv. ted tuundkharagtun, tany zarts naryn khamt tavin khuchit er baina. tedend yavzh, tany ezniig khaikhgy zovshoorooch. ezenii unsy tuunii organ yavaad al' neg uulan deer, esvel al' neg khondii uruu khayasan baizh magadgui gelee. yelishabuu ilgeegtun gezh khelev. gevch tuunii ichtel ted yatgakhad terilgeegtun gev. iimees ted tavin ersiig ilgeev. ted guran odor erz khaisan bolovch tuunii olsongui. yelishag iyerikhod baikh uyed ted tuun uruu butsazh irzhee. ter tedendbi ta nart bitgii yav gezh khelegui yuu? gev. tegtel ter khotyn khumuus yelishadkharagtun, ene khotyn baidal n' ezen tany kharzh baigaachlan taalamzhtai bolovch us n' muu, mon gazar nutag n' urzhil shimgui yum gev. yelishanadad shine sav avchirch dotor n' davs khii gev. ted tuund avchrav. tereer usny undarga uruu ochin, tuun uruu davsaa asgaad, ezen ingezh aildazh baina bi ene usyg tsevershuulsen yum. end dakhin ukhel ba urguidel baikhgui bolno gev. iinkhuu yelishagiin khelsen ugiin daguu us tsevershsen n' onoodriig khurtel baina. daraa n' ter tendees byetyel uruu yavav. tuuniig zamaar yavzh baital khotos zaluu khovguud garch ireed, tuuniig dooglon, tuun uruukhalzan tolgoit oo, chi deeshee yav. khalzan tolgoit oo, chi deeshee yav getsgeev. tereer aragshaa kharzh, ezenii nereer tedniig kharaav. tegekhd khoyer em baavgai modon dotroos garch ireed, tednees dochin khoyer khovguuniig tastchin khayav. ter tendees karmyel uul uruu yavaad, tendees samari uruu butsav.

3

iudagiin khaan iyekhoshafatyn arvan naim dakh' zhiid akhabyu khuu iyekhoram samarid izrailiin khaan bolson bogood arvan khoyer zhiil khaanchlav. khediigeer etseg ekh shigee baigaagui ch tereer ezenii melmiid

buzar muug uildzhee. uchir n' tereer etsgiinkhee buteesen baalyu bagananuudyg zaluulsan yum. khedii tiim bolovch izrailiar nugal uilduulsen nyebatyn khuu iyeroboamyn nuguuludees tereer zuurch avan, tedniig orkhisongui. moabyn khaan myesha khon'chin baisan bogood izrailiin khaand zuun myangan khurga, zuun myangan khutsyn noosyg toldog baiv. kharin akhabyg nas barakhad moabyn khaan izrailiin khaany esreg bosov. ter uyed iyekhoram khaan samarias garch, bukh izrailiig tsugluulav. daraa n' ter yavzh, iudagiin khaan iyekhoshafatad ilgeekhdemoabyn khaan minii esreg bosloo. moabyn esreg tulaldakhaar chi nadtai khamt yavakh uu? gezh kheluulev. terbi yavna. bi bol chi, minii khumuus bol chinii khumuus, minii mor'd ch chinii mor'd met bilee khemeev. tereerbid al' zamaar yavakh ve? gezh asuukhad iyekhoshafatyedomyn tsoliin zamaar gezh kharuulav. ingeed izrailiin khaan n' iudagiin khaan bolon yedomyn khaantai khamt khodlov. ted doloo khonog ayalan toiron bogood tend tseregt bolon tedni araa yavaa mal suregt uukh us baikhgui baiv. tegtel izrailiin khaanayaa! moabyn savart ogokh gezh ene guran khaany ezen duudzhee gezh khelev. kharin iyekhoshafatoroor n' damzhuulan bid ezenes asuuzh bolokhoor ezenii esh uzuulegch end alga uu? gev. izrailiin khaany zarts naryn neg n' khariulzh, shafatyn khuu yelisha end baina. ter yeliagiin gar deer us asgadag baisan gev. iyekhoshafatezenii ug tuuntei khamt bilee gezhee. ingeed izrailiin khaan, iyekhoshafat bolon yedomyn khaad tuun uruu ochiv. yelisha izrailiin khaandbi chamtai yuugaaraa kholbootoi bilee? chi etsgiinkhee esh uzuulegchid bolon ekhiinkhee esh uzuulegchid uruu yav gev. izrailiin khaan tuundugui, uchir n' ezen ene guran khaany moabyn gart ogokhoor duudsan yum gev. yelishaminii omno n' zogsdog tumen tsergiin ezenii am'd buigaar tangaraglazh baina. bi iudagiin khaan iyekhoshafatyn orshikhui khundleegui bol bi cham uruu kharakh ch ugui, chamaig kharakh ch ugui baikhsan. kharin odoo nadad chavkhdash khogzhim toglood khuniig avchir gev. nookh khogzhimchin toglozh ekhlekhd ezenii mutar yelishagiin deer irev. terezen aildakhd aa ene khondii suvag shuduugaar duuregtun gev. uchir n' ezen ingezh aildazh baina. ta nar salkhiig kharakhgui, boroog ch uzekhgui. gesen ch ta nar bolon ta naryn mal suregt, ta naryn am'tad uukhyn tuld ter khondii usaar duurne. ene n' ezenii melmiid ochuukhen zuil yum. tereer bas moabchuudyg ta naryn gart ogokh bolno. tegeed ta nar bekhlegdsen bolon shilmel khot burig tsokhizh, sain mod bolgonyg unagazh, usny bukh undargyig zog-

soozh, gazar nutgiin sain kheseg buriig chuluugaar suitgekhl boloi gesen gev. gloo takhil orgokh uyed, uzegtun, yedomyn zamaar us ursan irzh, ter gazar usaar dursen bailaa. orsdiinkh n' esreg tulaldakhaar khaad irsniig bukh moabchuud sonszhee. zevseg bariikh chadvartai bugd bolon tednees deesh nasny khumuus tsuglaran, khil deeree zogsov. ted ogloo ert bosokhod narny tuyaa usan deer gyalbasan bogood moabchuud kharaldaakh usyg tsus met ulaan gezh kharav. tegeed tedene bol tsus baina. khaad gartsaagui oor khoodondoo tulaldazh, neg negnee khyadsan baina. tiimees, moabaa, olz uruugaa! getsgeelee. kharin ted izrailiin khuarand intel izrail'chuud bosozh, moabchuudyg tsokhison bogood moabchuud tednii omnoos zugtzhee. ted moabchuudyg khyadsaar tednii gazar nutag uruu orzh uragshlav. ingeed ted khotuudyg suitgezhee. tednii khun bur n' sain gazar nutgiin kheseg burd chuluu khayan tuuniig duurgev. ingeed ted usny bukh undargy zogsoozh, bukh sain moddyg unagasaar, kir-kharasyetad l chuluunuudyg n' uldeele. kharin chuluu duugu-urdegchid yavzh baigaad ter gazryg tsokhiv. oriinkh n' khuv'd tulaldaan denduu khatuu shiruun bolokhyg moabyn khaan kharaad, tereer ooriinkhoo khamt ild agsagch doloos zuun khuniig avaad, yedomyn khaany dunduur nevren garakh gesen bolovch chadsangui. tegeed ooriig n' zalgamzhlan khaanch-lakh yestoi baisan ugan khuegee ter avaad, tuuniig khermiin deer shataalt takhil bolgon orgozhee. izrailiin esreg asar ikh uur khilen badarsand izrail'chuud tuunees salzh, oorsdiin nutag uruugaa butsatsgaala.

4

esh uzuulegchdiin khovguudiin ekhnerudees negen emegtei yelisha uruu khashkhiran, tany zarts bolokh minii nokhor nas barsan bogood tuuniig ezeneges emeedeg baysnyg ta medekh bilee. zeelduulegch minii khoyer khuukhdiig ooriin booloo bolgon avakhaar irsen yum gezhee. yelisha tuundchinii toloo bi yuu khiikh ve? gert chin' yuu baigaag nadad kheleech? gev. ter emegteitany shivegchind neg vaar tosnoos oor yuu ch baikhgui khemeev. tegekhed n' yelishayavzh, bukh khorshuudeesee olon sav suulgyg buyuu khooson sav suulgyg zeelzh avagtun. bitgii tsookhon sav avaarai. chi dotogsh orzh, ooriinkhoo bolon khovguudiinkhee araa khaalga khaazh, edgeer bukh savnuuddaa tsutgan khiizh, duursniig n' khazhuu tiish tavikh yestoi gev. ingeed ter emegtei yelishag orkhin yavzh, ooriin bolon khovguudiinkhee araa khaalga khaav. ted tuund avchirch, tereer tsutgan khiizh bailaa. savnuud duurekhed tereer khuudee khandannadad oor sav avchirch

ogooch gesend khuu n' tuundor sav alga gev. tos ch garakhaa boliloo. daraa n' ter emegtei irzh, burkhany khund khelsen yum. tereeryavzh, tosoo zaraad, oroo tolzh, uldseener n' chi bolon khovguud chin' am'darch bolno gev. negen odor yelisha shunyem uruu yavzhee. tend negen aldar nertei emegtei baisan bogood ter tuuniig khool zooglogtun khemeen yatgazhee. ingeed yelisha ter gazraar ongoron yavakh bolgondoo tedniid khoododog bolzhee. ter emegtei nokhortoouzegtun, manaikhaar urgelzh dairan ongordog ter khun bol burkhany ariun khun gedgiig bi medezh baina. khanatai deed talyn zhizhig oroo khiizh, tend tuund zoriulan or, shiree, sandal, denluunii suur' tav'ya. ter irekhdee tend orzh baig gev. negen odor yelisha tend ireed, deed orond orzh, amrav. tegeed ter ooriin zarts gyekkhazid khandanter shunyem emegteig duud gev. gyekkhazi ter emegtei duudsand onookh emegtei yelishagii onno zogsov. yelisha gyekkhazid und khelekhee uzegtun, ene bukh khalamzhaaraa chi bidniig ankhaaraa. bi chinii toloo yuu khiikh ve? chinii toloo khaan, esvel tsergiin zhanzhind yarikh uu? geerei gev. emegtei khariulanbi ooriin ard tuunii dund am'dardag gezhee. iimees yelishategvel tuunii toloo yuu khiivel zokhikh ve? gesend gyekkhaziundee ene emegtei khuukhedgui bogood tuunii nokhor n' khogshin bilee gev. tereertuuniig duud gezh khelev. gyekhazi tuuniig duudsand tereer uudent zogsov. tegekhed yelishairekh zhiliin ene ulirald chi khuu tevrekhl bolno gesend emegteigui, burkhany khun bolokh ezen min', ta shivegchindee buu khudal khel khemeev. yelishagii tuund khelsneer emegtei zhiremisen bolzh, daraa zhiliin ter ulirald khuu toruulzhee. khuukhed osson khoonoo neg odor taria khuraagchid uruu, etseg uruugaa ochiv. tereer etsegteeminii tolgoi, minii tolgoi gesend etseg n' zartsdaatuuniig ekhed n' avachizh og gezh khelev. zarts tuuniig ekhed n' avchirsand khuu ud boltol ekhiinkhee ovdog deer suuzh baigaad nas barzhee. ter emegtei deesh garch, burkhany khunii oron deer tuuniig khevтуuleed, araa n' khaagaad, garav. tegeed ter nokhroo duudaad, zarts naraas negiig, mon ilzhignuudeesee negiig nadad yavuulaach. bi burkhany khun uruu guigeed ir'ye gev. nokhor n'chi yuund tuun uruu onoodor yavakh gev? noodor chin' shine sar ch bish, amraltyn odor ch bish shuu dee gesend ekhner n'zugeer gezh khariullaa. tegeed ter emegtei ilzhgee emeellen, zartsdaa khandanzholoodon, uragsh yav. bi chamd khelekhees naash minii toloo khurdaa bitgii saaruulaarai gev. ingeed onookh emegtei yavzh, karmyel uuland burkhany khun uruu irlee. burkhany khun ter emegtei kholoos kharaad, ooriin zarts gyekkhazidkharaach,

tend onookh shunyem emegtei yavna. tuuntei uulzakhaar guizh ochood, tuunees chi sain uu? nokhor chin' sain uu? khuukhed sain uu? gezh asuugtun gev. emegtei kharulakhdaasain gezh khelev. emegtei togdoru burkhany khun uruu ireed, kholoos n' zuurch avav. gyekhazhi tuuniig zailuulakh gezh oirtloo. kharin burkhany khuntuuniig orkhi, uchir n' tuunii setgel dottor n' shanalzh baina. ezen uuniig n' nadaas nuutsan, nadad khelsengui gev. tegtel emegteibi ezeneese khuu guisan uu? bi namaig bitgii khuuraach gezh kheleegui gezh uu? khemeen khellee. tegekhed yelisha gyekhaziiduutsaaraa buselzh, minii tayagiigartaa avaad, zamaaraa yav. kherev chi khien negen khuntei dairaldval tuuntei buu mendlegtun. kherev khien negen khun chamtai mendelbel tuund khariu buu og. minii tayagiig khovguunii nuuren deer tavigtun gev. khovguunii ekh n'ezenii am'd buigaar bolon tany am'd buigaar tangaraglazh baina. bi tanyg orkhin yavakhgui gev. yelisha bosood, ter emegteig dagav. gyekhazhi tednees turuulen yavzh, khovguunii nuuren deer tayagiig tav'san bolovch duu chimee ch, khariu ch baisangui. iimees gyekhazhi yelishatai uulzakhaar butsazh ireed, tuundkhuu sergesengui gev. yelishag gert orzh irekhd, kharagtun khuu ukhsen baisan bogood oron deer n' khevtsen bailaa. ingeed ter dotogsh orood, khoyeulangiinkh n' araas khaalga khaagaad, ezend zalbirav. tereer deeshee ochizh, khuukhdiin deer khevten, amaa khuugiin amand, nudee khuugiin nudend, garaa khuugiin gar deer tav'zh, khuugiin deer sunan khevtev. khuukhdiin biye makhbod buleen bolov. daraa n' yelisha butsaad, ger dottor naash tsaashaa neg udaa alkhazh, deeshee garch, khuugiin deer sunan khevtev. khuu doloon udaa naitaagaad, nudee neev. yelisha gyekhazhiig duudaad, ter shunyem emegteig duud gev. tereer ter emegteig duudlaa. emegteig tuun deer orzh irekhd yelishakhuugee av gezh khelev. tegtel emegtei dotogsh orzh, tuunii khold unan, gazart tultal mekhiigeed, khuugee avaad, garch yavlaa. yelishag gilgal uruu butsazh irekhd gazar nutagt olsoglon baiv. esh uzuulegchdiin khovguud tuunii omno suutsgaazh baikhad tereer zartsdaatom togoo tav'zh, esh uzuulegchdiin khovguuded zoriulan shol butsalga gezh khelev. tegtel neg n' nogoo tsugluulakhaar talbai uruu garch, zerleg oroongo urgamal olood, tuunees khormoigoo duurtel zerleg khuluu tsugluulan, butsazh ireed, tedgeeriig sholtei togoondoo kherchizh khiiv. uchir n' ted medeegui azhee. ingeed ted kumuust iduulekheer ayagalav. ted sholnoos idezh baital khashkhiran, burkhany khun ee, togoon dottor ukhel baina getsgeelee. ted idezh chadakhgui baiv. kharin

yelishaguril avaad ir geed tuuniig togoond khiigeed, kumuust ayagalzh og, ted idetsgeeg gezh khelev. tegtel togoond yamar ch khor baikhgui bolson bailaa. negen khun baal-shalishagaas irzh, burkhany khund urgatsynkhaa deezhees talkhyg, arvain khorin talkh bolon tariany shinekhen turuug sagsandaa avch irzhee. yelishakumuust og, ted idetsgeeg khemeev. zarts n' yuu, bi uuniig zuun khunii omno tavikh gezh uu? gev. kharin yelishakumuust og, ted idetsgeeg. uchir n' ezen aildakhdad ted idetsgeezh, iluu garna khemeezh baina gev. ingeed ter tednii omno tavikhad, ezenii ugiin daguu ted idetsgeezh, iluu garsan azhee.

5

aramyn khaany tsergiin akhmad naaman ezniikhee omno aguu, khundetgel khuleesen khun bailaa. uchir n' tuugeer damzhuulan ezen aramd yalaltyg ogson azhee. ter bas zorigtoi daichin er baisan bolovch uyaman ovchtei baiv. arameychuud buleglen yavzh, izrailiin nutgaas negen byatskhan okhinyg olzlon avchirchee. ter okhin naamany ekhnert ulchildeg bailaa. tereer ezegteideesamari dakh' esh uzuulegchtei ezen min' uulzaasai gezh bi khusekh yum! tegvel ter tuunii uyaman ovchniig edgeekhsen gev. naaman yavzh, ezendee baraalkhan, izrailiin nutgaas avchirsan ter okhin ingezh ingezh khelev khemeen ailtgav. tegtel aramyn khaanodoo yav. bi izrailiin khaand zakhidal ilgeekh bolno gev. naaman arvan talant mongo, zurgaan myangan alt, arvan eelzhiin khuvtsas avch yavlaa. tereer izrailiin khaand zakhidal avchirsan bogood tuun dottor ene zakhidal chamd irekh uyed, kharagtun, bi ooriin zarts naamanyg uyaman ovchnoos n' chamaar edgeelgeekhiin tuld cham uruu ilgeelee gezhee. izrailiin khaan ug zakhidlyg unshaad, khuvtssaa uran, ene khuniig uyaman ovchnoos n' edgeelgeekheer nogoo n' nadad ug ilgeezh baidag n' bi khuniig ukhuulzh, am'd bailgadag burkhan yum uu? kharin odoo tungaan bodozh, ter minii esreg margaldakhgy kherkhen oroldozh baigaag kharaach gezh khelev. izrailiin khaan khuvtssaa urzh tastsanyg burkhany khun yelisha sonsood, tereer khaand ilgeen, kheluulekhdeeyuund chi khuvtssaa ursan be? ter khuniig nad uruu iruul. izrail'd esh uzuulegch baidag gedgiig ter medekh bolno gev. ingeed naaman mor'd, teregnuudteigee irzh, yelishagiin geriin uudent zogsov. yelisha tuun uruu elch yavuulan, yavzh, iordand doloon udaa ugaa. tegvel chinii biye makhbod dakhin sergez, tsever bolno gezh kheluulev. kharin naaman khilegnen uurlan yavzh, kharagtun, ter nad uruu gartsaagui garch irzh, zogsood, ooriin burkhan ezenii nereer duudan, ovchtei gazar deer garaa dal-

lan, uyaman ovchniig edgeene gezh bi bodson yum. damaskiin goluud bolokh abana, farpar zereg n' izrailiin bukh l usnaas iluu deer bish gezh uu? bi tedgeeriin dotor ugaa-gaad, tsever bolzh bolokhgui baisan gezh uu? gev. tereer ergezh, uurlasaar but-sav. tegtel zarts nar n' oirtozh irzh, tuuntei yarin, tuundetseg min', ter esh uzuulegch tand aguu zuilsii khelsen bol ta kikhgui baikh baisan uu? getel ter tand ugaazh, tsever bol gezh baikhad ta kikhgui gezh uu? getsgeev. tiimees naaman yavzh, burkhany khunii ugiin daguu iordan gold doloon udaa bulkhav. tuunii biye makhbod nyalkh khuukhdiin biye makhbod met dakhin sergezh, tereer tsever bolzhee. tereer bukhii l baraa bologch-dynkhoo khamt burkhany khun uruu ergezh ireed, yelishagiin omno zogsood,uzegtun, bukh delkhiid yamar ch burkhan baidagui, zovkhon izrail'd baidgiig bi odoo medlee. iimees odoo ooriin booloosoo beleg khuleen avaa ch gezhee. kharin yelishaminii omno n' zogsdog ezenii am'd buigaar tangaraglazh baina. bi yuu ch avakhgui gelee. naaman avakhuulakhaar tuunii yatgasan bolovch ter tatgalzav. naaman kherev ugui yum bol, ta booldoo khoyer luusand achikh khemzhenii shoroo yadazh ogooch. uchr n' bool tan' dakhizh shataalt takhil orgokhgui, oor burkhdyg ch takhikhgui. kharin ezenid orgokh bolno. daraakh zuil deer boolyg tan' ezen uuchlakh boltugai. minii ezen morgol uildekheer rimmony dugand orokh uyed ter minii garyg tushdeg bogood bi rimmony dugand bokhiidog tul bi rimmony dugand bokhiikh uyed tany boolyg ezen ene zuil deer uuchlakh boltugai gev. yelisha tuundamar amgalan yavagtun gev. ingeed naaman tuunees kheseg zaind kholdov. kharin burkhany khun yelishagiin zarts gyekhaziuzeztun, ene aram khun naamany avchirsan zuiliig garaas n' avaauguigeeree minii ezen tuunii orshoon kheltruullee. ezenii am'd buigaar tangaraglazh baina. bi tuunii araa guin ochood, tuunees yamar negen yum av"ya gezh bodzhee. ingeed gyekhazi naamanyg nekhen odov. araa n' neg khun guin irzh baigaag naaman kharaad, tuuntei uulzakhaar teregees buun irzh,bukh yum sain uu? gev. gyekhazibukh yum sain. minii ezen namaig ilgeezh, kheluulekhidee uzeztun, esh uzuulegchdiin khovguudees khoyer zaluu yefaimyn uularkhag nutgaas nad uruu dongozh saya irlee. tedend neg talant mongo bolon khoyer eelzhiin khuvtsas ogooch gesen bilee gev. naaman khoyer talantgy avch khairla geed, gyekhaziig yatgaad, khoyer talant mongii khoyer eelzhiin khuvtsasny khamt khoyer uutand boon khizh, khoyer zartsdaa ogood, ted gyekhaziiin omno uuren yavzhee. ted tolgod deer ireed gyekhazii onookh zuilsii tednii garaas avan,

gertee oruulan tav'zh, ter khumuusiig butsaasand ted yavtsgaav. kharin ooroo orzh, ezniikhee omno zogsov. yelisha tuundgyekhazi, chi khaana baiv? gekhed tereertany zarts khaashaa ch yavaagui gezh khelev. tegtel yelisha tuundnegen khun chamtai uulzakhaar teregeesee buuzh baisan uyed minii zurkh gadagshaa yavaagui gezh uu? odoo mongo, khuvtsas, chidun, usan uzmiin talbai, khon', ukher, er em booluud zergii avakh tsag gezh uu? tiim uchraas naamany uyaman ovchin chamd bolon chinii ur udamd monkhod naaldakh boloi gev. tiimees yelishagiin omnoos tereer tsas shig uyaman ovchtei garch yavzhee.

6

esh uzuulegchdiin khovguud yelishad khandankharagtun, tantai khamt bidnii am'darch baigaa gazar bidend mash davchuu yum. bidnii khun bur tendees gualin mod avch, oorsododoo am'drakh gazryg tend bar'ya geltssend yelishayavtsgaa gezh khariulzhee. tegekhd neg n'zarts nartaigaa khamt yavzh taalaach gekhed yelishabi yavna gev. ingeed tereer tedentei khamt yavlaa. ted iordand khurch irekhdee moddyg tsavchizh unagav. getel neg n' gualin unagazh baital sukhniitolgoi n' usand unav. tereer khashkhirch,ayaa, ezen min'! ene n' zeeliin yum baisan gev. tegtel burkhany khunsukh chin' khaana unasan be? gezh asuusand ter khun tuund ter gazryg kharulaad, yelisha savaa tairaad tiishee shidez, tomriig khovuulev. tereeruunii gargazh oortoo av gezh khelsend ter khun garaa sungan sukkeh avav. aramyn khaan izrailiin esreg tulaldazh bailaa. ter ooriin tushmedtei zovloldon,iim iim gazruudad minii khuaran baikh bolno gev. burkhany khun izrailiin khaand ilgeen,aramyeichuud tend irzh baigaa tul ene gazraar ongorokhoos ta nar bolgoomzhil gezh kheluulev. burkhany khunii oort n' khelzh sanuulsan ter gazar uruu izrailiin khaan khun ilgeev. ingezh yelisha tuund sanuulsand, tereer gants khoyer udach bus oorigoo tend khamgaalav. uunees bolood aramyn khaany zurkh khilegnezhee. tereer zarts naraa duudan, tedendbidnii khen n' izrailiin khaany tald baidgiig ta nar nadad khelek uu? gev. zarts narynkh n' negugui, ezen khaan min', kharin izrail'd bui esh uzuulegch yelisha utlagyn oroondoo tany yar'san ugsii izrailiin khaand kheldeg yum khemeen ailtgav. tiimees aramyn khaanbi khun ilgeezh, tuunii bariulakhyn tulda ta nar yavzh, tuunii khaa baigaag n' medegtun gelee. tegtel khaanduzegtun, ter dotand baina gezh medegdzhee. tereer tiishee mor'd, teregnuud bolon asar ikh tsergiig ilgeesend ted shonoor irzh, khotyg

buslev. burkhany khunii zarts nar ert bosood gadagsh gartal, kharagtun, mor'd bolon tereg bukhii ikh tsereg khotyg buselzh baiv. zarts n' yelishadayaa, ezen min'! bid yaakh bilee? gev. tereer khariulakhdabaubuu aigtun. uchir n' bidentei khamt baighchid n' tedentei khamt baighchdaas iluu olon yum gev. tegeed yelisha zalbiraan, ezen, bi zalbirsch baina, tuund kharuulakhyn tuld nudiig n' neegeech gezh khalzhee. ezen zartsyn nudiig neezh, ter kharav. kharagtun, yelishagiin bukhii l ergen toiron dakh' uul n' galt mor'd, tergeer duursen baiv. ted tuun uruu buun irekhd yelisha ezend zalbiraan, ene khumuusiig sokhor bolgooch, bi zalbirsch baina gev. ingeed yelishagiin ugiin daguu ter tedniig sokhor bolgozhee. tegeed yelisha tedendene n' terkhuu zam bish, ene khot ch onookh khot bish. namaig dagagtun, bi ta naryg khaizh bui ter khun uruu chin' avaach'ya gev. yelisha tedniig samari uruu avchrav. ted samarid khurch irekh uyd yelishao, ezen, tedend kharuulakhyn tuld edgeeriin nudiig neegeech gev. iinkhuu ezen tedniin nudiig neesend, ted kharav. uzegtun, ted samariin dund bailaa. tegekhd izrailiin khaan tedniig kharaad yelishadetseg min', bi tedniig alakh uu? bi tedniig alakh uu? gev. yelisha khariulakhdachi alzh bolokhgui. chi ooriin ild, ooriin num sumaar olzolson khumuusiig alakh baisan gezh uu? ted idezh, uugaad, oorsdiin ezen uruu yavakhyn tuld tedniin omno zalkh, us tavigtun gezhee. ingeed ter tedend zoriulan ikh nairyg beltgev. idezh, uusnykh n' daraa ter tedniig yavuulsand, ted oorsdiin ezen uruu butsav. aramyechuudyn deermiin bulegleluud izrailiin nutag uruu dakhin khaldan irsengui. uunii daraa aramyn khaan byen-khadad ooriin bukh tsergee tsugluulan, khodolzh, samarig buslev. samarid ikh olsgolon bolzh baiv. uzegtun, ilzhignii tolgoi nayan mongoor, kabyn dorovonii neg tagtaany baas tavan mongoor zaragdash khurteil ted khotyg buslev. izrailiin khaanyg khermen deeguur ongoron yavzh baital, negen emegtei tuun uruu khashkhirsch, minii ezen, khaantan, tuslaach! gev. khaankherev ezen chamd tuslakhgui yum bol bi khaanaasaa chamd tuslakh yum be? utremees uu, esvel usan uzmiin shakhuurgaas uu? gezhee. khaan tuundchamd yuu tokhioldov? gekhd ter emegtei khariulanene emegtei nadad chi khuugee ogooch. noodor bid chinii khuug ideed, margaash minii khuug idetsgeeye gezh khelsen bilee. ingeed bid minii khuug chanazh, idsen yum. daraa odor n' bi tuund khuugee og. bid tuuniig idetsgeeye gesen bolovch ter emegtei khuugee nu-uchikhsan baiv gev. khaan ter emegtein ugiig sonsood, tereer khuvtssaa urzhee. ter khermen deeguur yavzh baisan bogood ard

tumen khartal, uzegtun, khaan biyedee taar omsson baiv. tegeed khaanshafatyn khuu yelishagiin tolgoi onoodor moron deer n' uldvel burkhan namaig ingezh bolon uunees ch iluugeer shiitgekh boltugai! gev. yelisha ooriin gert akhmaduudtai khamt suuzh baiv. khaan ooriin omnoos khun ilgeezhee. kharin ter elchiig oor deer n' irekhees omno yelisha akhmaduudad khandanene aluurchny khuu minii tolgoig avakhuulakhaar kherken khun ilgeesniig ta nar kharzh baina uu? kharagtun, elchiig irekhd khaalgaa khaazh, tuunii omno khaalgaa khaalttai bailagtun. tuunii ard ezniikh n' kholiin chimee baigaa bus uu? gev. tuuniig akhmaduudtai yariltsazh baikhad, kharagtun, onookh elch tuun uruu irzh, uzegtun, ene buzar tsaashid khuleekh yestoi yum be? gezhee.

7

tegtel yelishaezenii ugiig sonsogtun. ezen aildakhdaa margaash yag odiid samariin daaman khaalgan deer neg khemzhuur sain gurilyg neg shyekyeleer, khoyer khemzhuur arvaig neg shyekyeleer zarakh bolno gezh baina gev. khaany garyn tushmel khun burkhany khund khariulan, uzegtun, ezen tengert tsonkhuudyg khiisen ch iim yum baizh bolno gezh uu? gezhee. tegekhd yelishauzegtun, chi uuniig ooriin nudeer uzekh bolovch chi uunees idekhgui gezh khelev. daaman khaalgany uuden deer uya-man ovchetei dorvon khun baizhee. ted neg negendeeyagaad bid ukhekh khurteil end suukh yestoi yum be? kherev bid khot uruu ortsgooye gevel khot dotor olsgolon bolsol tul bid tend ukhekh bolno. kherev bid endee suuval mon l ukhne. iimees aramyechuudyn kharuan uruu yavtsgaaya. kherev ted bidniig am'd uldeevol bid am'drakh bolno. kherev ted bidniig albal bid ukhekh l bolno geltsev. ted aramyechuudyn kharuan uruu yavakhaar udshiin burenkhiigeer bosov. tedniig aramyechuudyn kharangiin zakhad khurch ochtol, uzegtun, tend khen ch baisangui. uchir n' ezen aramyechuudyn tserguuded tereg, mor'dyn duu chimee buyuu aguu ikh tsergiin duu chimeeg sonsogson bogood ted neg negendeeyazegtun, biden uruu dairakhaar izrailiin khaan bidni es-reg khitchuudiin khaad bolon yegipyetchuudiin khaadyg khololsol baina getsgeev. tiim uchraas ted bosozh, udshiin burenkhiigeer zugtan, maikhnuud, mor'd, ilzhignuudee buyuu kharangaa baisan chigeer n' orkhiod, amia khoon zugtsan azhee. edgeer uyaman ovchtonuud kharangiin zakhad khurch ireed neg maikhand orzh, idezh uugaad, tendees alt, mongo, khuvtsas zoozh, daldlan nuuzhee. ted butsazh iren, oor ne-

gen maikhand nevtren orzh, tendees yum zoozh, daldlan nuuzhee. daraa n' ted biye biyendebed zov yum khiisengui. ene odor bol sain medeenii odor atal bid duugaa khuraan baina. kharev bid ogloonii gegee tustal khuleevel biden deer shiitgel buukh bolno. tiimees odoo yavzh, khaany gerinkhend ailtgaya getsgeev. ingeed ted irzh, khotyn daaman khaalga sakhigchdyg duudan, tedendbid arameychuudyn khuarand ochtol, uzegtun, tend khen ch baisangui, khunii duu ch sonsogdsongui, zovkhon mor'd ba ilzhignuud uyaatai, maikhnuud n' ch baisan kheveeree baiv gev. daaman khaalgany sakhiuluud duudan, khaany gerinkhnii dund ailtgalaa. tegtel khaan shonoor bosood, tushmeddee khandanaramyeichuud bidend yuu khiisniig bi ta nart odoo khel'ye. bidniig olsozh baigaag ted medne. tiimees ted khotoo garakhad n' bid tedniig am'daar n' olzolzh, khot uruu n' ortsgooye geed tald nuugdakhkaar khuarang orkhizh yavsan yum gezh khelzhee. zarts narynkh n' negkhotod uldsen am'd bui mor'doos tavyg zarimd ogooch. uzegtun, ted khotod uldsen izrailiin bukhii l ard tumnii adil yum. uzegtun, ted am' uregdsen izrailiin bukhii l ard tumnii adil yum. tiimees ilgeezh, khartsgaaya gezhee. tiimees ted mor'toi khoyer tereg avch, khaan tedniig arameychuudyn tsergiin araas ilgeen, yavzh, khar gezh khelzhee. ted araas n' jordan uruu yavsan bogood uzegtun, bukh zam arameychuudyn yaarakhdaa khayasan khuvtsas, khereggleeler duursen baiv. tegeed elch nar butsazh ireed, khaand ailtgav. ingeed ard tumen garch, arameychuudyn khuarang tonov. tegekhed ezenii ugiin daguu neg khemzhuur sain gurilyg neg shyekyeleer, khoyer khemzhuur arvaig neg shyekyeleer khudaldav. khaan ooriin garyn tushmeliig khotyn daaman khaalgyg khariutsakhaar tomilzhee. gevch khumuus daaman khaalgany derged tuuniig dairan gishgechsen bogood tereer burkhany khunii yag khelsnii daguu ukhev. khaan tuun uruu irekh uyed burkhany khun tegzh yariv. ene n' burkhany khun khaand margaash odid samariin daaman khaalgan deer khoyer khemzhuur arvai neg shyekyeleer, neg khemzhuur sain guril neg shyekyeleer zaragdakh bolno gezh khelsnii daguu bolzhee. tegekhed khaany tushmel burkhany khund khariulanuzegtun, kherev ezen tengert tsonkhnud khiisen ch iim yum baizh bolno gezh uu? gezh khelev. tereeruzegtun, chi uuniig ooriin nudeur uzekh bolovch chi tuunees idekhgui gesen bilee. ingeed tuund ene n' tokhioldozh, khumuust khotyn daaman khaalgany derged tuuniig dairan gishgetsgeezh, tereer ukhsen yum.

khuug n' am' oruulsan ter negen emegteid yelisha khandan, bosozh, ger buliinkhenteigee yavzh, tur orshin suuzh bolokh gazart tur orshin suu. uchir n' ezen olsgolog duudsan bogood ter n' ug nutagt doloan zhiliin tursh baikhaar irne gev. iinkhuu monookh emegtei bosozh, burkhany khunii ugiin daguu uildezh, ger buliinkhenteigee yavzh, doloan zhiliin tursh flistchuudiin nutagt tur am'drav. doloan zhiliin etsest monookh emegtei flistchuudiin nutgaas butsazh irev. ter ooriin ger, ooriin talbain talaar khaand khuselt gargakhaar yavzhee. khaanyelishagiin uildsen bukh aguu zuilsii nadad yar'zh ogooch khemeen burkhany khunii zarts gyekhezitai yar'zh baiv. ukhsen negniig yelisha kherkhen am' oruulsan tukhai khaand yar'zh baikh uyed n', uzegtun, khuug n' am' oruulsan terkhuu emegtei ooriin ger, ooriin talbain talaar khaand khuselt gargakhaar irzhee. gyekhezien khaan min', ene chin' onookh emegtei bogood ene chin' yelishagiin am' oruulsan, tunii khuu baina gev. khaan emegteigees asuukhad ter tuund yar'zh ogloo. tiimees khaan ter emegtein toloo negen tushmeliig tomilon, ene emegteinkh baisan gesen bukhniig bolon nutgaa orkhin yavsan ter odroos n' onoog khurtel talbaigaas garsan bukh buteegdekhuuniig butsaan ogogtun khemeev. daraa n' yelisha damaskt irev. aramyn khaan byen-khadad ovchtei baisan bogood tuundburkhany khun end ireed baina gezh medegdzhhee. khaan khazayeld khandangartaa beleg avch, burkhany khuntei uulzakhaar yavzh, tuugeer damzhuulan ezenees ene ovchnoos bi angizhrakh bolov uu? gezh asuulga gev. ingeed khazayel tuuntei uulzakhaar yavzh, dochin temeen achaa bolokh damaskiin bukh torliin sain zuilees gartaa beleg avchee. ter ireed, tunii omno zogson, tany khuu aramyn khaan byenkhadaa namaig tan uruu ilgeen, ene ovchnoos bi angizhrakh bolov uu? gezh kheluulsen yum gezhee. tegekhed yelisha tuundyavzh, tuund ta zaaval edgekh bolno gezh khel. gevch ter gartsaagui ukhne gedgiig ezen nadad uzuulsen yum gev. tereer khazayelyg ichtel golron shirtzhee. tegeed burkhany khun uilav. khazayelminii ezen yuund uilna ve? gezh asuasand yelishauchir n' izrailiin khovguuded chinii khiikh buzar muug bi medezh baina. tednii bekhleltuudii chi galdazh, zaluusyg n' ildeer khoroon, nyalkhsyg n' khemkh byatsalzh, zhiremsen emegteichuudiinkh n' gedsiig siichikh bolno gezh khariulav. tegekhed khazayelgeevch tany zarts tiim aguu zuiliig khiideg nokhoi yum uu? gesend yelishachamaig aramyn khaan bolno gedgiig ezen nadad uzuulsen yum gezh khari-

ulav. ingeed ter yelishag orkhin, ezen uruugaa butsan irsen bogood byen-khadad tuuneesyelisha chamd yuu gezh khelev? gesend tereertanyg zaaval edgerne gezh ter nadad khelsen yum khemeen khariullaa. daraagiin odor n' tereer shiruun alchuur avaad, usand durzh, byen-khadadyn nuuren deer delgesend ter ukhzhzee. khazayel tuunii orond khaan bolov. izrailiin khaan akhabyin khuu ioramyn tav dakh' zhild iyekhoshafat iudagiin khaan baisan bogood iudagiin khaan iyekhoshafatyn khuu iyekhoram khaan bolzhee. tereer khaan bolokhdoo guchin khoyer nastai baisan bogood iyerusalimd naiman zhil khaanchilzhee. tereer akhabyin geriin uildsentei adil izrailiin khaadyn zamaar yavav. uchir n' akhabyin okhin tuunii ekhner bolzhee. tereer ezenii melmiid khoron muug uildev. kharin oriin zarts davidyn toloo khovgudeer n' damzhuulan tuund denluug urgelzh ogno gezh davidad oroo negent amlasan tul iudag ustakhyg ezen khussengui. tuunii odruuded yedom iudagiin gar doroo bosozh, oorsododoo khaan bii bolgozhee. tegekheid ioram ba tuuntei khamt bukh teregnuud n' zair uruu gatlan garlaa. tereer shonoor bosozh, ooriig n' bolon teregnuudiin darga naryg khureelsen baisan yedomchudyg tsokhison bolovch tserguud oor oordiin maikhan uruugaa zugtan odotsgoov. yedom ene odriig khurtel iudag esergutslee. yag ter uyd libna eserguutsen boszhee. ioramyn busad uils bolon tuunii uildsen bukhen iudagiin khaadyn shastir nomd bichigdeegui gezh uu? ioram etseg ovgodiinkhoo khamt noirsson bogood etseg ovgodiinkhoo khamt davidyn khotod orshuulagdav. tuunii khuu akhazia orond n' khaan bolzhee. izrailiin khaan akhabyin khuu ioramyn arvan khoyer dakh' zhild iudagiin khaan iyekhoramyn khuu akhazia khaanchilzh ekhlev. akhazia khaan bolokhdoo khorin khoyer nastai baisan bogood iyerusalimd neg zhil khaanchlav. tuunii ekhiig izrailiin khaan omriin ach okhin atalia gedeg baiv. akhazia akhabyin geriin khurgen baisan tul akhabyin geriinkhnii zamaar zamnan, akhabyin geriin adil ezenii melmiid buzar muug uildzhee. daraa n' tereer akhabyin khuu ioramtai khamt ramot-gilyeadaad aramyn khaan khazayelyn esreg tulaldakhaar yavsan bogood aramyechuud ioramyn sharkhduulzhee. iimees aramyn khaan khazayelyn esreg tulaldazh baikhad n' ramad aramyechuudyn oort n' uchuulsan sharkhyg edgeekheer ioram khaan iyezryeyel uruu butsav. tegeed akhabyin khuu ioram ovchtei baisan tul iudagiin khaan iyekhoramyn khuu akhazia iyezryeyeld tuuntei ulzakhaar yavzhee.

esh uzuulegch yelisha esh uzuulegchdiin khovguudiin negii duudaad, tuundbusee uutsaaraa buselzh, gartaa ene tostoi savyg bar'zh, ramot-gilyead uruu yav. chi tend ochood, nimshiin ach, iyekhoshafatyn khuu iyekhug khaizh olood, dotogsh oron, akh dusinkh n' dundaas tuuniig bosgon, dotood oroo uruu daguulan orogtun. tegeed tostoi savaa avch, tolgoi deer n' tos tsutgan, ezen aildakhdaa nbi chamaig izrailiin khaan bolgon tosollooz gezh baina gezh khelegtun. daraa n' khaalgaag ongoilgood, zugtagtun. bitgii khulee khemeev. ingeed esh uzuulegchiin zarts bolokh ter zaluu ramot-gilyead uruu yavzhee. tuuniig irekheid, kharagtun, tsergiin akhmaduud suuzh baiv. tereerakhmad aa, tand khelekh ug nadad baina gev. iyekhubidnii khend n' yum be? khemeen asuukhad tereerakhmad aa, tand gev. iyekhu bosood, gert orokhod tereer tuunii tolgoi deer tos tsutgan, tuundizrailiin burkhan, ezen aildakhdaa bi chamaig ezenii ard tumen bolokh izrailiin khaan bolgon tosolloo. iyezyebyeliin gart uregdsen oriin zarts nar bolokh esh uzuulegchdiin tsusny bolon ezenii bukh zarts naryn tsusny osohog bi avakhyn tuld chi ooriin ezen akhabyin geriig tsokhigtun. uchir n' akhabyin bukh ger mokhokh yestoi. izrail' dakh' bool ch bai, choloot ch bai bukh eregtei khumuusiig bi akhabaas taslakh bolno. bi akhabyin geriig nyebatyn khuu iyeroboamyn gertei adil, mon akhiagiin khuu baashagiin gertei adil bolgono. nokhod iyezryeyeliin nutagt iyezyebyelig idekh bogood khen ch tuuniig orshuulakhgui gezh baina gev. tegeed tereer khaalgaag ongoilgon zugtav. iyekhu ezniikhee zarts nar deer orokhod neg n' tuuneesbukh yum zugeer uu? ter galzuu yaagaad cham uruu irsen yum be? gezh asuuv. tereer tedendta nar khuniig bolon tuunii yar'snyg medne shuu dee gev. tedene chin' khudal. bidend odookhon kheleech gesend iyekhutereer nadad ingezh, ingezh yariad, ezen aildakhdaa nbi chamaig izrailiin khaan bolgon tosollooz gezh baina gezh khelsen bilee gev. tegekheid ted yaaravchlan, khun bur ooriin khuvtssaa avch, iyekhugiin kholiin door gishgekch gazart n' devsen taviad, buree uleen, iyekhu bol khaan getsgeev. ingeed nimshiin ach, iyekhoshafatyn khuu iyekhu ioramyn esreg khuivaldav. ter uyd ioram bukh izrail'chuudyn khamt aramyn khaan khazayelyn esreg ramot-gilyeadyg khamgaalzha bailaa. kharin ioram khaan aramyn khaan khazayeltai tulaldazh baikhdad aramyechuudaas olson sharkhaa edgeekheer iyezryeyel uruu butsazh irsen bailaa. iimees iyekhukherev ta naryn sanaa iim baigaa bol, iyezryeyeld duulgakhaar khen ch orgokh yum uu khoty orkhin yavzh

bolokhgui khemeev. tegeed iyekhu tergend suugaad iyezryeyel uruu yavav. uchir n' ioram tend khevtezh baisan bilee. iudagiin khaan akhazia ioramtai uulzakhaar tend urchikhsen baiv. iyezryeyeliin tsamkhag deer kharuul zogsozh baisan bogood iekhugiin tserguudiig irzh baigaag ter kharaad, bi tserguudiig kharzh baina gezhee. ioramneg mor'tong avch, tedniig ugtuulan ilgeen, amar amgalan uu khemeen tuugeer asuulga gev. ingeed mor'ton er tuuntei uulzakhaar yavzh, khaantan amar amgalan uu? khemeesen bilee gev. iyekhuchi amar amgalantai yamar khamaatai ve? minii khoиноos yav gev. kharuul medeekhedeelch deden uruu ochson bolovch butsazh irsengui gev. tegekhd khaan khoyer dakh' mor'ton eriig ilgeesend tereer deden uruu ireed, khaan amar amgalan uu? gezh asuuzh baina gev. iyekhuchi amar amgalantai yamar kholbootoi ve? minii khoиноos yav khemeen khariulav. kharuulelch deden uruu khurch ochson bolovch butsazh irsengui. tednii davkhilt n' nimshiin khuu iekhugiin davkhikhtai adil yum. uchir n' tereer galzuursan met davkhdag gezh medegdev. tegekhd iorambelen baigtun gev. ted tuunii tergiig beltgev. izrailliin khaan ioram bolon iudagiin khaan akhazia tus tusyn tergendee suun, iyekhug ugtakhaar garch, iyezryeyel khun nabotyn ezemshil deer tuuntei tugarav. ioram iyekhug kharaadiyekhu, amar amgalan uu? gezh asuusand iyekhuchinii ekh iyezryeyeliin zavkhaiiral bolon tuunii id shiduud olshron baikhad yuun amar amgalan baikh bilee? khemeev. ioram ergen zugtaad, akhaziadkhuoye, akhazia, urvalt gev. iyekhu bukh khucheeree numaa tatazh, ioramyg garykh n' khooronduur kharvav. sum tuunii zurkhiig nevten garch, tereer tergen dotroo dooshoo suuv. tegeed tuunii tushmel bidkart khandantuuniig orgozh, iyezryeyel khun nabotyn ezemshliin talbaid avaachin khayagtun. uchir n' tuunii etseg akhabyin araaс chi bid khoyer dagan yavzh baikhad ezen tuunii esreg iinkhuu zognosniig bi sanazh baina. nabot bolon tuunii khovguudiin tsusyg ochigdor bi unekheer kharlaа gezh ezen aildazh, bi ene ezemshil deer chamd erguulen tolokh bolno gesen bilee. tegekheer odoo ezenii ugiin daguu tuuniig avch, ter ezemshil deer khayagtun gev. iudagiin khaan akhazia kharaad tsetserlegt geriin zamaar zugtaav. iyekhu tuunii khoиноos khoon, tuuniig ch mon tergen dotor n' kharva gezh iblyeam dakh' guryн ogsuur zam deer khelev. gevch tereer myegiddo uruu zugtan, tendee ukhzhее. daraа n' zarts nar n' tuuniig tergeer iyerusalim uruu avaachizh, tuuniig bulshind n' etseg ov-godiinkh n' khamt davidyn khotod orshuul-san yum. akhabyн khuu ioramyn arvan neg dekh zhild akhazia iudagiin khaan bol-

son yum. iyekhu iyezryeyeld irekh uyed iyezryeyel sonsood, nudee budan, tolgoigoo chimegleed, tsonkhoroo kharav. iyekhu daaman khaalgaar orzh irzh baikhad iyezrye-byelezniigee khoroooson zimri, ene chin' zov gezh uu? khemeesen yum. tegekhd iyekhu tsonkh uruu tolgoigoo orgon, khen minii tald ve? khen be? gev. khoyer gurv-an tushmel tuun uruu kharzhee. tertuuniig doosh khayagtun khemeev. ingeed ted tuuniig dooshoo chuluudsan bogood tuunii tsus khaan deeguur, morind ch khurtel tsatsagdav. ter tuuniig khol doroo devselzen yum. iyekhu dotogsh orood, uuzh idlee. tereerodoo ene kharaagsan emiig kharzh, tuuniig orshuul. uchir n' tereer khaany okhin yum gev. ted tuuniig orshuulakhaar garsan bolovch tuunee gavlynk n' yas, khol, garynk n' sarvuunaas oor yum olsongui. tiimees ted butsazh ireed, iyekhud khelzhee. tereerene bol ezenii ug yum. tereer oriin zarts tishbye khun yeliagaar damzhuulan iyezryeyeliin ezemshild nokhod iyezryeyeliin makhyg idne. iyezryeyeliin khuur n' iyezryeyeliin ezemshliin talbai deerkh khog met bolzh, khen ch nene bol iyezryeyelz gezh khelzh chadakhgui gesen bilee gev.

10

akhabt samarid dalan khuu baiv. iyekhu zakhidluud bichizh, tedgeeriig samari uruu, iyezryeyeliin zakhiragchid bolokh akhmadu-udad, mon akhabyн asramzhlagchdad ilgeen, odoo ene zakhidal ta nart irenguut, ta naryn ezniі khovguud negent ta nartai khamt baigaa bogood tereg, mor'd, bekhlэгdsen khot bolon zevsguud baigaa tul oriin ezniі khovguudees khamgiin sain, khamgiin zokhistoig songozh, etsgiinkh n' khaan shireend zalan, ezniikhee geriin toloo tulaldagtun khemeezhee. kharin ted ikhed ain, kharagtun, khoyer khaan tuunii omno zogsozh chadaagui yum. tegvel bid kherkhen zogsozh chadakh ve? getsgeev. ordny daamal, khotyn zakhiragch, akhmaduud bolon asramzhlagch nar iyekhud ug ilgeen, bid tany booluud bilee. bidend khelsen bugdiig tan' bid guitsetgene. bid yamar ch khuniig khaanaar orgomzhlokhgui. oriin taalald niitssen zuiliig uildegtun gev. tegekhd iyekhu khoyer dakh' udaagaa tedend zakhidal bichizh, kherev ta nar minii tald bogood minii duug sonsokh bol oorsdiin ezniі khovguud bolokh erchuudiin tolgoig avch, margaash yag odiid nad uruu iyezryeyeld iregtun gezhee. ter uyed khaany khovguud bolokh dalan khun oorsdiig n' osgozh bui khotyn khundet khumuusiin khamt baiv. tedend zakhidal irekhd ted khaany khovguud bolokh

dalan khuniig bar'zh alaad, tednii tolgo-
inuudyg sagsnuudad khiin, iyezryeyeld bui
iyekhu uruu ilgeev. elch ireed, tuundted
khaany khovguudiin tolgoinuudyg avchirlaa
gezht medegdekheid, iyekhutedgeeriig daa-
maan khaalgaany orokh uudent ogloo boltol
khoyer kheseg bolgon ovoologtun gev. gloo
iyekhu gadagshaa garch zogsood, bukh ard
tumend khandanta nar gemgui. uzegtun,
bi ezniikhee esreg khuivaldan, tuuniig alsan,
kharin ene bugdiig khen alsan be? akhabyn
geriin tukhaid ezenii aildsan tuunii ugnees
yuu n' ch gazart unaagui gedgiig medegtun.
uchir n' ezen oriin bool yeliagaar damzhu-
ulan aildsanaa guitsetgesen yum gev. inge-
geed iyezryeyeld akhabyn gerinkhnees uld-
sen bugdiig, tuunii khundet khumuus, tuu-
nii dotnyn khumuus, tuunii takhilil naryg,
tuund neg khuniig ch uldeelguigeer iyekhu
khyadzhee. tegeed iyekhu boson khodlozh,
samari uruu yavav. zamd tuuniig khon'ch-
dyn byet-kyekyed baikh zuur iudagiin khaan
akhaziagiin torol sadanguudtai iyekhu taar-
aldazh, ta nar khen be? khemeev. tedbid
akhaziagiin torol sadan yum. bid khaany
khovguud bolon eekh khatny khovguudiin
mendiig asuukh gezht yavaa gezht khari-
ulav. iyekhutedniig am'daar n' barig-
tun gezht tushaakhad tedniig am'daar n'
bar'zh, dochin khoyer khuniig byeteyekyediin
nukhend khoroo. tednees kheniig ch
uldesengui. tereer tendees kholdokhdoo
oortei n' uulzakhaar irzh bui ryekhabyn
khuu iyekhonadabtai uulzdzhee. iyekhu tu-
untei mendleed, tuundmini zyrkh chinii
zyrkhtei khamt baigaachlan chinii zyrkh
zov baina uu? gekheid iyekhonadabtiim
baina gezht khariulav. khrever tiim bol garaa
ogogtun gekheid tereer tuund garaa ogsond
iyekhu tuuniig oor urugaa tergend oruulav.
iyekhunadtai khamt yavzh, ezenii tolookh
mini zutgeliig kharagtun gev. inge-
geed iyekhu tuuniig tergendee suulgan yavlaa.
iyekhu samarid ireed samarid akhabyt uld-
sen bugdiig yeliad aildsan ezenii ugiin daguu
ustgakh khurtlee alzhzee. daraa n' iyekhu
bukh ard tumniig tsugluulaad, tedendakhabyt
baald zhaakhan l uilchilsen bol iyekhu tuund
mash ikh uilchilne. odoo baalyn bukh esh
uzuulegkhiig, bukh morgogchid bolon bukh
takhilchiig n' tsugluul. bi baald ulemzh ikh
takhil orgokh tul negiig n' ch buu uldee. uld-
sen khen bolovch am'd uldekhguy khemeev.
kharin iyekhu baalyg shuten bisreshgchiig
ustgakhyn tuld ingezht zalilan khelzhee.
yekhubaald zoriulan yeslolyn chuulganyg
ariusgagtun gesend ted tunkhaglav. tegeed
iyekhu izrail' dayaar khun ilgeesen bogood
baalyn bukh morgogchid irzhzee. irelgui uld-
sen neg ch khun baigaagui yum. ted baalyn
sumd orokhdoo baalyn sum neg zakhaas no-
goo zakh khurtlee duursen baiv. iyekhu khu-
vtsasny aguulakhgy khariutssan khundbaa-

lyn bukh morgogchidoo khuvtsas avchragtun
gezht tushaasand onookh khun tedend khu-
vtsas avch irev. iyekhu, ryekhabyn khuu
iyekhonadabyn khamt baalyn sum uruu
orood, baalyn morgogchidoo khandanend ta
naryn khamt ezenii zarts naraas neg ch khun
baikhgui, kharin gagtskhuu baalyg mor-
gogchid l baikh esekhiiig olzh kharagtun gev.
tegeed ted orgol bolon shataalt takhiluudyg
orgokhoor dotogsh orov. iyekhu oortoo zo-
riulaad nayan khuniig gadaa bairluulan zog-
soozh, bi ta naryn gart oruulakh khumuusees
negend ch gesen zugtakh bolomzh olgo-
son khen bolovch tuunii orond oriin amiig
ogno shuu gezht ankharaulav. tegeed tereer
shataalt takhil orgozh duusmagts iyekhu
khargalzagch ba khaany tushmeded khand-
dandotogsh orood tedniig alagtun. neg
ch khuniig buu garga gev. ted ildnii
ireer tedniig alav. khargalzagchid bolon
khaany tushmed gargan khayazh, baalyn
sumiin dotood oroo uruu orov. ted baalyn
sumiin bagananuudyg gargaad shataav. ted
bas baalyn bagananuudyg khugalan, baalyn
sumiig nuraazh, zhorlon bolgozh orkhison
n' ene odrig khurtel baigaa bilee. iinkhuu
iyekhu izrailias baalyg ustgav. gesen khedii
ch byetyel ba dan dakh' altan tugaluud
buyuu izrailiar nugel khaalgesen nyebatyn
khuu iyeroboamyn nugluudees iyekhu salzh
angizhirsangui. ezen iyekhudmini melmiid
zoviig guitsetgesneeree chi sainyg uildezh,
mini zyrkhen dekh bukhni daguu akhabyn
gert uildsen tul chinii dorov dekh uyeiin
khovguud chin' izrailiin sentiid zalarna
khemeen aildzhee. gevch iyekhu bukh
zyrkht setgeleesee izrailiin burkhan bolokh
ezenii khuul' doktor alkhakhgy ankharsan-
gui. izrailiar nugliig uilduulsen iyeroboamyn
nugluudees tereer salzh angizhirsangui. ter
odruuded ezen izrailias tasalzh ekhelsen
yum. khazayel izrailiin bukh gazar nu-
tagt tedniig yalz baiv. iordany zuun-
teid gilyeadyn bukh nutgiig buyuu gad-
chuud, ryebuyenchuud, manassyechuudyg,
mon arony khondii dekh aryeoraas gilyead,
bashan zergii khurtel yalav. iyekhugiin bu-
sad uils, tuunii khaissen bugd, tuunii khuch
chadal zereg n' izrailiin khaadyn shastir
nomd bichigdeegui gezht uu? iyekhu et-
seg ovgodinkhoo khamt noirsson bogood
ted tuuniig samarid orshuulsan yum. tu-
unii khuu iyekhoakhaz tuunii orond khaan
bolov. iyekhugin samarid izrailiig zakhirsan
khugatsaa n' khorin naiman zhil bailaa.

oriin khuug ukhseniig akhaziagiin ekh atalia
kharaad, bosozh khaany admyin bukh
khovguudiig ustgav. kharin ioram khaany
okhin buyuu akhaziagiin egch iyekhoshyeba
akhaziagiin khuu ioashiig avch, aluulzh

baisan khaany khovguudiin dundaas khul-gailan, tuuniig asraghtai n' khamt unt-lagyn oroondoo bailgav. ingezh ted tu-niig ataliagaas nuun, ter aluulsangui. atalia ug gazryg zakhirch baikh khoodond tereer asragchiinkhaa khamt ezenii orgoond zur-gaan zhiil nuugdazh baiv. doloo dakh' zhiil iyekhoida khun ilgeezh, karichuudyn bolon khamgaalagchdyn zuutyn darga naryg avchirch, tedniig oor uruugaa ezenii orgoond avchrav. tegeed tereer tedentei geree baigu-ulan, ezenii orgoond tedniig tangaraglulzh, tedend khaany khuug kharuulav. tereer tedend tushaanta naryn khiikh zuil ene yum. amraltyn odor irzh, khaany geriig khar-galzdag ta bugdiin guravny neg n' (gu-ravny neg n' bas sur daaman khaalgan deer, mon guravny neg n' khamgaalagchdyn aryn daaman khaalgan deer) khamgaalal-tyn toloo ordnyg khargalzakh yestoi. amral-tyn odor gardag bukh khun buyuu ta naryn khoyer kheseg n' khaany toloo ezenii orgoog khamgaalagtun. tegeed khun bur gartaa zer zevsgée avch, ta nar khaanyg khuree-len zogs. khureenii dotor orogch kheniig bolovch alakh yestoi. garch, orokh buriid n' khaantai khamt baigtun gev. zuutyn darga nar takhilch iyekhoidagiin tushaasan bugdiig yesoor guitsetgev. tednii khun bur amraltyn odor ordog, gardag bukh ersee daguulan takhilch iyekhoida uruu irev. takhilch zuutyn darga nart ezenii or-goond dekh, david khaany zhad, bambain-udyg ogov. kharuulyn khun bur gar-taa zevsgée bariad, orgoonii baruun talaas zuun tal khurtel khaanyg khureelen takhily-n shiree bolon orgoonii khazhuugaar zogsots-goov. uunii daraa iyekhoida khaany khuug gargan irzh, tuund titem omsgon, gerchlel ogov. ted tuuniig khaan bolgon tosolzh, alga tashin, khaan monk naslag! gets-geev. atalia kharuulyn bolon khumuusiin duu chimeeg sonsood, khumuus uruu ezenii orgoond orzh irev. tuuniig kharakhad, khaan zanshil yesoor baganyin derged zog-sozh baiv. akhmaduud bolon bureechid khaany derged zogsozh, ter gazryn bukh ard tumen bayarlaldan, bureegee khungenu-ulzh bailaa. tegekhed atalia khuvtssaa uraad, terslelt! terslelt! gezh khashkhi-rav. takhilch iyekhoida tsergiig zakhi-rakhaar tomilogdson zuutyn darga nart tushaan, tedendter emiig khureenii dun-daas garga. tuuniig dagakh kheniig ch bai ildeer tsavchin alagtun khemeev. uchir n' takhilch ter emiig ezenii orgoond buu alag-tun gezhee. ingeed ted tuuniig barivch-lan, tuuniig khaany geriin mor'dyn orokh uud uruu irekhed n' tend tsaazlav. daraa n' iyekhoida ezen, khaan bolon ard tum-nii khoodond ted ezenii ard tumen bolno gesen geree baiguulan, mon khaan ba ard tumnii khoodond ch baiguulzhee. ter

gazryn bukh ard tumen baalyn dugan uruu ochin, tuuniig buulan nuraazhee. tu-unii takhilyn shireenuud ba khorguudiig n' ted yuu ch ugui boltol evdezh, baa-lyn takhilch mattanyg takhilyn shireenu-udiin omno alav. takhilch ezenii orgoog khariutsuulan tushmediig tomilov. tereer zuutyn darga, karichuud, khamgaalagchid bolon ter gazryn bukh ard tumniig dagu-ulzhee. ted khaanyg ezenii orgoonoos avaad, khamgaalagchdyn daaman khaalgaan za-maar khaany ordond irev. tereer khaadyn sentiid zalarchee. ingeed ter gazryn bukh ard tumen bayarlaldan khoodorch, khot nam gum baiv. uchir n' ted ataliag khaany or-dond ildeer tsavchin alsan bilee. iyekhoash khaanaar orgomzhlogdokhdoo doloon nastai bailaa.

12

iyekhugiin doloo dakh' zhild iyekhoash khaan bolson bogood tereer iyerusalimd dochin zhiil khaanchilzhee. tuunii ekhiig byeyershyebagiin zibia gedeg baiv. takhilch iyekhoida oort n' zaavarlazzh baisan bukh odruudiinkhee turshid iyekhoash ezenii melmiid zoviiig uildsen yum. zovkhon mor-goliin ondorloguud l zailuulagdsangui. ard tumen morgoliin ondorloguud deer takhil orgozh, utlaga uugulsaar baiv. daraa n' iyekhoash takhilch nart khandanezenii or-goond avchirsan ariun zuilsiin bukh mongiiig buyuu khun buriin tatvaryn mongo, mon ezenii orgoond avchrakhaar zurkh n' odoo-son alivaa khunii bukh mongo zereg bel-len mongiiig takhilch nar tus bur oorsdiin tan'dag khumuuseesee avag. ted orgoond oldson alivaa evderliig zasvarlagtun gev. gevch iyekhoash khaany khorin gurav dakh' zhild ch takhilch nar orgoonii evdrellig zas-varlasangui baiv. tegekhed iyekhoash khaan takhilch iyekhoida bolon takhilch naryg duudan tedendyaagaad ta nar orgoonii ev-drellig zasvarlakhgui baina ve? tiimees odoo dotnyn khumuuseesee mongo avakhaa bol'zh, kharin uuniigee orgoonii evdrellig zasvarlakhad zartsuul gev. ingeed ard tum-nees ch mongo avakhaa bol'zh, orgoonii ev-drellig zasvarlakhaa bolikhyg takhilch nar zovshoorov. kharin takhilch iyekhoida neg avdar avch, tagan deer n' nukh gargaad, ter avdraa ezenii orgoond ordog khaalgaan baruun tald takhilyn shireenii khazhuud tav'zhee. bosyg khamgaaldag takhilch nar ezenii orgoond avchirsan bukh mongiiig ter avdart khiiv. avdran dotor mash ikh mongo baigaag kharaad khaany guush, terguun takhilch nar irzh, uutand khiin, ezenii or-goond oldson mongiiig toolzhee. tootsoolson mongoo ted azhil khiigchid buyuu ezenii or-goog khyanagchdyn gart ogov. ted uuniig ezenii orgoond azhillazh baisan muzhaanuud

bolon barilgachdyn kholsond ogchee. mon chuluuchid, chuluu tsavchigchdad ch ogchee. ter mogo bas ezenii orgoonii evdrelgi zasvarlakhyn tuld gualin, zassan chuluu khudaldan avakhad, mon orgoog zasvarlakhad kheregtei bugdiig avakhad zartsuulagdzhée. kharin ezenii orgoond avchirsan mongoor ezenii orgoond zoriulaad mongon ayaga, chimkhuur, khul, buree bolon alt mongon alivaa sav suulganuudyg khiigeegui. uchir n' ted mongii azhil khiigchded ogson bogood tuugeer ted ezenii orgoog zasvarlazhee. uunees gadna, azhil khiigchded kholsiig n' oguulekhed mongii gart n' khariutsuulsan khumuusees ted tailan tootsoo shaardaagui. uchir n' ted itgelteiger uildev. gemiin tolookh takhil bolon nugliin tolookh takhiilyn mongii ezenii orgoond orulakhgui. ter n' takhilch nart zoriulagdzhée. ter uyed aramyn khaan khazayel khodlon gadyn esreg daitan tuuniig ezelzh avaad, khazayel iyerusalim uruu yavakhaar chiglev. iudagiin khaan iyekhoash n' iudagiin khaad baisan etseg ovgod iyekhoshafat, iyekhoram, akhazia narynkhay zoriulan orgoson bukh aruun ed yumsyg, ooriin ariun ed yumsyg bolon ezenii orgoo ba khaany geriin erdenesiin sanguudaas oldson bukh altyg aramyn khaan khazayeld ilgeev. tegekhed l khazayel iyerusalimaas kholdon odzhee. ioashiin busad uils bolon tuunii khiisen bukh yum iudagiin khaadyn shastir nomd bichigdeegui gezh uu? tuunii zarts n' bosozh, khuivaldaan zokhion, silla uruu yavakhad n' millogiin ordond ioashiig tsokhiv. tuunii zarts nar bolokh shimyeatyn khuu iozakar ba shomyeryn khuu iyekhoshafat nar tsokhisond ter ukhev. tereer etseg ovgodteigoo khamt davidyn khotod orshuulagdazh, tuunii khuu amazia tuunii orond khaan bolzhee.

13

akhaziagiin khuu iudagiin khaan ioashiin khorin gurav dakh' zhild iyekhugiin khuu iyekhoakhaz samarid izrailiin khaan bolzh, arvan doloon zhil zakhirchee. tereer ezenii melmiid buzar muug uildsen bogood izrailiar nugel uilduulsen nyebatyn khuu iyeroboamyn nugliig dagav. tereer tedgeerees ergesengui. tiimees ezenii uur khilen izrailiin esreg shatazh, ter tedniig aramyn khaan khazayelyn gart urgelzh ogch, mon khazayelyn khuu byen-khadadyn gart tushaasaar baiv. tegekhed iyekhoakhaz ezenii taallyg khusemzhlen guisand ezen tuuniig sonsov. aramyn khaan tedniig kherkhen darlazzh baigaag bolon izrailiin zovlon shanallyg ter kharzhee. ezen izrail'd choloologchiig ilgeesend ted aramyeichuudyn garaas multran garchee. izrailiin khovguud ur'dyn adil oorsdiin maikhnuud dotor am'darsan

yum. khedii tiim bolovch ted izrailiar nugel uilduulsen iyeroboamyn geriin nugluudees ergesengui, kharin tedgeriin dotor yavsan yum. ashyera ch samarid kheveeree uldev. aramyn khaan iyekhoakhazyn tsergiig ustgan, utremiin toos shoroo met bolgozh orkhison tul tedend yerdoo l tavin mor'ton, arvan tereg bolon arvan myangan yavgan tsereg l uldzhee. iyekhoakhazyn busad uils, tuunii khiisen bukh yum bolon tuunii khuch chadal izrailiin khaadyn shastir nomd bichigdeegui gezh uu? iyekhoakhaz etseg ovgodinkhoo khamt noirsozh, ted tuuniig samarid orshuulav. tuunii khuu ioash tuunii orond khaan bolov. iudagiin khaan ioashiin guchin doloo dakh' zhild iyekhoakhazyn khuu iyekhoash samarid izrailiin khaan bolzh, arvan zurgaan zhil zakhirchee. tereer ezenii melmiid buzar muug uildev. izrailiar nugel uilduulsen nyebatyn khuu iyeroboamyn bukh nugluudees ter ergelgui, kharin tedgeriin dotor yavzhee. ioashiin busad uils, tuunii khiisen bukh yum, iudagiin khaan amaziagiin esreg tulalidsan tuunii khuch chadal zereg n' izrailiin khaadyn shastir nomd bichigdeegui gezh uu? ingeed ioash etseg ovgodinkhoo khamt noirsozh, iyeroboam tuunii sentiid zalarchee. ioash izrailiin khaadtai khamt samarid orshuulagdzhée. yelisha tuuniig ukheld khurgekkeer ovchtei bolokhod izrailiin khaan ioash tuun uruu ireed, tuunii omno ulan, etseg min', etseg min', izrailiin tereg ba tuunii mor'ton oo! gev. yelisha tuundnum sumaa av gekhed tereer num sumaa avav. tegeed yelisha izrailiin khaandgaraa numan deer tavigtun gekhed tereer garaa tav'san bogood daraa n' yelisha tuunii gar deer ooriin garaa taviv. yelishazuun zug kharsan tsonkhyg nee khemeekhed tereer ongoilgov. daraa n' yelishakharvagtun! gesend ter kharvav. yelishaezenii yalaltyn sum buyuu aramyg yalakh yalaltyn sum. uchir n' ta nar afyekt aramyeichuudyg tsokhin, khuis temtrekh bolno gev. daraa n' tersumnuudaa av gekhed khaan sumnuudaa avav. tereer izrailiin khaandgazryg tsokhigtun gekhed khaan gurban udaa tsokhiod boliv. iimees burkhanu khun tuund uurlan, ta tav yum uu, zurgaan udaa tsokhikh baisan yum. tegsen bol ta bureen ustgazzh duustal aramyg tsokhikh baisan yum. kharin odoo ta aramyg gurban udaa tsokhikh bolno gezh khelev. yelisha ukhsend ted tuuniig orshuulav. moabyn deermin bulguud ter zhiliin khavar gazar nutagt n' khaldav. ted neg udaa neg khuniig orshuulzh baikhad deeremchdiin bulgiig kharzhee. ted onookh khuniig yelishagiin bulshin dotor khayazhee. nookh khun yelishagiin yasnuudad khurmegts am' oron sergezh, khol deeree bosov. iyekhoakhazyn bukhii l odruuded aramyn khaan khazayel izrailiig daranguilav. gevch ezen

izrail'chuudad niguulsengui khandan, tedniig orovodon, abraham, isaak, iakovtai baiguulsan oriin gereenees bolzh deden uruu ergesen bogood odoo khurtel tedniig ustgaagui, oriinkhoo orshikhuigaas ch zailuulaagui bilee. aramyn khaan khazayel ukhekhed tuunii khuu byen-khadad tuunii orond khaan bolov. tegekhded iyekhoak-hazyn khuu iyekhoash khazayelyn khuu byen-khadadyn garaas khotuudyg dakhin avchee. edgeer khotuudyg ter iyekhoashiin etseg iyekhoakhazyn garaas dain khiizh bu-laan avsan baisan yum. ioash gurban udaa byen-khadadyg diilzh, izrailiin khotuudyg butsaan avav.

14

izrailiin khaan ioakhazyn khuu ioashiin khoyer dakh' zhild iudagiin khaan ioashiin khuu amazia khaan bolov. tereer khaan bolokhdoo khorin tavan nastai baisan bogood iyerusalimd khorin yeson zhil khaanchilzhee. tuunii ekhiig iyerusalimyn iyekhoaddin gedeg baiv. ter ezenii melmiid zoviig uildsen bolovch ovog etseg david shig baisangu. tereer ooriin etseg ioashiin khiisen bugdiig duuraiv. zovkhon morgoliin on-dorloguud zailuulagdaagui yum. ard tumen morgoliin ondorloguud deer takhil orgozh, utlaga uugiulsaar l baiv. khaanchlal tuunii gart changa atgaastai bolmogts tereer khaan etsgiig n' khoroon zarts naraa tsaazlav. kharin mosyegiin khuuliin nomd bichigdsenii daguu ezen khovguudees bolzh etsguudiig n' alzh bolokhgui, mon etsguudees bolzh khovguudiig n' ch alzh bolokhgui. kharin khun bur ooriinkhoo nugliin toloo l alag-dakh boloi gezh tushaasanchlan terkhuu aluurchdyn khovguudiig tereer tsaazalsan-gui. tereer davst khondiid arvan myangan yedomchuudyg alaad, syelag daitan ezelzh, tuuniig ene odriig khurtel ioktyeyel khe-meen nerlev. daraa n' amazia iyekhugiin ach iyekhoakhazyn khuu izrailiin khaan iyekhoasht elch naryg ilgeen, iregtun, nuur nuureeree tul'ya khemeev. izrailiin khaan iyekhoash iudagiin khaan amaziad khun il-geenlivand baisan orgost but livand baisan khush modond elch ilgeen okhinoo minii khuud ogch, gerluulech gezhee. gevch li-vand baisan zerleg araatan tuugeer ongoron yavzh, orgost butyg gishgen devselzhee. chi unekheer yedomyg yalsan bogood chinii zurkh bardam bolzhee. sur zhavkhlandaa bayasan, gertee baigtun. chi ooriigoo bolon oorteigoo khamt iudag unagakh gezh yu-und tovog udna ve? khemeev. gevch amazia sonssongui. ingeed izrailiin khaan iyekhoash khodolzhhee. ter bolon iudagiin khaan amazia iudad khar'yaalagddag byet-shyemyesht nuur nuureeree tulgarav. iuda izrail'd yalagdan tednii khun bur oor ooriin

maikhan uruugaa zugtaazhee. tegeed izrailiin khaan iyekhoash akhaziagiin ach, iyekhoashiin khuu iudagiin khaan amaziag byet-shyemyesht olzlon avaad, iyerusalimd irzh, iyerusalimyn khermiig yefraimyn daa-man khaalgalanaas bulangiin daaman khaalga khurtel buyuu dorvon zuun tokhoi gazryg nuraav. tereer ezenii orgoo bolon khaany gerin erdenesiin sanguudaas oldson bukh alt, mongo bolon bukh sav suulgyg, mon khumuusiig olzlon avch, samari uruu but-szhee. iyekhoashiin khiisen busad uils, tu-unii khuch chadal khiigeed tereer iudagiin khaan amaziatai kherkhen tulaldsan tukhai izrailiin khaadyn shastir nomd bichigdeegui gezh uu? ingeed iyekhoash etseg ov-godiinkhoo khamt noirsson bogood izrailiin khaadyn khamt samarid orshuulagdsan yum. tuunii khuu iyeroboam tuunii orond khaan bolov. iudagiin khaan ioashiin khuu amazia izrailiin khaan iyekhoakhazyn khuu iyekhoashiig nas barsny daraa arvan tavan zhil am'drav. amaziagiin busad uils iudagiin khaadyn shastir nomd bichigdeegui gezh uu? iyerusalimd khumuus tuunii esreg khuivald-sand tereer lakhish uruu zugtav. gevch ted lakhish uruu tuunii araa khun ilgeen, tu-uniiig tend alzhhee. tegeed ted sharilyg n' morin deer avchirch, tereer iyerusalimd et-seg ovgodiinkhoo khamt davidyn khotod or-shuulagdsan yum. iudagiin bukh ard tumen arvan zurgaan nastai azariag etseg amazi-agiinkh n' orond khaanaar orgomzhilson bilee. tereer khaanyg etseg ovgodiinkhoo khamt noirssony daraa yelatyg bosgon, iu-dad negtgev. iudagiin khaan ioashiin khuu amaziagiin arvan tav dakh' zhild izrailiin khaan ioashiin khuu iyeroboam samarid khaan bolzh, dochin negen zhil zakhi-rav. tereer ezenii melmiid buzav muug uildev. tereer izrailiar nugel uilduulsen nyebatyn khuu iyeroboamyn bukh nuglu-udees kholdozh zailsangu. oriin zarts, gat-khyefyert baisan, amittain khuu esh uzu-ulegch ionagaar damzhuulan aildsan izrailiin burkhan ezenii ugiin daguu tereer izrailiin khiliig khamatyn khooloinoos arabyn dalai khurtel sergeen togtooson yum. uchir n' izrailiin mash gashuun zovlon shanallyg ezen kharzhee. uchir n' bool ch, choloot khun ch, izrail'd tuslakh neg ch khun tend baikhgui bolson yum. izrailiin nerig tengeriin dooroos archin khayanaa gezh ezen aildsan-gui, kharin ioashiin khuu ioroboamyn garaar ter tedniig avarsan boloi. iyeroboamyn bu-sad uils, tuunii uildsen bukh, tuunii khuch chadal bolon tereer kherkhen daitazh, iu-dad damask ba khamatyg izrailiin toloo er-guulen avsan zereg n' izrailiin khaadyn sha-stir nomd bichigdeegui gezh uu? iyeroboam ooriin etseg ovgod bolokh izrailiin khaad-tai khamt noirsson bogood tuunii khuu zyekharia tuunii orond khaan bolzhee.

izrailiin khaan iyeroboamyn khorin doloo dakh' zhiid iudagiin khaan amaziagiin khuu azaria khaan bolzhee. tereer khaan bolokhdoo arvan zurgaan nastai baisan bogood iyerusalimd tavin khoyer zhil khaanchlav. tuunii ekhiig iyerusalimyn khuu iyekolia gedeg baiv. ter ooriin etseg amaziagiin khiisen bugdiig duurain ezenii melmiid zoviig uildev. zovkhon morgoliin ondorloguudiig zailuulsangui. ard tumen morgoliin ondorloguud deer takhil orgozh, utlaga uugiulsaar baiv. ezen khaanyg tsokhisond tereer ukhekh odroo khurtel yaman ovchtei bolzh tusdaa ordond am'darchee. khaany khuu iotam orkh geree tolgoilon, nutgiin khumuusiig shuuzhee. azariagiin busad uils bolon tuunii khiisen bukhnen iudagiin khaadyn shastir nomd bichigdeegui gezh uu? azaria etseg ovgodinkhoo khamt noirsson bogood ted tuuniig etseg ovgodinkh n' khamt davidyn khotod orshuulsan yum. tuunii khuu iotam tuunii orond khaan bolov. iudagiin khaan azariagiin guchin naim dakh' zhiid iyeroboamyn khuu zyekharia izrailiin khaan bolzh samarid zurgaan sar zakhirav. ter etseg ovgodinkhoo uildsenii adil ezenii melmiid buzaru muug uildev. tereer izrailiar nugel uilduulsen nyebatyn khuu iyeroboamyn nugluudees kholdsongui. daraa n' iabyeshiin khuu shallum tuunii esreg khuivaldazh, ard tumnii omno tuuniig tsokhin alzh, tuunii bairand khaanchlav. zyekhariagiin busad uils, kharagtun, ted izrailiin khaadyn shastir nomd bichigdsen bilee. ene bol iyekhud khandan dorov dekh uye khurtelkh chinii khovguud izrailiin khaan shireend suukh bolno gezh aildsan ezenii ug yum. ene n' tiinkhuu biyelegdzhee. iabyeshiin khuu shallum, iudagiin khaan uzziagiin guchin yes dekh zhiid khaan bolzh, samarid neg sar khaanchlav. daraa n' gadiin khuu myenakhym tirzagaas khodlon samarid irzh, iabyeshiin khuu shallumyg samarid tsokhin alzh, tuunii orond khaan bolov. shallumyn busad uils bolon tuunii zokhioson khuivaldaan, kharagtun, tedgeer n' izrailiin khaadyn shastir nomd bichigdsen yum. tegeed myenakhym tirzagaas ogsuuleed, tifsag, tuun dotar baisan bukh khuniig bolon khil khyazgaaryg n' tsokhison yum. ted khotyn khaalgyg neezh ogooguigees bolzh ter bukh zhiremsen emegteichuudiig n' tsokhizh, sichiv. iudagiin khaan azariagiin guchin yes dekh zhiid gadiin khuu myenakhym izrailiin khaan bolzh, samarid arvan zhil khaanchlav. tereer ezenii melmiid buzaru muug uildev. tereer izrailiar nugel uilduulsen nyebatyn khuu iyeroboamyn nuglees bukh odruudinkhee turshid salsangui. assiriin khaan pul ter nutgiin esreg irsen bogood tuunii udird-

laga door khaanchlalyg bekhzhuulekhdee tuunii garyg oorteigoo khamt bailgakhyn tuld myenakhym puld myangan mongon talant ogchee. tegeed assiriin khaand tolokh gezh izrailias buyuu bukh bayan khuchirkheg khunees, khuu tus burees tavin shyekyel mongii myenakhym albadan garguulav. tiimees assiriin khaan ter nutagt uidelgui butszhee. myenakhymyn busad uils bolon tuunii khiisen bukhnen izrailiin khaadyn shastir nomd bichigdeegui gezh uu? myenakhym etseg ovgodinkhoo khamt noirsson bogood tuunii khuu pyekakhia tuunii orond khaan bolov. iudagiin khaan azariagiin tav' dakh' zhiid myenakhymyn khuu pyekakhia samarid izrailiin khaan bolzh, khoyer zhil zakhirav. tereer ezenii melmiid buzaru muug uildev. tereer izrailiar nugel uilduulsen nyebatyn khuu iyeroboamyn nugluudees salsangui. daraa n' tuunii tushmel bolokh rymaliagiin khuu pyeka tuunii esreg khuivaldaan zokhiozh, tuuniig argob, ariye naryn khamt khaany geriin shiltgeend, samarid tsokhiv. pyekagiin khamt gilyeadchuudaas tavin ers baisan bogood tereer khaanyg alzh tuunii orond khaan bolov. pyekakhigiin busad uils bolon tuunii khiisen bukhnen, kharagtun, tedgeer n' izrailiin khaadyn shastir nomd bichigdsen yum. iudagiin khaan azariagiin tavin khoyer dakh' zhiid rymaliagiin khuu pyeka samarid izrailiin khaan bolzh, khorin zhil khaanchlav. tereer ezenii melmiid buzaru muug uildev. tereer izrailiar nugel uilduulsen nyebatyn khuu iyeroboamyn nugluudees salsangui. izrailiin khaan pyekagiin odruded assiriin khaan tiglat-pilyesyer irzh, ion, abyel-byet-maaka, ianao, kyedyesh, khazor, gilyead bolon galil buyuu naftaliin bukh gazaru nutgiig ezlen avav. tereer tedniig assiri uruu olzlon avch yavzhee. yelagiin khuu khoshyea ryemaliagiin khuu pyekagiin esreg khuivaldaan zokhiozh, tuuniig tsokhizh alaad, uzziagiin khuu iotamyn khor' dakh' zhiid tuunii bairand khaan bolov. pyekagiin busad uils bolon tuunii khiisen bukhnen, kharagtun, ter n' izrailiin khaadyn shastir nomd bichigdsen yum. izrailiin khaan rymaliagiin khuu pyekagiin khoyer dakh' zhiid iudagiin khaan uzziagiin khuu iotam khaan bolov. tereer khaan bolokhdoo khorin tavan nastai baisan bogood iyerusalimd arvan zurgaan zhil khaanchilsan yum. tuunii ekhiig zadokiin okhin iyerusha gedeg baiv. tereer ezenii melmiid zoviig uildev. tereer ooriin etseg uzziagiin khiisen bugdiig duurav. zovkhon morgoliin ondorloguud zailuulagdsangui. ard tumen morgoliin ondorloguud deer takhil orgozh, utlaga uugiulsaar baiv. tereer ezenii orgoonii deed khaalgyg bosgoson yum. iotamyn busad uils bolon tuunii khiisen bukhnen iudagiin khaadyn shastir nomd bichigdeegui gezh uu? ter

odruuded aramyn khaan ryezín bolon rye-
maliagiín khuu pyeka naryg iudagiín esreg
ezen ilgeezh ekhlev. iotam etseg ovgodí-
inkhoo khamt noirsozh, etseg davidynkhaa
khotod etseg ovgodíinkhoo khamt orshuul-
lagdav. tuunii khuu akhaz tuunii orond
khaan bolov.

16

ryemaliagiín khuu pyekagiín arvan doloo
dakh' zhild iotamyn khuu iudagiín khaan
akhaz khaan bolov. akhaz khaan bolokh
uyedee khorin nastai baisan bogood
iyerusalimd arvan zurgaan zhil khaan-
chilzhee. akhaz ooriín ovog etseg david
shig ooriín burkhan ezenii melmiid zoviig
uildsengui. kharin tereer izrailliín khaa-
dyn zamaar zamnasan todiigui izrailliín
khovguudiín omnoos ezenii khoon gargasán
undestnuudiín buzár zanshlyín daguu khu-
ugee gal dunduur yavuulsán azhee. tereer
morgoliín ondorlog, tolgod bolon nogoon
mod buriín door utlaga uugiulan, takhil
orgov. daraa n' aramyn khaan ryezín bolon
ryemaliagiín khuu izrailliín khaan pyeka
nar daitakhaar iyerusalim uruu irzhee.
ted akhazyg buslén avsan bolovch diilzh
chadakhgui baiv. ter uyed aramyn khaan
ryezín yelatyg aramd butsaasan bogood
iudyeichuudiig yelataas bugdiig n' gargasán
bilee. arameychuud yelatad irzh, ene odríig
khurtel tend am'darsan yum. ingekhed
akhaz assiriín khaan tiklat-pilyesyert elch
naryg ilgeen, bi tany zarts bolon tany khuu
bilee. irzh, minii esreg bosozh bui aramyn
khaan bolon izrailliín khaany garaas namaig
avarch ogooch khemeen ulamzhluulav.
akhaz ezenii orgoo bolon khaany geriín
erdenesiín sanguudaas oldson mongo altyg
avch, assiriín khaand beleg ilgeev. tiimees
assiriín khaan tuuniig sonsov. assiriín
khaan damaskiín esreg khodolzh, tuuniig
ezlén avaad, kir uruu tsollogt avch yavzh,
ryeziniig alzhee. ingeed akhaz khaan
assiriín khaan tiklat-pilyesyertai uulzakhaar
damask uruu yavzh, damask dakh' takhilyín
shireeg kharav. akhaz khaan uy takhilyín
shireenii khev ba zagvaryg khiitsiínkh n'
daguu takhilch uriad ilgeev. ingeed takhilch
uria takhilyín shireeg buteev. akhaz khaany
damaskaas ilgeesen bukhnií daguu takhilch
uria uuniig akhaz khaanyg damaskaas but-
sazh irekhees omno khiiv. khaan damaskaas
butsazh ireed, takhilyín shireeg kharzhee.
tegeed khaan takhilyín shireend oirton
ochood, deer n' garch, takhilyín shireen
deer ooriín shataalt takhil ba ooriín ideen
orgoliig orgozh, ooriín undaan orgoloo
tsutgazh, ooriín eviín takhilyín tsusyng
tsatsav. ezenii omno baidag khurel takhilyín
shireeg tereer orgoonii urd tal buyuu takhi-
lyn shiree ba ezenii orgoonii khorondoos

avchirch, ooriín takhilyín shireenii khold tald
tav'zhee. tegeed akhaz khaan takhilch uriad
tushaan, gloonii shataalt takhil, udshiín
ideen orgol, khaany shataalt takhil bolon
tuunii ideen orgoliig, ene gazryn bukh ard
tumnií shataalt takhil, ideen orgol, undaan
orgolood bugdiig n' tom takhilyín shireen
deer orgo. mon tuun deer shataalt takhil
bolon takhilyín bukh tsusyng tsats. kharin bi
takhilyín khurel shireeg zalbiran asuukhdaa
khereglene gev. ingeed takhilch uria akhaz
khaany tushaasan bugdiín daguu biyelu-
ulev. daraa n' akhaz khaan taviuruudyn
sambaruudyg salgaad, ugaalgyn savyg
n' avav. ter bas door n' baisan khurel
ukhruudiín deerees tengisiig salgan avaad,
tuuniig chuluun tavtsan deer taviv. assiriín
khaanaas bolzh orgoo dotor tednií bar'san
amraltyn odort zoriulsan zhím bolon khaany
gadna khaalgyg tereer ezenii orgoonoos
zailuulav. akhazyn uildsen busad uils
iudagiín khaadyn shastir nomd bichigdeegui
gezh u? ingeed akhaz etseg ovgodíinkhoo
khamt noirsozh, etseg ovgodíinkhoo khamt
davidyn khotod orshuulagdav. tuunii khuu
khyezyekia tuunii orond khaanchlav.

17

iudagiín khaan akhazyn arvan khoyer
dakh' zhild yelagiín khuu khoshyea samarid
izrailliín khaan bolzh, yeson zhil khaanchlav.
tereer ezenii melmiid buzár muug uild-
sen bolovch ooriínkh n' omno baisan
izrailliín khaad shig uildeegui bilee. as-
siriín khaan shalmanyesyer tuunii esreg
irsend khoshyea tuunii bool bolzh, tuund
alba guvchuur ogov. gevch yegipyetiín
khaan so uruu elch ilgeen, zhilees zhild
uildezh baisan shigee assiriín khaand alba
guvchuur orgokhoo bol'sond khoshyeagiín
khuivaldaanyg assiriín khaan medzhee. ti-
imees assiriín khaan khoshyeag shorond
khor'zhee. tegeed assiriín khaan bukh
gazryg tsomron dairch, samari uruu ochizh,
tuuniig gurvan zhil buselzhee. khoshyeagiín
yes dekh zhild assiriín khaan samariig
ezelzh, izraíl'chuudyg assiri uruu tsollogt
avch yavaad, tedniig gozan gol khala ba
khabort bolon myedyechuudiín khotuudad
suur'shuulav. ene n' izrailliín khovguud
oorsdiig n' yegipyetiín khaan faraony gar
doroos, yegipyetiín gazraas gargasán oors-
diín burkhan ezenii esreg nugel uildezh,
oor burkhdaas emeezh, izrailliín khovgu-
udiín omnoos ezenii khoon gargasán un-
destnuudiín bolon izrailliín khaadyn bii bol-
guson yes zanshludaar yavsnaas bolson
yum. izrailliín khovguud oorsdiín burkhan
ezeniíkhee esreg zov bus zuilsiiig nuutsaar
uildsen bilee. bukh suurindaa kharuulyn
tsamkhgaas ekhleeed bekhlegdsen khot khur-
tel ted oorsdodoo zoriulan morgoliín ondor-

loguudiig bosgosen yum. ted oorsdodoo zoriulan bukh ondor tolgod bolon nogoon mod burin door bagananuud ba ashyeragiin shonguudyg bosgozh, tendee tednii omnoos ezenii tsolon avch yavsan undestnuud shig ted bukh morgoliin ondorloguud deer utlaga uugulav. ted ezeniig odoon buzaru muu zuils khiiv. ezenii tedend ta nar uuniig uildezh bolokhgui gezh aildsan shuteenuuded ted uilchlev. gesen khedii ch ezen oriin bukh esh uzuulegchid bolon uzmerch bureer damzhuulan izrail' ba iudad ankhaaruulzh, orsdiin buzaru muu zamuudaas ergezh, ta naryn etseg ovgodod minii tushaasan bolon oriin zarts nar esh uzuulegchdeer damzhuulan minii ta nart ilgeesen bukh khuuiliin daguu minii tushaal, minii togtooluudyg sakhigtun gezh aildazh baiv. gevch ted sonssongui, kharin oorsdiin burkhan ezend itgeegui etseg ovgod shigee khuzuugee khatuuruulsan bilee. ted tuunii togtooluud, etseg ovgodtei n' ezenii baiguulsan geree bolon ter tedend ankhaaruulzh baisan tuunii sanuulguudaas tatgalzhee. edentei adil uildezh bolokhgui gezh ezen oorsdod n' tushaasan, oorsdiig n' khureelen bui undestnuudiin araa buyuu khooson yumyg ted dagan yavzh, oorsdoo khooson bolzhee. ted oorsdiin burkhan ezenii bukh tushaaluudyg umartan, oorsdodoo zoriulan tsutgasan khorguud bolokh khoyer tugalyg khiizh, ashyerag buteezh, tengeriin bukh erkhest morgozh, baald uilchlev. ted oorsdiin khovguud, okhidoo gal dunduur gargazh, merge tolog, ilbe shidiig kheregzhulzh, ezeniig odoon tuunii melmiid buzaru muug uildekheer oorsdiigoo khudaldav. iimees ezen izrail'd mash ikh uurlan, tedniig oriin melmiinees zailuulav. iuda ovgoos oor khen ch uldsengui. iuda ch mon oorsdiin burkhan ezenii tushaaluudyg sakhilgui, kharin izrailiin bii bolgoson yes zanshlaar yavav. ezen izrailiin bukh ur udmyg uguisgezsh, tedniig oriin melmiinees zailuulakh khurtlee tedniig zovoozh, deeremchdiin gart ogov. tereer izrailiig davidyn gerees salgahad ted nyebatyn khuu iyeroboamyg khaan bolgozhee. daraa n' iyeroboam izrailiig ezeniig dagakhaas kholduulzh, tedneer asar tom nugel uilduulev. izrailiin khovguud iyeroboamyn uildsen bukh nugluud dotor yavzhee. ted tedgeerees salsangui. etsest n' oriin bukh bool esh uzuulegchdeer damzhuulan aildsan yesooroo ezen izrailiig oriin melmiinees zailuulzhee. tiimees izrail' n' oorsdiin ekh nutgaas assiri uruu ene odriig khurtel tsollogt avaachigdsan bilee. assiriin khaan khumuusiig vavilon, kuta, avva, khamat bolon syefarvaimaas avchran, izrailiin khovguudiin orond samariin khotuudad suur'shuulav. ingeed ted samariig ezemshin, khotuudad n' am'drav. ted tendee am'darch ekhlekhdee ezenees emeezh

baigaagui. tiimees ezen tednii dund arslanguudyg ilgeen, tednees zarimyg n' ukhuulev. iimees ted assiriin khaand khandan ailtgakhdaasamariin khotuudad tany tsolon avaachsan undestnuud ter nutgiin burkhny yes zanshlyg medekhgui baina. iimees ter burkhan tednii dund arslanguudyg ilgeezh, kharagtun, ted ter nutgiin burkhny yes zanshlyg medekhguigees bolzh ter arslanguud tedniig alzh baina gev. tegekhed assiriin khaantsollogt avch yavsan takhilch naryn negiig tiishee avch, tuuniig yavuulan tend am'druul. ter tedend ter gazryn burkhny yes zanshlyg zaan surgag gezh tushaav. tiimees samarias tsollogt avaachigdsan takhilch naryn neg irzh, byetyeld am'dran, ted ezenees kherkhen emeekh yestoig tedend zaan surgav. gevch undesten bur oorsdiin burkhdyg buteeseer, tedniigee samariin khumuusiin bosgosen morgoliin ondorloguudiin bairnuudad buyuu undesten bur oorsdiin am'darch bui khotuuddaa tav'zhee. vavilyon khumuus sukkotbyenotyg buteezh, kutyn khumuus nyergalyg buteezh, khamat khumuus ashimag buteezh, avvachuud nibkhaaz ba tartakiig buteezhee. syefarvaimchuud syefarvaimyn burkhaad bolokh adrammyelyekh, anammyleyk nart zoriulan oorsdiin ur khuukhduudee gald shataav. ted bas ezenees emeezh, morgoliin ondorloguudiin bairnuudad tednii toloo uildezh baisan morgoliin ondorloguudiin takhilch naryg oorsdiinkhoo dundaas tomilov. ted ezenees emeekhiiin khamt tsollogt irekhees omnokh oorsdiin undestniikhee yes zanshlyn daguu oorsdiin burkhaddaa ch mon uilchilzh baiv. ene odriig khurtel ted ernii yes zanshlynkhaa daguu uildezh irlee. ted ezenees ch emeekhgui, oorsdiin togtool, oorsdiin zarlig, khuul', esvel ezenii izrail' khemeen nerlesen iakovyn khovguuded tuunii tushaasan tushaaluudyg ch ted dagadaggui. ezen tedentei geree baiguulan, tedend tushaan ta nar oor burkhdaas emeezh, tedend mekhiizh, tedend uilchilzh, tedend takhil orgozh bolokhgui. kharin aguu ikh khucheer bolon sungasan mutraar ta naryg yegipyet gazraas gargasan ezenees ta nar emeezh, tuund ta nar mekhiizh, tuund ta nar takhil orgogtun. ta nart zoriulaad tuunii bichsen togtool, zarlig, khuul' bolon tushaaluudyg ta nar uurd uildekheer sakhigtun. ta nar oor burkhdaas buu emeehtun. bi ta nartai baiguulsan gereeg ta nar martazh ch bolokhgui, oor burkhdaas emeezh ch bolokhgui. kharin oorsdiin burkhan ezenees l ta nar emeekh yestoi. ter ta naryg bukh dainsuudyn chin' garaas choloolokh bolno gezh aildsan bilee. gevch ted sonssongui, kharin oorsdiin ernii zanshlyn daguu uildzhee. iinkhuu edgeer undestnuud ezenees emeekhiiin khazhuugaar oorsdiin shuteenuuddee ch mon uilchlev. tednii

ur khuukhed, ach guch nar ch mon adil oorsdiin etseg ovgodiin uildliig dagan, onoodriig khurtel uildseer baina.

18

izrailliin khaan yelagiin khuu khoshyeagiin gurav dakh' zhild iudagiin khaan akhazyn khuu khyezyekia n' khaan bolov. tereer khaan bolokhdoo khorin tavan nastai baisan bogood iyerusalimd khorin yeson zhil khaanchlav. tuunii ekhiig zyekhariagiin okhiin abi gedeg baiv. ter oorin ovog etseg davidyn khiisen bukhnii duurain ezenii melmiid zoviig uildev. tereer morgoliin ondorloguudiig zailuulan, ariun bagananuudyg khemkhlen, ashyeragiin shonguudyg tsavchin khayazhee. ter bas mosyegiin khiisen zes mogoig zhizhiglen butalzhee. uchir n' ter odruudiig khurtel izrailliin khovguud terkhuu zes mogoid utlaga uugulzh baisan yum. ter n' nyekhushtan gegdeg baiv. tereer izrailliin burkhan bolokh ezend itgez zh baiv. tuunees omno ch, tuunees khoish ch iudagiin khaadyin dotor tuun shig khaan baigaagui yum. uchir n' tereer eze-nees zuurch baiv. tereer tuuniig dagakhaa bolilgui, kharin ezenii mosyed tushaasan tushaaludyg sakhizhee. ezen tuuntei khamt baisan tul ter khaa yavsan gazartaa amzhilt olzh baiv. tereer assiriin khaany es-reg terslen, tuund uilchilsengui. tereer gaz bolon tuunii gazar nutgiig khurtel, kharu-uly n' tsamkhgaas ekhlen bekhlegdsen khoty khurtel filistchuudiig yalav. khyezyekia khaany dorov dekh zhil buyuu izrailliin khaan yelagiin khuu khoshyeagiin doloo dakh' zhild assiriin khaan shalmanyesser samarin esreg khodlon irzh, tuuniig buslen avav. gurav dakh' zhiliin shuvtargaar ted ug khotygz ezlev. khyezyekiagiin zurgaa dakh' zhil buyuu izrailliin khaan khoshyeagiin yes dekh zhild samari ezlegdzhee. tegeed assiriin khaan izrail'chuudyg tsollogt avch yavzh, tedniig khala bolon gozalan gol khabot, mon myedyegiin khotuudad suur'shuulzhee. uchir n' ted oorsdiin burkhan ezenii duu khooolig dagalgui, kharin tuunii gereeg zorzhizh, ezenii zarts mosyegiin tushaasan bukhniiig sonsson ch ugui, khiisen ch ugui bilee. khyezyekia khaany arvan dorov dekh zhild assiriin khaan syennakhyerib iudagiin bukh bekhlegdsen khotuudyg dovtlon irzh, ezlen avav. tiimees iudagiin khaan khyezyekia lakhisht baisan assiriin khaand elch ilgeen, bi buruutai. nadaas kholdooch. ta nad deer yuu ch tav'san bi uurekh bolno gezh kheluulev. tegekheed assiriin khaan iudagiin khaan khyezyekia-gaas gurvan zuun talant mongo, guchin talant altyg shaardzhee. khyezyekia tuund ezenii orgoo bolon khaany geriin erdenesiin sangaas oldson bukh mongiiig ogchee. ter

uyed khyezyekia ezenii sumiin khaalganuudaas bolon oorin buruulsen bosgonuudaas altyg n' khuulzh, assiriin khaand ogov. daraa n' assiriin khaan lakhishaas iyerusalim tiish khyezyekia khaan uruu tartan, rab-saris, rabshakye naryg ikh tsergiin khamt ilgeev. ted yavsaar iyerusalimd khurch irev. ted yavsaar ireed, ugaagchiin gazryn zam deer baidag deed tsoormiin us tugeguuriin khooolin oiroltsoo zogsloo. ted khaanyg duudakhad, khilkiagiin khovguun ordny daamal yeliakim, guush shyebna, asafyn khovguun khereg khotlogh ioa nar tedn uruu garch ochiv. rabshakye tedendodoo khyezyekiad khel. aguu khaan bolokh assiriin khaan iin khelzh baina. nichamd baigaa ene itgel yuu yum be? chi khelekhddee (geveh edgeer n' zovkhon khooson ugs yum) daitakhyn tuld nadad zovlogoo bolon khuch bii gedeg bilee. edugee chi khend naidazh minii esreg terselsen be? odoo kharag-tun, chi ene khugarsan khulsan tayag bolokh yegipyeted naidazh baina. kherev khun ene tayagiig tushvel ter n' algyg n' shaazh, tsoo khatgana. yegipyetiin khaan faraoon oort n' tushiglegch bugded ingezh khanddag. kharin chi nadad bid oorsdiin burkhan ezend itgedeg gezh khelzh baigaa yum bol, ter chin' khyezyekiagiin ta nar iyerusalim dakh' ene takhilyn shireenii omno morgogtun gezh iuda bolon iyerusalimd kheleed, zailuulzh baisan onookh morgoliin ondorloguud bolon takhilyn shireenuudiin ezen yum bish uu? tiim uchraas odoo irzh, minii ezen assiriin khaantai naimaa khii. khervee chi ooroosoo khangalttai khumuusiig gargazh chadakh yum bol bi chamd tednii unakh khoyer myangan moriig og'ye. tegvel chi minii ezniig booluudyn dotroos khamgiin dord tushmeliig nyatsaan, tereg ba morin tsergiin talaar yegipyeted naidazh yaazh chadna ve? ezenii zovshoorolguigeer ene gazryg ustgakhaar bi dovtlokh baisan gezh uu? ezen nadad ene gazryn esreg yavzh, ustga gezh aildsan bileez gev. tegekheed khilkiagiin khuu yeliakim bolon shyebna, ioa nar rabshakye khandanedugee ta booluud-taigaa arameyi kheleer yarigtun. bid oil-gono. kherem deer baigaa khumuust sonsog-dokhoor iudyei kheleer bidentei buu yarigtun gev. kharin rabshakye tedendedgeer ugsiig kheluulekhiin tuld minii ezen namaig zovkhon tanai ezen khiiigeed ta nar uruu yavuulsan gezh uu? ta nartai khamt oorsdiin baasaa idezh, sheesee uukh tavi-lantai, khermen deer suuzh baigaa tedgeer khumuus uruu ba ilgeegeegui gezh uu? gev. tegeed rabshakye bosozh zogson iudyei kheleer changa duugaaraguu khaan bolon assiriin khaany ugsiig sonsogtun. khaan iin khelzh baina. khyezyekiad buu mekhlegdeg-tun. uchir n' ter ta naryg minii garaas avarch chadakhgui. khyezyekia ta naryg

ezend itguulekhiin tuld ńezen bidniig zal-aval avarna. ene khotyg assiriin khaany gart ogokhguiz gezh bui yatgalgad buu or. khyezyekiag buu sons. assiriin khaan ingezh oguulzh baina. ńta nar nadtai nairamdan, nad uruu garch iregtun. ta nar oorsdiin usan uzem, inzhriin modny zhimsiig idezh, nootsluuriinkhee usnaas uutsgaa. daraa n' bi irzh, ta naryg tanai torolkh nutag shig ur taria, shine dars, talkh, usan uzmiin tarialan bolon zogiin bal, chidun moddyn nutagt avaachna. ingesneer ta nar am'darch, ukhekhuiz gev. kharin khyezyekia ta naryg mekhlen, ńezen bidniig avarnaž gezh baikhad tuuniig buu sons. uls undestnuudiin burkhdyn dund assiriin khaany garaas gazar nutgaa avarsan yamar negen burkhan baina uu? khamat, arpadyń burkhad khaana baina ve? syefarvaim, khyena, ivvagiin burkhad khaana baina? ted samariig minii garaas avarsan gezh uu? gazruudyn bukh burkhdyn dotroos khen n' minii garaas gazar nutgaa avarsan yum be? tegekhead ezen minii garaas iyerusalimyg avarna gezh uu? gev. gevch khumuus chimeegui baizh, tu-und neg ch ug khariulsangui. uchir n' khaan tuund buu khariulagtun gezh tushaasan bailaa. tegede khilkiagiin khuu ordny daamal yeliakim, guush shyebna, asafyn khuu khereg khotlogch ioa nar urankhai khuvtsas-taigaa khyezyekia uruu irzh, rabshakegiin ugiig tuund ailtgav.

19

khyezyekia khaan uuniig sonsmogts, khu-utssaa urzh, taar nomron, ezenii orgoond orov. tereer ordny daamal yeliakim, gu-ush shyebnag takhilch naryn nastanguu-dyn khamt taar nomorgon, amozyn khuu esh uzuulegch isaia uruu ilgeev. ted isa-iadkhyezyekia ingezh khelev ene odor bol zovlon, zemlel, gutamshgiin odor yum. uchir n' torzh bui khuukhed umain amsart irsen bolovch toruulekh chadvar alga. am'd burkhan yg dorumzhlokhoor ooriin ezen as-iriin khaanaas ilgeegdsen rabshakegiin ugiig tany burkhan ezen sonsokh biz. tany burkhan ezen sonsson ugiinkhee toloo tuu-niig zemlene biz. tiimees uldsen am'd khu-muussin toloo zalbirlaa orgooch khemeev gezhee. ingeed khyezyekia khaany zarts nar isaia uruu irev. isaia tedenđta nar ezendee ingezh khelegtun. ezen iin aildazh baina ńnamaig dorumzhilson assiriin khaany booluudyn ugs buyuu chamd sonsogdsen tedgeer ugsees bolzh buu aigtun. uzegtun, bi tuunii dotor neg suns tavikhad, ter neg medee sonsood ooriin nutagtaa butsna. bi tuuniig nutagt n' ildeer anaganaž khemeev geerei gezh khelzhee. daraa n' rabshakye butsazh ireed, assiriin khaand lakhishiig orkhisnyg sonsood, tuuniig libnagiin esreg

daitazh baikhad n' olov. mon kushiin khaan tirkhakagiin tukhaiduzegtun, ter ooriin chin' esreg daitakhaar khodolson gekhiig sonsood, ter khyezyekiad elch naryg ilgeezh, iudagiin khaan khyezyekiad ta nar ingezh khel. chinii itgedeg burkhan ńiyerusalim assiriin khaany gart ogogdokhuiz khemeen chamaig buu mekhleg. uzegtun, assiriin khaad bukh gazruudyg bureń ustgazh, yuu khiisniig n' chi sonsson bilee. tegekheer chi avragdana gezh uu? gozan, kharan, ryezef mon tye-lasart baisan yedyenii khovguudiig minii etseg ovgod ustgakhad, ter undestnuudiin burkhad tedniig avarsan uu? khamatyn khaan, arpadyń khaan, syefarvaim khotyn khaan bolon khyena, ivvagiin khaad khaana baina? geerei gev. tegede khyezyekia elch naryn garaas zakhidlyg avch unshaad, ezenii orgoo uruu yavzh, ug zakhidlyg ezenii omno delgev. khyezyekia ezenii omno zal-biran, khyerubuudyn deer zalragch, izrailiin burkhan bolokh ezen, ta bol delkhii deerkh bukh khaanchalaluudyn gants burkhan mon. ta tenger, gazryg buteesen bilee. ezen, chikh tavin sonsooch. ezen, melmii talbin kharaach. am'd burkhan yg dorumzhlokhoor syennakhyeribyn ilgeesen ugsiig sonsooch. ezen, assiriin khaad unekheer undestnuudiig bolon tednii gazar nutgiig suitgeed, tednii burkhdyg gald khayasan. uchir n' tedgeer n' burkhad bus, kharin khunii garyn bu-teel, mod, chuluu baiv. tiimees ted ust-san bilee. bidnii burkhan ezen, delkhiin bukh khaanchalaluudad, ezen, ta bol tsoryn gants burkhan gedgiig meduulekhiin tuld odoo bidniig tuunii garaas avraach gezh bi zalbirsch baina gev. tegede amozyn khuu isaia khyezyekiad ilgeen, izrailiin burkhan ezen ingezh aildazh baina. assiriin khaan syennakhyeribyn talaar chi nadad zalbirsan uchraas bi chamaig sonsloo gev. tuunii esreg ezenii aildsan ug ene yum. chamaig siony on-gon okhin basamzhlan, eleglev. chinii araas iyerusalimyn okhin tolgoigoo segsrev. chi kheniig basamzhlan, dorumzhilson be? chi khenii esreg duugaa ondorsgon, ikhems-geer nudee orgov? izrailiin ariun negenii esreg! chi elch naraaraa damzhuulan ezeniig dorumzhilzh, ńibi ooriin olon tergeer uulsyn ondorloguuded, livany khamgiin al-slagdsan khesguuuded khurlee. bi tendkhiin ondor khush, shilmel nars moddyg tas tsavchlaa. bi tuunii khamgiin ondor orgil, khamgiin otgon oid nevtern orson bilee. bi maltazh, khariin us uuzh, kholiinkhoo ulaar yegipyetiin bukh golyg khataasan bileež gezhee. chi sonsoogui yum uu? bi u-uniig ono ertnees tolovlozh, deer uyed khiisen yum. chamaar bekhlegdsen khotuudyg nu-rangi balgas bolgon erguulekhiin tulđodoo bi uuniig biyeluulekheer avchirlaa. iim uchraas tednii orshin sugchid chadal du-tazh, ain tugshizh, ichguurt orson. ted kheer

talyn ovs, nogoo shig,baishingiin oroi deerkh urgazh nakhialakhaasaa omno khatdag ovs met bolov. gevch bi chinii suukh, garakh, orokhyg bolonminii esreg uurlakhyg chin' ch medne. chi minii esreg uurlazh,chinii deerlekhuu zan minii chikhend khursen uchraasbi oriin doriig chinii khamart zu-uzh,amyg chin' khazaarlazh,irsen zamaar chin' chamaig butsaana. tegeed ene n' chamd temdeg bolno. ene zhil chi yuu ur-gasnyg n' idezh, khoyer dakh' zhold mon tu-unees yuu garsnyg n' idezh, gurav dakh' zhil n' tar'zh khuraan, usan uzem tarialzh, tu-uniiikhee ur zhimsii idekh boloi. iudagiin geriin am'd uldegdes dakhin dooguuraa un-deslen, deeguuree ur zhims gargakh bolno. uchir n' iyerusalimaas uldegdes, sion uulaas avragdagsad garch irne. ezenii zutgel tuuniig guitselduulne. tiim uchraas assiriin khaany talaar ezen ingezh aildazh baina fter ene khot uruu irekhgui, num sumaar ch kharvakhgui. khotyn omno tereer bam-baitai irekhgui, buslelt ovoo ch bosgokhgui. ter irsen zamaaraa butsakh bolno. ter ene khot uruu irekhguiz gev gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. uchir n' bi oriinkhoo toloo bolon minii zarts davidyn toloo ene khotyg avrakhyn tuld tuuniig khamgaalakh bolno gev gezh khelzhee. ter shono n' ezenii tenger elch garch ireed, assirichuudyn khuarand zuun nayan tavan myngan khuniig tsokhiv. khumuus ogloo ert bosood khartal, ted bugd ukhetsegesen baizhee. ingeed assiriin khaan syennakhyerib khodlon, butsazh, ninyevyed am'drav. tuuniig ooriin nisrokh burkhny dugandaa morgol uildezh baikhad n' adrammyelyekh, sharyezyer nar tuuniig ildeer alaad, oorsdoo ararat nutag uruu zugtav. tuunii orond khuu yesarkhad-don n' khaan bolzhee.

20

ter odruuded khyezyekia ukhluut ovchtei bolzhee. amozyn khuu esh uzuulegch isaia tuun uruu ireed,ezen iin aildazh baina. geree zasagtun. uchir n' chi am'drakhgui, ukhne gesen gev. tegekhd tereer nuuree khana uruu erguulen, ezen zalbirakhdaa o, ezen, bi tanaas guiya. bi tany omno kherkhen un-eneer bolon bukhii l zurkheeree yavzh, tany melmiid sain uiliig uildezh baisnyg odoo sanaach gezh kheeled, tsurkhiran uilav. isa-iag dundakh khashaanaas garakhaas omno ezenii ug tuund irzh, butsaad yavzh, minii ard tuunnii udirdagch khyezyekiad chinii ovog etseg davidyn burkhan ezen ingezh aildazh baina. nbi chinii zalbirlyg sonsozh, nulimsyg chin' kharlaa. uzegtun, bi chamaig edgeene. gurav dakh' odor chi ezenii orgoo uruu ochno. bi chinii odruud deer arvan tavan zhiliig nemzh, chamaig bolon ene khotyg assiriin khaany garaas avarna.

oriinkhoo toloo bolon minii zarts davidyn toloo bi ene khotyg khamgaalnaž gev gezh khel khemeen aildlaa. tegeed isaiainzhriin khataamlyg tav' gev. ted tuuniig avaad, khatgin deer n' tav'sand khyezyekia edgev. khyezyekia isaiaezen namaig edgeezh, bi gurav dakh' odor n' ezenii orgoo uruu yavakh bolno gesen temdeg yuu baikh ve? gev. isaiaudaraakh zuil n' ezen orin aild-san yesoor khiikhiin ezenees irekh temdeg bolno. suudriig arvan alkhmaar uragshlu-ulakh uu, esvel arvan alkhmaar ukhraakh uu? gev. khyezyekia khariud n'suudriig arvan alkhmaar uragshluulakh n' amarkhan. ugui, kharin suudriig arvan alkhmaar but-saagtun gezh khelzhee. esh uzuulegch isaia ezend khashkhirsand, akhazyn shatan deeguur ongorsun suudriig tereer arvan alkhmaar butsaav. ter uyd vavilony khaan baladany khuu byerodakh-baladan tuuniig ovchtei baisnyg duulaad, khyezyekiad zakhidai ba beleg ilgeev. khyezyekia uuniig sonsood, tedend ooriin bukh erdenesiin san, mongo, alt, amtlagch, unet tos, ooriin zevsgiin aguulakh bolon ooriin erdenesiin sand baisan bugdiig uzuulev. khyezyekiagiin tedend uzuuleegui neg ch zuil tuun-nii gert bolon bukh ezemshild n' uldsen-gui. tegekhd esh uzuulegch isaia khyezyekia khaan uruu irzh,ene khumuus yuu yar'zh baina ve? ted khaanaas chamaig zor'zh irev? gezh asuukhad khyezyekiaded als kholyn oron, vavilonoos irsen gezh khari-ulav. isaiaed tany gert yuu uzev? gekhd khyezyekiaded gert min' baigaa bukhniig uzsen. tedend uzuuleegui yum minii erdenesiin sand baikhgui gev. tegekhd isaia khyezyekiadezenii ugiig sonsogtun. uzegtun, chinii gert baigaa bukhnen, chinii etseg ovgodiiin ene odriig khurtel tsugluul-san bukhniig vavilon zookh odruud irzh baina. yuu ch uldekhgui gezh ezen aildazh baina. chinii ur udam, chinii toru-ulekh khovguudees zarim n' avaachigdana. ted vavilony khaany ordond tushmed bolno gev gezhee. tegekhd khyezyekia isaiaed tany khelsen ezenii ug n' sain yum gev. uchir n' ter kherev minii odruuded l amar am-galan, unen baival bolokh yum bus uu? gezh bodzhee. khyezyekiagiin busad uils, tuunii bukh chadal, ter kherkhen tsoorom bolon us tugeguuriin khooloig baiguulzh, khot uruu us tatsan zereg n' iudagiin khaadyn shastir nomd temdeglegdeegui gezh uu? ingeed khyezyekia etseg ovgodiiinkhoo khamt noirsozh, tuunii khuu manassye tuunii orond khaan bolov.

21

manassye khaan bolokhdoo arvan khoyer nastai baisan bogood tereer iyerusalimd tavin tavan zhil khaanchlav. tuunii ekhiig

khyefziba gedeg baiv. tereer izrailiin khovguudiin omoos ezenii khoon gargasan undestnuudiin buzryn daguu ezenii melmiid buzar muug uildzhee. ter ooriin etseg khyezyekiaagiin nuraan khayasan morgoliin ondorloguudiig sergeen bar'zh, izrailiin khaan akhabyin khiisen shig baald zoriulan takhilyn shireeg bosgon, ashyerag bu-teezh, bas tengeriin bukh erkhest morgon, uilchlev. tereer ezenii orgoo dotor takhilyn shireenuud bosgov. ene orgoonii talaar iyerusalimd bi oriin neriig tavina gezh ezen aildsan yum. tereer ezenii orgoonii khoyer khashaand tengeriin bukh erkhest zoriulan takhilyn shireenuud bosgov. ter ooriin khovguuniig gal dunduur yavuulan, id shidiig uildetz, merge tolog ashiglan, suns duudagchid bolon khar domch nar-tai kholbogdzhee. ezenii melmiid ulemzh ikh buzar muug uildseneeree tereer ezeniig uurlakhad khurgezhee. daraa n' ter ooriin buetesen ashyeragiin siilmel khorgiig orgoo dotor bairluulav. ene orgoonii tukhai davidad bolon tuunii khuu solomond ezen ail-dakhdaba izrailiin bukh ovguudaas songo-son ene orgoo bolon iyerusalimd bi oriin neriig uurd monkhod tavikh bolno. khervee ted minii tushaasan bolgony daguu, mon minii bool mosyegiin tedend tushaasan bukh khuuliin daguu sakhin uildetz baival bi tednii etseg ovgodod ogson gazar nutgaas izrailiin kholiig dakhin khezee ch tenuuch-luulekhgui gesen bilee. gevch ted son-soogui bogood izrailiin khovguudiin omoos ezenii ustgasan undestnuudees ch iluugeer buzar muug khiilguulen manassye tedniig uruu tatsan yum. ezen oriin zarts nar bolokh esh uzuulegchdeer damzhuulan ail-dakhdada iudagiin khaan manassye ooroos n' omno baisan bukh amorichuudyn khi-isnees iluugeer buzar muug uilden edgeer buzar yumyg khiizh, ooriin shuteenuudeer iudagaar nugel uilduulsen uchraas izrailiin burkhan, ezen ingezh aildazh baina. uzeg-tun, bi iyerusalim bolon iuda deer gamshgiig ilgekh bogood uunii talaar sonsson khenni ch bai khoyer chikh n' khanginakh bolno. bi iyerusalimyn deeguur samariin olsyg bolon akhabyin geriin tegshluuriig tatna. khun tavgaar archaad, erguulen khomordog shig bi iyerusalimyg archizh khayakh bolno. bi oriin oviin uldegdsiig orkhizh, tedniig dais-nykh n' gart ogokh bogood ted bukh dais-nuuddaa olz omog bolno. uchir n' tednii et-seg ovgod yegipyetees garsan odroos ekhlee-d ene odriig khurtel ted minii melmiid buzar muug uildetz, namaig uurlakhad khurgezh baisan yum khemeev gezhee. manassye ezenii melmiid buzar muug khiizh, iuda-gaar nugel uilduulsen ter nuglees gadna gemgui tsusyg ulemzh ikh ursgan, iyerusal-imyn neg zakhaas nogoo zakh khurtel du-urgesen bilee. manassyeigiin busad uils

bolon tuunii khiisen bukhen, tuunii uild-sen nugluud iudagiin khaadyn shastir nomd bichigdeegui gezh uu? manassye etseg ov-godiinkhoo khamt noirsozh, ooriin geriin tsetserleg bolokh uzzagiin tsetserlegt orshu-ulagdzhhee. tuunii khuu amon tuunii orond khaan bolzhee. amon khaan bolokhdoo khorin khoyer nastai baisan bogood iyerusal-imd khoyer zhil khaanchlav. tuunii ekhiig iotbagiin kharuzyn okhin myeshullyemyet gedeg baiv. ter ooriin etseg manassyeigiin uildsenii adil ezenii melmiid buzar muug uildev. uchir n' ter etsgiinkhee yavsan bukh zamaar zamnazh, etsgiinkhee uilchilzh baisan shuteenuuded uilchilzh, tedgeert morgoson bilee. ter etseg ovgodinkhoo burkhan ezeniig umartan, ezenii zamaar yavsangui. amony zarts nar tuunii esreg khuivaldazh, khaanyg ooriinkh n' gert alav. daraa n' ter gazryn ard tumen amon khaany esreg khuivaldsan bukh khuniig alzh, tu-nii orond tuunii khuu iosiag khaanaar or-gomzhilzhee. amony khiisen busad uils iudagiin khaadyn shastir nomd bichigdeegui gezh uu? tereer uzzagiin tsetserleg dekh ooriin bulshind orshuulagdzhhee. tuunii khuu iosia tuunii orond khaan bolon yum.

22

iosia khaan bolokhdoo naiman nastai baisan bogood iyerusalimd guchin negen zhil khaanchlav. tuunii ekhiig bozkatyn ada-iagiin okhin iyedida gedeg baiv. tereer ezenii melmiid zoviig uilden, ooriin ovog et-seg davidyn bukh zamaar zamnazh, zuun baruun uruu ch khaaigaagui. iosia khaany arvan naim dakh' zhild guush myeshullamyn ach azaliagiin khuu shafanyg khaan ezenii orgoo uruu ilgeen, daaman khaalwany sakhi-uluudyn ard tumnees tsugluulsan mongo bolokh ezenii orgoond avchirsan mongiig tooluulakhyn tuld terguun takhilch khilkia uruu ochigtun. ter mongiig ezenii orgoog khariutsan azhiglazh bui khumuusiin gart daatgaad, ted tuuniig orgoonii evdreligi zas-varlakhaar ezenii orgoond bui azhिल्chdad, muzhaanuud, barilgachid bolon chuluuch-dad, mon orgoog zasvarlakhaar gualin ba tsavchsan chuluu khudaldazh avakhad zo-riulan ogogtun. ted itgelteigeer khanddag tul tednii gart mongo daatgagdsan uchraas tedentei yamar ch tootsoo buu bod gezh khelzhee. tegeed terguun takhilch khilkia shafan guushidbi ezenii orgoond khuuliin nom olloo gev. khilkia ter nomyg shafand ogch unshuulav. guush shafan khaand baraalkhazh, tuund ug ulamzhlantany zarts nar orgoonoos oldson mongiig khooslon gargazh, ezenii orgoog khyanagch khumuusiin gart daatgav gev. uunees gadna guush shafan khaandtakhilch khilkia nadad neg nom ogson gev. shafan ug nomyg

khaany omno unshzhee. khaan terkhuu khuuliin nomyn ugsiig sonsood, khuvtssaa urav. daraa n' takhिल् khilkia, shafany khuu akhikam, mikiagiin khuu akhbor, guush shafan bolon khaany zarts asaia nart tushaan yavtsgaazh, minii toloo, ard tumen bolon bukh iudagiin toloo, oldson nomyn ugsiin talaar ezenees asuugtun. bidnii talaar bichigdsen bukhni daguu uildekheer ene nomyn ugsiig bidnii etseg ovgod sonsoogui uchraas bidnii esreg shatazh bui ezenii uur khilen aguu azhee gev. tegeed takhिल् khilkia, akhikam, akhbor, shafan, asaia nar shallumyn ekhner esh uzuulegch emegtei khulda uruu yavav. shallum n' kharkhasyn ach, tikvagiin khuu bogood khuvtsasny agulakhyn sakhil yum. (khulda iyerusalimd khoyerdugaar duuregt am'dardag baiv) ted tuuntei yariltzhee. tereer tedendizrailliin burkhan ezen ingezh aildazh baina. ta naryg nad uruu ilgeesen khund khelegtun. ezen aildakhdad nuzegtun, bi ene gazart bolon endkhiin orshin suugchid deer buzard muug buyuu iudagiin khaany unshsan terkhuu nomyn bukh ugsiig avchirdag. yaagaad gevel ted namaig umartan, oorsdiin garyn bukh azhlaar namaig uurlakhad khurgekheer oor burkhdad utlaga uugiulsan bilee. tiimees minii uur khilen ene gazryn esreg shatazh baigaa bogood untrakhguiz gezh baina khemeev. kharin ezenees asaulgakhaar ta naryg ilgeesen iudagiin khaand ta nar uunii khelegtun. izrailliin burkhan ezen ingezh aildazh baina. nichinii sonsson ugsiin tukhaid gevel, ene gazar khoosorch, endkhiin orshin suugchid kharaal bolno gesen minii ugiig chi sonsood, zurkhee zoolruulzh, ezen minii omno ooriigoo daruu bolgon, khuvtssaa urzh, uilsan uchraas chamaig bi sonsloozh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. tiimees uzegtun, bi chamaig chinii etseg ovgod uruu avachin, chi bulshindaa amar taivnaar ochikh bolno. ene gazar deer minii avchrakh bukh buzard muug ch chinii nud uzekhguiz gesen geerei gev. ingeed ted khariu ugiig khaand damzhuulav.

23

daraa n' khaan khun ilgeezh, ted tuun uruu iuda bolon iyerusalimyn bukh akhmaduudyg tsugluulav. khaan ezenii orgoo uruu yavakhad iudagiin bukh erchuud, iyerusalimyn bukh orshin suugchid, mon takhिल् nar, esh uzuulegchid bolon ikh, бага bukh ard tumen tuuntei khamet ezenii orgoo uruu yavav. khaan ezenii orgoonoos oldson gereenii nomyn bukh ugiig unshizh, tedend sonsgov. khaan baganyin khazhuud zogsood, ezenii omno geree baiguulan ooriin bukh zurkh setgeleer, bukh oyun ukhaanaar ezeniig dagazh, tuunii tushaal, gerchlel, zarliguudyg sakhizh, ene nomd bichigdsen

ug gereenii ugsiig guitselduulne gesend bukh ard tumen ug gereend negdzhee. daraa n' khaan terguun takhिल् khilkia, ded tushaalyin takhिल् nar bolon khaalgach nart baal, ashyera bolon tengeriin bukh erkhest zoriulan khiigdsen bukh edlelig ezenii sumees gargakhgytushaav. tereer tedgeeriig iyerusalimyn gadna kidrony tald shataan, unsiig n' byetyeld avachzhee. iudagiin khotuud bolon iyerusalimyn oir orchimd morgoliin ondorloguud deer utlaga uugiulakhaar iudagiin khaadyn tomilson shuteenuudiin takhिल् naryg, mon baal, nar, sar, oddyn orduud bolon tengeriin bukh erkhest utlaga uugiulagchdyg ter khook zaluulav. tereer ezenii orgoonoos ashyerag iyerusalimyn gadagsh gargan kidron gorkhi uruu avachaad, kidron gorkhiny derged tuunii shataan, uns bolgon butlazh, unsiig n' zhiriin arduudyn bulshin deer tsatszhee. ter bas ezenii orgoon dekh shuteenii yankhan erchuudiin baiyrg nuraav. tend emegteichuud ashyerad zoriulan khoshig nekhezhaisan yum. daraa n' tereer iudagiin khotudaas bukh takhिल् naryg avchran, takhिल् nar utlaga uugiulzh baisan morgoliin ondorloguudiig gyebagaas byeyershyeba khurtel buzarlav. tereer khotyn zakhiragch ioshuagiin daaman khaalgany orokh uudend buyuu khotyn daaman khaalgany derged zuun tald baisan khaalgany morgoliin ondorloguudiig ch nuraan khayasan yum. gesen ch morgoliin ondorloguudiin takhिल् nar iyerusalim dakh' ezenii takhिल् shiree uruu ochogui, kharin ted oorsdiinkhoo akh duusiin dund isgeegui talkh idzhee. ter bas khinnomyn khuugiin khondiid bui tofyetyg buzarlans n' yamar ch khun ooriin khuu, esvel okhinoo molyekht zoriulan gal dunduurgargakhgui baikhyn tuldu yum. tereer narand zoriulan iudagiin khaadyn orgoson mor'dyg zailuulav. tedger mor'd ezenii orgoonii uudend, natan-myelyekh tushmeliin tankhimyn oiroltsookh khashaand baisan yum. tereer narny teregnuudiig galdan shataav. akhazyn deed tankhim buyuu deever deerkh iudagiin khaadyn buteesen takhिल् shireenuud bolon ezenii orgoonii khoyer khashaan dotor manassyegiin buteesen takhिल् shireenuudiig khaan nuraav. tedniig khaan tend n' khemkhlen, unsiig n' kidron gorkhi uruu asgazhee. iyerusalimyn omno buyuu sidonchuudyn buzard yum bolokh ashtoryet, moabyn buzard yum bolokh khyemosh, ammony khovguudiin buzard yum bolokh milkom nart zoriulan izrailliin khaan solomony bosgoson mokhliin uulyn baruun tal dakh' morgoliin ondorloguudiig khaan buzarlazhee. tereer chuluun baganauudyg kheseg bolgon khalgalzh, ashyeragiin modon shong tsavchizh, tedgeeriin gazruudyg khunii yasaar duurgev. tsashilbal byetyel dekh takhिल् shiree,

izrailiar nugel uilduulsen, nyebatyn khuu iyeroboamyn bar'san morgoliin ondorlog bolokh ter takhilyn shiree bolon morgoliin ondorlogiig ter nuraav. tegeed tuunii chu-luunuudyg bulgan, uns bolgozh butlaad, ashyerag shataazhee. iosia ergekhdée tend uulan deerkh bulshnuudyg kharaad, khun il-geen, bulshnuudaas yasnuudyg avchrulzh, tedgeeriig takhilyn shireen deer shataan, burkhany khunii tunkhaglasan ezenii ugiin daguu ug takhilyn shireeg buzarlazhee. daraa n' tereerminii kharzh bui ene durs-galyn bagana yuu ve? khemeen asuusand ter khotyn ard tumen tuundene bol iuda-gaas irzh, byetyeliin takhilyn shireenii es-reg tany khiisen edgeer zuilsii tunkhaglasan burkhany khunii bulsh getsgeev. khaantuu-niig orkhi. tuunii yasyg khen ch buu khon-dog gev. ingeed ted tuunii yasyg samarias irsen esh uzuulegchiin yasny khamt khon-dolgui orkhiv. iosia bas samariin khotuud dakh' morgoliin ondorloguudiiin bukh baigy zailuulsan bilee. tedgeeriig izrailiin khaad ezeniig odoon khatgasaar bosgoson yum. tereer byetyeld uildseniikhee adilaar tedend tiim yum uildzhee. morgoliin ondorlogu-udiiin bukh takhilch naryg tereer takhilyn shireenuud deer alzh, tedgeeriin deer khunii yasyg shataav. daraa n' tereer iyerusalim uruu butsav. tegeed khaan bolon ard tumendgereenii ene nomd bichigdsenchlen ooriin burkhan ezend deeguur ngorokh bayaryg temdeglegtn khemeen tushaav. izrailiig shuudeg baisan shuugchdiin odru-udees ch, izrail' bolon iudagiin khaadyn bukh odruuded ch ene met deeguur n-gorokh bayar temdeglegdezsh baigaagui bilee. kharin iosia khaany arvan naim dakh' zhild iyerusalimd ene deeguur ngorokh ba-yaryg ezend sakhisan yum. uunees gadna, takhilch khilkiagiin ezenii orgoonoos olson nomd bichigdsen khuuliin ugsii batlakhyn tuld suns duudagchid, shidtenuud, tyerafim, shuteenuud bolon iudagiin gazar ba iyerusal-imd kharagdsan bukh l bayar yumsyg iosia khookon zailuulzhee. mosyegiin bukh khu-uliin daguu ooriin bukh zurkh, bukh set-gel, bukh khuch chadlaaraa ezen uruu erge-sen tuun shig khaan tuunii omno baigaagui, tuunees khookh ch garsangu yum. khedii tiim bolovch, tuunii khilegnuulsen man-assyegiin bukh odooltuudees bolzh iudagiin esreg shatsan oriin asar ikh uur khilengi-inkhee shiruunees ezen ergesengui. ezen ail-dakhdaabi izrailiig zailuulsan shigee iudag ch mon oriin melmiinees zailuulakh bolno. minii songoson ene khot bolokh iyerusal-imyg bolon minii ner tend baikh bolno gesen sumee bi khayakh bolno khemeev. iosi-agiin busad uils bolon tuunii khiisen bugd iudagiin khaadyn shastir nomd bichigdeegui gezh uu? tuunii odruuded yegipyetiiin khaan faraon nyeko assiriin khaan uruu yevfrat

moron tiish ochiv. iosia khaan tuuntei uulzakhaar ochtol tuunii uzeed myegiddod alav. tuunii zarts nar tuunii biyeiig ter-gen dotor myegiddogoos khurgezh iyerusal-imd avch ireed, ooriinkh n' bulshind or-shuulzhee. tegeed ter gazryn ard tumen iosiagiin khuu iyekhoakhazyg avch, tuuniiig tosolzh, etsgiinkh n' orond tuuniiig khaan bolgon orgomzhlov. iyekhoakhaz khaan bolokhdoo khorin gurban nastai baisan bo-good tereer iyerusalimd gurban sar khaan-chilzhee. tuunii ekhiig libnagiin iyeryemi-agiin okhin khamutal gedeg baiv. tereer etseg ovgodinkhoo uildsen bukhniig duu-rain ezenii melmiid buzar muug uildzhee. faraon nyeko tuuniiig khamatyn gazar dakh' riblad khor'son n' tereer iyerusalimd za-khirsch chadakhgui bolgokhyn tuld yum. faraon ug gazart zuun talant mongo, neg talant altny khemzheetei torguul' nogdu-ulav. faraon nyeko iosiagiin khuu yeli-akimyg etsgiinkh n' orond khaan bolgon or-gomzhilzh, tuunii neriig iyekhoiakim bol-gon oorchilzhee. kharin iyekhoakhazyg yegipyeted avaachin, ter tendee ukhev. ingeed iyekhoiakim faraond alt, mongiiig ogchee. gevch faraony tushaalaar mongiiig ogokhiin tuld tereer ug nutgaas tatvar avchee. faraon nyekod ogokhiin tuld tereer ter nutgiin ard tumnees khun buriiin khoron-gonii khemzheenii daguu alt mongiiig avav. iyekhoiakim khaan bolokhdoo khorin tavan nastai baisan bogood iyerusalimd arvan ne-gen zhil khaanchlav. tuunii ekhiig rumagiin pyedaiaagiin okhin zhebida gedeg baiv. tereer etseg ovgodinkhoo uildsen bukhniig duu-rain ezenii melmiid buzar muug uildzhee.

24

tuunii odruuded vavilony khaan nyebukhad-nyezar dovtlon irsend iyekhoiakim gurban zhil tuunii bool bolzhee. daraa n' ter ergezsh, nyebukhadnyezaryn esreg bosov. ezen tu-unii esreg khaldeychuudyn, arameychuu-dyn, moabchuudyn bolon ammonchuudyn bulegleluudiig ilgeev. iinkhuu orin zarts nar bolokh esh uzuulegchdeer damzhuu-lan tuunii aildsan ezenii ugiin daguu iudag ustgakhyn tuld tuunii esreg tereer ted-niig ilgeesen yum. manassyegiin uild-sen bukhni daguu tuunii nugluudees bolzh ezenii melmiinees zailuulagdakh n' iudagiin deer ezenii tushaalaar biyellee olson yum. ene n' bas tuunii ursgasan gemgui tsusny toloo baiv. uchr n' tereer iyerusalimyg gemgui tsusaar duurgesen yum. uunii ezen uuchlakhgui baisan bilee. iyekhoiakimyn busad uils bolon tuunii khiisen bugd iudagiin khaadyn shastir nomd bichigdeegui gezh uu? ingeed iyekhoiakim etseg ov-godiinkhoo khamt noirsson bogood tuu-nii khuu iyekhoiakhin tuunii orond khaan

bolzhee. yegipyetiin goloos yevfrat moron khurtelkh yegipyetiin khaand khar'yaalag-dazh baisan bukhniig vavilony khaan ezlen avsan uchir yegipyetiin khaan ooriin nut-gaas gadagsh dakhin garaagui. iyekhoiakhin khaan bolokhdoo arvan naiman nastai baisan bogood tereer iyerusalimd gurvan sar khaanchlav. tuunii ekhiig iyerusalimyn yelnatany okhin nyekhushta gedeg baiv. iyekhoiakhin etseg ovgodinkhoo uildsen bukhniig duurain ezenii melmiid buzar muug uildev. ter uyd vavilony khaan nye-bukhadnyezaryn booluud iyerusalim uruu dovltion irzh, khotyg buslev. booluud n' khotyg buselen baikh khoodond vavilony khaan nyebukhadnyezar khurch irev. iudagiin khaan iyekhoiakhin ooroo bolon tuunii ekh, zarts nar, akhmaduud, tushmediinkhee khamt vavilony khaan uruu garch ochiv. ingeed vavilony khaan tuuniig khaanchla-lynkhaa naim dakh' zhild olzlon avav. nyebukhadnyezar tendeese ezenii orgoonii bukh erdenese bolon khaany geriin erdenesiig avch yavan, ezenii ailtsan yesoor ezenii sum dotor izrailiin khaan solomony buteese bukh altan savnuudyg kheseglen tsavchzee. tegeed tereer bukh iyerusalimyg bolon bukh akhmaduud, bukh khuchirkheg zorigt er-siig buyuu arvan myangan olzlogsdyg, mon bukh gar urchuud ba dakhchuudyg tsollog uruu avch yavzhee. nutgiin ugeegui yaduu khumuusees oor yamar ch khun uldsen-gui. iinkhuu tereer iyekhoiakhinyg vavilon uruu tsollogt avaachiv. mon khaany ekh, khaany ekhneruud, tuunii tushmed bolon ter gazryn udirdagch khumuusiig tereer iyerusalimaas vavilon uruu tsollogt avch yavzhee. bukh baatar ers doloos myangan khun, gar urchuud ba dakhchuud myangan khun, bugd daind shalgarsan khuchtenuud baisan bogood tedniig vavilony khaan vavilon uruu tsollogt avaachzee. tegeed vavilony khaan, iyekhoiakhiny avga akh mat-taniag tuunii orond khaan bolgozh, neriig n' zyedyekia bolgon oorchlov. zyedyekia khaan bolokhdoo khorin negen nastai baisan bogood tereer iyerusalimd arvan negen zhil khaanchlav. tuunii ekhiig libnagiin iy-eryemiagiin okhin khamutal gedeg baiv. tereer iyekhoiakimyn uildsen bugdiig du-urain ezenii melmiid buzar muug uildev. ezen tedniig oriin orshikhuigaas khookh khurtel tuunii uur khilengeer damzhuu-lan iyerusalim ba iudad ene n' biyelzee. zyedyekia vavilony khaany esreg terslen bosov.

25

tuunii khaanchlalyn yes dekh zhiliin ar-avdugaar saryn arvand vavilony khaan nye-bukhadnyezar ooroo bolon bukh tsergi-inkhee khamt iyerusalimyn esreg irzh, kho-

tyn kharaldaa khuaragnan ergen toirond n' busleltiin kherem bosgozhee. iinkhuu zyedyekia khaany arvan neg dekh zhil boltol khot busleltend baizhee. dorovdugeer saryn yesnii odor ter nutgiin ard tumend khood khuns baikhgui boltol khot dotorkh ols-golon ikhed shiruuszhee. tegeed khot uruu tsomron orson bogood khotyn ergen toirond khaldyeichuud baisan khedii ch bukh daichid khaany tsetserlegiin khazhuugiin khoyer khaany khoodond baikh khaalgaar damzhin shonoor zugtav. ted arabagiin zamaar yavzhee. gevch khaldyeichuudyn tsereg khaanyg nekhen khoozh, iyerikhogiin tald tuuniig bar'san bogood bukh tserguud n' tu-uniig orkhin tarav. tegeed ted khaanyg ol-zlood, ribla dakh' vavilony khaand khurgezh irekhet, ter tuund yal onoo. ted zyedyeki-agiin nudnii omno khovguudiig n' tsaa-zlan, daraa n' zyedyekiagiin nudiig ukhaad, tuuniig khurel dongoor khulzh, vavilon uruu avchirchee. tadvugaar saryn doloond buyuu vavilony khaan bolokh nyebukhad-nyezar khaany arvan yes dekh zhild vavilony khaany zarts, biye khamgaalagch naryn akhmad nyebuzaradan iyerusalimd irzhee. tereer ezenii orgoo, khaany ger bolon iyerusalimyn bukh barilguudyg shataazhee. khamgiin tom orgoog ch khurtel ter gal-dan shataav. ingeed biye khamgaalagchdyn akhmadtai khaldyeichuudyn bukh tsereg iyerusalimyn ergen toiron dakh' khermiig nuraav. tegeed khotod uldsen busad khu-muus, vavilony khaan uruu orgoson orgod-luud bolon busad ard olngy biye kham-gaalagchdyn akhmad nyebuzaradan tsollogt avch yavzhee. gevch biye khamgaalagch-dyn akhmad ter gazryn ugeegui yaduuchuu-daas zarimyg usan uzmiin tsetserlegch bolon gazar khagalagchaar uldeev. ezenii orgoond baisan khurel bagananuud bolon suuriud mon ezenii orgoond baisan khurel tsollog-mal tengis zergliig khaldyeichuud kheseg bol-gon evdelzh, khurliig n' vavilon uruu avch yavzhee. togoonuud, utguur, chimkhuur, khalbaganuud bolon uilcheld khereglegdezh baisan bukh khurel savnuudyg ted avch yavzhee. biye khamgaalagch naryn akhmad mon tsever alt, mongon boiporuud ba ugaalngy savnuudyg avch yavzhee. ezenii orgoond zoriulan solomony khiisen khoyer bagana, neg tsutgamal tengis bolon su-uruiud bolokh edgeer bukh sav suulganuu-dyn khurel n' khemzheeshgui ikh baizhee. neg baganynd ondor n' arvan naiman tokhoi bogood tuun deer khurel tolgoi baiv. tol-goin ondor n' gurvan tokhoi baiv. tolgoig toiruulsan tor ba anaruud bugd khurleer khi-isen baiv. nogoo bagana n' ch mon adil toroor chimeglesen baiv. tegeed biye kham-gaalagch naryn akhmad n' akhlakh takhilch syeraia, ded takhilch zyefania, sumiin gur-van tushmeliin khamt avav. khotoo tereer

daichdyg khariutsagch neg tushmeliig, mon khotoos oldson khaany zovlogchdiin tavan khuniig, mon ter gazryn ard tumniig tsugluuldag baisan tsergiin akhmadyn guushiig, mon khotoos oldson nutgiin zharan khuniig avch odov. biye khamgaalagchdyn akhmad nyebuzaradan tedniig avaad riblad bui vavilony khaand avch irzhee. tegekhed vavilony khaan tedniig khamat gazryn riblad tsokhin alzhee. iinkhuu iuda ooriin gazraas tsollogt khoogdzhee. vavilony khaan nyebukhadnyezaryn iuda gazart uldeesen khumuusiig zakhiruulakhaar tereer shafany ach, akhikamyn khuu gyedaliag tomilov. vavilony khaan gyedaliag tomlsnyg tsergiin bukh akhmaduud oorsdiin khumuusiin khamt sonsood ted mizpad gyedalia uruu irzhee. tedgeer n' nyetaniagiin khuu ishmayel, karyeagiin khuu iokhonan, nyetofat khun tankhumyetyn khuu syeraia, maaka khunii khuu iazania nar bogood tednii khumuus boloi. gyedalia tedend bolon tednii khumuust tangaraglan, khaldyeichuudyn zarts naraas buu aigtun. ene gazartaa am'darch, vavilony khaand uilchlegtun. ene n' ta nart olziitei baikh bolno gezh tedend khelev. gevch doldugaar sard yelishamagiin ach nyetaniagiin khuu bolokh khaany urgiin ishmayel arvan eriin khamt ireed, gyedaliag tsokhizh alaad, mizpad mon tunii khamt baisan iudyeichuud, khaldyeichuudyg alzhee. tegeed ikh, бага gelgui bukh khumuus bolon tsergiin akhmaduud boson yegipyet uruu odzhee. uchir n' ted khaldyeichuudaas aizh baiv. iudagiin khaan iyekhoiakhiny tsologdsonii guchin doloo dakh' zhild, arvan khoyerdugaar saryn khorin doloony odor vavilony khaan yevil-myerodakh khaan suudaldaa zalarsan ter zhildee iudagiin khaan iyekhoiakhing shorongoos choloolov. tereer iyekhoiakhintai elegseg dotnoor yariltan, vavilond oortei n' khamt baidag khaadyn sentiinees iluu ondor sentiid iyekhoiakhing suulgazhee. iyekhoiakhin shorongiin khuvtssaa sol'zh, am'dralynkhaa bukh odriin tursh khaany omno togtmol zooglozh baiv. khaan tuund am'dralynkh n' bukh odriin turshid odor buriin khuv' khishig bolokh togtmol tetelgiig khangn niilulzh baizhee.

iudagiin khaad bolokh uzzia, iotam, ak-haz, khyezyekia naryn odruuded, iuda bolon iyerusalimyn tukhai amozyn khuu isaiagiin uzsen uzegdel. ayaa, tenger min', sonsogtun.gazar min', chikh tavigtun.ezen aildazh baina.minii osgozh,torniulsan khovguud minii esreg bosloo. shar ooriin eznee tan'dag.ilzhig ch ezniikhee tevshiig tan'dag.kharin izrail' meddeggui.minii khumuus oilgodoggui. ee khalag,nugelt undesten,gemd daragdsan ard tumen,khor-logchdyn ur udam,yalzarsan khovguud.ted ezeniig orkhihloot.ed izrailiin ariun ne-geniig zhigshin,tuunees gedreg ergelee. ta nar urvazh sharvasaar dakhin khaanaa tsokhiulmaar baina?tolgoi n' bukheldee ovchtei,zurkh n' bukheldee yadruu baina. kholiin ulnaas tolgoi khurtlee eruul gazar alga.shakhaagui, boogoogui,tosoor zooloogui sharkh, sorvi, omkhii yar l baina. ta naryn gazar ezguirch,ta naryn khotuud gald shatazh,tarian talbaig chin' ta naryn nuren deer khariinkhan zalgizh baina.khari-inkhnaar ustgagdsan khoosrol. usan uzmiin talbai dakh' nuuvch,orgost khemkhnii talbai dakh' manaachiin ovookhioi bolonbuslegdsen khot met siony okhin orkhihdov. kherev tumen tsergiin ezen tsoon khumuusiig bidend am'd uldeegegui bolbid sodomtoi adil bolzh.gomorratai tostei baitsgaakh baisan. sodomyn zakhiragchid aa!ezenii ugiig sonsogtun.gomorragiin khumuus ee!bidnii burkhany zaavart chikh tavigtun. ezen aildazh baina.ta naryn olon takhil nadad yuu yum be?bi khutsyn shataalt takhild,bordson ukhriin ookhond bur tsadlaa.nadad bukh, khurga, yamaany tsus ch taalagdsangui. ta nar minii omno uzegdekheer irekhdeeminii khashaag dev-slekhiig khien shaardsan be? zokhisgui orgoloo tsaashid buu avchragtun.utlaga chin' nadad zhigshuurtei baina.shine sar, amraltyn odor,tsguraltyn duudlaga bolokhbuzar gem bolon yesolyn chuulganyg bi tevchizh chadakhgui. ta naryn shine saryn bayar,togtooson nairuudyg bi uzen yadazh baina.tedgeer n' nadad daramt bolzh,tedniig uursnees bolzh bi yadarch baina. ta nar garaa orgokh uyed,bi ta naraas melmiigee nuuna.tiim ee,ta nar olontaa zalbirsan ch bi sonsokhgui.ta naryn gar tsusaar byaldzhee. biyese ugaagtun.orsdiigoo tseverle.minii kharaanaas buzar muu uilsee zailuul.nugel khiikhee boligtun. sainyg uildekhd suralts.shudarga yesyg er.khertsgii dogshiniig zemle.nchniig khamgaal.belevseng omgoologtun. naash ir. khamt kheelts'ye gezh ezen aildazh baina.ta naryn nugluud chas ulaan met bolovchtsas shig tsagaan bolno.tedgeer n' khuren ulaan bolovchnoos shig bolokh bolno. kherev ta

nar zovshoorch,duulgavartai dagaval,ene gazryn khamgiin sainyg idne. kharin ta nar eserguutsezh bosvol,ildeer tsavchigdana gezh ezenii am aildazh baina. itgemzhit khot yaazh yankhan bolson be?zov shudargaar duuren,end unen zov khonoglodog baisan atal,kharin odoo aluurchdaar l duurchee. chinii mongo khog bolson.chinii dars usaar shingelegdsen. chinii noyed bol boslogo gargagchid,khulgaichdyn naizuud.khun bur khakhuul'd durtai bogoodshan kharanzh khootsolddog.ted onchniig khamgaaldag-gui,belevsnii orgodliig khuleen avdaggui. tiim uchraas tumen tsergiin burkhan ezen,izrailiin khuchit negen tunkhaglazh baina.ayaa,namaig eserguutseghchees bi choloologdozh,daisnuudaas oriinkhoo oshoog avna. bi bas mutraa chinii esreg erguulzh,chinii khogiig bukheld n' shulted khiikh met tsevershuulzh,bukh khol'tsyg chin' zailuulna. bi tanai shuughchdiig ankhnkyk shig n',mon zovlokhuudiig chin' ekhniki shig n' sergeene.uunii daraa chi shudarga khot,itgelt khot gezh nerlegdene. sion unen shudargaar avragdakhad,tuunii gemshsen negen zovt baidlaar avragdana. kharin gemt kheregtnuud,nugelt nuud khamtdaa byatslagdan,ezeniig umartagchdad togsgol irne. ta nar oorsdiin khussen tsarsnaas bolzh ichne.ta nar oorsdiin songoson tsetserlegees bolzh gutamshig bolno. uchir n' ta nar navchis n' khiisekh tsars met,yamar ch usgui tsetserleg met bolno. khuchten n' khuuraishsan mod bolzh,tuunii uils n' och bolno.ted khoyeul khamtdaa shatakh bogoodtuuniiig khien ch untraakhgui.

2

iuda, iyerusalimyn talaar uzsen amozyn khuu isaiagiin ug. etssiin odruudedezenii orgoonii uul n' uulsyn terguuneer tokhoogdon,tolgodyn deeguur orgogdono.bukh undestnuud tuun uruu tsutgan irne. olon ard tumnuud ireedirtsgee,ezenii uul uruu,iakovyn burkhany orgoo uruu yavtsgaaya.tiinkhuu tereer bidend oriin zamyg zaazh,bid tuunii zhimeer alkhakh yum getsgeene.uchir n' khuul' sionoos garch,ezenii ug iyerusalimaas garna. ter undestnuudiin khoorondkhyg shuuzh,olon ard tumnuudiid shiidver gargakh bolno.ted ildee anzhisny khoshuu,zhadaa khaduur bolgon davtana.undesten undestniikhee esreg ild dalaikhgui bogooddakhin kheeze ch ted daikakhad suraltsakhgui. iakovyn ger ee, irtsgee.ezenii gereld tsoomooroo alkhatsgaaya. ta oriin ard tumniig buyuu iakovyn geriig khayalaa,yuu gevel ted dornyn noloog avch,filistchuud shig mergech tologchdoor duuren bolzh,khariinkhny khuukhduudtei naimaaltsazh baina. tednii nutag mon alt

mongoor byalkhazh,tednii erdenesiin sand etses togsol alga.tednii nutag mor'door duurch,tednii teregnuud etses togsolgui azh. tednii nutag mon shuteenuudeer duuren,ted oorsdiin khuruugaar khiisen garynkhaa buteeliig shutdeg. tiimees khun nomkht-gogdodz,khun basamzhlagdsan ch gesen tedniig buu uuchil. ezenii aimshig,tuunii zhavkhlant sur khuchnees zugtazh,khavt-sald shurgazh,shoroond nuugdagtun. kharin ter odor khunii bardam kharts basamzh-lagdazh,khunii ikhemseg zan nomkhtgog-dozh,ezen gantsaaraa orgomzhlogdono. bardam ba ikhemseg,orgogdson khun buriig basamzhlahk odor tumen tsergiin ezenid bii. ene n' livany ikhemseg,orgogdson bukh bashany bukh tsars bolon, bukh ikhemseg uul,bukh orgomzhlogdson tolgod, alivaa ondor tsamkhag,alivaa bekhlegdsen kherem, tarshishiin bukh usan ongots,bukh uzesge-lent gar urlalyn esreg baikh yum. ter odor khunii bardamn n' nomkhtgogdodz,khu-musiin ikhemseg zan n' basamzhlag-dakhad,ezen gantsaaraa orgomzhlogdono. shuteenuud orgui alga bolno. ezen gazryg donsolkokhoor bosokhod,tuunii zhavkhlant sur khuch,bolon aimshgiin omno khumuus khadny agui,gazryn gav uruu orno. ter odor khumuus morgokhoor oorsdodoo zoriulan buteesen mongon shuteenuud bolonaltan shuteenuudee sokhor nomin,sar'san bag-vaakhainuud uruu shideltseene. ene n' ezen gazryg donsolkokhoor bosokhod,tuunii zhavkhlant sur khuch,aimshgiin omno khumuus khadny agui,khavtslyn an tsav uruu orokhyn tuld azhee. khamraaraa am'sgaldag khuniig khundlekhee bol'.uchir n' ter khir unetei yum be?

3

kharagtun,tumen tsergiin burkhan ezen khangamzh,tusaltsaag iyerusalim bolon iudagaas zailuulakh gezh baina.talkhny bukh khangamzh,usny bukh khangamzh, khuchit ers bolon daichid,shuugchid ba esh uzuulegch,tologch ba akhlagch, tav'tyn akhlagch ba khundet khun,zovlogch ba uran zuraach bolon chadvarlag ilbechdiig ch zailuulna. bi nyalkh khovguudiig tednii noyed bolgozh,erkh khuukhduud tedniig zakhirna. ard olon darlagdazh,khun bur neg n' nogoogoo,khorshoo darlazzh,zaluus n' ovgod uruugaa,zakhiragdagsad n' khundet khumuus uruu dairna. neg khun etsgiinkhee gert akhygaa bar'zh avchchamd nomrog bii.chi bidnii zakhiragch bol.ene balgasnuud chinii gar dor orno gezh khelekhed, ter odor onookh khun duugaa ondorsgonbi emch bolokhgui.manai gert talkh ch baikhgui,nomrog ch baikhgui.tiim uchraas namaig ard tumnii zakhiragchaar tomilokh yesgui gekh bolno. yuu gevel,iyerusalim

buderch,iuda unalaa.uchir n' tednii khel bolon uils n' ezenii esreg baizh,tuunii sur zhavkhlant orshikhuin esreg boszhee. tednii tsarainy khuviral oorsdiinkh n' esreg gerchildeg,ted sodom shig oorsdiin nuglee daldalgui delgen uzuuldeg.orsdi-inkhoo deer buzar muug avchirsan ted zolgui yee! sain saikhan yavaarai gezh zov khumuust khelegtun.uchir n' ted oorsdiinkhoo uildliin ur zhimsiig idekh bolno. khar sanaatan zolgui yee!muu muukhai n' tuuntei khamt baig'yaagaad gevel ter garynkhaa khuviig khurtekh bolno. ard tumen min'!khuukhduud tedniig darlazzh,emegteichuud tedniig zakhirdag,ard tumen min',ta naryg daguulagchid ta naryg tooruulzh,zamyg chin' budliulzh baina. ezen zarga medualekheer bosozh,khu-muusiig shuukheer zogsloo. ezen oriin ard tumnii akhlagchid bolon noyedtoi khamt shuukhed orzh baina.usan uzmiin talbaig ta nar tsolmoson,yaduusaas deeremdsen olz chin' ta naryn gert bii. minii ard tum-niig darlazzh,yaduusyn nuuriig nuntaglana gedeg chin' yuu gesen ug ve? gezhtumen tsergiin burkhan ezen aildazh baina. ezen iinkhuu aildav.siony okhid bardam uchraas tolgogoo orgon,odson khartsaar shirten alkhazh,kholiin buguivchaa khurtel zhin-genuulen ikhemsgaar alkhazh baina. iim uchraas ezen siony okhidyn khuikhyg n' yarshuulan zovoono.ezen tednii magnaig n' nutsgelne. ter odor ezen tednii kholiin buguivch, tolgoin zuult, saran khelbertei chimeglel, eemeg, buguivch, givluur, mal-gai, kholiin ginzh, bus,surchignii khairtsag, sakhuis, khuruuny bogzh, khamryn garkhi, yesloin khuvtsas, gaduur tsamts, nomrog, mongonii turiivch, tol', dotuur khuvtsas, alchuur, givluur zergiig bugdiig n' avch khayana. ankhiuluun surchgiig omkhii us,busiig ols,goyemsog zassan usiig us n' khaltsarsan khuikh,saikhan khuvtssyg taaran omsgol,uzesgelen goog ildguuriin tamga orlono. tanai erchuud ildend,tanai khuchtenuud daind unana. tuunii daaman khaalganuud gashuudan uilzh,khayagdsan tereer gazar deer suuna.

4

ter odor doloan emegtei neg khunees zuu-ran bid oorsdiinkhoo talkhyg idezh, oorsdi-inkhoo khuvtssyg omsono. zovkhon bidniig ooriinkhoo nereer duuduulzh, bidnii zem-lelliig zailuulaach gezh khelne. ter odor ezenii mochir uzesgelentei, sur zhavkhlantai bolzh, gazryn ur zhims izrailiin am'd uldegdsiin bakharkhal, chimeg n' bolno. ene uyd siond uldezh, iyerusalimd khotsorson khumuusiig ariun khemeen duudna. ted bol iyerusal-imd am'd khemeen temdeglegdsen khumuus yum. ezen shuultiin suns ba shataagch sun-

seer siony okhidyn buzryg ugaazh, iyerusalimyn tsus ursgaltg tuunii dotroos ariusgasny daraa ezen sion uulyn bukh devsger bolon tuunii chuulganuudyn deeguor odor n' uul, utaa ba shono n' durelzsengalyng gerliig buteekh bolno. uchir n' bukh sur zhavkhlangiin deeguor burkhuul baikh bolno. driin aagim khaluunaas suuderlekh bukkeeg, shuurga, boroonoos khamgaalakh khorgodokh gazar tend baikh bolno.

5

bi odoo khairstdaa zoriulzh, tuunii usan uzmiin talbain tukhai khairstynkhaa duug duul"ya.minii khairst mash urzhil shimtei guveen deer usan uzmiin talbaitai baisan yum. ter ergen toirnyg n' maltazh, chuluunuudyg n' zailuulaad, shilmel usan uzmiig suulgazh, talbain gold tsamkhag bosgood, tuunii dotor usan uzmiin shakhuurga suulgazh gene. tegeed ter saikhan usan uzem garna gezh khuleezh baital zerleg zhims urgazhee. odoo iyerusalimyn orshin suugchid, iudagiin erchuud ee! bi bolon minii usan uzmiin talbain khorondokhyg shuugtun! usan uzmiin talbaidaa minii khiigeegui oor yuug bi khiikh yestoi baisan yum be? sain usan uzem garna gezh bi khuleezh baikhad yaagaad zerleg zhims garsan be? odoo bi oriin usan uzmiin talbaid yuu khiikh gezh baigaagaa ta nart oguul'ye. bi tuunii khais shiveeg avch khayaad, shataana. bi khanyg n' nuraazh talkhlagdsan gazar bolgono. bi talbaig ezguiruulen khayaad, tairch arch-lakhgui, zeetuudekhgui. kharin orgost but, urgene urgana. tuun deer boroobuu oruul gezh bi uulend tushaana. yaagaad gevel tumen tsergiin ezenii usan uzmiin talbai bol izrailliin ger, tuunii taalan soyerkhdog urgamal n' iudagiin erchuud yum. ter shudarga uneniig ersen bolovch, tsus ursgakhyg uzev. zoviig ersen bolovch, zovlont duug sonszhee. yamar ch zaigui boltol n' baishin deer baishin nemzh, talbaig talbaitai n' niluulegchid gaslantai yaa! ta nar gazryn dund gantsaaraa am'drakh gezh ingezhee. minii chikhend tumen tsergiin ezenunekheer, olon baishinguud khoosorch, tom saikhan n' khurtel ezengui bolno. usan uzmiin arvan akr gazar neg bat dars gargazh, neg omyer ur n' neg yefa taria urguulna gezh tangaraglav. khatuu arkhiy kholinoos khoodsoldon ogloo ert boson, darsand tsokhiultlaa udesh oroi boltol baigchid gaslantai yaa! tednii nair n' lir, bosoo yatga, khengereg, limbe, darsaar khogzhino, gevch ted ezenii uilsig ul ankhaarch, tuunii mutryn azhlyg tungaazh bodokhgui. minii ard tumend medleg dutsanaas bolzh ted tsologdon, tednii khundet khumuus n' olsozh, olon tumen n' tsangazh zovno. tiimees ukhegsdiin oron khooloigoo orgosgon, amaa khyazgaargui

angailgav. iyerusalimyn sur zhavkhlann, olon tumen, tuunii duu chimee, khogzhil, bayasal tiishee buuna. khun nomkhtogdodz, khun basamzhlagdana. bardam khunii nud ch basamzhlagdana. gevch tumen tsergiin ezen shuukheer orgomzhlogdodz, ariun burkhan ariun baidlaa unen zov dotor uzuulne. khurganuud ooriin belcheert baigaa shig ideeshilzh, bayachuudyn orkhison gazart khariinkhan khoollono. khudal khuurmagiin argamzhaar shudarga bus yavdlyg avchirch, teregnii tatlagaar nugliig tatagchid gaslantai yaa. ter turgen khiizh, oriin azhlaa yaaravchlag, bid uzmeer baina. izrailliin ariun negenii zorilgo oirton ongorokh boltugai. bid medmeer baina gezh oguulegchid gaslantai yaa! muug sain, sainyg muu gezh nerlegchid, kharankhuig gerel, gerliig kharankhuigaar soligchid, gashuunyg amtai, amttaig gashuunaar orluulagchid gaslantai yaa! oriinkhoo nudend mergen bolzh, oorsdiinkhoo bodold khaalag baigchid gaslantai yaa! dars uukhdaa baatar, khatuu arkhi nairuulakhdaa zorigtoi baigchid gaslantai yaa! khakhuulias bolzh nugeltii zovtgozh, shudarga khumuusiin zov baidlyg zailuulagchid gaslantai yaa! tiim uchraas galyng khel surliig tuimerden, galyng dold khekhlagdakhyng adilt, tednii undes n' omkhorsont met bolzh, tednii tsetseg n' toos shig khisne. uchir n' ted tumen tsergiin ezenii khuulliig ul toomsorlon, izrailliin ariun negenii ugiig uzeng yadsan. uunii ulmaas ezenii uur khilen oriin ard tumnii esreg shatazh, tednii esreg mutraa sungazh, tednii tsokhizh unagav. uul khodlon, tednii khuur n' gudamzhnuudyn gold khog khayagdal met khevte. uugeer tuunii uur khilen ergesengui, ter mutraa sungasan kheveer baina. ter bas als khodyn undesten uruu tug orgozh, gazryn mukhraas teden uruu isgerne, kharagtun. ted uter turgen irne. tednii dotroos khen ch yadarch budrekhhui, neg ch khun dug khekhhui, untakhhui. tednii uutsan dakh' busnuud tailagdakhhui. neg ch khunii gutlyn udes n' tsarakhhui. tednii sum n' khurts, num n' khovchilson, mor'dyn tuurai n' tsakhiur met, teregnii moor n' khui salkhi met azhee. tednii khurkhrekhhui em arslan met azhee. ted zaluu arslanguud shig arkhirch, olzoo shuuren avakhdaa arkhirdag, ted olzoo avaad yavakhad, tuunii n' khen ch choloolokhhui. ter odor dalain turkhlret metted ard tumen uruu khurkherne. kherev negen khun gazar uruu kharval tend kharankhui, ui gashuu bolon gerel n' khurtel uuleer kharankhuilagdsan n' uzegdene.

6

uzzia khaany nas barsan zhil bi ezeniig sentiin deer orgomzhlogdon, deedlegden

zalarch, tuunii nomrogiin khormoi n' sumiig duurgezh baikhyg kharlaa. tus bur zurgaan zhiguurtei syerafuud tuunii deed tald zogsod, khoyer zhiguureeree nuuree buteezh, khoyerooroo kholoo khuchin, khoyeroor n' nisezh bailaa. neg n' nogoogoo duudazhtumen tsergiin ezenariun, ariun, ariun. bukh l gazar tuunii aldraar duuren baina gezh baiy. duudagchiin duunaar bosgony suur' chichirsen ba tegekhd sum utagaar duurch bailaa. tegeed bibi suirsen tul nadad zovlon ireg! yaagaad gevel bi buzur uruultai khun. bi buzur uruultai khumuusiin dund am'dardag. uchir n' minii nud tumen tsergiin ezen bolokh khaanyg kharlaagezh khelev. tegekhd syerafuudyn neg n' takhilyn shireenees chimkhureer avsan, shatazh baigaa nuurs gartaa barin nad uruu nisezh irev. tegeed ter minii amand khurgezhkhkharagtun. ene chinii amand khursneer chinii buzur bulai avch khayagdazh, chinii nugel uuchlagdlaa gev. daraa n' bi kheniig yavuulakh ve? khen bidnii toloo yavakh ve? gesen ezenii duug bi sonsoodbi end baina. namaig yavuulaach gezh khekhd, teryav. ard olond uuniiig kheltugei! sonsoor bai. gevch buu ukham-sarla. uzseer bai. gevch buu oilgo. ene ard olny zurkh setgeliig khatuuruulzh, chikhiig n' dulli, nudiiig n' sokhor bolgo. es bogoo ted nudeeree kharan, chikheeree sonsozh, zurkheeree ukhaarch, ergezh butsna, edgerne gev. daraa n' biezen min', khir udakh ve? gesend ter khariulankhotuud evdren suidezh, orshin suugchgui bolzh, oron bair ezguirch, gazar nutag yuu ch ugui khoosrokh khurtel urgelzhilne. ezen khumuusiig khol avaachin, nutgiin dund martagdsan gazruud ikh bolno. tend aravny neg khuv' n' uldsen ch, tuuniiig ulias, esvel tsars mod shig dakhin shataana. tuuniiig unakhad khozhuul n' uldene. ariun ur n' tuunii khozhuul yum gev.

7

iudagiin khaan, uzziagiin ach, iotamyn khuu akhazyn uyd aramyn khaan ryezin, izrailiin khaan ryemaliagiin khuu pyeka nar iyerusalimyn esreg daitakhaar yavsan bolovch, ezlen avch chadsangui. arameyechuud yefraimd kharagnan buulaa khe-menden davidyn gert medegdsend akhaz bolon tuunii khumuusiin zurkh salkhind naigakh oin mod shig chichrev. ezen isaiaid aildanchi odoo ooriin khuu shyear-iashubyn khamt garch yavan, deed tsoormiin us tugeeguriin etses dekh ugaalgyn gazar uruu yavdag tov zam deer akhaztai uulzaad, tuund ingezh khel! bolgoomzhtoi, taivan bai. uugin bui modny khoyer khozhuul bolokh ryezin, aram bolon ryemaliagiin khuugiin dogshin uur khilengees buu ai, buu zurkh

ald. uchir n' aram, yefraim, ryemaliagiin khuu chinii esreg muug tolovlozh, iudagiin esreg ochizh, tedniig ailgan surduulzh, oorsodoo khuvaan avaad tednii gold tabeyeyeliin khuug khaan bolgon tav' yaz gezh kheleltsev. tiimees ezen burkhan aildazh baina. niim yum bolokhgui, butekhgui. uchir n' aramyn terguun bol damask, damaskiin terguun bol ryezin yum. (zharaan tavan zhiliin dator yefraim butarch, tsaashid ard tumen gegdekhgui.) yefraimyn terguun n' samari bogood samariin terguun n' ryemaliagiin khuu yum. kharev chi itgekhuig bol, chi unekheer tsaashid togtokhguiz gezh khel gev. daraa n' ezen akhaztai dakhin yar'zh, iinkhuu aildav. ortoo burkhan eze-neesee temdeg guigtun. ukhegsdiin oron shig gun, esvel tenger shig ondor khuseltav'. kharin akhazbi guikhgui, ezeniig ch sorikhgui gezhee. isaiaodoo sonsogtun. davidyn ger ee! khumuusiin tevcheeriig sorikh n' chamd bagadaad, odoo minii burkhany tevcheeriig mon sorikh gezh baina uu? tiim uchraas ezen oroo chamd negen temdeg ogno. uzegtun! negen ongon busgui khuukhedtei bolzh, khuu toruuleed, tuuniigee immanuyel gezh nerlene. ter khuu muugaas tatgalzazh, sainyg songokhoo medekh uyedee eedem bolon zogiin bal idne. uchir n' khuu muugaas tatgalzan, sainyg songokhoo medekhees omno chinii aidag khoyer khaany nutag martagdakh bolno. ezen assiriin khaanyg cham deer, chinii ard tumen deer, chinii etsgiin ger deer avchrakh bogood yefraim n' iudagaas tusgaarlagdsan ter odroos khoish khezee ch tiim odruud tokhioldozh baigaagui gev. ter odor ezen yegipyetiin golyin amand baigaa yalaa uruu, assiriin nutag baigaa zogiin uruu isgerne. ted bugdeeree irzh, ezgui khondii, khavtsal tsokhiony ontsog, bukh l uurgeniin but bolon ustai bukh gazart suuna. ter odor ezen yevfratyn chanadad orshikh nutgaas khololzh avsan tongorgooroo tolgoiin bolon kholiin usiig khusazh, mon sakhyg avna. ter tongorog n' assiriin khaan yum. ter odor khun okhin byaruu bolon khoyer khon' am'd bailgakh bolno. tiimees suu elbeg bolsnoos ter eedem idekh bolno. uchir n' nutgiin dund uldsen khun bur eedem bolon zogiin bal idekh bolno. myangan mongon shyekyeleer unelegdsen myangan usan uzmiin oroongo urgazh baisan gazar burd ter odor orgost khalgai, uurgeniin but uargana. bukh gazar orgost khalgai, uurgeniin butaar duursen baikh uchir khumuus end num sumtaigaa irekh bolno. khurzeer bolovsruuldag baisan bukh tolgodyn khuv'd gevel, orgost khalgai khiigeed uurgenees n' aizh ta nar tend ochikhgui. kharin ter n' ukhriin belcheerlek, khon'dyn talkhlakh gazar bolno.

ezen nadad aildsan n'tom khavtan avaad, deer n' zhiriin usgeer olzond turgen, zoliosond khurdan gezh bichigtun. bi takhilch uria bolon iyebyekhiagiin khuu zyekhiria naryg gerchleliin toloo itgemzhit gerch bolgon ortoo avna gev. ingeed bi emegtei esh uzuulegchtei khav'tazh, ter zhiremselzh, khuu toruulev. ezen nadadtunuig makhyer-shalal-khash-baz gezh nerle. uchir n' khuug aav, eezh gezh khelzh surakhaas omno, damaskiin ed bayalag, samariin olz assiriin khaany omno avaachigdana gev. tsaash n' ezen nadtai dakhin yar'zh, aildan ene khumuus shiloakhyn dolgoon ursgalt usyg ul toomsorlon,ryemaliagiin khood bolon ryezind bayarlazh baina. iim uchraas odoo uzegtun'ezen yevfratyn khuchit ikh usyg assiriin khaan ba agu u aldar khundiig n' khurlet tednii deer avchrakh gezh baina.ter bukh suvag khooloi deeguur n' khalin, bukh ereg deeguur n' uyerlene. daraa n' ter iudagaar dairan uyerlezh, khuzuu khooloind n' khurlet tulna.tuunii zhiguur delgegekhed, chinii ulsaar duurne. immanuyel ee! gev. evdretsegtun, khumuus min'! tarzh butar.delkhiin alsлагдсан bukh nutguud aa, chikh tav'.selmee buslegtun. tarzh butar.selmee buslegtun. tarzh butar. tolovl-ogoo sedekh bolovch ter n' ul butne.sanal tavivch ene n' ul tesne.uchir n' burkhan bidentei khamt baina. iimees ezen khuchit mutraaraa nadad aildan, edgeer khumuusiin zamaar yavakhgui baikhyg nadad surgasan n' ene khumuusiin khuivaldaan gezh uezgh baigaa bukhniig khuivaldaan gezh khelzh bolokhgui.tednii aizh baigaa yumnaas buu ai, buu tugsh. ta naryn ariun khemeen uezkh yestoi negen bol tumen tsergiin ezen yum.ter ta naryn aidas baikh bolno.ter ta naryn aimshig baikh bolno. daraa n' ter ariun gazar bolno.gekhdee izrailiin khoyer geriig tsokhikh chuluu, budruulekh khad,iyerusalimyn orshin suugchdyn urkhi bolon zanga bolno. olon khun tuund bud-erne.tegeed ted unana, khemkherne.tuugeer ch barakhgui ted urkhind orzh barigdana. gerchleliig boozh, minii shav' naryn dund khuuliig bituumzhlegtun. iakovyn gerees nuure nuuzh baigaa ezeniig bi khuleene. bi tuuniig tsokhroltgui khaina. namaig bolon ezenii nadad ogson khuukhduudiig uzegtun. bid sion uulan deer orshigch tumen tsergiin ezenees izrail'd ogson temdeg, gaikhamshguud mon. ted ta nart shivnen chalchdag suns duudagchid bolon shidtenu-udtei zovlold gezh khelekh uyed ard tu-men oorsdiinkhoo burkhanaas asuukhgui gezh uu? am'd khumuusiin toloo ukhegs-dees asuukh gezh uu? khaal' khiigeed gerchleld ankhaaraagtun. kherev ted ene ugiin daguu yar'daggiu bol tedend gegee

baikhgui bolzhee. ted gazar saigui kheren tenezh, daramtlagdan, olsozh, olsokhooroo uurlazh, deesh kharaad, khaanaa bolon burkhanaa kharaana. daraa n' ted gazar uruu kharakhad zovlon, kharankhui, uitgar gunigiin suuder uzegdene. ted kharankhui uruu khoogdono.

9

zovlontoi baisan gazar nutagt dakhin kharankhui bolokhgui. ur'dyn tsagt ter zyebulun bolon naftaliin nutagt zhigshu-ureer khandazh baisan bol daraa n' khar' undestnuudiin galil, iordany nogoo tald, tengisiin khazhuugaar sur zhavkhlantai bolgono. kharankhuid alkhash yavaa khumuus agu ikh gerliig uzne.kharankhui gazart am'darch baigaa khumuus deer gerel tusna. ta undestniig olshruulan,tednii bayar khoodiig n' ikhesgene.khumuus olzoo khuvaakh uyed bayarlada shig,ted tany orshikhuid urgats khuraan bayarlaldana. uchir n' midiany odrinkh shig tedniig darangulaghiin tashuur bolokh tedniig daramtlakh buulga,moron deerkh dongiig n' ta evdene. tulaldaand tsereg khunii omsson gutal buriig,tsusand onkhuulsan khuvtsas bukhniig galyn tulsh met sataana. uchir n' bidnii toloo khuukhed torzh,bidend khuu ogogdono.zasagal tuunii moron deer baikh bolno.tuunii neriig gaikhamshigt zovlogch,khuchit burkhan,munkhiin et-seg,enkhiin zhonon gezh duudna. davidyn senti,tuunii khaanchlald shudarga yes, unen zoviiig uyeiin uyed togtookhod,tuunii zasagal bolon enkhang anangan n'odoogoos uurd monkhod baikh bolno.tumen tsergiin ezenii zutgel uuniig kheregzhuulne. ezen iakovyn esreg ug ilgeev.ene n' izrail' deer buuv. yefraim bolon samariin orshin suugchid zurkhunii bardamnal,ikh zangaar iinkhuu yar'zh baigaa bukh khumuus meddeg. toosgonuud evdren nursan ch,bid golgor chuluugaar dakhin barina.toshlogiin mod ogtlogdson ch,bid khush modoor orluulna. iim uchraas ezen tednii esreg daisnuudyg n' ryezinees odooon bosgokh bolno. dorno zugees aramyeichuud,baruun zugees filistchuudiig yavuulakhadted amaa angailgan izrailiig zalgina.ene bukhnees ul khamaaran,tuunii uur khilen ergekhuu,oriin mutraa sungasan kherev baina. uchir n' khumuus oorsdiig n' tsokhison tuun uruu butsazh ergedeggui,tumen tsergiin ezeniig erzkh khaidaggi. tiimees ezen izrailias tolgoi,suuliig n' tastazh,gantskhan odort dalduu modny ish,mochriig n' tas og-tolno. tolgoi n' otgos bolon khundet khumuus,suul n' khudal khuurmagiig nomlodog esh uzuulegch yum. uchir n' ene khumuusiin gazarchlagchid n' ted-niig tooruulzh,tedneer gazarchluulsan

khumuus n' budlin samuurdag. tiim uchraas ezen tednii zalusaas ch taashaal avakhgui.nchin, belevsen khumuusiig n' ch ter orovdokhgui.uchir n' ted bugdeeree burkhangui ba buruug uldegchid azhee.am bolgon munkhag zuil yar'zh baina.ene bukhnees ul khamaaran,tuunii uur khilen ergekhuigui,oriin mutraa sungasan kheveer baina. uchir n' buzar muu yavdal n' gal met shatazh,uurgene bolon orgost butyg tuimerdeg.ene n' oin shirengiig khurtel not-soozh,deeshee utaan bagana met khoorno. tumen tsergiin ezenii uur khilengeer gazar khuikhlagdakh bogood khumuus galyn tulsh met yum.khen ch akh duugee khairlakhgui. ted baruun gart baigaagaa shuuren avavch,olsson kheveeree.ted zuun gart yuu baigaagaa idevch ul tsadna.khun bur ooriinkhoo shuuny makhaas iddeg. manassye yefraimyg,yefraim manassye g zal-gina.ted khamtarch iudagiin esreg bosno.ene bukhnees ul khamaaran,tuunii uur khilen ergekhuigui,oriin mutraa sungasan kheveer baina.

10

shudarga bus togtoolyg togtoozh.zov bus shiidver bichigchid n' gaslantai yaa! ingesneeree ted yadusyg shudarga yavdlaas zailuulzh,minii ard tumnii ugeeguichu-udiig unen zovoos kholduuldag.ingezh ted belevsen emgeiteichuudiig oorsdiin olz bolgon,onchin khuukhduudiig deeremd-deg. alsaas irekh suirel ba shiitgeliin odor ta nar yuu khiikh yum be?ta nar khen uruu tuslamzh guin zugtakh ve?mon oorsdiinkhoo aldryg khaana orkhikh ve? ol-zlogsdyn dund bokhiin,alagdsan khumuusiin dund unakhaas oor yuu ch uldekhgui.ene bukhnees ul khamaaran,tuunii uur khilen ergekhuigui,oriin mutraa sungasan kheveer baina. minii uur khilengiin tayag bolokh assiri gaslantai yaa!gart bui savaa bol minii zevuutsel yum. bi tuuniig burkhangui undestnii esreg,minii uur khileng khodolgo-son ard tumnii esreg yavuulzh,deeremdsen zuiliig olzlon,tedniig gudamzhny shavkhai shalbaag met gishgechikh tushaalyg bi tuund ogno. khediigeer ter ingezh set-gekhgui,zurkhendee ingezh tolovlokhgui bolovch,olon undestniig tastchin ustgakh n' tuunii zurkh setgel dekh zorilgo yum. uchir n' ter ingezh khelzh baina.minii noyed bugdeeree khaad bish uu? kalno n' karkhyemish shig,khamat n' arpad shig,samari n' damask shig bish uu? minii mutar n' shuteenuudiin khaanchlaluudad khursnii adil,(tednii siilmel khorguud n' iyerusalim bolood samariinkhaas ch iluu aguu) bi samari bolood shuteenuuded n' kherkhen khandsan shigeeiyerusalim bolon tuunii khorguuded khandakh bish uu?

ezen sion uul bolon iyerusalimd oriin bukh azhlyg duusgamagts, assiriin khaany omog bardam zurkhnii urig bolon ikhemseg baidlynkh n' sur zhavkhaag bi shiitgene gezh aildana. uchir n' ter bi oorin garyn khucheer bolon mergen ukhaanaaraa uuniig khiisen.uchir n' bi ukhaantai,bi ard tumnii khil khyazgaaryg shilzhuulen,tednii ed bayalgiig deeremden,khuchit khunii adilaar sentiid zalragchdyg tulken unagav. shuvu-uny uur met ard tumnii ed bayalagt minii gar khurch.orkhigdson ondgiig tsugluuldag negnii adil bi bukh gazryg tsugluulan avav.tend zhiguuree devzh, khoshuugaa neen, zhirgekh negen alga. sukh, tsavchigh khundee ooriigoo sairkhakh uu?esvel khoroo, ooriig n' ashiglazh baigaa khuni-ikhee omno ooriigoo orgomzhlokh uu?ene n' ooroor n' dalaigchiig zemshikh shiidem,es-vel ooriigoo mod bish yum shig orgokh tayagtai adil yum. tiim uchraas tumen tsergiin burkhan ezen tuunii zorigt daichid uruu n' doroituulakh ovchniig yavuulzh,sur zhavkhlangiinkh n' dor durezlekh dol met galyg notsoono. izrailiin gerel n' gal,tuunii ariun negen n' dol bolzh,tuunii uurgene,or-gost khalgaig n' gantskhan odort shataana. ter tuunii shiguu oin sur zhavkhlan,ur zhimst tsetserlegbugdiig n' ustgana.vchtei khun doroitdogiin adil bolno. tuunii oin moddoos uldsen moddyn too n' khuukhed bichizh bolmoor tun бага baikh bolno. ter odor izrailiin uldegseid khiigeed, iakovyn geriinkhnees kheltregsed oorsdiig n' tsokhi-son negniig khezee ch dakhin tushikhee bol'zh, kharin ezend, izrailiin ariun ne-gend uneneer naidna. uldegseid, iakovyn uldegseid khuchit burkhan uruu ergene. izrail' aa,chinii ard tumen khediigeer dalain els met bolovchtednii dundakh uldegseid l ergene.suirel n' togtoogdsen bogood zovoov duuren baina. uchir n' tumen tsergiin burkhan ezen togtooson suirliig bukh nutgiin gold kheregzhuulne. iimd tumen tsergiin burkhan ezen iin aildav.siond orsh-dog minii ard tumen! yegipyetiin adilaar ta naryg tayagaar tsokhizh, ta nar uruu savaa dalaizh baigaa assiriya buu aigtun. uchir n' tun udakhgui ta naryn esreg minii zevuutsel duusgavar bolzh, minii uur khilen tednii suirel uruu chiglegdene. tumen tsergiin ezen orybyn khadand midianyg tsokhison shig tedniig tashuurdana. ter yegipyeted khiisen shigee, oriin tayagaa dalain deeguur sungana. ter odor tednii dararmtyg mornoos chin', buulgyg n' khuzuun deerees chin' zailuulna. targalsnaas bolzh, buulga n' evderne. ter aiatad irzh,migrinoor damzhin mikhmasht nootsoo khadgalna. ted davaag davaad bid geybad khonoglokh bolno gev.rama tugshizh, saulyn gibyea zugtav. gallimyn okhid oo.bukh duugaaraa changa khashkhirtsgaa!ankhaaragtun,

laisha.khoorkhiiloltei anatot oo! madmyena zugtazh,gyebimiin orshin suugchid khor-godokh gazar khaiv. ter onoodor nobt buudallan,siony okhiny uul,iyerusalimyn tolgod deer nudarga zangidan zanalkhi-ilne. kharagtun,tumen tsergiin burkhan ezen bukh khucheeree modny mochriig tas tsavchina.khemzheegeer ondor n' tsavchigdana,ikhemseg khumuus basamzh-lagdana. tereer tomar sukheer shirenge oig tsavchizh,khuchit negenii omno livan unana.

11

iyessiin khozhuulaas nakhia garch,undesnees n' mochir urgazh,zhims gargana. ezenii suns,mergen ukhaan bolon oil-goltyn suns,zovlokh bolon khuch chadlyn suns,ezenes emekhui bolon medlegiin suns tuun deer orshino. tuunii taalal n' ezenes emekhuud orshdog,ter oriin nudend uzegdseneer shuukhgui,chikhendee sonsogdsonoor shiidver gargakhgui. gagt-skhuu unen zovoor yaduusyng shuuzh,gazryn zovogsdod zoriulan shudarga shiidver gargana.tereer amnykhaa savaagaar gazryg deldezh,uruulynkhaa am'sgalaar khilentsteniig alna. ter zovt baidlyg buselkhiigeeree,itgemzhit baidlyg belkhu-useeree buselne. chono khurgatai khamt am'dran,irves ishigtei khamt khevtetz,tuga-lyg zaluu arslantai khamtad n' tezheezh,by-atskhan khuu tedniig udirdana. unee bolon baavgai belchizh,tednii ur zulzaguud n' khamt khevtetz,arslan n' ukher shig surel idne. nyalkh khuukhduud nash mogoin nukhnii derged toglozh,balchir khuukhed khort mogoin uurend garaa khiine. ted minii bukh ariun uuland khorlokhgui, ustgakhgui.uchir n' dalai usaar duurdeg shig delkhii ezenii medlegeer byalkhana. ter odor iyessiin undes ard tumnii tug met bosozh,uuniig toiron undestnuud tsug-lazh,aldar n' tuunii amrakh gazar bolno. ter odor ezen mutraa khoyer dakh' udaagaa dakhin sungazh,assiri, yegipyet, patros, kush, yelam, shinar, khamat bolon dalain arluudaasoriin ard tumnees uldsen uldeg-sdiig butsaazh avna. ter undestnuudiin toloo tugiig organ,gazryn dorvon zugees izrailiin tsologdson khumuus,iudagiin bu-tragsdyg tsugluulna. yefraimyn ataarkhal arilan,iudagiin daisnuud tas tsokhig-dono.yefraim iudad ataarkhakhgui bogood iuda n' ch yefraim daisagnakhgui. ted baruun zug dekh filistiin nam dor gazryg dovtlon,ted khamtdaa dornyn khovguudiig deeremdezh,yedom ba moab deer garaa tavin,ammony khovguud tednii erksheeld orno. ezen yegipyetiin dalain khooloig buren khataazh,khaluun salkhiaraa uleelgen yevfratyn deeguur mutraaraa dallan,khu-muus shaakhaigaa tailakhguigeer tuuniig

gatlakh boltol n' doloon kheseg khuvaana. izrail'chuud yegipyetiin nutgaas gar-san odort tokhioldson mettuunii ard tumnees uldsen khumuust assirias irekh ikh zam bii bolno.

12

ter odor chi ingezh khelekh bolno.ezen min'. bi tand talarkhal orgoye.ta nadad uurlasan khedii ch uuraa tatazh,namaig taivshruul-laa. uzegtun, burkhan bol minii avral.bi it-gen, aikghui.ezen burkhan bol minii khuch ba minii duu,ter minii avral bolov tegeed ta nar avralyn khudgaas bayartaigaar us tatna. ter odor ta nar ingezh khelekh bolno.ezend talarkhlyg orgo, tuunii neriig duud.tuu-nii uilsii khumuusiin dund medegd.tuu-nii ner orgomzhlogdsoniig tedend sanuul. gaikhamshigt zuilsii khiisen ezeniig mag-tan duulene bukhniig gazar delkhii dayaar meduulegtun. siond suugchid aa! changa duugaar bayasan khashkhiragtun.uchir n' ta naryn dund baigaa augaa n' izrailiin ariun negen yum.

13

amozyn khuu isaiaagiin uzsen vavilony tukhai zon. nutsgen tolgodyn deer tug bosgozh,duugaa ondorsgon.garaa dokhizh tedniig noyedyn khaalga uruu oruul! bi oriin uur khileng guitselduulekhiin tuld oriin ariusgagdsan negend tushaal ogson.minii orgomzhlol dotor bayasdag oriin khuchirkheg daichdyg duudav. olon khunii khol uimeen met uulsyn deerkh nuser ikh chimee shuugian.khamtdaa tsuglarsan undestnuud,khaanchlaluudyn uimeldekhsar ikh chimee shuugian.tumen tsergiin ezen tulaand tserguudiig tsugluulzh baina. ted als kholyin ornoos,tengeriin khyazgaaraas irzh baina.ezen ba tuunii zevuutsliin zevseg bukh gazryg ustgakhaar irzh baina. ezenii odor oirkhon uchir uilagtun.togs khuchit negenees suirel met irzh baina. tuunee khun buriin gar n' sularch, zurkh n' khailna. ted aizh tugshin, ovchin zovlon tedniig barina.ted torokh gezh bui emegtei shig tarchilna.ted balmag-dan biye biyee kharzh,tsarai n' durelzen shatna. uzegtun,gazryg khoosruulzh, tuunii dotorkh nugeltnuudiig ustgakhaimshigtai uur khilenger badarsan ezenii odor irzh baina. tengeriin odod bolon odny orduud gerlee ogokhgui bogood mandakh naran kharankhuilzh,sar gerlee tuskakhgui. buzar bulai yavdlynkh n' toloo yertontsiig,nugli-inkh n' toloo khilentsteniig bi shiitgene.bi ikhemseg khumuusiin deerengui zang etses bolgono.khertsgii dogshin khumuusiin bardam zang basamzhana. bi khuniig

tsever altnaas ch iluu unetei bolgon, khun torolkhtniig ofiryn altnaas khovor bolgono. bi tengeriig donsolgono. tumen tsergiin ezenii shatazh bui uur khilengiin odortuunii uurlakhad gazar bairnaasaa chichirne. khun bur khoogdson bokhon goroo, ezen-gui khon' met ooriin khumuus uruugaa ergezh, torolkh nutag uruugaa zugtana. oldson khun buriig zhadalzh, olzlogdson khun buriig n' selmeer khorono. nyalkhsyg ch oorsdiinkh n' nudnii omno khemkh chuluudan, oron bairyg n' tonozh, ekhneru-udiig n' khuchirkhiilne. uzegtun, bi mongii ul toogh, altyg ul taashaagch myedyechuudiig tednii esreg khodolgono. tednii num zaluusyg khiaruulan, khevliid baigaa ursiig ch ul orshono. tednii nud khuukhdiig ch enerekhgui. khaanchalaluudyn chimeg, khaldyeichuudyn bakharkhlyn aldar bolson vavilon n' burkhan sodom, gomorrage unagasan shig unana. uyeiin uyd khezee ch tend khun orshin suuzh, am'drakhgui. tend arabaud maikhnaa barikhgui, khon'chid surgee khotluulakhgui. kharin tend tsoiin am'tad l khevtezh, tednii baishinguud shar shuvuugaar duurch, tend temeen khyaruul am'darch, sagsgar yamaanuud toglo. tednii bekhsen tsamkhguudad tsoovor chono ul'zh, bayan tansag kharshid n' chonontsor uurlene. ter tsag oirkhon, ter odor udakhgui irne.

14

ezen iakovyg orovdon, izrailliig dakhin songozh, tedniig torolkh nutag n' suur'shulna. daraa n' kharin khumuus tedentei niilzh, iakovyn gert negdene. khumuus tedniig oorsodteigoo khamt avch, oorsdiin gazart avchirna. izrailliin ger tedniig ezenii nutag dakh' ov met zarts, shivegchid bolgon ezemshine. orsdiig n' olzlogsyg ted olzlon avch, darlagchdy-gaa ted zakhirakh bolno. ter odor ezen zovlon, uimeen samuun, boolchloyn khund khuchir albanaas chamaig choloolon amraakhad chi vavilony khaany esreg iim shog duu duulna. daranguilagchiin togsgol irev, tuunii uur khilen etselev. ezen khilentsenii tayagiig, zakhiragchdyn ochirt tayagiig khugalzee. ter tasralt-gui tsokhikh uuraaraa ard tumnuudiig tsokhizh, zogsoltgui moshgokh khilengeeree undestnuudiig zakhirav. bukh gazar amarch, anir chimeegui bolzh, bayar bayasgalangiin uukhaig khadaana. narsnuud ch, livany khush modod ch khurlet chamd bayarlahunchamaig unasnaas khoish bidniig tsavchikhaar khen ch irekhguiz gene. dooroos ukhegsdiin oron ch chamaig irekh uyd chin' uulzakh gezh khoorno. ter chamd zoriulan ukhegsdiin sunsnuudiig bolon gazryn bukh l deedsiig sereen, undestnuudiin

bukh khaadyg sentiinuudees n' bosgono. ted bugd chamd khariulanichi ch biden shig sul doroi bolson. chi bidentei adil bolson. chinii bukh zhavkhlan, chinii bosoo yatgyn duu ukhegsdiin orond doosh bulgag-dav, chinii door ot tarkhan, khorkhoinuud chinii buteeleg bolnoz. ayaa, uuriin khuu, gyalbaat tsolmon. chi yaazh tengerees unav aa? undestnuudiig dorduulagch chi gazart khayagdlaa! uchr n' chi zurkhendeenbi tenger uruu garna. bi burkhany oddyn deer sentiigee bosgono. bi umardyn khamgiin chanadad chuulgany uulan deer zalarna. bi uulsiin oroi deer garna. bi ooriigoo khamgiin deed negen shig bolgono? gesen. gevch chi ukhegsdiin oron uruu, nukhnii khamgiin gund khurlet khayagdana. chamaig kharasan khun bur gaikan, melerchudelkhiig donsolgon, khaanchalaluudyg chichruulsen khun ene mon uu? yertontsiig tsol met bolgon, khotuudyg n' busniulsan, khorigd-luudaa gert n' kharikhyg ul zovshoorson khun ene uu? z getsgeene. undestnuudiin bukh khaad aldar dotor ooriin bulshindaa khevtezh baina. kharin chi zhigshigdsen gishuul met, khold gishgegdek khuur met, selmend siichuulzh, nukhnii chuluunuud uruu yavakh khumuusiin buteeleg shig bulshnaasaa khayagdav. chi gazar nutgaa suitgez, ard tumnee ustagan uchr tedentei khamt bulshind negdekhhui. buzar muug uildegchdiin ur udam dakhin khezee ch dur-sagdakhgui baikh boltugai. etsguudiinkh n' buruugaas bolzh khovguuded n' tsaazyn tavtsan beltgegtun. ted bosozh, zaryg ezemshizh, yertontsiin gadargyg khotuudaar duurgekh yesgui. bi tednii esreg bosno gezh tumen tsergiin ezen aildazh baina. mon vavilonnoos neriig n' bolon am'd uldegse, ur udam ba khoich uyeiig n' ustgana gezh ezen aildazh baina. bi tuuniig zaraany ezemshil, usny namag bolgozh, ustgagch shuureer tseverlene gezh tumen tsergiin ezen aildazh baina. tumen tsergiin ezen tangaraglan, unekheer minii bodson khereg biyelzh, minii tolovolson yesoor uil butne. bi assiriig oriin nutagt ustgan, oriin uulan deer gishgene. tegekhd tednii bulgyg tednees avch, dararmtyg n' tednii mornoos zailuulna. ene bol bukh delkhiin esreg togtogdson tolovlogoo. ene bol bukh undestnii esreg sungagdsan mutar yum. uchr n' tumen tsergiin ezenii tolovolson zuiliig khen oorchilzh chadakh ve? tuunii sungasan mutryg khen butsaazh chadakh ve? gev. akhaz khaany nas barsan zhil ene zon irlee. bukh filistchuud ee ta naryg zhanchigchiin tashuur khugarlaa gezh buu bayarlagtun. uchr n' mogoin undesnees khort mogoi garch irekh bogoodtuunii ur zhims n' nisegeg galt mogoi yum. ugeegui guilgachin idezh, yaduus ayuulgui amgalan khevtene. bi chinii undsiig olsgolongoor

ukhuulne.uldegse chin' ingezh alagdana. daaman khaalga min', uilagtun!khotuud aa, tsurkhiran uil!filistchuud ee, ta nar bugdeeree sarnizh alga bol!yuu gevel umardaas utaa irzh baina.tuunii egneend badarchin alga. tegvel ter khariin elch nart yaazh khariulakh ve?ezen siony suuriig tav'san.tuunii ard tumnees zovzh zudregsed n' tuunii dotor khogodokh bair khaina.

15

moabyn tukhai zon.moabyn ar shonoor ust-gagdan suirsen baina.moabyn kir shonoor ustgagdan suirsen baina. ted gashuudan uilakhaar sum,dibon uruu, morgoliin on-dorloguud uruu garav.moab n' nyebo bolon myedyebagiin toloo uilav.khun buriin tolgoi n' khalzan bogood sakhlai khuszhee. ted gudamzhind taar omsozh,deever deer bolon talbai deer khun bur tsurkhiran uilaldazh, nulims unagana. khyeshbon, yelyealye mon uilzh,tednii duu iakhaz khurtelkh bukh l zam-min tursh sonsogdono.tiim uchraas moabyn zevseglesen ers changaar uilaldan,setgel n' dotroo tugshine. moabyn toloo minii zurkh khashkhirna.tuunii orgodluud n' zoar, yeglat-shyelishia khurtel zugtana.ted lukhi-tiin beleer uilaldan ogsozh,suired mokholdoo gashuudan,khoronaim uruu odokh zam deer tednii shanalakh uilaan ikhesne. nimrim-iin us shirgen,ovs n' gandazh, nyalkh nogoo ukhezh,nogoon yum yuu ch ugui alga bol-loo. iim uchraas ted olzh,nootsolson bay-alгаа arabimyn gorkhi uruu zoono. tednii shanalalt duu moabyn nutgiin ergen toirond tsuuraitazh,tednii uilaan n' yeglaimit, bur byeyer-yelimd ch khursen. uchir n' dimony us tsusaar duurev.bi dimond ui gashuug n' nemzh,moabyn orgodluud ba ter gazart uldegse deer arslan achvina.

16

syelagaas, tsoliin zamaar siony okhiny uul khurtel nutgiin zakhiragchid khurga yavu-ulagtun. uurneese butran zugtak shuvu-udyn adilaar moabyn okhid anony garam deer baikh bolno. zovlogoo ogch, shiid-ver gargaach.zhin udeer suuderlen shono met bolgooch.tsologdson khumuusiig nu-uzh, orgodluudyg buu bar'zh ogooch. moabyn tsologdogchdiig oorteigoo khamt uldegeech.tedend suitgegeches nuugdakh gazar n' bolooch.daranguilagchid etseslezh, suired zogsozh,turemgiilegchid gazraas alga bolno. enerel khairaar negen sentii bosgog-dozh,davidyn maikhand shudargaar shuugch tend suuna.ter shudarga uneniig khaizh, zov yavdald alguurlakhgui. bid moabyn bardam, khet bardam,ikhemseg dogshin zangiin tukhai sonsson bilee.tuunii khooson

sairkhal n' khuuramch yum. tiim uchraas moab uilna.moabyn khun bur uilna.chi kir-kharyesyetyen khuist temtregdsen met uzmiin boovny toloo ui gashuu bolno. uchir n' khyeshbony talbai, sibmagiin usan uzem khatav.iazyer khurch, tsol khurtel tarkhsan nakhia n' sunazh,dalaig ongorson usan uzmiin shilmel oroongyg undestnuudiin ezed devselev. tiim uchraas bi iazyeryen toloo,sib-magiin usan uzmiin toloo gashuudan uilna.o, khyeshbon, o yelyealye!chinii zuny ur zhim-snii deer khadakh uukhai,khosor unasan ur-gatsyn chin' toloo bi nulimsaaraa ta naryg uslakh bolno. bi uukhaig n' zogsooson uchir urzhil shimt gazraas bayar khood,nargian n' alga bolov.usan uzmiin tarialangiin dotor ch bayar khoodtei duu chimee,khashkhi-rakh shuugiangui bolzh,uzemchin n' usan uzmiin shakhuurgaa ch shakhakhaa boliv. minii zurkh moabyn toloo,minii dotor kir-kharyesyetyen toloo bosoo yatga met duu gargazh baina. oriin sumd zalbirakhyn tuld moab onor gazart garch irevch,ter n' yamar ch tus bolokhgui. ene bol ur'd omno moabyn talaar aildsan ezenii ug yum. gevch odoo ezenkholsnii zhiliud gezh toot-sogdozh baisan gurban zhiliin dotor moabyn sur zhavkhantai khamt olon khumuus n' bugdeeree doroitno. uldegse n' nen tsoon bogood sul doroi baikh yum gezh aildazh baina.

17

damaskiin tukhai zon.uzegtun, damask tsaashid khot gegdekhee bol'zh,evder-sen nurangi bolno. aroyeryn khotuud n' martagdazh,mal surgiin khevter bolno.tend khen ch tedniig ailgakhgui. yefraimyn bekhlegdsen khot,damaskiin khemzheelsgui erkh medel,aramyn am'd uldegse uzegdekhhgui.ted izrailliin khovguudiin tsog zhavkhantai adil bolno gezhtumen tersgiin ezen tunkhaglav. ter odor, iakovyn aldar ch buurch,tuunii targar biye turankhai bolno. ene n' tariachin tariag khuraakhtai, ryefaimyn khondiid tarian turuug tuukhtei adil baikh bolno. chidun zhimsnii modyg tsokhikhod,khamgiin deed mochriin oroid khoyer gurban chidun,dorov tavan zhimstei khamgiin sain mochir uldegiin adil tariany kheseg turuu uldene gezhizrailliin burkhan, ezen zarlig bolov. ter odor khun ooriin buteegh uruu khandan,nud n' izrailliin ariun negen uruu kharna. ter ooriin garyn buteel bolokh takhily shireenuudee oishookhgui,ooriin khuruugaar uildsen yums,ashyeraagin modon shon, utlagyn taviur uruu kharakhgui. ter odor tednii khuchirkheg khotuud n' oin dundakh martagdsan gazar met bolno.esvel izrailliin khovguudees bolzh khayagdsan mochir met

bolno.tend ikh khoosrol bolno. uchir n' chi ooriin avralyn burkhanaa martazh,khor-godokh gazrynkhaa khadyg sanasangui.iim uchraas chi dur bulaam urgamluudyg tar'zh,khariin usan uzmiin nakhiag suul-galaa. ter odor chi tedniig urguulakhaar ogloo n' suulgavch,naidlagagui gashuudlyn odor urgats n' yuu ch bish bolno. ayaa, olon khumuusiin khol uimeen dalain khurkhren shuugikh duu met shiruusezh,undestnuudiin duu chimee ikh usny shuugiin met nurgelzh baina. undestnuudiin duu ikh usny shuugiin met nurgelzh baina.kharin ter tedniig zemlekhed l ted als khol zugtazh,salkhind khiisen uulan dakh' khiveg,shuurgand khuilrakh shoroo met tuugdakh bolno. udshiin tsagt allaga khyadlaga bolzh,ogloo bolokhoos omno ted alga bolno.ene bol bidniig deeremdegchdiin khuv',bidniig tonogchdyn shavga baikh bolno.

18

kushiin goluudyn chanad dakh' dervekh zhiгуuriin nutag aa, khamsagtun. ted tengiseer,usny mandal deerkh khulsan savand elch naryg ilgeedeg.shuurkhai elch nar aa!ndor nuruutai, zoolon ar'stai, khol oiryg ailgasan ard tumen uruu,gol mornoor khu-vaagdsan gazryn khuchirkheg daranguilagch undesten uruu yavagtun. yertontsiin orshin suugch, gazar deer am'draghta bugd uulsyn deer tug bosmogts uzekh bolno,bu-ree uleemegts sonsokh bolno. iimees bi oriin orshikh gazraas gerel dotorkh gyalalzsan khaluun met,urgats khuraakh uyeiin aagim khaluun shig,shuudriin uul met taivan kharzh baikh bolno gezh ezen nadad aildav. uchir n' urgats khuraakhyn omno tsetseg delgerch,uzmiin zhims bolovs-rokhod,ter nakhiag khutgaar tairch,serisen mochrudiig taraana. ted khamtdaa uulyn makhchin shuvuud,gazryn araatnuudyn toloo uldene.makhchin shuvuud zunyg teden deer ongoroozh,gazryn araatnuud urgats khuraaltyn uyeiig teden deer ongoruulne. ndor nuruutai, zoolon ar'stai,khol oiryg ailgasan ard tumnees, gol mornoor khu-vaagdsangazryn khuchirkheg daranguilagch undestnees tumen tsergiin ezend beleg barina.uuniiig ted tumen tsergiin ezenii neremzhit gazar sion uuland avchirna.

19

yegipyetiin tukhai zon.uzegtun, ezen khur-dan uul khologlon, yegipyet uruu irzh yavna,yegipyetiin shuteenuud tuunii omno chichirch,yegipyetchuudiin zurkh n' dotroo khailav. bi yegipyetchuudiig yegipyetchu-udiin esreg turkhirna.ted akh duugiinkhee esreg,khorshiinkhoo esreg,khot n' khotyn es-

reg,khaanchlal n' khaanchlalyn esreg bail-dakh bolno. yegipyetchuudiin suns n' dotroo doroiitno.bi tednii tolovlogooг yuu ch ugui bolgokhodted shuteen, ukhegsdiin suns, suns duudagchid болон shidtenuudtei zovloldono. bi yegipyetchuudiig khargis ezniig gart ogno.dogshin khaan tedniig za-khirna gezhtumen tsergiin burkhan ezen aildazh baina. dalain us shirgezh, goly n us khatazh, khuurai bolno. gol mor-nuud omkhiiron, yegipyetiin suvguud nari-san shirgene.zegs, khuls n' khuvkhairna. niliin ergeerkh, niliin aman dakh' ovs urgamal,khagalsan talbai bugd khatazh, khiisen alga bolno. zagaschid gashuu-dan, nil morond degee khayagsad bugd ui gashuu bolzh,usand tor tavigsad gutarna. maalinga bolovsruuldag khumuus болон nariin zoton nekhegchid ichikh bolno. tu-unii bagananuud byatslagdan,kholsnii bukh azhilchid sanaa setgeleer unana. un-ekheer zoany noyed munkhag khumuus bolov.faraony khamgiin mergen zovlogchdiin zovlogoo ch teneg bolov.bi mergenii khuu, ertnii khaadyn khuu gezhchi faraond yaazh khelzh chadakh yum be? tegvel tanai mer-gen khumuus khaana baina?tumen tsergiin ezen yegipyetiin esreg yuu tolovlosniig ted oilgozh medeed ta nart kheleg. zoany noyed munkhaglan uildezh, myemfisiin noyed khuurtagdlaa.ovguudyнк n' bu-langiin chuluu bologsod yegipyetiig тоору-ulev. ezen tuunii дотор самуурын sun-siig khutgalaa.ted yegipyetiin bukh uil-siig n' sogtuu khun boolzhsondoo khut-galdan guivdag shig тоорогдold oruulav. tolgoi болон суул,dalduu modny mochir болон zegs zereg yamar ch azhlyg,yuug ch yegipyet khiizh chadakhgui болно. ter odor yegipyetchuud em khun shig болно. ted оорсдиинк n' deeguor dallakh tumen tsergiin ezenii mutryn khodolgoonooс aizh, chichirne. iudagiin gazar yegipyetiin khuv'd aimshig болно. tednii esreg tolovlozh bui tumen tsergiin ezenii zorilgoos болж туу-niig durssan khun буr aidast avтана. ter odor yegipyetiin nutgiin tavan khot kanaany kheleer yar'zh, tumen tsergiin ezend tan-garag orgono. ene khotuudyn neg n' suirliin khot gedeg nertei. ter odor yegipyetiin nu-giin tovd ezend takhilyn shiree zasagdakh bogood khil khyazgaaryнк n' derged ezend bagana bosgogdono. ene n' yegipyetiin nu-tagt tumen tsergiin ezenii temdeg, gerch болно. uchir n' ted daranguilagchdaas болж ezend khashkhirna. ter tedend avragch, khuchit negeniig ilgeene. ter tedniig choloolno. tegeed ezen oriigoo yegipyeted meduulzh, ter odor yegipyetchuud ezeniig medekh болно. ter ch baitugai ted takhil, orgol organ morgozh, ezend andgailan, tu-niigee biyeluulne. ezen yegipyetiig tsokhino. tsokhikh bolovch edgeene. iimees ted ezen

uruu ergevel, ter tedend khariulan, tedniig edeene. ter odor yegipyetees assiri khurekh ikh zam bii bolzh, assirichuud yegipyet uruu, yegipyetchuud assiri uruu yavzh, yegipyetchuud assirichuudtai khamt morgokh bolno. ter odor izrail' n' yegipyet, assiriin khamt guravdakh' bolzh, delkhiin tov dekh yerool bolno. tumen tsergiin ezen tedniig yeroozh, minii ard tumen bolokh yegipyet, minii mutryn buteel bolokh assiri, minii ov zalgamzhlal bolokh izrail' yerooltei gezh aildav.

20

assiriin khaan sargony ilgeesen zhanzhin ashdodod irzh, ashdodyg dovtlon ezelsen zhild, ezen amozyn khuu isaigaar damzhuulan yarikh uyedyavzh biyeese taaraa, kholoosoo shaakhaigaa tail gezh aildsand, isaia tiin uiddez shaldan, khol nutsgen yavav. ezenminii zarts isaia gurvan zhiliin tursh shaldan, khol nutsgen yavsan n' yegipyet bolon kushiin esreg temdeg, belegdel bolzh, uuntei adil assiriin khaan yegipyetiig icheekhiin tuld yegipyetiin olzlogdogsod, kushiin tsologdogsod bolokh zaluu khogshin khumuusiig ogzgii n' il gargan shaldan, khol nutsgen daguulan yavna. ted oorsdiinkh n' naidvar bolokh kush ba oorsdiinkh n' sairkhal bolokh yegipyetees bolzh aizh, ichikh bolno. tegeed ter odor ene ergiin orny orshin suugchid kharagtun, bidnii naidvar iim yum. bid assiriin khaanaas choloologdokhiin tuld tuslamzh khusen tiish zugtsan. bid tegekkeer yaazh am' multrakh ve? gezh khelne gev.

21

tengis khaviin zeluud gazryn tukhai zon.mnodiin nutgaar dairan ongorokh khui salkhi shig tereer tsoloos,aimshigt gazraas irne. nadad aimshigt uzegdel uzegdev.urvagch n' urvasaar,suitgegch n' suitgeseer baina.yelam aa, davsh!myedia aa, buslegtun!tuunii uchruulsan bukh shanallyn togsgoliig bi khiilee. uunees bolzh minii uuts bukheldee ovdon,torokh emegtein ovdolt met khuchtei ovchind barigdav.bi ichseneesee bolzh sonsozh chadsangui,aisnaasaa bolzh kharzh chadsangui. minii zurkh chichren, aidas namaig ezemden,minii khusen temuulsen burenkhi n' minii khuv'd aimshig bolon ergev. ted shiree zasazh, buteeleg delgeed, idezh uuna.akhmaduud aa, bosogtun.bambainuudaa tsologtun. tiimees ezen nadad aildanyav. manaach tav'. ter yuu uszenee ilteg. ter mor'tonguud, teregtenguud bolon ilzhignii ba temeen tsuvaag kharmagtsaa mash ankharaal-tai,sonor seremzhtei baigtun gev. tegeed

manaach iin khashkhirav.o ezen, bi odroor urgelzh kharuulyn tsamkhag deer zogsozh baina.bi shono bur manaany bairandaa bairlazzh baina. odoo kharagtun. mor'toi tserguud, teregtei khun irzh yavna.neg n' vavilon unav, unav.tuunii burkhdyn bukh khorog gazar saigui khevten gezh oguulne. utrem deer tsokhigdson minii ard tumen!izrailliin burkhan, tumen tsergiin ezenees yuu sonsonoo bi ta nart meduulzh baina. yedomyn tukhai zon.syeirees negen khun namaig duudsaarmanaach aa. shoniin kheden tsag ve? manaach aa. shoniin kheden tsag ve? gev. manaach khariulzhgloo bolzh baina, gevch shono bolno.kherev ta asuuvai asuu. dakhin butsazh ir gev. arabyn tukhai zon.dyedanchuudyn zhinchid ee! ta nar arabyn shiguu oid khonoglokh yestoi. tyemagiin nutgiin orshin suugchid aa.tsangasand n' us avchirch, orgodluudyg talkhtai ugtagtun. uchir n' ted ildnees, dalaisan ildnees, tatsan numaa, dainy darамтаа zugtsan yum. ezen uunii nadad aildav. kholnii zhiluud gezh tootsogdozh baisan neg zhiliin dotor kyedaryn bukh sur zhavkhan etses bolno. kyedaryn khovguudiin khuchit ers bolokh kharvaachdaas uldsen n' tsookhon baikh bolno gezh izrailliin burkhan ezen aildsan.

22

uzegdliin khondiin tukhai zon.edugee ta nart yuu tokhioldood,ta nar bugdeeree baishingiin oroi deer garaa ve? ikh shuugian, khol uimeen ikhte, tsengeltei khot oo.chinii alagdsan khumuus ildend alagdsangui, tulaand uregdsengui. chinii bukh zakhiragch khamtdaa zugtsan bogood num sumguigeer olzlogdov.ted khol zugtsan bolovch oldson, ta nar bugdeeree khamtdaa khorigdol bolno. iim uchraas bikhartsaa nadaas kholduul. bi gashuudan uil"ya.minii ard tumni okhiny suirlees bolzh namaig taivshruulakh gezh buu orold gev. uchir n' tumen tsergiin burkhan ezend uzegdliin khondiid sandargakh khiigeed gishgekch ba tuiveekh neg odor bi.ene bol khermiig nuraazh,uulyn esreg khashkhirakh odor yum. yelam teregnuud ba mor'toi khumuusiin khamt saadga avch,kir bambaig il gargav. chinii shilmel sain khondiinuud tergeer duurch,mor'tonguud daaman khaalgaan deer zhagsav. ter iudagiin khalkhavchiig zalulav.ter odor ta nar oin suutsan dakh' zevsegtee naidna. davidyn khotyn khermen dekh tsoorkhoi olon baigaag ta nar uszen.ta nar dood tsoormiin usyg khuraav. tegeed ta nar iyerusalimyn baishinguudyg toolzh,khermiig bekhlekhiin tuld baishinguudyg nuraav. ta nar khuuchin tsoormiin usand zoriulan khoyer khermiin khoorond usan san bar'san.gevch ta nar uunii khi-

isen negend ul naidan,uuniig ono ert tolovlo-
 son negeniig ankharaagui. ter odor tu-
 men tsergiin burkhan ezen ta naryg taar
 nomron, usee khusan,gashuudan uilaach
 khemeen duudsan bolovch, ta nar kharin
 zugaa tsengel, bayar khood bolzh,ukher
 nyadalzh, khon' alzh, makh idezh, dars
 uuzh baina.margaash bid ukhezh maga-
 dgui.tiimees idetsgeeye, uutsagaaya! gets-
 geezh baina. gevch tumen tsergiin ezen
 oriigoo nadad ilchleedta naryg ukhtel ene
 nugel unekheer tsagaatgagdakhgui gezh tu-
 men tsergiin burkhan ezen aildav. tumen
 tsergiin burkhan ezen aildazh baina.ireg-
 tun. ordny daamal bolokh, enekhuy nyarav
 shyebna uruu ochigtun. áichi end yuu khi-
 izh baigaa yum be? end oortoo bulsh
 tsavchizh,ondorlog deer oortoo bunkhan
 tsavchizh,khadan dotor oortoo zoriulan am-
 rakh gazar siilekh erkhamd khen og-
 son be? uzegtun, khun ee!ezen chamaig
 khuchteigeer shidekh gezh baina.ter chamaig
 changa bazakh gezh baina. ter chamaig
 bombog shig changa erguulen,orgon uu-
 dam uls uruu shidne.chi tend ukhne.tend
 chinii tansag tereg uldezh,chi ooriinkhoo
 ezniig geriin ichguur n' bolnoz. bi chamaig
 albanaas chin' buulgana.bi chamaig bair
 suurias chin' doosh tatna. ter odor bi
 khyelkiagiin khuu,oriin bool yeliakimyg du-
 udna. bi tuuniig chinii deeleer khu-
 vtsaslazh,chinii buseer buslen,chinii erkham
 medliig tuund khariutsuulna.tereer iyerusal-
 imyn orshin suugchid,iudagiin geriin etseg
 bolno. bi tuunii moron deer davidyn geriin
 tulkuhuriig tavina.tuuniig neekhed khen ch
 khaakhgui,tuuniig khaakhad khen ch ongoil-
 gokhgui. bi tuuniig khatuu gazart khadaas
 shig shaana.ter n' etsgiinkhee gert aldryn
 sentii bolno. ur udam, khowch uye ba zhizhig
 sav suulganuud bugdeeree, khul ayaganuu-
 daas bukh vaar savnuud khurtel buyuu ets-
 giinkh n' geriin bukh aldryg ted tuunii deer
 olgono. ter odor khatuu gazart khadsan
 khadaasyg zailuulna. ter khugarch unana.
 tuunii deer olgogdson achaa ch tasarna gezh
 tumen tsergiin ezen tunkhaglav. uchir n'
 ezen iinkhuu aildsan yum.

osgozh, okhidyg khumuuzhuuleegui gezh
 oguulev. yegipyeted medee khurmegts,
 ted tiriin surgaas bolzh, ikhed gashu-
 udna. tarshishiin khazhuugaar ongorog-
 tun.ereg khav'd suugchid aa, uilagtun. ene
 n' ertnii garaltai,kholiig n' als khol gazru-
 udyg ezemshikhed ashiglazh irsen,ta naryn
 nargiant khot uu? naimaachid n', noyed,
 khudaldaachid n' delkhiid khundlegdsen,tit-
 muudiin soyerkholt tiriin esreg khen uu-
 niig tolovloson be? bukh goo uzesgelengiin
 bardamnalyg gutaan,delkhiid khundlegdsen
 bugdiig doromzhlokhyin tuld tumen tsergiin
 ezen uuniig tolovloson yum. tarshishiin
 okhid oo, ooriinkhoo nutgaar nil moron met
 dairan ongor.tend yamar ch boomt alga.
 ter mutraa dalain deeguur sungazh,khaanch-
 laludyg dongsolgov.ezen kanaany tsaiizu-
 udyg evdekh tushaal buulhav. ter sidony
 daragdsan, ongon okhin min'.chi tsaashid
 khoodon bayasakhgui.bos, kipriig dairan on-
 gor.tend ch gesen chi yamar ch amralt
 olokhgui gezh aildav. khaldyeichuudyn nu-
 giig kharagtun. ene bol baigaagui ard tu-
 men. assiri tuuniig tsoliin am'tdyn bair bol-
 gov. ted busleitiin tsamkhguud bosgozh,
 tendkhiin ord kharshuudyg deeremdezh,
 balgas bolgoson. tarshishiin kholog ongot-
 snuud aa, uilagtun.uchir n' tanai bekhlelt
 uatsan. ter odor irekhed, neg l khaany
 odruud met dalan zhiliin turshid tir martag-
 dana. dalan zhiliin etsest yankhny du-
 umd gardag shig zuil tird tokhioldono.
 áimartagdsan yankhan aa.oriigoo sanuu-
 lakhyn tuld bosoo yatgaa avaad,khotoor
 yavzh, saikhan toglozh, olon duu duulaachz.
 dalan zhiliin etsest ezen tird ailchilna.
 tegekheid tir yankhan bolzh, biyee unel-
 snii kholsiig dakhin avch, gazryn gadarga
 deerkh delkhiin bukh khaanchlaltai sadar-
 lakh bolno. tuunii ashig, biyee unelsnii
 khols n' ezend zoriulagdana. tuunii orl-
 ogo n' nootslogdokhgui, khadgalagdakhgui,
 kharin ezenii omno am'drakh khumuusiin
 sain khool, saikhan khuvtssand zoriulag-
 dana.

24

23

tiriin tukhai zon.tarshishiin kholog ongots
 oo, uilagtun'tir ustazh, oron bair, orog-
 nokh gazargui bolov.uuniig kpir ornoos
 tedend medegdev. ergiin orshin suugchid
 bolon sidony naimaachid aa, chimeegui baig-
 tun.tanai elch nar tengisiig gatlan, ikh
 usan deer baisan.tiriin orlogo n' shikho-
 ryn ur taria,niliin urgats bogood tereer
 undestnuudiin zakh zeeliin gazar baisan
 yum. sidon oo, dalain tsaizuud aa.
 ichigtun gezh dalai khelne.bi khuukhed
 toruulekh gezh zovoogui.bi khovguudiig

uzegtun, ezen gazryg khoorsuulan, tuu-
 niig khomrokh gezh baina. gazryn gadar-
 guug evdezh, orshin suugchdyg n' taraana.
 khumuus takhilch shig, bool ezen shigee,
 shivegchin khatagtai shigee, khudaldan av-
 agch n' khudaldagch shig, zeeldegh n'
 mongo khuulegch shig, orton n' avlagatan
 met baikh bolno. delkhii buren khoos-
 ron, buren tonogdono. uchir n' ezen ene
 ugiig aildsan yum. delkhii gashuudan khu-
 vkhairna. yertont gaslan khuvkhairna.
 delkhiin khumuust orgomzhlogdsen n' alga
 bolno. delkhii ooriin orshin suugchdyn
 dor buzarlagdav. uchir n' ted khuuliudyg

zorchizh, togtooluudyg oorchlon, monkhiin gereeg evdev. iimees delkhiig kharaal ideozh, tuun deer am'dragchid n' gem nugeld avtav. iimees delkhiin orshin suugchid n' shataagdazh, tsoon khumuus l uldev. shine dars gashuudazh,usan uzmiin mod n' gandana.bukh nargianch khun sanaa al-dana. bomboriin khogzhoont duu tas-raad,nargigchdyn shuugian zogsozh,yatgyn bayasgalant egshig tasarna. ted dars uuzh duulakhaa bolino.khatuu arkhiig uguchdad ene n' gashuun bolno. emkh zambaraagui khot nurzh,baishin bur khaagdazh, khien ch ul orno. gudamzhind usan uzmiin darsny toloo orilodon,bukh bayar bayasgalan uit-gar gunig bolov.delkhiin zugaa tsengel ar-ilav. khotyn dotor khoosrol uldezh,daaman khaalga n' evderchee. tegeed ene n' chidun modod naigakh shig,usan uzem khuraal-tyn daraakh khayagdal delkhiin tovd,khu-muusiin dund baikh bolno. ted duugaa or-gozh, bayar khooriin toloo khashkhirna.ted tengisees ezenii sur zhavkhlng bakhdan khashkhirna. iim uchraas dorno zugt ezeniig aldarshuulzh,dalain ergiin nutagt izrailliin burkhan ezenii eriig aldarshuulag-tun. delkhiin khyazgaaraas zovt negend aldar n' baig gesen duunuudyg bid son-sozh baina.gevch bi bi kharamsazh baina. bi kharamsazh baina.ee khalag min'. ur-vagch urvazh, urvagch n' denduu urvazh baina gezh khelev. delkhiin orshin suugch aa.aimshig, nukh, zanga n' chinii deer baina. aimshgiin duunaas zugtagch n' nukhend unana.nukhnees aviran garagch n' zan-gand orno.uchir n' oroi deerkh tsonkhnud neegdez,delkhiin suuriud gankhazh baina. gazar butran evderch, gazar khagarch, gazar khuchtei donsolno. delkhii arkhichin shig guivzh, ovookhoi shig gankhdag.uchir n' tuunii nugel khilents ulam khund bolzh baigaa uchir ter unazh, dakhin khezee ch bosokhgui. ter odor ondort bui tengeriin daichid,delkhii deerkh gazryn khaadyg ezen shiitgene. ted gyandan dakh' khorigdlud met khamtdaa boognorood shorond khorig-dono.olon khonogiin daraa ted shiitgegdene. tegekhd sar ichizh, nar gutna.uchir n' tu-men tsergiin ezen sion uulan deer iyerusal-ymyn dotor khaanchilzh,orin akhmaduudyn omno sur zhavkhlngaa bailgana.

25

ezen, ta bol minii burkhan.bi tanyg orgomzhlon, tany nerend talarkhal or-gono.uchir n' ta ono ert tolovloson gaikhamshguudaa togs itgemzhteigeer guitsetgev. uchir n' ta khotyg ovoo, bekhlegdsen khotyg balgas bolgov.khari-inkhny shiltgeen n' khot baikhaa bol'zh, khezee ch dakhin sergeegdekhgui. iim uchraas khuchirkheg khumuus tanyg al-

darshuulna.khargis undestnuudiin khotuud tanaas aina. uchir n' ta ugeeguichuuded khamgaalalt n' bolzh,shanalsan yaduust omog tushig bolzh,shuurganaas khorgodokh gazar, khaluunaas khalkhlakh suuder n' bolson bilee,yaagaad gevel khargis dogshiny am'sgal n' khanany esreg kaadar met bilee. gangiin khaluun adil,uulen suuder bugchim khaluunyg bagasgadag metta gadaadykhny uimeen shuugianyng darav.khargis dogshiny duu nomkhtogdono. tumen tsergiin ezen enekhuu uulan deerkh bukhhund khuuchin dars,khamgiin sain makh ba dars bukhii elbeg delbeg nairyg khiikheer beltgene. ene uulan deer ter bukhhumuusiin deeguurkh buteelgiig,bukhhund undestnii deeguur tatsan khoshgiig zalgina. ter ukhliig monkhod zalgina.ezen burkhan bukhhunnees nulimsyg archin,orin khumuusiin zemleliig bukhhund delkhiigees zailuulna.uchir n' ezen uunii aildsan yum. ter odor uzegtun. ene bol bidnii burkhan baina.ter bidniig avrakhyg bid khuleezh baisan.ene bol bidnii khuleesen ezen.tuunii avrald bugdeeree bayasan tsengetsegeeye gezh yarikh bolno. ezen mutraa ene uulan deer tavina.tariany surel otog buutsny shavkhaid gishgegddeg shigmoab ooriin gazartaa gishgegdene. usand selegch selekhiin tuld garaa delgedeg shig tereer garaa tednii dund delgene.gevch tuunii omgiig, garyn zal' mekhniikh n' khamt nomkhtgono. kheremnii chin' khal-dashgui bekhleltuudiig ter nuraan doosh tav'zh,tuuniiig shoroond khurtel n' gazart khayana.

26

ter odor iudagiin nutagt ene duu duulag-dana.bidend khuchirkheg khot baina.avrald zorulan tereer kherem, bekhlelt bosgonon. daaman khaalga neen, itgemzhit baid-lyg sakhigch negeniig bolon shudarga zov undestniig oruul. tand itgedeg uchraas bodol sanaagaar bat zogsoych khuniig ta togs amar taivan dotor khamgaalna. uurd ezend itgetun.uchir n' ezen burkhan dotor monkhiiin khad bii. ndort zalragchdyg tereer nomkhtgozh, khaldashgui khotyg doroitu-ulan,gazart unagan shoroond shidne. tu-uniig zudregsed, yaduusyn khol gishgelzh devselne. zov shudargyn zam n' dardan azhee.o, zovt negen ee, zov khunii zamyg tegshkhen taviach. ezen min'. tany shu-ultiin zamaar alkhakhdaa bid tanyg khusen khuleene.tany ner, ter ch baitugai tany dursamzh bol bidnii setgeliin khusel boloi. shonoor minii setgel tanyg khusemzhlen,un-ekheer minii suns ooriinkhoo dotor tanyg sharguu erelkhiilne.delkhii tany shuultiig edlekh uyed yertontsiin suugchid zov yav-dald suraltsana. nugelten enerel khairyg uzevch zov yavdlyg surdaggui.zov shu-

dargyn gazart tereer buruug uilden, ezenii tsog zhavkhläng mederdeggu. ezen, tany mutar orgogdovch ted uzdeggu. ta khumuusiin tolookh oriin zutgelliig tedend kharuulzh tedniig icheegeech. unekheer tany daisnuudyg gal zalgina. ezen, ta mon bidnii toloo bukh uilsiiig min' buteesen uchraas ta bidnii toloo enkhiiig togtoono. ayaa, bidnii burkhan ezen, tanaas oor ezed bidniig zakhirsan bolovchzovkhon tanaar damzhuulan bid tany neriiig durdakh bolno. ukhdel n' am'drakhgui, salan odson sunsnuud bosokhgui. tiimees ta tedniig shiitgen ustgazh, tednii alivaa dursamzhiig arilgasan. ezen min', ta undestniig olshruulzh, undestniig osgozh, ta aldarshlaa. gazryn bukh khyazgaart ta khursen. ezen min', ted shanalakhdaa tanyg ersen. tany gesgeelt tednii deer baikhad ted zovkhon shivnen zalbich l chadna. zhiremsen emegtei torokhdoo zovon, ovdokh shanalasaa bolzh orildog shigezen min' bid tany omno iim l baisan. bid zhiremsen, ovdson bolovch salkhi toruulzh baigaa met baina. bid delkhiiin tolookh choloololtiig guitsezh chadsangui. yertontsiin suugchid ch toruulsengui. tany ukhegsed amilzh, tednii tsogtsos bosno. toosond khevteghid ee! bos, bayarlan khashkhiragtun. tany shuuder n' gerluudiin shuuder met bilee. gazar n' suns suguudiig gargana. minii ard tumen, irtsgee. roondoo orood khaalga khaagtun. uur khilen ongortol, tur zuur nuugdagtun. uchir n' ezen delkhiiin orshin suugchdyg nugliinkh n' toloo shiitgekheeroriinkhoo gazraas irekh gezh baina. delkhii asgarsan tsusyg ilchen, alagdaysdyg dakhin daldlakhgui.

27

ter odor zugtagch mogoi lyeviatan, mushgia mogoi lyeviatanyg ezen oriin uur khilen bolon ikh khuchit ildeer shiitgene. ter dalain luug alna. ter odor usan uzmiin тариалангин talbain tukhai duulagtun. ezen bi tuunii khamgaalagch. bi tuuniig egshin burd usaldag. khien ch tuuniig buu gemteeg gesendee bi tuuniig odor shonogui khamgaalna. nadad khilen baikhgui. nokhoin khoshuu, esvel orgosiig minii esreg tulalduulakhaar bosgovol bi tedniig gishgezh, negmoson shataakh baisan. esvel ter minii khamgaalaltad tushig, ter nadtai enkhiiig togtoog. ter nadtai enkhiiig togtoog. irekh odruded iakov undeslezh, izrail' nakhialan tsetsegleed, bukh yertontsiig zhimseer duurgene. tuuniig tsokhison khumuusiig tsokhison shig ter tuuniig tsokhison uu? tuuniig alsan ted alagdsan shig ter bas alagdsan uu? ta tuuniig nyatsaakhdaa zov khemzhuureer shiitgez, dornyn salkhitai odrinkh met tuuniig dogshin salkhiaraa avch yavna. uugeer iakovyn nugel n' uuchlagdana. ene n' tuunii

nugliig zailuulsny bukh ur dun bolno. tereer takhiiyn shireenii bukh chuluug butarsan shokhoin chuluu met bolgokhod ashyeragiin modon shon bolon utlagyn takhiiyn shiree togtokhgui. bekhlegdsen khotuud khoosorch, edlen gazar n' tsol met martagdana. tend tugal belchin, mon khevtezh, mochruudiig n' idne. tuunii mochruud khatazh khugarakhad, emegteichuud irzh, tedneer gal asaana. uchir n' ted yalgakh chadvargui khumuus bilee. tiimees khiigh n' tedniig ul orshoozh, buteegch n' tedniig niguulsekhgui. ter odor ezen yevfratyn tsutgalangaas yegipyetiin gorkhi khurtel nudezh ekhelne. izrailiin khovguud ee, ta nar neg negeeree tsuglana. ter odor mon ikh buree tatna. assiriin nutagt mokhozh baisan, yegipyetiin nutagt tsatsagdsan khumuus irzh, iyerusalimyn ariun uulan deer ezend morgono.

28

yefraimyn arkichdyn bardam titem bolonurzhilt khondiin aman dakh' gundmal tsetseg bolokhtuunii tsuutai goo uzegelen n' darsand tsokhigdsan khumuus khoorkhiiloltei yee! uzegtun, shuurgan mon-dor, suirliin khar salkhi met, uyerlekh usny khuchit shuurga met khuch chadalt negen ezend bii. tuuniig oriin mutraaraa delkhii uruu chuluudna. yefraimyn arkichdyn bardam titem n' khol dor gishgegdene. urzhilt khondiin aman dakh' gundmal tsetseg bolokh tuunii tsuutai goo uzegelen n' zuny omnokh bolovsorson ankhy inzhriin zhims met bolno. kharsan khun tuuniig shuuren avch zalgina. ter odor tumen tsergiin ezen oriin am'd uldsen khumuust tsog zhavkhlant titem, uzegelent tsetsen khelkhee bolzh, shuukh gazar suuzh bui khund shudarga suns bolzh, daaman khaalga tiish gedreg dovtlogch khumuust khuch chadal n' bolno. ted bas darsand naigazh, arkhind almaiarch, takhilch khiigeed esh uzuulegch ch arkhind naigalaa. ted darsand samuurch, arkhind almaiarch, uzegdel uzengee naigan, shuukhed sogtuu baina. tegeed bukh shiree zavaan boolzhsor duurch, sever gazargui bolzh baina. ter khend medleg zaakh bolzh baina ve? ter khend surgaalyg oilguulakh bolzh baina ve? suunees garsan khuukhded uu, khokhnoosoo salsan khuukhded uu? uchir n' teritushaalyin deer tushaal, tushaalyin deer tushaal, zhuram deer zhuram, zhuram deer zhuram. end zhaakhan, tend zhaakhanz gezh baina. unekheer ter ene ard tumend khandazh shulganasan uruul, khar' kheleer damzhuulan yarikh bolno. ter tedend khandan, end amralt baina. etsezh tuildagsdad amraltyg ogogtun. end taivan baina gesen bolovchted sonsokhgui baikh yum. iimees tedend aildakh ezenii ug

n'tushaalyen deer tushaal, tushaalyen deer tushaal,zhuram deer zhuram, zhuram deer zhuram.end zhaakhan, tend zhaakhan gene.ene n' ted yavzh, gedreg budren, evdreed,urkkind orzh barigdakhyn tuld yum. tiimees iyerusalim dakh' ene ard tumniig zakhiragch, shooch khumuus ee.ezenii ugiig sonsogtun. uchir n' ta narbid ukheltei geree baiguulsan,bid ukhegsdiin orontoi kheelitseer khiisen.diildeshgui tashuur dairan ongorokhdoo bidend khurekhgui.uchir n' bid khudal khuurmagiig oorsdiin khorgodokh gazar bolgozh,zal' mekheer oorsdiigoo daldalsan gezh khelsen. tiim uchraas ezen burkhanuzegtun. bi siond neg chuluug tavina.ter n' shalgagdsan bogood bat tavigdsan suuriin bulangiin unet chuluu yum.tuund itegechiig yaaru- ulakhgui. bi shudarga yesyg khemzhikh shugam bolgon,unen zoviiig tuvshin bol- gono.khudlyn khorgodokh gazryg mondroor archin,nuuts gazryg usaar nomorgono. ta naryn ukheltei baiguulsan geree,ukhegs- diin orontoi tokhiroлтsson kheelitseer n' khuchingui bolno.diildeshgui tashuur dairan ongorokhdoo ta naryg gishgechin devslekh bolno. ter ongorokh burdee ta naryg barina.gloo bur, odor shonogui dairan ongorno.ene medeeg oilgokh n' unekheer aimshigtai baikh bolno gezh aildazh baina. sunazh khevtelkedh or n' khet bogino,biyee khuchikhad khonzhil n' khet nariin azhee. ezen pyerazim uulan deer bosson shig bosozh.gibyeyony khondiid khilegnesen shig khilegnen,oriin uiliig, yer busyn uiliig uildene.ter oriin azhil, gaikhamshigt azhlyg khiine. elegelekee odoo zogsogtun.es tegvel ta naryn ginzh changarna.uchir n' bukh delkhii deerkh togtogdson suirliigtumen tsergiin ezen burkhanaas bi sonsov. chikh tavin minii duug chagnaach.sons, minii ugiig chagnaach. tariachin ur tsatsakhyn tuld gazraa bukh l odorzhingoo khagaldag uu?ter urgelzh bornoidon khorsiig n' siiru- uldeg uu? ter gazryn gadargyg tegshlen, nogoon gon'd tar'zh, gon'd tsatsdaggui gezh uu?ter buudaig egneegeer, arvaig gazart n',khokh tariag talbai deer n' tar'dag bish uu? uchir n' tuund burkhan yes zhurmaar n' zaan, surgadag yum. nogoon gon'dyg lantuugaar tsokhidoggui,teregnii dugui ch gon'dny deeguur onkhordoggui.kharin no- goon gon'dyg savaagaar,gon'dyg shiidmeer balbadag. talkh barikhyn tuld ur tariag butalz uiruulekh kheregtei,tiimees ter n' tuuniig urgelzhid ul tsokhikh bogoodtereigni dugui ul evdren,ooriin mor'toi khumuuseer butargakhgui. ene n' bas tumen tsergiin ezenees irsen bogoodtuunii zovlogoo n' gaikhamshigtai, tuunii mergen ukhaan n' aguu ikh bilee.

ariyel aa. ariyel aa.negen tsagt davidyn khuaragnazh baisan khot gaslantai yaa.zhil deer zhiiliig nemegtun.ta naryn nairyn dugaraa toirokh boltugai. bi ariyel deer zovlon avchrahkad chi ui gashuu, shanallyn khot bolno.minii khuv'd chi ariyel shig baina. bi chamaig khureelekh met bair- laz, chamaig buslen,chinii esreg bekhlelt bosgono.bi chinii esreg daitakh tsamkhag bosgono. daraa n' chamaig doosh buul- gana.chi gazraas yar'zh,chinii ug shoroon dotroos buvtnakh met sonsogdon,duu khoooli chin' gazraas garakh sunsnii duu met baizh,yaria chin' shoroonoos shivnekh met baina. gevch genet negen agshind l chinii ui tumen daisnuud nariin toos met bolzh,ui olon khargis khumuus khiisen odokh khal's, surel met bolno. tumen tsergiin ezen chamaig ayanga, gazar khod- lolt, ikh duu chimee, khui salkhi, shuurga, tuimerdegch galaar shiitgene. ariyelyn bolon bekhleltiinkh n' esreg baidagch bukh undestnii tsuglasan ui olon bolon tuuniig zovoogchid n' zuud met,shoniin uzegdel met bolokh bolno. lsson khun idezh baina gezh zuudlevch,serekhed set- gel n' tsadaagui baidag.tsangasan khun uuzh baina gezh zuudlevch,serekhdee ter tamirgui bolzh,setgel n' undaassan kheveer baidag.uunchlen sion uulyen esreg baidagch bukh undestnii ui olon khumuus tiim bolno. saatagtun, khuleegtun.orsdiigoo sokholzh, kharaagui bol'ted darsnaas bish mortloo sogtuu bolzh,arkhidaagui mortloo guivzh baina. uchir n' ezen ta naryn deer gun noirny sunsiig tsutgazh,ta naryn nud buyuu esh uuzuulegchdiig khaazh,ta naryn terguun buyuu uzmerchdiig buteev. zognol n' bukheldee ta naryn khuv'd latsduul- san nomy n ugs met bolno. ted uuniig nomch khund ogch, uuniig unshizh khairla gekhed ter bi chadakhgui. yaagaad gevel ene n' latsduulsan gezh oguulne. daraa n' ter nomyg bichig medekkhgui negend ogch, uuniig unshizh khairla gekhed ter bi unshizh medekkhgui gezh khairiulna. ezen ene ard tumen amaaraa oirton,uruulaaraa namaig khundlevch,zurkheeree nadaas khol baina.ted namaig emeen khundlekhed zakhiragchdyn tushaalaar suraltszee. tiim uchraas uzegtun.bi ene ard tumnii dotor yer busyn gaikhamshigt,gaikhaltai zuiliig dakhin buteene.tednii mergediin mergen ukhaan n' mokhozh,gyarkhai khumuusiin yalgakh chadvar n' alga bolno gev. orsdiin sanaagaa ezenees or tas nuutsalz,hiilsee kharankhui gazart khiizh,ken bidniig kharakh yum be?ken bidniig medekh ve? gezh kheldeg khumuus gaslantai yaa. ta orvongoor n' erguulzhee!vaarching shavartai adiltgan uezeh bolokh uu?buteegdsen zuil n'

buteegchdee khandanter namaig khiigeegui gekh yum gezh uu?vaar n' vaarchindaa khandanter mulguu khun gezh oguulekh uu? chuukhen khugatsaany daraalivan n' urzhil shimtei talbai bolon khuvirch,urzhil shimtei talbai n' oi khemeen tootsogdono. ter odor dulii n' nomyn ugsiig sonsozh,bu- renkhii kharankhuigaas sokhruudyn nud n' kharakh bolno. daruu negnii bayar khood ezenii dotor oson nemegdezh,khun torolkht- nii ugeeguichuud izrailiin ariun negen dotor bayasna. uchir n' khargislagchdyn togsgol irzh,eleglegchid alga bolzh,buzar muug uildekhiig sanaarkhagch bukhen taslag- dana. ugeer khuniiig buruutgagchid,daaman khaalgan deer shuugch negniig zangand oruulagchid,khudal barimtaar zovtniig bu- ruutan bolgogchid taslagdana. iim uchraas abrakhamyг avarsan ezen iakovyn geriin tukhai aildakhdaadodo iakov ichikhgui, nuur n' ulaikhgui bolov. kharin minii mutryn butel bolokh khuukhduudee ter ooriinkhoo dotor kharakhdaa,ted minii neriig nandignana,unekheer ted iakovyn ariun negeniig nandignan,izrailiin burkhany aimshig dotor zogsomo. sunseer toorogchid uneniig medezh,shuumzhlegchid zaavryg khuleen avna gev.

30

nugel deer nugliig nemekhiin tuld nadguigeer tolovlozh,minii sunsnii orolt- sooguigeer undaan orgoliig asgagch,du- ulgavargui khovguud gaslantai yaa gezh ezen aildazh baina. ted nadtai zovlol- guigeerfaraony khamgaaltad khorgodokhoo yegipyetiin suudert orognokh gazar khain yegipyet uruu yavsan. gevch faraony kham- gaalalt n' ta naryn ichguur bolno.yegipyetiin suudert orognokh n' ta naryn gutamshig bolno. uchir n' tednii noyed n' zoand baigaa bogoodtednii elchinguud n' khanyest khurch irsen. orsdod n' tuslamzh, ashig bolokhgui,kharin ichguur zemel bolokh, ashiggui khumuusees bolzh khun bur ichikh bolno. nyegyeviin araatuudyin tukhai zon.ted em bolon er arslan,khort bolon nisdeg mogoi garch irdegzovlon zudguuriin gazraar damzhin,oorstdiin bayalgaa ilzhig- nii nuruund tokhon,erdenesee temeenii bokhon deer achin,oorstdod n' yamar ch tus bolokhgui uls uruu zoozh baina. tuslamzh demzhleg n' ashiggui khooson yegipyet uruu khurtel zoozh baina.tiim uchraas bi tuuniig yuund ch nemergui rakkab gezh nerlesen. odoo ochizh, uuniig irekh odru- uded uurdiin gerchlel bolgokhyn tuldtednii omno sambar deer temdeglezh, nomond bich. uchir n' ted bol urvamtgai ard tumen, khuuramch khovguud bogoodezenii khuuliig sonsokhyг khusdeggui khovguud yum. ted uzmerchded buu uzegdel uz gezh,esh

uzuulegchdedal' n' zov bolokhyг bidend esh uzuulzh bolokhgui.bidend taalamzhtai ug, khuuramch esh uzuulegiig khelegtun. zamaa orkhizh, zhimeesee garagtun.izrailiin ariun negenii tukhai tsaashid bidend buu sonsго gedeg. iim uchraas izrailiin ariun negen iinkhuu aildazh baina.ta nar ene ugiig nyatsaazh, darlald naidazh, zal' mekhend tushiglesen uchraas, ta nart shiitgel baikh bolno.ene n' ondor khanyin tsuuralt ulam gunzgiirch,genet nurzh, suiren unakhtai adil baikh bolno. tednii evdrel n' vaarchny sav khagarakhtai adil bolno.iimees tuuniig khair nairgui evdezh,zuukhnaas gal avch, usny savnaas us utgakh khelterkhii ch uldeelgui butalna. izrailiin ariun negen bolokh ezen burkhangemshil ba amar taivan dotor ta nar avragdakh bolno.unench itgel ba chimeegui baikh n' ta naryn khuch mon gezh aildav.gevch ta nar khuseegui. ugui, bid morior zugtana gezh ta nar khelsen.tiimees ta nar zugtana.bid khurdan khulgeer davkhina gezh ta nar khelev.ti- imees ta naryг mordogchid n' khurdan baikh bolno. gevch ta nar uulyн oroi deerkh tugiin ish,tolgod deerkh temdeg met uldekх khurtlee neg khunii surduulgeer myangan khun chin' zugtazh,tavan khunii zanalkhiilleer ta nar zugtakh bolno. ezen ta nart niguulsengui khandan khuleezh baina.tiimees ter ta nart orshool uzuulen ondort baizh baina.uchir n' ezen bol shu- darga yesny burkhan.tuuniig khuleegchid n' bugdeeree yeroogdson azhee! iyerusalimd orshin suugch siony khumuus ee! ta nar tsaashid uilakhgui. ta naryn uilakh duunaar ter ta nart niguulsengui baikh bolno. ter uuniig sonsmogtsoo ta nart khariu ogno. khediigeer ezen ta nart emgeneliin talkh, tarchlalyn us ogson bolovch, ta naryn bagsh tsaashid oriigoo nuukhgui bogood kharin ta nar nudeeree bagshiigaa uzne. ta nar baruun tiishee ergesen ch, zuun tiishee erge- sen ch, ard chin' duugarakh ene bol zam. uugeer alkhagtun gesen ugiig ta naryn chikh sonsono. ta nar mongoor bursen oorsdiin siilmel khorguud, altaar bursen oorsdiin tsutgamal khorguudig buzarlаn, tedgeeriг buzар ed zuil met taraazh khayaad zailag- tun gezh khelne. daraa n' gazart tarialakh ta naryn urslegeend zoriulan ter boroo oruulna. gazryn urgats buyuu khool khuns elbeg delbeg bolno. Ter odor ta naryn mal sureg uudam belcheert ideeshilne. mon gazart azhilluuldag shar, ilzhignuud utguur ba atsaar shigshsen davsalsan tezheel idne. tsamkhguud unakh ikh allagyn odor alivaa surleg uul, alivaa ondoor tolgod deer gol gorkhi ursana. ezen oriin ard tumnii bertengiig boozh, yar sharkhyг n' emchlekh odort sarny gerel n' naryn gerel shig bolzh, naryn gerel n' doloon odiin gerel met doloo dakhin khurts bolokh azhee. uzegtun,

ezenii ner als kholoos irzh baina.tuunii uur n' shatazh, utaa n' otgon,uruul n' zevuutsleer duurch, khel n' tuimerdegch galtai adil baina. undestnuudiig shuultuur dotor khoish uragsh n' segschin,suirel uruu tooruulekh khazaaryg khumuusiin amand khiikhiin tuldtuunii am'sgal n' khalin uyerlekh ursgal met khuzuund tulna. nair naadam khiizh bui shoniinkh shig chi duu khuurtai baikh bolno.ezenii uul, izrailiin khad uruu bishguuriin ayalguund alkhakh shig zurkh setgel chin' bayasna. ezen oriin erkh medliin duu khooloig songsozh,dogshin uur, tuimerdegch galyn dol,shiruun aadar boroo, mondriin dotor oriin mutraa buulgan uzuulne. ezenii duu khooloind assiri aidast avтана. ter shiidmeer tsokhino. tednii deer buulgakh ezenii shiitgeliin tayagiin tsokhilt bur n' khengereg,bosoo yatgyn ayatai baikh bolno.daind ter zevsgge dalain, tedentei baidana. uchir n' tofeyt n' ertnees belen bolzhee.unendee ene n' khaany toloo beltgedgzhee.ter uuniig asar tom, gunzgii khiizhee.galyn nukh n' tulegeer duuren baiv.ezenii am'sgal n' khukhriin ursgal met tuuniig notsoono.

31

izrailiin ariun negen uruu kharalgui,ezenii ghailgui,kharin yegipyet uruu tuslamzh guin odozh,mor'dod tushiglen tednii teregniikh n' olond,mor'tonguudynkh n' khuchteid naidagch nar gaslantai yaa. geveh ter bas mergen bogood ayuul gamshgiig avchirna.ter oriin ugiig oorchildoggui.kharin ter nugel uildeghiin gerin esreg,nugelt-nuuded tusaldag khumuusiin esreg bosokh bolno. yegipyetchuud bol burkhan bish, khumuus bilee.tednii mor'd n' suns bish, makhan biye bilee.tiimees ezen mutraa sun-gakhad tuslagch n' buderch,tusluulagchid n' unazh, ted bugdeeree khamt ukhne. uchir n' ezen nadadolon khon'chid niilen khashkhirsch, guugalavchtednii duu chimeeg ul khaikhran, aikhguigeerolzon deeree arkhi-ragch arslan,zaluu arslan shig tumen tsergiin ezen dain khiikheer sion uul bolon tolgodynkh n' deer buuzh irne. elin khalikh shuvuud met tumen tsergiin ezen iyerusalimyg khamgaalna.ter khamgaalna, choloolno.ter deeguur n' ongorno, avarna khemeen aildav. izrailiin khovguud ee, ta nar khenees ers nuur buruulsan tuun urugaa butsa-gtun. uchir n' ter odor oorsdiin garaar nugel bolgon uildsen mongon shuteenuud, altan shuteenuudiig khun bur khayana. khumuunii bus selmeer assirichuud unazh,khumuunii bus ild tedniig zalgina.ted ildnees zug-takh bogood zaluus n' albadan azhillagsad bolno. tugshuurees bolzh tednii khad n' alga bolzh,tug kharaad tednii noyed n' aidast avтана gezh ezen tunkhaglav.tuunii gal n'

siond, zuukh n' iyerusalimd bii.

32

uzegtun, khaan n' unen zovoor khaanch-lan,noyed n' shudargaar zakhirna. khun bur salkhinaas khorgodokh gazar met,shu-urganaas khalkhlakh khalkhavch met,khu-urai gazryn usny savag met,angasan gazar dakh' ondor khadny suuder met baikh bolno. tegeed kharaatai khumuusiin nud n' sokhrokhgui,sonsokh chikhte n' son-sokh bolno. adguu khunii zurkh medlegiig yalgan tan'zh,khelgii khunii khel n' tod yarikh gezh yaarna. tsaashid tenegiig survalzhit khun gezh duudakhgui,zal't etgeediig oglogch gekhgui. uchir n' teneg khun utgagui yum yar'dag ba tuunii zurkh n' balmad khergiig uilddeg.ter olsgolon khunii setgeliig khoosruulzh,undaasagchiig undaar dutagduulakhyn tuld ezenii esreg buruu yar'zh,burkhangui yavdlyg uilddeg. zal't etgeeduudiin khuv'd tednii zevseg n' buzar muu bilee.khediigeer yaduu negen shudargyg yarivch,khudal khuurmag ugseer ugeeguichuudiig khonookhiin tuld tereer khort muu arga zokhiiodg. kharin sur-valzhit khun zov shudargaar setgezsh,tu-ugeeree togtog. amarlingui ems ee.bosozh, minii duu khooloig sonsogtun.ikherkhuu okhid oo, minii ugend chikh tavigtun. zhil garuikhny dotor ikherkhuu ta nar zovokh bolno.uchir n' usan uzmiin urgats khuraalt togsozh,zhims khuraalt bolokhgui. amarlingui ems ee, chichregtun.bardam okhid oo, zovogtun.khuvtssaa tailan nutsgelzh,belkhu-useeree taar orootgun. urzhiltei talbai, shu-usleg usan uzmiin toloo tseezhee deldeg-tun. minii ard tumnii nutag, uurgene ba orgost khalgai urgasan nutag,bayasgalant khot ba bukh zhargaltai geruudiin toloo gashuudagtun. uchir n' ord kharsh khayag-dan, ikh shuugiin khot martagdan.kherem tsamkhguud n' uurd malyin belcheer, khu-languuudin khoroo bolno. ndroos, bidnii deerees suns tsutgakh khurtel,zeluud gazar n' urzhil shimtei talbai bolzh,urzhil shimtei talbai n' oi mod khemeen tootsogdokh khur-tel tiim baikh bolno. tegeed shudarga yes n' tsold orshizh,unen zov n' urzhiltei tal-baid baina. unen zoviin uils n' amar taivan baizh,unen zoviin uilchlel n' uurdiin amar amgalan,ayuulgui baidal bolokh yum. minii ard tumen enkh amgalan orchind,ayuulgui geruuded, anir chimeegui gazart am'darna. oid mondor orzh, khot doosh oruulagsan bolovch, bukh usny derged taria tar'zh,shar, ilzhgee cholotei ideeshluulegchid ta nar yamar iveeltei baikh ve!

orsdiig chin' suitgeegui baikhad suitgeegch, oorsdiig n' deeremdeegui baikhad busdyg deeremdegechid kharamsagtun. ta nar busdyg suitgekhee bolikhod, oorsdiig chin' suitgene. ta nar busdyg deeremdekkehee zog-sokhod, ta naryg oorsdiig chin' deeremdene. o ezen, bidend nigulsengui khandaach. bid tanyg khuleene. gloo bur ta bidnii khuch bolzh, zovlontoi tsagt ta bidnii avral baigaach. ayangyn duunaar khumuus zugtazh, tanyg bosokhod undestnuud taraagdana. tooluur khorkhoi shig ta nar olzoo tsugluulna. tsartsaa devkhrekshig khumuus tuun deer ovooroldono. ezen ondort orshikh uchir orgomzhlogdono. ter siony shudarga yes, unen zovoor byalkhaana. ter chini tsag khugatsaany ba suur' bogood mergen ukhaan, medleg ba avralyn bayalag mon. ezenees emeekhui n' tuunii erdeniin san bilee. uzegtun, tednii zorigtnuud n' gudamzhind uilaldazh, enkhii elch nar n' gashuudan tsurkhirna. ikh zamuud khoosron, ayalagchid alga bolov. ter gereeg zorchizh, khotuudyg suitgen, khuniig oishoosongui. gazar n' gashuudan khata. li-van n' ichizh gandav. sharon n' ezgui tal met bolov. bashan ba karmyel ch navchnuudaa govov. odoo bi bosno gezh ezen aildazh baina. odoo bi orgomzhlogdono. odoo bi orgogdono. ta nar ovsoor zhiremselzh, surel toruulne. am'sgal chin' ta naryg gal met shataana. khumuus n' dalduu mod met, gald shatazh bii tastagsan uurgene met shatna. kholykhon ta nar, minii yuu khiisniig sonsozh, oirynkhon ta nar, minii khuchiig medegtun gev. sion dakh' nugeltnuud aizh, burkhangui khumuus tugshuurt avtav. bidnii khien maan' tuimerdegch galyn dotor am'darch chadakh ve? bidnii khien n' monkhod shatsaar am'darch chadakh ve? zov shudargaar yavzh, uneniig oguulzh, shudarga bus olzyg zhiyshizh, khakhuul' avakhaas garaa khol bailgan. tsus ursgakh talaar sonsokhguin tuld chikhee boglon, muug uzekhguin tuld nudee an'dag khun ondort zalarch, tuunii khorgodokh gazar n' khadan bekhlelt baikh bolno. tuund talkhyg n' ogch, us n' elbeg baikh bolno. chini nud goo uzegselent khaanyg kharzh, ted als kholyng gazryg uzne. chini zirkh toologoo khiigch khaana baina? tatvar khuraagch khaa baina? tsamkhag khyanagch khaa baina? gezh ayuulyg tungaan bodno. khien ch oilgokhgui berkh yariatai, khien ch oilgokh khar' khelteidogshin khumuusiig chi tsaashid kharakhgui. manai bayar naadmy n' khot siony kharagtun. enkh amgalangiin oron. gasasnuud n' khezee ch sugarakhgui, neg ch argamzh n' tas-rakhgui, evkhegdekhgui maikhan bolon iyerusalimy uzne. tend tsog zhavkhlant

negen bolokh ezen bidnii tolooo baikh bolno. ingekhdee gol, orgon suvgiin gazar met bolzh, tuupeer seluurt zav' khiigeed usan ongots ch ongorokhgui. uchir n' ezen bol bidnii shuugch, ezen bol bidnii khuul' togtoogch, ezen bol bidnii khaan mon bogood ter bidniig avarna. chini argamzh tailagdazh, shurgiin suur' n' uyagdakhgui, darvuul delgez chadakhgui. ter uyd tansag ikh olz omog chin' khuvaagdazh, dogolon khun ch khuv' khurtene. bi ovchtei baina gezh neg ch orshin suugch oguulekhgui. tend am'darch baigaa khumuusiin nugel n' uchlagdakh bolno.

34

undestnuud ee, sonsokhyn tuld oirtogtun. ard tumnuud ee, chagnagtun. gazar ba tuuniig duurgegh bukhnen sonsogtun. yertonts ba tuunees garsan bukhnen sonsokh boltugai. uchir n' ezenii zevuutssel bukh undestnii esreg baizh, uur khilengee tednii bukh tsergiin esreg gargazh, tedniig burmoson ustgalaa. tedniig ter aluurchind ogson boloi. tednii alagdagsdyg gargazh khayakhad khuur n' omkhi-irch, tednii tsus n' uuland nevhiv. tengeriin bukh erkhes ustazh, tengeruud ch khuilmal nom met khuilagdakh bolno. tednii bukh erkhes usan uzmiin oroongyn navch, inzhriin modny inzhir khatan undag shig unana. uchir n' minii ild tengert sogtood, minii burmoson ustgasan ard tumnii deer yedomyg shuukheer bu-una. ezenii ild tsusaar byalkhsan baina. ild n' khurga yamaany tsusaar duurch, khut-syn boornii ookhond tsadav. uchir n' ezen bozrad takhiltai, yedomyn gazart ikh allagatai azhee. bas zerleg shar tedentei, zaluu bukh khuchit negentei khamt unazh, tednii gazar n' tsusaar nevhizh, toos shoroo n' ookhte khutgaldazh toslog bolno. uchir n' siond kharui n' ogokh zhil, oshoo avaltyn odor ezend bii. yedomyn ursgaluud n' davirkhai bolzh, khors n' shatazh bui khukher bolon khuvirakh bogoodgazar n' shatazh bui davirkhai bolno. ter n' odor ch, shono ch untrakhgui, utaa n' monkhod sunaglana. ene n' uyeiin uyed ezguiren, uurd monkhod tuupeer khien ch ongorokhgui. kharin tend yatuu, zaraa nutagan, shar shuvuu, kheree uurlene. ter yedomyn deeguur ezguirliin shugam bolon khoosrolyn khundruulegh tatna. yedomyn yazuurtnuudyn dotoos khaan gezh duudagdakh khungui bolzh, tednii noyed n' bugdeeree yuu ch bish bolno. bekhlegdsen tsamkhguud bolon khotuudynkh n' dotor uurgeniin but, orgost khalgai urgazh, tsoovor chonyn orog-nokh gazar, temeen khyaruulyn nutag bolno. tend tsoliin araatnuud chonontsortoi taaraldazh, mon userkheg yamaa izhlee duu-

dan orilno.tiim ee, shoniin mangas tend suur'shizh, amrakh gazraa olno. tend suman mogoi uuree zasazh khevten, ondgoo darzh, tedniigee nomor doroo tsugluulna.tiim ee, shonkhrud torol torlooroo tsuglana. ezenii nomnoos olood unshigtun.tedgeeriin neg n' ch alga bolokhgui,neg n' ch izhlee al-dakhgui.uchir n' tuunii am aildazh,tuunii suns tedniig tsugluulsan yum. ter tednii toloo shavga khayasan.tuunii mutar uuniig tedend khemzheegeer n' khuvaazh ogsun.ted ene gazryg monkhod ezemshizh,uyeiin uyed end orshikh bolno.

35

zeluud gazar, tsol bayarlan, araba ch bayasan, zamar tsetseg met delgerne. ene n' tsetseglen sagsaizh, tsengen bayasazh, bayar khoorteigoor khashkhirna.livany aldar, karmyel ba sharony sur khuch tuund ogogdono.ted ezenii aldar, bidnii burkhany tsog zhavkhlang kharna. tenkhelgui garyg khuchteit bolgon,sularsan ovdgiig batatgag-tun. khulchgar zurkhtnuudedzorigtoi bai. buu ai.uzegtun, ta naryn burkhan oshoo avakhaar irne.burkhan khariug n' ogokhiin tuld irekhdee ta naryg avarna gezh kheleg-tun. tegeed sokhryn nud neegdezh,duli-giijn chikh n' ongoino. tegeed dogolon khun buga met duulzh,khelgui n' ba-yartaigaar khashkhirna.uchir n' tsooloos us garch, arabad ursana. khatsan gazar tsoorom bolzh,tsangasan gazart us un-dran,tsoovor chonyn uur khonoglokh gazru-udad ovs urgamal khuls, zegsnuud urgana. tend negen ikh zam kargui bui bolzh,ariun ikh zam gezh nerlegdene.tuugeer buzar n' yavakhgui,teneg khumuus tuugeer alkhsan ch ted zamaasaa ul toorno. tend neg ch ar-san alga,yamar ch makhchin arataan garch irekhgui.tend ted oldokhgui.kharin zoligdog-sod l tuugeer alkhana. ezenii zolin avsan khumuus butsazh,bayar khoortei khashkhi-raldan sion uruu irne.tednii tolgoi deer uur-diin bayasgalan baina.ui gashuu, sanaa al-dalt zugtan odozh,ted bayar bayasgalan, az zhargalyg olno.

36

khyezyekia khaany arvan dorov dekh zhild, assiriin khaan syennakhyerib iudagiin bukh bekhlegdens khot uruu dovtlon irzh, ezlen avav. assiriin khaan lakhishaas iyerusalim tiish khyezyekia khaan uruu rabshakyeg ikh tsergiin khamt ilgeev. ter ugaagchiin gazryn zam deer baidag deed tsoormiin us tugegu-riin khooloin oiroltsoo zogsloo. tegekhed khilkiiajin khovguun yeliakim, ordny daa-mal guush shyebna, asafyn khovguun khereg khotlogch ioa nar tuun uruu ochiv. rab-

shakye tedendodoo khyezyekiad khel. aguu khaan bolokh assiriin khaan uuniig khelzh baina. fichamd baigaa ene itgel yuu yum be? daitakhad zoriulsan zovlogoo, khuch chin' zovkhon khooson ugs yum gezh bi khelzh baina. edugee chi khend naidazh minii esreg terselne ve? kharagtun, chi ene khugarsan khulsan tayag bolokh yegipyeted naidazh baina. kherev khun ene tayagiig tushvel ter n' algyg n' shaazh, tsoo khatgana. yegipyetiin khaan faraon oort n' tushiglegch bugdiig ingedeg yum. kherev ta nar nadad bid oorsdiin burkhan ezend naidna gezh khelekh yum bol, ter chin' khyezyekiagiin ta nar iyerusalim dakh' ene takhilyn shireenii omno morgogtun gezh iuda, iyerusalimd kheleed, zailuulzh baisan onookh morgoliin ondorloguud bolon takhilyn shireenuudiin ezen yum bish uu? iim uchraas odoo irzh, minii ezen assiriin khaantai naimaa khiig-tun. kherev tanai khumuus mor' unazh chadakh yum bol bi chamd khoyer myan-gan mor'd og'ye. chi minii enzii boolu-udaas khamgiin dord tushmeliig nyatsaan, tereg ba morin tsergiin talaar yegipyeted naidazh yaazh chadna ve? ene gazryg ustgakh ezenii zovshoorolguigeer bi edugee iishee dovtlokh baisan gezh uu? ezen nadad ene gazryn esreg yavzh, ustga gezh aldsan bileez gev. tegekhed yeliakim, shyebna, ioa nar rabshakyed khandanedugee ta booluud-taigaa aramyeyi kheleer yarigtun. bid oil-gono. khерem deer baigaa khumuust sonsog-dokhoor iudyei kheleer bidentei buu yarig-tun gev. getel rabshakyminiin ezen edgeer ugsiig khelulekhiin tuld namaig zovkhon tanai ezen kheegeed ta nar uruu yavuulsan gezh uu? ta nartai khamt oorsdiin baasaa idezh, sheesee uukh tavilantai khermen deer suuzh baigaa tedgeer khumuus uruu bas il-geegeegui gezh uu? gev. tegeed rabshakye bosozh zogsan iudyei kheleer, changa du-gaар khashkhiranaguu khaan bolokh as-siriin khaany ugsiig sonsogtun. khaan uuniig khelzh baina. khyezyekiad buu mekhlegd. uchir n' ter ta naryg avarch chadakhgui. khyezyekia ta naryg ezend itguulekhiin tuld nezen bidniig zaaval avarna. ene khotyг as-siriin khaany gart ogokhguiz gezh bui yat-galgad buu or. assiriin khaan ingezh ogu-ulzh baina. khyezyekiag buu sons. ta nar nadtai nairamdan, nad uruu garch ireg-tun. ta nar oorsdiin usan uzem, inzhriin modny zhimsiig idezh, nootsluurinkhee us-naas uutsgaa. daraa bi irzh, ta naryg tanai torolkh nutag shig ur taria, shine dars, talkh, usan uzmiin tarialangiin nu-tagt avaachna. khyezyekia ta naryg nezen bidniig avarnaz gezh mekhlekhees seremzhil. uls undestnuudiin burkhdyn dotroos assiriin khaany garaas gazar nutgaa avarsan yamar negen burkhan baina uu? khamat, arpadyn burkhad khaana baina ve? syefarvaimyn

burkhađ khaana baina? khezee ted minii garaas samariig avarsan yum be? edgeer gazruudyn bukh burkhdyn dotroos khen n' minii garaas gazar nutgaa avarsan yum be? tegekheđ ezen minii garaas iyerusalimyg avarna gezh uu? gev. gevch ted chimeegui baizh, tuund neg ch ug khariul-sangui. uchir n' khaan tuund buu khar-iulagtun gezh tushaasan bailaa. tegeed ordny daamal khilkiagiin khuu yeliakim, guush shyebna, khereg khotlogch asafyn khuu ioa nar urankhai khuvtsastaigaa khyezyekia uruu irzh, rabshakyegiin ugiig tuund ailtgav.

37

khyezyekia khaan uuniig sonsmogts, khuvtssaa urzh, taar nomron, ezenii orgoond orov. tereer ordny daamal yeliakim, guush shyebnag takhilch naryn nastanguudyn khamt, taar nomorgon, amozyn khuu esh uzuulegch isaia uruu ilgeev. ted isa-iadkhyezyekia ingezh khelev. ene odor bol zovlon, zemlel, gutamshgiin odor yum. uchir n' torzh bui khuukhed umain amсар irsen bolovch toruulekh chadvar alga. am'd burkhanyg doromzhlokhoo, ooriin ezen assiriin khaanaas ilgeegdsen rabshakyegiin ugiig tany burkhan ezen sonsokh biz. tany burkhan ezen sonsson ugiinkhee toloo tuuniig zemlene biz ee. tiimees uldsen am'd khumuusiin toloo zalbirlaa orgooch gezhee. ingeed khyezyekia khaany zarts nar isaia uruu irev. isaia tedendta nar ezendee ingezh khelegtun. ezen iin aildazh baina. namaig doromzhilson assiriin khaany booluudyn ugs buyuu chamd sonsogdson tegeer ugsees buu aigtun. uzegtun, bi tuunii dotor neg suns tavikhad, ter neg medee sonsood ooriin nutagtaa butсна. bi tuuniig nutag n' ildeer unagana gev. daraa n' rabshakye but-sazh ireed, assiriin khaan lakhishiig orkhisnyn sonsood, tuuniig libnagiin esreg daitazh baikhad n' olov. mon kushiin khaan tirkhakagiin tukhai ter oortei chin' daitakhaar khodolson gekhiig sonsood ter khyezyekiad elch naryg ilgeezh, ta nar iudagiin khaan khyezyekiad ingezh khel. chinii itgedeg burkhan niyerusalim assiriin khaany gart ogogdokhguiz khemeen chamaig buu mekhleg. uzegtun, assiriin khaad bukh gazryg buren ustgazh, yuu khiisniig n' chi sonsson bilee. tegekkeer chi avragdana gezh uu? gozan, kharan, ryezyef bolon tye-lasart baisan yedyeniі khovguudiig minii etsег ovgod ustgakhad ter undestnuidiin burkhađ tedniig avarsan uu? khamatyn khaan, arpadyn khaan, syefarvaimyn khotyn khaan bolon khyena, ivvagiin khaad khaana baina? gev. tegekheđ khyezyekia elch naryn garaas zakhidlyg avch unshaad, ezenii orgoo uruu yavzh, ug zakhidlyg ezenii omno del-gev. khyezyekia ezend zalbiran, khyerubu-

udyn deer zalragch izrailiin burkhan bolokh tumen tsergiin ezen, ta bol delkhii deerkh bukh khaanchlalyn gantskhan burkhan mon. ta tenger, gazryg buteesen. ezen, chikh tavin sonordooch. ezen, melmii talbin uzeech. am'd burkhanyg doromzhlokhoo ilgeesen syennakhyeribyn bukh ugsiig sonsooch. o, ezen, assiriin khaad unekheer bukh uls oron, mon gazar nutgiig n' suitgeed, tednii burkhdyg n' gald khayasan. uchir n' tedgeer n' burkhađ bus, kharin khunii garyn buteel, mod chuluu baiv. tiimees ted ustsan bilee. bidnii burkhan ezen, delkhiin bukh khaanch-lald ezen bolokh ta bol tsoryn gants burkhan gedgiig meduulekhiin tuld odoo bidniig tuunii garaas avraach gev. tegeed amozyn khuu isaia khyezyekiad ug ilgeen, izrailiin burkhan ezen ingezh aildazh baina. nassiriin khaan syennakhyeribyn talaar chi nadad zalbirsan uchraas tuunii esreg ezenii aildsan ug n' ene yum.chamaig siony ongon okhin basamzhan eleglev.chinii araas iyerusalimyn okhin tolgoigoo segsrev. chi kheniig basamzhan doromzhilson be?chi khenii esreg duugaa onдорлон, ikhemsgeer nudee orgov?izrailiin ariun negeniі esreg! chi booluudaaraa damzhuulan ezeniig doromzhilzh,ibi ooriin olon tergeer uulsyn onдорлогуудed,liivany khamgiin alsлагдсан khesguudel khurlee.bi tendkhiin onдор khush, shiimel nars moddyg tas tsavchlaa.bi tuunii khamgiin onдор оргил, khamgiin otgon oid khurch ochno. bi maltazh, us uuzh, kholinkhoo ulaar yegipyetiin bukh golyg khataasan bileez gesen. chi sonsoogui yum uu?bi uuniig ono ertnees tolovlozh, deer uyed khiisen yum.odoo bi uuniig biyeluulekkeer avchirlaa.ingesneer chi bekhlegdsen khotuudyg nurangi balgas bolgon erguulekh yum. iim uchraas tednii orshin suugchid chadal dutazh, ain tugshizh, ichguurt orson.ted kheer talyn ovs, nogoo shig baishingiin oroi deer urgazh nakhialakhaasaa omno khatdag ovs met bolov. gevch bi chinii suukh, garakh, orokhyg bolon minii esreg uurlakhyg chin' ch medne. chi minii esreg uurlazh, chinii deerelkhuu zan minii chikhend khursen uchraasbi oriin dorig chinii khamart zuuzh, amyг chin' khazaarlazh,irsen zamaar chin' chamaig butsaana. tegeed ene n' chamd temdeg bolno. ene zhil chi yuu urgасныг n' idezh, khyoyer dakh' zhiid mon tuunees yuu garsnyг n' idezh, gurav dakh' zhil n' tar'zh khuraan, usan uzem тариалzh, tuuniikhee ur zhimsiig idekh boloi. iudagiin geriin am'd uldegdsed dakhin dooguuraa undeslen, deeguuree ur zhims gargakh bolno. uchir n' iyerusalimaas uldegdsed, sion uulaas avragdagsad garch irne. tumen tsergiin ezenii zutgel uuniig guitselduulnez gev. tiim uchraas assiriin khaany talaar ezen ingezh aildazh baina. iter ene khot uruu irekhgui, num sumaar ch kharvakhgui. khotyn omno

tereer bambaitai irekhgúi, buslelt ovoo ch bosgokhgúi. ter irsen zamaaraa butsakh bolno. ter ene khot uruu irekhgúiž gezh ezen tunkhaglzh baina. núchir n' bi oriinkhoo toloo bolon minii zarts davidyn toloo ene khotyg avrakhyn tuld tuuniig khamgaalakh bolnož gezh khelev. tegtel ezenii tenger elch garch ireed, assirichuudyn khuarand zuun nayan tavan myangan khuniig tsokhiv. khumuus ogloo ert bosood khortal, ted bugd ukhdel bolson baizhee. tegeed assiriin khaan syennakhyerib khodlon, butsazh, ninyevyed am'drav. tuuniig ooriin nisrokh burkhny sumdee morgol uildezh baikhad n' khovguud n' bolokh adrammyelyekh, sharyeyer nar tuuniig ildeer alaad, oorsdoo ararat nutag uruu zugtav. tuunii orond khuu yesarkhad-don n' khaan bolzhee.

38

ter odruuded khyezyekia ukhluut ovchtei bolov. amozyn khuu esh uzuulegch isaia tuun uruu ireed, ezen ingezh aildazh baina. geeve zasagtun. uchir n' chi am'drakhgúi, ukhne gesen. tegekhd khyezyekia nuree khana uruu erguulen, ezen zalbiran, o, ezen, bi tanaas guiya. bi tany omno kherkhen uneneer bolon bukhii l zurkheeree yavzh, tany melmiid sain uiliig uildezh baisnyg odoo sanaach gezh kheleed, tsurkhiran uilav. tegekhd ezenii ug isaia irzh, yavzh, khyezyekiad chinii ovog etseg davidyn burkhan ezen ingezh aildazh baina. níbi chinii zalbirlyg sonsozh, nulimsyg chin' kharlaa. uzegtun, bi chinii odrud deer arvan tavan zhiliig nemne. bi chamaig bolon ene khotyg assiriin khaany garaas avarna. bi ene khoty khamgaalnaž gezh khel. ezen oriin amlasnaa biyeluulne. ezen ene temdgiig chamd uzuulne. uzegtun, bi akhazyn shatan deeguur ongorson narny suudriig arvan alkhmaar ukhraana gev. tegekhd shatan deeguur ongorson nar arvan alkhmaar butsav. iudagiin khaan khyezyekia ilaarshsanykhaa daraa iinkhuu bichiv. bi am'dralynkhaa dund uyed ukhegsdiin orny daaman khaalgaar orzh, oriinkhoo on zhiludiin uldegdliig aldakh yestoi bolloo gezh bi khelsen. bi am'dyn gazart ezenii, ezenii gharakhgúi, bi yertontsiin orshin suugchdyn dotor khumuuniig dakhin kharakhgúi gezh bi khelsen. khon'chny maikhan met minii ger ornyg buulgan avch nadaas zailuulav. nekhmelchin shig bi am'dralaa khulav. ter namaig nekhmeliin suurinaas tastav. droos shono boltol ta minii togsgoliig khiideg. gloo boltol bi tevchivch, ter minii bukh yasyg arslan met khemkhchine. droos shono boltol ta minii togsgoliig khiideg. bi kharaatsai met, togoruu met duugaran, tagtaa met gashuudazh baina. odoo shirt-

seer minii nud chilzhee. ezen, bi shanalzh baina. minii khamgaalalt baigaach. bi yuu khelekh ve' uchir n' ter nadad aildasanaa oroo khiizh baina. setgeliinkhee gashuudlaas bolzhbi bukh on zhiluuddee tolov daruu yavna. ezen min'. khumuus edgeereer am'drag, ene bukhend minii suns bii. namaig edgeezh, am'druulaach. bi ooriin zhar-galyn toloo ikh zovlon amssan. ta minii sunsiig suirliin nukhnees khamgaalav. uchir n' minii bukh nugliig ta nuruunykhaa araar khayasan. uchir n' ukhegsdiin oron tand talarkhazh chadakhgúi, ukhel tany magtazh chadakhgúi. nukhend orogchid n' tany itgemzhit baidald naidazh chadakhgúi yum. noodor minii uildezh baigaachlan am'd bui n' tand talarkhal orgono. etseg n' khovguuddee tany itgemzhit baidlyn tukhai sargamzhilna. ezen namaig zaaval avarna. tegeed ezenii orgoond bukh am'dralynkhaa odruudiin turshbid chavkhast khogzhmoor minii duug togloono. odoo isaia inzhriin khataamlyg avch, khatig deer naagtun. tiinkhuu ter edgene gezh khelev. tegekhd khyezyekiabi ezenii orgoo uruu ochino gesen yamar temdeg baikh ve? gev.

39

ter uyed vavilony khaan baladany khuu myerodakh-baladan tuuniig ovchtei baigaad edgersen gedgiig duulaad, khyezyekiad zakhidat, beleg ilgeev. khyezyekia tuund n' ikhed khoodch, tedend ooriin bukh erdenesiin san, mongo, alt, amtagch, unet tos, ooriin bukh zer zevseg bolon ooriin erdenesiin sand baisan bugdiig uzuulev. khyezyekiagiin tedend uzuuleegui neg ch zuil tuunii gert, bukh ezemshild uldsengui. tegekhd esh uzuulegch isaia khyezyekia khaan uruu irzh, ene khumuus yuu yar'zh baina ve? ted khaanaas chamaig zor'zh irev? gezh asuukhad khyezyekiaded als kholyn oron, vavilonos nad uruu irsen gehz khariulav. isaia tany gert yuu uzev? gekhed khyezyekiaded gert min' baigaa bukhniig uzsen. tedend uzuuleegui yum minii erdenesiin sand baikhgui gev. tegekhd isaia khyezyekiadtumen tsergiin ezenii ugiig sonsogtun. uzegtun, chinii gert baigaa bukhon, chinii etseg ovgoodiin ene odriig khurtel tsugluulsan bukhniig vavilon uruu zookh odrud irzh baina. yuu ch uldekhgúi gezh ezen aildazh baina. chinii ur udam, chinii toruulekh khovguudees chin' avaachigdana. ted vavilony khaany ordond taigan tushmed bolno gezhee. tegekhd khyezyekia isaia tany khelsen ezenii ug n' sain yum gev. uchir n' ter minii odruuded amar amgalan, unen baikh bolno gezh bodson yum.

minii ard tumen taivshragtun, taivshragtun khemeenta naryn burkhan aildazh baina. iyerusalimyn zurkhend eyeldeg yar'. tuunii khund khuchir uureg duussan, tuunii khilents zailuulagdsan. ter bukh l nugliinkhee toloo ezenii mutraas khoyer dakhin khuleen avsan gedgiig khelegtun. khashkhiragch negnii duuzeluud tald ezend zoriulan zam zasagtun. manai burkhand zoriulan tsold ikh zamyg tegsh bolgogtun. khondii bur orgogdozh, uul tolgod bur nam bolzh, barzgar gazar n' tegsh, gudger gazar tegsh khondii blogtun. daraa n' ezenii aldar il-erkiilegdez, bukh makhan biye khamtdaa uzne. uchir n' ezenii am aildaa gev. negen duu duudagtun gesendbi bi yuug duudakh ve? gezh khariulav, bukh makhan biye n' ovs bogoodtuunii bukh sur zhavkhlan n' talyn tsetseg met yum. ezenii am'sgal deerees n' ulelevel ovs khatazh, tsetseg gandana. khumuus unekheer ovs yum. vs khatazh, tsetseg gandana. kharin bidnii burkhang ug monkhod togtono. sain medeeg uuregch sion oo! ndor uulan deer garagtun. sain medeeg uuregch iyerusalim aa! duugaa changa orgogtun. rgogtun! buu aits-gaa. ta naryn burkhan end baina khemeen iudagiin khotuudad khelegtun. uzegtun, ezen burkhan khuch chadaltaigaar irzh, mutraaraa oriinkhoo toloo zakhirna. uzegtun, shagnal n' tuuntei khamt, khariu n' tuunii omno baina. ter khon'chin met surgee khariulzh, oriin mutart khurganuu-daa tsugluulan tseezhindee tevreed, khurgatai khoniig alguur khotolno. khen usyg garynkhoo algand khemzhizh, tengeriig toolson be? khen gazryn toosyg khemzhu-ureer toolzh, uulsyg zhinluureer zhinlen, tolgodyg khos denser denselsen be? khen ezenii sunsiig udirdan, esvel tuunii zovlokh n' bolzh, tuuniig surgasan be? khentei ter zovloldon, khen tuund ukhaarlyg ogson be? khen tuund shudarga yesny zamyg zaan, medlegiig surgazh, ukhaarlyn zamyg meduulsen be? uzegtun, undestnuud bol khuvin dotorkh dual met khiigeed-densen deerkh toosny shirkheg met toot-sogddog. uzegtun, ter arluudyg nariin toos met orgono. livan ch khurtel shataakhad khangaltgui, araatan am'tad n' ch shataalt takhild zoriulakhad khangaltgui bilee. bukh undesten tuunii omno yuu ch bish, ted tuund utgagui, khereggui yum met unelegddeg. tegvel ta nar burkhangy khentei adilt-gakh yum be? ta nar tuuniig yamar durtei zuirlekh ve? shuteenii khuv'd gevel, tuuniig darkhan khun tsutgazh, altny darkhan altaar burzh, mongonii darkhan mon-gon oosryg n' khiideg. iimerkhuu orgold kheterkhii yaduu n' omkhordoggui modyg oortoo songodog, ul khodlokh shuteeniig bu-

teekhiin tuld ter uran darkhnyg khaidag, ta nar medekhgui gezh uu? ta nar sonsoogui gezh uu? ekhneesee ta nart uuniig zarlaagui gezh uu? delkhiin suurias ta nar oilgoogui yuu? tsartsaanuud shig orshin suugchidtai delkhiin toirog deer zalragch n' ter bilee. ter tengeriig khoshig met tatazh, maikhan met delgen orshdog. ter zakhiragchdyg yuu ch bish bolgon, gazryn shuugchdiig kheregui bolgono. tedniig dongozh tarigdaad, urslegdeed, undes n' gazart undeslemegs, ter teden uruu uleedeg. ted khatazh, surel met shuurgand khisne. tegvel ta nar namaig khentei adiltgazh, khentei tentsuulekh ve? gezh ariun negen aildazh baina. nudee ondort orgon tedgeeriig khen buteesniig kharagtun. tedgeer oddyn ezdiig toogoor n' avchrach negen tedniig budgiig n' nereer n' duuddag yum. tuunii aguu ikh khuch, sur zhavkhlangiin ulmaas tedgeerees neg n' ch aldagdaagui. minii zam ezenees nuugdazh, uilsig min' minii burkhan martsan gezh chi yaagaad oguulne ve, iakov oo? chi yuund yarina ve, izrail' aa? chi medekhgui gezh uu? chi sonsoogui gezh uu? monkhiin burkhan bolokh ezen delkhiin khyazgaaryg buteegch n' etsezh tulldaggui yum. tuunii ukhaan n' khyazgaargui. ter yadarsand tenkhee ogch, chadal dutagdsand n' khuch nemdeg. zaluu khun ch yadarch sul'dan, ider khovguud ch buderdeg. kharin ezend naidagchdyn khuch n' shinechlegdene. ted burged met zhiguur deeree elin khalina. ted guikhdee ul yadran, alkhakhdaa ul tsutsna.

41

ergiin ornuud aa. namaig chimeegui son-sogtun. ard tumnuud khuchee shinechleed uragshlan irzh, yariltsag. shuukhed tso-mooroo khamt ortsgooye. khen dorno zugees neg khuniig bosgokh ve? khen tuuniig unen zov dotor ortoo uilchluulekheer duudakh ve? ter tuunii omno undestnuudiig tushaan avchirch, khaadyg dardag, ter ildeeree tedniig toos met, numaaraa salkhind khiissen khagd ovs met bolgov. ter tedniig khoozh, ur'd khol tav'zh baigaagui zamaar amar taivan ongorno. khen uuniig khiizh guitsetgesen be? khen ekhnees n' tumen uyeiig bii bolgoson be? ezen bi bol ekhleld ch, togsgold ch baina. bi bol ter mon. ergiin ornuud uzeed aizh, delkhiin khyazgaaruud chichirlee. ted oirton irlee. khun bur khorshdoo tuslan, akh duudee zorigtoi bai gezh oguulne. ingezh darkhan n' khaluulagchii zorigzhuulzh, lantuchin n' doshchingoo zorigzhuulna. gagnaasny talaar sain baina geed ter tuuniig gankhu-ulakguin tuld khadaasaar bokholno. kharin minii bool izrail' aa! minii songoson iakov aa! minii naiz abrakhamyn ur udam aa! bi chamaig delkhiin khyazgaaraas

avch,khamgiin alsлагдсан khesgees duudazh, chamd khelsen.ñichi minii bool.bi chamaig songoson.chamaig goloogui. bi chamtai khamt baigaa tul buu aï'oriinkhoo talaar buu sanaa zov.uchir n' bi chinii burkhan.bi chamaig tenkhruulzh,unekheer chamd tusalna.bi zaaval oriin zov baruun mutraar chamaig khamgaalnaž. uzegtun, chamd khilegnesen buken gutaagdazh, khundlegdekhgui.chamtai margaldagchid yuu ch bish bolzh, sonono. chamtai margaldagchdyg chi erevch olokhgui.chamtai daitagchid yuu ch bish bolzh, orshin togtnokhgui. uchir n' bi bol chinii baruun garaas atgadag chinii burkhan ezen bilee.bi chamd ñbuu ai. bi chamd tusalnaž gezh aildazh baina. buu aigtun. t iakov, izrailiin erchuud ee.bi chamd tusalna.chinii zoligch bol izrailiin ariun negen yum gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. uzegtun, bi chamaig khoyer davkhar uzuurtei,shine, khurts lantuu bolgono.chi uulsyg butlan, nuntaglazh,tolgodyg surel met bolgono. chi tedniig shigshine.salkhi tedniig khiisgen,shuurga tedniig taraan khayana.kharin chi ezend bayarlazh,izrailiin ariun negeneer bakharkhakh bolno. ugeegui, yaduus us ersen bolovch baisangui.tsangasnaas bolzh tednii khel khatzhee.ezen bi oroo tedend khariulzh,izrailiin burkhan bi tedniig martakhgui. bi nutsgen ondorloguud deer gol ursgazh,khondiin dund bulag undraana.bi zeluud gazryg usan tsoorom bolgozh,khat-san gazryg usny undarga bolgono. bi zeluud gazart khush, khuais mod, mirt khiigeed chidun moddyg tav'zh,tsold arts, zhodoo, nars modyg khamt suulgana. ingesneer ted uuniig ezenii mutar khiisen,izrailiin ariun negen buteesen gedgiig uzezh kharan,tanin medekh boloi. azhil khergee taniltsuulagtun gezh ezen aildazh,khuchtei barimtuudaa avchragtun gezh iakovyn khaan aildazh baina. tedgeeriig avchir.yuu bolzh baigaag bidend kheleg.ur'd yuu bolson talaar bidend taniltsuulzh meduuleg.bid tuuniig n' tungaan uzezh, ur dung n' med'ye.esvel yuu bolokh talaar bidend meduuleg. ireeduid bolokh yumsyg meduulegtun.tegvel bid ta naryg burkhad gezh medekh bolno.unekheer sain, esvel muug uildegtun.tegvel bid uzhen gaikhazh, khamtdaa aiya. kharagtun, gevch ta nar yuu ch bish bogood ta naryn azhil khereg khooson.ta naryg songogch n' zhigshuurtei. bi umard zugees negniig bosgokhod, ter irne.naran urgakh zugees ter minii nereer duudna.vaarchin shavryg gishgedeg shig tereer ukhdel met zakhiragchdyn deer garna. bidend meduulekhiin tuld khien ekhneesee tunkhaglasan be?ter zov gezh bid khelekheer khien ert uyees zarlav?khen ch zarlaagui, khien ch tunkhaglaagui, khien ch chinii ugiig sonsoogui. ankhnas n' siond uzegtun. ted end

baina gezh khelzh,iyerusalimd sain medeenii elchiig bi ogson gesen bilee. gevch namaig kharakhad khien ch baisangui.kherev bi asu-uval, khariu ogch chadakh zovlogch tednii dund neg ch alga. uzegtun, ted bugdeer khuuramch, tednii uils zokhisgui.tednii tsutgamal khorguud ch salkhi, khoosrol yum.

42

minii orgomzhilson zarts,minii setgeld taalagddag minii songoson negniig kharagtun.bi tuunii deer oriin sunsiig tavina.ter undestnuuded shudarga yesyg avchirna. ter khashkhirakhgui, duugaa ondorlokhgui bogoodgudamzhind ch duugaa songokhgui. tereer byatslagdsan khul-syg khugachikhgui,mon asazh yadan bui zulyg ch untraakhgui.ter shudarga yesyg itgelteiger turen avchirna. delkhiid shudarga yesyg togtookh khurtlee ter zurkh aldakhgui, byatsrakhgui.ergiin nutagt ch tuunii khuuliig naidan khuleene. tengerig buteezh tataad,delkhii bolon tuunii ur zhimsiig delgesen,tuun deerkh khumuust am'sgal ogogch,tuunii dotor yavagchdad sunsiig ogogch burkhan ezen ingezh aildazh baina. bi bol ezen.bi chamaig zovt baidald duudsan.bi bas chinii garaas atgaad,chamaig khamgaalna.bi chamaig ard tumnii geree bolgozh,undestnuudiin gerel bolgono. ene n' sokhryn nudiig neen.gyandangaas khorigdluudyg choloolzh,kharankhuud suugchdyg shorongoos gargakhyn tuld yum. bi bol ezen.ene bol minii ner.bi oriin aldryg busdad,oriin magtaalyg siilmel khorguuded ogokhgui. uzegtun, ur'dyn yums bolzh ongorno,edugee bi shine yumyg tunkhaglazh baina.tedniig garch irekhees omno bi ta nart medegdene. ezend shine duu duulzh,tuuniig gazryn khyazgaaraas magtagtun.dalai uruu orogch bolon dotor n' bui ta buken,arluid bolon deer n' orshin suugchid aa. tsol khiigeed tuunii khotuud,kyedaryn am'dardag suuringuud duugaa orgogtun.syelagin orshin suugchid changaar duulagtun.ted uulsyn oroigoos bayarlan khashkhirakh boltugai! ted ezend aldryg orgog!tuunii magtaalyg ergiin ornuudad tunkhaglakh boltugai! ezen daichin met uragshilzh,dainch met zutgen bosozh,duugaa ondorlon daind uukhailzh,oriin daisnyg darna. bi udaan khugatsaany tursh duugaa khuraazh, biye bar'laa.torokh gezh baigaa emegtei met bi khashkhirch, amaa angailgan, bakhardakh bolno. bi uul tolgodyg khooslon,tednii bukh ovs nogog khataan,gol morniig n' arluud bolgozh,tsoormuudiy n' shirgeene. bi sokhruudyg tednii medekhgui zamaar daguulan,tedniig medekhgui kharguigaar udirdana.bi tednii omno kharankhuig gerel

bolgon,barzgar gazryg tegsh tal bolgono.ene bol minii khiikh yum.bi tedniig khiilgui orkhikhgui. tsutgamal khorguudiig ta nar bidnii burkhad gezh khelegchid,shuteenu- uded itgegechid ergeed,burmoson gutaag- dana. duli khumuus ee, sonsogtun:sokhor khumuus ee, uzekhiin tuld kharagtun! minii booloos oor sokhor khun khien be?minii il- geesen elchiin adil duli n' khien be?nadtai ev nairamdaltai baidag khun shig sokhor,ezenii boodyn adil sokhor khun khien be? ta nar olon yumsyg uzsen bolovch azhiglaagui.ta naryn chikh songoltoi bolovch yuug ch son- soogui. oriinkhoo unen zoviiin toloo khuuliig aguu ikh,aldartai bolgokh n' ezend taatai baidag. gevch ene bol tonuulzh,deerem- duulsen ard tumen.ted bugdeeree nukhend unazh, esvel shorond khadagdsan.ted olz bolson.tedniig khien ch choloolokhgui.ted deeremduulsen bolovch khien ch butsaazh og gezh khelekhgui. ta naryn dotroos khien n' uuniig chagnakh ve?khen n' ireeduid ankhaaraal tav'zh, sonsokh yum be? khien iakovyg olz bolgozh, izrailiig deeremchded ogson be?ezen bish gezh uu?uchir n' bid tuunii esreg nugel uildsen.ted tuunii zamaar yavakhgy khussengui,tuunii khuuliig da- gaagui. tiim uchraas ter oriin uur khilengiin aag omgiig, khatuu shiruun dainyg tednii deer asgav.tedniig bukh talaas n' galdsan bolovch ted oilgosongui.tedniig shataasan bolovch ted zurkhendee uuniig medersengui.

43

kharin odoo iakov oo, chamaig buteegch ezen ingezh aildazh baina.izrail' aa, chamaig bui bolgogch ezen ingezh aildazh baina.buu aigtun. uchir n' bi chamaig avarsan.bi chamaig nereer chin' duudsan.chi bol miniikh. chamaig us gatlahad bi chamtai khamt baina.goloor tuulakhdaa chi zhivekhgui.gal dunduur yavsan ch chi tulegenkhgui,dol n' ch chamaig shataakhgui. uchir n' bi bol chinii burkhan ezen,izrailiin ariun negen bogood chinii avragch mon.bi chinii toloo yegipyetiig zolioslon,kush ba shyebag chinii orond ogov. chi minii nudend unetei,khundtei bogood bi chamd khairtai uchraas bi chinii orond oor khuniiig ogch,chinii amiin orond oor khumuusiig solino. buu aigtun, uchir n' bi chamtai khamt baina.bi chinii ur udmyg dorno zugees avchran,chamaig orno zugees tsug- luulna. bi umardag khandan itedniig gargazh ogz geed,omno zugt khandan itedniig butsakhad n' buu saatuulag- tunz gezh aildana.minii khovguudiig als kholoos,minii okhidiig gazryn khyazgaaraas, avchir nereer duudagdsan khun buriig avchragtun.uchir n' bi tedniig oriin aldryn toloo buteesh,bui bolgozh, khiisen yum. khediigeer nudtei bolovch sokhor,chikhtei

bolovch duli khumuusiig avchragtun. ard tumnuud khuran chuulzh bukh undesten khamt tsuglalaa.tednii dundaas khien uuniig zarlazh,ur'dyn yumsyg bidend tunkhaglazh chadakh yum be?ted zovtgogdozh bolokhoor oorsdiin gerch naryg avchrag.ted sonsood ene bol unen gedgiig kheleg. ta nar bol minii gerch nar gezh ezen aildazh baina.ta nar bol minii zarts nar.ta nar medezh, nadad itgez, namaig ter mon gezh taniaasai gesendee bi ta naryg songoson.nadaas omno bii bolson burkhan baigaagui bogood minii daraa ch baikhgui. bi, zovkhon bi bol ezen mon bogood nadaas oor avragch baikhgui. zarlan khelzh, avarsan, tunkhaglasan n' bi bilee.ta naryn dund yamar ch khariin burkhad baikhgui.iimees ta nar minii gerch mon gezh ezen aildazh baina.bi bol burkhan. no monkhoo bi bol ter yum.minii garaas avarch chadakh khien ch baikhgui.bi uildvel, khien uuniig zogsoozh chadakh ve?. izrailiin ariun negen,ta naryn avragch ezen iinkhuu aildazh baina.ta naryn tusyn tuld bi vavilon uruu ilgeen,tedniig bugdiig n' tadiigui,usan ongotsen dotroo bayasatsgaazh baisan khaldyeichuudyg orgodluud met buulgana. bi bol ezen,ta naryn ariun negen,izrailiin buteegch,ta naryn khaan. tengis dunduur zam,khuchit ikh ushan dunduur khargui gargagch ezen iinkhuu aildav. ter tereg ba mor'd,ikh tsereg ba khuchit eriig gargazh irdeg.(ted khamtdaa tend khevtezh, dakhin bosokhgui.ted zul met untarch zamkharna.) nur'dyn yumyg buu dursagtun.ngorson yumyg buu bodogtun. uzeegtun, bi shine zuil khiine.odoo ter n' bii bolno.ta nar uuniig medeegui gezh uu?bi kheer tald zam tav'zh, tsold gol ursgana. kheeriin araat- nuud, tsoovor chono,temeen khyaruuluud namaig aldarshuulna.uchir n' bi oriinkhoo songoson khumuusiig undaalakhyn tuld zeluud nutagt us ogch,tsoloor gol urs- gav. oriinkhoo toloo minii bii bolgoson ard tumen n' minii aldryg tunkhaglana. kharin iakov oo, chi namaig duudsan- gui.izrail' aa, chi minii toloo yadraagui. chi shataalt takhilynkhaa khoniig nadad avchraagui,takhilaaaraa namaig khun- detgeegui.bi chamaig orgol bar'tsaar daramtlaagui,utlagaar yadraagaagui. chi nadad zoriulan amtat chikhriin nishinge mongoor khudaldan avaagui,takhilynkhaa ookhoor ch namaig tsatgaagui.kharin chi nugleeree namaig daramtalzh,khuul' bus uildleeree namaig yadraasan. bi, zovkhon bi oriinkhoo toloo chinii khilentsiig arilgan, chinii nugliig dursakhgui. nadad sanuu- lagtun.orsdiin khergee khamtran shuun khelelts'ye.zov gedgee batlakhyn tuld chi uchir shaltgaanaa khelegtun. chinii ankhy etseg nugel uildezh,chinii zuuchlagch nar minii esreg khilents uildev. tiim uchraas bi ariun gazryn chin' terguulegchdiig

buzarlazh,iakovyg kharaagdakhaar,izrailiig doogluulakhaar ogno.

44

kharin odoo minii bool iakov oo,minii songoson izrail' aa, sonsogtun. ezen chamaig buteezh,chamaig ekhiin khevliigees bui bolgoson bogood chamd tusalna.ter ingezh aildazh baina.buu aigtun, minii bool iakov oo,minii songoson iyeshurun aa! uchir n' bi angamal khorson deer us asgazh,khuurai gazar deer gorkhi urs-gana.bi chinii ur ach naryn deer oriin sun-siig asgazh,khoich uyed chin' oriin yerooliig ogno. ted usny ursgalyn khazhuu dakh' uliingar met ovson dotor urgana. ene khun bi ezenikh gezh khelne.nogoo khun iakovyn nereer duudagdana.or khun gar deeree ezenii khar'yaat gezh bichin,khundetgelteiger izrailiin nereer nerlene. ezen, izrailiin khaan, tuunii choloologch,tumen tsergiin ezen aildazh baina.bi bol ekhen, bi bol etses.nadaas oor burkhan baikhgui. khen nad shig yum be?ter n' uuniig zarlazh, tunkhaglag.tiim ee, bi ertnii khumuusiig bui bolgosnoos khoishkhyg ter nadad des daraagaar n' toochigtun.ireeduin yumsyg bolon tsashid yuu bolokh talaar ter tedend zarlag. bitgii tugshigtun. buu ai.bi ertnees chamd uuniig songozh, tunkhaglasan bish uu?ta nar bol minii gerch nar.nadaas oor burkhan baidag uu?or khad baidag uu?bi medezh baina, oor baikhgui. shuteenuudiig uldegchid bugdeeree yuu ch bish. tednii nandignadag zuiis n' yamar ch ashigui. ter ch baitugai, tednii oorsdiinkh n' gerch nar khardaggui, meddeggui. tiimees ted ichguurt orno. yamar ch ashig ogdoggui burkhan, shuteeniig khen uildsen be? uzegtun, ted bugdeeree ichikh bolno. uchir n' darkchhuud n' oorsdoo khumuus. ted bugdeeree tsuglarch ireed zog-sog. ted tugshig. ted tsmooroo ichig. tom-rin darkhan bagazh zevsgoe avaad, tuuniig ashiglan, azhlaa nuursen deer khiine. ter shuteeniig alkhaar davtazh, garyn khucheer azhilladag. ter bas olsozh tamirddag, uukh usgui bol yadardag. muzhaan modon deer shugam tatazh, ulaan shokhoigoor khuree gargaad, daraa n' tuuniigee zusen duguilzh, saikhan durtei khunii dursiig khiigeed ger-tee bairluuldag. muzhaan khun oortoo zori-ulan khush, nars, tsars modyg oigoos tairch avdag, ter gatsuur tar'zh, boroo tuuniig n' urguuldag. tegeed ter n' khunii tulsh boldog. khun nogoo modnoosoo avch ooriigoo dulaatsuuldag. talkhaa zhigneekhiin tuld gal ordog. ter bas burkhan khiizh, tuundee morgodog. bas siilmel khorog uldeed, tuunii omno sunazh unadag. modny khagasaar n' ter gal tulzh, deer n' makh sharaad, tsad-talaa iddeg. mon ter dulaatsaad bi dulaat-

slaa. bi gal uzlee gezh kheldeg. kharin modnykhoo uldegdleer ter oriin siilmel khorog bolokh burkhan khiizh, tuuniikhee omno unazh, morgodog. ter bas tuundee zalbi-ran ta bol minii burkhan. namaig avraach gezh kheldeg. ted meddeggui, ted oilgodogui. uchir n' ter tedniig kharakh chadvargui bailgakhyn tuld tednii nudig buteezh, tedniig oilgokh chadvargui bailgakhyn tuld tednii zurkhiig khaasan. bi modny kha-gasyg gald tulzh, tsogshson nuursen deer n' talkh bar'san. bi makh sharzh idsen. tegeed bi uldsen modoor n' buzar yum khi-izh, ene modny tairdasny omno morgokh uu? gedgiig khelekh zurkh, medleg, ukhaan tedend baikhgui. ter unseer khoollozh, khu-urtagsdan zurkh n' tuuniig toorogduulne. ter oriin setgelee choloolood minii baruun gart khudal zuii baigaa bus uu? gezh khelzh chaddaggui. iakov oo, edgeeriig sanag-tun.izrail' aa. uchir n' chi minii bool.bi chamaig buteesen.chi minii bool.izrail' aa, bi chamaig martakhgui. bi chinii khilentsiig otgon uul met,chinii nugliig uul met khooson.bi chamaig avarsan uchir nad uruu ergetgun. ezen uuniig khiisen uchir,tenger ee, bayarlan khashkhiragtun.delkhiin nam dor gazruud changaar khashkhiragtun.uuls, oi bolon tendkhiin bukhii l modod turen bayarlan khashkhiragtun.uchir n' ezen iakovyg avrav.izrail'd ter oriin aldryg kharuulzh baina. chamaig ekhiin khevliigees gar-gasan negen,chinii avragch ezen uuniig ail-dazh baina.bi bukh yumsyg buteegeh ezen.bi oroo tengeriig sungazh,delkhiig gantsaaraa delgesen. bi khuuramch esh uzuulegchdiin temdgiig nuraazh,tologchdiig munkhguud bolgozh,mergediin ukhaanyi ustgan,tednii medlegiig munkhaglal bolgono. ter oriin booluudyn ugigi batalzh,elch narynkhaa zo-rilgyg guitsetgene,bi iyerusalimd khandan ichi orshin suugchidtai bolnoz,iudagiin kho-tuudad ita naryg bosgokh bolnoz gesen.nu-rangi balgasnuudyg n' bi dakhin bosgono. bi tengisiin usand khandanikhhatagtun. bi ta naryn goluudyg shirgeneezh gezh aild-san. bi koryesht khandaniter minii khon'chin.minii bukh khusliig ter guitset-genez gev.ter iyerusalimd khandan ichi bosgogodonoz,mon sumd khandan ichinii suur' n' tavigdanaazh gezh aildana. isaia 43. isaia 45

45

ezen khaadyn khuyag duulgyg alduuru-ulzh,omno n' khumuus zakhiragdakhyn tuld baruun gartaa bar'san,daaman khaalganuud n' ul khaagdakhyn tuld omno n' khaal-guudyg delgesen,oriin tsologdson koryesht khandazh, bi chinii omno yavzh,uulsyg tegshlen,khurel khaalgyg evdezh,tomor khaaltuudyg tastana. ene bol chamaig

nereer chin' duudsanizrailiin burkhan, ezen bi gedgiig chamd meduulekhiin tuld bi chamd kharankhuin erdenes, nuuts gazruudyn nuutsalsan ed bayalgiig ogno. minii bool iakov, minii songoson izrailiin toloobi mon chamaig nereer chin' duudsan. khediigeer chi namaig tanikhgui ch, bi chamd khundet tsol ogno. bi bol ezen, or baikhgui, nadaas oor burkhan baikhgui. khediigeer chi namaig tanikhgui ch, bi chamaig khuchirkhegzhuuine. ti inkhuu nadaas oor khen ch baikhgui, bi bol ezen, oor baikhgui gedgiig naran mandakhaas naran shingekh zug khurteikh khumuus medekh boltugai! bi gerliig bui bolgon, kharankhuig buteezh, enkh amgalang togtoon, gai gamshgiig ch buteezh baina. bi bol ene bugdiig khiideg ezen mon. tenger ee, deerees shursh, uuls unen zoviin boroo oruulag, gazar neegdezh, avralyg urguul, tuunii khamt unen zov uils delgereg, ezen bi uuniig buteesen. buteegchteigee margaldagchid khoorkhii yeelshavar sav n' gazryn savnuudtai khamt baig, shavar n' vaarchindaa nichi yuu khiizh baina ve? z gezh khelekh uu? esvel khiizh baigaa yum chin' iter gargui yum baina z gezh khelne gezh uu? etsegee nta yuu toruulev? z, eezhdee nta yuu gargachikhsan yum be? z gezh yar'dag khun khoorkhii yee!. izrailiin ariun negen, buteegch n' bolokh ezen uuniig aildazh baina. minii khovguudiin talaar ireeduid bolokh yumsyg ta nar nadaas asuugtun. minii mutryn azhlyn talaar ta nar nadad tushaakh uu? delkhiig buteezh, deer n' khuniig bui bolgoson n' bi mon. bi oriin mutraaraa tengeriig delgeed, tednii bukh ezdiig n' tomilov. bi tuuniig unen zoviin dotor bosgon, bukh zamyg n' tegshiine. ter yamar ch khols, shagnalguigeer minii khoty bar'zh, minii khorigdludyg cholotei yavuulna gezh tumen tsergiin ezen aildav. ezen ingezh aildazh baina. yegipyetiin buteegdekhun, kushiin naimaa, ondor biyetei sabyeanchuud cham deer irzh, chiniikh bolno, ted chini araa yavzh, ginzhteigee irzh, chamd bokhiin morgozh, unekheer burkhan chamtai khamt baina, or baikhgui, or burkhan baikhguiz getsgeene. izrailiin burkhan avragch min', unekheer ta oriigoo nuudag burkhan yum. shuteen khiideg khumuus bugd ichguurt orzh, khamtdaa gutamshig bolno. izrail' ezeneer avragdan monkhiin avralyg olno. ta nar uurd monkhi ichikhgui, gutamshig bolokhgui. tengeriig buteesen ezen ingezh aildazh baina. (ter bol gazryg bii bolgoson burkhan yum. ter gazryg khoosnoor buteeggegui bogoodkhumuusiig orshin suulgakhyn tuld buteesen bilee.) bi bol ezen, or baikhgui. bi kharankhuu orny gazraas nuutsaar yariagui. ikhooson gazar namaig khaigtun z

gezh bi iakovyn urd kheleegui. ezen bi unen zoviiig aildazh baina. zov shudarga yumsyg tunkhaglazh baina. khamtdaa tsuglazh irtsgee. undestnuudiin orgodluud khamtdaa oirtotsgoo. avarch chadakhgui burkhand zalburch, modon shuteenuudiig deedeldeg tedend medleg alga. tunkhagla, taniltsuul. ted khamtdaa zovoldog. khen ertnees uuniig meduulzh, khen ur'daas uuniig tunkhaglasan be? ene n' ezen bi bish uu? nadaas oor burkhan baikhgui. nadaas oor zovt burkhan, avragch baikhgui. delkhiin bukh khyazgaar aa, nad uruu ergezh avragdagtun. uchir n' bi bol burkhan, nadaas oor burkhan baikhgui. bi orooroo tangaraglasan. minii amnaas unen zov dotor ug gardag bogood ergezh butsakhgui. ti imees nadad ovdog bukhon sokhorch, khel bur tangaragla. minii tukhai tednuen zov, khuch n' zovkhon ezend biiz gezh khelne. khumuus tuun uruu irzh, tuund uursagch bukhon doromzhlogdono. ezenii dotor izrailiin bukh uru zovt gogdozh, aldarshina.

46

byel bokhiizh, nyebo unana. araatan ba adguus tednii shuteenuudiig achin yavna. ta naryn uurch yavsan shuteen yadarsan adguusnuudad khund achaa bolzhee. ted bokhiizh khamtdaa tongoino. ted achaaгаа ch avarch chadsangui, oorsdoo ch olzlogdov. iakovyn ger ba izrailiin gerees uldegse bugd sonsogtun. ta nar nadaar ekhiin khelvliid teeigen, nadaar torson. ter ch baitugai ta naryg ondor nastai bolson ch bi kheveeree baina. ta naryn us buural bolson ch bi teekh bolno. bi khiisen, bi avch yavna. bi teezh, avarna. namaig ta nar khentei adiltgazh, kheniig nadtai zeregt-suulen zuirlezh, oorsdiigoo adiltgakh gesen yum be? zarim n' turiivcheesee altaa khairlalgui ogch, mongii zhinuureer zhinlen, altny darkhnyg kholsoldog. darkhan tuugeer n' burkhan khiideg, tegeed ted tuundee bokhiizh morgodog. ted onookhoo moron deeree organ zozh, bairad n' zaldag. nookh n' bairnaasaa khodlokhgui zogsdog. khen negen n' tuun uruu khashkhirlaa gekhed ter khar-iulzh chadakhgui, monookh khuniig zovlon shanallaas n' ch choloolzh chadakhgui. uuniig sanagtun. tuushtai baigtun. nugelt khumuus ee. uuniig zirkhendee togtogtun. no ertnii, ur'dyn zuilsiig sanagtun. uchir n' bi bol burkhan, oor baikhgui. bi bol burkhan. nadtai adil oor baikhgui. bi ekhleeles togs-goliig tunkhaglazh, khiigdeegui baigaa zuilsiig ono ertnees meduulsen. minii zorilgo kheregzhine. bi oriin taalamzhit bukhniiig guitsetgene gezh aildazh baina. bi dorno zugees makhchin shuvuug, als kholyn ornoos tuunii zorilgyn khuniig duudna. unekheer bi aildsan. uuniigee bi zaaval gui-

tsetgene.tolovloson zuilsee bi zaaval khine. unen zovoos als baigh,khatuu zurkhtnuud namaig sonsogtun. bi oriin unen zoviiig oirtuulna.ene n' khol bish baina.minii avral udakhgui.bi siond avralyg soyerkhozh,izrail'd oriin aldryg ogno.

47

vavilony ongon okhin,doosh buuzh shoroon deer suugtun.khaldyeichuudyn okhin,senti-guigeer gazar deer suu.chamaig tsaashid bulbarai,tuyakhan gezh khelekhgui. teer-miin chuluu avch taria teeremd.givluuree avch, banzlaa tailan,nutsgen kholoroo gol gatlagtun. chinii nutsgen biye l garch,chinii ichguur ch bas uzegdekh bolno.bi neg ch khuniig orshookhguigeer oshoo avna. bid-nii avragch tumen tsergiin ezen bol tu-unii ner,izrailiin ariun negen. khaldye-ichuudyn okhin,duugui suu, kharankhui uruu yav.chamaig tsaashid khaanchlaluudyn khatan gezh nerlekhgui. bi oriin ard tumend khilegnen,oriin oviiig zhigshsen.bi tedniig chinii gart ogov.chi tedend orshool uzuulsengui,bur otgost ch khund buulgyg ogov. tegeed chi n'bi monkhod khatan khaan baikh bolnoz gezh kheleed,edgeer zuil-siig khaikharsangui,uuniig dursan sanasan-gui. tegvel odoo amarlingui suugaad,n'bi baina, nadaas oor khen ch baikhgui.bi belevsen emegtei shig suukhgui,khuukhdee aldakhg ch uzekhguiz gezh zurkhendee oguulegch,tachaangui negen chi uuniig son-sogtun. khuukhdee aldakh, belevsrekhiin al' al' n' genet neg l odor cham deer irne.chinii ilbuud, chinii id shid khiichnen khuchte chene bukhen buren khemzheegeer cham deer irne. chi oriinkhoo khilentsed naidan,n'khen ch namaig uzekhguiz gezh oguulsen.chinii mergen ukhaan, medleg chamaig toorogduulzhee.n'bi baina, nadaas oor khen ch baikhguiz gezh chi zurkhendee oguulsen. gevch chinii kherkhen ilbeden alga bolgokhoo medekhgui buzar muu yum cham deer irne.chinii zailuulzh chadakhaargui gamshig cham deer unana.chinii medekhgui suirel genet cham deer irne. zaluu nasnaasaa khiizh baisan ilbuud,id shid dotroo chi odoo zogs.magadgui chi ashig olzh bolokh yum.magadgui chi chichru-ulzh bolokh yum. chi olon zovlogoonoos bolzh yadarchee.zurkhaichid, outdoor esh uzuulegchid, shine saraar mergelegchid odoo bosozh,cham deer buukh yumnaas chamaig avrag. uzegtun, ted surel met bolzh, gald shatna.ted oorsdiigoo galyin dolnoos avarch chadakhgui.dulaatsakh nuursgui, omno n' suukh gal ch baikhgui bolno. zaluu nasnaas chin' khamt arilzhaa naimaa khiizh,khamt khodolmorloson nokhod chin' chamd iim l yum khiizh chadna.khun bur oriinkhoo za-maar tenuuchlekh bogood chamaig khen ch

avrakhgui.

48

izrail' gezh nerlegdsen iakovyn ger ee! uuniig sons!chi iudagiin usnaas garch irsen bogood ezenii nereer tangaraglazh,izrailiin burkhanyg duuddag bolovch unen zov dator baidaggui. uchr n' ted oorsdiigoo ariun khotynkhon gezh nerleed,izrailiin burkhand tushizh baina.tuunii ner bol tumen tsergiin ezen bilee. bi ono ert khuuchin yumsyg tunkhaglan,oriin amnaas garsan tedgeer zuilsiig bi zarlasan.genet bi uildekhed, tedgeer n' biyelsen. yaa-gaad gevel chi zoruud,chinii khuzuu chin' tomor bulchin,magnai chin' khurel gedgiig bi medne. tiimees bi bur ono ertnees, ene yavdal bolokhoos omno chamd medegdsen.n'iniin shuteen uuniig khi-isen,minii siilmel khorog, tsutgamal khorog uuniig tushaasan' gezh chamaig yariu-lakhguin tuld ingesen yum. chi sonsson.ene bugdiig kharagtun.chi uuniig zarlakhgui yuu?ene tsagaas ekhlen bi chamd shine yums,ter ch buu khel chinii medeegui nuutslagdsan zuilsiig songoye. tedgeer n' ur'd omno n' bish,sayakhan buteegdsen yum.noodriig khurtel chi tedgeeriig son-soogui.n'kharaach, bi tedgeeriig medezh baisan' gezh chamaig kheluulekhguin tuld ingesen yum. chi sonsoogui, medeegui.bur ert uyees chikh chin' neegdeegui baisan.uchir n' chi bol urvan terslegch,torokhoosoo uimeen degdeegch gezh nerlegdekhiig chin' bi medezh baiv. oriinkhoo neriin toloo bi uur khileengee khoishluulzh,origoo al-darshuulakhyn tuld bi chamaig tastalgui tevchsen yum. uzegtun, mongo shig bish ch gesen bi chamaig tsevershuulsen.bi chamaig zovlongiin zuukhan dator shal-gasan. bi oriinkhoo toloo, oriinkhoo tusyn tuld l uildene.uchir n' minii ner yaazh buzarlagdazh chadakh yum be?bi oriin aldryg busdad ogokhgui. namaig sonsogtun, iakov oo. minii duudsan izrail' aa.bi bol ter mon.bi bol ekhen bogood bi bas etses mon. minii mutar gazryg undeslen,minii baruun mutar tengerig delgev.bi tedniig duudakhad ted khamtdaa zogsdog. ta nar bugdeeree tsuglazh, sonsogtun.ted-nees khen n' edgeer zuilsiig tunkhaglasan be?ezen tuuniig khairladag,ter tuunii sain taallyg vavilon deer avchirna.tuunii mutar khaldyeichuudyn esreg baina. bi, zovkhon bi aildsan.unekheer bi tuuniig duudsan.bi tuuniig avchirsan bogood ter tuunii zamyg olziitei bailgana. nadad oirton ireed, uuniig sonsogtun!bi ekhneesee nuutsaar yariagui.ene yavdal bolokh uyees bi tend baisan yum.odoo ezen burkhan namaig bolon oriin sunsiig ilgeev. chinii avragch, izrailiin ariun negen, ezen ingezh aildazh

baina.bi bol chinii burkhan ezen mon.bi chamd tustaig surgan, chamaig yavakh yestoi zamaar chin' udirddag. kherev chi zovkhon minii tushaaluudad ankhaarlaa khanduulbal,chinii enkh amgalan baidal gol met,chinii unen zov n' dalain davalгаа met baikh bolno. chinii ur udam els met, chinii khoich uye elsnii shirkheg met bolno.ted-nii ner minii orshikhuigaas khezee ch tastagdakhgui, ustgagdakhgui. vavilonoos garch,khaldyeichuudaas zugtaa!ezen oriin bool iakovyg avarlaa gezh bayart duugaar zarlazzh,uuniig tunkhaglan, gazryn khyaz-gaar khurtel delgeruulegtun. ter tedniig tsoloor daguulakh uyed ted tsangaagui.ter tednii toloo khadnaas us gargazh,khadyg khagalan us orgiluulav. khilentstend amar taivan baikhgui gezh ezen aildav.

49

arluud aa. namaig sonsogtun.als kholyn khumuus ee, ankhaaraagtun.kheвлиid baikhaas min' ezen namaig duudsan.ekhi-inkhee dotor baikhaas min' ter namaig nerlesen. ter minii amyg khurts ild met bolgon,mutrynkhaa nomort namaig dal-dalzh,shilmel sum met bolgon,saadag dotroo namaig nuusan. ter nadad izrail' aa. chi minii zarts.chinii dotor bi origoo aldarshuulna gezh aildav. kharin bibi demii khodolmorlozh, oriin khuchiig yu-und ch bish, khooson zartsuulzhee.gevch unekheer minii avakh zuil bol ezentei khamt,minii shagnal bol burkhantai min' khamt yum gesen. iakovyg ortoo but-saan avchirch,izrailiig ortoo tsugluulakhyn tuldnamaig ekhiin khevliinees oriinkhoo zarts bolgoson ezen odoo iinkhuu aildazh baina.(bi ezenii omno khundlegdsen.minii burkhan minii khuch bolson.) ter iakovyn ovguudyg bosgon,izrailiin nootslogdogsdiig sergeekhiin tuld chi minii zarts baikh n' ochuukhen khereg.bi mon oriin avra-lyg gazryn khyazgaart khurgekhiin tuld chamaig undestnuudiin gerel bolgono gev. undestnuuded ezen yadagdsan,basamzh-lagdsan negen bolokh zakhiragchdyn zartsad khandan izrailiin avragch,tu-unii ariun negen, ezen ingezh aildazh baina.chamaig songoson izrailiin ariun negen, itgemzhit ezenees bolzh khaad uzeed bosno,noyed ch mon bokhiino. ezen ingezh aildazh baina.taalamzhtai tsagt bi chamd khariulzh,avralyn odor bi chamd tusal-san.bi chamaig khamgaalan,chamaig ard tumnii gereenii toloo ogch,gazryg dakhin sergeezh,suitgegsen oviig ovlogchdod n' butsaana. khorigdogsod nigaragtunž gezh, kharankhuid orshighch khumuust nuzegdegtunž gezh khelne.zamyn daguu ted ideeshlen,bukh nutsugen ondorloguud deer tednii belcheer n' baikh bolno. ted

olsokhgui, tsangakhgui.ted aagim khaluund ch, narand ch tsokhiulakhgui.uchir n' tedniig eneregh n' tedniig udirdan,usny undarga uruu daguulna. bi oriin bukhuulsyg zam bolgozh,oriin zamuudyg bosgono. nuzegtun, tedgeer n' als kholoos, umardaas, ornodoos, sinimiin gazraas irnez. tenger ee, bayarlan orilogtun.gazar aa, bayasagtun.uuls aa, bakhdan duulagtun.uchir n' ezen oriin ard tumnee taivshruulsan bogoodoriin zovson khumuusiig enerekh bolno. gevch sion nuzen namaig khayasan.ezen namaig martsanz gev. nekhe khun khokhuul khuukhdee martazh chadakh uu?toruulsen khovuunee enerekhgui baizh chadakh uu?khediiiger ter martazh bolokh ch, bi chamaig martakhgui. uzeegtun, bi algandaa chamaig siilsen.chinii khermuud urgeltz minii omno baidag. chinii khovguud yaarna.chamaig suitgegch, tsolmogchid chamaas salna. nudee organ, ergen toirnoo kharagtun.ted bugdeeree khamtdaa tsuglan, cham uruu irzh bainaž ezen tunkhaglazh baina.nbi oriin am'd buigaar tangaraglaya.chi tedniig chimeglel met zuuzh,suit busgui met goyekh bolno. uchir n' evdersen khoosorson balgas,sonoson gazar chin' odoo chamaig orshin suukhad kheterkhii davchdakh bolno.chamaig zalgigchid kholdono. chinii khagatslyn khuukhdud chikhend chin'neen gazar nadad kheterkhii davchuu baina.nadad am'darch bolokh oroo ogoochž gezh khelne. tegekhd chi zurkhendeenbi khuukhdud-udeesee khagatssan, khuuser bogood tsologdson tenuulch uchraas khen tedniig nadad toruulekh ve?khen tedniig osgokh ve?uzeegtun, bi gantsaaraa uldsen baisan.ted khaanaas irsen bež gezh khelne. ezen burkhan aildazh baina.uzeegtun, bi mutraa undestnuud uruu organ,ard tumnuuded oriin tugiig bosgono.ted chinii khovgu-udiig engertee,okhidiyг chin' moron deeree avchirna. khaad chinii tezheegchid,gun-zhuud n' chinii orlog ekh bolzh,chinii omno nuuree gazart khurtel bokhiin,kholiin chin' toosyg doloono.namaig ezen gedgiig chi medekh bolno.nadad itgen naidagchid ichguurt orokhgui. khuchtei khunees olzyg n' avch,khargislagchiin khorigdluudyg avrach chadakh uu?ž kharin ezen ingezh aildazh baina.khuchtei khunees khorigdluudyg n' bulaan avch,khargislagchdaas olzyg n' avarna.uchir n' chamtai terseldegch negentei bi temtseldezh,khovguudiig chin' avrakh bolno. chamaig darlagchdyg bi oorsdiinkh n' makhaar khoollono.ted oors-diinkhoo tsusyg amtat dars met uuzh, sogtono.ezen bi bol chinii avragch, chinii choloologch,iakovyn khuchit negen gedgiig bukha makhan biye medekh bolno.

ezen ingezh aildazh baina.bi ekhiig chin' khookhdoo ogson salaltyn gerchilgee n' khaana baina ve?zeelduulegchdiinkhee khend n' bi chamaig khudaldsan yum be?uzegtun, ta nar oorsdiinkhoo nuglees bolzh khudaldagdsan,ta naryn ekh ch ta naryn nuglees bolzh khoogdsan. namaig irekheid yaagaad khen ch baikhgui baiv?namaig duudakdah yaagaad khen ch khariu es oguulev?minii mutar zolioslon avch chadakhaargui bogino yum uu?esvel nadad avrakh khuchi baikhgui baina uu?uzegtun, bi oriin zemleleer dalaig shirgeezh,gol morniig gov' bolgoson.tendkhiin zagas us dutagdsanaas bolzh omkhiiron,tsangazh ukhne. bi tengeriig kharankhuigaar khuchin,buteelgiig n' taar bolgoson. yadarsan khund ugeer kherkhen tuslakhgy medeesei khemeenezen burkhan nadad shaviin khel ogson.ter ogloo bur namaig sereen, shav' met songgokhyn tuld ter minii chikhiig neene. ezen burkhan minii chikhiig neev.bi ch tatgalzsangui, gedreg ukharsangui. tsokkhichdod bi nuruugaa ogch,sakhlyg min' ugteekh khund bi khatsraa tav'zh ogloo.doromzhlol, nuli-maltaas bi nuuree khalkhlaugui. uchir n' ezen burkhan nadad tusaldag,tiim uchraas bi ichikhgui,tiim uchraas bi nuuree tsakhiur met bailgana.ichguurt orokhgui gedgee bi medne. namaig zovtgogch oirkhon baina.khen nadtai temtseldekh ve? bid nuur nuureeree tul"ya.khen nadtai zargaldakh ve? ter khun minii derged ireg. uzegtun, ezen burkhan nadad tusaldag.khen namaig yallakh ve?uzegtun, ted bugd khuvtsas adil khuuchirch, khorkhoid iduulne. ta naryn dator ezenees emeegch,tuunii zartsyn duu khooloig duulgavartai dagazh,kharankhuid yavzh, gerelgui baigh n' khen be?ter khun ezenii nerd itgez,ooriin burkhand naidag-tun. uzegtun, gal notsoozh,bambaruudaar oorsdiigoo khureelegh ta nar bugdeeree galynkhaa gered,notsooson bambaruudynkhaa dunduur alkhagtun.uuniig chi minii mutraas avna.chi zovlon shanalal dund khevtena.

unen zoviig moshgon ezeniig khaighchid aa.namaig sonsogtun.ta naryg tsavchizh avsan khad uruu, ta naryg maltazh gargasana nukh uruu kharagtun. ta naryg shanalal baizh toruulsen sarag bolon ta naryn etseg abrakhamyg kharagtun.tuuniig gantsaaraa baikhad n' bi duudazh, yeroozh, ogson urzhuulsen yum. unekheer ezen sionyg taivshruulzh,tuunii bukh khooson gazryg ch enerne.ter zeluud talyg yedyen shig,tsoliig n' ezenii tsetserleg met bol-

gono.tend bayar bayasgalan, zugaa tsengel, talarkhal, duu khuurtai baikh bolno. minii ard tumen, nadad ankhaaral tav'.minii undesten, nad uruu chikh tavigtun.uchir n' khuul' nadaas garna.ard tumnuudiin gerel bolgon oriin shudarga yesyg bi togtoono. minii unen zov n' oir baina.minii avral garch irzh baina.minii mutar ard tumnuudiig shuune.ergiin notguud namaig khuleen,ted minii mutryg gor'don khuleene. tenger ood kharagtun.daraa n' doosh, gazar uruu kharagtun.uchir n' tenger utaa met alga bolzh,gazar khuvtsas met khu-uchirna.orshin suugchid n' shumuuul met ukhetsgeene.kharin minii avral monkhod baizh,minii unen zov mokhokhgui. unen zoviig meddeg, zurkh setgeld n' minii khuul' baigaa ard tumennamaig sonsogtun.khunii zemleles buu ai.tednii doromzhloolos buu emeegtun. uchir n' deel khuvtsas met tedniig khur erveekhiid idezh,noos met tedniig ot khorkhoi idne.kharin minii unen zov monkhod baizh,minii avral n' bukh uyed baina. seregtun, seregtun! ezenii mutar min'!khuchee av! niin odruid, ert ur'dyn yueudiinkh shigee seregtun.rakhabyg khesegchin tastazh,luug tsoo khatgasan n' ta bus uu? dalai tengis, ikh gunii usyg khataan,avragdagsdyg gatluulakhyn tuld tengisiin guniig zam bolgoson n' ta bus uu? ezenii zol'son khumuus butsazh,bayartaigaar duulan sion uruu irne.tednii magnai deer monkhiin bayar khor baina.ted zugaa tsengel, bayar khoortei baikh bogoodgashuudakh, sanaa aldakh n' zugtan odno. bi, zovkhon bi oroo ta naryg taivshruulagch mon.ukhmel khunees ain, ovs met buteegdsen khunii khovguunees emeedeg chi khen be? tengeriig delgezh, gazryn suuriig tavigch buteegch ezenee chi mart-san uu?ustgakhad belen baigaa darlagchiin uur khilengees chi odorzhingoo, bar urgelzh aizh baidag uu?gevh darlagchiin uur khilen khaana baina ve? udakhgui ginzhleghdsen negen cholootei tavigdana. ted gyandand ukhekkgui, talkhaar dutagdakgui. uchir n' bi bol dalai tengis bolon tuunii nurgeent davalgaag khodologoch ezen, chinii burkhan baina. (tuunii ner n' tumen tsergiin ezen mon.) bi tengeriig bairluulzh, gazryn suuriig tavin, siond khandan ichi bol minii ard tumenz gezh aildakhyn tuld oriin ugiig chinii amand tav'zh, oriin mutryn suudreer chamaig khalkhalsan. oroo bosogtun. oroo bosogtun.seregtun, iyerusalim aa.chi ezenii mutraas tuunii khilengiin ayagyg uusan.tegekhddee sogtuurlyn ayaganaas shavkhruu ch uldeelgui,yeroold n' khurtel uusan. toruulsen bukh khovguudiinkh n' dund tuuniig khotlokh khun alga.sgoson bukh khovguudiinkh dund tuuniig garaas n' tushikh khun ch alga. iim khoyer yum cham deer unalaa.chinii toloo

khen gashuudakh ve?evdrel, suirel, olsgolon, ild.kherkhen bi chamaig taivshruulakh ve? chinii khovguud muuzhran.torond orson zeer shig gudamzh buriin ekhend khevtene.ted ezenii khilen khiigeed burkhany zemeleeler duuren baina. tiimees darsnaas oor yu-mand sogtson, zovson khumuus ee, uuniig sonsooch. oriinkhoo ard tumnii toloo temt-seldegch, chinii ezen,chinii burkhan ezen uuniig aildazh baina.uzegtun. bi chinii garaas sogtuurlyn ayagygy avsan.minii khilengiin khul ayaganaas chi dakhin khezee ch uukhgui. ndoosh khevt. bid cham deeguur alkhanaz gezh chamd khelzh baisan, chamaig tamlagchdyn gart bi tuuniig ogno.deeguur chin' alkhagsdad chi nuruugaa gazar met, gu-damzh met bolgoston.

52

seregtun, seregtun. sion oo.oriigoo khuch chadlaar khuvtsaslagtun.ariun khot iyerusalim aa. uzesgelent khuvtsaa oms.uchir n' tsaashid khovch khondu-leegui bolon buzar n' cham uruu irekhgui. shoroogoo govogtun. bosotsgoo. olzlogdson iyerusalim aa.siony olzlogdson okhin oo. khuzuuniikhee ginzhiig tailagtun. ezen ingezh aildazh baina. chamaig unegui khudaldsan baisan. chamaig mongoguigeer avarna. ezen burkhan ingezh aildazh baina. minii ard tumen ankh yegipyet uruu am'drakhaar ochson. daraa n' as-sirichuud tedniig uchir shaltgaanguigeer darlav. tiimees odoo end nadad yuu baigaa ve? gezh ezen aildav. minii ard tumniig shaltgaanguigeer avaaichsan n' kharagdazh baina. tedniig zakhirch bui khumuus n' ulildan, bukh odorzhingoo minii neriig urgeltzh dorumzhildog gezh ezen aildav. iim uchraas minii ard tumen minii neriig medekh bolno. tiim uchraas ter odor n'bi end baina gezh aildagch n' bi yum. enkh amgalang tunkhaglazh,az zhargalyn sain medeeg avchran,avralygz zarlazh,chinii burkhan khaanchilna gezh siond oguulekh-sain medeeg delgeruulegchiin khol n' uulsyn deer yamar uzesgelentei ve? sonsogtun. kharuuluud chin' duugaa orgon, bayar khoorteigoor khamtdaa uukhailna.ezen sionyz dakhin sergeekh uyed ted oorsdiin nudeer uzekh bolno. iyerusalimyn nursan balgasnuud aa. khamt duulzh, bayasan khashkhirtsgaa.uchir n' ezen oriin ard tumnee taivshruulzh, iyerusalimyz avasan. ezen oriin ariun mutryg bukh undestnuudiin omno ilerkhiiilev.delkhiin bukh khyazgaar bidnii burkhany avralygz uzne. yavagtun, yavagtun. teneedes garagtun!buzar yumand buu khuregtun!tuunii dundaas garag-tun!ezenii savnuudyg teegchid ee, oorsdiigoo ariusagtun! kharin ta nar buu yaarch gar, orgodol met buu zugtagtun.uchir n' ezen

ta naryn omno yavna.izrailiin burkhan ta naryn ar talyg khamgaalna. uzegtun,minii zarts ukhaalgaar uildene.ter orgomzhlog-dozh.khundetgegden ulemzh magtagdana. tuunii torkh n' alivaa khuniiikhees,tuun-ii khelber n' khunii khovguudiinkhees iluugeer zeremdeg baisan uchraasolon khu-muus chamaig uzeed khardkhiiv. iinkhuu ter n' olon undestniig butargan,tuunees bolzh khaad amaa khamkhina.uchir n' tedend kheleegui yumygz ted kharzh,tedend sonsgoogui yumygz ted oilgono.

53

bidnii medeend khen itgesen be?ezenii mut-ar khend ilerkhiiilegdsen be? uchir n' ter tuunii omno nyalkh nakhia met,khuu-rai gazraas garsan undes met urgasan.tuund khelber durs, tsog zhavkhlan baikhgui.bid tuuniig khar'ya gesen ch bidnii ankhhaar-lyg tatakhuits dur torkh alga. ter uzen yadagdazh, khumuuseer orkhigdov.ter ui gashuuny khun bogood ovchin zov-long medsen.bid nuuree tuunees nuu-san.ter uzen yadagdazh,bid tuuniig khun-detgeegui. unekheer ter bidnii ovchniig ortoo teezh,bidnii ui gashuug daav.kharin bid tuuniig burkhand yallagdazh,tsokhig-dozh, zovson gezh bodov. gevch ter bid-nii nugliin toloo khatgagdan,bidnii gemiin toloo byatsarchee.bidnii amar amgalangiin toloo tuun deer gesgeelt buuzh,tuunii sharkhaar bid edgersen. bid bugdeeree khon' met toorch,khun bur ooriin zamaar yavav.kharin ezen bidnii gemiig bugdiig n' tuund tokhov. ter tamlagdsan, zovson bolovch amaa neesengui.alagdakhaar khot-logdokh khurga shig,khyargagchiin omno duugarakhgui khon' shig ter amaa neesen-gui. khavchlagu shuukh tuuniig avaad yavlaa.khen tuunii ur udmyn tukhai bodokh ve?ter minii ard tumnii nugliin toloo tsokhigdozh,am'dyn gazraas taslagdsan. tu-unii bulsh nugelt khumuusteik khamt baikh baisan bolovch,ter ukheldee bayan khuntei khamt baisan.ter khuchirkhiilel uildeegui.tu-unii amand n' yamar ch khudal khuur-mag baigaagui. gevch tuuniig nyatsalz,ovt-gokh n' ezenii taalal baiv.kherev ter oriigoo nugliin tolookh takhil bolgon orgovol,ter ur udmaa uzezh,oriin odruudiig urtasgan,ezenii khusel n' tuunii gart tseteglekh bolno. tuunii setgeliin shanallyn ur dund ter kharzh,setgel n' khanakh bolno.minii bool, zov shudarga negen oriinkhoo medlegeer olnygz zovtgozh,tednii nugliig n' uurekh bolno. iim uchraas bi tuund ikhestei khamt khuv' nogduulna.ter olzygz khuch-tentei khuvaana.yaagaad gevel ter oriin amiig ukhel uruu asgazh,khilentstenuudtei khamt toologdson.gevch ter olny nugliig ortoo teezh,khilentstenuudiin toloo zuuchlan

khuukhed toruulegui, khuuser negen ee! bayarlan khashkhiragtun.torokhiin zovlon uzeegui baigaa ta nar, bakhdan duulzh, barkhiran khashkhiragtun.uchir n' gants biye khunii khovguud n' gerlesen emegtein khovguudees olon baikh bolno gezh ezen aildazh baina. maikhnykhaa talbaig orgotgon,suutsnykhaa khoshgiig delgen tatazh, buu khaagtun.argamzhaagaa urtasgazh, gadsaa bokhlogtun. uchir n' chi orno ba dorno zugt orgoson telzh,chinii ur udam undestnuudiig ezlen,khayagdsan khotuudad n' suur'shina. buu aigtun. uchir n' chi ichguurt unakhgui.buu ichinguir. uchir n' chi gutamshig bolokhgui.kharin chi zaluu nasnykhaa ichguuriig martazh,belevsrelinkhee dorumzhloyg tsaashid dursakhgui. uchir n' chinii nokhor bol chamaig buteegch.tuunii ner n' tumen tsergiin ezen.chinii avragch bol bukh delkhiin burkhan khemeen nerlegdsen izrailiin ariun negen yum. ezen chamaig setgeleer unasan, khayagdsan ekhner met,zaluu uyedee gerlesen bolovch gologdsen ekhner met duudsan gezh chinii burkhan aildazh baina. bi chamaig egshin zuur orkhison bolovch aguu enerleer chamaig tsugluulna. durelzszen uurandaa bi egshin zuur chamaas nuuree nuusan bolovch,monkhiin enerel khairaar chamaig enerne gezh chinii avragch ezen aildazh baina. ene n' minii khuv'd,noagiin odruid met bogoodtegekhd bi noagiin us delkhiig dakhin nomrokhgui gezh tangaraglasan.iimees chamd uurlakhgui, chamaig zemlekhgui gezh bi tangaraglasan. uuls gankhazh, tolgod dorgivch,minii enerel khair chamaas salakhgui,minii enkhiiin geree khondogdokhgui gezh chamaig eneregch ezen aildazh baina. salkhind tuugdsan, taivshirshgui, zovson negen ee.uzegtun. bi chamaig oyuuugaar bar'zh, chinii suuriig binder'yaagaar tavina. tsaashilbal, bi chinii tsonkhnuudyg badmaargaar,daaman khaalguudyg bolroor khiizh,khana chin' bukheldee unet chuluu bolno. chinii bukh khovguud ezeneer surgagdazh,chinii khovguudiin ev nair n' aguu ikh bolno. unen zov dotor chi baiguulagdazh,darlal zovlongoos khol baina.uchir n' chi aikhgui. chi ayuul khuchirkhiillees khol baina.uchir n' ayuul chamd oirtokhgui. kherev khen negen n' cham uruu khertsgiiien khaldval,ter n' nadaas bish yum.cham uruu khaldagch n' chamaas bolzh unana. uzeegtun, nuurnsii galyg khorogdon ashiglakhyen tuld zevseg khiideg darkhnyg bi buteesen.bi khonookhiin tuld suitgechiig buteev. chinii esreg buteegdsen neg ch zevseg buteltei bolokhgui.shuukh deer chinii esreg bosson

khel bur yallagdana.ene bol ezenii zartsuudyn ov bogood nadaas irekh tednii zovtgot yum gezh ezen zarlig bolgov.

tsangasan khun bur us uruu iregtun.mon-gogui khun bur irzh, khudaldan avch, idegtun.irzh, mongoguigeer, uneguigeer dars, suu khudaldan avagtun. ta nar yaa-gaad talkh bish yumand mongo zartsuuldag ve?mon ta nar tsatgakhgui yumand yuund kholsoo zartsuuldag ve?namaig ankhaaral-tai sonsozh, sainyg n' id, elbeg khangaluund oorigoo zhargaa. chikhee nee! nad uruu ir'chinii suns am'd baikhyn tuld sonsog-tun.davidad uzuulsen itgemzhit orshoolu-udiinkhee yesoor bi ta nartai monkhiin geree baiguulna. uzeegtun, bi tuuniiig khumuusiin gerch, khumuusiin udirdagch, zhanzhin bolgono. uzeegtun, chinii burkhan ezen, izrailiin ariun negenees bolzhchi ooriin medekkhgui undestniig duudan,chamaig tanikhgui undesten cham uruu guine.uchir n' ter chamaig aldarshuulsan yum. oldozh bolokh uyed n'ezeniiig khaigtun.tuuniiig oir baigaa deer n' duudagtun. khilentsten n' ooriin zamaa,shudarga bus khun n' ooriin bodol sanaanuudaa orkhiod,ezen uruu ergekh boltugai.tuuniiig ter orovdono.bidnii burkhan uruu ergegtun.uchir n' ter ogoomroor uuchilna. uchir n' minii bodol sanaanuud bol ta naryn bodol sanaa bish.minii zam n' ta naryn zamaas oor gezh ezen aildazh baina. tenger n' gazraas ondor baidag shig,minii zam ta naryn zamaas,minii bodol ta naryn bodloos ondor bilee. boroo, tsas tengerees buuzh ireed,gazryg uslakhguigeer butsdag-gui shig,(kharin gazryg urguulzh tsetsegluulzh, tariachind uriig,idegchid talkhyg n' khangadag.) minii amnaas garsan minii ug khusliig min' guitsetgekhuigeer,ilgeesen zorilgyg min' kheregzhuulekhguigeer nad uruu khooson butsazh irekhgui. uchir n' chi bayartaigaar garch yavzh,amar taivnaar khotluulne.uul tolgod chinii omno bayarlan uukhailzh,talyn bukh modod alga tashitsgaana. rgost butny orond nars,khalgain orond mirt l urgana.ene bol ezen ner,ul shtakh monkhiin temdeg bolno.

ezen uuniiig aildazh baina.shudarga yesyg sakhin, zoviiig uildegtun.uchir n' minii avral irekh gezh baina.minii unen zov n' il-erkhiilegdene. uuniiig uildegch khun,uunees zuuragch khunii khovguun,amraltyn odriig buzarlalgui sakhigch,alivaa muug uildekhees garaa atagchid yerooltoi yee! ezen-tei negdsen khar' khunezen namaig oriinkhoo khumuusees gartsaagui salgana gezh

buu kheleg.taigan khumuus uzegtun, bi khuvkhairsan mod gezh buu uguuleg. uchir n' ezen uuniig aildav.minii amraltyn odriig sakhin,nadad taalamzhtaig songon,minii gereeg chand mordogch taigan khumuust bi oriin geriin dotorkh, khananuudyn dundakhyg bolon khovguud okhidyndkhoos ch iluu sain dursgal, neriig ogno.bi tedend ustashgui, monkhiiin ner ogno. ezend uilchilzh,ezenii neriig khairlan,tuunii zarts bolokhyn tuld tuuntei negdsen khar' khumuusiig, amraltyn odriig buzarlalgui sakhin-minii gereeg chand mordogch khun buriig bi oriin ariun uuland avaachin,oriin zalbirlyn orgoond tedniig bayar khortei bolgono.tednii shataalt takhil, orgoluud n' minii takhilyn shireen deer tavigdana.uchir n' minii orgoo bukh ard tumnii zalbirlyn orgoo gezh nerlegdene. butarsan izrail'chuudyg tsuglulagch ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina.al'ert tsuglarsan khumuus deer bi oor khumuusiig tsugluulna. kheeriin bukh araatan, oin bukh am'tad aa. idekheer iregtun. tuunii kharuuluud n' sokhor, ted bugd yuu ch medekhgui.ted bugdeeree khutsakh chadvargui khelgui nokhod bogood untakh durtai,khevteed moroodogchid yum. ted bol tsadakhaa meddeggui, shunaltai nokhod.ted ukhaangui khon'chid.ted bugdeeree oor ooriin moroo khood,khun bur ooriin shudarga bus olzyg buyuu suulchiin gantsyg erne. iregtun. dars avchirch, sogtooloo arkhi uutsgaaya.margaash onoodor shig l baikh bolno.bur ch elbeg bolno gezh ted kheleg.

57

zov shudarga khun mokhdog,uuniig khen ch zurkhendee avdaggui.susegei khumuusiig avch yavakhad khen ch ul oilgono.zov shudarga khuniig muugaas kholduulzh, amar amgaland avaachna.zov zamaar yavagch khun bur oorsdiin khevtertee amarna. kharin ilbechin emiin khovguud,sadar samuun, yankhuudyn ur sad aa,naash iregtun. ta nar kheniig shoolz,khenii esreg amaa tomoor angailgan, khelee gargana ve?ta nar terslegchiin khuukhduud,khudal khuurmagiin ur udam bogood tsars moddyn dund, alivaa saglagar modny dor durenzen shatazh,khadny khavtsal dor, guu zhalgand kluukhdee aldag bish uu? guu zhalgyn golgor chuluunuudyn dundakh n' chinii khuv' yum.ted, zovkhon ted chinii shavga mon.chi tedend undaan orgol asgash,ideen orgol orgoson bilee.uud chin' bi sanaa amrakh bolzh baina uu? chi ondor, surleg uulan deer oortoo or zasazh,takhil orgokhiin tuld tiishee garsan. chi khaalga khataavchiny ard temdeg tav'san.unendee nadaas alsan kholdson chi biyee nutsgelsen.deesh garch, oroo orgosgon,ooriinkhoo toloo tedentei tokhiroltson,tednii orond durlan,nutsgen

biyeiig n' kharsan bilee. chi khaan uruu tostoi ochizh,unertnee nemegduulsen.chi elchinguudee als khol gazar ilgeen.ukhegsdiin oron uruu buulgasan. zamyn urtad chi yadarsan bolovch,naidlaga tasarlaa gezh kheleegui.chi khuch tenkheegee sergeen olson uchraas shantaagui. namaig zurkhendee khadgalzh dursalgui,khudal khelzh baikhdaa chi khenees emeezh zovnison be?bi udaan khugatsaany tursh chimeegui baisan uchraas chi nadaas emeehgui yuu? bi chinii zov shudargyg bolood uulsiig chin' tunkhaglana.gevch tedgeer n' chamd ashiggui. orilzh khashkhirakhad chin' chamaig shuteenii tsugluulga chin' avrag'kharin salkhi tedniig chin' bugdiig n' khiisgezsh,am'sgal ch tedniig avna.kharin nadad khorgodogch n' gazryg omchloun,minii ariun uulyg ezemshine. bosgogtun, bosgogtun. zam beltgegtun.minii ard tumnii zamaas saadyg zailuulz gezh khelegdekh bolno. monkh am'dragh tuunii ner n' ariun bogood ondort orgomzhlogdson negen uuniig aildav.bi dord negnii sunsiig sergeezh,gemshsen negnii zurkhiig am'druulakhyn tuldegmshsen bolon daruu sunstei khumuustei khamt ondor, ariun gazart orshdog. bi monkhod buruutgakhgui, urgulzh uurtai baikhgui.uchir n' suns bolon minii buteesen am'sgal n' minii omno sul doroi bolno. tuunii shudarga bus olzny nuglees n' bolzh bi khileggen, tuuniig tsokhison.bi nuuzh uurlazh baisan.gesen ch ter ergen ooriin khussen zamaaraa yavsan. bi tuunii zamyg n' uzsen bolovch tuuniig edgeene.bi tuuniig udiridazh,tuuniig khiigeed tuunii gashuudagsdyg taivshruulan sergeezh, uruulyn magtaalyg buteene.khol oirykhond enkh amgalan, enkh amgalan baikh boltugai.bi tuuniig edgeene gezh ezen aildazh baina. gevch nugeltnuud n' shidlen davalgaalakh dalai met yum.uchir n' dalai bol dolgoon baizh chaddaggui,us n' khog, shavar shidlen gargadag bilee. khilentstend amar amgalan baikhgui gezh minii burkhan aildazh baina.

58

changaar khashkhiragtun. buu zogsogtun.duugaa buree met changalan,minii ard tumend gem buruug n',iakovyn gert nugliig n' zarlagtun. ted zoviiig uilddeg bogood burkhanymkhoo khuuliig umartaagui undesten met namaig odor bur erzhi,minii zamyg medekhiig khusdeg.ted zov shiideveriin toloo nadaas guizh,burkhan yoir baikh khuseltei azhee. nbidnii matsag barikhyg yaagaad ta kharaagui yom be?bid oorsdiigoo nomkhon daruu bolgozh baigaag yaa-gaad ta azhiglaagui yom be?z gedeg.uzegtun, ta nar matsag barikh odoo oorsdiin khuslee dagadag bogood bukh azhilchdaa

molzhdog. uzegtun, ta nar kheruul margaan khiizh, khilentset nudargaaraa tsokhikhyn tuld matsag bar'dag, ta nar onoodriinkh shig duu khoooligoo ondort songokhyn tuld matsag bar'zh bolokhgui. ene odor khun ooriigoo tolov daruu bolgokhyn tuld minii songozh avsan matsag barilt ene gezh uu? es-vel ene n' zovkhon khunii tolgoig zegs met bokhiilgon, unsen deer khevtuulzh, taar nomorgono gesen ug uu? uuniig l ta nar ezend taalamzhit odor, matsag barilt gezh nerledeg yum uu? nugel khilentsiin khulgiig multlan, buulgany oosryg tailan, darlagdags-dyg choloolzh, alivaa buulgyg evdekhiiin tuld matsag barilytgi bi songoson bus uu? Is-golon negentei talkhaa khuvaan, oron ger-gui yaduusyng gertee oruulan, nuts-gen neg-niig kharaad khuvtsas-lazh, ooriin tsusan tor-loos nuugdakhgui baikh bus uu? tegvel chinii gerel uuriin gegee shig tsatsarch, chinii edgerelt uter turgen bolzh, chinii unen zov omno chin' yavzh, ezenii tsog zhavkhlan chinii aryn khamgaalalt bolno. tegekhed chamaig duudakhad ezen khariulzh, chamaig khashkhirakhad ter nbi end bainaz gezh aildana. kherev ta nar dundaasaa buul-gygz zailuulzh, khuruugaaraa chichlen, zer-leg balmad yariagaa bolivol, khervee chi ol-sogchdod ooriigoo ogch, zovogsdyn setgeliig tsatgaval, chinii gerel n' kharankhuid mandazh, chinii burkheg buudger n' ud dund met baikh bolno. ezen chamaig yam-agt udir-dan, khatsan gazart chinii khusliig khangazh, chinii yasand tenkhee ogno. chi usalsan tsetserleg met, shirgeshgui undar-gatai bulag met baikh bolno. tanai khumuus ert tsagt evdersen balgasnu-udyg dakhin sergeen, olon uyeiin suuri-udyg bosgono. tegeed chamaig ntsomorkhiig sergeen bosgogch, orshin suukh gudamzhiig zasagchz gezh nerlene. kherev chi amraltyn odriig ul buzarlazh, minii ariun odor ooriin taashaalyg uildekhees tatgalzan kholoo tat-val, amraltyn odriig bayasgalant, ezenii ari-un odriig erkhem khundet gezh ner-lezh, ooriin zamaar yavalgui, ooriin taashaa-lyg khailgui, chalchilgui, ene odriig khun-detgevel, chi ezenii dotor bayar khooriig avna. bi chamaig gazryn ondorlougudeer ay-aluulan, etseg iakovyn chin' ov khorongoor chamaig tezheene gezh ezenii am aildsan yum.

59

uzegtun, ezenii mutar avarch chadakhaar-gui bogino bish ee. tuunii chikh sonsozh chadakhaargui dulli bish ee. kharin ta naryn gem buruu n' ta naryg burkhanaas khagat-suulan, ta naryn nugluud burkhany nuuriig ta naraas daldalzhee. tiim uchraas ter sons-doggui. uchir n' ta naryn gar tsusaar, ta naryn khuruu nugleer buzarlagsdan. ta naryn

uruul khudal yar'zh, ta naryn khel khil-entset zuiliig oguulne. khen ch zov shu-dargaar shuudeggui, khen ch uneneer om-gooldoggui. ted samuun toorogdold itgen, khudal yar'dag, ted gai tar'zh, khilentsiig toruulne. ted khort mogoin ondgiig daran, aalznay tor nekhdeg, tednii ondgiig idsen khun ukhdeg, ndog n' khagarakhad dotroos n' mogoi garna. tednii tor n' khuvtsas bolokhgui. ted oorsdiin azhludaaraa biyee khuchikhgui. tednii khodolmor n' khilentset azhil bogood tednii algand n' khuchirkhi-illiin uils baina. tednii khol n' muu uruu guin, gem buruugui tsusyng ursgakhdaa yaardag, tednii bodol n' khilentset bodol bo-goodtednii zamd evdrel, suirel bii. ted enkh taivny zamyg medekhgui, tednii zamd n' shu-darga yes gezh baikhgui. ted zamaa murui khazgai tav'snaas ene zamaar yavagchid n' enkh amgalang ul medne. iim uchraas shu-darga yes bidnees khol, unen zov n' bidend khurekhgui. bid gerliig khaidag bolovch kharankhuig l khardag, khurts gerliig khuleevch, burenkhiid alkhdag. bid sokhor khumuus met khana daguu temtren, nudgui khumuus adil temtechnu. ud dund bid burenkhiid met buderch, khuchtenuudiin dund bid khuur met baina. bid bugdeeree baavgai met khurkhren, tagtaa met gashu-udna. bid shudarga yesyng khavich, ter n' alga. avralyng khuleevch, ter n' bidnees khol azhee. uchir n' bidnii gem buruu tany omno ulemzh ikhessen bogoodbidnii nugluud oors-diin min' esreg gerchildeg, nugluud maan' bidentei khamt baidag, bid oorsdiin khil-entsiig medne. bid nugel uilden, ezeniig uguisgen, burkhanaasaa ergezh butsan, dar-lazh khavchin, bosokh tukhai kheletsen, zurkhneesee khudal ugsiig yar'dag. shu-darga yes khoish khayagdan, unen zov n' kholdov. unen n' gudamzhind buderch, shu-darga yavdal neverch chadakhgui baina. tiim ee, unen uguilegdezh baina. buzar muugaas kholdogch n' ooriigoo zolios bolgov. ezen uuniig kharaad, shudarga yes baikhgui baisand tuunii meliida taalag-daagui. tend neg ch khun baikhguig ter kharaad, tend zuuchlakh khun neg ch baikhguid galkhazh bailaa. timees ter oriin mutraar tuund avralyng avchran, oriin zovoor tuuniig demzhiv. ter tuund unen zoviig khuyag met omsgon, avralyn duulgyg tergu-und n' taviv. ter os khonzon avakh khuvtsyng omson, zugteleer oriigoo tsuv met oroo. tednii khiisen uilsinkh n' daguu ter oriin orsoldogchdod uur khilen, oriin daisnuudad oshoo khonzon, ergiin nutguudad zokhikh khariug n' ogno. rno zugt khumuus ezenii nerees emeen, naran urgakh zugt ted tuu-nii aldraas aina. daisan golyng ursgal met irvelezenii salkhi tuuniig khoozh yavuulna. avragch n' sion uruu iakovn dotor gem nu-glees ergesen khumuus uruu irne gezh ezen

tunkhaglav. minii khuv'd ene bol tedentei baiguulakh minii geree khemeen ezen aildazh baina. chinii deer baigaa minii suns, chinii amand tav'san minii ugs n' chinii amnaas ch, chinii khuukhduudiin amnaas ch, chinii khuukhduudiin ur udmyn amnaas ch odoonoos ekhlen uurd monk salakhgui gezh ezen aildazh baina.

60

bos, gerelt.uchir n' chinii gerel irzh,ezanii tsog zhavkhlan chinii deer mandazh baina. uzegtun, gazryg kharankhui burkhen,gun kharankhui khumuusiig khuchsan.gevch ezen chinii deer mandan,tuunii tsog zhavkhlan n' chinii deer uzegdene. undestnuud chinii gerel uruu,khaad n' chinii mandakh tuyaa uruu irne. nudee orgon orchin toirnoo kharagtun.ted bugdeeree tsuglan, cham deer irzh baina.chinii khovguud als kholoos irne.chinii okhid gar deer tevruulen irne. chi kharzh, tsarai chin' gerelteed,chinii zurkh khodlon, bayasna.yaagaad gevel dalain bayalag ta narynkh bolzh,undestnuudiin khorongo chamd irne. temeen sureg, midian bolon yefagiin botgonuud chamaig burkhene.ted bugdeeree shyebagaas irne.ted alt khiigeed gugel avchran,ezanii magtaalyn sain medeeg teene. kyedaryn bukh khonin sureg cham deer tsuglarch,nyebaioty n khutsnuud chamd uilchilne.ted minii takhilyn shireend taalamzhtaigaar orgogdon,bi oriin sur zhavkhlant geriig aldarshuulna. uul met, uurendee butsakh tagtaanuud met nisezh bui ted khen be? unekheer ergin ornuud namaig kharuuldana.chinii burkhan ezanii ner,izrailiin ariun negenii toloo als kholoos chinii khovguudiig alt,mongotei n' khamt avchrahkyn tuld tarshishiin usan ongot-snuud ekhend irne.uchir n' ter chamaig aldarshuulsan yum. khariinkhan khana khermiig chin' bosgon,tednii khaad chamd uilchilne.chamaig bi khlengeree tsokhison bolovch,orshoolooroo bi chamaig orovdokh bolno. uchir n' chinii daaman khaalaganuud odor ch, shono ch khaagdakhgui, yamagt neelttei baizhkhumuus undestnuudiin ed bayalgiig chamd avchirchkhaad n' tsuvaag khotolzh irne. chamd uilchlekhgui baikh undesten, khaanchlaluud sonono.tiim undestnuud burmoson ustgagdana. minii ariun gazryg uzegelentei bolgokhyn tuldivany sur zhavkhlan bolokh arts, zhodoo, nars mod cham uruu irne.bi kholiinkhoo gishguuriig sur zhavkhlantai bolgono. chamaig zovoogchdyn khovguud n' irzh, chamd mekhiin,chamaig uzey yadagchid bugdeeree kholiin chin' uland khurtel bokhiino.ted chamaig ezanii khot buyuu izrailiin ariun negenii sion gezh nerlene. khediigeer chi khayagdan, uzey yadagdazh,khen ch

dairan ongordoggui baisan bolovch,bi chamaig monkhiin bakharkhal,uyees uyed bayar khoor bolgono. chi bas undestnuudiin suugeer tezheegden,khaadyn meemiig khokhno.tegekhd ezen bi bol chinii avragch,chinii choloologch,iakovyn khuchit negen mon bolokhyg chi medne. bi chamd zesiin orond alt,tomriin orond mongo,modny orond zes,chuluuny orond tomor avchirch,chinii tor barighchdyg amargalan bolgon,chinii khargalzagchdyg unen zov bolgono. chinii nutagt khuchirkhile,khil khyazgaaryn chin' dotor evdrel suirel dakhin sonsogdokhgui.kharin chi ooriin khana khermuudiig avral,daaman khaalaganuudaa magtaal gezh nerlene. unnees khoish odroor nar chinii gerel baikhaa bol'zh,sarny tuyaa ch chamaig giiguulekhee bolino.kharin ezen chinii uurdiin gerel bolzh,chinii burkhan chinii aldar bolno. khoishid chinii nar shingekhgui,sar chin' khavirgalakhgui.uchir n' ezen chinii uurdiin gerel bolzh,chinii gashuudlyn odruud togsono. daraa n' chinii bukh ard tumen zov shudarga bolzh,gazryg monkhod ezmshine.ted bol namaig aldarshuulakhyn toloo minii tar'san mochi,minii mutryn buteel yum. khamgiin ochuukhen negen n' myanga bolzh,khamgiin baza neg n' khuchirkheg undesten bolno.ezen bi uunii tukhain tsagt n' yaaravchlahk bolno.

61

ezen burkhany suns minii deer baina.uchir n' ezen namaig zovogsod sain medeeg delgerulekhiin tuld tomilson yum.ter namaig shanalsan zurkhtei khumuusiig edgeen,olzlogdogsdoi erkhe cholooog tunkhaglazh,khuleestei khumuusiig choloolokhiin tuld, mon ezanii taalamzhit zhil,bidnii burkhany oshoo avakh odrig tunkhaglan,bukh gashuudagchiig taivshruulan, siond gashuudagsdad unsnii orond tsetsgiin khekheeg ogch,gashuudlyn orond bayar khooriin tos,gaslant sunsnii orond magtaalyn khuvtsas soyerkhokhyn tuld ilgeesen yum.iimees tuuniig aldarshuulakhyn tuld tedniig unen zoviin tsarsnuud,ezanii suulgats gezh nerlekh bolno. tegeed ertnii balgasnuudyg sergeen bosgozh,ur'dyn evder sen gazruudyg yanzalz,olon uyeiin turshid khoosorch suiren khotuudyg shinechlen zasvarlana. khar' khumuus bosozh,ta naryn surguudiig khariulna.kharin khovguud ta naryn tarialanch,usan uzemchid boltsgoono. kharin ta nar ezanii takhilch nar,bidnii burkhany uilchlegchid gezh nerlegden,undestnuudiin ed bayalgiig iden,tednii khorongoor sairkhakh bolno. ichguuriinkhee orond ta nar khoyer dakhin ikh khuviig avch,doromzhlolyn orond ted oorsdiinkhoo khuv'd bayarlan khashkhirna.tiim

uchraas ted oorsdiin gazartaa khoyer dakhin ikhiig zemshin,monkhiin bayar bayasgalan tedniikh bolno. ucher n' ezen bi shudarga yesyg khairlazzh,khucheer deeremdekhii uzen yaddag.bi tedend shagnalyg n' it-gemzhteiger ogno.bi tedentei monkhiin geree baiguulna. tegekheed urs n' undestnu-udiin dotor,tednii khoich uye n' khumuusiin dund tanigdana.ted bol ezenii yerooson urs baina gezh tedniig kharsan bugd medekh bolno. bi ezenii dotor ikhed bakhdan,setgel min' minii burkhand bayarlana.suit zaluu oortigoo tsetsgiin khelkheegeer chimzh,suit busgui oortigoo unet chuluugaar goyedog shig,ter namaig unen zoviin nomrogoor oroozh,avralyn khuvtsaar khuvtsaslasan yum. uchir n' gazar delkhi mochir nakhia urguulan,tsetserleg dotor n' tar'san yumsyg urguuldag shigezen burkhan bukh undestnii omno unen zov ba magtaalyg bii bolgono.

62

unen zov n' gerel geege met,avral n' shatazh bui bambar met irekh khurtelsion ytoloo bi duugui baikhgui,iyerusalimyn toloo bi chimeegui baikhgui. undestnuud chinii unen zoviiig,bukh khaad chinii aldryg uzne.ezenii am khairlasan shine nereer chamaig nerlene. chi ezenii mutar dakh' uzegelent titem,ooriin burkhany mutar dakh' tsets-gen khelkhee bolno. uunees khoish chamaig martagdsan khemeen,chinii gazryg ezgui zeluud gezh khelekghui.kharin chamaig tuunii dotorkh minii bayar khor geed,chinii gazryg gerlesen gezh nerlene.uchir n' ezen chand bayarlan,chinii gazar gerlekh bolno. uchir n' zaluu khun ongon okhintoi gerledeg shig chinii khovguud chantai gerlene.suit zaluu suit busguidee bayarladag shig chinii burkhan chand bayarlana. iyerusalim aa,bi chinii khermen deer manaach naryg taviv.ted bukh l odorzhin,bukh l shonozhin khezee ch duugaa khuraakhgui.ezenii dursagch aa, buu amragtun. ter iyerusalimyg bosgozh,baiguulzh gazryn magtaal bolgokh khurtel n' tuund buu amralt ogogtun. ezen oriin baruun mutar,khuchit garaaraa tangaraglav.bi chinii ur tariag dakhin khezee ch daisnuudad chin' khool bolgon ogokhgui.mon chinii khodolmoroor bii bolson shine darsyg khariin khovguud uikhgui. kharin ur taria khuraagchid n' tuunii idezh, ezenii magtana.usan uzmiig khuraagchid n' uunig minii ariun gazryn khashaan dotor uuna. daaman khaal-gaar ortsgoo, ortsgoo.khumuusiin zamyg tseverle.zam tav'tsgaa, tav'tsgaa.chuluug n' zailuulagtun.khumuusiin deer tug bosgogtun. uzegtun,ezen gazryn khyazgaar khurtel tunkhaglankhooye. chinii avral irzh baina.uzegtun,tuunii shagnal tuuntei khamt bogood tuunii saishaal n' tuunii omno baina

gezh siony okhind aildav. ted ezenii avarsan ariun ard tumen gezh nerlegdekh bolno.chi khayagdaagui khot, erelchin gezh nerlegdene.

63

bozragaas khurts ulaan oogiin khuvtsastai yedomoos iregch ene khen be?sur zhavkhantaigaar khuvtsaslasan, oriin khuchnii aguu baidlaaraa uragsh temuulegch n' khen be?ene bol zoviiig oguulegch avrakh khuchtei bi baina. tany deel yaagaad ulaan,tany khuvtsas yaagaad usan uzmiin shakhuurga gishgegch met baina ve? bi gantsaaraa usan uzmiin shakhuurgyg gishgekheed,ard tumnuudees nadtai khamt khen ch baigaagui.bi mon uur khilengeer tedniig gishgezh,uurlan tedniig devselsen.tednii shuus n' minii deel uruu userch,bi oriin bukh khuvtsaa buzaraslan bilee. uchir n' oshoo avaltyn odor minii zurkhend baisan bogoodminii zoliltyn zhil irsen bolgoo. namaig kharakhad tuslakh khun neg ch baisangui.namaig demzhikh khun neg ch baikhguid n' bi gaikhazh baisan.tiimees minii oriin mutar nadad avralyg avchran,minii uur khilen namaig demzhiv. bi khileggen ard tumnuudiig gishgen,uuraaraa tedniig sogtoon,tednii shuusiig gazart asgasan yum. bi ezenii enerel khairyg dur'dan,ezenii bidend soyerkhson bukhlen khiigeedizrailiin gert uzuulsen aguu ikh iveeliinkh n' daguu tuunii magtaalyg sanuulav.edgeertiig ter oriin orshooliin daguu oriin ulemzh ikh enerel khairyn yesoor tedend soyerkhson bilee. unekheer ted bol minii ard tumen bogoodkhudal khuurmagaar khandakhgui khovguud yum gezh ter aildav.tegeed ter tednii avragch bolov. tednii bukh l zovlund oroltson ter zovson bogoodtuunii orshikhuin tenger elch tedniig avarsan.oriin khair, orshool dotor ter tedniig avarsan.tereer ernnii bukhii l odruded tedniig orgon, yavsan bilee. kharin ted eserguutsen,tuunii ariun sunsiig gomdoov.tiim uchraas ter ergen,tednii daisan bolzh,tednii esreg oroo daitsan yum. daraa n' tuunii ard tumen mosyegiin uyeiinertnii odruudiig dursan sanasan.oriin sargiin khon'chidtoi n' khamt tedniig tengisees gargasen ter khaana baina ve?tednii dund oriin ariun sunsiig oruulsan ter khaana baina ve? khen mosyegiin baruun gart baikhaar oriin tsog zhavkhant mutryg yavuulsan be?ortoo monkh ner-iig bii bolgokhyn tuld tednii omno usyg khuvaazh, tedniig gun usan dunduur khen udiridav?tal nutgiin mor' shig ted budregui. ukher sureg khondii uruu buukh shig ezenii suns tedend amgalang ogov.ta ortoo tsog zhavkhant neriiig bii bolgokhoor oriin ard tumniig iinkhuu udiridsan bilee. ta tengerees

doosh kharzh,oriin ariun, tsoq zhavkhlant gazraas uzeech.tany zutgel, tany khuchit uils khaana baina ve?tany enkhriilel bolon orovch setgel nadaas kholdzhee. khediigeer abrakham bidnii medekhgui,izrail' bidnii tanikhgui bolovch ta bidnii etseg bilee.o, ezen, ta bidnii etseg.ertnees tany ner bol bidnii avragch. o, ezen,ta yaagaad bidnii oriinkhoo zamaas tooruulen,bidnii zurkhiig khathuuruulan,tanaas emeekhgui bolgoson yum be?tany ov zalgamzhlayn ovguud bolokh tany booluudyn toloo ergeech. ariun ard tumen chin' tany ariun gazryg bogino khugatsaand ezemshsen.bidnii daisnuud nuraan gishgesen. tand khezee ch zakhi-ragdazh baigaagui,tany nereer nerlegdezsh baigaagui khumuustei bid adilkhan bolloo.

64

ayaa, ta tengeriig yaran, doosh bu-uzh irvel,tany orshikhuid uuls dorgin chichrehksen. shirenge butyg shataadag gal met,us butsalgadag gal adiloriinkhoo orshikhuid undestnuudiig chichruulekhiin tuldoriin neriig daisnuuddaa meduulekkeer buuzh ireech. uchir n' bidnii khuseegui aimshigt uilsiiig ta khiikh uyed,tanyg doosh buukhad uuls tany orshikhuid chichrev. oriig n' itgen khuleegch negnii toloo uilddeg tanaas oor burkhanyg ertnees naash ted sonsoogui,chikheeree sonsoogui bogood neg ch nud kharaagui. unen zoviiig bayartaigaar uildegch,tany zamuudad tanyg sanadag khuntei ta uulzdag,uzegtun, bid nugel uildezh,uuniigee udaan khugatsaagaar urgelzhuulseer baisan uchir ta uurlasan.bid avragdakh bolov uu? bid bugdeeree buzar negen met bolson bogood bidnii bukh zov uils n' bokhir khuvtsas met baidag.bid bugdeeree navch met khatazh,bidnii nugel n' bidniiig salkhi met khiisgene. tany neriig duudan tanaas zuurakhaar ondiikh khun neg ch alga.uchir n' ta bidnees nuuree nu-uzh,bidniiig oorsdiin min' nugliin khuchind tushaasan. gevch edugee ezen, ta bol bidnii etseg bilee.bid shavar, ta bol bidnii vaarchin.bid bugdeeree tany nutryn buteel. ezen min'. khemzhee khyazgaargui buu khilegneech.nugliig uurd buu dursaach.uzeg-tun, odoo khar, bid bugd tany ard tumen. tany ariun khotuud, sion ch khurtel zeluud gazar bolloo.iyerusalim ezguirlee. etseg ovgodiin maan' tanyg magtazh baisan gazar bolokh bidnii ariun uzesegelent orgoo gald shatzhee.bidnii bukh unet yums nurangi bolloo. ezen min'. edgeeriig ta tevchseer baikh uu?ta duugui baisaar, khemzhee khyazgaarguigeer bidniiig zovookh uu?

guigaagui khumuust bi oriigoo ilchilzh,na-maig ereegui khumuust bi oldov.minii neriig duudaagui undestendabi end baina, bi end bainaž gezh bi aildav. oriin bod-lyg dagazh, buruu zamaar yavagch,bosl-ogo gargagch ard tumen uruu bi bukhel odriin tursh mutraa sungasan. ene ard tu-men bol minii nuuren deer namaig bainga doromzhlon,tsetserlegt takhil organ, toos-gon deer unertniiig shataazh, bulshnuudyn dund suuzh,nuuts gazruudad shoniig on-goroon,gakhain makh iden, savandaa buzar makhny sholiig khiideg bogood, nızogs. nad uruu buu oirtogtun.uchir n' bi chamaas iluu ariunž gezh kheldeg,ted bol minii khamart unertekh utaa,bukh l odorzhin shatdag gal yum. nızeztun, ene n' minii omno bichigdsen.bi duugui baikhgui, kharin butsaazh tolno.tuugeer ch ul baram bi tednii ovort n' tolno. ingekhdee ta naryn khilents khiigeed ta naryn etseg ov-godiin khilentsiiig khoyeulang n' khamtad n' tolnož gezh ezen aildazh baina.uchir n' ted uulan deer unerten shataan,tolgod deer namaig doromzhilson.tiimees bi ted-nii ur'dyn uilsiiinkh n' khemzheegeer ovort n' butsaazh tolno. ezen uuniig aildazh baina.khonkhortsog dator shine dars old-volıtuuniig buu ustgagtun. tuund iveel bainaž khomeen khun oguuldeg met,bi oriin booluudyn toloo uildezh,tedniig bugdiig n' ustgakhgui. bi iakovaas ur udmyg n',iudagaas minii uulsyg ovlogchiig gargan avchirna.ter ch baitugai minii songoson khu-muus uuniig ovlon,minii zarts nar tend am'darna. namaig khaigch minii ard tum-nii toloo sharon n' khoniny belcheer,akho-ryn khondii ukhriin khevter bolno. kharin ezeniig orkhin,minii ariun uulyg martan,az zavshaany toloo shiree zasazh,khuv' tavi-langiin toloo nairuulsan darsyg duurgegch khumuus ta naryn khuv'd gevel, bi ta naryn khuv' taviand ildiig zoriulakhadta nar bugdeeree allagad bokhiino.uchir n' bi duudsan bolovch ta nar khariulsangui.bi aildsan bolovch ta nar sonssongui.ta nar minii omno muug uilden,minii khuseegui songoson. tiim uchraas ezen burkhan uuniig aildazh baina.uzegtun, minii zarts nar idekh bolovch, ta nar olsono.uzegtun, minii zarts nar uukh bolovch, ta nar tsangana.uzegtun, minii zarts nar bayasakh bolovch, ta nar ichne. uzegtun, minii zarts nar setgeldee ba-yarlan duulakh bolovch,ta nar shanalsan set-geldee uilzh,tsokhorson sunsendee tsurkhi-rakh bolno. ta nar ooriin neriig minii songo-son negend kharaal bolgon orkhikh bogood-ezen burkhan ta naryg alna.kharin minii zarts nar oor nereer duudagdana. yaa-gaad gevel delkhii deer yeroogdsen khun n' unenii burkhanaar yeroogdono.delkhii

deer tangaraglagch n' unenii burkhanaar tangaraglana.uchir n' ur'dyn zovlonguud martagdazh,minii kharaanaas nuugdsan. kharagtun, bi shine tenger, shine gazryg buteene.ur'dyn yums sanagdakhgui, bodol sanaand ch ul buuna. kharin minii buteekh zuild uurd bayarlan bayasagtun.kharagtun, bi bayar khooriin toloo iyerusalimyg,bayaslyn toloo tuunii ard tumniig buteene. mon bi iyerusalimd bayarlan,oriin ard tumend bayasazh baina.tegeed tend uilakh, orilokh duu tsaashid sonsogdokhgui. tend tsookhon khonog am'dardag nyalkhas ch,ooriin odruudiig guitseegeegui khogshid ch baikhgui bolno.zuu naslaad ukhekh khuniig zaluu,zuu nas khureegui negniig kharaagdsan khun gezh tootsokh bolno. ted ger bar'zh, tuun dotroo suuna.ted bas usan uzem tarialzh, ur zhimsiig n' idne. ted barikhgui, oor khun suuna.ted tarikhgui, busad n' idne.kharin minii ard tumnii odruud n' modny am'drakh khugatsaa shig bolokh bogoodminii songoson khumuus oorsdiinkhoo garyn buteeliig omsono. ted demii khooson azhillakhgui,zovokhyn tuld khuukhed toruulekhgui.uchir n' ted ba tednii ur udam n' ezeneer yeroogdsan khumuusiin khoich uye bilee. tedniig duudakhaas omno bi khariulzh, tedniig yar'zh baikhad n' bi sonsokh tsag irne. chono khurgatai khamt belchin, arslan ukher met surel idezh, shoroo n' mogoin khool bolno. ted minii bukh ariun uuland yamar ch muu, khor khonool uildekhgui gezh ezen aildazh baina.

66

ezen uuniig aildazh baina.tenger bol minii sentii,gazar bol minii kholiin gishguur bilee.tegeed ta nar nadad khaana n' orgoo barikh yum be?khaana minii amrakh gazar baigaa yum be? ene bukh zuiliig chin' minii mutar buteesen.tiimees ene bugd chin' biyet zuil bolson yum gezh ezen tunkhaglav.kharin daruu, gemshsen setgeltei,minii ugend chichirdeg khun uruu l bi kharna. ukher aldag khun aluurchintai adil,khurgaar takhii orgogch khun nokhoin khuzuug mushgigchtai adil,ideen orgol orgogch khun gakhain tsus orgozh baigaa met,unertniig uugiulagch khun shuteeniig magtagchtai adil yum.ted oorsdiin zamaa songodog bogood tednii setgel buzar bulai yumsdaa bayarladag shig tuunchlen bi ch tedend shiitgeliig songozh,aidag yumsyg n' tednii deer avchirna.yaagaad gevel bi duudsan bolovch, khien ch khariulaagui.bi aildsan bolovch khien ch chikh taviagui.ted minii omno muug uildezh,minii khuseeguig songoson. ezenii ugend chichiregid ee.tuunii ugiig sonsogtun.minii nerees bolzh ta naryg uzen yaddag,khavchdag akh duus chin'nezen

aldarshikh boltugai. bid ta naryn bayar bayasgalang uzekh yumsanz getsgeev.gevch ted ichikh bolno. khotoos garakh ikh shuugiant duu,sumees garakh duu chimee bol daisnuudyndkhaavakh yestoig n' buren tolzh baigaa ezenii duu yum. ter emegtei dunshizh ovdokhoosoo omno torloo,ter zovoogui atlaa khuu toruulev. khien iim yum sonsoson be?khen iim yum uszen be?gants odort gazar bii bolzh chadakh uu?gants mochid l undesten bii bolzh chadakh uu?sion dunshizh ekhelmefts, ter emegtei mon khovguudee toruulev. bi amsar deer n' avchraad toruulekhgui baikh uu? gezh ezen aildazh baina.esvel toroltiig ogogch bi umaig khaakh uu? gezh chinii burkhan aildazh baina. iyerusalimyg khairlagchid bugdeeree tuuntei bayasan tsengegtun.tuunii toloo gashuudagsad bugdeeree tuuntei khamt aguu ikheer bayasan zhargagtun. uchir n' chi tuunii taivshruulagch meemnees khokhozh tsadna.chi khokhozh elbeg khanguulun engert n' bayarlana. uchir n' ezen uuniig aildazh baina.uzegtun. bi tuund gol met enkh amgalang ogch,undestnuudiin aldryg uyერიin ursgal met bolgono.ta naryg tezheezh, gar deeree organ, ovdog deeree enkhriilne. ekh n' khuugee taivshruuldag shigbi ta naryg taivshruulna.ta nar iyerusalimd taivshrahh bolno. uuniig uzeed ta naryn zurkh bayasazh,ta naryn yas shinekhen ovs met tsetseglene.ezenii mutar booluuddaa medegdene.kharin ter daisnuudaa zevuutsne. uzeegtun, uur khilengee bolon shuult zemlelee galyn doltei khamt buulgakhaargal dotor ezen irekh bolno.tuunii teregnuud khui salkhi met azhee. uchir n' ezen galaar khiigeed oriin ildeer bukh makhan biyeiin deer shuukh azhillagaag kheregzhulne.mon ezend aluulsan khumuus olon baikh bolno. gakhain makh, buzar yums, khulgana iddeg bogoodgoldoo bui negniig dagazh, tsetseleg uruu ochizh, oorsdiigoo ariusgan tsevershuulegchidbugdeeree etses bolno gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. uchir n' bi tednii uils khiigeed bodluudyg medne. bukh undesten, kheltniig tsugluulakh tsag irzh baina. ted irzh, minii tsog zhavkhlang uzne. bi tednii dund temdeg tavin, tednees am' kheltregtsdiig undestnuud buyuu tarshish, put, lud, myeshyekh, rosh, tubal, iavan uruu bolon minii aldar tsuug sonsoogui, minii tsog zhavkhlang uzeegui als kholyn ergiin ornuud uruu yavuuina. ted minii aldryg undestnuudiin dund tunkhaglana. izrailiin khovguud ideen orgoloo tsever savand khiin ezenii gert avchirdag shig ted ta naryn bukh akh duusiig bukh undestnees tsugluulan, mor' tereg, zhuuz, luus, temeegeer minii ariun uul iyerusalimd ideen orgol bolgo-khoor avchirnaz gezh ezen aildazh baina. mon bi tednii zarimyg n' takhilch bolon lyevi khun bolgokhoor avna gezh ezen ail-

dav. minii buteekh shine tengger,shine gazar
minii omno monkhod baikh metta naryn
ur udam,ta naryn ner ch monkhod baina
gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. shine saraas
shine sar khurtel,amraltyn odroos amral-
tyn odor khurtelbukh makhan biye minii
omno morgokhoor irne gezh ezen aildazh
baina. daraa n' ted garch,namaig esergu-
utsegch khumuusiin khuuriig uzne.uchir n'
tednii khorkhoi n' ukhekhgui,tednii gal n'
untrakhgui.ted bukh makhan biyed zhigshil
bolno.

byeniamin nutgiin, anatot dakh' takhilch naryn neg khyelkiagiin khuu iyeremiagiin ugs. amony khuu iudagiin khaan iosiagiin odruuded buyuu khaanchlalyinkh n' arvan gurav dakh' zhild ezenii ugs tu- und irzhee. tuunchlen iosiagiin khuu iudagiin khaan iyekhoiakimyn uyed buyuu iosiagiin khuu iudagiin khaan zyedyekiagiin khaanchlalyin arvan neg dekh ony et- ses khurtel, tavgugaar sard iyerusalimyg tsologdokh khurtel ene ug irsen yum. ezenii ug nad uruu irzh aildakhdad ekhiin khevliid chamaig burelduulekheesee omno bi chamaig medsen bogoodtorokhoos chin' omno bi chamaig ariusgagh, chamaig undest- nuuded esh uzuulegch bolgon tomilsonz gev. tegekhd biayaa, ezen burkhan'kharagtun, bi zaluu tul kherkhen yarikhyg medekhgui gev. kharin ezen nadadbi zaluu gezh buu khel. uchir n' bi chamaig ilgeekh gazar burd chi yavakh bolno. minii chamd tushaakh bukhniig chi yarikh bolno gev. tednees buu ai. uchir n' bi chamaig choloolokhoor chamtai khamt baina gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. tegeed ezen mutraa sungan, minii amand khurgeed, ezen nadaduzegtun, bi oriin ugsiig chinii amand khiiv. khar daa, bi chamaig ene odor undestnuudiin khiigeed khaanch- laludyn deer tav'san n'zulgaan zumlakh khiigeedevdlekh, suitgekh khiigeedkhomru- ulekh, bar'zh bosgokh khiigeedtar'zh ur- guulakhyn tuld boloi gev. ezenii ug nad deer irzh iyeremia, chamd yuu kharag- dazh baina ve?z gekhd biguils modon tayag kharzh baina gev. tegtel ezen nadadchi sain kharlaa. uchir n' minii ug biyelekhiig bi kharzh baina gev. ezenii ug nad deer khoyer dakhia irzh, chamd yuu kharagdazh baina ve? gezh asuuv. bikhoid zugees kheltiisen butsalzh bui togoo kharagdazh baina gev. tegtel ezen nadadgazar nutgiin bukh orshin suugchid deer khold zugees khor khonool garch irne. uchir n' kharagtun, bi khold zugiin khaanchlaluudyn bukh urguudyg du- udazh baina gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. ted irzh, iyerusalimyn daaman khaalganu- udyn orokh uudend, mon tuunii khermiin kharaladaa ergen toirond khiigeed iudagiin bukh khotuudyn kharaladaa oor oorsdiin sen- tiigee bosgono. namaig umartazh, busad burkhdad takhil organ, oorsdiin garyn bu- teeeldee morgoson tednii bukh buzar bu- laigaas bolzh bi oriin shuultiig tednii deer tunkhaglakh bolno. odoo busee buselzh, bo- son, minii chamd tushaakh bukhniig tedend khelegtun. tednees buu ai, es tegvees bi chamaig tednii omno ailgakh bolno. uzeg- tun, bi chamaig onoodor iudagiin khaad, amban zakhiragchid, takhilch nar khiigeed gazar nutgiin ard tumnii khuv'd bekhlelt khot, tomor bagana bolon bukhel gazar nut-

giin esreg bui khurel kherem met bolgov. ted chinii esreg tulaldakh bolovch bi chamaig choloolokhoor chamtai khamt baigaa tul ted chamaig diilekhgui gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina.

ezenii ug nad uruu irzh yavzh, iyerusal- imyn chikhend tunkhaglakhdad ezen in- gezh aildazh baina. ita naryn talaar bi ta naryn zaluugiin zoriulalt, sui tav'sny chin' kharit, taria tariagui gazar nutgaar tsold namaig dagazh baisnyg chin' sanazh baina. izrail' ezend ariun, tuunii urgat- syn ankhnykh n' baisan yum. tuunees idsen bugd buruutan bolzhee. tedend khor khonool uchirsan bileez gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina geerei khemeev. iakovyn ger ee, izrailliin geriin bukh urguudaas, ezenii ugiig sonsot- goo. ezen ingezh aildazh baina. ita naryn etseg ovgod nadaas yamar shudarga bus zuil olson boloodnadaas kholdon, khoosny araas yavzh, khooson bolov? ted ibidniig yegipyetiin nutgaas gargazh, tsoloor, zeluud bolon an tsav bukhii gazraar, gan gachig bukhii, mon gun kharankhui gazraar, khenii ch khondlon garch uzeegui, khenii ch orshin am'darch baigaagui gazraar bidniig khot- lon udirsdan ezen khaana baina ve?z gezh asuusangui. bi ta naryg arvin zhimstei gazart avchirsan n'ta nar tuunii ur zhims khiigeed sain zuilsees khooolsooi gesend baiv. gevch ta nar irzh, minii gazar nut- giig buzarlav. minii ovig ta nar zhigshuurt zuil bolgov. takhilch nar iezen khaana baina ve?z gezh khelegui. khuul' guit- setgegchid namaig medseguui. udirdagchid bas minii esreg nugel uildezh, esh uzu- ulegchid baalaar esh uzuulzh, ashig tus- gui zuilsiin araas yavsan. tiimees bi ta naryg buruutgasaar baikh bolno gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. mon ta naryn khaukhd- uudiin khaukhdudiig bi buruutgakh bolno. kittimin erig uruu gatlan och, kedar uruu ilgeen ankhaaraltai azhiglazh, uuntei adil zuil bolzh baisan esekhiig khar. burkhdad n' burkhdad bish baikhad undesten n' burkhdad sol'son uu'z kharin minii khu- muus yaruu aldraa ashig tusgui zuileer sol'zhee. tengeruud ee, uundkhirdkhiig- tun! mon chichirch, tsokhrogtun gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. uchir n' minii khu- muus khoyer buzar muug uildsen bilee: ted oorsdodoo zoriulan us togtoozh chaddagui everdkhiin nootsluuruudiig chuluu ukhan khi- ikhiin tuldamiin usny undarga bolokh na- maig umartsan yum. izrail' bool yum uu? es- vel ter n' torolkhiin zarts yum uu? yaagaad ter busdyn olz bolov? zaluu arslanguud tuun uruu arkhirch, ted changaar arkhirchee. ted tuunii gazar nutgiig zeluud khooson bol- gozhee. tuunii khotuud orshin suugchidgui

bolzh galaar ustgagdav. mon myemfis bolon tapankhyesin erchuud chinii tolgoin titmiig khusav. tuunii chamaig zamaar udiradan yavakhad chi ezen burkhanaa orkhisnoor uu-niig oortoo uildeegui gezh uu? kharin odoo nil mornii usnaas uukh gezh yegipyet uruu orokh zam deer chi yuu khiizh baigaa yum be?esvel yevfrat mornii usnaas uukh gezh assiri uruu orokh zam deer chi yuu khiizh baigaa yum be? chinii ooriin buzar bu-lai yavdal chamaig zasazh, itgelee orkhikh baidal chin' chamaig zalruulakh bolno.tiim uchraas ezen burkhanaa umartazh, namaig ul khundlekh n' chinii khuv'd buzar muu ba gashuun surgamzh gedgiig kharzh, medegtun gezhtumen tsergiin burkhan ezen tunkhaglazh baina. bi tand uilchlekhgui khemeen chi al' khedinee ooriin buulgyg khugalzh, ooriin dongiig avch khayasan bilee.ndor tolgod bur khiigeed nogoon mod buriin door chi yankhan met khevtev. gesen ch bi chamd shilmel usan uzem, bu-ren itgeltei uriig tar'san yum.tiim atal yu-und chi minii omno ooriigoo khariin usan uzmiin muudsan nakhia bolgov? chi biyee khuzhraar ugaaazh, ulemzh ikh savan khere-glesen ch chinii gem buruugiin tolbo minii omno baisaar baina gezh burkhan ezen tunkhaglazh baina. bi buzarlaga daagui, bi baaluudyn khoinoos yavaagui gezh chi yaazh khelzh chadna ve?khondii dekh ooriinkhoo zamyg kharaach!chi yuu khiisnee medezh av!chi bol zamaa budliulzh bui khurdan inge, tsold eenegshin dasazh, khusel tachaal dotroo salkhiig unerledeg zerleg em ilzhig yum.oroo n' orokhod n' khen tuuniig tog-toon bar'zh chadakh bilee?tuuniig khaighch khen bolovch tsutsakhgui. tuunii sard n' ted tuuniig olokh bolno. kholdoo takh khad, khooloigoo tsangakhaas khamgaal.gevch chi naidvar alga!uchir n' bi khariinkhnyg khair-lasan bogood tednii khoinoos bi yavakh bolno gezhee. khulgaich ilchlegdekheeree shivshig boldgiin adil izrailiin ger buyuu ted bolon tednii khaad, tednii amban za-khiragchid, tednii takhlich nar, mon tednii esh uzuulegchid shivshig bolov. ted modond ta bol minii etseg,chuluund ta namaig toruulsen bilee gedeg.uchir n' ted nuuree bus, nuruugaa nad uruu kharuulav.kharin zovlongiinkhoo tsagt ted bosozh, bidniig avraach gekh bolno. orsdodoo zorulan bu-teenen burkhad chin' khaana baina ve?zov-longiin chin' tsagt ted chamaig avrach chadakh yum bol, ted bosotsgoog.uchir n', oo iuda, khotuudyn chin' toogoor chinii burkhad baidag bilee. chi nadtai yuund margana ve?ta nar bugd minii esreg nugel uildsen gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. chinii ur khuukhduudiig bi demii tsokhizhee.ted yamar ch gesgeeltiig khuleen avsangui.chinii ild suitgegch arslan met esh uzuulegchdiig chin' zalgiv. ene uyeiinkhen, ezenii ugend

ankhaar.bi izrailiin khuv'd tsol, esvel gun kharakhuin oron baiv uu?yaagaad minii khumuus bid kheren tenuuchilne. bid tan uruu dakhin irekhgui gezh khelne ve? ongon okhin goyel chimeglelee, suit busgui goyelyn khuvtssaa martazh chadakh uu?getel minii khumuus namaig toimgui olon odor mart-san bilee. khairyg erelkhiilekheer chi za-maa yamar sain beldene ve?tiim uchraas buzar bulai emegteichuuded khurtel chi za-maa zaazhee. bas chinii khormoi deerees gemgui yaduusyn amin tsus oldson.tednii evdlen orzh irekhiig n' kharaagui atlaa ene bukhniig khiigeed, deerees n' chi bi gemgui. tuunii uur khilen nadaas unekheer zailzhee gezh khelsen bilee.uzegtun, chi bi nugel uildeegui gesen tul bi chamaig shuukh bolno. chi yuund zamaa oorchlon iim ikh kheren tenuuchilne ve?assiri chamaig shivshig bol-gosny adil yegipyet ch bas chamaig shiv-shig bolgono. endees ch bas chi garaa tol-go! deeree taviad garakh bolno.uchir n' ezen chinii naiddag khumuusees tatgalzsan bo-good chi tednii khamt oson devzhikhgui gev.

3

kharev nokhor n' ekhnereesee salzh,ekhnor n' tuunees yavzh, oor khuniikh bolbol nokhor n' tuun deer butsazh irekh uu?ter nutag burmoson bokhirdokhgui gezh uu?gevch chi olon amragtai yankhan yum.gelee ch chi nad uruu butsazh irdeg gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. oriin nudee zeluud ondorloguud uruu chigluluen khar daa.chi khaana khuchirkhiiluuleegui ve?tsold suuzh bui arab shig chi tedniig khuleen zamyn khazhuugaar suuzh,ene nutgiig ooriin zavkhairai ba ooriin buzar bulaigaar buzartuulav. tiimees aadar boroo saatazh, khavryn boroo ch orsongui.gelee ch chi yankhny dukhtai bogood ichikh nuurgui bolzhee. chi dongozh saya nad uruu khandakhdaa'netseg min', ta minii zaluugiin naiz. ter uurd uurlan khilegnekhi uu?ter etses khurtel untuutsakh uu?z gesen bish uu?uzegtun, chi muu zuilsig yar'zh, uildsen bogoodchi ooriinkhoo zamaar yavzhee. tegtel iosia khaany uyed ezen nadad nitgelgui izrail' yuu khiisniig chi kharav uu? tereer ondor tolgod bur deer garch, nogoon mod buriin door ochizh, tend zavkhairav. bi fiene bukhniig uild-seniikhee daraa tereer nad uruu butsazh irnezh gezh bodson bolovch ter butsazh ireegui bogood tuunii itgel evdegch egch iuda uuniig kharsan yum. itgelgui izrailiin bukhii l sadar samuunyg kharaad bi tuuniig yavuulzh, tuund salsny gerchilgee ogson bolovch tuunii itgel evdegch egch iuda emeesengui. kharin ter yavzh, bas yankhan bolov. sadar samuunaa ikh yumand uzeegui tul tereer gazar nutgiig buzarlazh, chuluu,

modtoi zavkhairav. getel ene bugdiig ul khargalzan tuunii itgel evdegch egch iuda bukh zurkheeree nad uruu butsazh irsengui, kharin khuuramchaar irev gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. ezen aildakhdaa itgelgui izrail' ooriigoo itgel evdegch iuda-gaas iluu zov shudarga bolokhoob batlav. yavzh, edgeer ugsiig khoid zugt tunkhaglan khelekhdeeniitgelgui izrail' aa, butsazh iregtunž gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina.ñibi cham uruu uurlan kharakhgui. uchir n' bi niguulsenguiž gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina.ñibi uurd uurlakhgui. gagskhuu ezen burkhanykhaa esreg nugel uildezh, nogoon mod buriin dor khariinkhand taallaa ogch,chi minii duu khooolig dagaagui ooriin gem buruugaa khuleen zovshoorž gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. ñitgelgui khuukhduud ee, butsazh iregtunž gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina.ñuchir n' bi ta nart ezen bogood bi ta naryg khotoots negiig, urgaas khovyeryg avch, sion uuland avchirnaž. tegeed ta naryg medleg, oyuu ukhaanaar tezheekh, minii oriin zurkhiig dagadag khon'chdyg bi ta nart ogno. ene n' ta nar gazar nutagt urzhizh, olon bolson uyed biyelne gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. ted dakhin ñezenii gereenii avdarž gezh khelekhgui. ter n' sanaand ch orokhgui, tuuniig ted bodokh ch ugui, uguilekh ch ugui, mon ter n' dakhiaid khiigdekhgui. ter uyed ted iyerusalimyg ñezenii sentiiz gezh duudazh, bukh undesten tiishee tsuglarch, ezenii neriin toloo iyerusalimd tsuglarna. ted oorsdiin buzar bulai zurkhnii zoruud zang dakhin dagakhgui. ter odruuded iudagiin ger izrailiin gertei khamt alkhazh, ted khamtdaa khoid zuguiin nutgaas ta naryn etseg ovgodod ov bolgon minii ogson nutagt irekh bolno. tegekhed biñbi ta naryg oriin khuukhduudiin dund bailgan,undestnuudiin khamgiin uezegelenite ov bolokh taalamzhit nutgiig ta nart kherkhen ogokh bilee! gev.bi chi namaig minii etseg gezh duudazh, namaig dagakhaas ergezh butsakhgui gezh aildav. emgeite khun amragaa itgel evden orkhidgiin adil,izrailiin ger ee, chi nadad itgel evden khandsan bilee gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. nutsgen ondorloguud deer duu khoooli buyuu izrailiin khovgu-udiin guilt bolon uilakh n' sonsogdozh baina.uchir n' ted zamaasaa gaghizh, ezen burkhanaa martsan yum. itgelgui khuukhduud ee, butsazh iregtun,bi ta naryn itgelgui baidlyg edgeekh bolno.kharagtun, ta bol bidnii burkhan ezen tul bid tan uruu irdeg. unendee tolgod bolon uuls deerkh uimeen khooson yum.unendee izrailiin avral n' bidnii burkhan ezen doktor bilee. kharin ichguurt zuil bidnii zaluu uyees bidnii etseg ovgoodiin khodolmor bolokh ukher, khonin sureg khiigede khovguud ba okhidyg n' zalgizhee. tsomooroo ichguur dotroo

khevtetsgeeye. doromzhlool maan' bidniig burkheg. uchir n' bid bolon bidnii etseg ovgod zaluugaasaa avakhuulan onoodriig khurtel ezen burkhanykhaa esreg nugel uildsen bilee. bid oorsdiin burkhan ezenii duu khooolig ch dagaagui bilee.

4

ezen iin tunkhaglazh baina.izrail' aa, kherev chi butsazh irvel nad uruu but-sazh ir.kherev chi zighshuurt zuilsee minii orshikhuigaas zailuulzh, gankhakhgui baizh, mon unen, zov, shudargaar ñezen am'dž khemeen tangaraglakh avaas,un-destnuud tuun doktor oorsdiigoo yeroozh, tuun doktor ted sairkhakh bolno. uchir n' iudagiin khumuus bolon iyerusalimd ezen ingezh aildazh baina.bolovsruulaagui gazraa khagalagtun, orgost urgamlyn dund buu tarial. iudagiin khumuus bolon iyerusalymyn orshin suugchid aa,ezenii toloo oorsdodoo khovch khondulzh, zurkhendee khovch khondualegtun.es tegvel ta naryn uilsin buzar bulaiigaas bolzh minii uur khilen gal met garch shatan, khen ch untraazh chadakhgui. iudad zarlan, iyerusalimd tunkhaglakhdaañnutagt buree ulee.changaar khashkhirch, tsuglartsgaa, bekhlegdsen khotuud uruu yavtsgaaya gezh khel. sion tiish tugaa bosgo!khorgodokh gazar khai, buu zogs.uchir n' bi khoid zugees gai gamshig bolon aimshigt suirliig avchirch baina. arslan oi shuguinaasaa garch, un-destnuudiig ustagach khodolloo.tereer gazar nutgiig chin' tsolmokhoor ooriin gazraasaa garav.khotuudyg chin' orshin suugchui balgas bolgono. uunii toloo taar omsozh, gashuudan uil.uchir n' ezenii shiruun uur khilen bidnees ergezh butsaagui. ter odor khaan bolon noyed zurkh aldazh, takhilih nar ain surdezh, esh uzuulegchid gaikhakh bolnož gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. tegekhed bi ayaa, ezen burkhan! ta ene ard tumniig bolon iyerusalimyg unekeher khuurchee. ñita nart amar amgalan baikh bolnož gezh khelsen bolovch khooolind ild khursen baina gezh khelev. ter uyed ene ard tumend bolon iyerusalimd minii ard tumnii okhiny zugt chiglen tsoliin nutsgen dov tolgodoos bugchim khaluun salkhi n' shigshin. tseverlekhiin tulđ bus irekh bolno. uunii khuv'd denduu khuchteit salkhi minii tushaalaar irne. edugee bi tednii esreg shiitgeluudiig bas zarlakh bolno. uzeegtun, tereer uul met deesh garch,tuunii teregnuud khui salkhi met yum.tuunii mor'd burgedees iluu khurđan yum.bid suirsen uchir gaslantai yaa! iyerusalim aa, avragdakhyn tulđ buzar muugaas zurkhee ugaa.khedii boltol chi khoron muu bodloo bodokh yum be? uchir n' negen duu khoooli danaas tunkhaglazh,yefraim uulaas

kharon muug zarlan meduulzh baina. odoo undestnuuded medeel'iyerusalimyn deer tunkhagla.buslegchid als kholyn ornoos irzh,iudagiin khotuudyn esreg duu khooloigoo ondorsgodog, talbain kharuul met ted ergen toirond tuunii esreg baina.uchir n' tereer minii esreg terselsen bilee gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. chinii zam bolon chinii uils edgeer zuilsig cham deer avchrav.ene n' chinii buzar muu baidal.yamar gashuun yum be?ene n' chinii zurkh setgeliig khondson bilee! setgel min', setgel min'! bi zovzh baina.zurkh min'! minii zurkh minii dotor tsokhilzh baina.bi chimeegui baizh chadakhgui.uchir n' setgel min', chi bureen duu, dainy tugshuuriig sonsson bilee. gai gamshgiin deerees gai gamshig tunkhaglagdana.uchir n' bukh gazar nutag uguiren khoosrov.genetkhen minii maikhnuud, agshin zuur minii khoshignuud uguiren khoosrov. bi khedii boltol tug kharzh, bureen duu sonsokh yestoi yum be? uchir n' minii khumuus munkhag yum.ted namaig meddegguu.ted teneg khuukhduud bogood ukhaanguu.ted buzar muug uildekhidee surkhii, kharin sainyg uildekhiig ted meddegguu. namaig gazar delkhiig kharakhad,uzegtun, ene n' khelber dursgui, ezgui khooson baiv.tengeruud uruu kharakhad, ted yamar ch gerelgui bailaa. namaig uuls uruu kharakhad, uzegtun, ted dorgizh baiv.mon bukh dov tolgod khoishoo uragshaa khodolzh baiv. namaig kharakhad, uzegtun, tend yamar ch khun baisanguu.tengeriin bukh shuvuud nissen baiv. namaig kharakhad, uzegtun, arvin zhimstei gazar n' tsol bogood bukh khotuud n' ezenii omno, tuunii shiruun uur khilengiin omno nuraagdsan baiv. uchir n' ezen ingezh tunkhaglazh baina.bukhel gazar nutag khoosrokh bolovch bi burmoson ustgakhgui. uunii toloo gazar delkhii gashuudazh,deer bui tenger kharankhui bolno.uchir n' bi aildsan, bi tolovloson bogood bi bodloo oorchoikhgui, ergezh butsakh ch ugui. mor'ton bolon khar-vaachiin duugaar khot bur zugtdag.ted oi shugui uruu orzh, khadaar avirdag.khot bur orkhigdozh, tend yamar ch khun am'dardaggui. zeluud bolson chi yuu khiikh ve?chi khichneen chas ulaanaar khuvt-saslan, altan chimegleeler chimen, nudee budazh tomruulavch chi demii l oorigoo uezegeleni bolgozh baina.amraguud chin' chamaig zhigshdeg.ted chinii amiig erdeg. bi torokh gezh ovdozh bui emegteinkh shig khashkhirakh duug,ankhny khuukhdee toruulzh bui emegteinkh shig yeolokh duug,am'sgaa davchdazh bui siony okhiny duug sonsov.tereer garaa sungaad, aa, bi gaslantai yaa! uchir n' bi aluurchdyn omno ukhaan aldav gezh khelev.

iyerusalimyn gudamzhaar khoishoo uragshaa kheren yav, tegeed kharzh azhigla.shudargygu uilddeg, uneniig erelkhiildeg neg khuniig chi olokh gezh neelttei talbainuudaar khai.olbol bi ter khotyq orshoono. ted khediigeer nezenii am'd buigaar tangaraglayazh gedeg ch unendee ted khuuramchaar tangaragladag. o, ezen, tany melmii uneniig khaidag bus uu?ta tedniig khonooson, ted sul'daagui.ta tedniig ustgasan. gevch ted zov bolokhoos tatgalzsant. ted nuur tsaraigaa khadnaas ch khatuu bolgozh, gemshikhees tatgalzsan yum. tegekhd bi nitad zovkhon yaduus, ted munkhag.uchir n' ted ezenii zam, oorsdiin burkhany togtoolyg medekkhgui. bi udirdagch nar deer ochizh, tedentei yarina.uchir n' ted ezenii zam, oorsdiin burkhany togtoolyg meddegz gezh khelev.gevch ted ch mon adil negen sanaagaar buulgyg evdezh, kholboosoo tasalsan. tiim uchraas oin arslan tedniig alzh,tsoliin chono tedniig ustgana.ives khotuudyg n' kharzh baina.khotoos garakh khun bur tastuulakh bolno.uchir n' tednii nugluud ikh.tednii itegeles nyatsakh yavdluud toolshgui olon azhee. bi chamaig yaagaad uuchlakh yestoi bilee?chinii khuukhduud namaig orkhizh, burkhad bish bolokh tedgeereer tangaraglasan shuu dee.bi tedniig tsadtal khollokhod ted zavkhairch, yankhny gert boonooroo tsuglatsgaasan bilee. ted neg bur n' khorshiinkhoo ekhneriin khoinoos yantsgaakh targan tsatgalan tsoglog mor'd baisan yum. bi edgeerig ul shiitgekh gezh uu? gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina.iim undestnees bi oshoogoo es avakh gezh uu? usan uzmiin egneegeer yavzh suitge, gekhdee burmoson buu ustga.tuunii mochruudiig khovkhol, uchir n' ted ezeniikh bish yum. uchir n' izrailiin ger bolon iudagiin ger nadad mash itelgui khandav gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. ted ezenii tukhai khudal khelzh,nene n' ter bish. zolgui yavdal biden deer irekhgui. bid olsgolon, esvel ildiig uezkhgui. esh uzuulegchid salkhi met bogood tednii dotor ug alga.iinkhuu tedend iin uildegdekh bolno gedeg. tiimees tumen tersgiin burkhan ezen ingezh aildazh baina.chi ene ugiig khelsen tuluzegtun, bi chinii amand oriin ugsee gal, ene khumuusiig tulee bolgozh, tedniig shataakh bolno. uzegtun, bi als kholoos chinii esreg negen undestnii avchirch baina, izrailiin ger ee! gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina.ene n' tesvertei undesten, ertnii undesten. kheeliig n' chi ul medekh undesten. tednii yuu khelzh baigaag n' ch chi oilgozh chadakhgui. tednii saadag n' ongorkhoi bulsh met bogood ted bugd khuchirkheg khumuus yum. ted chinii urgats bolon khaal khunsiig

zalgina.ted chinii khovguud bolon okhidyg zalgina.ted chinii khonin sureg bolon ukher surgiig zalgina.ted chinii usan uzem bolon inzhriin moddyg zalgina.ted chinii naiddag bekhlegdsen khotuudyg ildeer ugui khiikh bolno. getel tedgeer odruuded ch khurteil bi chamaig burmoson ustgakhgui gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. ted yaagaad bidnii burkhan ezen bidend ene bukh zuiliig uildsen be? gezh khelekh uyed n' chi tedend ta nar namaig orkhizh, oorsdiin nutagtaa khariin burkhdad uilchilsnii adil ta nar oorsdiin bus nutagt khariinkhand uilchlekh bolno gezh khelegtun. uuniig iakovyn gert zarlazh, iudad uuniig tunkhaglan, nudtei bolovch khardaggui, chikhte bolovch sonsdoggui, munkhag bolon medremzhgui khumuus ee, uuniig sons. ta nar nadaas emeedeggui gezh uu? gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. ta nar minii omno chichirdeg bish uu? uchir n' bi tengisiig khondlon gargulakhuin tuld tuund khil khyazgaar bolgozh elsiig monkhiin togtooloor tav'san bilee. davalgaa khedii khayalavch uuniig davzh chadakhgui. ted khedii khurzhignevch khondlon garch chadakhgui. kharin ene ard tumen zoruud, terslegch zurkhte yum. ted khazhuu tiish ergezh, kholdov. ted zurkh setgeldee namryn bolon khavryn boroog khoyeulang n' ulirald n' ogdog, bidend zoriulan urgatsyn togtoogdsen doloo khonoguudyg khadgaldag ezen burkhanaasaa odoo emeetsgeeye gedeggui. ta naryn gem buruu edgeeriig erguulsen bogoodta naryn nugel oorsdoo chin' sainyg nuuv. uchir n' minii ard tumnii dundaas khoron muu khumuus oldson bogoodted khuleezh khevtdog shuvuu barigchid shig khardag. ted urkhi tav'zh, ted khumuusiig bar'dag. shuvuudaar duuren tortoi adil tednii ger zal' mekheer duuren. tiim uchraas ted khuchte, bayan bolzhee. ted targan bogood degzhint. ted bas khoron muu uilsed garguud. orsdoo osozh tsetseglekhiin tuld ted onchnii khergiig omgooldoggui, yadusyn erkhiig ch khamgaaldaggui. edgeeriig bi shiitgekhgui baikh gezh uu? gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. iim undestnees bi oshoogoo es avakh gezh uu? gezh khel. ene nutagt aimshigt muukhai zuils tokhioldov. esh uzuulegchid khuuramchaar esh uzuulzh, takhilch nar oorsdiin erk medleer udirddag. minii ard tumen uund mash durtai baikh yum! kharin unii togsgold ta nar yaakh yum be?

6

byeniaminy khovguud ee, ayuulgui baikhyn tuld iyerusalimyn dundaas zugt. tyekoad buree uleezh, byet-khakeryemyn deeguurdokhio orgo. uchir n' buzard muu zuil bolon aguu suirel khoid zugees kharagdazh baina.

dur bulaam, khoorkhon negen bolokh siony okhnyng bi ustgakh bolno. khon'chid bolon khonin surguud n' tuun uruu irzh, tuunii ergen toirond maikhnuud bosgozh, oor oorsdiin gazart belcheerluulne. tuunii esreg daind beltge. bosotsgoo, zhin uded dovtoeltsgooye. dor duusazh, udshiin suuder urtsazh baigaa tul bid gaslantai yaa! bosotsgoo, shonoor dovtoolz, tuunii ordong suitgetsgeeye! uchir n' tumen tsergiin ezen ingezh aildazh baina. tuunii moddyg ogtoolz, iyerusalimyg busel. dund n' zovkhon darlal baidag ene khot shiitgegedekh yestoi yum. khudag usaa tsever bailgadgiin adil tereer ooriin khoron muu yavdlaa shinekhen bailgadag. khuchirkhiilel bolon suirel tuunii dotor sonsogddog. vchin bolon sharkhnuud minii omno ch baina. iyerusalim aa, seremzhte bai, es tegvel bi chamaas khondiron, chamaig orshin suugchgui, zeluud nutag bolgono. tumen tsergiin ezen ingezh aildazh baina. ted izraailin uldegdsiiig usan uzmiin modyg met guitsed tuukh bolno. usan uzem tuugch met garaa mochrudiin deer dakhin tav'. sonsogkhyn tuld bi khend khelzh, sanuulga ogokh yum be? uzegtun, tednii chikh taglagdsan bogood ted sonsozh chadakhgui. uzegtun, ezenii ug tedend zemlel bolov. ted tuuniig taashaasangu. kharin bi ezenii uur khilengeer duurch, uuniigee bar'saar sul'dazh baina. gu-damzhin dakh' khuukhduud deer bolon zaluchuudyn tsugaralt deer asga. uchir n' nastai bolon khogshin ekhnur nokhor khoyeulaa avagdakh bolno. tednii geruud, mon talbainuud bolon ekhnuruud n' khamtdaa busdad ochno. uchir n' bi ene gazryn orshin suugchdyn esreg mutraa sungana gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. uchir n' ted bagaasaa tom khurteil bugd ashig olokh gezh shunadag bogoodesh uzuulegcheesee takhilch khurteil khun bur khuuramch baina. ted amar amgalan, amar amgalan gezh khelenminii ard tumnii khugarlyg khuuramchaar edgeev. gevch amar amgalan n' ugui. ted oorsdiin uildsen zhigshuureesee bolzh ichsen uu? ted kharin ch ogt ichsengui. ted yaazh ulaikhyg ch khurteil medekkhgui baiv. tiimees ted unagsdyn dund unana. bi tedniig shiitgekh uyed ted khayagdash bolno gezh ezen aildazh baina. ezen ingezh aildazh baina. zammuud deer zogsozh, khar. sain zamtai ertnii zhimiig asuuzh, tuugeer alkht. ta nar setgeldee zoriulan amraltyg olokh bolno. kharin ted ribid alkhakhguiz gesen yum. bi ta naryn deer kharuul tav'zh, bureen duug sons gev. gevch ted bid sonsokhgui gesen yum. tiimees sonsogtun, undestnuud ee. chuulgan aa, tednii dund yuu baigaag medegtun. gazard delkhii, sonsogtun. uzegtun, bi ene khumuus deer gai gamshgiig buyuu tolovlagooniikh n' ur dung avchirch baina. uchir n' ted minii ugsiiig sonsoogui bogood-

minii khuuliig ch bas eserguutssen bilee. nad uruu shyebagaas gugel, als kholy'n nutgaas chikhlerg nishinge yamar zorilgoor irdeg ve? chinii shataalt takhiluud zokhisgui bogoodchinii orgoluud nadad taalamzh-tai bish baina. tiimees ezen ingezh aildazh baina. uzegetun, bi edgeer khumuusin omno budruulekh chuluu tav'zh baina. tegeed ted buyuu etsguud khuukhduudtei khamtdaa tuund buderne. khorshuud bolon naizuud suurne. ezen ingezh aildazh baina. uzegetun, khoid zugiin nutgaas khumuus irzh baigaa bogoodnegen aguu tom undesten gazar delkhiin als khesguudees bosozh irekh bolno. ted num, zhad agsakh agaadhkerts-gii, orshoolgui. tednii duu khooloi tengis met khungenedeg. siony okhin oo, chinii esreg daitakhaar zhagssan er met ted mor'doo unadag. bid ene tukhai medeeg sonsson bilee. bidnii gar sul doroi baina. bid zovlond buyuu khuukhed toruulzh bui emegteinkh shig ovchind nervedzhee. kheer tal uruu buu gar, zamaar buu yav. uchir n' daisand ild baigaa bogoodtal burd aidas baina. minii ard tumnii okhin oo, taar omsozh, unsen dotor onkhor. gants khuugiinkhee toloo met khamgiin gashuunar gashuud. uchir n' suitgegh biden deer genet irne. bi chamaig oriin ard tumnii dund shinzhlegch bolon khyanagch bolgonon n'chi tednii zamyg medezh shinzhikhiin tuld yum. ted bugd khov zoogch met baitsgaadag gozhu-udlen eserguutsegchid. khurel ba tomor. ted bugdeeree zavkharsan. tulman khor-goor shiruun uleezh, khar tugalg shatazh baina. geveh tsevershuulelt ur dungui yav- adglaa, khoron muu khumuus tusgaarlag- daagui. ezen tedniig golson tul tedniig gologdson mongo gedeg.

7

iyeryemiad ezenees irzh, aildsan ug n' ezenii geriin daaman khaalgaan derged zog- sozh, tend ene ugii tunkhaglan khelekhdee nezend morgokhoor ene daaman khaalgaar orzh iregh iudagiinkhan bugd ezenii ugii sonsotsgooz geerei. izrailiin burkhan, tu- men tsergiin ezen ingezh khelzh baina. ors- diin zam bolon uilsee zalruul. tegeed bi ta naryg ene gazart orshin suulgakh bolno. ene bol ezenii sum, ezenii sum, ezenii sumz gekh khuuramch ugend buu itge. uchir n' kherev ta nar zamaa bolon uilsee un- ekheer zalruulbal, kherev ta nar khun bolon khorshiinkh n' khorond unekheer shudarga yesyg kheregzhuulbel, ta nar kharinkhnyg, onchid, belevsregsdiig darlakhgui, ene nu- tagt gemgui tsusyng ursgakhgui, oor burkhad uruu oorsdiin suirel uruugaa yavakhgui bol ta naryn etseg ovgodod uurd monkhod minii ogson nutagt buyuu ene gazart bi ta naryg orshin suulgana. uzegetun, ta nar yamar ch

kheregguu khuuramch ugend naidazh baina. ta nar khulgai khiizh, alzh, zavkhairan, khu- uramchaar tangaraglazh, baald takhil or- gon, oorsdiin meddegguu oor burkhdyn araa- s yavaad, daraa n' irzh, minii nereer ner- legddeg ene orgoond minii omno zogsood, edgeer bukh zhigshuurt zuilsiig khiikhiin tuld bid avragdsan bilee! gezh khelekh n' uu? minii nereer nerlegddeg ene orgoo ta naryn nudend deeremchdiin uur bolson uu? uzegetun, bi, bi khurtel kharsan yum gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. bi neree ekhend or- shooson shilod baisan minii gazar uruu odoo ochizh, minii ard tumen izrailiin khoron muu yavdlaas bolzh minii tuund yuu khiisniig khar. edugee ta nar edgeer bukh zuilsiig uildsen tul gezh ezen ingezh tunkhaglazh baina, mon er bosozh yarin bi ta nart khelsen bolovch ta nar sonsoogui, bi ta naryg duudsan bolovch ta nar khariulaagui tul, ti- imees ta naryn itgedeg, minii nereer ner- legddeg orgood bolon ta nart bolon ta naryn etseg ovgodod minii ogson gazart bi shilod uildsen shigee uildene. ta naryn bukh akh duus bolokh yefraimyn bukh ur udmyg gar- gan khayasan shigee bi ta naryg oriin melmi- inees gargan khayana. chinii khuv'd, ene ard tumnii toloo buu zalbir, tednii toloo khashkhiralt, zalbirlyg buu orgo. nadad zu- uchlan buu zalbir. uchir n' bi chamaig son- sokhgui. iudagiin khotuud bolon iyerusal- imyn gudamzhind yuu khiizh baigaa n' chi kharakhgui baina uu? khuukhduud n' tulee tuuzh, etsguud n' gal notsoozh, emegte- ichuud n' tengeriin khatand boov khiikhiin tuld zuursan guril nukhdag bogood namaig uurluulakhyn tuld ondoor burkhdad undaan orgolig asgadag. ted namaig uurluuldag uu? gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. ted oorsdiigoo shivshiglen, oorsdiigoo uurluulzh baigaa bish uu? tiimees ezen burkhan in- gezh aildazh baina. uzegetun, minii uur ba khilen ene gazar deer, khun ba adguus deer, talyn modod ba gazryn ur zhims deer buukh bolno. ene n' shatakh bogood untraag- dakhgui. izrailiin burkhan, tumen tsergiin ezen ingezh aildazh baina. shataalt takhilu- udaa orgoluud deeree nemzh, makh id. uchir n' bi ta naryn etseg ovgodii yegipyet nut- gaas gargasan odor tedend shataalt takhil bolon orgoluudiin talaar kheleegui, esvel tushaagaagui yum. kharin minii tedend tushaan khelsen n' ene yum. minii duu khooloig dagagtun. tegeed bi ta naryn burkhan bolzh, ta nar minii khumuus bolno. ta nar sain baikhyn tuld minii ta nart tushaasan bukh zamaar alkhakh bolno. getel ted dagaagui, chikhee ch taviagui, kharin oorsdiin buzar muu zurkhnii zovlo- goo ba zoruud baidal dotor uragshaa bus, khoishoo yavav. ta naryn etseg ovgod yegipyetiin nutgaas garch irsen ter odroos khoish onoog khurtel bi ta nart oriin bukh

zarts nar bolokh esh uzuulegchdiig ilgeen, odor bur ert bosozh ilgeesen bilee. getel ted namaig sonsoogui, chikhee taviagui, kharin khuzuugee khatuuruulav. ted etseg ovgodoooso iluu buzaru muug uildzhee. chi edgeer bukh ugshiig tedend khelekh bolovch ted chamaig sonsokhgui. chi tedniig duudakh bolovch ted chamd khariulakhgui. chi tedend ene bol oorsdiin burkhan ezenii duu khooloig dagaagui, esvel zalruulgyg khuleezh avaagui undesten yum. unen tednii amnaas ustazh, taslagdsan bilee. usee tairch khayaad, nutsgen dov tolgod deer gashuud. uchir n' ezen oriin ur khilengiin uye udmgy golzh, orkhison. uchir n' iudagiin khovguud minii melmiid buzaru muug uildzhee gezhen ezen tunkhaglazh baina. minii nereer nerlegdeeg gert tuunig buzarlakhyn tuld ted oorsdiin zhishtuurt zuilsee tav'san bilee. ted oorsdiin okhid, khovguudiig gald shataakhaar khinnomyn khovguunii khondiid bui tofyetyen morgoliin ondorloguudiig bariv. bi uunig tushaagaagui bogood ene n' minii sanaand orsongui yum. tiimees uzegtun, ene n' tofyet, esvel khinnomyn khovguunii khondii gezhdakhin nerlegdekhgui, kharin khyadlagyn khondii gezhdakh nerlegdekh odruud irzh baina. uchir n' gazar baikhgui tul ted tofyeted bulshlakh bolno gezhdakh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. ene khumuusiin khuuruud tengeriin shuvuud bolon gazryn araatan am'tdyn idesh bolno. tedniig khen ch urgeekhgui. tegekhd bi iudagiin khotuudaas bolon iyerusalimyn gudarzhnuudaas khor, bayar bayasgalangiin duug, mon suit zaluu bolon suit busguin duug zogsoono. uchir n' gazar nutag nurangi bolno.

8

ezen ingezh tunkhaglazh baina. ter uyed khumuus iudagiin khaad, tuunii zakhiragch nar, takhlich nar, esh uzuulegchid, iyerusalimyn orshin suugchdyn yasyg bulshnaas n' gargana. ted tedgeeriig oorsdiinkhoo khairlan, uilchlen, araa n' yavzh, erelkhiilen, morgozh baisan nar, sar bolon tengeriin bukh erkesiin dor taraazh tavina. ter yas tsugluulagdazh, bulshlagdakhgui, ted gazryn khorson deer yalgadas met bolno. ene buzaru muu urgaas uldsen uldegdes minii tedniig khood gargasan gazaru burd amnaas iluugeer ukhliig songokh bolno gezhdakh tumen tsergiin ezen tunkhaglazh baina. chi tedend ezen ingezh aildazh baina. iun-aad, dakhin bosdoggui yum uu? khen negen ergen butsaad, gemshdegui yum uu? tegvel yaagaad iyerusalimiin ene khumuus, bainga itgelees nyatsan ergesen be? bi chagnaad sonsov. ted zov busyg yar'san yum. neg ch khun bi yuu khiichikhev? gezhdakh khoron muugaa gemsheegui. khun bur

tulaan uruu davkhin orzh bui mor'toi adil oriin chiglel uruu ergezhee. tengeriin orovtas khurtel uliraa meddeg. khuruzgene, kharaatsai bolon khoondei nudellekh tsagaa azhigladag. kharin minii khumuus ezenii togtuulgy meddegui. bid mergen, ezenii khuul' bidentei khamt baina gezhdakh ta nar yaazh khelzh chadna ve? kharin uzegtun, guush naryn khudalch uzeg khudal bolgozhee. mergen khumuus ichguur bolzh, zurkh aldan, barigdzhee. uzegtun, ted ezenii ugiig eserguutssen bogoodted yamar yanzyn mergen ukhaantai bilee? tiim uchraas bi tednii ekhneruudiig busdad, tednii talbainuudyg shine ezemshigchded ogno. uchir n' khamgiin bagaas khamgiin tom khurtel n' khun bur ashig olokh gezhdakh shunakh yum. esh uzuulegchees takhlich khurtel khun bur zalalan mekheldeg. ted amar amgalan, amar amgalan gezhdakh khelen minii ard tumnii okhiny khugarlyg khuuramchaar edgeedeg. gevch amar amgalan n' ugui. ted uildsen zhishtuureesee bolzh ichsen uu? ted unekheer icheegui. ted yaazh ulaikhyg ch meddegui. tiim uchraas ted unadag khumuusiin dund unakh bolno. shiitgelinkhee tsagt ted dord bolgogdokh bolnoz gezhdakh ezen aildag. bi tedniig zaaval bulaan avakh bolno gezhdakh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. usan uzmiin modon deer yamar ch usan uzem, inzhriin modon deer yamar ch inzhir baikhgui bolzh, navch khagdarna. minii tedend ogson yums ugui bolno khemeesenz gezhdakh khel. yaagaad bid taivan suuzh baina ve? tsuglaraad, bekhlelt khotuud uruu yavtsgaazh, tend sonotsgooye. uchir n' bid ezenii esreg nugel uildsen tulbidnii burkhan ezen bidniig yal-lazh, bidend khortoi us ulgakhhaar ogchee. amar amgalan khuleesen bolovch yamar ch sain zuil irsengui. edgerliin uyeig khuleesen bolovch uzegtun, aimshig irev! danaas tuunii mor'dyn turgikh n' sonsogdloo. adu-unykh n' yantsgaakh chimeend bukh nu-tag dorgidog. uchir n' ted irzh, gazaru nu-tag bolon tuunii bukhniig, khort bolon tuunii orshin suugchdyg zalgidag. uzegtun, bi ta naryn esreg mogoinuudyg, yamar ch id shidgui khort mogoinuudyg ilgeezh baigaa bogoodted ta naryg khatgakh bolno gezhdakh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. minii ui gashuud edgershgui bogood minii zurkh doroi baina. uzegtun, sonsotsgoo! minii ard tumnii okhiny alsyn ornooseen siond baikhgui yum uu? tuunii khaan tuunii dotor alga uu? gezhdakh khashkhirakhyg sons. yaagaad ted namaig oorsdiin siimel khorguudeer, kharin shuteenuudeer odoon khatgazh baina ve? urgats khuraalt ongorch, zun duussan bogood bid avragdaagui baina. minii ard tumnii okhiny khugarlyn toloo bi khugarsan baina. bi gashuudazh, aidas namaig nomrov. gilyeadad yamar ch gavar baikhgui gezhdakh uu? tend yamar ch emch baikhgui gezhdakh

uu?tegvel yaagaad minii ard tumnii okhin edgersengui ve?

9

minii ard tumnii okhiny alagdagsdyn toloobi odor, shonogui uilakhyn tuldtolgoi min' us, nud min' nulimsny undarga baisan ch болооси! bi ooriin ard tumniig orkhizh,tednees yavakhyn tuld tsold ayanch-dyn khonokh gazar nadad baisan ch болооси!uchir n' ted bugd zavkhairagchid, itgel evdegch khumuusiin chuulgan yum. ted oorsdiin num bolokh khelee takhiil-gadag.khudal bolood unen bus n' gazar nutag zonkhildog.uchir n' ted buzard muugaas buzard muu uruu yavdag bogoodted namaig meddeggui gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. khun bur khorshoosoo bolgoomzhilzh, yamar ch akh duud buu itgeg.uchir n' akh duu bur zal'taigaar uildezh, khorsh bur gutgegch met yavdag. khun bur khorshoo mekkelzh, uneniig yar'daggui bogoodkhelendee khudal yarikhyg ted zaasan bilee.ted gem buruu uildezh oorsdiigoo yadraadag. ta naryn orshin suudag gazar zal' mekhiin dund yum.zal' mekhendee ted namaig medekhees tatgalzdag gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. tiim uchraas tumen tsergiin ezen iin aildazh baina.uzegtun, bi tedniig tseverlezh, shalgana.minii ard tumnii okhiny ulmaas bi yuu khiizh chadakh bilee? tednii khel bol ukhliin sum.ene n' zal' mekhiig yar'dag.amaaraa khen negen ooriin khorshid amar amgalang yarivch,dotroo tereer tuund otokh nuuvch khiizh baidag. edgeer zuiliin toloo bi tedniig shiitgekhgui gezh uu? gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina.ene met undestnees bi oshoogoo avakhgui gezh uu?. bi uulsyn toloo uilaan bolon or' duug,zeluud talyn belcheeruudiin toloo gashuudlyn duug gargana.uchir n' ted khen ch damzhin ongorokhoorgui zeluud bolson bogoodukher surgiin moorokh n' ch sonsog-dokkhui baina.tengeriin shuvuud, araatan am'tdyn al' al' n' zugtzhee.ted yavzhee. bi iyerusalimyg suirliin ovoo,tsoorov chononudyn uur bolgono.bi iudagiin khotuudyg orshin suugchidgui ezguirel bolgonož khemeev. uuniig oilgozh chadakh mergen khun khen be? uuniig tunkhagluulakhaar khend ezenii am yar'san be? yaagaad gazar nutag khen ch ongorch yavakhaarguigeer suirch, tsol met ezguirev? ezen aildakhdad uchir n' ted minii tednii omno togtotoon minii khuuliig orkhizh, minii duu khooloig dagaagui, tuunii daguu yavaagui. kharin etseg ov-god n' tedend zaasny daguu zurkhniikee gozhuud zan bolon baaluudyn aras yavsan yum. tiim uchraas izrailliin burkhan, tumen tsergiin ezen ingezh aildazh baina. uzegtun, bi ene khumuus bolokh tedniig agiar khoodlozh, tedend khortoi us uulgakhaar

ogno. bi tedniig oorsdiinkh n' ch, etseg ovgoddiinkh n' medeegui undestnuudiin dund taraana. bi tedniig khonookh khurtel araas n' ild yavuulna. tumen tsergiin ezen ingezh aildav.tungan bodozh, gashuudazh bui emegteichuudiig iruulekheer duud.or' duu tav'zh bui emegteichuudiig iruulekheer khun yavuul. ted yaaravchilzh, bidnii toloo or' duu tavig.ingesneer bidnii nud nulims dusluulzh,zovkhi maan' usaar duurne. uchir n' n'bid yamar ikh suirev!bid gutamshig bolov.uchir n' ted bidnii suutsyg khayasan tul bid nutgiig orkhin yavzheež gesen or' duu sionoos sonsogdson bilee. emegteichuud ee, odoo ezenii ugiig sonsotsgoozh,tuunii amnaas garakh ugiig ta naryn chikh khuleen avag.okhiddoo orilokhyg, tuunii khorsh khun burd gashuudlyg zaa. uchir n' bidnii tsonkhor damzhizh ukhel irzhee.gu-damzhnuudaas khuukhduudiig, khotyn tal-bainuudaas zaluuchuudyg ustgakhyn tul-dukelh bidnii ornduudad orzhirzhee. yarigtun,ezen ingezh aildazh baina.khumuusiin khuur zadgai talbainuud deer yalgadas met unazh,taria khadagchiin uldeesen yuzh met baikh bolovch khen ch tsugluulakhgui khemeev geerei. ezen ingezh aildazh baina. mergen khun mergen ukhaanaaraa, khuch chadaltai khun khuch chadlaaraa, bayan khun n' ed bayalgaaraa buu sairkhag. kharin sairkhagch negen n' uugeer sairkhag. namaig meddegeer, namaig gazar delkhii deer khair enerel, shudarga yes, zov shudargyg kheregzhuuddeg ezen gezh ukhaardgaaraa sairkhag. uchir n' bi uuniig taaldag gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. ezen tunkhaglazh baina. uzegtun, bi khovch khonduulsen bolon kharaakhan khovch khonduuleegui bugdiig shiitgekh odruud irzh baina. edgeer n' yegipyet, iuda, yedom, ammony khovguud, moab bolon tsold am'dran, oorsdiin sumuuddeg usee tairdag bugd yum. uchir n' bukh undestnuud khovch khonduuleegui bogood izrailliin khamag ger zurkhniikee khovchiig khonduuleegui azh.

10

izrailliin ger ee, ezenii chamd aildazh bui ugiig sons. ezen ingezh aildazh baina.undestnuudiin zamuudyg buu sur.khediigeer undestnuud tengeriin temdguudees aidag ch tedgeerees buu ai. uchir n' khumuusiin zanshil khii khooson bilee.yaagaad gevel ene bol oiogoos tairsan mod buyuu siilberiiin bagazhaar khiisen darkhan khunii garyn buteel yum. ted mongo bolon altaar chimdeg,tuuniig gankhuulakhguin tuld ted tuuniig khadaas alkaaar bekeldeg. ted orgost khemkhonii talbai dakh' manuukhai met bogood ted yar'zh chaddaggui.ted yavzh chadakhgui tul tedniig orgon zookh shaard-

lagatait'ed khor uchruulzh ch chadakhguy, yamar ch sainyg khiizh chadakhguy tul tednees buu emee. ezen, tantai adil khen ch ugui.ta bol aguu bogood tany ner khuch chadlaar aguu yum. undestnuudiin khaan, tanaas khen aikhguy baikh bilee?unekheer ene n' tand zokhistoi.uchir n' undestnuudiin khamag mergen khumuusiin dund bolon tednii khamag khaanchlaluudad tantai adil khen ch ugui. kharin ted khamtdaa teneg bogood toorogdliin yes zhuramdaa munkhag.tednii shuteen bol mod. davtsan mongiiy tarshishaas, altyg ufazaas avchirch, darkhny bolon altny darkhny garaar buteesen.tednii khuvtsa n' yagaan bolon nil yagaant.ed bugd ur chadvartai khumuusiin buteel yum. kharin ezen bol zhinkhene burkhan.ter bol am'd burkhan bogood monkhiin khaan.tuunii uur khilend gazar delkhii khodolzh,undestnuud tuunii durguitsliig tesezh chaddagui. chi tedend tengeruud ba gazryg buteegeegui burkhad gazar delkhiigees bolon tengeruudiin dooroos ustakh bolno gezh khel. oriin chadlaar gazar delkhiig buteesen,oriin mergen ukhaanaar yertontsiig togtooson n' ter bilee.oriin ukhaanaaraa tereer tengeruudiig orgosgoson. tuuniig duugarakhad tengeruud us shuugidag bogoodtereer gazar delkhiin togsgoloos uulsiig khoorgodog.tereer boroond zoriulzh tsakhilgaan buteezh,oriin aguulakhuudaas salkhiig gargadag. khun bur teneg bogood medleggui.darkhan bur oriin shuteeneeree ichguur bolgogddog.uchir n' tuunii tsutgamaal khorguud khuuramch bogood teden doktor am'sgal ugui. ted une tsenegui, doog tokhuu bolokh buteel.shiitgeliinkhee uyed ted ustakh bolno. iakovyn khuv' edgeertei adil bish.uchir n' ter bol bukhonii buteech bogood izrail' bol tuunii oviin ovog.tuunii ner bol tumen tersgiin ezen. busletend baidag ta nargazraas baglaatai yumaa av! uchir n' ezen ingezh aildazh baina.kharagtun, bi ene tsagt ene nutgiin orshin suugchdyg khayazh baigaa bogoodtedniig oluulakhyn tuld bi tedniig zovoono. gentliin min' ulmaas bi gaslantai yaa!minii sharkh edgershgui.kharin bi ene bol unekheer ovchin bogood bi uuniig tesverlekh yestoi gev. minii maikhan suitgegsden bogood minii bukh oosruud tasrav.minii khovguud nadaas yavzh, khen ch uldsengui.maikhnyg min' delgezh, khoshignuudiig min' togtookh khen ch baikhguy. uchir n' khon'chid teneg bolzh, ezeniig erelkhiilsengui.tiimees ted osozh devzheegui bogood bukh khonin sureg n' tarzh butarchee. medeenii duu!uzegtun, iudagiin khotuudyg balgas, tsoovor chonyn uur bolgokhoorkhoid zugiin nutgaas garakh ikh uimeen bolokh ter zuil irzh baina. ezen, khunii zam oort n' baidagguig bi medne.oriin alkhmaa

chigluulekheer alkhdag khund ch baidagguig bi medne. namaig zasaach, ezen, gevch oriin uur khilengeer bus,shudarga yesoor zasaach.es tegvel ta namaig khooson bolgono. tany meddeggui undestnuud deer,mon tany neriig duuddaggui urguud deer uur khilengee ta asgaach.uchir n' ted iakovyg zalgizhee.ted tuuniig zalgin, shataazh, oron bairyg n' ezguiruulsen yum.

11

ezenees iyeryemiad irsen ug aildakhdaa ene gereenii ugiig sonsozh, iudagiin khumuust bolon iyerusalimyn orshin suugchdad khel. tedend nizrailiin burkhan, ezen ingezh aildazh baina. ene gereenii ugiig ul dagagch khun kharaagdakh boltugai. uuniig bi ta naryn etseg ovgodod, tedniig yegipyetiin nutgaas, tomor khailuulagch zuukhnaas gargan avchirsan ter odort n' minii duu khooolig sonsozh, minii ta nart tushaakh bugdiin daguu uild. ingeed ta nar minii ard tumen bolzh, bi ta naryn burkhan bolno gezh tushaasan n' onoodriinkh shig etseg ovgodod chin' suu bolon balaar byalkhsan gazar nutgiig ogno gezh oriin tangaraglasan tangargaa batlakhyn tuld yum khemeevz gezh khel gezhee. tegekhd bi amyen, ezen gev. ezen nadad edgeer bukh ugsiig iudagiin khotuud bolon iyerusalimyn gudamzhnuudad tunkhaglan, hene gereenii ugsiig sonsozh, tedniig uild. uchir n' bi yegipyetiin nutgaas gargan avchirsan ter odort n' onog khurtel tsokhroltgui ankhaaruulsaar ta naryn etseg ovgodod chin setgelees sanuulan, minii duu khooolig sons gezh aildav. getel ted dagaagui bogood chikhee tav'zh sonsoogui, kharin khun neg bur oriin buzar muu zurkhnii gozhuud zangaar yavsan yum. tiimees khii gezh minii tushaasan ene gereenii bukh ugsiig bi tedend avchirsan, gevch ted uildsengui gezh khelz khemeen aildav. tegeed ezen nadad iudagiin khumuus bolon iyerusalimyn orshin suugchdyn dund khuv-aldaan ilerlee. minii ugsiig sonsokhoos tatgalzsan ovog deedsinkhee gem buruu uruu ted butsan ergezh, oor burkhdad uilchlekheer tednii araaas yavav. tednii etseg ovgodtei minii baiguulsan minii gereeg izrailiin bolon iudagiin ger zorchzhee gezh aildav. tiim uchraas ezen ingezh aildazh baina. uzegtun, tednii zugtazh chadakhaargui gamshgiig bi tednii deer avchirch baina. tedniig nad uruu khashkhirsan ch, bi tedniig sonsokhgui. tegekhd iudagiin khotuud bolon iyerusalimyn orshin suugchid yavzh, oorsdiin utlaga uugiuldag burkhad uruugaa khashkhirakh bolovch ted tedniig gai gamshgiinkh n' uyed unekheer avrakhgui. uchir n', o iuda, chinii burkhad chinii khotuud shig olon yum. ta naryn ichguurt zuild bosgosen takhilyn shirenuud buyuu

baald utlaga uugiulakhaar bosgoson takhi-
lyn shireenuud iyerusalimyn gudamzhnuud
shig olon yum. tiim uchraas ene khumuusiin
toloo buu zalbir, tednii toloo khashkhirakh
duu, esvel zalbirlyg ch buu orgo. ted-
nii gamshgaas bolzh ted namaig duudakhad
bi sonsokhgui. minii khairt olon buzur
muu uils khiichikheed minii gert yamar
erkhte bilee?rgoliin makh ta naryg gamsh-
gaas chin' angizhrulzh chadakh uu?inges-
neer ta nar bayarlakh uu? ezen neriig
chin' uzesgelent khelbertei, zhimstei no-
goon chidun mod gezh duudav.ikh nuzhig-
nesen duu chimeegee tereer tuun deer gal
notsoov.tegeed tuunii mochrud khereggui
bolzhee. baald takhil orgosnoor namaig
uurluulakhaar izrail' bolon iudagiin geru-
udiin khiisen buzur muugaas bolzh, chamaig
suulgan tar'san, tumen tersgiin ezen chinii
esreg buzur muug tunkhaglazhee. uunees
gadna, ezen nadad uuniig meduulzh, bi
medsen yum.tegeed ta nadad tednii uil-
siig kharuulsan bilee. kharin bi nyadlu-
ulakhaar khotlogdon yavzh bui nomkhon
khurga met baiv.ted tuunii neriig dakhin
dursuulakhguin tuld modyg ur zhimstei n'
khamt ustgazh,tuuniig am'dragsdyn nut-
gaas tasal'ya gezhminii esreg khuivaldaan
zokhiosnyg bi medeegui bailaa. kharin zov
shudarga shuudeg,zurkh setgeliig sor'dog
tumen tersgiin ezen,tednees tany oshoo
avakhyg nadad kharuulaach.uchir n' tand
bi khergee daatgasan bilee. tiim uchraas
bidnii gart ukhekhuin tuld ezenii nereer
buu esh uzuul gezh khelen chinii amiig erz
bui anatotyn khumuusiin talaar ezen in-
gezh aildazh baina. tiimees tumen tersgiin
ezen ingezh aildazh baina. uzeztun, bi
tedniig shiitgekh gezh baina! zaluuchud
ilden door ukhezh, khovguud, okhid n'
olsgolongoor ukhekh bolno. tedend am'd
uldeged uldekhgui. uchir n' bi anatotyn
khumuus deer gamshgiig buyuu tednii shi-
itgeliin zhiliig avchirna.

12

bi tand khergiig meduuldeg ta bol shudarga,
ezen min'.bi unekheer tantai shudarga yesny
kherguudiig yar'dag bilee.khoron muu yav-
daltnuudyn zam yaagaad tsetseglesen yum
be?itgelgui khumuus yaagaad amar taivan
baina ve? ta tedniig suulgan tar'zh, ted mon
undeslezhee.ted urgazh, ur zhimsiig ch khur-
tel gargazhee.ta tednii uruuld oir bolovch
tednii bodol sanaanaas khol. kharin, ezen,
ta namaig meddeg bilee.ta namaig khardag
bilee.ta minii tan uruu khandakh zurkhiig
shalgadag bilee.nyadalgaa ny khoninuud met
tedniig chirch,ui olnoor n' nyadlakh odort
zoriulan tedniig tusagearlaach! gazar nu-
tag khedii boltol gashuudazh,khodoo talyn
urgamal khatazh gandakh yum be?uchir n'

bidnii suulchiin togsgoliig ter uzekhgui gesen
tulend orshin suuzh bui khumuusiin khoron
muugiin toloo am'tad bolon shuvuud shuu-
ruulen avagdsan yum. kherev chi khuntei
guigeed yadarsan bolchi mor'toi yaazh ural-
dazhchadakh bilee?kherev chi amar am-
galangiin orond unazh baival chi iordany
shuguid yaakh bilee? uchir n' chinii akh
duus bolon chinii etsgiin geriinkhen,tet ch
khurtel chamd itgelgui khandazh,tet ch
khurtel chinii araaas changa khashkhirts-
gaasan.khediigeer ted chamd saikhan ugs
khelekh bolovch tedend buu itge. bi oriin
geriig orkhizh, oriin oviig khayav.bi set-
geliinkhee khairtyg daisnuudynkh n' gart
ogov. minii ov nadad oi dotorkh arslan
met bolov.ter nad uruu arkhirsan yum.ti-
imees bi tuuniig uzyn yadakhad khurev.
minii ov nadad olzny tolbotoi shuvuu adil
yum uu?olzny shuvuud tuunii esreg tal
burd baina uu?yavzh, talyn bukh araatan
am'tdyg tsugluulzh,tetniig zalgiuluulakhaar
avchir! olon khon'chid minii usan uzmiin
talbaig suitgezsh,minii tarialangiin talbaig
talkhlav.ted minii taalamzhit talbaig ezgui
tsol bolgov. ene n' zeluud bolzh, ezguiren
minii omno gashuudazh baina.yamar ch
khun tuuniig khaikhardaggui tul bukhii l
gazar nutag zeluud bolov. tsol dekh bukh
nutsgen dov togold deer suitgeghid irts-
geev.uchir n' ezenii ild gazar nutgin neg za-
khaas nogoog khurtel zalgilzh baina.khend
ch amar amgalan baisangui. ted ulaan
buudai tar'zh, orgost urgamal khuraazh
avav.ted oorsdliigoo yamar ch ashiggui zuild
yadraav.kharin ezenii shiruun uur khilengiin
ulmaas oorsdiinkhoo urgatsaas ichtun.
oriin ard tumen bolokh izrail'd zayaasan ov
deer zodolddog minii bukh buzur muu khor-
shuudiin talaar ezen ingezh aildazh baina.
uzeztun, bi tedniig gazar nutgaas n' und-
seer n' tastazh, iudagiin geriig tednii dun-
daas undseer n' tastakh gezh baina. bi ted-
niig undseer n' tastasny daraa bi tedniig
dakhin enerne. bi tedniig butsaagaad khun
neg buriig ooriinkh n' ov uruu, ooriinkh n'
nutag uruu avchirna. tegeed ted minii khu-
muust baalaar tangaraglakhyg zaasan shig,
nezenii am'd buigaar tangaraglazh bainaz
gezh minii nereer tangaraglan, minii khu-
muusiin zamuudyg unekheer surval, ted
minii khumuusiin dund bosgogdono. kharin
ted sonsokhgui bol bi ter undestniig undseer
n' tastazh ustgana gezh ezen tunkhaglazh
baina.

13

ezen nadad yavzh, oortoo maalingan bus
khudaldan avch, belkhuuseeree busel, kharin
tuuniig usand buu khiigeerei gezh aildav.
tiimees bi ezenii ugiin daguu bus khudal-
dan avch, belkhuuseeree buslev. tegtel

ezenii ug nad uruu khoyer dakhia irzh, oriin khudaldan avsan, chinii belkhuuseer buselsen baigaa busiig avch, bosood, yevfrat uruu yavzh, tuuniig tend khadny zavsar nuu gezh aildav. tiimees, ezenii nadad tushaasny daguu bi yavzh, tuuniig yevfratyn khazhuud nuuv. olon odriin daraa ezen nadad bosozh, yevfrat uruu yavzh, tend nuu gezh minii chamd tushaasan busiig tendees av gezh aildzhee. tegeed bi yevfrat uruu yavzh, ukhazh, nuusan gazraasaa bi busiig avlaa. uzegtun, onookh bus suirch, burmoson kheregguu bolson baiv. tegtel ezenii ug nad uruu irzh, aildakhdaa ezen ingezh aildazh baina. yag uunchlen bi iudagiin bardam zang bolon iyerusalimyn ikh bardam zang ustgana. minii ugsiig sonsokhoos tatgalzdag, oorsdiin zurkhonii gozhuud zangaar alkhdag bogood uilchlekh eer bolon bokhiin morgokhoor oor burkhdyn araas yavsan ene buzar muu khumuus yag ene yamar ch kheregguu bus shig bolog. uchir n' bus khunii belkhuust naaldag shig, bi izrailliin bukhel geriig bolon iudagiin bukhel geriig ortoo naalduulsan n' ted minii khuv'd ner khund, magtaal, aldryn tollookh khumuus baikhyn tuld yum. gevch ted sonsoogui gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. tiim uchraas chi tedend ene ugiig khelekh yestoi izrailliin burkhan, ezen ingezh aildazh baina ndombo buriig darsaar duurgekh yestoiiz khemeev. ted chamd dombo buriig darsaar duurgekh yestoig bid sain medekhgui yuu? gekhed chi tedend ezen ingezh aildazh baina. nuzeztun, bi ene gazar nutgiin bukh orshin suugchdyg buyuu davidyn sentiid suugch khaad, takhilch nar, esh uzuulegchid bolon iyerusalimyn bukh orshin suugchdyg sogtuurlaar duurgene! bi tedniig etsguud bolon khovguudiinkh n' khamt biye biyeniikh n' esreg but tsokhinoz gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. bi tedniig orovdokh ch ugui, kharamsakh ch ugui, enerekh ch ugui ustgana khemeevz gezh khel gezhee. sonsozh, ankhaalar tav', bitgii bardamna.uchir n' ezen aildzhee. tereer kharankhuig avchrakhaas omno,mon burenkhiu uuls deer khol chin' budrekhees omnota naryg gerel gegeeg naidan khuleekh khoorondtereer tuuniig gun kharankhui, ukhlhin suuder bolgo-khoos omno oorsdiin burkhan aizend aldryg orgo. kharin chi uuniig sonsokhgui bol minii setgel bardam zangiin omnoos nutsgailan uilna.ezenii sureg olzolgdon tul minii nud gashuunaar uilzh, nulims urs-gana. khaand bolon ekh khatanddord gazar suutsgaa.uchir n' ta naryn goyem-sog titem tolgoigoos chin' unasan yum gezh khel. nyegyeviin khotuud tsoozhlog-dozh, ongoilgokh khen ch alga.bukh iuda tsologdzhee, bukhleeree tsologdzhee. nudee orgozh, khoid zugees irzh baigaa khumuusiig khar.chamd ogogdson khonin sureg, saikhan

khoninuud chin' khaana baina ve? chi ooroo tedniig sursagan baitaler chinii deer chamaig zakhiruulakhaar ur'dyn nokhdiig tavival chi yuu gekh ve?khuukhdee toruulzh bui emegtei shig chi ovchind barigdakhgui gezh uu? khervee chi zurkhendee edgeer zuils yaagaad nadad tokhioldov? gezh khel-bel,chinii gem buruu mash ikh bolsnoos chinii banzal taichigdan, chinii osgii il garna. yetiop khun ar'saa, irves tolboo oorchilzh chadakh uu?muug uildezh zurshsan chi ch bas sainyg uildezh chadna. tiim uchraas bi tedniig khiisekh sureltei adil tsoiin salkhind taraana. ene bol chinii shavga, nadaas chamd khemzhizh ogson khuv' yum gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina.uchir n' chi namaig martazh, khudal khuurmagt itgesen bilee. tiimees, chinii ichguuriig kharagduulakhyn tuld bi oroo ch bas chinii khormoig nuuren deeguur chin' sokhsan. chinii sadar samuun yavdluud bolon khusel tachaal, tal kheer dekh togold deer bui chinii biyee unelekh yavdlyn khuv'd gevel bi chinii zhisguurt zuilsig kharsan bilee.ayaa, iyerusalym aa! chi khir udaan buzar baisaar baikh ve?.

14

gan gachgiin talaar ezenii ug iyeryemiad irsen n' iuda gashuudazh, tuunii daaman khaalganuud gudaina.ted gashuudan gazar deer suukh bogoodiyerusalimyn khashkhi-raan deesh odov. tednii noyed zarts naraa usand yavuulav.ted nootsluur uruu irsen bolovch yamar ch us olsongui.ted khooson savtaigaa butsazh irev.ted ichguur, doromzhold orzh, tolgoigoo buteetsgeev. gazar nutagt boroo oroogui tul gazar kha-garchee.tariachid ichguur bolzh, tolgoigoo buteetsgeev. uchir n' ovs baikhgui tul talyn sogoo khurtel zovkhon khayakhyn tuld il-igee toruulzhee. khulanguud nutsgen dov togold deer zogsdog.ted tsoovor chononuud met aakhildag.yamar ch urgamal baikhgui tul nud n' muudna. bidnii gem buruu bidnii esreg gerchlevch,ezen, oriin neriin tolloo uildeech!unekheer bid olon udaa it-gelee orkhison bogoodbid tany esreg nugel uildsen bilee. o, izrailliin naidvar aa, zovokh uyed tuuniig avragch aa,ta yaagaad gazar nutag dakh' kharin khun met,es-vel khonoglokhoo maikhnaa bosgoson ay-alagch met baina ve? ta yaagaad aisan khun met,avarch chadakhgui khuchten adil baina ve?gelee ch ta bidnii dund baigaa,o, ezen, bid tany nereer duudagdsan bilee.bid-niig buu orkhioch!. ezen ene khumuust ingezh aildazh baina. khedii tiim ch gesen ted kheren tenuuchlekh durtai bolzhee. ted kholoo khor'zh bar'sangui. tiim uchraas ezen tedniig khuleen avdaggui. odoo tereer tednii gem buruug sanazh, tednii nugliig shiitgene. tiimees ezen nadad ene khu-

muusiin sain saikhny toloo buu zalbir. tedniig matsag barikhad bi tednii orilokhyg sonsokhgui. tedniig shataalt takhil bolon ideen orgoliig orgokhod bi tedniig khuleen avakhgui. kharin bi ild, olsgolon bolon takhlaar tedniig togsol bolgono gezh aildav. kharin ezen burkhan! kharaach, esh uzuulegchid tedend nta nar ildiig uzekhgui, olsgolond ch nervegdekhgui, kharin bi ta nart ene gazart urgelzhiin amar amgalang ognoz gezh khelzh baina gezh bi khelev. tegtel ezen nadad aildakhdaa esh uzuulegchid minii nereer khudal khuurmagiig esh uzuulzh baina. bi tedniig ilgeegee ch ugui, tedend tushaagaa ch ugui, tedend aildaa ch ugui. ted ta nart khudal uzegdel, merge tolog, khooson zuils bolon oorsdiin sanaany mekhleltiig esh uzuulzh baina. khediigeer tedniig ilgeesen n' bi bish bolovch, minii nereer esh uzuulzh bui esh uzuulegchdiin tukhaid ezen ingezh aildazh baina. ted nene gazar nutagt ild bolon olsgolon garakhguiz gezh khelseer baigaa bogood tedgeer esh uzuulegchid ild bolon olsgolongoor togsokh bolno! mon tednii esh uzuulegiig sonsoson khumuus olsgolon bolon ildnii ulmaas iyerusalimyn gudamzhnuudad khayagdakh bolno. tedniig, ekhneruudiig n' ch, khovguudiig n' ch, okhidiy n' ch orshuulakh khen ch baikhgui baina. uchir n' bi tednii khoron muug oorsod deer n' asgakh bolno. chi tedend ene ugiig khelekhe bolno.minii nud shono bolon odor nulims ursgag, nulims buu zogsog.uchir n' minii ard tumnii ongon okhin khuchtei tsokhiltloor,khonduurtei khaldvart sharkhaar byatsluulsan bilee. kherev bi kheer tal uruu garval,uzegtun, ildeer khyaduulsan khumuus baina!kherev bi khotod orzh irvel,kharagtun, olsgolongiin ovchnuud baina!uchir n' esh uzuulegch, takhilch khoyeryn al' al' n'orsdiin meddeggui gazar nutgaar kheren khesuuchlekheer yavzhee geerei gev. ta iudagaas burmoson tatgalzsans uu?esvel ta sionyg zhiyshen uu?ta bidniig yuund edeshguigeer tsokhiv?amar amgalang khuleesen bolovch yamar ch sain saikhan n' irsengui.edgereltiin tsagiig khuleesen bolovch, uzegtun, aimshig irev! o, ezen, bid oorsdiinkhoo khoron muug, etseg ovgoodiinkhoo gem buruug medne.uchir n' bid tany esreg nugel uildsen bilee. oriinkhoo neriin toloo bidniig buu zhisgheech!oriin aldryn sentiig buu shivshig bolgooch!bidentei baiguulsan oriin gereg sanazh, buu tsutslaara! undestnuudiin shuteenuudiin dund boroo oruuldag shuteen bij yuu?esvel tenger aadar boroo khairlazzh chadakh uu?ene n' ta bish gezh uu, bidnii burkhan ezen?tiim uchraas bid tand naidazh baina.uchir n' edgeer bukh zuilsiiig khiisen negen n' ta bilee.

tegeed ezen nadad aildakhdaa mosye, samuyel nar khurtel minii omno zogsosz baisan ch minii zurkh ene khumuustei khamt baikhgui. tedniig minii orshikhuigaas zailuulan, tedniig yavuul! ted chamd n'bid khaashaa yavakh yum be?z gekh uyed chi tedend ezen ingezh aildazh baina.nukhekh n' ukhel uruu,ildend unakh n' ild uruu,olsozh ukhekh n' olsgolon uruu,olzlogdokh n' olzlogdol uruu yavz khemeev gezh khel. bi tednii deer dorvon torliin gamshgiig buulgana gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. ter n' alakh ild, chirekh nokhod, tengeriin shuvuud bolon zalgizh, suitgekheer gazryn araatan am'tad yum. khyezyekiigiin khuu iudagiin khaan manassyegaas bolzh, iyerusalimd uildsen zuilsinkh n' toloo gazar delkhiin bukh khaanchlaluudyn dund bi tedniig aidsyn zuil bolgono. iyerusalim aa, unendee khen chamaig orovdokh yum be?khen chinii toloo gashuudakh ve?esvel chinii sain saikhny talaar asuukh gezh khen ergekhe ve?. ezen tunkhaglazh baina.namaig orkhison chi aragshaa yavsaar l baina.tiimees bi chinii esreg garaa sungazh, chamaig ustgana.bi zoolon khandsaar baigaad zalzhzee. bi tedniig gazar nutgiin daaman khaalgany derged shigshigch sereegeer shigshine.bi khuukhduudees n' khagat-saazh, oriin ard tumniig bi ustgana. tednii belevsregsed n' minii omno dalain ergiin elsnies ch iluu olon bolno.bid tednii esreg buyuu zaluu khunii ekhiin esreg ud dund suitgegchiig avchirna.bi tuun deer aidas, zovlong genet avchirna. doloon khovguun toruulsen ekh betgerdeg.am'sgalakh n' ch khundreltei.khediigeer odor baivch, tuunii nar n' zhargazhee.tereer ichguur bolzh, basamzhlagdav.tiimees bi tednii am'd uldegdsiiig daisnuudynkh n' omno ildend tushaana gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. eezh min', ta namaig bukh gazar nutagt kheruul margaany khun bolgozh toruulsen tul bi gaslantai yaa!bi zeelduuleegui, khunees mongo zeeleegui, getel khun bur namaig kharaakh yum. ezen aildakhdaabi sain saikhny toloo chamaig lavtai choloolno.gai gamshig, zovlongiin uyed bi daisnaar chin' chamaig khanguulakh bolno. khen negen n' tomriig, khoid zugees irekh tomriig, esvel khurliig khagalzh chadakh uu? chinii bukh nugliin toloo bukh khyazgaar nutagt chin' bi chinii ed bayalag bolon erdenesiig uneguigeer olz bolgon ogno. tegeed bi daisnuudaar chin' chinii medekhgui nutagt avchruulna.uchir n' minii uur khilend gal notsoogdson bogood ter n' chinii deer shatakh bolno gev. ta bol meddeg bilee, ezen, namaig sanan azhiglazh,minii omnoos khavchigchdaas min' oshoo avaach.oriin tesver tevcheeree khargalzan namaig

buu zailuulaach.tany toloo bi zevuutslig tesverledgiig medeech. tany ugs oldson bogood bi tedniig idsen bilee.tany ugs nadad bayar khor bolon zurkh setgeliin min' taashaal bolson bilee.uchir n' tumen tsergiin burkhan ezen, bi tany nereer du-dagdasan bilee. nargin bayasagchdyn dund bi suugaagui, bi tsengesen ch ugui.tany nutryn ulmaas bi gantsaaraa suusan.uchir n' ta namaig egduutsleer duurgesen bilee. yaagaad minii ovdolt duusashgui, minii sharkh edgershgui baina ve?ta minii khuv'd unekheer itgezh bolokhgui ustai khuuramch gorkhi adil baikh yum uu? tiim uchraas ezen ingezh aildazh baina.kherev chi butsazh irvel, bi chamaig sergeekh bolno.chi minii omno zogsokh bolno.kherev chi uneguigees uneteig gargazh avbal,chi minii toloo yarigch baikh bolno.tednii zugees ted cham uruu ergezh magadgui,kharin chinii khuv'd chi tedon uruu ergezh bolokhgui. tegeed bi chamaig ene ard tumend bekhlegdsen khurel kherem bolgono.ted chinii esreg khichneen tulaldavch, chamaig dileekhgui.uchir n' chamaig avarch choloolokhoor bi chamtai khamat baina gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. tiimees bi chamaig khoron muugiin garaas choloolzh,khuchirkhiilegchiin bar'tsnaas zolino.

16

ezenii ug nad deer bas irzh, aildakhdaa chi oortoo ekhner avakh yesgui bogood ene nutagt khovguud, okhidtoi ch bolokh yesgui gev. uchir n' ene nutagt tordog okhid, khovguudiin talaar, tedniig toruuldeg ekhchuud bolon ene nutagt tedniig olson etsguudiinkh n' talaar ezen ingezh aildazh baina. ted khonoolt ovchnoor ukhez, tednii toloo gashuudakhgui ba tedniig orshu-ulakhgui. ted gazryn gadarga deer yal-gadas met baizh, ild bolon olsgolongoor et-ses bolzh, khuuruud n' tengeriin shuvuud bolon gazryn araatan am'tdyn khaal bolno. uchir n' ezen ingezh aildazh baina. gashu-udlyn gert bitgii or, gashuudakhaar, esvel tedniig taitgaruulakhaar buu yav. uchir n' bi ene ard tumnees oriin amar amgalan, khair enerel, orshooloo butsaazh avsan gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. tom bolon zhizhig bukh khumuus ene nutagt ukhne. ted or-shuuladakhgui, tednii toloo gashuudakhgui bogood tednii toloo khien ch biyee og-tolzh, tolgoiin usee khusakhgui. khumuus ukhegsdiin toloo khien negniig taivshruu-lakhaar, tednii toloo gashuudan talh khu-vaakhgui, esvel khien negnii etseg ekhiinkhee toloo ukhaar taivshruulakh ayagyg tedend ogokhgui. uunees gadna chi idezh ukhaar tedentei khamt suukhyn tuld nairyn gert orokh yesgui. uchir n' izrailliin burkhan, tumen tsergiin ezen ingezh aildazh baina.

uzegtun, bi chinii nudnii omno bolon chinii tsag uyed ene gazraas bayar khor bolon bayaslyn duug, suit zaluu bolon suit busguin duu khooloig alga bolgono. chi edgeer bukh ugsig ene ard tumend khelekhed ted chamd yamar uchraas ezen ene bukh aguu gai gamshgiig bidnii esreg tunkhaglasan yum be? bidnii gem buruu yuu yum be? es-vel bid oorsdiin burkhan ezenii esreg uild-sen nugel maan' yuu yum be? gezh khelne. tegekhed chi tedend ta naryn etseg ov-god namaig orkhizh oor burkhdyg dagazh, tedend uilchlen, tedend morgosnoos bolson yum. kharin namaig ted orkhizh, minii khu-uliig sakhiagui bilee gezh ezen aildazh baina. ta nar ch bas etseg ovgodosoo iluugeer khoron muug uildev. uzegtun, ta naryn khun neg bur namaig sonsokhguigeer oors-diinkhoo buzar muu zurkhonii gozhuud baid-lyn daguu yavzh baina. tiimees bi ta naryg ene nutgaas ta naryn bolon etseg ovgodiin chin' medeegui nutag uruu chuluudna. tend ta nar oor burkhdad odor, shonogui uilch-lekh bolno. uchir n' bi ta naryg taalakhgui gezh khel. ezen tunkhaglazh baina tiim uchraas uzegtun, nizrailiin khovguudiig yegipyet nutgaas gargasan ezenii am'd buigaar tangaraglayazh gezh khelegdekhgui, kharin nizrailiin khovguudiig khoid zugiin nutgaas bolon oroo tedniig khaon zailu-ulzh avaaachsana bukh ornuudaas avchirsaan ezenii am'd buigaar tangaraglayazh gezh khelegdekh odrud irzh baina. uchir n' bi tednii etseg ovgodod ogson tednii oorsdiin nutagt tedniig avchrakh bolno. uzegtun, bi olon zagaschdyg duudan iruulzh baina gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. ted tedniig za-gaschilna. daraa n' bi olon anchdyg duu-dan iruulzh, ted tedniig uul, tolgod burees, khadny an tsavaas agnana. uchir n' tednii bukh zamyg bi khardag. ted minii nuurnees nuugdaagui, gem buruu n' ch minii melmi-inees daldlagdaagui. ted minii gazar nut-giig buzarlana tul bi ekhlead tednii gem bu-ruu bolon nugliig davkhar tolno. ted minii oviig oorsdiin zhigshuurt shuteenuudiin khu-uruudeer bolon oorsdiin zhigshuurt zuileer duurgezhee. o, ezen, minii khuch chadal, minii bat tsai bolon zovlongiin odor khor-godokh gazar min'.gazar delkhiin etsees un-destnuud tan uruu irzh,bidnii etseg ovgod khudal khuurmag.ashiggui khaoson zuilsees oor yuug ch ovlosongui gezh khelne. khun oortoo burkhdyg khiizh chadakh uu?gelee ch ted burkhdad bish. tiim uchraas uzegtun, bi tedend meduulne.ene udaa bi tedend oriin khuch, oriin chadlyg meduulne.minii ner bol ezen bolokhyg ted medekh bolno.

17

iudagiin nugel tomor uzgeer bichigdzhee.ter n' ochir almaazny uzuureer tednii zurkhonii

sambar bolontednii takhilyn shireenii ever deer siilegdzhee. ted oorsdiin khuukhduudee dursan sanakhdaamon ondor tolgod deer nogoon moddyn dergedekh oorsdiin takhilyn shireenuudighi bolon ashyeragiin modon shong dursan sanadag. khodoo tal dakh' minii uul aa, chinii khyazgaar nutag dakh' nugliin toloo chinii morgoliin ondorloguudiin khamtchinii ed bayalag bolon bukh erdene-siig bi olzond ogno. mon chi oooroo ch minii chamd ogson oviig geene. bi chamaig chinii meddegguu nutagt ooriin chin' daisnuudad uilchluulne. uchir n' chi minii uur khilend uul shatakhalgaly notsoov. ezen ingezh aildazh baina. khun torolkhtond itgezh, biye makhbodyg ooriin khuch chadlaa bolgodog bogoodzurkh setgel n' ezeneese ergedeg khun kharaagdsan bilee. uchir n' tereer tsol dekh but met bolzh, khogzhil tsetsegle irekhed kharakhgui, kharin orshin suugchgui davst nutagt buyuu zeluud nutagt chuluurkhag gazart am'dama. ezen itgedeg bogood itgel naidvar n' ezen baidag khun yerooltei yee! uchir n' tereer usan ursgalaar undsee orgosgozh, khaluun shatakhad aikhgui usaar tarigdsan mod met bolno. kharin navchis n' nogoon baizh, ter n' gan gachgiin zhild tugshikhgui, ur zhims gargakhaa ch bolikhgui. zurkh bol bukh zuilees iluu khuuramch bogood edgershgui ovchtai yum. uunig khen oilgozh chadakh bilee? ezen bi zurkhiig erelkhiilzh, oyuuun bodylg shalgadag n' khun burd zamuudynkh n' daguu, uil-siinkh n' ur dungiin daguu ogokhiin tuld yum. shudarga busaar ed khorongotei bologch n' gargaagui baizh ondog dardag yatutai adil yum. khizheel nasand n' ene n' tuuniig orkhizh, etsest n' ter munkhag bolno. ekhneese ondort orgogdson sur zhavkhilant sentii bidnii ariun gazar yum. izrailiin naidvar ezen, tanyg orkhigch bugd ichguurt unakh bolno. ezen bolokh am'd usny undargyg orkhison tul ergen butsagch khumuus gazar shoroon deer bichigdekhl bolno. namaig edgeegeech, o, ezen, bi edgekh bolno. namaig avraach, bi avragdakh bolno. uchir n' ta bol minii magtaal yum. kharaach, ted nadadezenii ug khaana baina? ter n' odoo ireg! gezh khelseer baina. kharin minii khuv'd, tany arasas khon'chin bolokhoos bi zugtaagui, gaslant odriig ch bi khusen khuleegeegui. minii uruulaas garsan yum tany omno bainisnyg ta oroo medne. nadad aimshig buu baigaach. zovlongiin odor ta bol minii khorgodokh gazar yum. namaig khavchigh khumuusiig shivshig bolgoch. kharin minii khuv'd, namaig buu shivshig bolgooch. tedniig ailgaach, kharin namaig buu ailgaach. teden deer zovlongiin odriig avchirch, tedniig khoyer dakhin suirleer byatslaach. ezen nadad ingezh aildav. yavzh, iudagiin khaadyin orzh, gardag niitiin daaman khaalgan deer, mon iyerusalimyn

bukh daaman khaalguud deer zogs. tedend niudagiin khaad bolon edgeer khaalgaar orzh iregh bukh iuda, iyerusalimyn bukh orshin suugchid aa, ezenii ugiig sonsots-goo. ezen ingezh aildazh baina. amraltyn odor yamar negen achaa uurekhees, esvel iyerusalimyn daaman khaalgaar yamar negen zuil avchrakhaas oorsdoo bolgoomzhil. ta nar amraltyn odor gereese yamar negen achaa buu zozh garga, yamar negen azhil ch buu khii, kharin bi etseg ovgodod chin' tushaasny daguu amraltyn odriig ariunaar sakh'. gesen khedii ch ted sonsoogui, chikhee chaviagi, kharin sonsokhgui bolon zasulakhguin tuld khuzuugee khatuu bolgov. ezen tunkhaglazh baina. kharev amraltyn odor ene khotyn daaman khaalgaar yamar ch achaa zozh oruulakhgui, kharin ene odor yamar ch azhil khiikhguigeer amraltyn odriig ariunaar sakhikhyn tuld ta nar namaig ankhaaraltai sonsdog yum bol ene khotyn daaman khaalgaar khaad, davidyn sentiind suusan, mor'd unasan ba tereg khologlo-son noyed, iudagiin khumuus bolon iyerusalimyn orshin suugchid orzh irzh, ene khot uurd orshin suugchitai baikh bolno. ted shataalt takhil, takhil, ideen orgol bolon utlaga, mon ezenii gert talarkhlyn takhilu-udyg avchran iudagiin khotuudaas, iyerusalimyn ergen toirnoos, byeniaminy nutgaas, nam dor gazraas, uularkhag gazraas bolon nyegveves irekh bolno. kharin amraltyn odor achaa orgokhgui, iyerusalimyn khaalgaar orzh irekhguigeer amraltyn odriig ariunaar sakhikhaar ta nar namaig es sonsvol, bi khaalgan deer n' gal notsookh bogood ter n' iyerusalimyn ordnuudyg zalgizh, untraagdakhguiz.

18

ezenii ug iyeryemia deer irzh, aildsan n' bosozh, vaarchnyd och. tend bi chamd ugee aildakh bolno gev. bi vaarchnyd ochikhod, ter tend duguin deer negen zuil khiizh baiv. getel tuunii shavraar khiizh baisan vaar gart n' nurakhad, tereer tuuniig oort n' taalagdsan ondoo vaar bolgozh dakhin khiiv. tegtel ezenii ug nad deer irzh, izrailiin ger ee, ene vaarchintai adil bi ta nart mon ingezh uildezh chadakhgui gezh uu? gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. uzegut, vaarchny gar dakh' shavartai adil, izrailiin ger ee, ta nar minii mutart mon tiim bilee. negen mochid bi undestniig, esvel khaanchlalyg undseer n' tastazh, nuraaazh, ustgakh tukhai yar'zh magdagui. kharev minii eserguutsen yar'san ter undesten ooriin buzar muugaasaa ergevel bi teden deer buulgakhaar tolovlozh baisan gamshgiin talaar zoolarno. esvel oor negen mochid bi undestniig, esvel khaanchlalyg bar'zh bosgon, tar'zh urguulakh tukhai yar'zh magdagui. kharev ter n' minii duu

khooloig dagakhgui baisnaar minii melmiid buzar muug uildvel, bi tuuniig yerookhoor amlasan sainaasaa kharuusna. tiimees odoo iudagiin khumuust bolon iyerusalimyn orshin suugchdyn esreg yarikhdaa ezen ingezh aildazh baina nuzegtun, bi ta naryn esreg gai gamshig beltgez, tolovlogoo sedezh baina. ta naryn khun neg bur ooriin buzar muu zamaas ergezh, oorsdiin zamuud bolon uilsig shinechilz khemeev gezh khel. geveh ted naidvar alga! uchir n' bid oorsdiin tolovlogoonuudiig dagakh gezh baigaa bogood bidnii khun neg bur ooriin buzar muu zurkhniig gozhuud baidlaar uildekh bolno gezh khelne. tiim uchraas ezen ingezh aildazh baina. odoo undestnuudees asuu, uuntei adil zuiliig khien sonsone? izrailiin ongon okhin khamgiin aidas toruulmeer zuil uildev. livany tsas zadgai nutgiin chuluug orkhidog uu? khariin ursakh khuiten us ursakhaa bol'dog uu? minii khumuus namaig martsan bogoodted khooson burkhdad utlaga uugiulzh, ikh zamaar bus zhimeer yavakhyn tuld ted oorsdiin zamuudaasaa, ertnii zamuudaas budersen n' oorsdiin nutgaa ekguirel buyuu urgelzhiiin kharusal bolgokhyn tuld yum. unii khazhuugaar ongordog khun bur gaikhazh, tolgogoo segsrekhh bolno. dornyn salkhi met bi tedniig daisny omno taraana. tedniig gamshgiin odor bi tedend nuuree bus, nuuugaa kharuulna khemeev. daraa n' ted iregtun, iyeryemiagiin esreg tolovlogoonuudiig sedetsgeeye. takhilchaas khuul', mergen khunees zovlogoo, esh uzuulegchees ug unekheer tasrakhgui. naash ir, tuuniig kheleer tsokhin, yamar ch ugend n' ankhaarlaa khanduulakhgui baiya gezh khelev. o, ezen, namaig sonsozh, minii daisnuud yuu khelzh baigaag sonsooch! sainyg muugaar khariulakh yestoi gezh uu? uchir n' ted nadad nukh ukhzhzee. tany uur khileng tednees zailuulakhyn tuld tednii toloo sainyg yarikhaar bi tany omno kherkhen zogssonyg sanaach. tiim uchraas tednii khuukhdudiig olsgolond ogch, tedniig ildnii khuchind tushaagaach. tednii ekhnerruudiig ur khuukhedgui ba belevsen bolgoch. tednii erchuudiig ukhtel k'hyaduulzh, zaluchuudyg n' tulaldaand khyend ortuuleech. ta tednii deer deeremchdiig genet avchrakhad tednii geruudees khashkhiraan sonstokh boltugai. uchir n' ted namaig barikhyn tuld nukh ukhazh, minii khold urkhi tav'zh nuusan bilee. gesen khedii ch ezen ta minii esreg bui tednii ukhliin tolovlogoonuudiig medne. tednii gem buruug buu uchulzh, tednii nugliig oriin melminees buu zailuulaach. kharin ted tany omno khomorch unakh boltugai. oriin uur khilengiin tsagt tedend uildeech!

ezen ingezh aildav. yavzh, vaarchny shavar vaar savyg khudaldan av. ard tumnii akhmadudaas zarimyg, akhlakh takhilch naraas zarimyg avch yav. tegeed potshyert daaman khaalwany orokh uudnii dergedekhh byen-khinnomyn khondiid ochizh, minii chamd kheldeg ugsig tend tunkhagla. iudagiin khaad bolon iyerusalimyn orshin suugchid aa, ezenii ugiig sons. izrailiin burkhan, tumen tsergiin ezen ingezh aildazh baina. nuzegtun, sonsson khun buriin chikh chichrekheer tiim gamshgiig bi ene gazar deer avchrakh gezh baina. uchir n' ted namaig orkhizh, tuuniig khar' gazar bolgozh, oorsdoo ch, etseg ovgodiiin ch, iudagiin khaadyn ch medeegui oor burkhdad ene gazar takhiluudyg shataasan bogood gemgui khumuusiin tsusaar ene gazryg duurgez, baald shataalt takhil bolgon oorsdiin khovguudiig gald shataakhyn tuld baalyn morgoliin ondorloguudiig bar'san yum. ene n' minii khezee ch tushaagaagui, yariagui, minii sanaand ch oroogui zuil yum. tiim uchraas, uzegtun, ene gazar tofyet buyuu byen-khinnomyn khondii gezh dakhin nerlegdekhee bol'zh, kharin allagyn khondii gezh nerlegdekh orduud irzh bainaz gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. ūbi iuda bolon iyerusalimyn zovlogoo ene gazart khooson bolgozh, bi tedniig daisnuudykh n' omno bolon oorsdiinkh n' amiig ereghdiin garaar unagaakh bolno. bi tednii khuuruudiig tengeriin shuvuud bolon gazryn araatan am'tdad khaal bolgon ogno. bi mon ene khotyng balgas, kharuuslyn shaltgaan bolgono. uugeer ongorogch khun bur gaikhazh, gai gamshguudykh n' toloo kharuusakh bolno. bi tedneer khovguud, okhidynkh n' makhyg iduulzh, ted busleltend bolon daisnuud n' ba oorsdiinkh n' amiig khaighchdyn uchruulsan zovlon dotor biye biyeiinkhee makhyg idekh bolnoz khemeev gezh khel. tegeed chamaig dagaldan yavakh khumuusiin nuden deer chi vaaryg khagalzh, tedend tumen tsergiin ezen ingezh aildazh baina ndakhin dakhin zasazh bolokhguigeer vaarchny savyg khagalakhtai yag adil bi ene khumuus bolon ene khotyng khagalna. orshuulakh gazar baikhgui tul ted tofyeted orshuulna. ene gazar bolon tuunii orshin suugchid bi ingezh khandakh n' ene khotyng tofyet shig bolgokhyn tuld yumz gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. ūdeever deer n' tengeriin bukh erkhest takhil orgozh, oor burkhdad undaan orgoliig tsutgasan bukh geruudees bolzh iyerusalimyn bolon iudagiin khaadyn geruud tofyet gazar shig buzarlagnaz khemeev gezh khel gev. daraa n' ezenii oorii n' esh uzuulekheer ilgeesen tofyet oos iyeryemia irev. tereer ezenii orgoonii khashaan dotor zogsozh, bukh ard tumend khandan izrailiin burkhan, tumen

tsergiin ezen ingezh aildazh baina. nüzeg-tun, minii ugiig sonsokhgui gezh ted khuzu-unuudee khatuu bolgoston tul bi tednii esreg tunkhaglasan bukhii l gamshgiig ene khot bolon tuunii suuringuud deer avchrakh gezh bainaž khemeev gezh khelzhee.

20

immyeriin khuu, ezenii orgoonii terguun tushmel bolokh takhilch pashkhuur edgeer zuilsii iyeryemia esh uzuulzh baigaag son-sood, pashkhuur esh uzuulegh iyeryemiag zhanchuulan, ezenii orgoonii dergedekh bye-niaminy deed daaman khaalband tuuniiig dongolov. daraa odor n' pashkhuur iyeryemiag dongonoos sullakhad iyeryemia tuund ezenii chamaig duudsan ner bol pashkhuur bish, kharin magor-missabib yum. uchir n' ezen ingezh aildazh baina. nüzeg-tun, bi chamaig oort chin' bolood bukh naiz nokhdod chin' aimshig bolgokh gezh baina. chinii nud kharsaar baikhad ted daisnuudynkhaa ildend unana. ingeed bi bukh iudag vavilony khaany gart tushaakh bogood tereer tedniig tsologdagsod bolgon vavilon uruu avachizh, tedniig ildeer khyadna. bi mon ene khotyn bukh ed bayalgiig, tuunii bukh butegdekhun bolon bukh unetei zuilsii n' taraan ogno. iudagiin khaadyn bukh erdenesiig ch khurtel bi daisnuudynkh n' gart ogch, tedniig tonuulzh, tedniig avch yavan, vavilond avachna. pashkhuur chi bolon gert chin' baigaa bugd olzogdon yavakh bogood ta nar vavilond ochizh, chi bolon chinii khudal esh uzuullegiig sonsson naiz nokhod chin' tend nas barzh, tend orshuulagdanaž khemeev gezh khelev. o, ezen, ta namaig mekhelzh, bi mekhluulev, ta namaig diilzh, yalav, bi bukhel odriin tursh doog tokhuu bolov. khun bur namaig tokhuurkhakh yum. uchir n' bi yariikh bolgon-doo changaar khashkhirdag, bi khuchirkhiilii bolood suurliig tunkhaglazh baina. yaa-gaad gevel ezenii ug nadad bukhel odriin tursh zemlel, doog tokhuu bolzh baiv. kharin kherev bibi tuuniiig dursakhgui, tuunii nereer dakhin yariikhgui gevelene n' minii setgel zurkhend yasaar min' khaagdan khureelegdsen shatazh bui gal met bolno. bi tuuniiig dotroo khaadalakhaas yadarch, bi tuuniiig tesverlezh chadakhgui. uchir n' tal burd aimshig baina! ilchiltsgeeye. tuuniiig ilchiltsgeeye! gezh olny shiveg-neldekhiig bi sonsov. minii bukh itgemzhit naiz nokhod minii unakhgy kharzh, ter mekhluulzh magadgui, tegvel bid tuuniiig diilzh, tuunees oshoogoo avna gedeg. kharin ezen khuchit negen met nadai khamt baina. tiim uchraas namaig khavchighchid buderch, diilekhgui. ted unasnaasaa bolzh martagdashgui uurdiin gutamshgaar burmoson ichguurt unakh bolno. gelee ch

tumen tsergiin ezen, shudarga negniig sor'zh, sanaa bodol khiigeed zurkh setgeliig khardag tateden deer baikh oriin oshoo avaltgy nadad kharuulaach. uchir n' tand bi khergee daatgasan bilee. ezend duul, ezeniig magt'uchir n' tereer ugeegui yaduu neg-nii setgeliig buzar muug uldegechiin garaas angizhrulav. minii torson odor kharaag-dakh boltugai. ekhiin min' namaig toruulsen odor buu yeroogdog. etsetg min' tand khuu torzhee gesen medeeg avchirch, tuuniiig bayarluulsan khun kharaagdakh boltugai. kharin ter khun n' ezenii kharamsakhguigeer khomruulsen khotuudtai adil baig. tereer ogloo khashkhiraanyg, odor tugshuuriin khashkhiraanyg sonsog. minii ekh minii bulsh bolzh, tuuniii khavlii urgelzhid zhirem-sen baikhyn tuldnamaig torokhoos omno tereer namaig alsangui uchir tegeg. minii odruud ichguur dotor ongorokhiin tul-dzovlon, ui gashuug kharakhaar bi yuund khavliinees garav?

21

ezenes iyeryemiad ug irekhed zyedyekia khaan tuun uruu malkhiagiin khuu pashkhuur bolon maasyeiagiin khuu, takhilch zyefaniag ilgeen vavilony khaan nyebukhad-nyezar bidnii esreg daitazh baigaa tul bidnii omnoos ezenes asuuzh ogooch. ezen bidend oriin gaikhamshigt ulsiin daguu khandazh magadgui. tegeed daisan bidnees ukharch magad gev. tegtel iyeryemia tedend ta nar zyedyekiad daraakhgy kheltugei. nüzrailiin burkhan ezen ingezh aildazh baina. uzeztun, khermiin gadna tald chamaig buselzh baigaa vavilony khaan bolon khaldyeichuudyn esreg daitakhad chinii ashiglazh baigaa, chinii gart bui zer zevsgii bi erguulekh gezh baina. bi tedniig ene khotyn tovd tsugluulakh bolno. bi oroo sungasan gar, khuchit mutraar ta naryn esreg uurlan, khilegden, durgutsen tuladana. bi mon ene khotyn orshin suugchdyg, khun bolon araatan am'tdyg yalgaagui tsokhizh, ted ikh takhlaas bolzh ukhne. tegeed daraa n' iudagiin khaan zyedyekia, tuunii zarts nar bolon ard tumniig buyuu ene khotod takhal, ild bolon olsgolongoos am'd uldsen khumuusiig khurtel bi vavilony khaan nyebukhadnyezaryn gart, tednii daisnuudyn gart, mon tednii amiig eren khaigchdyn gart tushaana. tereer tedniig ildnii ireer tsokhino. tereer tedniig am'd uldeekhgui, orovdokh ch ugui, enerekh ch ugui gezh ezen aildazh bainaž. ta nar mon ene khumuust ezen ingezh aildazh baina. nüzeg-tun, bi ta naryn omno am' bolon ukhliin zamyg togtoodog. ene khotod suusan negen ild, olsgolon, takhlaar ukhne. kharin gadagsh garch yavan, ta naryg buselzh baigaa khaldyeichuudad buuzh

ogson negen am'darch, ooriinkhoo amiar toloosiig toлно. uchir n' bi sainy toloo bus, khor khonooliin toloo oriin nuuriig ene khotyg eserguutsekheer chigluulevž gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. nene khot vavilony khaany gart ogogdokh bogood tereer tuuniig galdan shataanaž khemeev tegeed iudagiin khaany geriinkhend ezenii ugiig sonsogtun, davidyn ger ee, ezen ingezh aildazh baina.ñgloo bur shudarga yesyg uild.tednii uilsiin buzar muugaas bolzh minii uur khilen gal met garch,yuu ch untraazh chadakhguigeer shatakhguin tuldeeremduulsen negniig daranguilagchiin garaas avarž ezen tunkhaglazh baina.ñuzeg-tun, khondiid am'dragch, chuluurkhag tal aa,bi ta naryn esreg baina.khen bidnii esreg buuzh irekh yum be?khen bidnii suutsand orzh irekh yum be? gezh khelegch khumuus ta nar aa, bi ta naryg oorsdiin chin' uilsiin ur dungiin daguu shiitgenež gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina.ñbukh orchin toirnyg n' zalgiulakhyn tuldbi oid n' gal asaanaž khemeev gezh khel gev.

22

ezen ingezh aildazh baina. iudagiin khaany gert ochood tend ene ugiig khelzh, ñdavidyn sentii deer suudag iudagiin khaan aa, chi bolon chinii zarts nar, mon ene daaman khaalguudaar orzh irdeg chinii khumuus ee, ezenii ugiig sonsogtun. ezen ingezh aildazh baina. shudarga yesyg bolon zov shudargyg uildezh, deeremduulsen negniig daranguilagchiin garaas avar. mon khar' khun, onchin, esvel belevsen khuntei bu-ruugaar buu khandazh, buu khuchirkhiil. ene gazart gemgui tsusyg buu ursga. uchir n' khumuus ta nar unekheer u-uniig uildvel, davidyn bairand sentii deer n' suun, tereg khologlon, mor'd unazh ooroo, ooriin zarts nar bolon ooriin kumuusti khaad ene geriin daaman khaal-gaar orzh irekh bolno. kharin kherev ta nar edgeer ugsiig es dagaval, ene ger bal-gas bolno gedgiig bi oroороo tangaraglazh baina gezh ezen tunkhaglazh bainaž. uchir n' iudagiin khaany geriin talaar ezen ingezh aildazh baina.chi nadad gilyead, livany orgil yum.gelee ch bi battaigaar chamaig tsol met, orshin suugchgui khotuud bol-gono. uchir n' tus bur n' oor oorsdiin zer zevsegtei suitgeghchiig bi chinii esreg tavina.ted chinii shilmel khushnuudyg og-tolzh, gal uruu khayana. olon undest-nuud ene khotyn khazhuugaar ongorokh bolno. ted neg negendee ñezen yaagaad ene aguu khotod ene metiig uildevžž gets-geene. tegeed ted kharuulakhdaa ñuchir n' ted oorsdiin burkhan ezenii gereeg orkhizh, oor burkhdad morgon, tedend uilchilsen yumž gekh bolno. ukhsen khunii toloo buu

uil, buu gashuud.odson negnii toloo urgелzh-luulen uil.uchir n' tereer khezee ch ergez h irekhgui, torolkh nutgaa ch kharakhgui. uchir n' ene gazraas odson, ooriin etseg iosi-agiin bairand khaan bolson, iosiagiin khuu iudagiin khaan shallumyn talaar ezen ingezh aildazh baina. ter khezee ch tiishee butsazh irekhgui. kharin ted tuuniig ol-zlon avaachsan gazart tereer ukhezh, ene nutgiig dakhin kharakhgui. oriin geriig zov shudarga busaar,deed oroonuudee shu-darga yesny daguu bish bar'dag negen n',khorshdoo kholsiig n' ogolguigeer tuu-nii uilchleliig ashigladag negen n' gaslan-tai yaa. ter n' ñbi oortoo zai ikhte, deed oroonuudtei, bagtaamzhtai baishin bar'zh,tsonkhnuudyg n' khushaar khav-taslan, khurts ulanaar budazh zusnež gezh kheldeg. chi khushaar orsoldozh baigaa tul khaan boldog uu?etseg chin' idezh uuzh, shudarga yes bolon zov shudargyg uilddeg-gui gezh uu?tegeed l ter sain baiv. tereer zovson bolon yaduu negnii khergiig shu-usen.tegeed l ene n' sain baiv.ene n' na-maig medekh gesen ug bish gezh uu? gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. getel chinii nud khiigeed zurkh setgel chin' zovkhon ooriin shudarga bus orlogo.gemgui tsusyg ursgakh bolon daranguilal ba khuchirkhiilliig khiikh deer baina. tiim uchraas iosiagiin talaar, iudagiin khaan iyekhoiakimyn talaar ezen ingezh aildazh baina.ted tuunii toloo ñayaa, akh min'!ž,esvel ñayaa, egch min'!ž gezh gashuudakhgui.ted tuunii toloo ñayaa, ezen min'!ž,esvel ñayaa, tuunii sur zhavkhlan!ž gezh gashuudakhgui. tereer chiregden, iyerusalimyn daaman khaalganaas tsaash shidegden ilzhigniig orshuulgaar orshuulag-dana. livan uruu ogsozh, khashkhirch, bashand duugaa ondorsgo.mon abarimaas khashkhir. uchir n' bukh amraguud chin' byatsarchee. son devzhikh uyd chin' bi chamd khelsen bolovch chi ñbi sonsokhgui!ž gesen.chi minii duu khoodoig dagaagui n' chinii zaluugaas uildel chin' baiv. chinii bukh khon'chdyg salkhi khisgen khamzh, chinii amraguud olzlogdono.tegekhd chi bukh khoron muugaasaa bolzh lavtai yaa ichizh, dorumzhlogdono. khushind uurlezh, livand am'dragch chamaig khaukhdee toru-ulekh gezh ovdozh bui emegteinkh shig khuchtei ovtgokhod chi yaazh yeolokh boll. ezen tunkhaglazh baina. bi oriin am'd buigaar tangaraglaya. iudagiin khaan iyekhoiakimyn khuu konia n' minii baruun mutar dakh' tamga baisan khedii ch, bi chamaig sugalz gargana. bi chamaig amig chin' erz h bui khumuusiin gart, tiim ee, chinii aidag khumuusiin gart, vavilony khaan nyebukhadnyezaryn bolon khaldye-ichuudyn gart tushaana. bi chamaig bolon chamaig toruulsen ekhiig chin' chinii toroogui oor nutag uruu chuluudakh bogood

tend chi ukhne. kharin tednii butsakhyg khusezh bui gazar nutgiin khuv'd, ted tuun uruu butsakhgui. ene khun konia basamzh-lagdsan, evderch butarsan vaar uu?esvel ter khenii ch khusdeggui sav yum uu?yaa-gaad ter bolon tuunii ur udam chuluudag-dazh, oorsdiin ul medekh gazar nutag uruu zailuulagdav? o nutag aa, nutag aa, nutag aa, ezenii ugiig sons! ezen ingezh aildazh baina. ene khuniig ur khukhedgui, ooriin odruuddee tsetsegen devzhikhgui khun gezh bich. uchir n' tuunii udmyn yamar ch khun davidyn sentii deer suun, iudad dakhin zakhiran, khogzhizh devshikhgui bileez khe-meev.

23

minii belcheeriin khon'dyg taraan butraazh, suitgezh baigaa khon'chid gaslantai yaa! gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. tiim uchraas minii ard tumniig khariulzh baigaa khon'ch-dyn tukhaid izrailiin burkhan ezen ingezh aildazh baina. ta nar minii khonin surgiig taraazh, khoozh zailuulan, tedniig khala-mzhilsangui. uzegtun, bi ta naryn uil-siin buzar muugiin ulmaas ta naryg shi-itgekh gezh baina gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. tegeed bi oroo khonin surgiinkhee uldegdsii oriin khoon zailuulsan nutgaas tsugluulzh, tedniig belcheert n' butsaazh avchrakh bogood ted ur zhims gargazh, urzhine. bi bas tednii deer baikh, tedniig khariulakh khon'chdyg tomilokh bogood ted tsashid aikhgui, tugshikhgui, khen n' ch dutagdakhguiz gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. kharagtun, bi davidad zov shu-darga mochir urguulakh odruud irzh baina gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. tereer khaan met zakhirch, mergen ukhaanaar uldezh, ene gazar nutagt shudarga yesyg bolon zov shudargyg uildene. tuunii odruuded iuda avragdazh, izrail' ayuulgui am'darna. tuunii duudagdakh ner n' fezen bol bidnii zov shudargazh yum. ezen tunkhaglazh baina tiim uchraas uzegtun, ted nizrailiin khovgu-udii yegipyetiin nutgaas gargasana ezenii am'd buigaar tangaraglayazh gezh khelekhee bol'zh, kharin nizrailiin gerinkhnii ur ud-myg khoid zugiin nutgaas bolon minii ted-niig zailuulsan bukh ornudaas avchirch, udirdsan ezenii am'd buigaar tangaraglayazh gezh khelekhd odruud irzh baina. tegekhd ted oorsdiin khorson deer am'darna. esh uzuulegchdiin tukhaid, zurkh min' minii dotor emterch, bukh yas min' chichirne. eze-nees bolon tuunii ariun ugsees bolzh bi sogtuu khun met, darsand diildsen khun met bolov. uchir n' ene nutag sadar samuunyg uldegchdeer duurev. uchir n' ene nutag kharaalaas bolzh gashuuddag, tsoliin belcheeruud gandzhee. tednii zam bas buzar muu bogood tednii khuch chadal zov bus

yum. uchir n' esh uzuulegch, takhilchiin al' al' n' buzarlavdav. oriin orgoond khur-tel bi tednii khoron muu zuilsig olloo gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. tiim uchraas ted-nii zam oorsdod n' khalitirgaatai zam met baikh bolno. ted tuner kharankhui uruu za-iluulagdazh, tiishee unana. uchir n' bi teden deer gamshgiig buyuu shiitgeliinkh n' zhiliig avchirna gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. unnees gadna, samariin esh uzuulegchdiin dund bi evgui muukhai zuil kharav. ted baalaar esh uzuulzh, minii ard tumen bolokh izrailiig tooruulzh baiv. bi mon iyerusal-imyn esh uzuulegchdiin dund aimshigtai muukhai zuil kharav. ter n' sadar samuun bolood khudal khuurmagaar alkhakh n' yum. ted buzar muug uldegchdiin garyg bekhzhuuldeg. iimees khen n' ch ooriin muu muukhaigaasaa ergesenguit. ted bugd nadad sodom met buyuu orshin suugchid n' go-morra met bolov. tiim uchraas esh uzu-ulegchdiin tukhaid tumen tsergiin ezen in-gezh aildazh baina. nuzegtun, bi tedniig agiar tezheezh, tedend khortoi us uulgakh gezh baina. uchir n' iyerusalimyn esh uzu-ulegchdees bukh gazar nutagt buzar taravz khemeev. tumen tsergiin ezen ingezh ail-dazh baina. ta nart esh uzuulzh baigaa esh uzuulegchdiin ugsiig buu sons. ted ta naryg khooson demii yumand udirdazh baina. ted ezenii amaa bus, oorsdiin tosool-son uzegdliig yar'dag. namaig basamzhildag khumuust tednezen ta nar amar amgalan baikh bolno gezh aildavz gezh kheleer baidag. zurkhnii khee gozhuud baidlyn daguu yavagch burd ted nita nar deer gai gamshig irekhguiz gedeg. kharin tuunii ugiig kharzh, sonsokhyn tuld khen ezenii zovlo-dotor zogsson yum be? khen tuunii ugiig ankhaarch, sonsson be? uzegtun, ezenii shuurga buyuu khuilrakh khar shuurga ur khilengeer garcheer. ter n' khoron muugiin tolgoi deer khuilran ergeldene. tereer oriin zurkhnii zorilguudyg biyeluulen uldekhees naash ezenii ur butsakhgui. suulchiin odru-uded ta nar uuniig todorkhoi oilgokh bolno. bi esh uzuulegchdiig ilgeegeegui, gevch ted guideg. bi tedend yariagui bolovch ted esh uzuulev. kharin kherev ted minii zovlogoo dotor zogsson bol, ted minii ugsiig minii ard tumend tunkhaglazh, tedniig buzar muu za-maas n' bolon uildliinkh n' buzar muugaas butsaan erguulekh baisan. bi als kholyin burkhan bish, kharin oirkhon baikh burkhan uu? gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. bi tu-uniig kharakhguigeer khun oriigoo khor-godokh gazar nuuzh chadakh uu? gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. bi tengeruud bolon gazryg duurgedeggui gezh uu? gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. minii nereer khuuram-chaar esh uzuulegch esh uzuulegchid bi zuud zuudellee, bi zuud zuudellee? gezh yuu khel-sniig bi sonsson bilee. khedii boltol ve?

khuurmaggiig esh uzuuldeg esh uzuulegchdiin buyuu oorsdiin zurkhniit oorogdliin esh uzuulegchdiin zurkhend yum baina uu? tednii etseg ovgod baalaas bolzh minii neriig mart-santai adil ted biye biyendee kheldeg oorsdiin zuudeeree minii kumuust minii neriig martuulakhgy boddog. zuud zuudelsen esh uzuulegch zuudee khelzh bolno. kharin minii ugtei negen minii ugiig uneneer khelleg. surel n' ur tariatai yuugaaraa adil ve? gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. minii ug galtai adil bish gezh uu? gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. chuluug butlakh alkhtai adil bish gezh uu? tiim uchraas uzegtun, minii ugsiig biye biyeneesee khulgaildag esh uzuulegchdiin esreg bi baina gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. uzegtun, bi oorsdiinkhoo khellig ashiglan, nezen tunkhaglazh bainaž gezh tunkhagladag esh uzuulegchdiin esreg baina gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. uzegtun, bi khuuramch zuudiig esh uzuulen, tedniig khelzh, oorsdiin khudal khuurmag bolon bolchimgui sairkhlaaraa minii kumuusiig tooruulsen tednii esreg baina gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. getel bi tedniig ilgeegeegui, tedend tushaal ch ogoogui bogood ted ene kumuust ogtkhon ch ashig tus ogdoggui gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. edgeer kumuus, esvel esh uzuulegch, esvel takhilch chamaas nezenii zon gezh yuu vež? gezh asuukhad chi tedend nyamar zonž? gezh khelekh yestoi. ezen nbi ta naryg khayanaž gezh tunkhaglazh baina. tegeed nezenii zonž gezh kheldeg esh uzuulegch, esvel takhilch, esvel kumuusiin khuv'd, bi ter khund bolon tuunii geriinkhen deer shitgel buulgana. ta naryn khun neg bur ooriin khorsh bolon ooriin akh duud ingezh khelekh bolno. nezen yuu gezh khariulavž, esvel nezen yuu gezh aildsan bež. uchir n' ta nar ezenii zong dakhin sanakhgui. yaa-gaad gevel khun buriin ooriinkh n' ug zon bolno. ta nar bidnii burkhan, tumen tsergiin ezen, am'd burkhany ugsiig guivuulsan bilee. chi esh uzuulegchid nezen chamd yuu gezh khariulavž? bolon nezen yuu gezh aildavž? gezh khelekh bolno. uchir n' kharev chi nezenii zonž gezh khelbel, unekheer ezen ingezh aildazh baina. nita nar ezenii zon gesen ene ugiig khelsen tulž bi ch gesen ta nart nita nar ezenii ug gezh buu khelž khemeen ilgeesen. tiim uchraas uzegtun, bi ta naryg unekheer martazh, ta nart bolon ta naryn etseg ovgodod oriin ogson khotyn khamt oriin orshikhuigaas zailuulna. bi ta naryn deer uurdiin shivshigt bolon ul martagdash uurdiin doromzhloyg tavina.

24

vavilony khaan nyebukhadnyezar iudagiin khaan, iyekhoiakimyn khuu iyekoniag, iudagiin tushmediig, urchuud bolon dark-

hchuudyn khamt iyerusalimaas olzlon avch, vavilond avchirsny daraa ezen nadad uzuulev. uzegtun, ezenii sumiin omno khoyer sags inzhir baiv! neg sagsand ankh bolovsorson inzhir met mash sain inzhir baiv. nogoo sagsand muudsan tul idezh bolokhgui mash muu inzhir baiv. tegtel ezen nadadiyeryemia, chi yuu kharzh baina ve? gekhed biinzhir, sain inzhir, mash sain inzhir bolon muu, muudsan tul idezh bolokhgui mash muu inzhir gev. tegekhed ezenii ug nad deer irzh, aildakhdad izrailiin burkhan ezen ingezh aildazh baina. edgeer sain inzhirtei adil bi ene gazraas khaldyeichuudyn nutagt avaachsan iudagiin olzlogdogsdyg bi uunchlen saind tootsno. uchir n' bi sainy toloo oriin melmiig tedend deer togtookh bogood bi tedniig ene nutag uruu dakhin avchirna. bi tedniig bar'zh bosgokh bogood unagakhgui, tedniig tar'zh suulgakh bogood zulgaazh tastakhgui. bi tedend namaig medekh zurkhiig ogno. uchir n' bi bol ezen. ted nad uruu bukh zurkh setgeleesee butsazh irekh tul ted minii kumuus, bi tednii burkhan bolno. kharin muudsan tul idezh bolokhgui bolson muu inzhirtei adil, unekheer ezen ingezh aildazh baina. bi tuunchlen iudagiin khaan zyedyekia, tuunii tushmediig bolon ene nutagt uldsen iyerusalimyn uldegdsig, mon yegipyetiin nutagt am'dardag kumuusiig khayana. bi tedniig gazar delkhiin bukh khaanchlaluudad aimshig, buzur muu bolgozh, zemle bolon zuir ug met, minii tedniig taraazh butruulakh bukh gazruud dakh' eleg doog bolon kharaal bolgono. bi tedend bolon tednii etseg ovgodod minii ogson gazar nutgaas tedniig ustgakh khurtel tednii deer ild, olsgolon bolon takhlyg ilgeene gev.

25

iudagiin khaan, iosiagiin khuu iyekhoiakimyn dorov dekh zhild (ene n' vavilony khaan nyebukhadnyezaryn ekhnii zhil baiv) iudagiin bukh kumuusiin talaarkh ug ieryemiad irzhee. uunii esh uzuulegch ieryemia iudagiin bukh kumuust bolon iyerusalimyn bukh orshin suugchdad yarid iudagiin khaan, ammony khuu iosiagiin arvan gurav dakh' zhilees avakhuulan ene odriig khurtel, ene khorin guran zhiliin tursh ezenii ug nadad irsen bogood bi ta nart dakhin, dakhin yar'san bolovch ta nar sonssongui. ezen esh uzuulegchid bolokh oriin bukh zarts naraa ta nar uruu dakhin dakhin ilgeesen bolovch ta nar sonsoo ch ugui, sonsokh gezh chikhee tav'san ch ugui. ted nkun bur ooriin buzur muu zamaas bolon uilsinkhee buzur muugaas ergezh, ezenii ta nart bolon ta naryn etseg ovgodod uurd monkhod ogson

nutagt am'dar. or burkhdad uilchilzh, morgokhiin tuld tednii aaraas yavakhgui baizh, oorsdiin garyn buteeleer namaig uurlakhad buu khurgeerei. tegvel bi ta nart yamar ch khor khonool uchruulakhguiz gesen. getel ta nar namaig sonsoogui n' oorsoddoo gai bolokhyn tuld garynkhaa buteeleeree namaig uurlan khilegnuulekhiin tuld baiv gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. tiim uchraas tumen tsergiin ezen ingezh aildazh baina. nita nar minii ugsiig sonsoogui tul, uzegtun, bi ilgeezh, khoid zugiin bukh ger buliig avch, z gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. nminii zarts bolokh vavilony khaan nyebukhadnyezar uruu ilgeezh, tedniig ene nutgiin esreg, orshin suugchdynkh n' esreg bolon ergen toirny edgeer bukh undestnuudiin esreg avachna. bi tedniig burmoson ustgash, tedniig aishig, kharusad ba uurdiin ezguirel bolgono. uunees gadna, bi tednees bayar bayasgalan bolon bayar khorriin duug, suit zaluu bolon suit busguin duu khoolog, teermiin chuluuny duu chimeeg bolon denluunii gerliig avna. ene bukhel nutag ezguirel bolon aidas bolzh, edgeer undestnuud vavilony khaand dalan zhil uilchilne. dalan zhil guitsezh ongorokhod vavilony khaan bolon ter undestniig, khaldyeichuudyn nutgiig tednii gem buruugiin toloo bi shiitgene. bi tuuniig uurdiin ezguirel bolgono z gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. nbi ter nutag deer tuunii esreg zarlasan oriin bukh ugsiig, bukh undestnuudiin esreg iyeryemiagiin esh uzuulsen ene nomd bichigdsen bukhniig avchirna. (uchir n' olon undestnuud bolon aguu ikh khaad tednees, tedniig khurtel boloo bolgono. bi tedend tednii uils bolon tednii garyn uildliin daguu nokhon tolnoo.) z khemeev. uchir n' izrailliin burkhan, ezen nadad ingezh aildazh baina. minii mutraas uur khilengiin darsny ene ayagyv avch, minii chamaig ilgeekh bukh undestend tuuniig uulga. ted uuzh, guivan, tednii dund minii ilgeekh ildnees bolzh galzuurna. tegeed bi ezenii mutraas ayagyv avch, ezenii namaig ilgeesen bukh undestend tuuniig uulgav. iyerusalim, iudagiin khotuudad, tuunii khaad bolon tuunii noyedod uulgasan n' tedniig ene odort met suirel, aidas, kharuusal bolon kharaal bolgokhyn tuld yum. yegipyetiin khaan faraon, tuunii zarts nar, tuunii noyed, bolon tuunii bukh ard tumen, khariin bukh khumuus, uz nutgiin bukh khaad, filistchuudiin nutgiin bukh khaad (ashkyelon, gaz, yekron ba ashdodyn uldegds), yedom, moab, bolon ammony khovguud, tiriin bukh khaad, sidony bukh khaad bolon tengisees tsaash orshikh arluudyn khaad, dyedan, tyema, buz bolon bulanguudyg ogtoldog khumuus, arabyn bukh khaad bolon tsold orshin suudag khariin khumuusiin bukh khaad, zimriin

bukh khaad, yelamyn bukh khaad bolon myediin bukh khaad, oor khorondoo oir khol baidag khoid zugiin bukh khaad, mon gazryn gadarguu deerkh gazar delkhiin bukh khaanchlal uuzh, shyeshakhyn khaan tednii daraa uukh bolno. chi tedend nizrailiin burkhan, tumen tsergiin ezen ingezh aildazh baina. ta naryn dund minii ilgeekh ildnii ulmaas uuzh, sogtuuran, boolzhizh, unaad, dakhin buu bos z gezh khel. kharev ted chinii garaas ayagyv uukhaar avakhaas tatgalzval, chi tedend n'tumen tsergiin ezen ingezh aildazh baina. ta nar zaaval uukh yestoi! uchir n' uzegtun, minii nereer duudagdakh ene gazar bi gamshgiig avchirch ekhelsen baital ta nar shiitgeeles burmoson choloologdozh chadna gezh uu? ta nar shiitgeeles choloologdokhgui. uchir n' bi gazar delkhiin bukh orshin suugchdyn esreg ildiig duudazh baina gezh tumen tsergiin ezen tunkhaglazh baina z gezh khelegtun. tiim uchraas chi tednii esreg edgeer bukh ugsiig esh uzuulzh, chi tedend khekhekdeenezen ondor deerees arkhiran, oriin ariun orshikhuigaas oriin duug gargana. tereer oriin surgiin esreg khuchteiger arkhirna. tereer gazar delkhiin bukh orshin suugchdyn esreg usan uzmiig gishgeldeg khumuusiin adil khashkhirna. ezen undestnuudtei margasan tul gazar delkhiin adagt khashkhiran khurchee. tereer bukh makhan biyesiig shuune. khoron muu khumuusiin khuv'd, tereer tedniig ildend tushaazheez gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. tumen tsergiin ezen ingezh aildazh baina. uzegtun, buz ar muu n' undestnees undesten uruu yavzh. gazar delkhiin khamgiin alslagdsan khesgees aguu ikh shuurga khodolugdozh baina. ter odor ezeneer khyaduulsan khumuus gazar delkhiin neg adgaas nogoo khurtel baina. tednii toloo gashuudakhgui, tedniig tsugluulakhgui, orshuulakhgui. ted gazryn gadarguu deerkh yalgadas met bolno. uults-gaa, khon'chid oo, ta nar khashkhir. surgiin ezed ee, ta nar unsend khorvoo. uchir n' ta naryn khyadlagyn bolon taran butraltn yue irsen bogoodta nar shilmel sav shig unana. khon'chid zugtakh gazar, surgiin ezed kheltrekhe gazar ugui baikh bolno. khon'chdyn khashkhirakh duu, surgiin ezdii ulakh duu! uchir n' ezen tednii belcheeruudiig ustgash baigaa bogood ezenii shiruun uur khilengiin ulmaas amar amgalan surguud duugui bolgogdono. tereer arslan met oriin nuuts gazraa orkhiv. uchir n' daranguillyn khatuu baidal bolon tuunii shiruun uur khilengees bolzh aidas tednii nutag bolzhee.

26

iudagiin khaan, iosiagiin khuu iyekhoiakimyn khaanchilsny ekhend ezenees iim ug irzh, aildakhdaa ezen ingezh

aildazh baina. ñezenii orgoonii khashaand zogsosz, ezenii orgoond morgokhoor irsen iudagiin bukh khotuudad kheluulekheer minii chamd tushaasan bukh ugsiig tedend khelegtun. neg ch ugiig buu khas! ted sonsood, tednii uilsiin buzar muugaas bolzh tedend uildekheer minii tolovlozh baigaa gai gamshgaas namaig kharamsuulakhaar khun bur ooriin buzar muu zamaasaa ergezh magadguiz khemeev. chi tedend ñezen ingezh aildazh baina. ta naryn omno minii togtotoon minii khuul'd alkhakhyn tuld ta nar namaig sonsokhgui, bi ta nart dakhin dakhin ilgeesen bolovch ta naryn sonsoogui minii zarts nar bolokh esh uzuulegchdiin ugsiig sonsokhgui bol, bi ene orgoog shilo shig, ene khoty ch bi gazar delkhiin bukh undestnuuded kharaal bolgonož gezh khel. takhilch nar, esh uzuulegchid bolon bukh ard tumen ezenii orgoond iyeryemiag edgeer ugsiig yarikhyg sonsov. bukh ard tumen, takhilch nar bolon esh uzuulegchid yariulakhaar ezenii tushaasan bugdiig iyeryemia yar'zh duusg akhad, bukh ard tumen tuuniig bar'zh avan,chi ukhekh yesto! chi yuund ene orgoo shilo shig, ene khot orshin suugchgui, ezgui bolno gezh khelen ezenii nereer esh uzuulev? getsgeev. bukh ard tumen ezenii orgoond iyeryemiag toiron tsugarav. iudagiin tushmed edgeer zuilsii sonsood, khaany gerees ezenii orgoo uruu ochizh, ezenii shine daaman khaalgany orokh uudend suutsgaav. tegtel takhilch nar bolon esh uzuulegchid n' tushmed ba bukh ard tumend khandanene khund ukhekh yal og! uchir n' ta naryg sonsozh baikhad tereer ene khotyn esreg esh uzuulsen bilee getsgeev. tegtel iyeryemia bukh tushmeded bolon bukh ard tumend yarin,ezen namaig ene geriin esreg bolon ene khotyn esreg ta naryn sonsson bukh ugsiig esh uzuulekheer ilgeesen yum. tiim uchraas odoo oorsdiin zamuud bolon uilsee sasazh, oorsdiin burkhan ezenii duu khooloig daga. ezen ta naryn esreg zarlasan zolgui yavdlyn talaar oriin bodloo oorchilno. kharin minii khuv'd, uzegtun, bi ta naryn gart baina. ta naryn nudend yuu n' sain, yuu n' zov bolokhyg nadad uild. kharev ta nar namaig albal, ta nar oorsod deeree, ene khot bolon tuunii orshin suugchid deer gemgui tsusyng avchrakh bolno gedgiig l sain medegtun. uchir n' unekheer ta naryg sonsozh baikhad edgeer bukh ugsiig kheluulekheer ezen namaig ta nar uruu ilgeesen bilee gezh khelev. tegekhd tushmed bolon bukh ard tumen n' takhilch nar ba esh uzuulegchid khandanene khund ukhekh yal ogokhgui! uchir n' tereer bidnii burkhan ezenii nereer bidend yariv gezh khelzhee. daraa n' nutgiin akhmaduudyn zarim n' bosozh, ard tumnii bukh chuulgard khandan, iudagiin khaan khyezyekiagiin uyed

moryeshyety n mikha esh uzuulev. tereer iudagiin bukh khumuust yarin, tumen tsergiin ezen ingezh aildav.ñsion talbai met khagalagdazh,iyerusalim suirch,orgoonii uul oin morgoliin ondorloguud adil bolnož gesen yum. iudagiin khaan khyezyekia bolon bukh iuda tuuniig alsan uu? tereer ezenees emeen, ezenii taallyg guisan bogood ezen tednii esreg zarlasan zolgui yavdlyn talaar oriin bodloo oorchloogui gezh uu? kharin bid oorsdiinkhoo esreg aguu tom buzar muu zuil uildezh baina gezh khelev. unekheer, ezenii nereer esh uzuulzh baisan, kariat-iyearimyn shyemaiagiin khuu uria khemeegch khun bas baisan yum. tereer ene khot bolon ene nutgiin esreg iyeryemiagiinkhtai tostei ugseer esh uzuulzh baiv. iyekhoiakim khaan, tuunii khuchirkhgeb bukh erchuud bolon bukh tushmed edgeer ugsiig sonsood, tegeed khaan tuuniig alakhaar erelkhiilev. kharin uria sonsood, ain zugtazh, yegipyet uruu yavav. tegekhd iyekhoiakim khaan yegipyet uruu khumuus ilgeezhee. akhboryn khuu yeliatan bolon khumuus tuuntei khamt yegipyeted ochiv. ted uriag yegipyetees avchirzh, tuuniig iyekhoiakim khaan uruu avaachiv. tereer tuuniig ildeer alzh, khuuriig n' engiin arduudyn orshuulakh gazart khayav. kharin shofany khuu akhikamyn gar iyeryemiatai khamt baisan uchraas tereer aluulakhaar khumuusiin gart ogogdsongui.

27

iudagiin khaan, iosiagiin khuu zyedyekiagiin khaanchilsny ekhdenezeees iyeryemiad ene ug irzh, aildav. ezen nadad ingezh aildazh baina. ortoo dongonuud bolon buulguudyg khiizh, khuzuundee omsood, yedomyn khaan, moabyn khaan, ammony khovguudiin khaan, tiriin khaan bolon sidony khaand iyerusalim uruu iudagiin khaan zyedyekia uruu irdeg elch naraar khel yavuul. tedend oorsdiin ezed uruu yavakhgy tushaazh, ñtumen tsergiin ezen, izrailliin burkhan ingezh aildazh baigaa bogood ta nar oorsdiin ezded ingezh khel. bi oriin aguu khuch chadal bolon oriin sungasan mutraar gazar delkhii ba tuunii gadarguu deerkh khun, araan am'tdyg buteesen bogood uunniig bi minii melmiid taallyg olson negend ogno. odoo bi edgeer bukh nutgiig oriin zarts, vavilony khaan nyebukhadnyezaryn gart ogson bogood bi mon tuund uilchluulekheer talyn zerleg am'tdyg tuund ogson yum. oriinkh n' gazar nutgiin tsag irtel bukh undestnuud tuund, tuunii khovguund bolon tuunii ach nart uilchlekh boloi. daraa n' olon undestnuud bolon ikh khaad tuuniig oorsdiin zarts bolgono. vavilony khaan nyebukhadnyezart uilchlekhgui, mon vavilony khaany buulgan dor khuzuugee tavikhgui

undesten, esvel khaanchlal baival bi ter undestnii tuunii garaar ustgakh khurtlee ild, olsgolon bolon takhlaar shiitgene gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. kharin ta naryn khuv'd, ta nartai yarin nta nar vavilony khaand uilchlekhguiz gezh kheldeg oorsdiin esh uzuulegchid, tologchid, zuud tailagchid, id shidtenuud, esvel ilbechdiig buu sons. uchir n' ted ta naryg gazar nutgaas chin' khol zailuulakhyn tuld ta nart khudlyg esh uzuuldeg. bi ta naryg khoon zailuulakh bogood ta nar mokhno. kharin khuzuugee vavilony khaany bulgan door khiizh, tuund uilchlekh undestnuudiig bi gazar nutagt n' uldeekh bogood ted gazar khagalzh, tend am'drakh bolno gezh ezen tunkhaglazh bainaz gezh khel. bi edgeer bukhentei adil ugsiig iudagiin khaan zyedyekiad yar'zh,orin khuzuugee vavilony khaany bulgan door tav'zh, tuund bolon tuunii ard tumend uilchilzh, am'dar! vavilony khaand uilchlekhgui undestend ezenii aildsan shig chi bolon chinii ard tumen ild, olsgolon bolon takhlaar ukhezh yaakh yum be? tiimees ta nar vavilony khaand uilchlekhgui gezh chamd kheldeg esh uzuulegchdiin ugsiig buu sons. uchir n' ted chamd khudlyg esh uzuuldeg. uchir n' bi tednii ilgeegeegui gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. kharin, bi ta naryg zailuulzh, ta nar bolon ta nart esh uzuuldeg esh uzuulegchid mokhokhiin tuld ted minii nereer khuurmagaar esh uzuuldeg gezh khelev. bi takhilchdad bolon ene bukh ard tumend khandanezen ingezh aildazh baina. ta nart uzeztun, ezenii orgoonii sav suulguud udakhgui vavilonoos avchragdana gezh khelen esh uzuuldeg esh uzuulegchdiin ugsiig buu sons. uchir n' ted ta nart khudlyg esh uzuuldeg. tednii buu sons. vavilony khaand uilchilzh, am'dar! ene khot yuund suirekh yestoi yum be? kharin ted esh uzuulegchid mon bolood ezenii ug tedentei khamt baigaa bol, ezenii orgoond, iudagiin khaany gert bolon iyerusalimd uldsen sav suulguudyg vavilon uruu yavuu-lakhguin toloo tumen tsergiin ezeenes ted odoo guig. uchir n' tumen tsergiin ezen bagananuud, tengis, taviuruud bolon ene khotod uldsen busad sav suulguudyin talaar buyuu iudagiin khaan, iyekhoiakimyn khuu iyekoniag bolon iuda, iyerusalimyn bukh noyedyg iyerusalimaas vavilon uruu tsollogt avch yavakhdaa vavilony khaan nyebukhadnyezaryn avagui sav suulguudyin talaar ingezh aildazh baina. tiim ee, ezenii orgoond, iudagiin khaany gert bolon iyerusalimd uldsen sav suulguudyin talaar izrailliin burkhan, tumen tsergiin ezen ingezh aildazh baina. tednii vavilond avaachikh bogood bi tednii deer irekh odor khurtel ted tend baina gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. daraa n' bi tednii butsaan avchirch, tednii ene gazart sergeene gezh khelev.

ter zhil iudagiin khaan zyedyekiagiin khaanchlalyn ekhend buyuu dorov dekh zhiliin tadvugaar sard gibyeonoos garaltai, azuryn khuu esh uzuulegch khanania ezenii orgoond takhilch nar bolon bukh ard tumnii omno nadad khandan yarikhdaa izrailliin burkhan, tumen tsergiin ezen ingezh aildazh baina. bi vavilony khaany buulgyg evdlev. vavilony khaan nyebukhadnyezaryn avch yavan, vavilond avaachsana ezenii orgoonii sav suulguudyg bi khoyer zhiliin dator ene gazar uruu butsaazh avchirna. bi mon iudagiin khaan, iyekhoiakimyn khuu iyekoniag bolon vavilon uruu yavsana iudagiin bukh tsologdagsdiig ene gazar uruu butsaazh avchirna gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. uchir n' bi vavilony khaany buulgyg evdelne khemeev gezh khelev. tegeed esh uzuulegch iyeremia esh uzuulegch khananiad khandan ezenii orgoond zogsozh baisana takhilch nar bolon bukh ard tumnii omno yariv. esh uzuulegch iyeremiaamyn! ezen ingezh uldeekh boltugai. ezenii orgoonii sav suulguud bolon bukh tsologdagsdiig vavilonoos ene gazart butsaazh avchakrahar chinii esh uzuulsen ugsiig ezen batlakh boltugai. gesen ch chamaig bolon bukh ard tumnii sonsozh baikhad minii khelekh gezh bui ene ugiig sonsogtun! minii omno bolon ta naryn omno baisana esh uzuulegchid ert tsagaas olon nutguudyin esreg, ikh khaanchlaluudyin esreg, dain, gai gamshig bolon takhlyn tukhai esh uzululzh baisana. amar amgalangiin talaar esh uzuuldeg esh uzuulegchiin khuv'd, ter esh uzuulegchiin ug biyelegdekh uyed unekheer ezenii ilgeesen negen gezh medegdekh bolno gezh khelev. tegekheed esh uzuulegch khanania esh uzuulegch iyeremiagiin khuzuunees buulgyg avch evdlev. khanania bukh ard tumnii omno yar'zh, ezen ingezh aildazh baina. bi uunchlen vavilony khaan nyebukhadnyezaryn buulgyg bukh undestnuudiin khuzuunees khoyer buten zhiliin dator evdelne gezhee. tegeed esh uzuulegch iyeremia ooriin zamaar odov. esh uzuulegch khanania esh uzuulegch iyeremiagiin khuzuunees buulgyg evdelsnii daraa ezenii ug iyeremiad irzh, yavzh, khananiatai yarin ezen ingezh aildazh baina. nichi modon buulguudyg evdelsen bolovch chi tednii orond tomor buulguudyg khiivz khemeev. uchir n' izrailliin burkhan, tumen tsergiin ezen ingezh aildazh baina. nedgeer bukh undestnuudiig vavilony khaan nyebukhadnyezart uilchluulekhiin tuld bi tednii khuzuund tomor buulgyg tokhov. ted tuund uilchlekh bolno. bi bas tuund talyn araatan am'tdyg ch ogson bileez gezh aildav. tegeed esh uzuulegch iyeremia esh uzuulegch khananiad khandankhanania, odoo

sons, ezen chamaig ilgeegeegui bogood chi ene khumuusiig khudal yumand itguulev. tiim uchraas ezen ingezh aildazh baina. uzegtun, bi chamaig gazryn gadarguunaas zailuulakh gezh baina. chi ezenii esreg tersleliig zovloson tul ene zhil chi ukhekh bolno gezh khelzhee. ingeed esh uzuulegch khanania yag ter zhiliin doldugaar sard ukhev.

29

edgeer n' iyerusalimaas tsollogiin busad akhmaduud, takhilch nar, esh uzuulegchid bolon iyerusalimaas vavilon uruu nye-bukhadnyezaryn tsollogt avch yavsan bukh khumuust esh uzuulegch ijerymiagiin ilgeesen zakhidlyn ugs yum. (ene n' iyekonia khaan, ekh khatan, ordny tushmed, iuda bolon iyerusalimyn noyed, gar urchuud bolon darchchuudyg iyerusalimaas odsomy daraa baiv) shafany khuu yelasa bolon khilkiagiin khuu gvmariagiin garaar ilgeegdsen bogood iudagiin khaan zyedyekia tedniig vavilon uruu vavilyon khaan nye-bukhadnyezar uruu ilgeen, izrailiin burkhan, tumen tsergiin ezen n' iyerusalimaas vavilon uruu tsollogt minii ilgeesen bukh tsologdsgodt ingezh aildazh baina. nbaishinguud bosgozh, am'dar. tsetserleguud tar'zh, buteegdekhuniig n' id. ekhneruud avch, khovguud ba okhidyn etsguud bolzh, ted khovguud, okhidyg toruulekheer khovguuddee ekhneruud avch, okhidoo nokhruud n' og. tend urzhizh, buu tsoor. minii ta naryg tsolz yavuulsan khotod sain saikhnyg erekhiilzh, tuunii omnoos ezend zalbir. uchir n' tuuniig sain saikhan baikhad ta nar sain saikhan baikh bolnozh. uchir n' izrailiin burkhan, tumen tsergiin ezen ingezh aildazh baina. nta naryn dund baigaa ta naryn esh uzuulegchid bolon tologchdoor oorsdiigoo buu mekhluul. tednii zuudeldeg zuuduudiig buu sons. uchir n' ted minii nereer ta nart khuurmagaar esh uzuuldeg. bi tedniig ilgeegeegui bileez gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. uchir n' ezen ingezh aildazh baina. nvavilyon toloo dalan zhil duusakhad ta naryg ene gazar uruu butsaazh avchrakhyn tuld bi ta nar uruu irzh, oriin sain ugiig ta nart biyeluulne. uchir n' ta nart zoriulzh baigaa tolovlogoonuudiig bi medekh bogood tedgeer n' ta nart ireedu ba naidvaryg ogokhiin tuld gai gamshgiin bus, sain saikhny tolookh tolovlogoonuud yumzh gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. nta nar nad uruu duudazh, irzh, nad uruu zalbirakhad, bi ta naryg sonsono. ta nar namaig khaikh bogood bukhii l zurkheeree namaig khaival olno. bi ta nart oldonozh gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. nbi ta naryn sain saikhnyg sergeezh, ta naryg bukh undestnuud bolon minii ta naryg zailuulsan

bukh gazruudaas tsugluulakh bolnozh gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. nminii ta naryg tsollogt ilgeesen gazraas bi ta naryg butsaan avchirnaz. ta nar nezen bidend esh uzuulegchdiig vavilon bosgovzh gezh khelsen uchraas buyuu davidyn sentiind suudak khaan bolon ene khotod am'dardag bukh khumuus bolokh ta nartai khamt tsollogt yavaagui akh duu naryn chin' talaar ezen ingezh aildazh baigaa uchraas tumen tsergiin ezen ingezh aildazh baina. nuzegtun, bi tednii deer ild, olsgolon bolon takhlyg ilgeezh baigaa bogood bi tedniig yalzarsan tul idezh bolokhgui bolson khuvaagdsan inzhiirtei adil bolgono. bi tedniig ild, olsgolon bolon takhlaar moshgono. bi tedniig zaliluulsan bukh undestnuudiin dund kharaal, aimshig, kharuusal bolon zemle baigakhyn tuld bi tedniig gazar delkhiin bukh khaanchalaluudad aidas bolgono. uchir n' bi tedend oriin zarts nar bolokh esh uzuulegchdeer dakhin dakhin ilgeesen minii ugsiig ted sonsoogui bileez gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. ngeevch ta nar sonsooguizh gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. tiim bolokhoor ta nar, iyerusalimaas vavilon uruu minii yavuulsan bukh tsologdsgodt ta nar ezenii ugiig sonsogtun. minii nereer ta nart khuuramchaar esh uzuulzh baigaa kolaiaagiin khuu akhab bolon maasyeiagiin khuu zyedyekiagiin talaar izrailiin burkhan, tumen tsergiin ezen ingezh aildazh baina. nuzegtun, bi tedniig vavilyon khaan nyebukhadnyezaryn gart tushaakh bogood tereer tedniig ta naryn nudnii omno alakh bolno. tednees bolzh vavilon baigaa iudagaas irsen bukh tsologdsgodt kharaazh, ezen ta naryg vavilyon khaanaar gald sharuulzan zyedyekia bolon akhabtai adil bolgog. uchir n' ted izrail'd munkhgaar uildezh, khorshuudiinkhee ekhneruudtei sadar samuunyg uildezh, minii tedend tushaagaagui ugsiig minii nereer khuuramchaar yar'san yum. bi bol medegch ter bogood gerch bilee gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. nyekhyelam khun shyemaid chi yarin izrailiin burkhan, tumen tsergiin ezen ingezh aildazh baina. niyerusalim dakh' bukh khumuust, maasyeiagiin khuu takhilch zyefaniad bolon bukh takhilch nart chi oriin nereer zakhidal ilgeen, ezen chamaig takhilch iyekhoiadagiin orond ezenii orgoond esh uzuuldeg galzuu khun buriin khargalzagh baikhaar, tuuniig dongoor ba tomor khuzuuvcheer dongolokhoor tav'san yum. yaagaad chi chamd esh uzuuldeg anatot khun ijerymiag burushaasangui ve? uchir n' ter bidniig vavilon uruu yavuulan ntsollog udaan urgelzhilne. geruud bar'zh am'dar, mon tsetserleguud tar'zh, buteegdekhuniig n' idzh gesenz gezh khel. takhilch zyefania ene zakhidlyg esh uzuulegch ijerymiad unshiv. tegtel ezenii ug ijerymiad irzh, bukh tsologdsgodt ug

ilgeezh n'nyekhyelam khun shyemaiaigiin talaar ezen ingezh aildazh baina. bi tuuniig ilgeegegui khedii ch shyemaia ta nart esh uzuulen, ta naryg khudald itguulsen tul, tiim uchraas ezen ingezh aildazh baina. uzeztun, bi nyekhyelam khun shyemaiaig bolon tuunii ur udmvg shiitgekh gezh baina. ene ard tumnii dund tuund khen ch am'd uldekhgui bogood oriin khumuustee minii uldekh gezh baigaa sainy tereer kharakhgui gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. uchir n' tereer ezenii esreg terslellig nomloson yumz gezh khel khemeen aildlaa.

30

ezenees iyeryemiad irsen ug aildsan n' izrailiin burkhan, ezen ingezh aildazh baina. n'iniini chamd aildsan bukh ugsiig nomd bich. uchir n' kharagtun, bi oriin khumuus izrail' bolon iudagiin sain saikhnyg sergeekh odrud irzh baina? gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. n'ibi bas tednii etseg ovgodod ogson nutagt ta naryg butsaan avchirch, ted tuuniig ezemshikh bolnoz gezh ezen aildazh baina. izrail' bolon iudagiin talaar ezenii aildsan ugs bol edgeer n' yum. uchir n' ezen ingezh aildazh baina. n'ibi aimshig, aidsyn duug sonsson bogood amar amgalan ugui. asuugaad, eregtei khun khuukhed toruulzh chadakh esekhiig khar.yaagaad khuukhdee toruulzh bui emegtei shig eregtei khun bur garaa buselkhii deeree tav'san baikhyg bi kharzh baina ve?yaagaad bukh tsarainuud n' tsonkhigor bolov? ayaa! ter odor aguu bogood tuuntei adil odor baikhgui bilee.ene bol iakovyn zovlongiin uye bolovch ter uuneesee avragdana. ter odor bi tednii khuzuun deerees tuunii buulgyg evdlen avch, dongiig n' tastana. khariinkhan tedniig dakhin oorsdiin booloo ul bolgono? gezh tumen tsergiin ezen aildazh baina. n'kharin ted oorsdiin burkhan ezend, mon tednii toloo minii bosgokh oorsdiin khaan davidad ulilchilne. minii zarts iakov aa, buu aizh gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina.n'izrail' aa, buu zurkh ald.uchir n' kharagtun, bi chamaig alsaas,chinii ur udmvg olzlogdson nutgaas n' avarna.iakov butsan irzh, chimeegui bolon taivan baizh, tuuniig khen ch ailgakhgui. uchir n' chamaig avrakhyn tuld bi chamtai khamt baina? gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina.n'uchir n' bi ta naryg dund n' taraasan undestnuudiig bi buren ustgakh bogood-zovkhon chamaig bi buren ustgakhgui.gevch bi chamaig shudargaar gesgeezh, yaasan ch chamaig shiitgekhgui orkhikhguiz uchir n' ezen ingezh aildazh baina.n'chinii sharkh edgeshgui, chinii gemtel notstoi. chinii khergiig omgoolokh khen ch baikhgui.chinii yarand edgerel, chamd tenkhrel ugui. chinii bukh amrag chamaig martazh,ted chamaig erelkhiilekhgui baina.uchir n' bi chamaig

daisny sharkhaar,khargis negnii shiitgeleer sharkhduulsan n' chinii gem buruu ikh ba chinii nugluud toolshgui olon tul baiv. chi yuund gemtleesee bolzh khashkhirna ve?chinii ovchin edgeshgui.chinii gem buruu ikh ba chinii nugluud toolshgui olon tul bi chamd edgeer zuilsig uldev. tiim uchraas chamaig zalgigch bukhen zalgig-dakh bolno.chinii bukh dainsuud, tednii khun neg bur n' olzlogdon yavakh bolno.chamaig tonogchid tonuulakh bogood chamaas olz ologchid olzond ogogdokh bolno. uchir n' bi chamaig tenkhuulen sergeene.chamaig sharkhaas chin' edgeene? gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina.n'uchir n' ted chamaig zailuulagdagch geedene bol sion.tuuniig khen ch ankhaardaggui gedegz. ezen ingezh aildazh baina.n'uzeztun, bi iakovyn maikhnuudyn sain saikhnyg sergeen,tuunii am'dardag gazruudad orshool uzuulne.khot ooriin balgas deer dakhin barigdazh,ordon ooriin zov gazartaa bosokh bolno. tednees talarkhlud bolon bayarlan tsengedeg khumuusiin duu khoooloi garna.bi tedniig olshruulzh, ted tsoorokhgui.bi bas tedniig khundetgez, ted ochuukhen baikhaa bolino. tednii khuukhduud bas ur'dynkh shigee baizh.tednii tsuglaan minii omno togt'oogdokh bolno.bi tednii bukh darlagchdyg shiitgene. tednii udirdagch n' tednii neg baikh bogoodtednii zakhiragch tednii undaas garch irne.bi tuuniig oirtuulakhad, ter nad uruu dokhon irne.nad uruu dokhozh irekheer ooriin amiar khen az turshizh zurkhlekhe bilee? gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. ita nar minii ard tumen,bi ta naryn burkhan bolnoz khemeev. uzeztun, ezenii shuurga'uur khilen, khuilrakh shuurga garav.ene n' khoron muu khumuusiin tolgoi deer khagarakh bolno. tereer oriin zurkhnii tolovlogoog biyeluulzh, guitsetgek khurtel ezenii shiruun uur khilen butsazh ergekkgui.suulchiin odruded ta nar uuniig oilgono.

31

ter uyd bi izrailiin bukh urguudyn burkhan bolzh, ted minii ard tumen bolokh bolno gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. ezen ingezh aildazh baina.ildnees am'd uldsen khumuus tsold niguulsiig olson,amraltaa khaikhaar yavsan izrail' yum. ezen tuund kholoos uzegden,bi chamaig uurdiin khairaar khairlasan.tiim uchraas bi chamaig khair enerleer tatsan bilee. bi chamaig dakhin bar'zh, chi dakhin barig-dakh bolno, izrailiin ongon okhin!chi dakhin tovshuuruudaa avch, bayarlan tsengegchdiin buzhiht ochno. chi dakhin samariin tolgod deer usan uzmiin tsetserleguudiig suulgana.tarialanchid tar'zh, taashaakh bolno. uchir n' yefraimyn tolgod deerkh kharuu-

luudábosotsgoo, sion ood oorsdiin burkhan ezen uruu yavtsgaayáz gezh khashkhirts- gaakh odor irne. uchir n' ezen ingezh aildazh baina.iakovyn toloo bayartaigaar changa duulzh,undestnuudiin akhlagchdyn dund khashkhiragtun.tunkhaglan, magtaa- lyg orgozh,fo, ezen, izrailiin uldegseid bolokh oriin ard tumniig avraacház gezh khel. uzegtun, bi tedniig khold zugiin nutgaas avchirch baina.bi tedniig gazar delkhiin alsjagdsan khesguudees tsugluulzh,tednii dund sokhor ba dogolon,zhiremsen emegtei ba khuukhdee toruulekh gezh ovdozh bui emegteibugd khamtdaa baikh bolno.boon khumuus, ted end butsazh irne. ted uilan irzh, bi tedniig guiltaar uirdana.bi ted- niig ursgal usny khazhuugaar,budrekheer- gi tegshkhen zamaar alkhuulna.uchir n' bi izrail'd etseg n' bogood yefraim bol minii uugan khuu yum. undestnuud ee, ezenii ugiig sonsozh,als kholyn ergu- ded tunkhaglan,izrailiig taraasan negen tu- uniig tsugluulan,khon'chin khonin surgee khamgaaldag shig tuuniig khamgaalna gezh kheltsgee. uchir n' ezen iakovyg zol'zh,tu- uniig oroos n' iluu khuchteit baisan neg- nii garaas choloolson yum. ted irzh, siony ondorloguud deer bayarlan khashkhi- raldana.ted ezenii khishig bolokh ur taria, shine dars, tos, mal surgiin ur toliin ulmaas gereltene.tednii am'dral uslagdsan tsetserleg met bolzh,ted dakhin khezee ch doroitokhgui. tegeed ongon okhin, mon za- luu ba khogshin khun khamtdaa buzhiplen bayarlana.uchir n' bi tednii gashuudlyg ba- yar khor bolgozh,tedniig taivshruulan,zov- longiinkh n' orond tedend bayar khooriig ogno. bi takhlich naryn setgeliig elbeg delbegeer duurgezh,minii ard tumen minii sain baidald khangaluun baikh bolno gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. ezen ingezh ail- dazh baina.ikhed gashuudan uilakh duu ramad sonsdov.rakhyel khuukhduudiinkhee toloo uilna.ted baisangui uchir tereer tait- garlyg avakhgui baina. ezen ingezh ail- dazh baina.uilakhaas duu khoodoi, nulimsaas nudee tevchin bar'.uchir n' chinii uils shag- nagdana gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina.ted daisny nutgaas butsazh irne. ta naryn ireeduid naidvar bii gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina.khuukhduud oorsdiin nutag devsg- er uruu butsazh irne. bi yefraimygíta namaig gesgeesen bogood bi surgadaagui bukh shig gesgeegdsen yum.ta minii burkhan ezen tul namaig butsaan avchraach, in- gesneer bi sergeegdene. uchir n' bi but- sazh ergesnii daraa gemshsen bilee.bi za- varluulсны daraa guyaa algadsan.bi za- luu uyeiinkhee gutamshgiig uursen tul ichizh, dord bolgogdsonz gezh gashuudazh baikhyg n' unekheer sonsloo. yefraim minii khairt khuu mon uu?tereer taalamzhit khuu mon uu?unekheer bi tuunii esreg yar'san

burdee bi tuuniig lavtai yaa sanadag.tiim bolokhoor minii zurkh setgel tuun uruu temuuldeg.bi gartsaagui tuund orshool uzu- ulne gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. or- too zorulan zamyn temdguudiig tav'zh, dokhio temdguudiig bairluul.oriin oyuuu bodloo yavsan zam uruugaa, ikh zam uruu chigluul.ergezh ireech, izrailiin ongon okhin, ooriin edgeer khot uruu ergezh ireech. it- gelgui okhin, chi khir udaan uugeer tu- ugeer yavakh yum be?uchir n' ezen gazar delkhii deer negen shine zuil buteev.emegtei khun eregtei khuniig khureelne. izrailiin burkhan, tumen tersgiin ezen ingezh ail- dazh baina. bi tednii sain saikhnyg sergeekh uyed ted iudagiin nutagt bolon tu- unii khotuudad dakhin neg udaa ene ugiig khelekh bolno.ívoz shudargyn ger,ariun tol- god oo,ezen chamaig yerookh boltugai!z iuda bolon tuunii bukh khotuud, tariachin bolon khonin suregteigee nuudellegchid khamtdaa tuun dotor am'darna. uchir n' bi yadarch etssen khumuusiig khangazh, sul'dsan khu- muusiig sergeedeg. tegekhd bi sereed kharsan bogood minii noir nadad taalamzh- tai baiv. uzegtun, bi izrailiin ger bolon iudagiin geriig khunii ur bolon arataan am'tny ureer tar'zh suulgakh odruid irzh baina gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. zulgaan zumlazh, evdlen khyamruulzh, khomruulzh, suitgezh, mon gal gamshgiig avchrahyn tuld bi kharsan shigee bar'zh, tar'zh ur- guulakhyn tuld bi tedniig kharna gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. tedgeer odru- uded tednietsguud gashuun usan uzem id- sen bogoodkhuukhduudiin shud mokhnoz gezh dakhin khelekhgui. gevch khun bur ooriin gem buruugiin toloo ukhne. gashuun usan uzmiig iddeg khun buriin shud n' mokhokh bolno. ezen tunkhaglazh baina. uzegtun, izrailiin ger bolon iudagiin gertei bi shine geree kkhikh odruid irzh baina. ter n' etseg ovgodiig n' yegipyetiin nut- gaas gargakhyn tuld garaas n' bar'san ter odor tedentei baiguulsan geree buyuu khedi- geer bi tedend nokhor n' baisan bolovch tednii zorchson minii gereetei adil bish yum gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. gevch ene n' tedgeer odruudiin daraa izrailiin gertei minii baiguulakh geree yum gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. bi oriin khu- uliig tednii dotor khiizh, zurkhen deer n' bi tuuniig bichne. bi tednii burkhan, ted minii ard tumen bolno. khun bur khorsh- doo, khun bur akh duudee nézeniig medz gezh ted dakhin zaakhgui. uchir n' ted- nii bagaas tom khurtel n' ted bugd na- maig medekh bolno gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. uchir n' bi tednii gem buruug uuchilzh, tednii nugliig dakhin sanakhgui. gerel bolgon odroor naryg,shonoor sar bolon oddyg togtogdson zarliga ogdog,daval- gaa n' khurzhiynetel dalaig khutgadag ezen

ingezh aildazh baina.tuunii ner bol tumen tsergiin ezen. kherev ene togtogdson zarlig minii omnoos kholdvol,izrailiin ur udam bas minii omno undesten baikhaa uurd bolino gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. ezen ingezh aildazh baina.kherev deerkh tengeruud khemzhigdezh,doorkh gazryn suuriud toot-soologdozh chadval,bi ch bas izrailiin bukh ur udmvg uildsen bugdiinkh n' toloo zailu-ulna gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. uzeztun, ezend zoriulzh khananyelyn tsamkhgaas bulangiin daaman khaalga khurtel khot dakhin barigdakh odruud irzh baina gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. khemzhikh shugam n' tsaashaa chigeeree garyev togoldog khurtel yavna. daraa n' ter goa uruu ergene. ukhsen khuur ba unstei bukhii l khondii bolon kidron gorkhi khurteikh bukh talbai, zuun zug uruu morin khaalgaany bulan khurtel ezend ariun bolno. ene n' dakhin zulgaan zumlagdakhgui, esvel khomrogdokhgui.

32

iudagiin khaan zyedyekiagiin arav dakh' zhild buyuu nyebukhadnyezaryn naim dakh' zhild ezenees iyeryemiad ug irev. ter uyd vavilony khaany ikh tsereg iyerusalimyg buselzh baisan bogood esh uzuulegch iyeryemia iudagiin khaany ger, kharuulyn khashaand tugzhigdsen baiv. uchir n' iudagiin khaan zyedyekia tuuniig tugzhin,chi yaagaad esh uzuulen, ezen ingezh aildazh baina. nuzeztun, bi ene khotyg vavilony khaany gart ogokh gezh baigaa bogood ter tuuniig avna. iudagiin khaan zyedyekia khaldyeichuudyn garaas zugtaakhgui, kharin tereer zaaval vavilony khaany gart tushaagdazh, tuuntei nuur nuureeree, nud nudee kharzh yariltsana. tereer zyedyekiag vavilon uruu avachikh bogood namaig tuun deer irtel zyedyekia tend baikh bolnoz gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. nuherev chi khaldyeichuudyn esreg tulalldval, chi diilekhguiz gezh khelne ve? gezhee. iyeryemiaezenii ug nad uruu irzh, uzeztun, chinii avga akh shallumyn khuu khanamyl cham uruu irzh baigaa bogood nanatot dakh' minii talbaig oortoo khudaldan avagtun. uchir n' khudaldan avakh zoliltyn erkhn' chamd biiz gezh baina gesen. tegtel avga akhyn min' khuu khanamyl ezenii ugin daguu kharuulyn khashaand nad uruu irzh, nadad byeniaminy nutagt orshikh anatot dakh' minii talbaig khudaldan avach. uchir n' chamd ezemshikh erkhn baigaa ba zolilt n' chiniikh bilee. ortoo khudaldan avach gezh khelev. tegekhd uuniig ezenii ug baina gedgiig bi medev. bi orriin avga akhyn khuu khanamylaas anatot dakh' talbaig khudaldan avch, tuund arvan doloon shyekyel mongo khemzhizh ogov. bi garyn usgee zurzh, barimt bichgiig bitu-

umzhlen, gerchuudiig duudan, mongiig zhin deer khemzhizh ogov. tegeed bi khudaldan avsan yumny barimtyg buyuu nokhtsol bolzlyg aguulsan bituumzhlegdsen khuv', bituumzhlegdeegui khuviig khoyeulang n' avav. minii avga akhyn khuu khanamyl bolon khudaldan avsan yumny barimtant garyn usgee zursan gerchuudiin nuden deer, mon kharuulyn khashaand suuzh baisan bukh iudyeichuudiin omno bi khudaldan avsan yumny barimtyg makhsyeiagiin ach, nyeriagiin khuu barukhad ogov. tednii omno bi barukhad tushaan, izrailiin burkhan, tumen tsergiin ezen ingezh aildazh baina. nedgeer barimtuudyg buyuu khudaldan avsan yumny bituumzhlegdsen barimt bolon neelttei barimtyg avaad, ted urt udaan khugatsaany tursh khadgalagdakhyn tuld tedniig shavar vaart khiiz khemeev. uchir n' izrailiin burkhan, tumen tsergiin ezen ingezh aildazh baina. neene nutagt geruud, talbainuud bolon usan uzmiin talbainuud dakhin khudaldagdan avagdakh bolnoz khemeev gezh khelsen. khudaldan avsan yumny barimtyg nyeriagiin khuu barukhad ogsnii daraa bi ezend zalbirsan. o, ezen burkhan! uzeztun, ta oriin augaa khuch chadlaar bolon oriin sungasan mutraar tengeruud ba gazryg buteesen bilee. tand yuu ch denduu khetsuu bish. ta myanga myangan khund khair enerel kharuuldag bolovch etseg ovgodiin gem buruug araa n' ur khuukhdiinkh n' ovort toldog, augaa khuchit burkhan yum. tuunii ner bol tumen tsergiin ezen bilee. ta bol khun burd ooriinkh n' zam bolon uilsinkh n' ur zhimsiin daguu ogdog bogood melmii n' khumuusiin khovguudiin bukh zamnalduug kharakhaar neelttei baidag, zovlogoogooroo aguu, uildeeree khuchirkheg bilee. ta ene odriig khurtel izrail'd ch, khun torolkhtnii dund ch yegipyetiin nutag dakh' temdguud bolon gaikhamshguudyg togtoozhee. ene odor baigaatai adil ta ortoo aldar neriig buteezhee. ta oriin ard tumen izrailiig temdguud, gaikhamshguud, khuchit gar, sungasan mutraar bolon aguu aimshgaar yegipyetiin nutgaas gargan avchirch, tednii etseg ovgodod n' ogokhvor oriin amlasan nutag bolokh suu balaar byalkhsan nutgiig tedend ogson bilee. ted orzh ireed, tuuniig ezemshsen bolovch ted tany duu khooloig dagaagui, tany khuuliir alkahaagui. tany tedend uild gezh tushaasan bukhnees yuug ch ted uildeegui. tiim uchraas ta ene bukh gai gamshgiig teden deer avchirsan bilee. uzeztun, busletiin dalanguud khotyg avakhaar tuund khurchee. ild, olsgolon bolon takhlyn ulmaas khot ooriinkh n' esreg tulallddag khaldyeichuudyn gart orov. tany aildsan zuil biyelsen bilee. uzeztun, ta khardag bilee. o, ezen burkhan, khediigeer khot khaldyeichuudyn gart ogogdson

ch gesen ta nadad ñortoo mongoor talbai khudaldan avch, gerchuudiig duudž gesen bilee gezhhee. tegtel ezenii ug iyeryemiad irzh, aildakhdaa uzeztun, bi bol ezen, bukh makhan biyeiin burkhan. nadad yamar negen zuil denduu khetsuu yuu?. tiim uchraas ezen ingezh aildazh baina. uzeztun, bi ene khotyg khaldyeichuudyn gart bolon vavilony khaan nyebukhadnyeazaryn gart ogokh gezh baigaa bogood tereer khotyg avakh bolno. ene khotyn esreg tulaldazh bui khaldyeichuud orzh irzh, ene khotod gal tavin, deever deer n' baald utlaga organ, namaig uurluulakhyn tuld oor burkhdad undaan orgoliig asgasan geruudtei khamt tuunii shataakh bolno. unendee izrailiin khovguud bolon iudagiin khovguud zaluu yueesee minii melmiid zovkhon buzar muug uildezh baisan bilee. uchir n' izrailiin khovguud oorsdiin garyn buteeleer namaig zovkhon uurluulzh baiv gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. unendee nadad ene khot tedneer barigdsan odroosoo ene odriig khurtel minii uur bolon minii khilen baisan n' minii nuur tsarainy omnoos zailuulagdakhyn tuld yum. ene n' namaig uurluulakhaar ted, tednii khaad, udirdagchid, takhilch nar, esh uzuulegchid, iudagiin erchuud bolon iyerusalimyn orshin suugchdyn buyuu izrailiin khovguud bolon iudagiin khovguudiin uildsen bukh buzar muugaas bolson yum. ted nuuree bus, nurugaa nad uruu kharuulav. khediigeer tedend dakhin, dakhin zaan sargasen bolovch, ted ul sonsozh, zaavryg khuleen avakhgui baiv. kharin ted minii nheree duudagdsan orgoog buzarlakhyn tuld tuun dotor oorsdiin zhisshuurt zuilsee tav'dag. ted oorsdiin khovguud ba okhidyy molyekht zoriulan gal dunduur ongoruulekhiin tuld byenkhinnomyn khondii dekh baalyn morgoliin ondorloguudiig bar'dag. bi tedend uuniig tushaagaagui bogood iudagaar nugel uilduulekhiin tuld ted ene zhisshuurt zuiliig khiikh n' minii oyuun bodold ch orsongui. tiim uchraas odoo izrailiin burkhan ezen ñene n' ild, olsgolon bolon takhlaar vavilony khaany gart tushaagdsanz gezh chinii khelzh bui ene khotyn talaar ingezh aildazh baina. uzeztun, oriin uur, khilen khideed ikh zevuutsleer tedniig zailuulsan bukh nutgaas bi tedniig tsugluulna. bi tedniig ene gazart butsaan avchirch, tedniig ayuulgui am'druulna. ted minii ard tumen, bi tednii burkhan bolno. ted oorsdiin sainy toloo bolon oorsdiin daraakh ur khuukhduudinkhee toloo nadaas urgelzh emeekhiin tuld bi tedend neg zurkh, neg zamyg ogno. tedend sainyg uilden, tednees ergekhgui gezh bi tedentei uurdiin geree baiguulna. ted nadaas ergekhguin tuld bi tednii zurkhend nadaas emeekhuig khiine. bi tedend sainyg uildekheer tedend bayarlan bayasazh, bukh zurkh bolon bukh setgeleeree tedniig ene

nutagt itgelteigeer tar'zh suulgana. uchir n' ezen ingezh aildazh baina. ñbi ene ard tumen deer edgeer bukh aguu gamshgudyg avchirsantai adil tuunchlen bi tedend amlazh baigaa bukh sainyg bi tedend deer avchrakh gezh baina. chinii ene n' khun am'tangui zeluud gazar. ene n' khaldyeichuudyn gart tushaagdžhee gezh khelzh baigaa ene nutagt talbainuud khudaldan avagdakh bolno. khumuus mongoor talbainuudyg khudaldan avch, garyn usgee zurzh, barimtuudaa bituumzhilzh, byeniaminy nutagt, iyerusalimyn orchimud, iudagiin khotuudad, uularkhag nutgiin khotuudad, namdor gazryn khotuudad bolon nyegyeviin khotuudad gerchuudiig duudna. uchir n' bi tednii sain saikhnyg sergeenež gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina geu.

33

daraa n' iyeryemiag kharuulyn khashaand khorigdsoor baikh uyed ezenii ug tuun uruu khoyer dakh' udaagaa irzh, gazar delkhiig buteesen ezen, togtookhyn tuld tuunii burelduulsen ezen ingezh aildazh baina. tuunii nerig ezen gedeg. ñnamaig duud, bi chamd khariulzh, chinii medekhgui augaa khuchit zuiliig bi chamd yarinaž khemeev. uchir n' ene khotyn geruudiin talaar bolon busleltiin dalanguud, ildnii omno nuraagdsan iudagiin khaadyn geruudiin talaar izrailiin burkhan ezen ingezh aildazh baina. ñkhaldyeichuudtai tulaldakhaar bolon bi uur, khilendee khyadsan khumuusiin khuuruudeer tedniig duurgekkeer irzh baikh zuur tednii bukh khoron muugiin ulmaas bi ene khotos oriin nuuree nuusan bilee. uzeztun, bi ene khotod edgerelt, eruul mendiig avchrakh bogood bi tedniig edgeekh bolno. bi tedend amar amgalan bolon unenii elbeg delbeigiig ilchilne. bi iuda bolon izrailiin sain saikhnyg sergeezh, ankh baisan shig n' tedniig dakhin bar'zh bosgono. ted minii esreg nugel uildsen bukh gem buruugaas n' bi tedniig tseverlezh, ted minii esreg nugel uildezh, zorchliig gargasan bukh gem buruug n' bi orshoono. ene khot minii khuv'd minii tedend uilddeg bukh sainy talaar sonsokh gazar delkhiin bukh undestnuudiin omno bayar kloor, magtaal ba aldryn ner bolno. tuund zoriulaad minii uilddeg bukh sain bolood bukh amar amgalangiin ulmaas ted emeen chichrekhe bolnož khemeev. ezen ingezh aildazh baina. ñchinii ene bol khun am'tangui zeluud gazar gezh kheldeg ene gazart buyuu iudagiin khotuudad bolon khun, orshin suugchgui, araatan am'tangui, iyerusalimyn ezguirsen gudamzhnuudad bayar kloor bolon bayar bayasgalangiin duu, suit zaluu bolon suit busguin duu buyuuezen sain, tuunii khair enerel uurdiin uchraastumen tsergiin ezend talarkhlyg or-

gogtungezh khelekh khumuusiin duu son-sogdono. mon ezenii orgoond talarkhlyn takhiluudyg avchrahk khumuusiin duu son-sogdokh bolno. uchir n' ankh baisan shig n' bi gazar nutgiin sain saikhnyg sergeenez gezh ezen aildazh baina. tumen tsergiin ezen ingezh aildazh baina. ñkhun am'tangui, zeluud ene gazart bolon tuunii bukh khotuudad n' khonin surgee khevtuulegch khon'ch-dyn gazar bii bolno. uularkhag gazryn khotuudad, nam dor gazryn khotuudad, nyegyeviin khotuudad, byeniaminy nutagt, iyerusalimyn oir orchimd bolon iudagiin khotuudad mal surguud oorsdiig n' tooldog negnii gar dooguur dakhin ongorokh bolnož gezh ezen aildazh baina. ñuzegtun, izrailiin ger bolon iudagiin geriin talaar oriin aildsan sain ugiig bi biyeluulekh odruud irzh bainaž gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. ñter odruuded bolon tert tsagt bi davidyn zov shudarga mochriig gargana. tereer gazar delkhii deer shudarga yes bolon zov shudargyg guidsetgekh bolno. tedgeer odruuded iuda avragdakh bogood iyerusalim ayuulgui orshin suukh bolno. tereer ezen bol bidnii zov shudarga gedeg nereer duudagdakh bolnož khemeev. uchir n' ezen ingezh aildazh baina. ñizrailiin geriin senti deer suukh khuneer david khezee ch dutagdakhgui. shataalt takhiluudyg orgozh, ideen orgoluidiig shataazh, takhiluudyg urgelzhluulen beldekh, minii omno baikh khuneer iyeviin takhिल्n nar khezee ch dutagdakhguiz khemeev gezhee. ezenii ug ieryemiad irzh, ezen ingezh aildazh baina. ñkherev ta nar odrin tukhai minii gere, shoniin tukhai minii gereeg zorchizh, odor, shono khoyer togtoson tsagtaa irekhgui bolgozh chadval minii zarts davidtai baiguulsan gereeg ch zorchizh, sentiid n' suukh khuugui bolgozh, minii uilchlegchid bolokh iyeviin takhिल्n nartai baiguulsan gereeg min' zorchizh chadna. tengeriin erkhsuud toologdozh, dalain els khemzhigddeguin adil bi oriin zarts davidyn ur udmgy bolon nadad uilchildeg iye-vichuudiig olon bolgonož khemeev gezhee. ezenii ug ieryemiad irzh, edgeer khumuus ñezen oriin songoson khoyer urgaa golson yumž gezh khelsniig chi azhiglaagui yum uu? ted ingezh minii khumuusiig basamzhildag bogood tednii nudend ted undesten met baikhaa boliv. ezen ingezh aildazh baina. ñkherev odor shono minii gere, baikhgui, tenger bolon gazryn togtooogdon khuuliig bi togtooogoogi baisan bol, tegvel bi oriin zarts davidyn ur udmuudaas abraham, isaak bolon iakovyn ur udmgy udirduulakhaar songokhuigeer iakov bolon minii zarts davidyn ur udmgy golokh baiv. kharin bi tednii sain saikhnyg sergeezh, tedend orshool uzuulnez gezhee.

vavilony khaan nyebukhadnyezar bolon tuunii bukh tserguud erkh medliinkh n' door baisan gazar delkhii bukh khaanchlaluud bolon bukh ard tumnuudiin khamt iyerusalimyn esreg bolon bukh khotuudynkh n' esreg daitazh baisan uyed ieryemiad eze-nees ug irzh, izrailiin burkhan ezen ingezh aildazh baina. ñyavzh, iudagiin khaan zyedyekiatai yar'zh, tuund ezen ingezh aildazh baina. ñuzegtun, bi ene khotyg vavilony khaany gart ogch baigaa bogood tereer tuuniig galaar shataana. chi tuunii garaas zugtaakhgui. uchir n' chi lavtai yaa olzlogdozh, tuunii gart tushaagdana. chi vavilony khaanyg nudeerey kharzh, ter chamtai nuur nuureeree yar'zh, chi vavilon uruu yavnaž gezh khelž. gelee ch, iudagiin khaan zyedyekia, ezenii ugiig sonsogtun! ezen chinii talaar ingezh aildazh baina. ñchi ildeer ukhekhgui. chi amar taivan ukhne. chinii omno baisan ur'dyn khaad bolokh chinii etseg ovgodod zoriulzh uugiulsan shig ted chamd zoriulzh ch mon uugiulna. ted chinii toloo ayaa, ezen! gezh gashuudnaž khemeev. uchir n' bi ugee aildzhee gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. tegeed esh uzuulegch ieryemia edgeer bukh ugsiig iudagiin khaan zyedyekiad iyerusalimd khelsen bogood ter uyed vavilony khaany tserguud iyerusalimyn esreg bolon iudagiin uldsen bukh khotuud, lakhish, azyeka zergiin esreg tulaldazh baiv. uchir n' ted iudagiin khotuudyn dund bekhlelt khot bolon uldzhee. iyerusalimd baisan bukh khund erkh choloog tunkhaglakhyn tuld zyedyekia tedentei gere baiguulsny daraa ezenees ieryemiad ug irzhee. khun bur oriin eregtei, emegtei bool bolokh yevryei eregtei, esvel yevryei emegteig choloolokh yestoi baiv. ingesneer khen ch oriin akh duu bolokh iudyei khuniig boolchlold barikhgui baikh baiv. khun bur oriin eregtei, emegtei boolool choloolokh yestoi bogood ingesneer khen ch tedniig dakhin boolchlold barikhgui gesen gereend negdsen bukh tushmed bolon bukh khumuus dagav. ted dagazh, tedniig choloolov. gevch daraa n' ted ergeed oorsdiin choloolson eregtei, emegtei booluudaa butsaan avaad, eregtei, emegtei booluudaa erkhsheeldee oruulav. tegekhed ezenii ug ieryemiad ezenees irzh, izrailiin burkhan ezen ingezh aildazh baina. ñbi ta naryn etseg ovgodiig boolchlolyn gerees, yegipyetiin nutgaas gargazh avchirsan ter odor tedentei gere baiguulzh, doloon zhiliin etsest ta naryn khun neg bur n' ta nart zaragdsan bogood zurgaan zhil ta nart uilchilsen yevryei akh duugee choloolzh, tuuniig ooroosoo erkh cholootegoor yavuulakh yestoi. kharin ta naryn etseg ovgod namaig dagaagui, nadad chikhee taviagui yum. khediigeer saykhan

ta nar ergezh, khun neg bur khorshdoo erk h choloog tunkhaglan minii melmiid zovii uildezh, minii neree duudagdsan orgoond minii omno geree baiguulsan bolovch ta nar ergezh, minii neriig buzarlazh, tednii khusliin daguu oorsdiin chooloolson ooriin eregtei, emegtei boolyg khun neg bur butsaazh avsan bogood ta nar tedniig oorsdiin eregtei, emegtei bool bolgokhoor erkhsheeldee oruulsan bilee gezh aildzhee khemeev. tiim uchraas ezen ingezh aildazh baina. fikhun neg bur ooriin akh duu bolon ooriin khorshid erk h choloog tunkhaglakh talaar ta nar namaig dagasangui. uzegtun, bi ta nart ild, takhal bolon olsgolond erk h choloog tunkhaglazh baina. bi ta naryg gazar delkhiin bukh khaanchlaluudad aishig bolgonož gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. ited tugalgyg khoyer khesegt ogtolzh, khesguudiinkh n' dunduur ongorchee. minii gereeg zorchson, minii omno oorsdiin baiguulsan gereenii ugsgii yeluluulegui kumuusiig buyuu tugalyg khesguudiin dunduur ongorson iudagiin tushmed, iyerusalimyn tushmed, shuukhiin tushmed, takhilch naryg bolon nutgiin bukh kumuusiig bi tednii daisnuodyn gart bolon tednii amiig eregh kumuusiin gart tushaana. tednii khuuruud tengeriin shuvuudyn bolon gazryn araatan am'tdyn idesh bolno. iudagiin khaan zyedyekiag bolon tushmediig n' bi tednii daisnuodyn gart, tednii amiig eregh kumuusiin gart bolon ta naraas kholdon yavsan vavilony khaany tserguudiin gart tushaana. uzegtun, bi tushaakh gezh baigaa bogood bi tedniig ene khot uruu butsaazh avchirna. ted tuunii esreg tulaldazh, tuuniig ezlen avaad, galdan shataana. bi iudagiin khotuudyg orshin suugchgui zeluud gazar bolgonož gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina gezhee.

35

iudagiin khaan, iosiagiin khuu iyekhoiakimyn uyed ezenees iyeryemiad ug irzh, ryekhabuudyn gert ochizh, tedentei yar'zh, tedniig ezenii orgoond, tankhimuudyn negt n' avchirzh, tedend dars uulga gev. tegeed bi khabaziniagiin ach, iyeryemiagiin khuu iaazaniag tuunii akh duusiig, tuunii bukh khovguudiig bolon ryekhabuudyn bukh geriig avch, tedniig ezenii orgoond, tushmediin tankhimyn derged, daaman khaalwany kharuul shallumyn khuu maasyein tankhimyn deer bairlazh baisan burkhany khun, igdaliagiin khuu khaany khovguudiin tankhimd avchrav. daraa n' bi ryekhabuudyn geriin erchuudiin omno darsaar duuren dombonuud bolon ayaganuudyg taviad, tedend dars uu! gezh khev. kharin tedbid dars uukhgui. uchir n' bidnii ovog etseg ryekhabyn khuu ionadab bidend tushaazh, ta nar bolon ta naryn khovguud

uurd dars uuzh bolokhgui. ta nar ger bar'zh, ur tar'zh, usan uzmiin tsetserleg suulgazh, ezemshizh bolokhgui. kharin ta nar tur orshin suuzh baigaa nutagtaa olon odruudiin tursh am'drakhyn tuld bukhii l odruudiinkhee tursh maikhnuudad am'drakh bolno gezh khelsen bilee. bid, bidnii ekhneruud, bidnii khovguud bolon bidnii okhid oorsdiin ovog etseg ryekhabyn khuu ionadabyn bidend tushaasan bugdiin daguu bukhii l odruudiinkhee tursh dars uukhgui baikhaar tuunii duu khooloig dagasan bilee. mon oorsoddoo am'drakh ger barikhgui gedgiig ch dagasan. bidend usan uzmiin talbai ch, tarialangiin talbai ch, esvel ur taria ch baikhgui. bid zovkhon maikhand l am'darch, bidnii etseg ionadabyn bidend tushaasan bukhniin daguu uildezh, dagasan bilee. kharin vavilony khaan nyebukhadnyezar ene nutgiin esreg irekhed bid irtsgee, khaldeychuudyn tserguud bolon arameychuudyn tserguudees omno iyerusalim uruu yavtsgaaya gesen yum. ingeed bid iyerusalimd am'drav gezhee. tegtel ezenii ug iyeryemiad irzh, tumen tsergiin ezen, izrailiin burkhan ingezh aildazh baina. nyavzh, iudagiin kumuus bolon iyerusalimyn orshin suugchdad khandan minii ugsgii sonssonooroo ta nar minii zaavryg avakhgui gezh uu? gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. oriin khovguuded dars uuzh bolokhgui gezh tushaasan ryekhabyn khuu ionadabyn ugs sakhigdsan bilee. tiimees ted ene odriig khurtel uudadgui. uchir n' ted oorsdiin etsgiin tushaalyg dagasan yum. gevch bi ta nart dakhin dakhin aildsan bilee. getel ta nar namaig sonssongui. mon bi ta nart esh uzuulegchid bolokh bukh zarts naraa dakhin dakhin ilgeezh, odoo khun bur oorsdiin buzar muu zamaasaa ergezh, oorsdiin uilsee zasazh, oor burkhdad morgokhoor khoinoos n' buu yav. tegvel, ta nart bolon etseg ovgodod chin' minii ogson nutagt ta nar am'drakh bolno. gevch ta nar chikhee tav'zh, namaig sonssongui. unendee ryekhabyn khuu ionadabyn khovguud oorsdod n' tushaasan etsgiiinkhee tushaalyg dagasan, kharin ene ard tumen namaig sonssongui khemeezheež gezh khel. tiim uchraas ezen, tumen tsergiin ezen, izrailiin burkhan ingezh aildazh baina. ituzegtun, bi iuda bolon iyerusalimyn bukh orshin suugchid deer tednii esreg oriin zarlasan bukh gai gamshgiig avchirch baina. uchir n' bi tedend aildsan ch ted sonsoogui, bi tedniig duudsan bolovch ted khariulaaguiž khemeev gezhee. tegeed iyeryemia ryekhabuudyn gert khandantumen tsergiin ezen, izrailiin burkhan ingezh aildazh baina. ta nar oorsdiin etseg ionadabyn tushaalyg dagazh, tuunii bukh tushaaluudyg sakhizh, tuunii ta nart tushaasan bukhniin daguu uildsen tul tiim uchraas tumen tsergiin

ezen, izrailiin burkhan ingezh aildazh baina. ñryekhabyn khuu ionadab n' minii omno zogsokh khuneer kheezhe ch dutagdakhguiz gezh khelsen yum.

36

iudagiin khaan, iosiagiin khuu iyekhoiakimyn dorov dekh zhild eze-nees iyeryemiad ene ug irzh, khuilmal nom avch, minii chamd aildsan odroos buyuu iosiagiin odruudees avakhuulan ene odrigi khurtel izrail', iuda bolon bukh undestnii talaar minii chamd aildsan bukh ugsiig tuun deer bich. tiden deer avchrakh gezh minii tolovlodog bukh gai gamshgiig iudagiin ger sonsozh magad. ingesneer khun bur ooriin buzar muu zamaasaa ergekht yum. tegekhd bi tednii gem buruu bolon tednii nugliig uchilna gezhee. daraa n' iyeryemia nyeriagiin khuu barukhyg duudsan bogood barukh khuilmal bichig deer iyeryemiad ezenii aildsan bukh ugsiig n' iyeryemiagaar kheluulzh bichiv. iyeryemia barukhad tushaazh, bi khoriotoi. bi ezenii orgoond orzh bolokhgui. tiimees chi yavzh, nadaar kheluulzh bichsen khuilmal bichig deerees ezenii ugsiig ezenii orgoon dekh khumuust matsag barikh odor unshizh og. mon chi tedniig oorsdiin khotuudaas irdeg bukh iudad unshikh yestoi. tednii guilt ezenii omno irzh, khun neg bur ooriin buzar muu zamaas ergezh magad. uchir n' ene ard tumnii esreg ezenii zarlasan uur bolon khilen aguu yum gelee. nyeriagiin khuu barukh ezenii orgoond nomoos ezenii ugsiig unsh-sanaaraa esh uzuulegch iyeryemiagiin tuund tushaasan bukhonii daguu uildev. iudagiin khaan, iosiagiin khuu iyekhoiakimyn tav dakh' zhiliin yesdugeer sard iyerusalim dakh' bukh khun bolon iudagiin khotuudaas iyerusalimd irsen bukh khun ezenii omno matsag barikhyg tunkhaglav. tegekhd barukh ezenii orgoonii shine daaman khaal-gany orokh uuden deer, deed khashaand, guush shafany khuu gyemariagiin tankhimd buyuu ezenii orgoond bukh khund iyeryemiagiin ugsiig nomoos unshizh ogov. shafany ach, gyemariagiin khuu mikaia ezenii bukh ugsiig nomoos sonsood, tereer khaany ger uruu, guushiin tankhimd ochiv. uzegtun, bukh tushmed bolokh guush yelishama, shyemagiin khuu dyelaia, akhboryn khuu yelnatan, shafany khuu gyemaria, khananiagiin khuu zyedyekia bolon bukh tushmed tend suuzh baiv. barukhyn nomoos khumuust unshizh ogokhod ooriin sonsson bukh ugsiig mikaia tedend tunkhaglav. tegeed bukh tushmed kushiin guch, shyelamiagiin ach, nyetaniagiin khuu iyekhudig barukh uruu yavuulzh, chi khumuust unshsan khuilmal nomoo gartaa avaad, ir gezh kheluulev. ted tuundsuzh, bidend tuuniig

unshina uu gezh kheleed, barukh tedend tuuniig unshizh ogov. ted bukh ugsiig sonsood, emeen, biye biye uruugaa kharzh, barukhad khandanbid edgeer bukh ugsiig khaand zaaval medegdene getsgeev. ted barukhaasbidend kheleech, chi edgeer bukh ugsiig kherkhen bichsen yum be? tuugeer kheluulzh bichsen uu? gezh asuuv. tegekhd barukh tedendtereer nadad edgeer bukh ugsiig khelzh, bi tedniig nomon deer bekheer bichsenz gev. tegeed tushmed barukhadyavzh, chi bolon iyeryemia oorigoo nuuzh, khaana baigaagaa khend ch buu medegd getsgeev. ingeed ted khashaan dakh' khaan uruu yavsan bolovch khuilmal nomoo guush yelishamagiin tankhimd khadgalzh, bukh ugsiig khaand medeelev. daraa n' khaan khuilmal nomyg avakhuulakhaar iyekhudig yavuulsand tereer guush yelishamagiin tankhimaas tuuniig gargazh avav. iyekhudi tuuniig khaand bolon khaany khazuud zogsozh baisan bukh tushmeded unshizh ogov. khaan omno n' khoovond asazh bui galtai ovliin ordond yeson sard suuzh baiv. iyekhudig gurav, dorvon bagana unshat, khaan tuuniig guushiin khutgaar ogtlood khoovon dakh' gald khuilmal nomyg shatazh duustal khoovon dakh' gal uruu shidev. gelee ch khaan bolon edgeer bukh ugsiig sonsson tuunii bukh zarts nar aisan ch ugui, khuvtssaa ursan ch ugui. yelnatan, dyelaia bolon gyemaria nar khuilmal nomyg shataakhgui baikhyg khaanaas guisan bolovch tereer tedniig sonssongui. khaan ooriin khuu iyerakhmyeyel, azriyelyn khuu syeraia bolon abdyeyelyn khuu shyelyemiad guush barukh ba esh uzuulegch iyeryemia barivchklakhyg tushaasan bolovch ezen tedniig nuuv. tegtel, khuilmal nom bolon barukhyn iyeryemiagaar kheluulzh bichsen ugsiig shataasny daraa ezenii ug iyeryemiad irzh, ondo khuilmal nomyg dakhin avch, iudagiin khaan iyekhoiakimyn shataasan ekhnii khuilmal nomon deer baisan ur'dyn bukh ugsiig tuun deer bich. iudagiin khaan iyekhoiakimyn talaar chi ñezen ingezh aildazh baina. yaagaad chi uun deeree vavilony khaan lavtai yaa irzh, ene nutgiig ustgazh, khun bolon araatan am'tnyg endees baikhui bolgono gezh bichiv?z gezh khelen, ene khuilmal nomyg shataav. tiim uchraas iudagiin khaan iyekhoiakimyn talaar ezen ingezh aildazh baina. tuund davidyn sentiid zalrakh khen ch ugui baikh bogood tuunii ukhsen biye n' odrin bugchim khaluun bolon shoniin khuiten zhavart khayagdakh bolno. bi mon tuuniig, tuunii ur udmgy bolon tuunii zarts naryg gem buruugiinkh n' toloo shiitgez, tiden deer bolon iyerusalimyn orshin suugchid, iudagiin khumuus deer tedend oriin tunkhaglasan bukh gai gamshgiig avchirna. kharin ted sonsooguiz khemeev

gesenʒ gezh khel. tegeed iyeryemia ondoor khuilmal nomyg avch, tuuniig nyeriagiin khuu guush barukhad ogsond tereer tuun deer iudagiin khaan iyekhoiakimyn gald shataasan nomyn bukh ugsiig iyeryemiagaar kheluulzh bichsen yum. teden deer olon tostei ug nemegdle.

37

vavilony khaan nyebukhadnyezaryn iudagiin nutagt khaan bolgoson iosiagiin khuu zyedyekia n' iyekhoiakimyn khuu koniagiin orond khaan bolzh khaanchlav. kharin ter ch, tuunii zarts nar ch, nutgiin ard tumen ch esh uzuulegch iyeryemiagaar damzhuulan ezenii aildsan ugsiig sonssongui. gesen khedii ch zyedyekia khaan, shyelyemiagiin khuu iyekhukal bolon maasyeiagiin khuu takhilch zyefaniag bidnii burkhan ezeenes bidnii toloo zalbirna uu gezh khelulen esh uzuulegch iyeryemia uruu yavulav. iyeryemia kumuusin dund irzh, yavzh baiv. uchir n' ted tuuniig shorond khligeegui baiv. ene khorond faraony tserguud yegipyetees garchee. iyerusalimyg busleed baisan khaldeychuud tednii talaarkh medeeg sonsood, iyerusalimaas buslettiig avav. tegtel ezenii ug esh uzuulegch iyeryemiad irzh, izrailiin burkhan ezen ingezh aildazh baina. ñnadaas asulagakhaar chamaig nad uruu yavuulsan iudagiin khaand chi ingezh khelegtun. uzegtun, ta nart tuslakhaar irsen faraony tserguud oorsdiin nutag yegipyet uruu butsakh gezh baina. khaldeychuud bas butsazh irzh, ene khotyn esreg tulaldazh, tuuniig elzen avaad, galdan shataanaž khemeev. ezen ingezh aildazh baina. ñta nar khaldeychuud bidnees lavtai yaa kholdono getsgeen, oorsdiigoo buu khuurtsgaa. uchir n' ted yavakhgui. uchir n' oorsdiin chin' esreg tulaldazh baisan khaldeychuudyn bukhii l tserguudiig ta nar diilzh, tednii dund sharkhadsan kumuus, khun bur ooriin maikhandaas uldsen ch, ted bosozh, ene khotyg galdan shataakh baisanž khemeev gezh aildav. khaldeychuudyn tserguud faraony tserguudees bolzh iyerusalimaas buslettiig tatakhad, iyeryemia iyerusalimaas byeniaminy nutag uruu, tend kumuusin dund omch khorongiig ezemshikhiin tuld yavav. tuuniig byeniaminy daaman khaalgaan deer baizh baital khananiagiin ach, shyelyemiagiin khuu, iriia gedeg nertei kharuulyn akhmad tend baiv. tereerchi khaldeychuud uruu yavzh baina! geed esh uzuulegch iyeryemiag barivchlav. kharin iyeryemiakhudlaa! bi khaldeychuud uruu yavaagui gev. gelee ch tereer tuuniig sonssongui. ingeed iriia iyeryemiag barivchlaad, tuuniig tushmed uruu avaachiv. tegtel tushmed iyeryemiad uurlazh, tuuniig zodozh

zhanchin, oorsdoo shoron bolgoson guush ionatany gert tuuniig gyandand khliv. uchir n' iyeryemia nukhen gyandan bolokh gazar doorkh gyandand orzhee. iyeryemia tend olon odor baiv. zyedyekia khaan khun yavuulzh, tuuniig gargazhee. oriin ordond khaan tuunees nuutsaar asuun, ezeenes irsen ug baina uu? gekhed iyeryemiabaina! gev. tegeed tereerchi vavilony khaany gart tushaagdakh bolno! gev. uunees gadna, iyeryemia zyedyekia khaandbi chinii esreg, chinii zarts nar, esvel ene ard tumnii esreg yamar nugel uildsen gezh chi namaig shorond oruulav? tegvel chamd vavilony khaan chinii esreg, esvel ene nutgiin esreg irekhgui gezh esh uzuulsen esh uzuulegchid chin' khaana baina ve? kharin odoo, khaan ezen min', sonsgotun. minii guiltyg omnoo avch, bi tend ukkehguin tuld namaig guush ionatany ger uruu buu butsaagaach gezh khelev. daraa n' zyedyekia khaan tushaal buulgazh, ted iyeryemiag kharuulyn geriin khashaand daalgan, khotyn bukh talkh dustal tuund talkhchny gudamzhnaas odor tutam buten talkh ogch baiv. ingeed iyeryemia kharuulyn geriin khashaand uldev.

38

mattany khuu shyefatia, pashkhurn khuu gyedalia, shyelyemiagiin khuu iikal bolon malkhiagiin khuu pashkhur nar iyeryemiagiin bukh ard tumend khezlh baisan ugsiig sonsov. ezen ingezh aildazh baina. ene khotod uldegch n' ild, olsgolon ba takhlaar ukhne. kharin khaldeychuud uruu garch yavagch n' am'darch, ooriinkhoo amiig elzen met bolgozh, am'd uldenež. ezen ingezh aildazh baina. ñene khot vavilony khaany tserguudiin gart lavtai yaa tushaagdazh, tereer tuuniig olzolnoz. tegeed tushmed khaandene khotod uldsen daichid bolon bukh ard tumend inkhuu ugsiig khezlh, tednii armyg khugalzh baigaa tul ene khuniig alagtun. uchir n' ene khun ene ard tumnii sain saikhnyg bus, kharin ch khor khonoolig erelkhiilzh baina getsgeev. ingeed zyedyekia khaan uzegtun, ter ta naryn gart baina. uchir n' khaan ta naryn esreg yuu ch khlizh chadakhgui gev. tegeed ted iyeryemiag avaad, kharuulyn geriin khashaand baisan khaany khuu malkhiagiin nootsluurt khayav. ted iyeryemiag olsoor dooshoo buulgav. nootsluurt us baigaagui zovkhon shavar shavkhai baisan bogood iyeryemia shavar shavkhaid shigdev. kharin taigan bolokh yetiop khun yebyed-myelyekh khaany ordond baikh zuuraa tednii iyeryemiag nootsluurt khlisniig sonszhee. khaan byeniaminy daaman khaalgaan deer suuzh baiv. yebyed-myelyekh khaany ordnoos garch, khaantai yar'zh, khaan ezen min', nootsluurt khayasan esh uzuulegch iyeryemiad uildsen

bukhendee edgeer khumuus khoron muugaar khiizhee. tereer yag baigaa gazartaa olsgolongiin ulmaas ukhne. uchir n' khotod yamar ch talkh baikhgui bilee gezh ailtgav. tegtel khaan yetiop khun yebyed-myelyekht tushaazh, erk h medliinkhee daguu endees guchin khun avaad, esh uzuulegch iyeryemiag ukhekhees n' omno nootsluurees gargazh avchir gezh khelev. ingeed yebyed-myelyekh erk medliinkhee daguu khumuusiig avaad, khaany ordon uruu aguulakhyn dooshoo ochizh, tendees khuuchirch elegdsen khuvtsas bolon daavuuny oodsuud avch, tedniig nootsluur uruu, iyeryemia uruu olsoor buulgav. tegeed yetiop khun yebyed-myelyekh iyeryemiadodoo edgeer khuuchirch elegdsen khuvtsas bolon daavuuny oodsuudiig ol-sny dooguur sugan dooroo khii gekhed iyeryemia tuunchlen uildev. ingeed ted iyeryemiag olsoor tatan gargazh, nootsluurees gargaan avch, iyeryemia kharuulyn geriin khashaand uldev. daraa n' zyedyekia khaan khun yavuulzh, ezenii orgoond baidag gurav dakh' uud uruu esh uzuulegch iyeryemiag avchruulav. khaan iyeryemiadbi chamaas neg yum asuukh gezh baina. nadaas yuu ch bitgii nuu gezh khelev. tegekheed iyeryemia zyedyekiadkherev bi chamd khelbel, chi namaig lavtai yaa alakhgui gezh uu? teglee ch, bi chamd zovlogoo ogvol, chi namaig sonsokhgui gev. kharin zyedyekia khaan, iyeryemiad nuutsaar tangaragan, bidend ene amiih buteegch ezenii am'd buigaar tangaraglaya. bi chamaig unekheer alakh ch ugui, chinii amiig khaigch edgeer khumuustiin gart ogokhgui gezh khelev. tegekheed iyeryemia zyedyekiadtu-men tsergiin ezen burkhan, izrailliin burkhan ingezh aildazh baina. kherev chi unekheer vavilony khaany tsergiin akhmaduud uruu garch ochvol, chi am'darch, ene khot galdan shataagdakhgui bogood chi bolon chinii ger bul am'd uldene. kharin kherev chi vavilony khaany tsergiin akhmaduud uruu garch ochikhgui bol, ene khot khaldyeichuudyn gart tushaagdakh bolno. ted tuuniig galdan shataazh, chi ooroo ch tednii garaas zug-takhgui gezh khelzhee. tegekheed zyedyekia khaan, iyeryemiadbi khaldyeichuud uruu yavsan iudyeichuudees aidag. uchir n' ted namaig tednii gart ogch, ted namaig doromzhlokh vii gev. gevch iyeryemiaded chamaig ogokhgui. minii chamd khelzh baigaa zuileer ezeniig dagaach. ingesneer chinii khuv'd ch sain baizh, chi am'drakh bolno. kharin kherev chi yavakhaas tat-galzaar baival, ezenii nadad kharuulsan ug ene baina. tegeed uzegtun, iudagiin khaany ordond uldsen bukh emegteichuud vavilony khaany tsergiin akhmaduudad avachigdakh gezh baina. tedgeer emegteichuudn chinii dotnyn naizuud chamaig toorogduulzh, di-

ilev.chinii khol shavart shigdsen uyed ted chamaas ergesen bileezgetsgeekh bolno. ted mon chinii bukh ekhneruud, chinii khovgu-udiig khaldyeichuudad gargazh ogokh bogood chi ooroo tednii garaas zugtakhgui, kharin vavilony khaany gart barigdazh, ene khot ch galdan shataagdakh bolno gezhee. daraa n' zyedyekia iyeryemiadkhen ch edgeer ugsin talaar buu medeg, tegvel chi ukhekhgui. kharin kherev tushmed namaig chamtai yar'snyg sonsood, cham uruu irzh, chamd chi khaand yuu khel-snee bolon khaany chamd yuu khelsniig bidend odoo khleech. bidnees buu nuu, tegvel bid chamaig alakhgui gezh khelbel, chi tedend namaig ionatany ger uruu tend ukhuulekheer bitgii butsaagaach gesen guil-taa bi khaand khelzh baisan yum gezh khleekh yestoi gev. daraa n' bukh tushmed iyeryemia uruu irzh, tuuniig baitsaav. tereer tedend khaany tushaasan edgeer bukh ugsin daguu medeelev. yaria n' medegdeegui tul ted tuuntei yarikhaa boliv. ingeed iyeryemia iyerusalimyg ezlegdekhd odrigi khurtel kharu-ulyin geriin khashaand uldev.

39

iudagiin khaan zyedyekiagiin yes dekh zhiliin aravdugaar sard iyerusalim ezlegdekhd vavilony khaan nyebukhad-nyezar bolon tuunii bukh tserguud iyerusalim uruu irzh, tuuniig buslev. zyedyekiagiin arvan neg dekh zhiliin dorov-dugeer sard, ter saryn yesond khotyn kherem tsomlogdzhee. daraa n' vavilony khaany bukh tushmed bolokh nyergal-sar-yezyer, samgar-nyebu, akhlakh taigan sar-syekhim, terguson mergech nyergal-sar-yezyer bolon vavilony khaany bukh uldsen tushmed orzh iren, dund daaman khaalgaany derged suutsgaav. iudagiin khaan zyedyekia bolon bukh daichid tedniig kharaad, zugtan, khaany tssetserlegiin za-maar khoeyer khermiin khoodondokh daaman khaalgaar damzhin khotoos shonoor garch yavav. tereer arabagiin zug yavav. kharin khaldyeichuudyn tserguud tedniig moshgon khoozh, iyerikhogin tald zyedyekiag guit-sezh bariv. ted tuuniig bar'zh, khamatyn nutag dakh' riblad bui vavilony khaan nyebukhadnyezar uruu avaaashan bogood tereer tuund yal onoo. daraa n' vavilony khaan zyedyekiagiin khovguudiig ooriinkh n' nudnii omno riblad alav. vavilony khaan bas iudagiin bukh noyedyg alav. tegeed tereer zyedyekiagiin nudig sokhlod, tuuniig vavilond avchakrahaar khurel dongoor dongolov. khaldyeichuud mon khaany ordon bolon khumuusiin geriig galdan shataazh, iyerusalimyn khermiig nuraav. khotod uldsen busad khumuus buyuu tuun uruu ochson orgodluud bolon

uldsen busad khumuusiin khuv'd, tedniig kharuulyn akhmad nyebuzaradan vavilon uruu tsollogt avaachiv. kharin yuu ch uguï zarim khamgiin yaduu khumuusiig kharuulyn akhmad nyebuzaradan iudagiin nutagt khoïnoo uldeezh, tedend ter uyed usan uzmiin bolon tarialangiin talbainuudyg ogov. vavilony khaan nyebukhadnyezar iyeryemiagiin talaar kharuulyn akhmad nyebuzaradanaar damzhuulan tushaal buul-gakhdaa tuuniig avaad, asramzhilzh, tuund yamar ch muu yum buu khii. kharin tereer chamd yuu gezh khelsnii daguu tuuntei khar'ts gev. tiimees kharuulyn akhmad nyebuzaradan akhlakh taigan nyebushazban, terguun mergech nyergalsar-yezver bolon vavilony khaany bukh udirdakh tushmediin khamt ug ilgeev. ted khun yavuulzh, kharuulyn geriin khashaanaas iyeryemiag gargan avch, tuuniig shafany ach, akhikamyn khuu gyedaliad gert n' avaachuulakhaar khariutsuulav. ingeed tereer khumuusiin dund uldzhree. iyeryemiag kharuulyn geriin khashaand khorigdon baikh uyed ezenii ug tuund irzh, yavzh, yetiop khun yebyed-myelyekhteï yar'zh, ñtumen tsergiin ezen, izrailiin burkhan ingezh aildazh baina. uzeztun, bi ene khotyn deer sain saikhnyg bus, gai gamshgiig buulgana gesen minii ugs ter odor chinii omno biyelegdekhe bolno. gevch bi chamaig ter odor avarna gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. chi ooriin aidag khumuusiin gart ogogdokhgui. uchir n' bi chamaig zaaval avarch, chi ilgend unakhgui. kharin chi nadad itesen tul ooriin amia olz met avna gezh ezen tunkhaglazh bainaž gezh kheleerei gev.

40

kharuulyn akhmad nyebuzaradan tuuniig ramagaas sullazh, tuuniig vavilon uruu tsologdozh baisan iyerusalim bolon iudagiin bukh tsologdogsdiiin dund ginzheer ginzhilsen uyed ezenees iyeryemiad ug irsen yum. kharuulyn akhmad iyeryemiag avaad, tuundchinii burkhan ezen ene nutgiin esreg ene gai gamshgiig amlasan. ezen avchirch, yag oriin amlasan shig uldev. uchir n' ta nar ezenii esreg nugel uldezh, tuunii duu khooolig sonsoogui. tiim uchraas ene zuil ta nart tokhioldzhree. kharin odoov uzeztun, chinii gar dakh' ginzhuudees bi chamaig onoodor choloolzh baina. kherev chi nadtai khamt vavilon uruu yavakhg sain gezh uezeh baival, ir, bi chamaig khalamzhlakh bolno. kharin kherev chi nadtai khamt vavilon uruu yavakhgui baikhyg sain gezh uezeh baigaa bol, buu sanaa zov. kharaach, bukh nutag chinii omno baina. chinii khuv'd ochikhod zov, sain gezh sanagdazh bui gazar uruu yav gezh khelev. iyeryemia kharaakhan butsazh

yavaagui baikhad, tegvel iudagiin khotuudyg khariutsuulaad vavilony khaany tomilson shafany ach, akhikamyn khuu gyedalia uruu butsazh yavzh, tuuntei khamt khumuusiin dund uld. esvel chamd yavakhad zov gezh sanagdazh bui yamar ch gazar uruu yav gezh khelev. ingeed kharuulyn akhmad tuund khuns bolon beleg ogch, tuuniig yavuulav. tegekhed iyeryemia mizpa uruu akhikamyn khuu gyedalia uruu yavzh, tuuntei khamt ug nutagt uldsen khumuusiin dund uldev. vavilony khaan n' akhikamyn khuu gyedaliag ter nutgiig zakhiriulakhaar tomilzh, eregteichuud, emegteichuud bolon khuukhduud buyuu ter nutgiin vavilon uruu tsologdoogui khamgiin yaduu khumuusiig tuund khariutsuulsnyg talbaid baisan tsergiin bukh udirdagchid bolon tednii khumuus sonsov. tiimees ted nyetaniagiin khuu ishmayel, karyeagiin khovguud bolokh iokhanan, ionatan nar, tankhumetyn khuu syeraia, nyetofat khun yefain khovguud bolon maakhat khun iyezania nar bolon tednii khumuusiin khamt gyedalia uruu mizpad irev. tegekhed shafany ach, akhikamyn khuu gyedalia tedend bolon tednii khumuust tangaraglazh, khaldye-ichuudad uilchlekhrees buu aitsгаа. nutagt uldezh, vavilony khaand uilchil. ingevel ta nart sain baina. minii khuv'd, uzeztun, bi biden uruu iregh khaldyeichuudyn omno zogsokhyn tuld mizpad uldekh gezh baina. kharin ta naryn khuv'd, dars, zuny zhims, tos khuraazh, oorsdiin savnuudad khiižh, ezelsen khotuuddaa am'dar gezh khelev. ingesneer moabt, ammony khovguudiin dund, yedomd bolon bukh ornuudad baisan bukh iudyeichuud n' vavilony khaan iudad uldegdsdiig orkhisnyg, tednii deer shafany ach, akhikamyn khuu gyedaliag tomilsnyg sonsov. tegeed bukh iudyeichuud zailuulagdsan baisan bukh gazruuddas butsan irzh, iudagiin nutag uruu, mizpa dakh' gyedalia uruu irzh, dars bolon zuny zhimsiig mash elbeg delbeeger khuraav. karyeagiin khuu iokhanan bolon talbaid baisan tsergiin bukh udirdagchid gyedalia uruu mizpad irzh, tuundammony khovguudiin khaan baalis n' nyetaniagiin khuu ishmayelyg tany amiiг avakuulakhaar ilgeesniig ta sain medezh baina uu? gezh khelev. gevch akhikamyn khuu gyedalia tedend itesengui. tegekhed karyeagiin khuu iokhanan mizpad gyedaliatai nuutsaar yar'zh, bi yavzh, nyetaniagiin khuu ishmayelyg al'ya. tegeed khen ch medekhgui! tan uruu tsuglarsan bukh iudyeichuud tarkhazh, iudagiin uldegdes ustakhaar tereer yuund tanyg alakh yestoi yum be? gev. kharin akhikamyn khuu gyedalia, karyeagiin khuu iokhanand khandaniim yum buu khii. uchir n' chi ishmayelyn talaar khudal khelzh baina gezh khelev.

doldugaar sard khaany ger buliin yelisham-
agiin ach, nyetaniagiin khuu bolon khaany
terguun tushmel ishmayer arvan khunii
khamt akhikamyn khuu gyedalia uruu miz-
pad irev. ted tend mizpad khamtdaa talkh
idezh baikh zuur nyetaniagiin khuu ish-
mayel bolon tuuntei khamt baisan arvan
khun bosozh, shafany ach, akhikamyn khuu
gyedaliag ildeer tsokhizh, nutgiig zakhiru-
ulakhaar vavilony khaany tomilson neg-
niig alav. ishmayer bas tuuntei khamt
baisan buyuu gyedaliatai khamt mizpad
baisan bukh iudyeichuudiig bolon tendees
oldson khaldyei daichdyg tsokhiv. gyedaliag
alsny daraagiin odor, khen ch ene ta-
laar medeegui baikhad sakhlaa khusuulsan,
khuvtsasaa khuu tatuulsan, biyee gunzgii
zusuulsan, ezenii orgoond avchrakhaar ideen
orgoluud, utlagyg gartaa bar'san nayan
khun shyekhyem, shilo bolon samarias irev.
tegtel nyetaniagiin khuu ishmayer yavzh
baikhdaa ulsaar tedniig ugtakhaar mizpa-
gaas garch irev. tereer tedentei ulza-
khdaa tedendakhikamyn khuu gyedalia uruu
irne uu! gev. getel tedniig khotod orzh
irsen ter daruid nyetaniagiin khuu ish-
mayel bolon tuuntei khamt baisan khumuus
tedniig khyadazh, nootsluur uruu khayav.
kharin tednii dundaas oldson arvan khun
ishmayeldbidniig buu alaach. uchir n'
bidend ulaan buudai, arvai, tos bolon zogiin
balyn talbaid nuusan noots bii getsgeev. ti-
imees ter biyee bar'zh, tedniig nokhdiinkh
n' khamt alsangui. gyedaliagaas bolzh ooriin
tsokhison khumuusiin bukh khuuruudiig ish-
mayel khayasan nootsluuriin khuv'd, ene
n' izrailiin khaan baashagiin ulmaas asa
khaany khiisen nootsluur baiv. nyetaniagiin
khuu ishmayer tuuniig alagdas khumuuseer
duurgev. tegeed akhikamyn khuu gyedil-
iad kharuulyn akhmad nyebuzaradany khar-
iutsuulsan mizpad baisan khumuusiin bukh
uldegd, khaany okhid bolon mizpad uldsen
bukh ard tumniig ishmayer olzlov. ingeed
nyetaniagiin khuu ishmayer tedniig olzlön
avaad, ammony khovguud uruu gatlakhaar
yavav. kharin karyeagiin khuu iokhanan
bolon tuuntei khamt baisan tsergiin bukh
akhmaduud, nyetaniagiin khuu ishmayer
uldsen bukh buzar muugiin talaar sonsov.
tiimees ted bukh eregteichuudiig avch,
nyetaniagiin khuu ishmayer tai tulaldakhaar
yavsan bogood ted tuuniig gibyeon dakh'
tom tsoormiin dergedees olöv. ishmayer tai
khamt baisan khumuus karyeagiin khuu
iokhananyg bolon tuuntei khamt baisan
tsergiin bukh akhmaduudyg kharanguutaa ba-
yarlatsgaav. ingeed mizpagaas ishmayer
olzlön avsan bukh khumuus ergeed, but-
san irzh, karyeagiin khuu iokhanan uruu
ochloo. kharin nyetaniagiin khuu ish-

mayel naiman khuntei khamt iokhananaas
zugtazh, ammony khovguud uruu yavav.
nyetaniagiin khuu ishmayer n' akhikamyn
khuu gyedaliag tsokhisny daraa karyeagiin
khuu iokhanan bolon tuuntei khamt baisan
tsergiin bukh akhmaduudyn tuunees er-
guulen avsan khumuusiin bukh uldeg-
diig buyuu tuunii gibyeonoos butsaazh
avchirsan tserge erchuud, emegteichuud,
khuukhduud, taiganuud zergii mizpagaas
iokhanan avchrav. ted yavzh, yegipet uruu
khodlokhiin tuld byetlyekhyemiin derged
orshikh geryut chimkhamd buudallazhee.
ene n' khaldyeichuudaas bolzhee. vavilony
khaany ter nutgiig zakhiruulakhaar toml-
son akhikamyn khuu gyedaliag nyetaniagiin
khuu ishmayer tsokhison tul ted tednees
aidag bolzhee.

daraa n' tsergiin bukh akhmaduud,
karyeagiin khuu gyedalia, khoshaagiin
khuu iyezania bolon ikh, бага bukh khu-
muus oirton ireed, esh uzuulegch iyeryemiad
khandanbidnii guiltyg omnoo avch, bidnii
toloo buyuu ene bukh uldegdsiin tolöo
ooriin burkhan ezenid zalbiraach. uchir
n' tany nud bidniig kharzh baigaachlan
bid olon khumuusees tsookhuulee uldsen.
tany burkhan ezen bidnii alkhakh zamyg
bolon bidnii khiikh zuiliig bidend khelzh
ogokhiin tolöo zalbiraach gezh khelev.
tegekhd esh uzuulegch iyeryemia tedendbi
sonslöo. uzegun, bi ta naryn khelsnii
daguu ta naryn burkhan ezenid zalbrakh
gezh baina. ezenii ta nart khariulakh
bukhii l ugsiig bi ta nart khelne. bi ta
naraas neg ch ug nuukhgui gev. tegekhd
ted iyeryemiadtany burkhan ezen tantai
khamt biden uruu yavuulakh bukhii l ugsiin
daguu bid uildekhgui bol, ezen bidnii esreg
unen bolon itgeltei gerch baig. orsdiin
burkhan ezenii duu khoologi sonsookhod ene
n' bidend sain baikhyn tuld, taalamzhtai ch
bai, taalamzhgui ch bai, chamaig ilgeesen
oorsdiin burkhan ezenii duu khoologi bid
sonsono gezhee. arvan ordiin etsest ezenii
ug iyeryemiad irev. tegeed tereer karyeagiin
khuu iokhanan, tuuntei khamt baisan
tsergiin bukh akhmaduudyg bolon ikh, бага
bukh khumuusiig duudazh, tedendguilttaa
omno n' taniltsuulakhyn tuld ta naryn na-
maig ilgeesen izrailiin burkhan ezen ingezh
aildazh baina. kherev ta nar unekheer ene
nutagt uldev, bi ta naryg nuraakh bish,
bosgokh bogood ta naryg tashchin sugalakh
bish, tarin suulgakh bolno. uchir n' ta nart
uchruulsan gai gamshgiin talaar bi zoolon
khandakh bolno. orsdiin emeezh baigaa
vavilony khaanaas buu ai. tuunees buu ai
gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. uchir n' ta
naryg tuuniig garaas avarch, choloolokhiin

tuld bi ta nartai khamt baina. tereer ta nart orshool uzuulzh, ta naryg oorsdiin chin' khorsond sergeekhiin tuld bi ta nart orshool uzuulne. kharin ta nar oorsdiin burkhan ezenii duu khooloig sonsokhguigeer ñbid ene nutagt uldekhguiz gezh khelekh gezh baigaa bol, ingekhdee ñngui, kharin bid yegipyetiin nutag uruu yavna. tend bid daingy kharakhgui, bureen duu sonsokhgui, takhlaar ñolsokhgui bogood tend bid uldekh bolnož gevel, tiim nokhtsold, iudagiin uldegsees ee, ezenii ugiig sonsotsgoo. tumen tsergiin ezen, izrailiin burkhan ingezh aildazh baina. ñkherev ta nar unekheer yegipyet uruu orzh, tend am'drakhaar shiidvel, ta naryn aizh baigaa ild ta naryg tend, yegipyetiin nutagt guitsezh khurne. ta naryn sanaa zovzh baigaa ñolsolon tend, yegipyeted ta naryn araaš oirkhon dagakh bogood ta nar tend nas barna. tiimees yegipyet uruu yavzh, tend am'drakhaar shiidsen bukh khumuus ild, ñolsolon bolon takhlaar ukhekh bolno. minii teden deer avchrahk gezh baigaa gai gamshgaas am'd uldegsees, durvegsees tedend uldekhguiz khemeev. uchir n' tumen tsergiin ezen, izrailiin burkhan ingezh aildazh baina. iyerusalimyn orshin suugchid deer minii uur, khilen asgarsan shig, ta naryg yegipyet uruu orokhod ta naryn deer minii khilen asgarakh bolno. ta nar kharaal, aimshig, zukhel, zevuutseel bolno. ta nar ene gazryg dakhiaid kharakhgui. iudagiin uldegsees ee, ezen ta nart yegipyet uruu buu yav! gezh aildav. noodor bi ta naryn esreg gerchilsen gedgiig ta nar todorkhoi oilgokh kheregtei. uchir n' ta nar oorsdiigoo khuurav. uchir n' bidnii burkhan ezen bidnii toloo zalbiraach. bidnii burkhan ezen yuu ch khelsen, bidend tiinkhuu khelzh, bid tuuniig uild'ye gezh khelen, namaig oorsdiin burkhan ezen uruu ilgeesen n' ta nar shuu dee. ingeed bi ta nart onoodor khelsen bolovch ta nar uruu namaig ilgeesen zuilsees ch khurtel ta nar oorsdiin burkhan ezeniig dagasangui. tiim uchraas ochizh, am'drakhgy khusezh bui ter gazartaa ta nar ild, ñolsolon bolon takhlaar ukhne gedgiig ta nar odoo todorkhoi oilgokh yestoi gev.

43

geveh, tednii burkhan ezenii ilgeesen iyeryemia bukh ard tumend tednii burkhan ezenii bukh ugsiig buyuu edgeer bukh ugsiig khelzh duusmagts, khoshaiaigiin khuu azaria, karyeagiin khuu iokhanan bolon bukh sagsuu khumuus iyeryemiad khandanta khudal yar'zh baina! bidnii burkhan ezen ta nar yegipyeted am'drakh gezh tiishee yavzh bolokhgui gezh kheluulekheer tanyg ilgeegeegui. kharin nyeriagiin khuu barukh bidniig khaldeychuudyn gart ogon, ted bid-

niig alzh, esvel vavilon uruu tsolokhiin tuld tanyg bidnii esreg odoozh baina gezh khelev. ingeed karyeagiin khuu iokhanan, tsergiin bukh akhmaduud bolon bukh ard tumen iudagiin nutagt uldekkeer ezenii duu khooloig dagaagui. kharin karyeagiin khuu iokhanan bolon tsergiin bukh akhmaduud n' iudagiin nutagt am'drakhyn tuld zaluulagdsan baisan bukh undestnuudees butsazh irsen iudagiin bukhii l uldegdiig buyuu eregteichuud, emegteichuud, khuukhduud, khaany okhidyg bolon shafany ach, akhikamyn khuu gyedaliatai khiigeed esh uzuulegch iyeryemia bolon nyeriagiin khuu barukhtai khamt kharuulyn darga nyebuzaradany uldeesen khun buriig avsan bogood ted yegipyetiin nutag uruu orzh (uchir n' ted ezenii duu khooloig dagaagui), takhpankhyes khurtel yavav. tegtel takhpankhyest ezenii ug iyeryemiad irzh, gartaa tom chuluunuud avaad, zarim iudyeichuudyn nuden deer, takhpankhyes dakh' faraany ordny uuden dekh toosgonuudyn zurmag shavar dotor tedniig nuu. tedend ñtumen tsergiin ezen, izrailiin burkhan ingezh aildazh baina. uzegtun, minii zarts bolokh vavilony khaan nyebukhadnyezaryg duudan avchirch, oriin nuusan edgeer chuluunuudyn deer tuunii sentiig togtookh gezh baina. tereer ooriin bukkeheigi tednii deeguul delgene. tereer mon irzh, yegipyetiin nutgiig tsokhino. ukheld zoriulagdsan khumuus ukheld, olzold zoriulagdsan n' olzold bogood ilgend zoriulagdsan n' ilgend. bi yegipyetiin burkhdyn sumuuded gal tav'zh, tereer tedniig shataazh, tedniig olzokh bolno. khon'chin ooriigoo khuvtsaaraa orookhtoi adil tereer ooriigoo yegipyetiin nutgaar oroono. ter tendees amar taivan yavakh bolno. tereer bas yegipyetiin nutagt orshikh khyeliopolisyn chuluun khoshoonuudig khemkhlekh bolno. yegipyetiin burkhdyn sumuudig tereer galdan shataanaž gezh khel gezh aildzee.

44

yegipyetiin nutagt buyuu migdol, takhpankhyes, myemfis bolon patrosyn nutagt am'darch bui bukh iudyeichuudyn toloo iyeryemiad ug irzh, tumen tsergiin ezen, izrailiin burkhan ingezh aildazh baina. ñiyerusalim bolon iudagiin bukh khotuud deer minii avchirsan bukh gai gamshgiig ta nar oorsdoo kharsan bilee. uzegtun, ene odor ted balgas bolson bogood khen ch tednii dotor am'dardagui. ene n' ted ch, ta nar ch, ta naryn etseg ovgod ch meddegui baisan or burkhdad uilchlekheer takhluudyg shataakhyg urgelzhuulsneer damzhuulan namaig uurluulan tednii khoron muu yavdlaas bolson azhee. gesen khedii ch bi ta nart esh uzuulegchid bolokh

oriin bukh zarts naryg dakhin dakhin il-geezh, minii uzen yaddag ene zhiqshuurt zuulias buu khiigeech gezh kheluulsen. gevch ted oor burkhdad takhiluudyg shataakhgui baikhaar ted sonssongui, buzar muu yavd-laasaa ergekheer chikhee ch taviagui. tiim uchraas minii uur bolon minii khilen as-garch, iudagiin khotuudad ba iyerusalimyn gudamzhuudad shatsan bogood ted ene odor baigaa shigee balgas bolood zeluud gazar bolson yum. tiimees odoo tumen tsergiin burkhan ezen, izrailiin burkhan ingezh aildazh baina. ta nar oorsdoosoo eregtei, emegtei khun, khuukhed ba nyalkh khuukhdiig iudagiin dundaas taslan oors-diigoo uldegsgedgui orkhikhoor yuund oors-dodoo khor khonoolig uchruulna ve? ta nar taslagdazh, delkhiin bukh undestnuudiin dund kharaal, zevuutsel bolokhyn tuld, am'drakhaar orzh irzh bui yegipyetiin nutagt oor burkhdad takhiluud shataan, oors-diin garyn buteeler yuund namaig uurlu-ulna ve? iudagiin nutagt bolon iyerusalimyn gudamzhuudad tednii uildsen etseg ovgodinkhoo khoron muu yavdal, iudagiin khaadyn bolon tednii ekhneruudiin khoron muu yavdal, oorsdiin bolon ekhneruudi-inkhee khoron muu yavdlyg ta nar mart-san uu? gevch ted ene odor khurtel ch shanalsan ch ugui, ta naryn omno bolon etseg ovgodiin chin' omno minii togtooson minii khuul', esvel minii togtooluudaas ted emeesen ch ugui, tednii daguu alkhsan ch ugui khemeevz gezhee. tiim uchraas tu-men tsergiin ezen, izrailiin burkhan ingezh aildazh baina. nuuzegtun, bi oriin nuuree ta naryn esreg khoron muugiin toloo, bukh iudag taslakhyn tuld chigiluulekh gezh baina. yegipyetiin nutagt am'drakhyn tuld tiishee orokhoor shiidsen iudagiin uldegsgdiig bi avch yavakh bogood ted bugd yegipyetiin nutagt togsgolteigoo uchirna. ted ildend unazh, olsgolongoor togsgolteigee uchirna. tom, zhizhgiin al' al' n' ild bolon olsgolongoor ukhne. ted kharaal, aimshig, zukhel bolon egduutsel bolno. bi iyerusalimyg shiitgesen shig yegipyetiin nutagt am'darch bui khu-muusiig ild, olsgolon bolon takhlaar shiit-gene. yegipyetiin nutagt am'drakhaar ti-sheee orson iudagiin uldegsged butsazh irzh, am'drakhgy khusezh bui iudagiin nutag uru-ugaa butsakh yamar ch durvegsged, esvel am'd uldegsged baikhgui. uchir n' orgod-loos oor khen ch butsazh irekhuiz gezh aildav. ekhneruud n' oor burkhdad takhil shataazh baisnyg n' medezh baisan bukh eregteichuud khazhuud zogsozh baisan bukh emegteichuudiin khamt buyuu yegipyetiin nutagt patrost am'darch baisan bukh khu-muusiig khamruulsan tom chuulgan iy-eryemiad khariulan ezenii nereer bidend tany khelsen edgeer ugsiin tukhaid, bid chamaig sonsokhgui! kharin ch bid oorsdoo,

bidnii etseg ovgod, bidnii khaad bolon bid-nii noyed iudagiin khotuudad bolon iyerusalimyn gudamzhuudad uildsen shig tengeriin khatand takhiluud shataazh, tuund undaan orgoluudiig tsutgasnaar bid oorsdiin ama-naas garsan ug buriig zaaval kheregzhuulne. uchir n' bid elbeg khool khunstei, bayan chineeleg baisan bogood yamar ch zolgui yavdlyg kharaagui. kharin bid tengeriin khatand takhiluud shataazh, tuund undaan orgoluud tsutgakhaa bol'snoos khoish bid bukh yumaar dutagdazh, ild bolon olsgolon-goor irekh oorsdiin togsgoltei uchirsan bilee. bid tengeriin khatand takhiluud shataazh, tuund undaan orgoluud tsutgazh baikhdaa bid oorsdiin nokhruudiin medelguigeer tu-und ooriinkh n' dur torkhoor boov khi-izh, undaan orgol tsutgasan uu? gets-geev. tegekhed iyeryemia bukh ard tu-mend, eregteichuud, emegteichuuded buyuu oort n' khariult ogch baisan bukh khu-muust khandan ta nar, ta naryn etseg ov-god, ta naryn khaad, ta naryn tushmed bolon ene nutgiin ard tumnii iudagiin kho-tuudad bolon iyerusalimyn gudamzhuudad shataasan utlagat takhiluudyn khuv'd, ezen tedniig sanaagui, mon bodoogui gezh uu? ti-meess ta naryn uildluudiin buzar muugaas bolon ta naryn uildsen zhiqshuurees bolzh ezen tsaashid tevchizh chadakhaa boliv. ingeed tanai nutag ene odriinkh shig balgas, aimshig, kharaal bogood orshin suugchgui bolov. ta nar takhiluud shataazh, ezenii esreg nugel uldezh, ezenii duu khooolig dagaagui, tuunii khuul', tuunii togtooluud bolon tuunii gerchleluudiin daguu alkhaagui tul ene odriinkh shig ene gai gamshig ta naryn deer buuv gezh khelev. tegeed iy-eryemia bukh ard tumend, tuunii dotor bukh emegteichuuded khandanyegipyetiin nutagt bui bukh iuda, ezenii ugiig sonsog-tun. tumen tsergiin ezen, izrailiin burkhan daraakh zuilsig ingezh aildazh baina. ta nar bolon ta naryn ekhneruudiin khuv'd, iten-geriin khatand takhiluud shataazh, tuund undaan orgoluudiig tsutgakhaar tangara-glasan tangarguudaa bid zaaval biyeluulnez geed ta nar oorsdiin amaar yar'zh, oorsdi-inkhoo garaar biyeluulsen yum. yavzh, oors-diin tangarguudaa batalzh, tangarguudaa zaaval biyeluul!. gelee ch, yegipyetiin nutagt am'darch bui bukh iuda, ezenii ugiig sonsog-tun. uzeztun, bi oriin augaa nereer tangara-glasan yum gezh ezen aildazh baina. minii ner yegipyetiin bukh nutagt baigaa iudagiin alivaa khunii amaar nezen burkhany am'd buigaar tangaraglayaz gezh dakhin khezee ch duudagdakhgui. uzeztun, sainy toloo bus, khor khonooliin toloo bi tednii deeguur kharzh baigaa bogood yegipyetiin nutagt bui iudagiin bukh khumuus burmoson us-takh khurtlee ild bolon olsgolongoor irekh oorsdiin togsgoltei uchkrakh bolno. ild-

nees zugtagch khumuus yegipyetiin nutgaas iudagiin nutag uruu tsookhuulee ergen irne. tegeed yegipyetiin nutagt am'drakhaar ti-ishee yavsan iudagiin bukh uldegseid khenii ug khuchtei baina, miniikh uu, esvel ted-niikh uu gedgiig medekh bolno. minii ugs ta naryn esreg khor khonoolin toloo unekheer zogsokh bolno gedgiig ta nart medu-ulekhiin tuld bi ta naryg ene gazart shi-itgekzh gezh baigaa n' ta naryn khuv'd temdeg bolno gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. ezen ingezh aildazh baina. uzegtun, bi iudagiin khaan zyedyekiag tuunii daisan bolood tuunii amiig erzsh baisan vavilony khaan nyebukhadnyezaryn gart tushaasan shigee yegipyetiin khaan faraon khofrag tu-unii daisnuudyn gart buyuu tuunii amiig eregch khumuusiin gart tushaakh gezh baina gezh khelev.

45

iudagiin khaan, iosiagiin khuu iyekhoiakimyn dorov dekh zhild tereer edgeer ugsiig iyeryemiagaar kheluulzh nomd bichizh baikhad, nyeriagiin khuu barukhad esh uzuulegch iyeryemiagiin khelsen ug yum. barukh aa, izrailiin burkhan ezen chamd ingezh aildazh baina. űchi o, bi zol-gui yee! uchir n' ezen minii shanalald zovlon nemev. bi yeolsoor sul'dsan bogood yamar ch amralt olsongui gezh khelsen bileez. chi tuund ingezh khelegtun. űezen ingezh aildazh baina. uzegtun, bi oriin bar'zh bosgosnoo nuraakh gezh baina, oriin tar'zh suulgasnaa tastan sugalakh gezh baina. ter n' bukhii l nutag yum khemeev. kharin chi, chi oortoo aguu zuilsiig khaizh baina uu? buu khai. uchir n' uzegtun, bi bukh makhan biyeud deer gai gamshig avchrakh gezh bainaž gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. űkharin chinii yavzh bolokh bukh gazart bi chinii amiig chamd olz bolgon ognož gezhee.

46

esh uzuulegch iyeryemiad undestnuudiin ta-laar ezenees irsen ug. karkhyemisht yevfrat mornii derged baisan bogood iudagiin khaan, iosiagiin khuu iyekhoiakimyn dorov dekh zhild vavilony khaan nyebukhadnyezart dildegden yegipyetiin khaan faraon nyekogiin tsergiin talaar, yegipyeted khandan bambai bolon zhizhig bambaig beltgezh,tulaldaand orokhoor oirtogtun! mor'doo tergend khollon,morindoo mor-dozh,duulgaas omsood zogs!zhadnuudaa ongolon, khairsan khuyagaa omsogtun! bi yaagaad kharav?ted aizh, ukhran, tednii khuchit ers yalagdazh,aragshaa kharal-guigeer zugtan khorgodozh baina.aidas tal burd baina! gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina.

khurdan khun buu orgog, khuchit khun ch buu zugtag.khoid zugt, yevfrat mornii derged ted buderch, unasan yum. us n' ovalzon davalgaalz bui goluud met,nil met bosozh bui ene n' khen be? yegipyet n' nil met, us n' ovalzon davalgaalz bui gol met bosokh yum.tereerbi bosozh, nutgiig burkhene.bi khot bolon tuunii orshin suugchdyg zaaval ustgana gekh yum. khuchit ers uragsh zhagsan alkhakhyn tuld, mor'd oo, ogsogtun,teregnuud ee, ta nar galzuu met zholood.ted bol bambainuud avch yavdag yetiop ba put, mon num tatdag, avch yavdag lidichuud yum. uchir n' daisnuudaasaa oshoogoo avakh oshoo avaltyn odor bolokh ter odor tumen tsergiin burkhan ezeniikh bilee.ild zalgizh, tsadazh, tednii tsusyig duurtlee uuna.uchir n' yevfrat mornii dergedekh khoid zugiin nutagt tumen tsergiin burkhan ezenii toloo nyadal-gaa yavagdana. yegipyetiin ongon okhin oo, gilyead uruu yavzh, gavar olzh av.chi emchilgeenuudee demii l olshruulav.chamd yamar ch edgerelt baikhgui. undestnuud chinii ichguuriin talaar sonsson,mon gazar delkhii chinii oriloonoor duuren baina.uchir n' neg daichin nogoogiinkhoo deeguur buderch, ted khoyeul khamtdaa doosh unav. yegipyetiin nutgiig tsokhikhoor vavilony khaan nyebukhadnyezaryn irekh tukhai esh uzuulegch iyeryemiad ezenii aildsan ug yum. yegipyeted tunkhaglazh, migdold zarlazh,mon myemfis bolon takh-pankhyest tunkhagla.khelekhdeefzogsosz, ooriigoo belen bailga.uchir n' ild chinii ergen toirnyg zalgivž geerei. chinii khuchit erchuud yaagaad turuulgee kharav?ezen tedniig doosh dardag tul ted zogsdoggui. ted dakhin dakhin budersen.unekheer ted biye biyeniikhee kharaldae unasan.tegeed tedűbos! darlagchiin ildnees zailzh,oorsdiin khumuus bolon torolkh nyetaz uruugaa ochitsgooyez gezhee. ted tendnyegipyetiin khaan faraon changa shuugian yum.tereer tovlogdson tsagiig ongoruulsen!ž gezh khashkhirchee. tumen tsergiin ezen gedeg nertei khaan tunkhaglazh baina.űbi oriin am'd buigaar tangaraglaya,uulsyn dundakh tabortai adil,esvel tengisiin dergedekh karmyeltai adil negen zaaval irne. yegipyeted suuzh baigaa okhin oo, achaa teshee tsollogt beld.uchir n' myemfis zeluud gazar bolno.ter n' shatazh, orshin suugchidgui bolno. yegipyet bol saikhan okhin byaruu,kharin khoid zugees shumuul irzh baina, ter irzh baina! bas tuunii dund bui kholsnii tserguud n' bordson tugaluud met yum.uchir n' ted ch khurtel bas ergez, khamtdaa zugtaasan.tednii gai gamshgiinkh n' odor buyuu shiűgeliinkh n' tsag tednii deer irsen tul ted zogsogoui. duu chimee n' mogoitai adil khodolz baina.uchir n' ted tserguud met khodoldog bogoodtuun

uruu sukhnuudtei mod tsavchigchid met irdeg. ted tuunii oi modyg tsavchiv gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina.ted tsartsaanaas ch iluu olon bolood toolshgui olon bolovch lavtaiyaa oldokhgui bolno. yegipyetiin okhin khoid zugiin khumuusiin khuchind tushaagdan ichguurt orzhee khemeev. tumen tsergiin ezen, izrailiin burkhan uzeg-tun, bi tyebesin amon, faraon, yegipyetiig burkhad bolon khaadai n' khamt, faraonyg bolon tuund naiddag khumuusiig ch khurtel shiitgekh gezh baina. bi tedniig amiig n' eregch khumuusiin khuchind buyuu vaviloniy khaan nyebukhadnyezar bolon tuunii tushmediin gart tushaana. kharin, uunii daraa ter n' khuuchin tsag uyeiinkh shig orshin suugchidtai bolno gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. kharin, minii zarts iakov aa, chinii khuv'd, buu ai!buu zurkh ald, izrail' aa!uchir n' kharaach, bi chamaig kholoos,ur udmgy chin' tednii olzlolyn nut-gaas avrakh gezh baina.iakov butsan irzh, ailgan chichruulekh yamar ch khunguigeer amar amgalan, ayuulgui baikh bolno. minii zarts iakov aa, buu ai gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina.uchir n' bi chamtai khamt.uchir n' minii chamaig zailuulsan bukh undestnu-udiig bi buren ustgana.kharin chamaig bi buren ustgakhgui.gevch bi chamaig zokhis-toigoor zasakh bogood chamaig yaasan ch shiitgekhgui, orkhikhgui gezh aildazh baina.

47

faraon gazyg ezlekhees omno filistchuudiin talaar esh uzuulegch iyeryemiad ezenes ug irsen yum. ezen ingezh aildazh baina.uzegtun, khoid zugees us bosozh, khal'san tsutgalan bolzh.gazar nutag, tuunii bukh zuils,khot bolon tuun dotor am'dragchdyg khaliakh gezh baina.khumuus khashkhirsch, nutgiin orshin suugch bur uilakh bolno. tuunii azarganuudyn davkhikh tuurain chimee,morin teregnuudi-inkh n' tarzhighnaan bolon duguinuudynkh n' nizhignekhe chimeenees bolzhgarnykh n' sul doroin ulmaas etsguud n' khuukhdvud uruu ergezh kharaagui. bukh filistchuudiig ustgazh,tir ba sidonoos uldsen bukh khol-bootnyg taslakh odor irzh baina.uchir n' ezen filistchuudiig, kaftoryn ereg khaviin nutgiin uldegdsdiig ustgakh gezh baina. gaz n' khalzan bolov.ashkyelon suirev.tednii khondiin uldegds ee, ta nar khir udaan oorsdiigoo sharkhduulakh yum be? o, ezenii ild ee, chi kher uudaan duugui baikhgui baikh yum be?khuindaa ergen or.amarch, nam zhim bai. ezen tuund tushaal ogson baikhad ter yaazh duugui baizh chadakh yum be?ashkyelony esreg bolon dalain ergu-udiin esreg ter tuuniig tomilson bilee khe-meev.

moabyn tukhai.tumen tsergiin ezen, izrailiin burkhan ingezh aildazh baina.nyebo zol-gui yee. uchir n' tereer suirchee.kiriataim ichguur bolzh, olzlogdson yum.ndor bekhlelt ichguur bolzh, nuraagdsan. moab dakhin magtagdakhgui.khyeshbond ted tuunii es-reg gai gamshgiig sedev.ınaash irtsee, tu-uniig undestnees tasaltsgaaya!zgalzuu khu-muus ee, ta nar ch gesen duugui bol-gogdono.ta naryn araaas ild dagakh bolno. khoronaimaas garakh khashkhiraany duu, ńsuirel, aguu ikh suirel!z moab khugarch, tu-unii zhizhig khuukhdvud khashkhirtsgaav. uchir n' lukhitiin ogsuureer ted uilsaar og-sono.uchir n' khoronaimyn uruudakh zamd ted suirliin zovzh shanalsan khashkhiraanyg sonsotsgooloo. zugt, amia avar, ingesneer ta nar tsol dekh arts mod met bolno. uchir n' ooriin ololt bolon erdenest tav'san igel naidvaraasaa bolzh chi ooroo olzlogdokh bolno.khyemosh ch ooriin takhiich nar bolon ooriin tushmediin khamt tsollogt yavakh bolno. khot burd ustgach irekh bogood yamar ch khot zugtakhgui.ezenii aildsany daguu khondii ch bas suitgegdz, tegsh tal ch suirekh bolno. moabt dalavchnuudyg og. uchir n' tereer zugtaana.tuunii kho-tuud dotroo orshin suugchidgui zeluud gazar bolno. ezenii azhlyg khainga khiideg negen kharaagdakh boltugai.tsusnaas ildee barigch negen kharaagdakh boltugai. moab zaluu uyeesee taivan baizhee.tereer bas shavar sa-van dotroo uimuulegdeegui baiv.tereer sav-naas sav uruu uudluulaagui, tsollogt ch yavaagui.tiim uchraas tereer amtaa khadgal-san bogood tuunii taalamzhit uner oorchlog-doogui. tiim uchraas, uzegtun, bi tuun uruu yuulegch khumuusiig ilgeekh bogood ted tu-uniig yuulen asgazh, tuunii sav suulguudyg khooslon, vaaruudyg n' evdlekh odruud irzh baina gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. izrailiin ger oorsdiin itgel naidvar bolson byeteylees ichsen shig moab n' khyemoshoo ichikh bolno. ta nar ńbid khuchirkheg daichid, tu-laldaand zorigtoi erchuud bileez gezh yaazh khelzh chadna ve? moab ustgagdsan bogood erchuud tuunii khotuud uruu yavzhee.tuun-ii shildeg zaluus ch bas khyaduulakhaar yavzhee gezh tumen tsergiin ezen gedeg nertei khaan tunkhaglazh baina. moabyn zovlon udakhgui irzh, tuunii gai gamshig shalamgailan yaaravchlav. tuunii ergen toirond am'dragch ta bukhent,tuunii neriig meddeg ta bukhent ch gesen tuunii toloo gashuudazh,ńkhuchirkheg ochirt tayag, sur zhavkhlant tayag kherkhen khugarav aalz geerei. dibond orshin suugch okhin oo, al-draasaa buun irzh, khatazh khagarsan gazar deer suu.uchir n' moabyg ustgagch n' chinii esreg irzh, bat tsaizuudyg chin' nuraav. aroveryn orshin suugch aa, zamyn derged

zogsozh, kharuuldsaar bai.ñyuu bolson be?ž gezh orgozh bui eregteiges bolon zugtazh bui emegteiges asuu. moab nuraagdsan tul, ichguur bolzhee. ulan, khashkhir. moab ustgagdsan gezh arnon khaviar tunkhagla. shuult n' bas tal gazar deer, kholon, iakhza naryn deer bolon myefaatin esreg irsen bogood dibon, nyebo bolon byet-diblataimyn esreg, kiriataim, byet-gamul bolon byet-myeony esreg, kyeriot, bozra bolon moabyn nutgiin khol oiryn bukh khotuudyn esreg irev. moabyn ever tastuulzh, gar n' khugarav gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. ter ezenii esreg sagsuu ongiroo bolson tul tuunii sogtuuruul. ingeed moab boolzhson dotroo kholborch, doog tokhuu bolokh bolno. izrail' chamd doog tokhuu baisan bish gezh uu? esvel tereer khulgaichdyn dund barigdazh baisan uu? uchir n' chi tuunii tukhai yarikh bolgondoo chichirdeg. moabyn orshin suugchid aa, khotuudyg orkhizh, khadny dund am'dar. angalyn aman deer uurlegch tagtaa met bai. bid moabyn bardam zangiin talaar buyuu tereer ikh bardam gedgiig, tuunii ikhemseg, bardam, sagsuu ongiroo, ooriigoo orgomzhildog zanguudyn tukhai sonsson. bi tuunii uur khileng medne gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. gevch ene n' khooson. tuunii demii sairkhal yuug ch butegeegui. tiim uchraas bi moabyn toloo or' duu tavikh bolno, bukh moabyn toloo bi khashkhirakh bolno. bi kir-khyeryesiin khumuusiin toloo yeolokh bolno. iazyeryn toloo uilakhaas iluugeer, sibmagiin usan uzem ee, bi chinii toloo uilakh bolno! chinii mochruid dalain tsaanataa khurtel sunazh, iazyeryn tengist khurev. suitgegh n' chinii zuny zhimsnuud bolon usan uzmiin urgats deer chin' buuv. tiimees urzhil shimtei talbainuud buyuu moabyn nutgaas bayar khor bolon bayar bayasgalan zailuulagdav. darsny shakhuurguudaas bi darsyg zogsooloo. khi ch khashkhiran gishgelekhgui, khashkhiraan n' ch khashkhiraan bish baikh yum. khyeshbon dakh' khashkhiranaas yelyealyeg khurtel, ikhazyg ch khurtel buyuu zoaraas khoronaim, yeglat-shyeliishia khurtel ted duu khooolinuudaa ondorsgov. uchir n' nimrimiin us ch khurtel ezguirne. morgoliin ondorloguud deer orgodog bogood ooriin burkhdad utlaga uugiuldag moabyg bi tosgokh bolno gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. tiim uchraas minii zurkh setgel moabyn toloo limbe met uilna. mon kir-khyeryesiin khumuusiin toloo ch minii zurkh setgel limbe met uilna. tiim uchraas ted tuunii olzh buteesen bayalgiig aldsan. uchir n' tolgoi bur khalzan, sakhal bur bogino khaichlagdsan. bukh garuud deer gun ogtloos, uuts nuruunuud deer taar baina. moabyn bukh baishingiin deevruud deer bolon tuunii gudamzhnuudad gazar bur gashuudal baina. uchir n' bi moabyg khuseshgui sav

met evdlev gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. ene n' yamar ikh nurav aa! ted gashuudav! moab ichguurteiger kherkhen nurugaa kharuulzh baina ve! tiimees ooriin ergen toiron dakh' bukhend moab doog tokhuu bolon aidas bolno khemeev. uchir n' ezen ingezh aildazh baina. uzegzun, negen n' burged met khuridan shalamgai nisezh, moabyn esreg zhiuguuree deglene. kyeriot olzogdozh, bat tsaisuud ezlegdezh, tiimees ter odor moabyn khuchit erchuudiin zurkhnud khuukhdee toruulekheer ovdozh bui emegtein zurkhtei adil bolno. moab ezenii esreg sagsuu ongiroo bolson tul tereer khumuusees ustgagdana. moabyn orshin suugch aa, aidas, nukh bolon urkhi chinii deer baina gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. aidaas zugtdag negen nukhend unazh, nukhees avirch gardag negen urkhind orokh bolno. uchir n' bi tuunii deer, moab deer, shiitgeliinkh n' zhiliig avchrakh bolno gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. khyeshbony suuert orgodluud khuchgui zogsono. uchir n' gal khyeshbonoos, galyn dolnuud sikhony dundaas garch, moabyn dukhyg bolon uimeen degdeegchdiin khuihyg zalgilav. moab aa, chi zolgui yee! khyemoshiin khumuus ustav. uchir n' chinii khovguud olzogdozh, chinii okhid tsologdon yavsan. gesen khedii ch khozhmyn odruded bi moabyn sain saikhnyg sergeene gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. moab deer irekh shuult ingezh dusazh baina.

49

ammony khovguudiin tukhai. ezen ingezh aildazh baina. izrail' yamar ch khovguudgui yuu? esvel tuund yamar ch ov zalgamzhlagchid baikhgui yuu? tegvel yaagaad malkam n' gadyg ezelzh, tuunii khumuus khotuudad n' orshin suusan yum be?. ezen tunkhaglazh baina. bi ammony khovguudiin rabbagiin esreg dainy buree uleekhyg songduulakh odruid irzh baina. tereer zelud ovoo bolzh, khotuud n' gald shataagdakh bolno. tegeed izrail' ooriig n' ezlegchdiig ezlekh bolno gezh ezen aildazh baina. ai ustgagdsan tul, khyeshbon oo, gashuudag tun' rabbagiin okhid oo, khashkhirag-tun, taar buselzh, gashuudan, khana khermuudiin dund naashaa tsashaa gui. uchir n' malkam ooriin takhilch nar bolon ooriin tushmediin khamt tsollogt yavakh bolno. chi khondiinuudiin talaar yamar ikh sairkhana vel' minii esreg khi irekh yum be?ž gezh ooriin erdenest naidagch, itegeles ergegh okhin oo, khondii chin' ursazh baina. uzeg-tun, bi chinii ergen toirnoos chinii deer aidsyg avchrakh gezh baina gezh tumen tsergiin burkhan ezen tunkhaglazh baina. ta naryn khun neg bur turuulgee kharzh zailuulagdun, orgodluudyg khamtad n' tsugluulakh

khungui bolno. gekhdee uunii daraa bi amony khovguudiin sain saikhnyg sergeene gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. yedomyn talaar.tumen tsergiin ezen ingezh aildazh baina.tyemand yamar ch mergen ukhaan baikhgui bolson gezh uu?khersuu khun sain zovlogoogo aldchikhav uu?tednii mergen ukhaan doroitson uu? dyedany orshin suugchid aa, zugt, butsazh erge, gun gazruudad am'dar.uchir n' bi tuunii shiitgekh uyd tuunii deer yesavyn gai gamshgiig avchrakh bolno. kherev usan uzem khu-raagchid ta nar deer irsen bol, ted usan uzem uldeekhgui gezh uu?kherev shonoor khulgaich nar irsen bol, ted khangalttaigaar suitgekh baikhsan. kharin bi yesavyg nutsgelsen bogood tereer ooriigoo daldalzh chadakhgui boltolbi tuunii nuuts gazruudyg sokhsan yum.tuunii ur udmuud sadan torol bolon khorshuudiinkh n' khamt ustgagdsan bogood ter ugui bolson. nchrogsdoo ardaa orkhi, bi am'd uldeene.belevsen emegte-ichuud chin' nadad itgezh naidag khemeev. uchir n' ezen ingezh aildazh baina. uzeg-tun, ayaganaas uukhaar yallagdaagui kumuus zaaval uukh bogood chi buren shi-itgegedkhgui negen mon gezh uu? chi shiitgegedkhgui orkhigdokhgui, kharin chi zaaval uukh bolno. uchir n' bozra n' aidas, zevuuttsel, suirel bolon kharaal bolno gezh bi oroороо tangaraglasan bilee gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. tuunii bukh khotuud uurdiin balgas bolno khemeev. bi ezenes ug sonsson bogoodkhamtdaa tsuglaad, tuunii esreg irzh, tuladakhaar bosots-goo! gezh undestnuudiin dund elch ilgeegdev. uchir n' uzegtun, bi chamaig undestnuudiin dund zhizhig,khumuusiin dund basamzhlagdsan negen bolgov. chamaas aikh aidsyn tukhaid, khadny an tsavaar am'dardag,tolgodyn ondorlogiig ezegnegch chinii zurkh setgeliin sagsuu ongiroo baidal chamaig mekkelzhee.chi burged met ondort uurlevch, bi chamaig tendees doosh unagana gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. yedom aidas bolno. khazhuugaar n' ongorogch khun bur aizh, sharknuudaas n' bolzh isgerekh bolno. sodom bolon gomorra khorshuudiinkhee khamt khomruulegdsen shig, tend khen ch am'drakhgui, khunii khuu ch tend orshin suukhgui gezh ezen aildazh baina. uzegtun, uurd uslagdsan belcheeriin esreg iordany shuguigaas negen n' arslan met garch irne. kheseg khugatsaand bi tuunii tendees zugtaalgakh bogood songogdsan negniig bi tuunii deer tomilno. uchir n' khen nadtai adil yum be? khen namaig zarlan duuduulakh ve? minii esreg zogsozh chadakh khon'chin khen yum be? khemeev. tiim uchraas, yedomyn esreg tolovlosen ezenii tolovlogoog bolon tyemany orshin suugch-dyn esreg zor'son tuunii zorilgyg sons. ted lavtai yaa tedniig, surgiin toluudiig chirekh

bolno. tednees bolzh tednii belcheeriig tereer zaaval zeluud khooson bolgono. tednii unaltyn chimeend gazar khodlov. ene bol khashkhiraan baina! tuunii duu chimee ulaan tengist sonsogdov. uzegtun, tereer ogsozh, burged met shuurch, bozragiin esreg oriin zhiguure delgene. ter odor yedomyn khuchit erchuudiin zurkhnuud khuukhdee toruulekheer ovdozh bui emegtein zurkhtei adil baikh bolno. damaskiin talaar.khamat bolon arpad nar ichguur bolov.uchir n' ted muu medee sonsson bilee.tednii zurkh mokhov.dalai taivan bish bogood namdazh chadakhgui baina. damask doroi bolzhee.tereer zugtaakhaar ergesen bogood tevdel't tuunig bar'zh avav.khuukhdee toruulekheer ovdozh bui emegteinkh shig zovlon bolon ovdoit tuunii zurch avav. minii bayar bayasgalangiin khot bolokh magtaalyn khot yuund orkhigdoogui yum bol! tiim uchraas tuunii zaluus tuunii gudamzhnuudad un-azh,bukh daichid ter odor chimeegui bolgog-dono gezh tumen tsergiin ezen tunkhaglazh baina. bi damaskiin khana kherem uruu gal tavikh bogoodter n' byen-khadadyn bekhlelt tsamkhguudyg zalgiykh bolno. vavilony khaan nyebukhadnyezaryn diilsen kyedar bolon khazoryn khaanchalaluudyn tukhai. ezen ingezh aildazh baina.bosozh, kyedar uruu yavzh, dorno zugiin erchuudiig ustga. ted oorsdiin maikhnuud bolon mal surgee avch yavna.ted oorsoddoo zoriulan maikhny khoshignuudee,oorsdiin bukh achaag bolon temeenuudee avch yavakh bogood ted neg negendeental burees aidas!z gezh khashkhi-raldakh bolno. gui, zugt!khazoryn orshin suugchid aa, gun gazruudad am'dar gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina.uchir n' vavilony khaan nyebukhadnyezar ta naryn es-reg tolovlogoо zokhiozh, ta naryn esreg arga sedev. bosozh, taivan baigaa, ayuulgui am'darch baigaa undestnii esreg yav gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina.tuund yamar ch uud, tugzhee alga.zovkhon ted l am'dardag yum. tednii temeenuud deermiin zuil, ui olon ukher sureg n' olz bolokh bogoodbulanguudyg ogtoldog bukh khumuusiig bi bukh salkhiny zugt taraana.bi tal burees tednii gai gamshgiig avchrakh bolno gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. khazor tsoovor chononuudyn uur bolon monkhod zeluud gazar bolno.khen ch tend am'drakhgui, khunii khuu ch tend orshin suukhgui khemeev. iudagiin khaan zyedyekiagiin khaanchalalyn ekhend yelamyn talaar esh uzuulegch iyyeryemiad irsen ezenii ug tumen tsergiin ezen ingezh aildazh baina.nuzegtun, bi yelamyn numyg buyuu tednii khuch chadlyn khamgiin sainyg khugalakh gezh baina. bi yelamyn deer tengeriin dorvon khyazgaaraas dorvon salkhiig avchirch,tedniig edgeer bukh salkhind taraana.yelamyn tsologogdsiin ochikhgui undesten gezh baikhgui bolno. ti-

imees bi yelamyg daisnuudynkh n' omno bolon amiig n' eregchdiin omno nuraana.bi tednii deer gai gamshgiig,oriin shiruun uur khileng ch khurtel avchirnaž gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina.nbi tedniig ustgatlaa araaš n' ild ilgeene. daraa n' bi oriin sentiig yelamd zasahž,tendees khaan bolon tushmediig ustganaž gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. nkharin suulchiin odruuded bi yelamyn sain saikhnyg sergeekh bolnož khe-meev gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina.

50

khaldayeichuudyn nutag vavilony talaar esh uzuulegch iyeryemiagaar damzhuulzh ezenii aildsan ug. undestnuudiin dund zarlazh, tunkhagla.uuniig tunkhaglazh, tug orgo.tuuniig buu nuu,ivavilon olzogldoo,byel ichguur bolov, marduk evderch nursan.tuunii khorguud ichguur bolzh, tuunii shuteenuud evderchee. uchir n' negen undesten tuunii esreg umard zugees garch irzhee. ter n' tuunii gazar nutgiig aidas bolgokh bogood tend yamar ch orshin suugch baikhgui bolno. khun, araan am'tny al' al' n' zugtatsgaav! tedgeer odruuded bolon ter uyed izrailiin khovguud, mon iudagiin khovguud ch gesen irne. ted uilsaar yavakh bogood oorsdiin burkhan ezeniig ted erekhiilekh bolno gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. ted ter zug nuur tsaraigaa erguulzh, sion uruu ochikh zamyg asuuna. martagdakhgui, uurdiin gereend ezentei negdekhiin tuld ted irne. minii khumuus toorson khoninuud bolzhee.tednii khon'chid tedniig tooruulsen bilee.ted tedniig uulsaas erguulsen.ted uulsaas tolgod uruu yavzh, amrakh gazraa martsan bilee. deden deer irsen bukhen tedniig zalgiv.tednii daisnuud izov shudargyn orshikh gazar bolokh ezenii esreg, etseg ovgodiiikh n' naidvar bolokh ezenii esreg ted nugel uildsen tul bid gem buruugiž gezh khelzhee. vavilony dundaas tenuuchil, khaldayeichuudyn nutgaas uragsh yav.surgiin terguund bui ukhna met bai. uchir n' uzeztun, bi umard zugiin nutgaas aguu undestnuudiin bulgiig vavilony esreg bosgozh, avchrakh gezh baigaa bogoodted tuunii esreg tulaldaany shugamuudyg zurna.tendees tereer olzogdokh bolno.tednii sumnuud n' gar khooson butsažh irdeggui dadlagatai daichin met baikh bolno. khaldayei n' deerem tonuulyn zuil bolno.tuuniig tonogch bugd khanakh bolno gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. minii ov zalgamzhhalag tonogchid oo.ta nar bayar khoortei, bayassan baigaa tul taria tsokhigch okhin byaruu met devkhtsezh, azarganuud met yartusgaadag tul, ekh chin' ikhed ichizh, chamaig toruulsen tereer basamzhlagdana.uzegtun, ter undestnuudiin khamgiin zhizhig n' bolzh, tsol, gandazh

khatsan gazar, zeluud gazar bolno. ezenii durguitslees bolzh tereer orshin suugchtai bolokhgui,kharin tereer buren ezguirekh bolno.vavilony khazhuugaar ongorogch bukhen aizh, tuunii bukh sharkhnaas bolzh isgerekh bolno. numaa tatdag ta bukhen vavilony esreg tal burd tulaldaany shugamaa zurtsgaa.tuun uruu kharva, tereer ezenii esreg nugel uildsen tul sumaa buu khyamgad. tuunii esreg tal burd tulaldaany khashkhiraanaa ondorsgo!tereer buuzh ogch, tuunii baganauud unazh, khana kherem n' nuraagdazh unav.ene bol ezenii oshoo avalt. tuunees oshoo av.tereer kherkhen uildsen shig, tuund mon tu-unchlen uild. vavilonoos tarialagchiiig bolon urgats khuraakh tsagt khaduur barigchiiig tast.darlagchiin ildnii omnoos tednii khun neg bur n' ooriin ard tumen uruu ergezh butsan,ooriin nutag uruu zugtakh bolno. izrail' bol arslanguudad kхоogodozh za-iluulagdsan, tarz butarsan sureg yum. tuuniig zalgisn ekhniikh n' assiriin khaan bogood tuunii yasyg khugalsan suuliikh n' vavilony khaan nyebukhadnyezar yum. tiim uchraas tumen tsergiin ezen, izrailiin burkhan ingezh aildazh baina. iuzegtun, bi assiriin khaanyg shiitgesen shigee vavilony khaan bolon tuunii gazar nutgiig shiitgekh gezh baina. bi izrailiig belcheert n' butsaazh avchran, tereer karmyel bolon bashand belchizh, yefraim bolon gilyeadyn uularkhag nutagt tuunii khusel khangag-dakh bolno. tedgeer odruuded bolon ter tsagt izrailiin gem buruug khaikh bolovch yuu ch baikhgui baina. mon iudagiin nugluudiig ch khaikh bolovch ted oldokhgui. uchir n' uldegسد болгон улдееž baigaa khumuusee bi uuchlakh bolnož gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. myerataimyn nutgiin esreg,tuunii esreg bolon pyekodyn orshin suugchdyn esreg yav.tedniig alzh, bur moson ustga gezh ezen aildazh baina.minii ta nart tushaasan bukhni daguu uild. tulaldaany duu chimee bolon ikh suirel nutagt baina. bukhii l gazar delkhiin alk kherkhen taslagdazh, khugarav aa!vavilon n' undestnuudiin dund kherkhen aidas bolov oo! vavilon oo, bi chamd urkhi tav'san bogoodooroo medeegui baitlaa chi ch bas barigdlaa.chi ezentei zorchildson tul, oldozh bas barigdlaa. ezen oriin zevsgiin sang ongoilgozh,oriin durguitsliin zevsgiiг gargalaa.uchir n' ene n' khaldayeichuudyn nutagt tumen tsergiin burkhan ezenii uildekh azhil yum. tuun uruu khamgiin alsyn khyazgaaraas ir.ambaaruudyg n' ongoilgozh, tuuniig ovoo met ovoolzh, guitsed ustgan, tuund yuug ch buu uldee. tuunii bukh zaluu bukhgy ildend ogv.tedniig nyadluulakhaar yavuult!tednii odor buyuu shiitgeliikh n' tsag irsen tul gaslan zovun tednii deer baig. bidnii burkhan ezenii

oshoo avaltyg buyuutuunii sumiin toloo oshoo avaltygsiond zarlakhyn tuld vavilyon nutgaas orgodluud болон дүрвэгсдиin duu chimee garch baina. vavilyon esreg num tatagch bukhniig, olon khumuusiig duud.tuunii esreg tal burd khuaragnazh, kheniig ch buu zugtaalga.uildseniikh n' daguu tuund erguulzh tol.uildsen bukhniikh n' daguu tuund uild.uchir n' tereer ezenii esreg, izrailliin ariun negenii esreg sagsuuran ongirson yum. tiim uchraas tuunii zaluus gudamzhnuudad n' unazh,tuunii bukh daichid ter odor chimeegui болгогдоно gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. sagsuu ongirloo negen ee, uzeztun,bi chinii esreg baina gezh tumen tsergiin burkhan ezen tunkhaglazh baina.uchir n' minii chamaig shiitgekh tsag buyuu chinii odor irev. sagsuu ongirloo negen oorii n' deesh bosgokh yamar ch khunguigeer buderch unana.bi tuunii khotuudad gal tavikh bogood ter gal tuunii bukh ergen toirnyg zalgikh bolno. tumen tsergiin ezen ingezh aildazh baina.izrailliin khovguud, iudagiin khovguud ch bas darlagdzhee.tedniig olzolson bukhnen tedniig changa bar'zh, tedniig yavuulakhaas tatgalzav. tedni avragch n' khuchtei, tuunii neriig tumen tsergiin ezen gedeg.tereer gazar delkhiid amraltyg,kharin vavilyon orshin suugchdady uimeen samuunyg avchrahkyn tuldtednii khergiig idevkhiteiger omgoolno. khaldyeichuudyn esreg,vavilyon orshin suugchdyn esreg болон туunii tushmed, tuunii mergediin esreg ild irne! gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. zon yarigch takhilch naryn esreg ild irekh bogood ted munkhag bolno!tuunii khuchit erchuudiin esreg ild irekh bogood ted nurakh bolno! tuunii mor'd ba teregnuud болон туunii дунд буй bukh kharinkhny esreg ild irekh bogoodted emegteichuud болно!tuunii erdenesiin esreg ild irekh bogood ted tonogdokh болно. tuunii usan deer gan gachig irekh bogood ted khatakh болно!uchir n' ene n' shuteenuudiin nutag bogoodted aimshig-tai shuteenuuded ukhaanaa aldsan. tiim uchraas tsoilin am'tad tsoovor chononauudyn khamt am'darna.tend temeen khyaruul ch bas am'drakh bogoodter gazar dakhizh orshin suugchtai bolokhgui,esvel uyees uyed tend khen ch am'drakhgui. burkhan sodom болон gomorrag khorshuudiinkh n' khamt khomruulekhd baisan shigtend yamar ch khun am'drakhgui, khunii khuu ch tend orshin suukhgui gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. uzeztun, umard zugees khumuus irzh baigaa bogooddaguu том undesten болон олон khaad gazar delkhiin alsлагдсан khesgees bosozh irekh болно. ted num zhad bar'dag.ted kharigis kherstgiig bogood yamar ch orshool uzuuldeggui.tednii duu khoodoi dalai tengis met khurkherdeg.vavilyon okhin oo, ted chinii esreg tuladakh gezh буй khun

met zhagsan, mor'doo unadag. vavilyon khaan tednii tukhai medeeg sonsson bogood tuunii gar sul unzchina.khuukhdee toruulekh gezh буй emegteinkh shig ovchin shanalal, zovlon tuuniiг зуурч авав. uzeztun, uurd uslagdsan belcheer uruu iordany shuguigaas negen n' arslan met garch irne. kheseg khugatsaand bi tuuniiг tendees zugtaalgakh bogood songogdson negniig bi tuunii deer tomilno. uchir n' khen nadtai adil yum be? khen namaig zarlan duuduulakh ve? minii esreg zogsozh chadakh khon'chin khen yum be? khemeev. tiim uchraas vavilyon esreg tolovloson ezenii tolovlogoog болон khaldyeichuudyn nutgiin esreg zor'son tuunii zorilgyg sons. ted lavtai yaa tedniig, surgiin toluudiig ch khurtel chirekh болно. tednees bolzh tereer tednii belcheeriг zeluud болгоно. ivavilon olzlogdloo!z gezh khashkhirakhad, gazar khodolzh, undestnuudiin дунд khashkhiraan sonsogдоно.

51

ezen ingezh aildazh baina.uzeztun, bi vavilyon esreg болон lyeb-kamain orshin suugchdyn esreg ustgagchiin sunsiig bosgokh болно. tuuniiг shigshuulzh, gazar nutgiig n' suitguulekhiin tuldbi vavilon uruu kharinkhnyг yavuulakh болно.uchir n' gai gamshgiinkh n' odor ted tal burees tuuniiг eserguutsne. numaa tatdag negen buu tatag, khairst khuyag duulgaa ch omsон buu bosozh ireg,tuunii zaluusyg buu am'd uldee.tuunii bukh tserguudiig ustga. ted khaldyeichuudyn nutagt alagdazh.gudamzhnuudad n' tsoo khatguulzh unana khemeev. khediiger tednii gazar nutag izrailliin ariun negenii omno gem buruugaar duuren ch gesenizrail' ch, iuda ch tumen tsergiin ezen, oorsdiin burkhand orkhigdoogui yum. vavilyon дундаас zugt, khun bur amia avartsgaale бол ezenii oshoo avakh tsag uchir tuunii shiitgel dotor buu suir.tereer tuund shang n' ogokh gezh baina. bukh delkhiig sogtoon vavilon n' ezenii gart altan ayaga baiv.undestnuud tuunii darsnaas uusan bilee.tiim uchraas undestnuud galzuurtsgaazh baina. vavilon genetkhen unazh nurav.tuunii deer uil'vchin shanalald n' zoriulzh gavar avchir.tereer edgerch magad. bid vavilyonг edgeekh l baisan, gevch tereer edgeegui.tuuniiг orkhiod, bugdeeree oorsdiin nutag uruu yavtsgaaya.uchir n' tuunii shuult tengert khurch, uuls uruu orgogdov. ezen bidnii zovtgoliig avchrav.irtsgee, oorsdiin burkhan ezenii uilsig siond kheltsgeeye! sumnuudaa khurtsalz, saadguudaa duurge!tuunii zorilgo n' vavilyonг ustgakhaar tuunii esreg baigaa tul ezen myedyechuudiin khaadyn sunsiig bosgov.uchir n' ene бол ezenii oshoo avalt, tuunii sumiin tolookh oshoo avalt yum. vavilyon khermuudiin esreg dokhio

orgo.kharuulyg bekhzhuulzh, manaa tav'zh, khumuusiig otuull'uchir n' vavilony orshin suugchdyn talaar aildsanaa ezen zor'zh, biyeluulev. erdeneseer elbeg, ikh usny derged am'dragh aa, chinii togsgol, togs-goliin chin' khemzhee irev. tumen tsergiin ezen orooroo tangaraglav.bi chamaig tsart-saa met khumuuseer lavtai yaa duurgekh bogoodted chamaig yalsan yalaltyn duu-gaar khashkhirakh bolno. oriin khuch chad-laar gazar delkhiig bii bolgozh,oriin mer-gen ukhaanaar yertontsiig togtooson ne-gen n' oriin oyun ukhaanaar tengeruudiig telsen bilee. tuuniiig duugarakhad tengeruud deer us khurzhigneKh bogoodtereer gazar delkhiin adgaas uulsiig khoorgodog,tereer boroond zoriulzh ayanga tsakhilgaanyg bii bolgozh,oriin aguulakhuudaas salkhiig gar-gadag. bukh khun torolkhton munkhag ba medleggui.altny darkhan bur ooriin shutee-neer ichguur bolno.uchir n' tuunii tsutgam-lal khorguud khudal khuurmag bogoodted-nii dotor am'sgal baidaggui. ted demii khoos-on, doog tokhuuny buteel.shiitgeliinkhee tsagt ted ustana. iakovyn khuv' n' edgeertei adil bish.uchir n' oriin oviin ovgiig bolon bugdiig buteegch n' ter yum.tuunii neriig tumen tsergiin ezen gedeg. chi minii tul-daany shiidem, dainy zevseg.chamaar bi un-destnuudiig nuraadag,chamaar bi khaanch-laluudyg ustgadag. chamaar bi mor' bolon tuuniiig unagchiig nuraadag, chamaar bi tereg bolon tuuniiig khologlogchiig nuraadag,chamaar bi eregtei bolon emegtei khuniig nuraadag,chamaar bi khogshin khun bolon zaluusyg nuraadag,chamaar bi za-luu khun bolon ongon okhinyg nuraadag, chamaar bi khon'chin bolon khonin surgiig n' nuraadag,chamaar bi tariachin bolon bu-ulgatai ukhriig n' nuraadag bogoodchamaar bi zakhiragchdyg bolon udirdagchdyg nuraadag yum. kharin nudni chin' omno siond tednii uildsen bukh buzar muu uildliinkh n' toloo vavilon bolon khaldeyin bukh orshin suugchdad bi nokhon tolakh bolno gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. ábukhii l delkhiig ust-gadag ustgaach uul aa,uzegtun, bi chinii es-reg baina gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina.bi chinii esreg mutraa sungazh, chamaig khad-nuudaas dooshoo onkhuuulen, chamaig shat-san uul bolgono. ted chamaas buland zo-riulaad ch, suurind zoriulaad ch chuluu avakhgui.kharin chi monkhod zeluud khoos-on baikh bolno gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. nutagt dokhio temdeg bosgozh,un-destnuudiin dund buree ulee!tuunii esreg undestnuudiig ariusga,tuunii esreg ararat, minni bolon ashkyenazyn khaanchlalu-udyg duudan tsugluul.tuunii esreg orlog zhanzhing tomilzh, mor'dyg orovgor tsart-saanuud met avchir. tuunii esreg undest-nuudiig,myedyechuudiin khaadyg, tednii za-khiragchdyg,tednii udirdagchdyg bolon ted-

nii ezegnedeg nutag buriig ariusga. iinkhuu gazar khodolzh, tarchilzh baina.uchir n' vav-ilony gazar nutgiig orshin suugchgui zeluud gazar bolgokh gesen vavilony esreg bui ezenii zoriiguud baisaar baina. vavilony khu-chit erchuud tulaldakhaa bol'zh, bat tsaizu-uddaa uldev.tednii khuch doroiitozh, ted emegteichuudtei adil bolzh baina.tednii or-shin suukh gazruud gald shataagdazh, tu-unii tugzheenuud evdrev. khot n' khyaz-gaaraas ezlegdsen gedgiig vavilony khaand ailtgakhaar neg zarlaga nogootei uulza-khaar,neg elch nogootei uulzakhaar guideg, garmuud ch gesen ezlegdsen bogoodted na-mag balchguudyg galdan shataav.daichid aitsgaav. uchir n' tumen tsergiin ezen, izrailiin burkhan ingezh aildazh baina.vav-ilony okhin n' devsluulzh baigaa uyeiin utremtei adil yum.zhaakhan aznaad tuu-nii khuv'd urgats khuraakh tsag irne khe-meev. vavilony khaan nyebukhadnyezar na-maig zalgizh, byatsalsan.ter namaig khooson sav bolgon dooshoo taviv.ter namaig man-gas met zalgiv.ter khodoodoo minii amt-tanaar duurgev.ter namaig boolzhizh gar-gav. nadad bolon makhan biyed min' uildsen khuchirkhiilel vavilon deer baikh boltugai gezh siony orshin suugch khelekh bolno.minii tsus khaldeyin orshin suugchid deer baikh boltugai gezh iyerusalim khelekh bolno. tiim uchraas ezen ingezh aildazh baina.uzegtun, bi chinii khergiig omgoolzh, chinii toloo buren oshoo avna.bi tuunii tengisiig khataazh, orgilokh bulgiig n' khu-urai bolgono. vavilon n' ovoo, tsoovor chononuudyn uur,orshin suugchidgui aikh, isgerekh shaltgaan bolno. ted khamt-daa zaluu arslanguud met arkhirch, ar-slangiin guyeg met khurkherne. ted khal-san khoino bi tednii nairyg khiizh,tedniig ba-yarluluan khoorgozh,uurdiin noiroom noirsu-ulzh,sereekhguin tuld tedniig sogtoono gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. bi tedniig kur-ganuud met,khutsnuud ba ukhnanuud met nyadalgaan avchirna. shyeshak olzog-dozh, bukh gazar delkhiin magtaal kherkhen zogsov oo!vavilon n' undestnuudiin dund yuutai aidas bolov oo! dalai tengis vav-ilony deeguur garchee.tereer shuurgan daval-gaanuudad n' nomruulzhee. tuunii kho-tuud aidas, khatazh khagarsan nutag bolon tsol buyuu yamar ch khun am'dardag-gui bogoodyamar ch khunii khuu tuugeer damzhin ongordoggui nutag bolzhee. bi vavilon d byellig shiitgezh, tuunii zalgisan zuiliig bi amaar n' gargana.undestnuud ch tuun uruu tsutgakhaa bolino.vavilony khana kherem ch khurtel unazhee! minii khumuus ee, tuunii dundaas garch irtsgeezh,khun neg bur chin' ezenii shirun uuraas oors-diigoo avar. gazar nutagt sonsogdokh medeend zurkh chin' buu mokhozh, buu aigtun.uchir n' neg zhil medee irzh, unii

daraa ondoo zhild ondoo medee, udirdagch n' udirdagchiinkhaa esreg, gazar nutagt khuchirkhillel irne. tiim uchraas uzegetun, bi vavilony shuteenuudiig shiitgekh odruud irzh baina. tuunii bukh gazar nutag ichguur bolzh, bukh alagdagsad n' tuunii dund unakh bolno. tegekhet tenger, gazar bolon teden dotor bui bukhen vavilon deeguur baryarlan khoorch khashkhirakh bolno. uchir n' ustgagchid tuun uruu umardaas irne gezhezen tunkhaglazh baina. vavilony toloobukh delkhiin alagdagsad unasan shig vavilon izrailiin alagdagsdyn toloo unekheer unakh yestoi. ildnees zugtagchid aa, ta nar yavtsgaa! buu uld! als gazraas ezeniig sana, iyerusalim chinii bodol sanaand orog. bid zhigshuurt zuils sonsson uchir bid ichizh baina. bidnii nuur tsarainuudyg shivshig buteev. uchir n' khariinkhan ezenii orgoonii ar-iun gazruud uruu orzhee. tiim uchraas, uzegetun, bi tuunii shuteenuudiig shiitgekh odruud irzh baigaa bogoodukhliin sharkhtai negen gazar nutag dayaaraa yeolokh bolno gezhezen tunkhaglazh baina. vavilon khichneen tenger uruu ogsson ch, tereer khichneen oorin ondor bat tsaizuudaa bekhelsen ch, nadaas ustgagchid tuun uruu irekh bolno gezhezen tunkhaglazh baina. vavilonoos khashkhiraaany, khaldyeichuudyn nutgaas ikh suirliin duu chimee garch baina! uchir n' ezen vavilonyg ustgakh gezhe baigaa bogoodtereer tuunees changa duu khoologu ugui bolgono. davalgaanuud n' ikh us met khurkherne. duu khoolino-udyn khurzhignekh n' sonsogdono. uchir n' ustgagch n' tuunii esreg, vavilony esreg irzh baigaa bogoodtuunii khuchit ers olzlogdozh, tednii nuumuud khugalagdakh bolno. uchir n' ezen bol nokhon tolboriin burkhan, tereer buren khariulna. bi tuunii noyed, tuunii merged, tuunii zakhi-ragchid, tuunii udirdagch bolon khuchit ersiig n' sogtoono. ingesneer ted monkhiin noiroor noirosozh, serekhgui gezhe tumen tsergiin ezen gedeg khaan tunkhaglazh baina. tumen tsergiin ezen ingezh aildazh baina. vavilony organ khana kherem buren guitseid nurzh, tuunii ondor daaman khaalgaanuud shatna. tiimees khumuus yuu ch bish yumny toloo azhillan, undestnuud galyn toloo sul'dakh bolno. iudagiin khaan zyedyekiatai khamt, tuunii khaanchlalyn dorov dekh zhild vavilon uruu yavakh yedee makhsyeyagiin ach, nyeriagiin khuu syeraiad esh uzuulegch iyeryemiagiin tushaasan ug ene yum. (syeraia n' khangamzhiin akhmad baiv) iimees iyeryemia neg khuilmal nomon deer vavilon deer irekh bukh gai gamshgiig buyuu vavilony talaar bichigdsen edgeer bukh ugsiig bichiv. tegeed iyeryemia syeraiadchi vavilond ochmogtsoo edgeer bukh ugsiig changaar unshizh, ezen, ta ene gazryn talaar uuniig tasalna gezhe amlasan bilee. in-

gesneer khun ch, araatan am'tan ch, yamar ch zuil tend am'drakhgui, kharin ene n' monkhiin zeluud gazar bolno gezhe kheleg-tun. chi ene khuilmal nomyg unshizh du-sanguutaa tuund chuluu yuaad, tuuniig yevfrat mornii gol uruu shideed, yag uun shig tuunii deer minii avchrahk gezhe baigaa gai gamshgaas bolzh vavilon zhivzh, dakhin bosokhgui. ted sul'dakh bolno gezhe khel gezhee. edgeer n' iyeryemiagiin ugs yum.

52

zyedyekia khaan bolokhdoo khorin negen nastai baisan bogood tereer iyerusalimd arvan negen zhil khaanchlav. tuunii ekh n' libnagiin iyeryemiagiin okhin khamutal gedeg nertei baiv. tereer iyekhoiakimyn uildsen bukhen shig ezenii melmiid buzarmuug uildzhee. uchir n' tedniig oriin orshikhuigaas zailuultal ene bukhen n' ezenii uuraar damzhuulan iyerusalim bolon iudad tokhioldov. zyedyekia vavilony khaany esreg terslev. tuunii khaanchlalyn yes dekh zhiliin aravdugaar saryn arvand vavilony khaan nyebukhadnyezar bolon tuunii tserguud iyerusalimyn esreg irzh, tuunii kharaldaa buudallan, tuunii bukh ergen toirond buslettiin kherem bosgov. iinkhuu zyedyekia khaany arvan neg dekh zhil khurtel khot busletend baiv. dorovdugaar saryn yesond khotod olsgolon shiruusen bogood gazar nutgiin ard tumend khaal baikhgui baiv. tegeed khot tsomlogdozh, khediigeer khaldyeichuud khotyn ergen toirond baisan ch gesen bukh daichid zugtazh, khaany tsetserelegiin khazhuu dakh' khoyer khermiin khoorondokh daaman khaalgaany zamaar damzhin shono khotos garch yavav. ted arabagiin zamaar yavzhee. gevch khaldyeichuudyn tserguud khaanyg moshgon khoozh, iyerikhogiin tald zyedyekiag guitsekhet, tuunii bukh tserguud n' tuunees tarzsh sarniv. tegeed ted khaanyg olzolzh, khamatyn nutag dakh' riblad vavilony khaan uruu avaaachsan bogood tereer tuuniig yallazhee. vavilony khaan zyedyekiagiin khovguudiig nudniikh n' omno al-san bogood iudagiin bukh tushmediig riblad khyadzhee. daraa n' tereer zyedyekiagiin nudiig sokhlov. vavilony khaan tuuniig khurel dongoor dongolz, vavilond avaaachizh, ukhliin odor khurtel n' tuuniig shorond khiiv. tavdugaar saryn arvand buyuu vavilony khaan nyebukhadnyezar khaany arvan yes dekh zhild vavilony khaany uilcheld baisan kharuulyn akhmad nyebuzaradan iyerusalimd irev. tereer ezenii orgoo, khaany ger bolon iyerusalimyn bukh geruudiig shataav. tom baishin buriig tereer galdan shataasan yum. ingeed kharuulyn akhmadtai khamt khaldyeichuudyn bukh tserguud iyerusalimyn er-

gen toiron dakh' bukh khana khermuudiig nuraav. daraa n' kharuulyn akhmad nyebuzaradan ard tumnees khamgiin yaduu zarim khumuusiig, khotod uldsen suulchiin khumuusiig, vavilony khaan uruu orgoson orgodlyg bolon garyn urtai khumuusees uldesniig tsollogt avch yavzhee. kharin kharuulyn akhmad nyebuzaradan gazryn khamgiin yaduu khumuusees zarimyg n' gazar khagalagch bolon usan uzmiin tsetserlegcheer uldeev. ezenii orgoond khar'yaaalg-dazh baisan khurel baganenuud, mon ezenii orgoond baisan taviuruud bolon khurel tengisiig khaldyeichuud kheseg bolgon evdelzh, bukh khurliig n' vavilon uruu avch yavav. ted bas togoonuud, utguuruud, chimkhuuruud, ugaaguuruud, khairuuluud bolon uilchleld khereglegdezh baisan bukh khurel savnuudyg avch yavzhee. kharuulyn akhmad bas tsever alt bolon mongoor khiigdsen khulnuud, galyn khorguud, ugaaguuruud, togoonuud, denluunii taviuruud, khairuuluud bolon undaan orgoliin khulnuudyg avch yavsan. ezenii orgoond zoriulan solomony khiisen khoyer bagana, neg tengis, tengisiin door baisan arvan khoyer khurel bukhnuud bolon taviuruud zereg edgeer bukh sav suulguudyn khurel n' khemzheelshgui ikh baiv. baganuudyn khuv'd, bagana neg buriin ondor n' arvan naiman tokhoy bogood toirog n' arvan khoyer tokhoy, zuzaan n' dorvon khuruu, khondii baiv. tuunii deer baganyin khurel oroi baiv. tolgoy buriin ondor n' tavan tokhoy baisan bogood deer n' toiruulaad, bugd khurleer khiigdsen tor bolon semberuu tsetsguud baiv. khoyer dakh' bagana ch uunii adil, mon semberuu tsetsguudtei baiv. yeren yeson semberuu tsetseg n' kharagdazh baiv. toron deer toiruulaad bukh semberuu tsetseg n' zuu baiv. daraa n' kharuulyn akhmad n' terguun takhilch syeraia bolon ded takhilch zye-faniag sumiin gurban tushmediin khamt avch yavav. tereer bas daichdyg khariut-sagch neg tushmeliig, khotoo oldson khaany zovlokhuedeas doloon khuniig, gazar nutgiin khumuusiig zarlan duudsan tsergiin dargyn guushiig bolon khotyn dundaas oldson ter nutgiin zharan khuniig khotoo avch yavzhee. kharuulyn akhmad nyebuzaradan tedniig avch yavan, vavilony khaan uruu riblad avaachiv. tegtel vavilony khaan tedniig tsokhizh, khamatyn nutagt riblad tedniig alzhee. iinkhuu iuda ooriin nutgaas tsollogt khoogdloo. edgeer n' nyebukhadnyezaryn tsollogt avch yavsan khumuus yum. doloo dakh' zhild gurban myanga khorin gurban iudyeichuud, nyebukhadnyezaryn arvan naim dakh' zhild iyerusalimaas naiman zuun guchin khoyer khun, nyebukhadnyezaryn khorin gurav dakh' zhild kharuulyn akhmad nyebuzaradan doloon zuun dochin tavan iudyei khuniig tsollogt avch

yavav. bugd dorvon myanga zurgaan zuun khun baiv. iudagiin khaan iyekhoiakhiny tsologdsonii guchin doloo dakh' zhild, arvan khoyerdugaar saryn khorin tavand vavilony khaan yevil-myerodakh khaanchlalyinkhaa zhild iudagiin khaan iyekhoiakhind iveelee uzuulzh, tuuniig gyandangaas gargav. daraa n' tereer tuuntei eyeldgeer yarin, vavilond oortei n' khamt baisan bukh khaadyn senti-inees deeguur tuunii sentiig taviv. iinkhuu iyekhoiakhin gyandangiin khuvtssaa sol'zh, am'dralynkhaa bukhii l odruudiin turshid khaany omno togtmol zooglov. uchir n' tuunii tetgemzh buyuu togtmol tetgemzh tuund vavilony khaanaar ukhekh odriig n' khur-tel am'dralynkh n' bukhii l odruudiin tursh odor buriin khuv' bolgon ogogddog baizhee.

guch dakh' zhiliin dorovdugeer saryn tavny odor namaig khyebar golyin derged tsologdagsdiin dund baisan uyed tenger neegdezh, bi burkhany uzegdluudiig uzev. (iyekhoiakhin khaany tsollogiin tav dakh' zhil baiv. ter saryn tavand khaldyeichuudyn nutgiin khyebar golyin derged buzyn khovguun takhilch yezyekiylid ezenii ug todorkhoigoor irzhee. tend ezenii mutar n' tuunii deer irev). namaig kharzh baikhad, kharagtun, umardaas salkhi, shuurga urgeltzhuulen uragsh gyalbakh galtai asar tom uul irzh baisan. tuuniig toiron khurts gerel baizh, gold n' gal dotorkh ulaissan tomor met negen zuil baiv. tuun dotor dorvon am'd biyetei tostei durs uzegdsen. tednii durs n' ene baiv. ted khumuunii durstei baiv. tednii tus bur n' dorvon nuur, dorvon dalavchtai baiv. tednii khol n' tsekh, kholiin ul n' tugalyin tuurai met bogood ted ongolson khurel adil gyalalzazh baiv. dalavchnuudynkh n' door, tednii dorvon tald n' khunii sarvuu baiv. ter dorviin nuur bolon dalavchnuudyn khuv'd gevel, tednii dalavchnuud n' khorondoo shurgen, tedniig khodolzh baikhad nuurnuud n' ergekhuu baisan bogood tus bur chigeeree uragshilsan. tednii nuurnuudiin durs n' gevel, tus bur khunii nuurtei baiv. ted dorvuulee baruun taldaa arslangiin nuurtei, zuun taldaa bukhyn nuurtei, mon dorvuulee burgediin nuurtei baiv. tednii nuurnuud n' iim baiv. tednii dalavchnuud n' deed talaasaa delgegen, tus bur n' nogoo biyete shurgesen khoyer dalavchtai ba biyee burkhsen khoyer dalavchtai baiv. ted tus bur chigeeree uragshilsan. sunsnii yavakh gezh baisan yamar ch gazart ted yavzh, yavakh uyedee es ergev. am'd biyesiin gold, gald shatazh bui nuurs met, am'd biyetnuudiin dund naash, tsaash khodolzh bui bambaruud met kharagdakh neg yum baiv. gal n' gereltei baisan ba ter galaas ayanga gyalbakh baiv. am'd biyes ayangyn sumnuud met naash tsaash guildezh baiv. namaig am'd biyesiig kharzh baikhad, kharagtun, tedgeer dorvon am'd biyesiin derged, dorvuulengiinkh n' tus burd zoriulagdsan neg dugui gazar deer baiv. duguinuudyn gadna torkh bolon khiits n' gyalalzan binder'ya met bogood ted dorvuul adil khelbertei baiv. tednii gadna torkh ba khiits n' neg dugui nogoo duguiny dotor baigaa met baiv. ted khodlokh burdee oorsdiin dorvon zugiiin al' negen uruu chiglen yavzh, khodlokh uyedee ted es ergene. tednii moornuudiin khuv'd gevel, ted surleg bolood aishshigtai bogood ter dorvon duguiny moornuudiig toiron duuren nud baiv. am'd biyes khodlokh burd duguinuud tedentei khamt khodolzh, mon

am'd biyes gazraas deesh orgogdokh burd duguinuud ch bas orgogddog baiv. sunsnii yavakh gezh baisan yamar ch gazart ted ter chigleld yavsan. duguinuud n' tednii derged oirkhon orgogdov. uchir n' am'd biyesiin suns n' duguinuudyn dotor baisan azhee. tedgeeriig yavakh burd edgeer ch yavzh, tedgeeriig togtuun zogsokh burd edgeer ch togtuun zogsokh azhee. tedgeeriig gazraas orgogdokh burd duguinuud tednii derged oirkhon orgogdov. uchir n' am'd biyesiin suns n' duguinuudyn dotor baisan azhee. am'd biyesiin tolgoi deeguur n' uudam zai met, tednii tolgoi deeguur delgegsen gyalalzakh bolor met negen zuil baiv. uudam zain dor tednii dalavchuud n', neg n' nogooigiinkhoo zugt, shuluukhan sungagdsan baiv. tus bur n' ooriinkhoo biyeiig neg tald ba nogoo tald buteesen khoyer dalavchuudtai baiv. tedniig yavakh uyd byalkhsan ikh usny chimee adil togs khuchit negenii duu met tednii dalavchnuudyn chimeeg, khuarangiin chimee met khol uimeenii chimeeg bi mon sonsov. ted togtuun zogsokh burdee dalavchnuudaa buulgav. tednii tolgoi deerkh uudam zain deerees duu garsan. ted togtuun zogsokh burdee dalavchnuudaa buulgav. tednii tolgoi deer baisan uudam zain deed tald gadna torkhooroo sapfir chuluu met sentiitei tostei negen yum baizhee. sentiitei tostei ug yumny deer ondort khunii torkhitei durs baiv. tegeed tuunii uuts bolon tuunees deeshikh torkhnoos n' dotroo ba ergen toirondoo gal met kharagdakh ulaissan tomor met yumyig bi azhiglasan ba tuunii uuts bolon tuunees dooshikh torkhnoos n' gal met yumyig bi kharasan. tuunii ergen toirond tuyaa baiv. borootoi odor uulen dotor baidag solongyn torkhitei adil ergen toirnykh n' tuyaan y torkh n' tiinkhuu baiv. ezenii tsog zhavkhlangiin tostei baidlyn torkh n' tiim baiv. bi tuuniig kharmagtsaa nuureeree khosor unasan bogood aildakh duug sonsov.

2

tegeed ter nadadkhunii khuu, bi chamtai yarikhyn tuld khol deeree bosogtun gev. tuuniig nadad yar'zh baikhad nad uruu suns orzh, namaig khol deer min' bosgov. ter nadad aildakhgy bi sonsov. tegeed ter nadadkhunii khuu, bi chamaig izrailliin khovguud uruu, minii esreg terselsen tersluu ard tumen uruu ilgeezh baina. ted ch, tednii ovog deedes ch yag ene odrig khur-tel minii esreg zorchil gargasan. zoruud ba gozhuud khuukhduud bolokh teden uruu bi chamaig ilgeezh baina. chi tedend ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildsan khemeen khel. tednii khuv'd, ted bol tersluu ger tul sons-son ch, esvel ul sonsson ch tednii dund esh

uzuulegch baisan gedgiig ted medekh bolno. khunii khuu chi khediigeer orgost khalgai ba uurguund chamtai khamt baizh, chi khilentset khorkhoinuud deer suulaa ch gesen tednees bolon tednii ugsees buu ai. ted bol tersluu ger tul tednii ugsees ch buu ai, tednii omno ch buu surd. ted sonsson ch, esvel ul sonsson ch chi minii ugsiig tedend khelekh yestoi. uchir n' ted bol tersluu yum. odoo khunii khuu chi minii chamd aildazh bui zuiliig sons. terkhuu tersluu geriin adil buu tersluu bai. amaa neezh, minii chamd ogch bui yumyug id gev. tegeed namaig kharakhad, uzegtun, minii zug mutar sungagdan, tuunii dotor negen khuilmal nom baiv. ter uuniig minii urd delgekhd ene n' ar ovortoo bichigdsen baisan bogood tuun deer gashuudal, uilaan, zovlonguud bichigdsen baiv.

3

tegeed ter nadadkhunii khuu, chi olson yumaa id. ene khuilmal nomyg ideed yavzh, izrailiin gert meduul gev. tiimees bi amaa neezh, ter nadad ene khuilmal nomyg iduulsen. ter nadadkhunii khuu, minii chamd ogch bui ene khuilmal nomoor gedsee tezheezh, biyee duurgegtun gev. tegeed bi tuuniig idsend, ter n' minii amand bal met chikherleg baiv. tegeed ter nadadkhunii khuu, izrailiin ger uruu ochin, minii ugseer tedend khel. uchir n' chi oilgomzhgui yariatai, esvel khetsuu kheltei ard tumen uruu ilgeegdeegui. kharin izrailiin ger uruu ilgeegdezh baina. chi ugii n' oilgozh chadakhgui, oilgomzhgui yariatai, esvel khetsuu kheltei olon ard tumen uruu ilgeegdezh bui bus, kharin chamaig sonsokh yestoi khumuus uruu bi chamaig ilgeesen. gesen chi izrailiin ger namaig sonsokh khuselgui baidgaas khoish chamaig ch sonsokh khuselgui baikh bolno. unekheer izrailiin khamag ger bol zoruud ba gozhuud yum. kharagtun. bi chinii nuuriig tednii nuurnudiin adil khatuu bolgon, chinii dukhyg tednii dukhnuudyn adil khatuu bolgoson. bi chinii dukhyg tsakhiuraas ch khatuu ochir almaaz met bolgoson. ted khediigeer tersluu ger bolovch tednees buu ai, tednii omno buu surd gev. tuunees gadna, ter nadadkhunii khuu, minii chamd khelekh bukh ugii min' chi zurkhendee avch, saitars sons. tsologdogsod uruu, chinii ard tumnii khovguud uruu yavzh, tedend yar'zh, ted sonsson ch, esvel es sonsson ch ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina khemeen tedend khel gev. daraa n' suns namaig orgosond, minii ardorinkhoo gazart ezenii tsog zhavkhlan magtagdakh boltugai gesen nizhigsesen ikh duug bi sonsov. tegeed bi khoorondoo shurgeltsekh am'd biyesiin dalavchnuudyn duug bolon tednii dergedekh duguinuudyn duug, bur

ikh nizhigsesen duu chimeeg sonsov. tiimees suns namaig orgozh, zailuulan avsan. bi ooriin sunsnii uur khilen dotor gaslan yavlaa. ezenii mutar minii deer khuchteibai. tegeed bi tyel-abib dakh' khyebar golyn derged am'darch baisan tsologdogsod uruu irzh, tednii am'darch baisan gazart doloo khonog suuzh, tednii dund aidastorulzh baiv. doloo khonogiin etsest ezenii ug nadad irzh, aildakhd aa khunii khuu, bi chamaig izrailiin geriin kharuulaar tomiloo. chi minii amnaas ug sonsokh burd, minii omnoos tedend sanuulgyg og. bi khoron muu yavdaltand chi zaaval ukhne khemeen aildakh uyed kherev chi tuund sanuulalgui, esvel am'drakhyn tuld khoron muu zamaasaa ergekhe yestoig khoron muu yavdaltand sanuulan khelekhgui avas, ter khoron muu yavdaltan ooriin gem buruu dotor ukhekh bolno. gevch tuunii tsusyug bi chinii garaas nekhne. gesen ch kherev chi khoron muu yavdaltand sanuulan ch tereer khoron muu yavdlaasaa, khoron muu zamaasaa ergekhegui avas, ter ooriin gem buruu dotor ukhekh bolno. kharin chi ooriigoo avarsan yum. dakhid kherev zovt khun ooriin zovt baidlaas ergezhe gem buruug uldekh bogood bi tuunii omno saad tavikh avas, ter ukhekh bolno. chi tuund sanuulaagui uchir ter ooriin nugliin dotor ukhezh, tuunii uildsen zov uils ch dursagdakhgui. gevch tuunii tsusyug bi chinii garaas nekhne. kharin kherev chi zovt khun nugliig uldekh yesgui khemeen sanuulaad, ter n' nugliig es uldekh avas, ter khun sanuulgyg avsan uchir unekheer am'drakh bolno. chi ooriigoo avarsan gev. tend ezenii mutar minii deer baisan ba ter nadadbos, tal uruu garch yav. tend bi chamd aildana gev. tiimees bi bosozh, tal uruu garch yavav. kharagtun, khyebar golyn derged minii uzsen tsog zhavkhlantai adil ezenii tsog zhavkhlan tend zogsozh baiv. bi nuureere unav. tegeed suns nad uruu orzh, namaig khol deer min' bosgov. ter nadantai yar'zh, aildsan n'yavzh, ooriigoo gertee tugzh. khunii khuu chinii khuv'd, ted chamd ols khiizh, chamaig tuugeer khulekh bolno. ingesneer chi tednii dundaas garch yavzh chadakhgui bolokh yum. uunees gadna, bi chinii kheliig tagnaid chin' naalduulna. ingesneer chi khelgui bolzh, tedniig zemledeg khun baizh chadakhgui bolokh yum. uchir n' ted bol tersluu ger yum. gevch bi chamd aildakh uyed, bi chinii amyg neezh, chi tedend ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina khemeen oguulekh bolno. sonsogch n' sonsog, tatgalzagch n' tatgalzag. uchir n' ted bol tersluu ger yum.

odoo khunii khuu chi oortoo neg toosgo avch, ooriinkhoo omno taviad, tuun deer negen khotyg, iyerusalimyg sillegtun. tegeed tuunii esreg busleltiig baiguulzh, buslekh khanyg bar'zh, ovoog bosgon, kharangu-udyg baiguulzh, tuunii toiruulaad kherem evegchiig bairluul. daraa n' tomor taviig avch, tuunii khot ba ooriinkhoo khorond tomor kherem met bosgozh, ene khotyg buselzh, tuunii khureelzh buitai adil nu-uree tuun uruu khanduul. ene bol izrailiin gert ogokh temdeg yum. chinii khuv'd gevel, zuun talaaraa khevtezh, izrailiin gerin gem buruug ter tal deer tav'. chinii khazhuul-dan khevtekh khonogiin toogoor chi tednii gem buruug uurekh bolno. uchir n' tednii gem buruugiin zhiluuded duitsuulen gurvan zuun yeren khonogiig buyuu khonoguudyn toog bi chamd tovloson. iinkhuu chi izrailiin gerin gem buruug uurekh yestoi. chi uun-iiig duusgasan uyedee khoyer dakh' udaa-gaa, baruun talaaraa khevtezh, iudagiin gerin gem buruug uurekh yestoi. bi neg zhiliig neg khonog bolgon, chamd dochin khonogiig tovloson. tegeed chi iyerusalimyn buslelt uruu nuuree khanduulzh, nutsgen garaa sungan, tuunii esreg esh uzuul. odoo kharagtun. bi chamaig olsoor khulekh bolno. ingesneer chi busleltiin khonogu-udyg duusgakh khurtel neg talaas nogoo uruugaa ergezh chadakhgui bolno. gevch chinii khuv'd gevel, ulaan buudai, arvai, vandui, zaram, khar budaa ba shar budaag avch, tedgeeriig negen savand khiizh, tu-ugeer oortoo talkh khii. chi tuunii khazhuul-dan khevtekh khonoguudyn toogoor, gurvan zuun yer khonogiin tursh idekh yestoi. chinii idekh khuns n' zhingeer ee khonogt khorin shyekel baikh yestoi. chi uuniiig tsagaas tsagt idekh yestoi. chinii uukh us n' khemzheegeeree khiniin zurgaany neg baizh, chi tuuniiig tsagaas tsagt uukh yestoi. chi uuniiig arvain talkh met bolgozh, ted-nii nudnii omno khunii baasaar sharzh id gev. tegeed ezeniinkhuu bi tedniig tsolokh undestnuudiin dund izrailiin khovguud oors-diin buzard talkhyg idekh bolno gezh ail-dav. gevch bio ezen burkhan. kharagtun, bi khezee ch buzartaagui. bi zaluu nasnaasaa ekhlen edugee khurtel khuur, esvel araataand tachtchuulsan segiig khezee ch idsengui. mon buzard yamar ch makh minii amand oroogui gev. tegeed ter nadadkhar, bi chamd khun-nii baasny orond ukhriin argalyg og'ye. chi tuugeer ooriin talkhyg beldegtun gev. tu-unees gadna, ter nadadkhunii khuu, kharag-tun. bi iyerusalimd talkhny nootsiig ugui bolgokh gezh baina. ted talkhyg zhinlen zovniltoigoor idezh, usyg khemzhizh aidas-taigaar uukh bolno. uchir n' talkh, us khoms bolno. ted biye biyee khirdkhiilgesen, oors-

diin gem buruu dotroo turzh etssen baikh bolno.

5

khunii khuu chinii khuv'd, khurts ildiig avch, tuuniiig uschnii tongorog met tolgoi ba sakhlaa khusakhad kheregle. daraa n' zhinlekh zhinuuriig avch, usiig khuva. gu-ravny negiig n' busleltiin odrud duusakh uyd, khotyn dund gald shataa. tegeed chi guravny negiig n' avch, khotyg toiru-ulan tuuniiig ildeer tsavchizh, uldsen gu-ravny negiig salkhind khiisge. bi tednii araas ildiig khuinaas n' sugalakh bolno. mon tednees tsoon khediig avch, tedniig nomrogiinkhoo khormoid uya. dakhin ted-nii zarimyg avch, tedniig gald khayazh, gald shataa. tuunees izrailiin khamag gert gal tarna. ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. ene bol iyerusalim. bi tuuniiig undestnuudiin tovd tav'zh, tuuniiig ulsuu-daar khureeluulev. gevch ter minii zarligu-udyg undestnuudees ch iluugeer, minii tog-tooluudyg tuuniiig khureelsen ulsuudaas ch iluugeer eserguutsev. uchir n' ted minii zarliguudyg ul toomsorlon, minii togtoolu-udyn dotor alkhsangui. tiim uchraas ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. ta naryg to-iron bui undestnuudees ch iluu ikh samuu-ral ta nart baigaa bogood ta nar minii tog-tooluudyn dotor yavalgui, minii zarliguudyg sakhilgui, ta naryg toirch bui undestnu-udiin togtoolyg sakhiagui uchir tiimees ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. kharagtun, bi, odoo bi ch chinii esreg baigaa bogood undestnuudiin nudnii omno bi ta naryn dund shuult yavuulna. ta naryn khamag zhisshu-uruudiin toloo, bi edugee khurtel uldee-gui, dakhin khezee ch ul ulidekh khergiig ta naryn dund ulidekh bolno. tiim uchraas ta naryn dund etsguud n' khovguudee idezh, khovguud n' etsguudee idekh bolno. uchir n' bi chamd deer shuult yavuulzh, chinii bukh uldegdsiig dorvon zugt taraana. ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina. tiimees bi oriin am'd buigaar tangaraglaya. unekheer chi ooriin bukh buzard shuteenuud bolon bukh zhisshuuruudeer minii ariun gazryg buzarlaskan uchir bi ch bas kholduulakh ba minii memii orovdokhgui, bi orshookhgui. ta naryn guravny neg n' gai gamshgaar ukhez, esvel chinii dund olsgolgoor us-takh bolno. guravny neg n' chinii er-gen toirond ildend alagdash, guravny negiig bi zug burd taraazh, tednii araas ildiig khuinaas n' sugalna. iinkhuu minii uur gui-tsezh, bi tedneer oriin khileng khangazh, bi taitgarakh bolno. ezen bi oriin utgel dotor aildsanyg ted, namaig oriin khileng tednii deer guitseesen ter uyd l medekh bolno. tuugeer ch barakhgui, bi chamaig khazhuu-gaar ongorokh bukhunii nudnii omno, ergen

toirny chin' undestnuudiin dund ezguirel, zemle bolgono. tiimees bi uur, khilen bolon shiruun zemleuudeer chinii esreg shuult yavuulakh uyed ene n' chamaig toirogch undestnuuded doromzhlo, ilchlelt, sanuulga bolon aidsyg toruulegch zuil bolno, ezen bi aildlaa. ta naryg ustgakhaar minii yavuulakh khumuusiin suireld zoriulagdazh baisan olsgolongiin khort sumyg bi tednii esreg kharvakh uyed bi ta naryn olsgolong ulam idevkhzhulzh, talkhny noots-gui bolgono. tuunees gadna, bi ta nart olsgolon khiigeed zerleg araatnyg ilgeene. ted ta naryg khuukhduudees chin' khagat-saana. gai gamshig bolon tsus ursgalt mon ta naryg dairan ongorch, bi ta naryn deer ildiig avchirna. ezen bi aildlaa gev.

6

ezenii ug nadad irzh, khunii khuu, izrailiin uulsyn zug nuuree khanduulan, tednii esreg esh uzuul. izrailiin uuls aa, ezen burkhany ugiig sons. ezen burkhan uuls, tolgod, zhalguud khiigeed khondiinuuded khandan iinkhuu aildazh baina. nkharagtun. bi oroo ta naryn deer ildiig avchrakh gezh baina. bi ta naryn morgoliin ondorlogu-udigi ustgakh bolno. tiimees ta naryn takhi-lyn shireenuud khoosorch, utlagyn takhi-lyn shireenuud chin' butarna. bi alagdsan khumuusiig chin' ta naryn shuteenuudiin omno unagana. bi mon izrailiin khovu-udiin tsogtssuudyg tednii shuteenuudiin omno tav'zh, ta naryn yasnuudyg takhi-lyn shireenuudiin chin' ergen toirond taraana. ta naryn bukh orshin suukh gazruudad kho-tuud balgas bolzh, morgoliin ondorloguud khoosorno. ene n' tanai takhi-lyn shireenuud khayagdan ezguirch, ta naryn shuteenuud evdren etes bolzh, ta naryn utlagyn takhi-lyn shireenuud tsavchigdan unazh, ta naryn azhluud archigdashyn tuld yum. alagdsan khumuus ta naryn dund unakh bogood ta nar namaig ezen gedgiig medekh bolno. kharin bi uldegdsiig uldeene. ta naryg ulsuudyn dund taraasan uyed ildnees zug-taagchid undestnuudiin dund ta nart baikh bolno. tegeed ta naryn dotorkh zug-taagchid n' olzlogdon khurgegdsen undest-nuudiinkhee dund namaig sanana. nadaas ergesen tednii zavkhai setgelees, shuteenu-udiinkhee araaas sadarlakh tednii nudnees bolzh bi kherkhen shanalsnyg sanana. ted oorsdiin uildsen khoron muu uils, oors-diin bukh zhigshuuriin ulmaas oorsdiigoo zhigshikh bolno. tegekhed ted namaig ezen mon gedgiig medne. bi ene ovchniig tedend uchruulna khemeen demii khelegui yumz. ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. algaa tashin, khooloo devsen ingezh khel. nizrailiin geriin khamag khoron muu zhigshuurt yumsyn ulmaas ild, olsgolon,

khiigeed gamshgaar unakh ted gaslantai yaa! khol baigch n' gamshgaar ukhezh, oir baigch n' ildend alagdazh, uldegdsen n' ba buslegdsen n' olsgolongoor ukhne. iinkhuu bi oriin khilengee tedend guitsetgene. ted-nii alagdsan khumuus n' tednii takhi-lyn shireenuudiig toirood shuteenuudiinkh n' dund, alivaa ondor tolgod deer, khamag uul-syn oro! deer alivaa nogoon modny door, alivaa navchit tsarsny door buyuu oorsdi-inkh n' khamag shuteenuuded taivshruu-lakh taalamzhit unerliig orgoson gazart n' khevtekh uyed ta nar namaig ezen gedgiig medekh bolno. tiimees tednii orshin suukh bukh gazar dayaar bi oriin mutraa tednii esreg sungazh, dibla uruu chiglesen tsoloos iluugeer ter gazryg ezguiruulen, zeluud bol-gono. iinkhuu ted namaig ezen gedgiig medekh bolnoz.

7

tuunees gadna, ezenii ug nadad irzh, ail-dan khunii khuu, chi izrailiin nutagt ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina gezh khel. togsgol! gazryn dorvon ontsogt togsgol irzh baina. edugee togsgol n' chinii deer baigaa bogood bi oriin uur khileng chinii es-reg ilgeekh bolno. bi chamaig zam moriin chin' daguu shuuzh, chinii khamag zhigshu-uriiig deer avchirna. uchir n' minii melmii chamaig orovdokhgui, bi chamaig kheltru-ulekhgui. kharin bi chinii uildsen yesoor shiitgez, chinii zhigshuuruud ta naryn dund baikh bolno. tegekhed ta nar na-maig ezen gedgiig medekh bolno. ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. gai gamshig, zovkhon gai gamshig. kharagtun, ene n' irzh baina! togsgol irzh baina. togsgol irev. ene n' chinii esreg sersen. kharag-tun, ene n' irzhee! delkhiin orshin suu-guchid aa, chinii deer mokhol chin' irzhee. tsag n' irev. ter odor oirkhon bogood uuls deer bayar khoroiin uukhai bus, khol uimeen bolzh baina. edugee bi uuraa cham deer khoromkhon zuur asgazh, oriin khileng chinii esreg guitseene. bi chamaig zam moriin chin' daguu shuuzh, chinii deer khamag zhigshuuriig chin' avchirna. minii melmii orovdon kharakhgui, bi kheltru-ulekhgui. ta naryn zhigshuuruud dund chin' baisaar baikh uyed bi zam moriin chin' daguu chamd butsaan tolokh bolno. tegekhed ezen bi tsokhizh baigaag ta nar medekh bolno. kharagtun, ter odor! kharag-tun, ter irzh baina! chinii mokhol garch irlee. tayag nakhialzh, ikh zam tssetsegle-sen. khuchirkhiilel n' khoron muugiin tayag boltol osson. tednii khen n' ch, tednii khur-san olny khen n' ch tednii bayalgaas yuu ch ugui bolzh, tednii dundakh aldartai ya-mar ch yum uldekhgui. ter tsag irev. ter odor khureed irlee. khudaldan avagch n'

buu bayasach, khudaldagch n' buu gashu-
 udag, uchir n' khilen n' tednii bukh olon
 tumnii esreg baina. unekheer ted khoeyu-
 laa am'd baikh zuur khudaldagch n' zarsan
 yumaa butsaazh avakhgui. uchir n' tednii
 bukh olon tumnii tukhai uzegdel n' zailu-
 ulgadakhgui bogood tednii khen n' ch gem
 buruugaar ooriin am'dralaa batzhuulakhgui.
 ted buree uleezh bugdiig belen bolgosen ch
 khen ch tulaldaand ul orno. uchir n' minii
 khilen n' tednii bukh olon tumnii esreg yum.
 ild n' gadna baizh, gamshig, olsgolon n'
 dator baina. tald baigch n' ildend alag-
 dazh, mon khotod baigchdyg n' olsgolon,
 gamshig ustgakh bolno. tuugeer barakhgui
 tednii am'd uldegdes n' zugtsan uyed ch,
 ted khondiin tagtaanuud adil khun bur oors-
 diin gem buruud gashuudand, uuland baikh
 bolno. khamag gar sularch, khamag ov-
 dog us met bolno. ted oorsdiigoo taaraar
 oroon, aidas zhikhuudes tedniig ezemdene.
 bukh nuuren deer ichguur baizh, bukh tol-
 goi n' khalzan bolno. ted oorsdiin mongiiig
 gudamzhuuud uruu chuluudazh, tednii alt
 n' zhigshuurt zuil bolno. ezenii khilengiin
 odort tednii mongo, alt tedniig choloolzh
 chadakhgui. ted idekh dur khuslee tsatgazh
 ul chadakh bogood oorsdiin khodoodnuudyg
 duurgezh ul chadna. uchir n' tednii gem bu-
 ruu n' budrekh shaltag bolsun yum. ted tu-
 unii khee chimegleiliig sairkhal bolgozh,
 tuugeer oorsdiin buzard ba zhigshuurt yum-
 syn khorguudiig buteev. tiimees bi tuuniiig
 tedend zhigshuurt yum bolgono. bi tuu-
 niig khar' khumuusiin gart deermin ed zuils
 met ogch, delkhiin khoron muu uilstend olz
 bolgon tushaazh, ted tuuniiig buzarlana. bi
 bas tednees nuuree buruulzh, ted minii nu-
 uts gazryg buzarlana. daraa n' deeremchid
 orzh, tuuniiig buzarlana. ginzkh khii. uchir n'
 gazar nutag tsust allagaar duuren, khot n'
 khuchirkhiileer duuren baina. tiimees bi un-
 destnuudiin khamgiin muug n' avchirch, ted-
 nii geruudiig ezluulne. bi bas khuchit negnii
 bardamnal'g zogsoozh, tednii ariun gazruud
 buzarladana. zovlon irekhet ted enkh am-
 galang erekh bolovch, ter n' baikhgui. gai
 gamshgiin deer gai gamshig irzh, tsuurkhal
 n' tsuurkhal deer nemegdene. tegeed ted
 esh uzuulegchees uzegdiig erekh bolovch
 takhilchaas khuul' n', akhmaduudaas zovlo-
 goo n' aldagdana. khaan gashuudazh, noyed
 n' aidsyg omsokh bogood nutgiin ard tumnii
 garuud chichirne. tednii baigaa baidlynkh n'
 daguu bi tedentei khar'tsazh, tednii shuul-
 tuudeer n' bi tedniig shuukh bolno. ted na-
 maig ezen gedgiig medekh bolno.

zurgaa dakh' zhiliin zurgadugaar saryn
 tavny odor, bi gertee suuzh baisan ba
 iudagiin akhmaduud minii omno suuzh

bailaa. ter uyed ezen burkhany mutar tend
 minii deer buuv. tegekhet bi kharsan bu-
 good kharagtun, khunii durtei tastei zuil
 uzegdev. tuunii uutsnaas dooshikh n' gal
 met, tuunii uutsnaas deeshikh n' ulaissan
 tomar met kharagdav. ter garyn durs
 met yumyg sungan, minii tolgoi deerkh
 tug usnees bariv. tegekhet suns namaig
 gazar tengeriin khorond orgozh, burkhany
 uzegdluudiin dator namaig iyerusalim uruu
 avch yavan, ataarkhal toruulegch ataarkhlyn
 shuteenii suudal bairlakh dator khashaany
 khoid khaalany uudent avchrav. kharag-
 tun, tald minii uzsen durstei adil izraillin
 burkhany tsog zhavkhlan n' tend baiv.
 tegeed ter nadadkhunii khuu, odoo khoid
 zug uruu nudee orgo gev. tiinkhuu bi
 khoid zug uruu nudee orgon kharakhad,
 kharagtun, takhilyn shireet khaalany khoid
 tald uudent ataarkhlyn ter shuteen baiv.
 tegeed ter nadadkhunii khuu, chi tednii yuu
 uildezh buig bolon bi oriin ariun gazraas
 khol baikhaar izraillin geriin end uildezh
 bui augaa zhigshuuruudiig kharzh baina uu?
 gesen ch chi uunees iluu ikh zhigshuurt
 khergiig kharakh bolno gev. daraa n' ter
 namaig khashaany uudent avchrav. na-
 maig kharakhad, kharagtun, khanand ne-
 gen nukk baiv. ter nadadkhunii khuu,
 odoo khangy nukhel gev. tiimees bi khangy
 nukhekhet, kharagtun, negen uud baiv.
 tegeed ter nadaddotogsh orzh, tednii end
 uildezh bui buzard zhigshuurt yumsyg khar
 gev. tiimees bi orzh kharakhad, kharagtun,
 molkhogchdiin alivaa khelber bolon araatan
 am'tad bolon buzard zuiliig izraillin geriin
 khamag shuteenuudtei khamt ergen toirond
 khaanand deer siilsen baiv. izraillin geriin
 dalan akhmaduud oorsdiinkhoo dund zog-
 sozh bui shafany khuu iaazaniatai khamt
 tednii urd zogsozh baisan. khun bur gar-
 taa boipor bar'zh, utlagyn uulen ankhiluun
 uner uugizh baiv. tegeed ter nadadkhunii
 khuu, chi izraillin geriin akhmaduud kha-
 rankhuid, khun bur ooriin siilmel khorgiin
 orond yuu uildezh buig kharav uu? uchir n'
 ted ezen bidniig khardaggui. ezen ene nut-
 giig orkhiv khemeedeg gev. ter nadadgesen
 ch chi tednii uildezh bui iluu ikh zhigshu-
 urt khergiig kharakh bolno gev. daraa n'
 ter namaig ezenii orgoonii khoishoo kharsan
 khaalany uud uruu avchirlaa. kharagtun,
 emegteichuud tammuzyn toloo uilan tend
 suutsgaazh baiv. ter nadadkhunii khuu, chi
 kharsan uu? gesen ch chi edgeerees ch iluu
 ikh zhigshuurt khergiig kharakh bolno gev.
 daraa n' ter namaig ezenii orgoonii dotood
 khashaan dator avchrav. kharagtun, udnii
 tankhim bolon takhilyn shireenii khorond
 nuruugaa ezenii sum uruu, nuuree zuun zugt
 kharuulsan khorin tav orchim khun ezenii
 sumiin uudent bailaa. ted zuun zugt narand
 morgozh baiv. ter nadadkhunii khuu, chi

uuniig kharzh baina uu? iudagiin geriinkhen ene gazryg khuchirkhiilleer duurgez, namaig dakhin davtan utsaarluisnaaraa tednii end uildsen zhigshuurt khergiig uildekh n' tednii khuv'd kheterkhii khongon baina gezh uu? kharagtun, ted oorsdiin khamart mochr khatgazh baina. tiim uchraas bi unekheer khilen dotor uildene. minii memii orovdokhgui, bi kheltruulekhgui. ted minii chikhend changa duugaar khashkhirsan ch bi tedniig sonsokhgui gesen.

9

tegeed ter minii chikhend changa duugaar khashkhirankhotyng suitgegchid ee, khun bur ooriin sonooch zevsгий gartaa barin oirton irtsgee gezh aildav. kharagtun, zurgaan eregtei khun, tus bur gartaa khemkhlekh zevsгий barin khold zug uruu kharsan deed khaalgaar orzh irev. tednii dund maalingan khuvtsas omsson, buselkhiidee bichgiin khereglettei negen khun baiv. ted orzh ireed, khurel takhilyn shireenii derged zogsov. tegeed khyerubyn deer baisan izrailliin burkhany tsog zhavkhlan n' tuunees deesh khoorch, sumiin bosgond irev. ter buselkhiidee bichgiin khereglettei, maalingan khuvtsas omsson khuniig duudsan. ezen tuundkhotyn dunduur, bur iyerusalimyn dunduur yavzh, ene khot dotor uildegdezh bui khamag zhigshuurt khergees bolzh sanaa aldazh, yeolon bui khumuusiin dukhan deer temdeg tav' gev. kharin namaig sonsozh baikhad busad khumuust ter aildsan n'tuunii aaras dagan khotyn dunduur yavzh, tsokhigtun. ta naryn nud orovdolz bolokhgui, kheltruulzh bolokhgui. khogshchuul, zaluus, zaluu emegteichuud, khukhduudiig bolon emegteichuudiig ch khuis temter. gevch temdegtei khumuust buu khur. ta nar minii ariun gazraas ekhlegtun. tiinkhuu ted sumiin omno baisan akhmaduudaas ekhlev. ter tedendsumiig buzarlazh, khashaanuudyg alagdagsdaar duurge. yavtsgaa gev. tiinkhuu ted garch yavan, khot dotorikh khumuusiig tsokhizh alav. ted khumuusiig tsokhin alzh baikhad bi gantsaaraa ulden nuureeree unaadee khalag, ezen burkhan, ta iyerusalimyn deer oriin khileng asgasnaaraa izrailliin khamag uldegdsiig ustgazh baina uu? gezh khashkhirlaa. tegekhet ter nadadizrailliin bolon iudagiin geriin gem buruu n' mash ikh, ulemzh bogood gazar n' tsusaar duurch, khot n' ch gazhuudlaar duuren baina. uchrir ted ezen ene nutgiig orkhiv. ezen khardagui khemeen kheldeg. kharin minii khuv'd gevel, minii memii orovdokhgui, bi kheltruulekhgui. gevch bi tednii baigaa baidlyg oorsdiinkh n' tolgoi deer butsaana gev. daraa n' kharagtun, buselkhiidee bichgiin khereglet buselzh, maalingan khuvtsas oms-

son ter khun iinkhuu meduulen, tany nadad tushaasan yesoor bi guitsetgev gev.

10

tegeed bi kharakhad, uzegtun, khyerubuu-dyn tolgoi deerkh uudam zaid torkhooroo sentiitei tostei indranil chuluu adil yum baisan bogood tednii deer uzegdev. ter maalingan khuvtsas omsson khund khandankhyerubuudyn door bui ergeldegch duguinuudyn khorond nevten orzh, khyerubuudyn dundaas galtai nuurseer garaa duurgen, khotyn deeguur tsats gezh aildav. namaig kharzh baikhad ter dotogsh orov. ter khuniig nevten orokhod khyerubuud n' sumiin baruun tald zogsozh baisan. dotood khashaag uul duurgesen baiv. daraa n' ezenii tsog zhavkhlan khyerubaas deeshen, sumiin bosgyg chiglesen bogood sum uuleer duurch, khashaa n' ezenii tsog zhavkhlangiin tuyaagaar duurev. tuunees gadna, khyerubuudyn dalavchny chimee n' togs khuchit burkhany yarikh uyeiin duu khooloi met gadnakh khashaand khurtel sonsogdov. ter maalingan khuvtsas omsson khund tushaanergeldegch duguinuudyn khorondoos, khyerubuudyn khorondoos galyg av khemeen aildakh uyd ter nevten orzh, duguiny derged zogsov. tegekhet khyerub n' khyerubuudyn dund baisan gal uruu khyerubuudyn khorondoos garaa sungan, galaas avch, maalingan khuvtsas omsson khunii khoyer gar deer tuuniig taviv. ter tuuniig avaad garav. khyerubuud n' dalavchnykhkaa door khunii garyn durstei adil yumtai met uzegdev. tegeed namaig kharakhad, uzegtun, khyerubuudyn derged dorvon dugui, khyerub bolgony derged neg neg dugui baizhee. duguinuudyn torkh n' tarshishiin (molor erdeniin) chuluuny gyalbaa met kharagdazh baiv. tednii dursiin khuv'd gevel, ted dorvuulee adilkhan bogood neg dugui n' nogoo duguiy dotor bui met baiv. ted khodlokhdoo, dorvon zuginkhee al' uruu ch chiglen yavakh uyd es ergev. kharin ted yavakh uyedee ergelguigeer, khandasan zugtee dagan yavzh baiv. tednii bukhii l biye, tednii nuruu, garuud, dalavchnuud n', bas ter dorovt khar'yaalagdakh duguinuud n' ergen toiron-doo duuren nudtei baiv. namaig sonsozh baikhad tedger ergeldegch duguinuud duudagdzhee. tus bur dorvon nuurtei baiv. ekhnii nuur n' khyerubyn nuur, khoyer dakh' nuur n' khunii nuur, gurav dakh' n' arslangiin nuur bogood dorov dekh n' burgediin nuur baiv. tegeed khyerubuud n' deesh bosov. ted bol khyebar golyd derged minii uzsen am'd biyes yum. khyerubuudyg yavakhad duguinuud ch khazhuud n' yavdag. mon khyerubuudyg gazraas khorokhoor dalavchnuuda delgekhet

duguinuud ch tednii dergedees ergezh salsangu. khyerubuudyg togtuun zogsokh uyd duguinuud ch togtuun zogsokh, tedniig deeshee khorokhod duguinuud ch tedentei khamt khorov. uchir n' am'd biyesiin suns n' tednii dator baisan yum. tegeed ezenii tsog zhavkhlan sumiin bosgonoos salzh, khyerubuudyn deer togtov. khyerubuud n' odokhdoo minii nudnii omno ted dalavchaa delgen dergedee duguinuudtai khamt gazraas deesh khorov. ted ezenii orgoonii zuun khaalgany orokh uudend zogsokhod izrailiin burkhany tsog zhavkhlan n' tednii deer ergeldev. tedgeer n' khyebar golynd derged izrailiin burkhany door minii uzsen am'd biyes yum. tiimees bi tedniig khyerubuud mon bolokhyg medev. ted tus bur dorvon nuurtei, tus bur dorvon dalavch-tai baiv. tednii dalavchny door khunii gar met khelbertei yum baiv. tedgeeriin nuurnii torkh n' gevel, khyebar golynd derged minii uzsen tedgeer torkh tsaraitai adil baiv. tus bur chigeeere uragshlav. yezyekiyl 9. yezyekiyl 11.

11

tuunees gadna suns namaig orgozh, ezenii orgoonii zuun zug kharsan zuun khaalgand avchrav. kharagtun, khaalgany uudend khorin tavan khun baisan bogood ard tum-nii udirdagch azzuryin khuu iaazania, byena-iaagiin khuu pyelatia nar tednii dund baikhyg bi uzev. ter nadadkhunii khuu, edgeer khu-muus bol ene khotod gem buruug sedezh, khoron muu zovlogoo ogch, baishin barikh n' oirtson bus uu? ene khot bol togoo, bid bol makh mon khemeedeg. tiimees ted-nii esreg esh uzuul, khunii khuu, esh uzuul gev. tegeed ezenii suns nad deer buuzh, ter nadadezen iinkhuu aildazh baina khe-meen oguul. izrailiin ger ee, ta nar ingezh bodozh baigaa. uchir n' bi ta naryn bodlu-udyg medne. ta nar ene khotod alagdags-dygaa olshruulsan bogood gudamzhuudyg n' tedgeereer duurgezh baina. tiimees ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. khotyn dund ta naryn tav'san ukhdel n' makh bo-good ene khot bol togoo yum. gevch bi ta naryg tendees gargana. ta nar ildnees aisan. tiimees bi ta naryn deer ildiig avchirna khe-meen ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina. bi ta naryg khotyn dundaas gargazh, khari-inkhny gart tushaakh ba ta naryn esreg shu-ultiig guitsetgene. ta nar ildeer alagdana. bi ta naryg izrailiin khil khurtel shuune. ti-mees ta nar namaig ezen gedgiig medekh bolno. ene khot ta nart zoriulan togoo bolokhgui, ta nar ch tuunii dotorkh makh bolokhgui. kharin bi izrailiin khil khurtel ta naryg shuune. tiinkhuu ta nar namaig ezen gedgiig medekh bolno. uchir n' ta nar minii durmeer yavalgui, minii zarligiig guit-

selduulelgui, kharin ta naryn ergen toirond bui undestnuudiin zarligiin daguu uildsen yum gev. iinkhuu namaig esh uzuulzh baikhad byenaiagiin khuu pyelatia ukhev. tegeed bi nuureeree unan, changa duu-gaar khashkhiranee khalag, ezen burkhan. ta izrailiin uldegdsdiig buren ustgakh gezh uu? gev. tegekhed ezenii ug nadad irzh, khunii khuu, chinii akh duu nar, chinii khamaatan, chamtai khamt tsologdogsod, izrailiin bukhel ger, ted bugded, iyerusal-imyn orshin suugchdad ezenees khol yav-agtun. ene gazar n' bidend ezemshil bolgon ogogdson yum khemeen oguul. tiimees ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. ábi ted-niig als khol, undestnuudiin dund shilzhulzh, ulsuudyn dund taraasan bolovch bi tednii ochson ulsuudad tar khugatsand ted-nii toloo ariun gazar n' bolzh baivž. ti-mees ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. ábi ta naryg ard tumnuudees tsugluulzh, ta naryn taraagsdan ulsuud dotroos ta naryg butsaan avchrakh bogood izrailiin gazryg bi ta nart ognož. tedniig tend irekh tsagt ted khamag zhigshuurt yuns bolon khamag buzar yumsaa tendees zailuulna. bi tedend gants zurkhiig ogch, tednii dator shine sun-siig tavina. bi tednii makhan biyees chu-luun zurkhiig avch, tedend makhan zurkhiig ogno. ene n' ted minii durem dator yavzh, minii zarligiig sakhin, tuuniig uldekhiin tuld yum. tegeed ted minii ard tumen bolzh bi tednii burkhan bolno. kharin buzar yavdal, zhigshuurt yumsynkhaa araas zurkhendee khotlogddog khumuusiin khuv'd gevel, ted-nii baigaa baidlyg tolgoi deer n' buulgana khemeen ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina gev. tegeed khyerubuud dalavchaa del-gekhd duguinuud ch tedentei khamt baisan ba izrailiin burkhany tsog zhavkhlan n' ted-nii deer ergeldev. ezenii tsog zhavkhlan khot-yn dundaas khoron garch, khotyn zuun tald bui uulan deer togtov. suns namaig orgozh, burkhany sunseer uzegdel dator na-maig khaldyvid tsologdogsod uruu avchrav. tiimees minii uzsen uzegdel namaig orkhiv. daraa n' ezenii nadad uzuulsen bugdiig bi tsologdogsod oguulev.

12

tegeed ezenii ug nadad irzh, khunii khuu chi tersluu geriin dund am'darch baina. ted bol tersluu ger uchraas kharakh nudtei bolovch es kharzh, sonsokh chikhte bolovch ul sons-dog. tiim uchraas khunii khuu chi oortoo tsologdokhod zoriulan achaa beldezh, ted-niig kharzh baikhad n' odroor tsollogt yav. bur tedniig kharzh baikhad n' ooriinkhoo gazraas oor gazar uruu tsollogt yav. ted tersluu ger bolovch oilgozh magadgi. oriin achaa odroor tedniig kharzh baikhad n' tsollogiin achaa met garga. daraa n' chi

tsollogt yavzh bui khumuusiin adil tedniig kharzh baikhad n' udsheer garch yav. tedniig kharzh baikhad khandand nukh gargazh, tuugeer garch yav. tedniig kharzh baikhad achaagaa morondoo uurch, kharankhuid avch yav. bi chamaig izrailiin gert zoriul-san temdeg bolgozh tav'san uchir ch'i gazryg kharzh chadakhgui baikhaar nuuree buteekh yestoi gev. tiinkhuu bi tushaasan yesoor khiilee. droor bi ooriin achaag tsollogiin achaa met gargasana. tegeed udeshe n' bi ooriinkhoo garaar khanyg nukhelsen. bi kharankhuid garch, tedniig kharzh baikhad n' achaagaa moron deeree uuren yavlaa. gloo n' ezenii ug nadad irzh, khunii khuu, tersluu ger bolokh izrailiin ger chamd ch'i yuug uildezh baina ve? khemeen kheleegui yuu? tedend ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. fíene zon n' iyerusalim dakh' noyen khiigeed tend bui izrailiin khamag gert khamataai yumz khemeen oguul. bas bi ta nart temdeg bolno. minii uildsen shig tedend ch mon uildegdene. ted olzlogdodsod bolzh tsollogt yavna gezh khel. tednii dund bui noyen kharankhuid achaagaa morondoo uuren, garch yavna. garch yavakhyn tuld ted khandand nukh gargana. ter nuuree buteekh bolno. ingesneer ter ooriin nudeer gazryg kharzh chadakhgui. bi bas tuunii deer oriin toryg khayazh, ter minii urkhind orno. tegeed bi tuuniiig khaldeychuudyn nutag dakh' vavilond avaachna. tereer tend ukhekh bolovch ter gazryg uzezhgui. tuuniiig khureelegch bugdiig, tuslagchid bolon tuunii tserguudiig bi zug burd taraakh bolno. bi tednii araas ildiig sugalakh bolno. tiinkhuu bi tedniig undestnuudiin dund taraazh, ulsuudyn dund tuugekh uyed ted namaig ezen gedgiig medekh bolno. gevch ted ochikh undestnuudiinkhee dund oorsdiin khamag zhigshuurt yumsaa yarikhyn tuld bi tednees tsookhon khuniiig ild, olsgolon bolon takhlaas kheltruulekh bolno. tegsneer ted namaig ezen gedgiig medekh yum gev. tuunees gadna, ezenii ug nadad irzh, khunii khuu, chichren baizh talkhaa iden, dagzhin, zovnivh usaa uu. daraa n' nutgiin ard tumend izrailiin nutag dakh' iyerusalimyn orshin suugchdyn tukhai ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. fíted tugshuurteigeer talkhaa idezh, aidastaigaar usaa uukh bolno. uchir n', tednii nutag n' tend am'dragch bugdiin khuchirkhiillees bolzh ooriin elbeg baidlaa tonuulakh bolno. khumuusiin suuzh baisan khotuud balgas bolzh, gazar n' ezguirne. tiimees ta nar namaig ezen gedgiig medekh bolnoz khemeen oguul gelee. daraa n' ezenii ug nadad irzh, khunii khuu, izrail' nutgiin tukhai druud urt ba alivaa uzegdel ugui bolno khemeen oguulzh bui tanai khumuust baidag ter zuir ug n' yuu ve? tiimiin tul tedend ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. fíbi ene zuir ugiig boliulna. tegsneer ted uu-

niig tsaashid zuir ug bolgon izrail'd kherekheke bolinoz. kharin fíndruud n' alivaa uzegdliin biyeleltei khamt oirtozh bainaz khemeen tedend khel. uchir n' tsaashid yamar ch' khuuramch uzegdel, zusardakh merge tolog izrailiin geriin dator ugui bolno. uchir n' ezen bi aildazh, minii aildsan ug bolgon biyelegdekh bolno. ene n' ogtkhon ch' udaashrakhgui. uchir n' tersluu ger ee, chinii odruede bi ugee aildazh, tuunigee biyeluldezh khemeen ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina gezh oguul gesen. bas tsaash n' ezenii ug nadad irzh, khunii khuu, kharagtun, izrailiin ger tuunii uzegdel uzegdel n' odoogoos olon zhiliin khoishikh uyeiinkh bogood ter als ireeduin tukhai esh uzuulzh bui khemeen yar'zh baina. tiimiin tul tedend ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. fíminii ugsiin al' n' ch' khoishid udaashrakhgui. minii aildakh yamar ch' ug biyelegdsen baikh bolnoz khemeen oguul gezh ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina gezh oguul khemeev.

13

tegeed ezenii ug nadad irzh, khunii khuu, esh uzuulzh bui izrailiin esh uzuulegchdiin esreg esh uzuulzh, oorsdiin zirkhneesee esh uzuulzh bui khumuust khandan ezenii ugiig sonsogtun! ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. fínyuug ch' uzeegui atal ooriin sunsiig dagazh bui munkhag esh uzuulegchid khoorkhii yee. izrail' aa, chinii esh uzuulegchid chin' balgasan dakh' uneguud adil baisan. ta nar tsomorkhiinuud uruu ch' oroogui, ezenii odor tulaldaand bat zogsokhyn tuld izrailiin geriig toiruulan khana ch' bosgoogui. ted khudal khuurmagiig uzezh, ezen tedniig ilgeegeegui baikhad ezen tunkhaglazh baina khemeen khelzh khudal merge tolgii uildezh baina. gesen ch' ted oorsdiin ugsiin biyelelted naidazh baina. namaig aildaagui baikhad ezen tunkhaglazh baina gezh khelekh uyedee ta nar khuurmag uzegdliig uzezh, khudal merge tolgii khelsen bus uu'z gev. tiimiin tul ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. ta nar khudal khuurmagiig oguulzh, khudiyg uzsen uchir, tiimees kharagtun, bi ta naryn esreg baina gezh ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina. tiimees minii mutar n' khuurmag uzegdliig uzezh, khudal merge tolgii yar'zh bui esh uzuulegchdiin esreg baikh bolno. ted minii ard tumnii zovlold baikh gazargui bolzh, ted izrailiin geriin tsadigt ch' bichigdekhgui, izrailiin gazart ch' orokhgui. ene n' ta nar namaig ezen burkhan gedgiig medekhiin tuld yum. ene n' amar taivan bish atal amar taivan khemeen oguulzh minii ard tumnii mekhelsen uchraas gedeg n' medeezh yum. khen negen n' khanyg barikhad kharagtun, ted tuuniiig shokhoidno. tiimees tuuniiig shokhoidogchdod ene n' nurakh bolno

gedgiig khel. aadar boroo orno. mon monдор ta nar unatsгаа. shiruun salkhi garakh bolno. kharagtun. tegekhd khana n' nurzh unakhad ta nar uuniig shokhoidson bus uu? khemeen ta naraas asuukh bus uu?. tiimiin tuld ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. bi oriin khilen dotor shiruun salkhiig gargana. tend bas minii uuran dotor aadar boroo, mon uuniig khilen dotor zal-gikh monдор ch baikh bolno. tiimees bi shokhoidson khanyg chin' nuraazh, tuuniig dooshoo gazart unagana. ingesneer tuunii suur' n' il garna. khana nurakhad ta nar tuunii dund ustakh bolno. ta nar namaig ezen gedgiig medekh bolno. tiinkhuu bi khana bolon tuuniig shokhoidogchid deer oriin khileng guitseene. bi ta nart khana ch alga bolzh, tuuniig shokhoidogchid baikhgui bolov. mon iyerusalimd esh uzuulen, amar taivan bish atal tuund zoriulan amar taivny uzegdliig uezeh baisan izrailiin esh uzuulegchid ch alga bolov gezh ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina. odoo khunii khuu chi ooriin zurkhneesee esh uzuulzh bui, chinii ard tumnii okhidyn esreg tsaraigaa khanduul. tednii esreg esh uzuulzh, ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. n'ibukh buguind shidet uyaag oyezh, amiig n' avlakhaar yanz buriin ondortei khumuusiin tolgoid zoriulan givluur khiigh emegteichuud gaslantai yaa. ta nar minii ard tumnii amiig avlaad, kharin busdyn amiig oorsdodoo khadgalakh uu? khudlyg sonsozh bui minii ard tumend buzarlavž gezh oguul. tiimees ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. kharagtun, tend shuvuu met sunsnuudiig avlakh ta naryn shidet uyaany esreg bi baigaa bogood bi tedgeeriig ta naryn garaas tasalna. ta naryn shuvuu met agnakh tedgeer sunsnuudiig ch khurtel, tedniig bi yavuulakh bolno. bi bas ta naryn givluuruudiig khuu tatazh, oriin ard tumniig ta naryn garaas cholojno. ted avlagdakhaar ta naryn gart khoishid baikhgui baikh bolno. ta nar namaig ezen gedgiig medekh bolno. uchir n' bi tuuniig gashuuduulaagui baikhad ta nar zovt khuniig khudal khuurmagaar mokhooson at-laa, kharin khoron muu uilstniig uramshuulzh, ooriinkhoo khoron muu zamaas salzh, amia khamgaalakhaas n' boliulsan. tiimees emegteichuud ta nar tsaashid khu-urmag uzegdliig uezekhui, merge tolgii ch uildekhuui. bi oriin ard tumniig ta naryn garaas cholojno. iinkhuu ta nar namaig ezen gedgiig medekh bolno.

daraa n' izrailiin zarim akhmaduud nad uruu irzh, minii omno suuv. ezenii ug nadad irzh, khunii khuu, edgeer khumuus shuteenuudee oorsdiin zurkhnuuded bair-luulzh, oorsdiin gem buruugiin budrekh chuluug oorsdiin nuurnuudiin yasg omno tav'zhee. bi yer n' tedneer asuugdakh yestoi gezh uu? tiimees tedentei yar'zh, tedend ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. n'zurkhendee ooriin shuteenuudiig bairluulzh, ooriin gem buruugiin budrekh chu-luug ooriinkhoo nuurnii omno taviad esh uzuulegch uruu irdeg, izrailiin geriin yamar ch khund ezen bi shuteenuudiinkh n' too tomshgui baidlaar n' tuund khariulna. ene n' oorsdiin bukh shuteenuudeer damzhuulan namaig khayasan izrailiin geriin zurkhnuudiig bar'zh baikhyn tuld yumž. tiimiin tuld izrailiin gert oguul. ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. n'ngemshizh, oorsdiin shuteenuudees ergezh, oorsdiin khamag zhigshuurt zuilsees nuuree buruul. uchir n' izrailiin geriinknees, esvel izrail'd bui tsagaachdaas khen neg n' ooriigoo nadaas salgazh, zurkhendee shuteenuudee bairluulzh, ooriin gem buruugiin budrekh chu-luug yasg nuurniikhee omno taviad, ooriinkhoo toloo nadaas asuukhaar esh uzuulegch uruu irvel ezen bi tuund khariulakhaar o riin biyeer avchragdakh bolno. bi oriin nuuriig ter khunii esreg khanduulzh, tuuniig temdeg, zuir ug bolgozh, oriin ard tumnii dundaas tuuniig taslakh bolno. tiinkhuu ta nar namaig ezen gedgiig medekh bolno. kharin, kherev esh uzuulegch ug khelekheer yatgagdsan bol ter esh uzuulegchiig yatgasan n' ezen bi bogood bi tuunii esreg mutraa sungazh, oriin ard tumen izrailiin dundaas tuuniig ustgakh bolno. ted oorsdiin gem buruugiin shiit-geliig uurekh bolno. asuugchiin gem buruugiin adil esh uzuulegchiin gem buruu n' tuunchlen baikh bolno. ene n' izrailiin ger khoishid nadaas toorolgui, oorsdiin khamag nugleer oorsdiigoo khoishid buzarlakhguin tuld yum. iinkhuu ted minii ard tumen, bi tednii burkhan bolnoz khemeen ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina. daraa n' ezenii ug nadad irzh, khunii khuu, kherev uls oron itgelgui baidal gargan minii esreg nugluudiig uildezh, bi tuunii esreg mutraa sungazh, talkhnykh n' nootsiig ustgazh, tuunii esreg olsgolon ilgeezh, khun, am'tdyn al' alinyg n' tuunees taslan ustgakh avaa, edgeer gurv-an khun bolokh noa, daniyel bolon iov nar tend baisan ch, oorsdiinkhoo zovt baidlaar ted oorsdiigoo l avarch chadakh baisan yum khemeen ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina. kherev bi gazraar dogshin araatnu-udyg yavuulzh, ted tuuniig ur khuukhduudees n' khagatsaazh, ter n' eziguren, inges-

neer araatnuudaas bolzh tuugeer dairan ongorokh khun uguu bolbol, tuunii dund edgeer gurvān khun baisan ch, bi am'd buigaaraa tangaraglaya. ted oorsdiin khovguudiig ch, okhidyg ch avarch ul chadna. zovkhon ted oorsdoo l avragdakh baisan. kharin ter nutag ezguirne gezh ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina. esvel bi ter uls deer ildiig avchirch ild n' ulsyg dairan ongorch, tendees khun ba am'tnyg taslag khemeen aildsan baikh avaa, edgeer gurvān khun tend baisan ch, bi am'd buigaaraa tangaraglaya, ted oorsdiin khovguudiig ch, okhidyg ch avarch ul chadna. kharin zovkhon ted oorsdoo l avragdakh baisan khemeen ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina. esvel, khervee bi ter ulsyn esreg gamshig yavuulzh, khun ba am'tnyg tendees taslakhyn tuld tsusan dotor oriin khilengee tuun uruu tsutgaval, noa, daniyel, iov nar tend baisan ch, bi am'd buigaaraa tangaraglaya, ted oorsdiin khovguudiig ch, okhidyg ch avarch ul chadna. ted oorsdiin zovt baidlaar zovkhon oorsdiigoo l avarch chadakh baisan khemeen ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina. uchir n' ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina.khun, am'tnyg tuunees taslakhyn tuld bi oriin dorvon khund shiitgel bolokh ild, olsgolon, zerleg araatan, gai gamshgiig iyerusalimd kherikh ilgeekh yum be? gesen ch kharagtun! gadagzh gargagdakh khovguud okhid khoyeulaa, uldegseid tend uldekh bolno. kharagtun, ted ta nar uruu irekh gezh baigaa bogood ta nar tednii baidal bolon uildliig uzekh bolno. tegekheid iyerusalim deer minii buulgasan gai zovlon, minii tend buulgasan bukh zuiliin toloo ta nar taivshruulagdakh bolno. tegeed ta nar tednii baidal bolon uildliig kharakhad ted ta naryg taivshruulna. uchir n' minii iyerusalimd uildsen bukh zuiliig bi yamar ch utga uchirgui uldeegui gedgiig ta nar medekh bolno gezh ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina.

15

daraa n' ezenii ug nadad irzh, khunii khuu, oin moddyn dundakh mochrin modnoos usan uzmiin mod yugaar iluu bilee? yamar negen zuil khiikheer tuunees mod avch, esvel yamar negen savyg olgokh degeeg khumuus tuunees avch chadakh uu? khervee ene n' tulee bolgogdon gald khayagdazh, gal tuunii khoyer uzuuriig shataazh, tuunii dund kheseg n' nuurs bolson bol, tegvel ter n' yamar negen yumand ashigtai baikh uu? kharagtun, ter n' buten baikh zuur tuugeer yuu ch khiidegguu baital, tegekhtusmaa gald tuuniig shataazh, ter nuurs bolbol, tuugeer yamar neg yum khiizh chadna gezh uu? tiimiin tul ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. gald minii tulee bolgon ogson, oin moddyn dundakh usan uzmiin mod adil,

tiinkhuu bi iyerusalimyn orshin suugchdyg ogson. bi oriin nuuree tednii esreg khanduulav. ted galaas garch irsen ch gal tedniig shataakh bolno. bi nuuree tednii esreg khanduulsan uyed ta nar namaig ezen mon gedgiig medekh bolno. tiinkhuu ted itgemzhuguiger uildsen tul bi gazryg khoosruulakh bolno gezh ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina.

16

daraa n' ezenii ug nadad irzh, khunii khuu, iyerusalimd ooriinkh n' zhisguurt yum-syg meduulzh, khelegtun. ezen burkhan iyerusalimd iinkhuu aildazh baina. űchinii ug garal khiigeed chinii torolt n' kanaanchuudyn gazraas bogood chinii etseg bol amori khun, chinii ekh bol khit khun baisan. chinii toroltiin khuv'd gevel, chamaig torsion odort chinii khui ch taslagdaagui, tseverlekhiin tuld chamaig usaar ch ugaagaagui. chi davsaaar ch uruuleegui, daavuugaar ch olgiiduuleegui. chamaig orovdon edgeer uiliin negiig ch bolov chamd uildekheer neg ch nud chamaig eneren kharaagui. kharin chamaig kheer tald khayasan. uchir n' chi torsion odortoo zhisghidzhee. bi chinii dergeduur ongorch, chamaig tsusandaa tiichlen baikhyg kharsan uyed, chamaig tsustai kheveer baikhad chin' bi chamd am'dar khemeesen. chamaig tsustai kheveer baikhad chin' bi chamd am'dar khemeen aildsan bilee. bi chamaig kheeriin ovs nogoo adil too tomshgui bolgov. tegeed chi osood, ondor bolzh, saikhan chimeglel zuukh nasand khurchee. khokh chin' urgazh, us chin' urgazh gutsev. gesen ch chi nutsgen, shaldan baiv. bi chinii khazhuugaar ongorch, chamaig kharsand, kharagtun, chi khairluulakh nasan deer baizhee. tiimees bi khormoigoo chinii deeguur delgezh chinii nutsgeniig buteesen. bi bas chamd tangaraglan, chamaig miniikh bolgo-khoor chamtai gereend negdsenz gezh ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina. űtegeed bi chamaig usand bulkhan, chamaas tsusyg chin' ugaan, chamaig tosoor tosolzhee. bi bas chamaig khatgamtai khuvtsaar khuvtsaslazh, chinii khold dalain gakhain ar'san shaakhaig omsogon. bi chamaig nariin maalingaar oroozh, torgoor buteev. bi chamaig chimegleluudeer goyezh, chinii gart buguivchiig khiizh, chinii khuzuund zuult zuulgesen. bi bas khamart chin' garkhi khiizh, chikhend chin' eemeg zuun, tolgoi deer chin' uzesegelen titmiig taviv. iinkhuu chi alt, mongoor goyezh, omngol chin' nariin maalinga, torgon bolon khatgamtai daavuugaar khiidzhee. chi sain guril, zogiin bal, tosyg idev. tiimees chi ikhed uzesegelen goo, terguun aldartai bolson. daraa n' chinii goo uzesegelengees bolzh chinii ner aldar un-

destnuudiin dund tarkhav. uchir n' minii chamd soyerkhson minii sur zhavkhlangaas bolzh ene n' togs baisanz gezh ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina. igevch chi goo izesgelende itgezh, ooriin ner aldraas bolzh sadar samuunyг uilden, khazhuugaar ongorogch bolgon deer zavkhairlaa asgasan. chi ooriin zarim khuvtsasnuudyг avch, yanz buriin ongotei morgoliin ondorloguudiг оorsododoо boteezh, tednii deer bi bolokh yesui, tokhioldokh yesui sadar samuunyг uildev. chi bas minii chamd ogson minii alt, minii mongoor khiisen izesgelent erdenesiг avch, oortoo zoriulan sadar samuun uildekheer eregtei khorog durs khiisen. daraa n' chi ooriin khatgamaltai khuvtsasnuudyг avch, tedniг buteen, minii tos болон minii utlagyг tednii omno orgov. mon chamd ogson minii talkh khiigeed chamaig tezheesen sain guril, tos болон zogiin balyг chi tednii omno тайвшруулakh taalamzhit uner bolgozh orgov. tiinkhuu ene n' tokhioldovз gezh ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina. nuunees gadna, nadad toruulsen ooriin khovguud, okhidyг chi avch, iduulekhiin tuld shuteenuud tedniг takhiv. chinii sadar samuun n' ochuukhen khereg baisan uu? chi minii khuukhduudiг nyadalzh, tedniг gal dunduur gargazh, shuteenuuded orgoson. chinii bukh zhiгshuurt yums, sadar samuunaas gadna chi nutsgen, shaldan tsusandaa tiichlen baisnyг болон ooriin zaluu nasny одруудиг sanaagui. tegeed ooriin bukh khoron muu yavdlyn khoino (chi zolgui yee, zolgui yee gezh ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina.), chi oortoo bunkhan bar'zh, talbai болгонд oortoo zoriulan morgoliin ondorloguudiг bogoson. гудамzh болгony узуурт chi oortoo morgoliin ondorloguud bar'zh, ooriin goo izesgeleng zhiгshuurt zuil болгон, sadar samuunaa ikhesgekkeer khazhuugaar ongorogch болгон uruu kholoo sungasan. bas ooriin tachaangui khorshuud bolokh yegipyetchuudtei sadar samuunyг uilden, namaig uurlulakhaar sadar samuunaa olshruulsan. одoo kharagtun. bi chinii esreg mutraa sungan, chinii khunsnii khangamzhiг khasan. chamaig uzen yaddag, chinii yes zhu-rangui baidlaas ichsen filistchuudiin okhidyг khuseld bi chamaig tushaasan. tu-ugeer ch barakhgui, chi khanaagui uchraas assirichuudtai sadar samuunyг uildev. chi tedentei sadar samuunyг uilden ch bas khanaagui. chi bas khudaldaachdyn gazar bolokh khaldyetai sadar samuunyг ulemzh ikheer uilden bolovch ugeer ch chi khanasanguiз. chi edgeer bukh zuils bolokh ichguurgui yankhan emiin uidliг khiizh baikhad chinii zurkh yuutai ikh doroitov oo gezh ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina. chi гудамzh болгony ekhend ooriin bunkhnaa bar'zh, talbai болгонд ooriin

morgoliin ondorloguudiг khiizh baikhdaa mongiiг basamzhihsnaar chi yankhantai adil baigaagui. chi bol nokhriinkhoo orond tanikhgui eriг avdag zavkhai ekhner yum. erchuud bukh yankhan emsed beleg ogdog, kharin chi oorteigoo zavkhairuulakhyn toloo oor uruugaa zug burees iruulekheer tedniг khakhuul'dakhyn tuld chi ooriin bukh khairtuuddaa beleg ogdog. iinkhuu chi ooriin sadar samuun дотор tedgeer emsees yalgaatai yum. chi mongiiг ogdog, chamd mongo ogdoggui uchir khen ch chiniikh shig zavkhairdaggui. iinkhuu chi yalgaatai yum. tiim uchraas yankhan aa, ezenii ugiг sons. ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. chi ooriin amraguudtaigaa, ooriin bukh zhiгshuurt shuteenuudteigeе sadarlasnaar ooriinkhoo tachaangui baidlyг asgazh, nutsgen biyee delgesen uchraas, mon shuteenuuded chinii ogson khovguudiin chin' tsusny toloo, tiimiin tul kharagtun, bi одoo chinii taashaal avsan bukh amraguudyг chin', bur chinii khairlazh baisan, chinii uzen yadazh baisan bugdiг tsugluulna. tiimees bi tedniг chinii esreg zug burees tsugluulzh, tedend chinii nutsgen biyeiг bukheld n' kharuulakhyn tuld chinii nutsgeniг tedend delgekh болно. tiinkhuu zavkhairlyг uildsen, esvel tsus ursagan emiiг shuudeг met chamaig bi shuukh болно. bi cham deer khilengiin khardaltyn tsusyг avchirna. mon bi chamaig amraguudyг chin' gart ogch, ted chinii bunkhnuudyг evdezh morgoliin ondorloguudiг chin' nuraaзh, chinii khuvtsyг тайчин, unet edleliг chin' bulaan avch, chamaig nutsgen, shaldan orkhino. ted olon tumniг chinii esreg turkhirch, chamaig chuluugaar chuluudazh, selmuudeeree chamaig tastchina. ted chinii geruudiг galdan shataazh, olon emsin nuden deer chamaig shuune. tegeed bi chinii sadar samuunyг zogsoozh, tsaashid chi amraguuddaa khols tolokhoo bolino. tiimees bi chinii esreg bui uur khilengee nomkhruulzh, minii khardalt chamaas salzh, bi тайгаран tsaashid uurlakhgui. chi zaluu nasnykhaa одруудиг sanaagui, kharin edgeer bukh zuilseer namaig khilegnuulsen tul, kharagtun, bi uunii khariud chinii baigaa baidlyг tolgoi deer chin' avchirna gezh ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina. ingesneer chi busad bukh zhiгshuurt yums deeree nemen ene yes bus yavdlyг uildekhgui yum. kharagtun, zuir ugiг ish tatagch khun болгон chinii tukhai enekhuu zuir ugiг ish tatan nekh n' shiir alag бол okhin n' boor alagз gezh khelekh болно. oriin nokhor, khuukhdee zhiгshsen ekhiin okhin n' chi mon. ors-diin nokhor, khuukhduudee zhiгshsen egch duusiin egch duu бол chi mon. chinii ekh бол khit khun, chinii etseg бол amori khun bilee. edugee chinii egch бол okhidynkhoo khamt chinii khoid zugt am'darch bui samari

yum. chinii okhin duu bol okhidynkhoo khamt chinii urd zugt am'darch bui sodom yum. gesen ch chi tednii zamaar yerdoo alkaagui, tednii zhigshuurt uilsii du-uraigaagui. gevch ene n' ochuukhen zuil met, chi ooriin bukh khandlagaaraa tednees iluugeer zavkhairlyg uildev. ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina. bi am'd baigaatai adil, chinii duu sodom khiigeed tuunii okhid n' chi bolon chinii okhidyn khiisen shig zuilsii khiigeegui. kharagtun, chinii duu sodomyn gem n' ene baisan yum. ter bolon tuunii okhid bardam zan, elbeg delbeg khool, nazgai taivan baidaltai baisan bolovch yaduust, ugeeguichuuded tusaagui. tiinkhuu ted ikherkhuu baisan bogood minii omno zhigshuurt uilsii uildsen. tiim uchir bi kharagtsaa tednii zailuulsan. tuugeer ch barakhgui samari ch chinii nugluudiin khagasyg n' ch es uildev. uchir n' chi tednees iluugeer zhigshuurt uilsee olshruulsan. tiinkhuu chi uildsen khamag zhigshuurt uilseeree ooriin egch duusiig zov bolgon kharuulav. mon ooriin ichguuriig uursen bogood uugeeree chi egch duusiinkhee khuv'd shuultiig taalamzhit bolgov. chinii uildsen nugluud n' tedniikhees iluu zhigshuurtei uchraas ted chamaas iluu zov yum. tiim ee, bas ichizh zovon, ichguuree uur. uugeeree chi egch duusee zov bolgon kharuulsan. tegevch bi sodom bolon tuunii okhidyg, samari bolon tuunii okhidyg olznoos sergeen, mon tednii khamt chamaig ooriig chin' olznoos gargana. ene n' chi tednii khuv' taitgaral bolokh uyedee ooriin gutamshgiig uurch, uildsen bukhniikhee toloo ichguuriig am-sakhyn tuld yum. chinii egch duus bolokh sodom okhidtoigoo khamt, samari okhidtoigoo khamt oorsdiin ur'dyn gazart butsazh, bas chi okhidtoigoo khamt ooriin ur'dyn gazartaa butsazh irne. chinii bardamalyan odort chinii okhin duu sodomyn ner uruulaas chin' dursagdaaguitei adil, (ene n' chinii khoron muu delgegekkees omno) odoo chi yedomyn okhid bolon tuunii ergen toiron dakh' bukhonii, chamaig toiron zevuutsekh filistchuudiin okhidyn zemel bolzh baina. chi ooriin zavkhai yavdal bolon zhigshuurt uilsii toruulzhee gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. uchir n' ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. bi bas chinii uildsenchlen chamd uildene. chi gereeg zorchsonooroo tangargiig zhigshsen. gesen ch chinii zaluu nasny odruuded chamtai baiguulsan oriin gereege bi sanazh, chamtai monkhiin gereeg baiguulna. tegeed chi ooriin zamuudyg sanazh, ooriin egch duus bolokh egch ba okhin duu khoyeryg khuleen avakhdaa chi ichikh bolno. bi tedniig chamd okhid bolgon ogokh bolovch ene n' chinii gereenees бологий yum. iinkhuu bi chamtai oriin gereeg baiguulakh bogood chi namaig ezen

gedgiig medekh bolno. ene n' chinii uildsen bukhonii toloo bi chamaig uuchlakh tsagt, chi sanan ichizh, ooriin dorumzhloos bolzh dakhin khezee ch amaa neekhguin tuld yum gezh ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina.

17

ezenii ug nadad irzh, khunii khuu, izrailiin gert taavryg taalgazh, surgaalt zuirleliig oguulen, ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. itom dalavchtai, urt zhiguurtei, olon ongiin ikh odtei mash tom burged livand nisen irzh, khush modny oroig avch odov. ter tuunii zaluu mochruidiin oroig taslan avch, tuuniig naimaachdyn gazart avchrav. ter tuuniig khudaldaachdyn khotod taviv. ter bas gazryn zarim uriig avch, tuuniig urzhil shimtei gazart suulgasan. ter tuuniig ikh usny derged bairluulzhee. ter tuuniig ud mod adil suulgav. daraa n' ter nakhialzh, burged uruu n' chiglesen mochruidtei namkhan saglagar usan uzmiin mod bolzhee. kharin tuunii undes burgediin dor uldev. iinkhuu ter n' usan uzmiin mod bolzh, salaanuudyg gargazh, mochruidiig sungazhee. gevch tom dalavchtai, ikh odtei oor negen mash tom burged baiv. kharagtun, ter burgedeer usluulakhyn tuld ene usan uzmiin mod n' tuunii zugt ooriinkhoo undsee khanduulzh, ooriin tarigdsan mandlaasaa ooriinkhoo mochrudee ter burgediin zug sungav. mochruidiig urguulzh, zhimsnuudiig gargan, gaikhmaar saikhan usan uzmiin mod bolokhyn tuld ene n' elbeg usny derged shimtei gazart suulgadsan shuu deez khemeegtun. khelegtun, ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. iter mod otgon urgakh uu? ter burged tuunii undsiig sugalzh, tuunii zhimsii taslakh bus uu? ingeval usan uzmiin mod khatazh, bukh nakhialakh navchnuud n' gandakh yum. aguu khucheer ch, olon khuneer ch ter n' undesneese dakhin bosozh chadakhgui. kharagtun, ter tarigdsan bolovch otgon urgakh uu? dornyn salkhi tuuniig tsokhikhod l ter n' burmoson khatazh, urgasan mandaldaa khatakh bus uu? gezhee. unnees gadna, ezenii ug nadad irzh, odoo tersluu gert khel. edgeer zuils n' yuu bolokhyg ta nar medekhgui gezh uu? kharagtun. vavilyon khaan iyerusalimd irzh, khaan khiigeed noyedyn n' avch, vavilond oortoo tedniig avchrav. ter survalzhit ger bulees negiig avch, tuuniig tangarag dor oruulan, tuuntei gere baiguulzhee. ter bas gazryn khuchtenuudiig avaad yavav. ene n' ug khaanchlalyg doroituulzh, tusgaar togtnuulakhgui, gereeg sakhizh baizh l orshin togt-nokhoor bolgokhyn tuld yum. getel ter tuunii esreg terselzh, mor'd bolon olon tsergiig avakhyn tuld elch naryg yegipyet uruu ilgeev. ter amzhilt olokh uu? iim zuilsii

khiideg ter am' multrakh uu? ter unekheer gereeg zorchin am' multarch chadakh uu? bi oriin am'd buigaar tangaraglaya. vaviloni khaan tuuniig sentiid zalsan bolovch tereer tangargiig ul toomsorlozh, gereeg zorchson uchir ter khaany nutag bolokh vaviloni tuuntei khamt baizh, ukhekh bolno gezh ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina. olon amiig taslakhaar ted dalan ukhazh, buslekh khaany bosgozh baikhad khuchirkheg nokhor n', faraan ikh tsergiinkhee khamt tuund daitakhad n' tuslakhgui. odoo ter tangargiig ul toomsorlozh, gereeg zorchson. kharagtun, ter ooro unench baikhaar amlasan bolovch edgeer bukh zuiliig uildev. ter am' multrakhgui gev. tiim uchraas ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. bi oriin am'd buigaar tangaraglaya. unekheer tuunii zhiigshsen minii tangarag, tuunii zorchson minii gereeg bi tuunii tolgoi deer onookh bolno. bi tuunii deer oriin toryg delgezh, ter minii urkhind barigdakh bolno. daraa n' bi tuuniig vavilon uruu avaachin, minii esreg tuunii uildsen unench bus uildiin toloo tend tuuniig shuukh bolno. tuunii bukh tsergiin dotorkh khamag shilmel ers ildend alagdazh, uldegse n' zug burd taraagdana. ezen bi aildsanyg ta nar medekh bolno. ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. bi bas khush modny surleg oroigoos mochir avch, tuuniig tarikh bolno. bi tuunii zaluu mochruudiin khamgiin oroigoos zoolon mochriig zulgaazh, ondor, surleg uulan deer tarikh bolno. ter n' gishuug delgezh, zhims gargan, surleg khush mod bolokhyn tuld izrailiin ondor uulan bi tuuniig suulgana. tuun deer torol buriin shuvuud uurlene. ted tuunii mochruudiin suudert uurlekh bolno. kheeriin bukh modod namaig ezen gedgiig medekh bolno. bi ondor modyg nam bolgozh, namkhan modyg ondor bolgozh, nogoon modyg khuvkhairuulzh, khatsan modyg sagsailgan arguuldag. bi bol ezen. bi aildsan bogood bi uuniig uildene.

18

daraa n' ezenii ug nadad irzh, izrailiin gazryn tukhai etsguud n' gashuun usan uzmiig idezh, kharin khuukhduudiinkh n' shud mokhno khemeekh enekhuu zuir ugiig ta nar ooguulsneere yuug khelekhiig khusedeg ve? bi oriin am'd buigaar tangaraglaya. ta nar unekheer ene zuir ugiig izrail'd dakhin khereglehguiz gezh ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina. kharagtun, bukh suns miniikh yum. etsgiin suns, khovguunii sunstei adil miniikh yum. nugliig uildegch setgel n' ukhekh bolno. gevch kherev khun n' zovt bogood shudarga, unen zoviig uilden, uulyn bunkhan deer ul iden, izrailiin geriin shuteenuud uruu nudee or-

golgui, khorshiinkhoo ekhneriig es buzaran, saryn temdgiinkh n' uyed emegteid khurdegguui bol, kherev khun kheniig ch ul darlan, kharin ortond bar'tsaanykh n' yumyg butsaazh ogdog bol, deerem tonuul khiidegguui, kharin olsson khund ooriin talkhyg ogch, nutsgen khund khuvtsas nomorgodog bol, kherev ter mongii khuutei zeeluldeggui, esvel osgozh avdagguui bol, kherev ter ooriin garaa gem buruugaas tatazh, khun khunii khorond unen shuukhiig guitselduuldeg bol, kherev ter itgelteiger khandakhyn tuld minii togtool bolon minii zarligaar alkhdag bol tiim khun zovt khun bogood zaaval am'darna gezh ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina. daraa n' ter tsus ursgadag, edgeer zuilsiin aliig n' ch akh duudee khiideg kherstgiu khuutei bolzh bolokh yum. khediiger ter ooro edgeer zuilsiin aliig n' ch khiigeegui bolovch khuu n' uulyn bunkhan deer khurtel idezh, khorshiinkhoo ekhneriig buzarlazh, yaduu bolon ugeeguig darlan, deerem tonuul khiizh, bar'tsaag butsaadagguui, kharin shuteenuud uruu nudee orgozh, zhigshuurt khergiig uilddeg, mongii khuuteiger zeelulzh, osgozh avdag. ter am'drakh uu? ter am'drakhgui. ter edgeer bukh zhigshuurt yumyg uildsen uchir ter zaaval ukhekh bolno. tuunii tsus tuunii ooriinkh n' tolgoi deer baikh bolno. odoo kharagtun, etsgiinkhee uildsen bukh nugliig azhiglasan bogood azhiglakhdaa tuunchlen uildeegui khuutei khun baizhee. ter uulyn bunkhan deer ul iden, izrailiin geriin shuteenuud uruu nudee ul orgon, khorshiinkhoo ekhneriig es buzaran, kheniig ch ul darlan, bar'tsaany yumyg ul daran, deerem tonuul khiilgui, kharin olsson khund ooriin talkhyg ogch, nutsgend khuvtsas nomorgon, ter yaduuchudaas garaa avan, khuu esvel nemegdliig ul avan, kharin minii zarligii guitselduulzh, minii togtoolyg dagazh yavdag. ter etsgiinkhee gem buruugiin toloo ukhekhgui, zaaval am'darna. tuunii etsgiin khuv'd gevel, ter avilalyg uilden, akh duugee tonon, ooriin ard tumnii dund sain busyg uildsen uchraas kharagtun, ter ooriin gem buruugiin toloo ukhne. gesen ch ta nar nyaagaad khuu n' etsgiinkhee gem buruugiin tolookh shiitgeliig es uurne ve? khemeen oguuldeg. khuu n' shudarga, unen zoviig uilden, minii khamag togtoolyg sakhin tedgeeriig uildsen uyed ter zaaval am'darna. nugliig uildegch n' ukhekh bolno. khuu n' etsgiinkhee gem buruugiin tolookh shiitgeliig uurekhgui, etseg n' ch khuugiinkhee gem buruugiin tolookh shiitgeliig uurekhgui. zovt khunii zov baidal oor deer n' baizh, khoron muu khunii khoron muu baidal oor deer n' uildene. gevch kherev khoron muu khun ooriin uildsen khamag nugees ergezh, minii bukh togtoolyg sakhin, shudarga, unen zoviig uildekh avas ter n'

zaaval am'darna. ter ukhekhgui. tuunii uildsen khamag khilents n' tuunii esreg ul dursagdana. tuunii uildsen unen zovoos bolzh ter am'darna. khoron muu khuniig ooriinkhoo zamaas ergezh, am'drakhaas n' iluugeer tuunii ukheld bi bayarlana gezh uu? gezh ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina. gevch zovt khun ooriin unen zovoos ergezh, khuul' busyg uldezh, khoron muu khunii khiikh khamag zhisshuurt khergiin daguu uldekh avaas ter n' am'drakh uu? tuunii uildsen bukh zovt kherguud n' tuunii uildsen urvalt bolon nugliin toloo ul dursagdana. tednii toloo ter ukhekh bolno. gesen ch ta nar ezenii zam n' zov bus yum khemeen oguuldeg. odoo sonsogtun, izrailiin ger ee! minii zam n' zov bus gezh uu? zov bus n' ta naryn zamuud bus uu? zovt khun ooriin unen zovoos ergezh, khuul' busyg uldezh, tuuneesee bolzh ukhekh avaas ter n' ooriin uildsen khuul' busyn toloo l ukhekh bolno. dakhin khoron muu khun ooriin uildsen khoron muugaas ergezh, shudarga khiigeed unen zoviig kheregzhuulekh avaas ter ooriin amiig avrakh bolno. ter erget-suuleed, ooriin uildsen khamag gem buruugaas ergesen uchraas ter zaaval am'darna. ter ukhekhgui. gevch izrailiin ger ezenii zam n' zov bus khemeen oguuldeg. izrailiin ger ee, minii zamuud zov bus gezh uu? zov bus n' ta naryn zamuud bus uu? tiimiin tuld izrailiin ger ee, bi ta naryg khun buri-inkh n' baigaa baidlyn daguu shuune gezh ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina. khuul' bus n' ta nart budrekh chuluu bolchikhguin tuld gemshizh, oorsdiin bukh gem buruugaas erge. uildsen khamag gem buruugaa chi ooroosoo zailuulzh, oorigoo shine zurkh, shine sunstei bolgo. uchir n' izrailiin ger ee, yaagaad chi ukhne ve? uchir n' bi ukhegsdiin kheniikh n' ch ukheld bayarladaggui gezh ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina. tiimees gemshizh, am'dar.

19

chinii khuv'd, izrailiin noyedyn toloo gashuudlyg duulzh, chinii ekh khien baisan be? arslanguudyn dundakh em arslan'ter zaluu arslanguudyn dund khevtezh, guyegudee osgoson. tereer guyeguudeesee negiig osgosond, ter n' arslan bolzh, olzoo tastchikhyg surchee.ter khumuusiig idev. tegeed undestnuud tuunii tukhai sonszhee.ter arslan tednii nukhend barig-dakhad, ted tuuniig degeegeer chirch yegipyetiin gazar uruu avchrav. em arslan khuleezh tsokhrood, naidvar n' aldagsany medekhdee,tereer guyeguudeesee oor negiig avch, zaluu arslan bolgov. ter arslanguudyn duuduur kheren yavzhee.ter zaluu arslan bolood, olzoo tastchikhyg surchee.ter khumuusiig idev. ter tednii bekhlegdsen

tsamkhguudyg nuraazh, khotuudyg n' balgas bolgov.tuunii arkhirakh duunaas bolzh, gazar bolon tuugeer duuren bui yums bal-magdzhee. daraa n' undestnuud oorsdiin muzhuudaas bukh talaas tuunii esreg dairch, tuun deer oorsdiin toryg khayav.ter arslan tednii nukhend duuren barigdav. ted tuuniig degeetei torond khiigeed, vavilony khaand avaachiv.tuunii duug izrailiin uuland dakhin sonsogduulakhguin tuld ted agnuurn torond tuuniig oruulav. chinii ekh bol usan uzmiin togold chin' usny derged suulgasan usan uzmiin mod adil baizhee.byalkham ikh ustai uchir ene n' urgats ikhte, sagsaisan mochruudtei baiv. ter n' zakhiragchdyn ochirt tayag bolokhuits khuchit mochruudtei baisan bogood tuunii ondor n' uulnees deeguur orgogdsontimees ene n' ooriin boon mochruudtei khamt buren ondrooroos uzegdezh baisan. gevch ter n' khilengeer sugalagdav.ter n' gazart khayagdav.dornyn salkhi tuunii zhimsiig khataazhee.tuunii khuchit mochir ch khugalagdsanaar khuvkhairav.gal tuuniig shataazhee. odoo ter n' tsold, khuurai ba angasan gazart suulagdzhee. tuunii mochroos gal garch, tuunii zaluu mochir bolon zhimsiig shataav.ingesneer tuund zakhiragchiin ochirt tayag bolokh khuchit mochir baikhgui bolov.ene bol gashuudal bogood gashuudal bolov.

20

doloo dakh' ony tavdugaar sard, ug saryn arvand izrailiin kheseg akhmaduud ezenees asuukhaar irzh, minii omno suuv. ezenii ug nadad irzh, khunii khuu, izrailiin akhmaduudtai yariltsan tedend ingezh khelegtun. ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. ita nar nadaas asuukhaar irsen uu? bi oriin am'd buigaar tangaraglaya. bi ta naraar asuug-dakhguiz gezh ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina. chi tedniig shuukh uu, khunii khuu chi tedniig shuukh uu? tedend ovog deedsiinkh n' zhisshuurt uilsii meduulzh, tedend ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. nbi izrailiig songon, iakovyn geriin ur udamd tangaraglan, yegipyetiin nutagt oriigoo tedend meduulsen ter odort bi bol ta naryn burkhan ezen khemeen aildazh tedend tangaraglakh uyd, tedniig yegipyetiin nutgaas avchirch, tednii toloo minii songoson bukh gazruudyn aldar n' bolokh suu balaar ursakh ter gazart oruulakhgy bi tedend ter odor tangaraglav. bi tedend ta naryn khun bur ooriinkhoo nudnii omnokh buzar yumsyg zailuulzh, yegipyetiin shuteenuudeer oorsdiigoo buu buzarla. bi bol ta naryn burkhan ezen mon gezh aildsan. gevch ted minii esreg terselzh, namaig sonsokhyg khuseegui. ted oorsdiinkhoo nudnii omnokh buzar yumsyg za-

iluulakhgui, yegipyetiin shuteenuudiig ch orkhsongui. tegeed bi yegipyetiin nutgiin dund tednii esreg khandsan oriin uuryg guitseekhiin tuld oriinkhoo khileng tednii deer tsutgakhaar shiidsen. dund n' tednii suuzh bui undestnuudiin nudnii omno oriin neriig buzarlulakhguin tuld bi oriin neriin toloo uildev. bi undestnuudiin nudnii omno tedniig yegipyetiin nutgaas gargasnaaraa tedend oriigoo meduulsen. iinkhuu bi tedniig yegipyetiin nutgaas gargazh, tsold avchirsan. bi tedend oriin togtooluudyg ogch, oriin zarliguudyn tukhai, khervee khun tedgeeriig biyeluulbel am'darna khemeen tedend meduulev. bi bol tedniig ariusgadag ezen mon gedgiig tedend meduulekheer bi bolon tednii khorond temdeg bolgozh, bi oriin amraltyn odruudiig tedend bas ogson. gevch izrailiin ger tsold minii esreg terslev. ted minii togtooloor yavsangui. khervee khun tedgeeriig sakhival am'drakh yestoi minii zarligaas ch tatgalzsan. minii amraltyn odriig ted ikhed buzarlav. tegeed bi tedniig ustgakhyn tuld oriinkhoo khileng tednii deerees tsold asgana khemeev. gevch tedniig daguulan gargakhgy kharzh baisan undestnuudiin nudnii omno oriin neriig buzarlulakhguin tuld bi oriin neriin toloo uildev. bas minii tedend ogson suu balaar ursdag bukh gazruudyn aldar n' bolokh terkhuu gazart bi tedniig oruulakhgui gezh tedend bi tsold tangaraglav. uchir n' ted minii zarliguud bolon minii togtooluudaas tatgalzakh tedniig ul dagasan. ted minii amraltyn odriig buzarlavan. uchir n' tednii zurkh n' urgelzhid shuteenuudiin araa dagav. gesen ch minii memii tedniig ustgakhyn orond orovdozh, bi tedniig tsold khuiis temterchikheegui. bi tsold tednii khuukhduded ta nar etsguudiinkhee togtooluudaar yavalgui, tednii zarligiig sakhilgui, tednii shuteenuudeer oorsdiigoo buu buzarla. bi bol ta naryn burkhan ezen. minii togtooloor yavzh, minii zarligiig sakhizh, tedniig daga. minii amraltyn odriig ariun bailga. ta nar namaig oorsdiin chin' burkhan ezen gedgiig medekhiin tuld edgeer n' ta nar bolon minii khorond temdeg bolokh bolno khemeev. getel khuukhdud n' minii esreg terselsen. ted minii togtooloor ul yavzh, khervee khun tuuniig uildvel, am'drakh yestoi minii zarligiig dagakhgy khicheegeegui. ted minii amraltyn odriig buzarlav. tiimees tsold tednii esreg oriin uuryg guitseekhiin tuld bi tednii deer oriinkhoo khilegneliig tsutgakhaar shiidsen. gevch bi mutraa tatazh, tedniig daguulan gargakhgy kharzh baisan undestnuudiin nudnii omno oriinkhoo neriig buzarlulakhguin tuld bi oriin neriin toloo uildsen. tedniig undestnuudiin dund tsatsazh, ulsuudyn dund tedniig taraakh bolno khemeen bi bas tsold tedend tangaraglav. uchir n' ted minii zarliguudyg

sakhilgui, kharin minii togtooluudaas tatgalzakh, minii amraltyn odriig buzarlavan ba tednii nud n' etsguudiinkhee shuteenuud deer baiv. bi bas sain bus togtooluudyg bolon tuugeer am'darch ul chadakh zarliguudyg tedend ogov. ted oorsdiinkhoo bukh uagan torogsdiig gal dunduur gargasnan terkhuu orgoloo n' bolzh bi tedniig buzarkhemeen zarlasan. ingesneer bi tedniig ezguruulekh bogood ene n' ted namaig ezen gedgiig medekhiin tuld yumz. tiimiin tul khunii khuu, izrailiin gert oguulen, tedend khel. ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. ingesen ch uugeeree l ta naryn ovog deedes minii esreg urvasnaaraa namaig doromzhlov. minii tedend ogokhoor tangaraglasan gazart bi tedniig avchrakhad, ted ondor togdod buriig, saglavgar mud buriig uzeed, tend oorsdiinkhoo takhiluudyg orgon, oorsdiin orgoliin uur utsaaryg orgon bariv. tend bas ted oorsdiin taivshruulakh taalamzhit unerii khiiizh, undaan orgoloo asgasan. tegeed bi tedend ta naryn ochdog ondor gazar yuu ve? gev. tiimees ene odriig khurtel tuunii neriig bama khemeen duudazh baisanz. tiimiin tuld izrailiin gert oguul. ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. ita nar etsguudiinkhee baidlyg duuraizh oorsdiigoo buzarlazh, tednii zhigshuurt yumsyg duuraizh sadar samuunyg uildekh uu? ta nar orgoluudee orgozh, oorsdiin khovguudee gal dunduur gargazh baikhdaa ta nar ene odriig khurtel oorsdiigoo bukh shuteenuudeeree buzarlazh bui. izrailiin ger ee, bi ta naraar asuugdakh yestoi yuu? bi oriin am'd buigaar tangaraglaya. bi ta naraar asuugdakhgui gezh ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina. ita nar bid mod, chuluund morgozh bui undestnuud, gazryn ovguudtai adil baikh bolno khemeen oguulekhed ta naryn bodold bui zuils biyelekhhui. bi oriin am'd buigaar tangaraglaya. unekheer khuchit mutraaraa ba sungasan garaaraa, tsutgasan khilengeeree bi ta naryg khaanchlakh bolnoz gezh ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina. fbi khuchit mutar bolon sungasan gar, tsutgasan khilengeer ta naryg ard tumnuudiin dundaas avchirch, mon ta naryn taraagdsan gazruudaas ta naryg tsugluulna. bi ta naryg ard tumnuudiin tsold avchirch, tend nuur nuureeree ta nartai shuukhed orno. bi ta naryn etsguudiig yegipyet nutgiin tsold shusnii adil tiinkhuu bi ta naryg shuunez gezh ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina. fbi ta naryg tayagan dooguur yavuulzh, ta naryg gereenii khuleesend oruulna. bi ta naryn dotroos terslegchid bolon minii esreg gem buruug uldegdsdiig khoono. bi tedniig tur suuzh bui gazraas n' gargakh bolovch ted izrailiin nutagt orokhgui. tiinkhuu ta nar namaig ezen gedgiig medekh bolno. izrailiin ger ee, chinii khuv'd gevel, yavzh khun bur ooriin shuteenuuddee uilchil. kharin

khozhim ta nar unekheer namaig sonsozh, tsaashid oorsdiin orgol, oorsdiin shuteenu-udeer minii ariun neriiig buzarlakhguiz gezh ezen burkhan aildazh baina. ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina. nuchir n' minii ariun uul, izrailiin ondor uulan deer, tend izrailiin khamag ger, ted bugd ter gazart nadad uilchlekh bolno. tend bi tedniig khuleen avch, ta naryn bukh ariun yumsyn khamt khandiv bolon belguudiin chin' khamgiin shilmeliig khaikh bolno. ta naryg ard tumnuudiin dundaas gargazh, taraagdsan gazru-udaas chin' tsugluulakh tsagt bi ta naryg taiвшruulakh taalamzhit uner met khuleezh avna. undestnuudiin nuden deer ta naryn dund bi oriigoo ariun gedgee notolno. bi ta naryg etsguuded chin' ogokhoor tangaraglasan gazar bolokh izrailiin nutag uruu avchrakh tsagt ta nar namaig ezen gedgiig medekh bolno. orsdiigoo buzarlasan oorsdiin zamuudaa bolon oorsdiin uildlee tend ta nar sanakh bolno. ta nar oorsdiin uildsen khamag khoron muu zuilsiin toloo oorsdiin nudendee zhigshigdekh bolno. izrailiin ger ee, bi ta nartai muu yavdlaar chin', esvel zavkharsan uilsiin chin' daguu bus, kharin oriin neriin toloo ta nartai khar'tsakh uyed ta nar namaig ezen gedgiig medekh bolnoz gezh ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina. odoo ezenii ug nadad irzh, khunii khuu, tye-many zugt nuuree chigluulzh, omnodiin es-reg uguulen, nyegyeviin oitoi gazryn es-reg esh uzuul. nyegyeviin oid ezenii ugiig sonsogtun. ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. nkharagtun, bi chinii dotor gal asaakh gezh baina. ter gal chinii dotorkh khamag noogon modyg khatsan mod buriin adilaar shataana. durelzen dol n' untralgui, omnodoos umard khurtel gazryn gadarga bukheldee tuugeer shataagdana. ezen bi tu-uniig shataasan gedgiig bukh makhan biye kharakh bolno. tuuniig untraakhguiz gezh uguul gev. tegeed bio ezen burkhan. ted minii tukhai ter zovkhon surgaalt zuirleliig uguulegch bus uu? khemeen khelev gelee.

21

ezenii ug nadad irzh, khunii khuu, nuuree iyerusalimyn zug kharuulzh, ariun gazru-udyn esreg uguulen, izrailiin gazryn es-reg esh uzuulegtun. izrailiin gazart ezen iinkhuu aildazh baina. nkharagtun, bi ta naryn esreg baina. bi oriin ildiig khuinaas n' sugalz, ta naryn dotroos zovt khuniiig, khoron muu khuniiig tasalna. bi ta naryn dotroos zovt khuniiig, khoron muu khuniiig ustgakh uchir minii ild khuinaasaa sug-arch omnodoos umard khurtel bukh makhan biyeiin esreg yavna. tiinkhuu ezen bi oriin ildiig khuinaas n' sugalsan gedgiig bukh makhan biye medekh bolno. ild dakhin khuindaa orokhguiz. kharin khunii khuu

chinii khuv'd gevel, eleg emtrem, gashuun zovlontoigoor gasal, tednii nuden deer gasal. ted chamd yuund chi gasalna ve? khemeen uguulbel, chi irzh bui medeenii uchir yum. khamag zurkh khailzh, bukh gar sularch, khamag suns doroitozh, bukh ovdog us met khuchgui bolno. kharagtun, ter n' irzh bui bogood uchrakh bolno gezh ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina gev. dakhiaid ezenii ug nadad irzh, nkhunii khuu esh uzuul. ezen iinkhuu aildazh baina gezh uguul.ild, ild khurtslagdazh, ongologdson. allaga uildekhiin toloo khurtslagdazh,tsakhilgaan met gyalbakhyn tuld ongologdov.minii khu-ugiin tayag n' mod buriig zhigshizh baina. bid bayasakh yum uu? tuuniig gart bariulakhyn tuld ongoluulekheer ogogdson. alu-urchny gart ogogdokh ild khurtslagdazh, ongologdov. khunii khuu khashkhiran, khashkhiran uil. uchir n' ter minii ard tumnii esreg, izrailiin bukh tushmediin es-reg yum. tedniig minii ard tumentei khamt ildend ogson uchraas guyaa tsokh'. uchir n' end sorilt bui. zhigshighch tayag ch khurtel tsaashid baikhgui baival yuu bolokh ve?z gezh ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina. itiimees khunii khuu esh uzuulen algaa tash. allagyn ildiig gurav dakh' udaagaa khoyer dakhin tom bolgo. ene bol tedniig khurelsen, aguu tom allagn ild yum. ene n' tednii zugkhuud khailzh, tednii bukh daaman khaalgan deer olon khumuus un-akhyn tuld yum. nadad gyalalzsan ild ogogdson. o! uuniig ayanga met tsokhikhoor buteezh, alakhad belen bolgozh irlesen. or-too khurtsyg uzuul, baruun tiish yav. oriigoo bairluul. chinii uzuur zuglesen bol-gond zuun tiish yav. bi bas alga tashizh, oriin khilengee namdaana. ezen bi aildlaa. ezenii ug nadad irzh, khunii khuu, chinii khuv'd gevel, vavilony khaany ild irekhiin tuld khoyer zam tav'. tedger n' khoyeu-laa neg gazraas garakh bolno. temdgiig uild. tuuniig khot uruu chiglekh zamyn ekhend tav'. ammony khovguudiin rabba uruu, esvel iuda uruu bekhlegdsen iyerusal-imyn dotor orokh ildend zoriulsan zamyg chi temdeglekh yestoi. uchir n' vavilony khaan merge tolgii ashiglakhaar zamyn uulzvar deer, khoyer zamyn ekhend zogsozh baina. tereer sumaa segserch, geriin shuteenuudees asuuzh, elgiig kharzh baina. iyerusalim uruu gesen merge tolog tuunii baruun gart taarch, tereer kherem evdegchiig tav'zh, allagyg tushaazh am neen, changa duu-gaar uukhailan, kherem evdegchuudiig daa-man khaalgany zug chigluulzh ovoo bosgozh, dalan ukhna. ene n' tedend oorsdiinkh n' nuden dekh khudal merge tolog met baikh bolno. ted yes todii l tangarag tav'san. gevch ter gem buruug sanuulsan n' ted barivchlagdakhyn tuld yum. tiimees ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. ta nart

khuul' bus baidlyg chin' sanuulsan uchir ugeer ta naryn gem buruu delgedsen. ingesneer ta naryn bukh nugel, khamag uildluuded chin' uzegdene. ta nar sanakh bolson uchir ta nar gazartai khamt barivchlagdana. etssiin shiitgeliin tsagt, odor n' irsen izrailiin noyen bolokh khoron muu negen, alagdsan negen chi ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. malgaig avch, titmiig tail. ene n' tsaashid ur'dynkh shigee baikhgui. dord negniig orgomzhil, ondort bui negniig dord uz. bi tuuniig balgas, balgas, balgas bolgono. uuniig ezemshikh erkhtei negeniig irekh khurteil, ter n' khoishid baikhgui bogood bi uuniig tuund ogno. khunii khuu esh uzuulen ezen burkhan ammony khovguud bolon tednii doromzhlolyn tukhai iinkhuu aildazh baina khemeen oguul. ild, ild sugalagdsan, ter n' ayanga met baikhyn tuld, zalgikhyn tuld allagad zoriulan on-gologodson. ene n' (ted chamd zoriulan khuuramch uzegdлуudiig uezeh baikh zuur, ted chamd zoriulan khudal khuurmagiig ur'dchilan khelzh baikh zuur) odor n' irsen, alagdsan khoron muugiin khuzuunuud deer, etssiin shiitgeliin odort chamaig bairluulakhyn tuld yum. tuuniig khuind n' but-saa. chinii buteegdsen gazart, chinii uussen gazart bi chamaig shuune. bi chinii deerees oriin zevuutslee asgana. bi oriin khilengiin galaar chamaig uleezh, ustgakhdaa chad-varlag, khargis khumuusiin gart bi chamaig tushaana. chi gald tulee bolno. chinii tsus nutgiin gold baikh bolno. chi dursag-dakhgui, uchir n' ezen bi aildsan yum.

22

daraa n' ezenii ug nadad irzh, chi, khunii khuu chi shuukh uu, tsust khotyg chi shuukh uu? tegvees tuund bukh zhigshuurt uilsiiig n' meduul. chi khel. ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. n'oriinkh n' tsag irekhiin tuld ooriin gold tsusyrgazh, buzarlagdakhyn tuld ooriin sonirkhlyn es-reg shuteenuudiig uilddeg khot oo! chi ooriinkhoo ursgasan tsusaar gemtei bolzh, ooriinkhoo uildsen shuteenuudeeree ooriigoo buzarlasan. tiinkhuu chi ooriin odriig oirtuulzh, ooriin zhiluuded khurch irev. tiimees bi chamaig undestnuuded zemlel, khamag gazruudaad eleglel bolgonos. chinii oir baigch ch, khol baigch n' ch uimeeneer duuren muu ner khundiin chin' toloo chamaig shoelokh bolno. kharagtun, oor oorsdiinkhoo erk medliin daguukh izrailiin zakhrigchid tsus ursgakh zorilgyn toloo dund chin' baisan. ted chinii dund etseg ekhiig toomsorloogui. chinii gold ted tur suugh khumuusiig dar-lasan. chinii dotor ted etseguui onchin, belevsniig buruutgasan. chi minii ariun yumsyg zhigshizh, minii amraltyn odriig buzarlav. tsus ursgakh zorilgotoi aluurchid

chinii dund baizh, chinii dotor ted uulyu bunkhnuudad idzhee. chinii gold ted zavkhai yavdlyg uildav. chinii dotor ted etsgu-udiinkhee nutsgeniig delgezhee. chinii dotor ted saryn temdgiin buzartlaar buzartsan emiig khuchirkhiilev. neg n' khorshinkhoo ekhnertei zhigshuurt khergiig uildetz, no-goo n' zavkhairan beree buzarlazhee. nogoo n' chinii dotor etsgiinkhee okhinyg buyuu ooriin egch duug khuchirkhiilev. chinii dotor ted tsus ursgakhyn tuld khakhuul' avsan. chi zeeliin khuu bolon ashgiig avch, dar-lalaar ashig olokhyin toloo khorshoo burelge-sen. chi namaig martsanz' gezeh ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina. nodoo kharagtun, bi chinii olzh avsan shudarga bus ashig bolon chinii dund bui tsus ursgalt'g oriin mutraar tsokhikh bolno. bi chamtai khar'tsakh odru-udeed chinii zurkh tsezezh, chinii gar khuchtei baizh chadakh uu? ezen bi aildsan bogood uildene. bi chamaig undestnuudiin dund tsatsazh, bi chamaig ulsuudaar taraazh, bi buzryg chin' chamaas shataana. chi oori-goo undestnuudiin nudnii omno buzarlazh, namaig ezen mon gedgiig medekh bolnoz gesen. ezenii ug nadad irzh, khunii khuu, izrailiin ger nadad khayagdal khol'ts bolov. ted bugd zuukhan dakh' khurel, tugalga, tomor ba khar tugalga bogood mongonii khol'ts yum. tiimees ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. ta nar bugd khol'ts bolson uchir kharagtun, bi ta naryg iyerusalimyn gold tsugluulakh gezeh baina. ted mongo, khurel, tomor, khar tugalga, tugalg'g galaar khoorogdon khailuulakhaar zuukhand tsug-luuldgiin adil bi oriin uur ba oriin khilengeer ta naryg tsugluulzh, ta naryg tend bailgazh khailuulna. bi ta naryg tsugluulzh, oriin khilengiin galaar ta naryg uleezh, ta nar tuunii gold khailuulagdakh bolno. mongo zuukhan dotor khailuulagddagiin adil ta nar ch tuunii gold khailuulagdana. tegeed ezen bi ta naryn deerees khilengee asgasan gedgiig ta nar medekh bolno. ezenii ug nadad irzh, khunii khuu tuund khel. chi bol zevuutslin odort tseversheegui, uslag-daagui gazar yum. tend olzoo zulgaazh bui arkhiragch arslan adil tuunii gold tu-unii esh uzuulegchdiin khuivaldaan baina. ted amiudyg zalgilsan. ted erdenes bolon unet zuiisiiig avchikhsan. ted tuunii gold belevsen ekhneruudiig olnoor bii bolgov. tu-unii takhilch nar minii khuuliig kher'tsgii-geer zorchizh, minii ariun yumsyg buzarlav. ted ariun bolon zhigshuuriig khoorond n' es yal-gan, buzar bolon tsevrin yalgaag zaasangui. ted minii amraltyn odroos nudee nuuzh, bi tednii dund zhigshigdzen yum. tuunii dotor noyed n' tsus ursgan, shudarga bus ashig olokhyin tuld amiudyg ustgasnaaraa olzoo zulgaazh bui chononuud adil yum. tuunii esh uzuulegchid khuuramch uzegdliig uezeh, tednii toloo khudlyg ur'dchilan khelzh, ezen

aildaagui atal ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina khemeen oguulsneeree tedend shokhoi turkhev. gazryn ar tumen darylalg uildezh, deerem tonuul khiizh, yaduu bolon ugeegui khumuusiig buruutgazh, tur suugch khumuusiig shudarga busaar darlav. bi tuuniig ustgakhguin tuld ene nutgiin toloo minii omno tsoorkhoid zogsosz, khermiig barikh khuniig tednii dundaas khaisan bolovch gantsyg ch olsongui. tiinkhuu bi tednii deerees orin zevuutslig asgala. bi oriin uurny galaar tedniig shataalaa. tednii yavdlyg bi tednii tolgoi deer khariulavz gezh ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina.

23

ezenii ug nadad dakhin irzh, khunii khuu, negen ekhiin okhid bolokh khoyer emegtei baizhee. ted yegipyeted zavkhairlyg uildzhee. ted zaluu nasandaa zavkhairlyg uildsen. tend tednii khokh n' ungegdez daragdan, tednii ongon khenkhdeg tseesh n' khondogdzhee. tednii ners n' gevel, egchiig n' okhola, duug n' okholiba gedeg yum. ted miniikh bolzh, khovguud bolon okhidyg toruulev. tednii nersin khuv'd gevel, okhola n' samari, okholiba n' iyerusalim yum. okhola n' miniikh baikhdaa sadar samuunyg uildezh, ooriin amraguud bolokh khorsh as-sirichuudtai yanaglav. ted nil ongiin khuvtssyg omsson bogood zakhiragchid khiigeed tushmed n', ted bugd khusel tatsan zaluu erchuud, mor'd unasan mor'tonguud baiv. ter em tedentei sadar samuunyg uildev. ted bugd assiriin shilmel ers baiv. tachaadan ter daganan bukhneeree, bukh shuteenuudeeree ter ooriigoo buzarlav. ter em yegipyetiin uyees sadar samuun yavdlaa orkhisonui. uchr n' tuunii zaluu nasand erchuud tuuntei untazh, tuunii ongon tseeshiig khondozh, tuund khuyal tachaalaa gargazh baiv. tiimees bi tuuniig amraguudnykh n' gart buyuu tuunii tachaadan dagazh baisan assirichuudyn gart tushaav. ted tuunii nutsgeniig delgesen. ted tuunii khovguud, okhidyg avch, kharin tuuniig ildeer alav. iinkhuu ter emegteichuudiin dund zuir ug bolzh, ted tuund shuultiig bulgav. tuunii okhin duu okholiba n' uuniig uzsen atal tachaalaaraa egcheesee ulemzh iluu baisan. tuunii sadar samuun yavdal n' egchiinkh n' sadar samuun yavdlaas ulemzh ikh baiv. ter assirichuudtai yanaglav. ted oir baidag goyem-sog khuvtaslasan zakhiragchid, tushmed bogood ted bugd khusel tatsan zaluu erchuud, mor'd unasan mor'tonguud baiv. ter em ooriigoo buzarlakhgy bi uzsen ba ted khoyeulaa adil zamaar yavav. tegeed ter ooriin sadar samuun yavdlyg ulam ikhes-gesen. khanan deer durslegdsen khumuus bolokh chas ulaanaar zuragdsan khaldyei khumuusiin khorguudiig ter uzev. ted

buselkhiigeeree bus buselzh, tolgoidoo unzhan malgai omsozh, bugd tsergiin zhanzhin met, tednii torson nutag khaldyei gazryn vavilonchuud met kharagdav. ter em tedniig kharakhdaa, tednii khoиноos tachaadan, khaldyei uruu tedend ekh naryg ilgeev. tegeed vavilonchuud ter emiin durlalyn oron deer irzh, oorsdiin sadar samuunaaraa ter emiig buzarlav. ter tedneer buzarlagma ts tuunii setgel tedniig zhiigshiv. ter em ooriin sadar samuunyg bolon ooriin nutsgen biyeiig delgev. tegeed bi egchiig n' zhiigshsentei adil tuuniig ch bas zhiigshiv. gesen ch ter em yegipyetiin gazart sadar samuunyg uildezh baisan zaluu nasny odrudee sanan ooriin sadar samuun yavdlyg ulam ikh bolgov. ilzhignii makhan biye adil makhan biyetei, moriny khuch adil khuchtei tednii nuuts amraguudyn khoиноos ter tachaadav. iinkhuu yegipyetchuud chinii zaluu uyeiin khokhnoos bolzh chinii khenkhdeg tseeshiig khondozh baisan zaluu nasnykhkaa zavkhai yavdlyg chi khusemzhilsen yum. tiimees okholiba, ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. kharagtun, bi chinii khondirson amraguudyg chin' bosgozh, tedniig zug burees chinii esreg avchirna. ted vavilonchuud, bukh khaldyeichuud, pyekod, shoa, koa khiigeed tednii khamt bukh as-sirichuud yum. ted bol khusel tatsan zaluu erchuud, bugdeeree zakhiragchid ba tushmed, zhanzhid, aldar tsuutai khumuus bogood bugdeeree mor'd khologlogchid yum. ted zer zevseg teregnuud, mukhlag teregnuud bolon ui olon khumuusiin khamt chinii esreg daitakhaar irekh bolno. ted khalkhavch, bambai, duulgataigaar chinii es-reg tal burd bairlana. bi tedend shuultiig uildekhed, ted oorsdiin zanshlaar chamaig shuune. ted chamtai khilegnen khar'tsakhyn tuld bi oriin khaldartyg chinii esreg tavikh bolno. ted chinii khamar, chikhiig ogolono. chinii uldegdsed ildend unana. ted chinii khovguud, okhidyg avakh bogood uldegdsed chin' gald shataagdakh bolno. ted chinii khuvtssyg tailyzh, chinii uzsegelentei unet edleliig bulaazh avna. tiinkhuu yegipyetiin nutgaas avchirsan chinii tachaal bolon chinii sadar samuunyg chamaas taslakhyin tuld bi uildene. ingesneer chi teden uruu nudee es orgon, yegipyetiig dakhin sanakhgui. uchr n' ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. kharagtun, chamaig bi uzsen yaddag khumuusiin chin' gart, chinii khondirsen khumuusiin gart tushaana. ted chamtai uzsen yadaltaar khar'tsazh, chinii bukh omch khorongiig bulaan avch, chamaig shaldan nutsgen orkhino. chinii sadar samuunyg nutsgen baidal, chinii sadar samuun ba tachaalyn nutsgen baidal delgegedekh bolno. chi undestnuudtei sadar samuunyg uildezh, tednii shuteenuudeer ooriigoo buzarlaskan uchraas edgeer zuils chamd ogogdono. chi

egchiinkhee zamaar yavsan uchraas bi tuunii ayagyg chinii gart ogno. ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina.chi egchiinkhee gun, orgon ayagataig uukh bolno.chi shoolog-dozh, doog tokhuu bolno.ene ayaga n' ikhiig aguuldag. chi sogtuural, gunigaar du-urne.ene n' aidas, ezguirliin ayaga, chinii egch samariin ayaga. chi uunii uuzh khataana.daraa n' chi ayagany khelterkhiin-uudiig merzh, khokhoo urzh tastchina.uchir n' bi aildsan yum gezh ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina. tiim uchraas ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildzhee. chi namaig martazh, namaig nuruunykhaa ar uruu khayasan uchir odoo chi ooriin yanaglal bolon sadar samuun yavdlynkhaa shiitgeliig uur. tuunees gadna, ezen nadadkhunii khuu chi okhola, okholibag shuukh uu? tiin avaa zhisshuurt uilsii n' tedend meduul. uchir n' ted zavkhairlyg uildezh, tednii gar n' tsu-sand budagdsan yum. tiinkhuu ted oors-diin shuteenuudei zavkhairch, tuugeer ch barakhgui nadad toruulzh ogson khovgu-udee shuteenuuded khool bolgokhoor gal dunduur gargav. dakhin ted nadad iim khergiig uildsen. ted ter odortoo minii ar-iun gazryg buzarlazh, minii amraltyn odriig buzarlav. uchir n' ted oorsdiin shuteenu-uded zoriulan khuukhduudee alsan ter odor-too l minii ariun gazryg buzarlakhaar orzh irsen. mon ted minii orgoon dotor iinkhuu uildev. tuunees gadna ted als kholoos irekh khumuus uruu elch naryg ilgeev. ted-niig irekhd chi tednii toloo biyee ugaazh, nudee budazh, ooriigoo zuultuudeer goye-son. mnoo shiree zassan tansag buidan deer chi khevtezh, tuun deer minii utlaga khiigeed minii tosyg tav'san yum. sanaa amar ui olon khunii chimee tuuntei khamt baizhee. zhiriin khumuusti khamt tsooloos arkichdyg avchirchee. ted emegteichuudiin gart buguivchnuudyg zuuzh, tolgoi deer n' uzesgelent titmuudiig omsgov. tegeed za-vkhairlyg uildezh etssen ter emiin tukhai bi ter emiig iim baikhad ted tuuntei za-vkhairlyg uildekh bolov uu? gezh aildsan. gevch ted yankhan uruu ochikhyn adil ter em uruu ochiv. tiinkhuu ted tachaangui ems okhola, okholiba nar uruu ochiv. gevch zovt khumuus bolokh ted tedgeer emsiig zavkhai emiig shuukh shuulteer, tsus urs-gasan emiig shuukh shuulteer shuukh bolno. uchir n' ted zavkhai ems bogood tednii gar tsusand budagdsan yum. ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildzhee. tednii esreg olon tumniig avchirch, tedniig aidast avtuulzh, deerem-duuluulne. olon tumen ter emsiig chulu-ugaar chuluudan, ildeeree tsavchizh, tednii khovguud, okhidyg alzh geruudiig n' galdan shataana. tiinkhuu bi ene nutgaas zavkhai-ryg tasalna. ene n' khamag emegteichuud sargamzh bolzh, ta naryn uildseenti adil za-vkhai uildliig ul uilduulekhiin tuld yum. ta

naryn zavkhai uildel ta naryn deerees buuzh, ta nar oorsdiin shuteenuudeesee bolzh shiit-gel uurekh bolno. tiinkhuu ta nar namaig ezen burkhan gedgiig medekh bolno.

24

yes dekh zhiliin aravdugaar sard, ug saryn arvand ezenii ug nadad irzh, khunii khuu, yag ene odriig, enekhuu odriin neriig bich. yag ene odor vavilony khaan iyerusalimyn esreg buslet bosgoloo. tersluu gert surgaalt zuirleliig oguulen, tedend ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina.ñtogoogoo tav'zh, tu-uniig taviad bas dotor n' us khii. tu-nii dotor alivaa sain khesguudiig,guya khaag khiizh, shilsen yasnuudaar duurge. khonin surgees shildgiig av.mon togoon dor tulee ovool.uuniigee saitarr chana.dotorkh yasnu-udyg n' butsalgaz. tiimees ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina.ñtsust khot, zev n' ul arilakh zevtei togoo zolgui yee.tuunees kheseg khesgiig songolguigeer garga. uchir n' tuunii tsus gold n' baina.ter tuuniigee nutsen khadan deer ursgazhee.ter tsusaa shoroond khuchigdakhaar gazart asgasan-gui. shoo avakh khilen garch irekheer,bi tuunii tsusyng daldluulakhguin tuld nutsen khadan deer ursasanž. tiimees, ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildzhee.ñtsust khot zolgui yee! bi bas mod ovoolsnyg aguu ikh bolgono. modon deer ovoolon, gal notsoozh, makhgy saitarr chanazh, khaluun nogoog khutga.yas-nuud n' shataagdag. khooson togoog nu-ursen deer tav'.ingesneer ter khalzh, khurel n' gyalalzan, dotorkh bokhir zavaan n' khalzh, zev n' arilakh yum. ter namaig nor ikh khodolmoroor yadraazhee.gesen ch tuu-nii ulemzh ikh zev n' tuunees arilsangui.tu-unii zev n' gal dotor baig! chinii bokhir zavaan n' zavkhai yum.uchir n' bi chamaig tsevershuulsen atal chi tsever bus baigaa bo-goodbi cham deer oriin khileng guitseekh khurtel chi ooriin bokhir zavaanaas tsever-shuulegdekhgui. ezen bi aildav. ene n' irzh bui bogood bi uildekh bolno. bi zoolrokhgui, bi orovdokhgui, bi kharamsakhgui. chinii zamuud bolon uilsiin chin' daguu bi chamaig shuunež gezh ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina. tegeed ezenii ug nadad irzh, khu-nii khuu kharagtun, bi neg uleelteer chinii nudnii khusleng chamaas avakh gezh baina. gevch chi gaslakh yesgui, ulakh yesgui, chinii nulims ursakh yesgui. chimeegui gashuud. ukhegsdiin toloo buu gasal. tol-goidoo daavuu ooozh, kholdoo gutal oms.sakhlaa buu butee. khumuusiin talkhyg buu id gev. tiimees ogloo n' bi khumuust yar'zh, udeshe n' minii ekhner ukhev. gloo n' bi tushaagdsan yesoor uildev. khu-muus nadaaschinii uildezh bui edgeer zuils bidnii khuv'd yamar uchirtai bolokhyg chi bidend khelzh ogokhgui yum uu? gezh

asuuv. tegeed bi tedendezenii ug nadad irzh, izrailliin gert uguul. ñezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. kharagtun. ta naryn khuch chadlyn bakharkhal, nudnii chin' khusen, setgeliin chin' bayasgalan bolokh oriin ariun gazryg bi buzarlakh gezh baina. ta naryn ardaa orkhison khovguud, okhid ilgend alagdana. ta nar zezyekiyeliin uildsen adil uldekh bolno. ta nar sakhlaa buteekhgui, khumuusiin talkhyg idekhgui. ta nar togoidoo daavuu oroozh, kholdoo gutal omsoson chigeeree ta nar gaslakhgui, uilakhgui. kharin oorsdiin khuul' busyn dotor yalzran, bye biyedee gashuudakh bolno. tiinkhuu zezyekiyel n' ta nart temdeg bolno. tuunii uildsen bukhni daguu ta nar ch uldekh bolno. ene n' biyelekhet ta nar namaig ezen burkhan mon gedgiig medekh bolnoz. khunii khuu, chini khuv'd gevel, bi tednii bardamnalyn bayasgalan, tednii nudnii khusen, tednii zurkhni bayasal bolokh tednii bat tsaz bolon tednii khovguud okhidyg avakh ter odort, ter odor am' multarsan negen chini chikhend medeeg meduulekheer chamd irekh bus uu? ter odor am' multarch irsen ter khund chini am neegdezh, chi yarin, tsaashid khelgui baikhgui. tiinkhuu chi tedend temdeg bolzh, ted namaig ezen mon gedgiig medekh bolno.

25

ezenii ug nadad irzh, khunii khuu ammony khovguudiin zugt nuuree khanduulzh, tednii esreg esh uzuulen, ammony khovguuded uguul. ezen burkhany ugiig sons! ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. ñiniin ariun gazar buzarlagsan uyed, izrailliin gazar ezguirsen uyed, iudagiin ger tsologdon yavsan uyed ta nar tednii esreg kha kha khomeesen. tiimees kharagtun, bi ta naryg dornyn khovguuded omch bolgon ogokh gezh baigaa bogood ted chini dund kharangaa bar'zh, chini dund suutsaa boson, chini ur zhimsiig idezh, chini suug uukh bolno. bi rabbag temeenii belcheer, ammony khovguudi khoniny khevter bolgono. tiinkhuu ta nar namaig ezen mon gedgiig medekh bolnoz. uchr n' ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. ñta nar alga tashizh, khooloo devselzh, izrailliin nutgiin esreg setgeliin khamag elegleiteiger bayassan. tiimees kharagtun, bi ta naryn esreg oriin mutraa sungazh, ta naryg undestnuuded olz bolgon ogno. bi ta naryg ard tumnuudees taslan, ta naryg gazruudaas ustgana. bi ta naryg sonoono. iinkhuu ta nar namaig ezen mon gedgiig medekh bolnoz. ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. ñmoab bolon syeir n' kharagtun, iudagiin ger n' bukh undestnuudtei adil yum khomeesen. tiimees, kharagtun, bi ter nutgiin aldar n' bolokh byet-iyeshimot, baal-myeon

ba kiriataim, tuunii khil khyazgaar dakh' khotuudyg, moabyn khotuudyn khazhuu booriig neekh gezh baina. bi tuuniig ammony khovguudiin khamt dornyn khovguuded omch bolgon ogokh bogood ene n' ammony khovguud undestnuudiin dund dursagdashgui baikhyn tuld yum. tiinkhuu bi moabt shuukh azhillagaag kheregzhuulekh ba ted namaig ezen mon gedgiig medekh bolnoz. ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. ñyedom n' oshoo avsnaaraa iudagiin geriin esreg uildsen bogood emgenelt gemd unazh, oorsdiigoo tednii deer oshirkhogch bolgosonz. tiimees ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. ñbi bas yedomyn esreg mutraa sungazh, tuunees khun am'tnyg taslakh bolno. bi tuuniig balgas bolgono. tye-manaas dyedan khurtel ted ilgend unana. minii ard tumen izrailliin garaa bi yedomoos oshoogoo avakh bolno. tiim uchraas ted minii uurn daguu, minii khilengiin daguu yedomd uldekh bolno. tiinkhuu ted minii oshoo avaltyg medekh bolnoz gezh ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina. ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. ñfilistchuud os khonzon dotor uldezh, uurdiin daisagnalaar ustgakhyn tuld setgeliin bakhdaltaigaar oshoo avsan. tiimees ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. ñkharagtun, bi filistchuudiin esreg mutraa sungazh, khyeryetchuudiig ch khurtel taslan, dalain ergiin uldegdsiig ch ustgana. bi tednii deer khilegneliin zemlel-tei khamt aguu oshoo avaltyg guitselduulekh bolno. bi tednii deer oriinkhoo oshoo avaltyg tavikh uyed ted namaig ezen mon gedgiig medekh bolnoz gev.

26

arvan neg dekh zhiliin, ter saryn negend ezenii ug nadad irzh, khunii khuu tir n' iyerusalimyn tukhai kha-kha, ard tumnuudiin daaman khaalga n' evdersen. ter n' nadad neegdev. ter n' balgas bolzh baikhad bi duurgegedene khomeesen. tiimees ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. kharagtun, tir ee. bi chini esreg baina. dalai n' davalgaagaa tuun avchirdag shig bi olon ulsuudyg chini esreg avchrakh bolno. ted tirin khermiig evdezh, tuunii tsamkhguudyg nuraana. bi tuunii nurangiig tuunii deeres khusazh, tuuniig nutgen khad bolgono. tir n' dalain dund tor tavikh gazar bolno. uchr n' bi aildsan yum gezh ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina. ter n' undestnuudiin olz bolno. mon ekh gazart bui tuunii okhid ilgend alagdash, ted namaig ezen gedgiig medekh bolnoz. uchr n' ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. ñkharagtun, bi umardaas khaadyin khaan bolokh vavilyon khaan nyebukhadnyezaryg mor'd, teregnuud, morin tsegruud, aguu ikh tseregtei n' khamt tir uruu avchrakh bolno. ter n' ekh gazart bui chini okhidyg

ildeer alna. ter chinii esreg busleltiin khermiig khiizh, dalan baiguulzh, chinii esreg mash tom khalkhavchiig bosgono. oriinkh n' kherem evdegchiin tsokhilytg ter chinii khermiin esreg chigluulzh, tsamkhguudyg chin' ter ooriin sukheer evdekh bolno. tuunii too tomshgui ikh mor'doos bolzh tednii bosgoston toos chamaig khuchna. nursan khotod orzh bui khun shig tereer chinii khermiin daaman khaalgaar orokhod mor't tsereg, teregnuud, tomor teregnii chimeegee chinii kherem dorgikh bolno. mor'dynkhoo tuuraigaar ter chinii khamag gadumzhuudyg talkhlakh bolno. ter chinii ard tumniig ildeer alna. chinii khuchirkheg bagananuud gazart unana. ted chinii bayalgii deeremdezh, ed baraag olzolzh, chinii khermuudii nuraan, tokhilog baishinguudyg chin' evdezh, chinii chuluu, dunz, nurangiig usand khayakh bolno. timesees bi chinii duunuudyin ayalguug tasalz, bosoo yatgn duu ch tsaashid sonsogdokhgui. bi chamaig nutsalgn khad bolgono. chi tor tavikh gazar bolno. chamaig dakhin bosgokhgui. uchir n' ezen bi aildsan' gezh ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina. ezen burkhan tirt iinkhuu aildazh baina. nsharkhdagsad yeolzh, chinii gold allaga urgeltzilzh baikhad chinii nurzh unakh chimeegee dalain erguud chichrekhuu gezh uu? tegeed dalain bukh noyed sentiinuudeesee buuzh, nomroguudee tailzh, nekhmel khuvtsasnuudaa khuu tatna. ted oorsdiigoo aidsaar khuvtsaslana. ted shoroon deer suun, moch burd chichirch, chamaig kharan dagzhina. ted chinii tukhai gashuudlyn duug ekhelzh, chamd khandansuur'shan negen, dalaid khuchirkheg baisan ner tsuutai khot o'oriin aidsyg bukh orshin suugchid deeree tokhson ter negen, chi dalaigaas yaazh ustsan be? edugee chamaig nuran unakh odort dalain erguud chichirne. tiim ee, chinii ongorokhiig kharaad dalaid oir ereg gazruud aikh bolnoz. uchir n' ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. ubi chamaig orshin suugchui khotuud met ezguirsen khot bolgokh uyed bi chinii deer guniig gargazh, ikh usnuud chamaig burkhekh uyed bi chamaig ertnii khumuus uruu nukhend orogsodtoi khamt dooshoo unagana. chamaig orshin suugchitai bolgokhguin tuld bi chamaig nukhend orogsodtoi khamt, ertnii zeluud nutag met gazryn nam khesguuded suulgana. kharin bi am'dyn gazart aldryg tavikh bolno. bi chinii deer aidsyg avchirch, chi khoishid baikhaa bolino. chamaig khaikh bolovch, dakhin khezee ch chi oldokhguiz gezh ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina.

tuunees gadna ezenii ug nadad irzh, khunii khuu chi tiriin tukhai gashuudlyg garga. dalain uuded orshizh, olon erguudiiin khumuusiin khudaldaany gazar bolokh tirt oguul. ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. tir ee. bi togs uzegelentei yum kheemeen chi oguulev. chinii khil khyazgaar n' dalain zirkhend bui, chamaig bosgogchid chinii uzegeleng togs bolgov. ted syeniriin gatsuur modoor chinii khamag banznuudyg khiizh, ted chamd shurag khiikheer livany khush modyg avav. bashany tsars modoor ted chamd seluuruudii khiizh, kipriin arluudyn nars modoor khiisen chinii tavtsang ted zaany soyegoor shigtessen. chinii darvuul n' yegipyetiin nekhmel maalingaar khiigdsen baene n' chinii yalgakh temdeg bolov. chinii suudrevch n' yelishagiin arluudaas avchirshan khokh, nil yagaan ongiin bos daavuu baizhee. sidon, arvadyn orshin suugchid chinii seluurchid baiv. tir ee, chinii mergen khumuus ongotson dotor chinii zaluurchid baiv. gyebalyn akhmaduud bolon tuunii mergen khumuus n' chamtai khamt chinii evdrelig zasazh baiv. dalain khamag ongotson bolon tedniin usan tserguud n' chinii khudaldaa naimaand oroltsokhyn tuld chamtai khamt baiv. pyers, lud ba put n' chinii tsereg, chinii daichdyn dund baiv. ted chinii dotor bambai, duulgyg zuuzhee. ted chinii sur zhavkhlang nemev. arvadyn khovguud bolon chinii tserguud ergen toirond chinii khermen deer baisan bogood gammadchuud chinii tsamkhagt baiv. ted ergen toirond chinii khermen deer bambainuudaa olgozh, chinii uzegeleng togs bolgoston. bukh torliin ed bayalgaar duuren baisan uchraas tarshish n' chinii khudaldan avagch baisan. ted chinii baraag mongo, tomor, tsagaan tugalsa ba khar tugalsaar khudaldan avch baiv. iavan, tubal, myeshyehk nar chinii khudaldaachid baisan. khunii am', khurel savaa ted chinii baraag soliltsozh baiv. byet-togarmagaas irsen khumuus chinii ed baraany uned mor'd, dainy mor'd, ilzhignuudii ogson. dyedany khovguud chinii khudaldaachid baisan. olon ereg khaviin gazruud chinii zakh zeel bolzh baisan. ted zaany yas, khar modyg tolbor bolgon chamd avchirch baiv. chinii baraany elbeg delbegees bolzh aram n' chinii khudaldan avagch baisan. ted chinii baraag margad chuluu, nil ongiin bos, nekhsen daavuu, nariin maalinga, shur khiigeed badmaarag chuluugaar khudaldan avch baiv. iuda bolon izrail' n' chinii khudaldaachid baisan. ted chinii baraag minnitiin ulaan buudai, boov, zogiin bal, tos bolon gavraar khudaldan avch baisan. chinii baraany elbegees bolzh, bukh torliin bayalag erdenesiin elbegees bolzh, khyelbony dars bolon tsagaan

noosnoos bolzh damask n' chinii khudaldan avagch baisan. vyedan ba iavan n' uzalaas chinii baraany uniig tolzh baisan. chinii baraany dotor shirem, shants bolon amtat chikhriin nishinge baiv. dyedan n' emeeiin tokhmoor chamtai khudaldaa khiizh baiv. arab bolon kyedaryn khamag noyed khurganuud, khutsnuud bolon yamaanuudaar chinii khudaldan avagchid baisan. shyeba ba raamagiin khudaldaachid chamtai khudaldaa khiizh baisan. ted chinii baraag bukh torliin khaluun nogoony deedeer, bukh torliin erdeniin chuluu ba altaar tolzh baisan. kharan, kannye, yedyen, shyebagiin naimaachid, asshur bolon khilmad nar chamtai khudaldaa khiizh baiv. ted chamtai tansag deelud, khokh ongiin khuvtsasnuud, nekhmel bos bolon eren khivs, changa gorsen olsoor khudaldaa khiizh baiv. tarshishiin ongotsnuud n' chinii baraag zozoh baiv.chi duurch, dalain zurkhend ikhed aldarshiv. chinii seluurchid chamaig ikh usand khurgezh,dornyn salkhi chamaig dalain dund tsokhizh evdev. chinii suirliin odort chinii bayalag, chinii achaa, chinii ed baraa,chinii dalaichid, chinii zaluurchid, chinii evdrelliig zasagchid,chinii baraany khudaldaachid, chinii dotor bui bukh daichid, chinii dund bui khamag chuulgantai khamt dalain dund zhivekh bolno. zaluurchdyn khashkhirakh duund belcheer nutguud dorgikh bolno. seluuriig barigh bukh dalaichid ba tengisiin zaluurchid kholog ongotsnuudaasaa buukh bolno.ted gazar deer zogsono. ted chinii toloo duu khoologoo ondorsgon, gashuunaar ulakh bolno.ted oorsdiinkhoo tolgoid shoroo tsatsan, usnen dotor kholborokh bolno. bas ted chinii toloo oorsdiigoo khalzan bolgozh, oorsdiigoo taaraar khuvtsaslana.ted chinii toloo setgel shimshrem gashuudan ulakh bolno. tuunees gadna ulakh duundaa ted chinii toloo gashuudlyn duug gargan, gashuudan duulakh bolno.khen tirtei adil, khen tuuntei adil dalain dund chimeegui baina ve? chinii achaanuud dalaigaas garakhad chi olon ard tumniig tsatgazhee.oriinkhoo bayalag erdenes bolon ed baraany elbeg delbeeger chi gazryn khaadyg bayazhuulav. odoos chi usny gund dalaigaar suitgegedekhed chinii ed baraa bolon chinii khamag chuulgan chinii gold unav. ergiin gazruudyn khamag orshin suugchid chamaig kharan gaikhazh baina.tednii khaad n' ikhed aizh baina.tednii tsarai n' tugshuurt avtzhee. ard tumnuudiin dundakh khudaldaachid cham uruu isgerch,chi aidas tugshuur bolzh, khoishid baikhgui bolnoz gev.

ezenii ug nadad dakhin irzh, khunii khuu tirin noyend uguul. ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina.ñchinii zurkh bardaman, chi bi bol burkhan, bi dalain zurkhend burkhdyn suudald zalardag khemeen uguulsen.gevch chi khun bogood burkhan bish baizh ooriin zurkhiig burkhany zurkhteil adil bolgoson uchir (kharagtun, chi daniyelaas ch iluu mergen bilee.chamaas daldlagdakh yamar ch nuuts baikhgui. mergen ukhaan, oilgoltooroo chi oortoo bayalgii olzh avsan ba ooriinkhoo erdenesin sand alt, mongii olzh avav. aguus mergen ukhaan, naimaagaaraa chi bayalgaa ikhesgezh, chinii bayalag erdenesee bolzh zurkh chin' bardamnav.) tiimiin tuld ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina.chi ooriin zurkhiig burkhany zurkhteil adil bolgoson uchraas, tiimees kharagtun, bi chinii deer khar' khumuusiig undestnuudees khamgiin khertsgii n' avchrakh bolno.ted chinii mergen ukhaany uzegelengin esreg ildee sugalz, chinii sur zhavkhlang buzarlakh bolno. ted chamaig dooshoo nukhend khayakh bolno.chi dalain zurkhend aluulagsdyn ukhleer ukhekh bolno. chamaig sharkhduulagchiin gart chi burkhan bish, khun atlaa ooriig chin' alakh aluurchny omno ñbi bol burkhanz khemeen uguulseer baikh uu? chi khar' khumuusiin garaar, khovch khonduuileegui khunii ukhleer ukhekh bolno.uchir n' bi aildsan yum gezh ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh binaaz. dakhin ezenii ug nadad irzh, khunii khuu, tirin khaany tukhai gashuudlyn duug gargan, tuund uguul. ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina.ñchamd mergen ukhaanaar byalkhsan, uzegelen togs buren togodor tama baiv. chi burkhany tsetserleg yedyend baiv. erdenesin chuluu bur chamaig burkhezha baiv.badmaarag, molor, almaaz, binder'yaa, oniks, khash, indranil, oyuu bolon margad baiv.chinii dotor chinii khuree ba ugluurguud altaar urlagsan baiv.chamaig buteesen odort tedgeer n' beltgedsen baiv. chi bol khalkhaldag toslogdson khyerub baisan ba bi chamaig bairluulsan.chi burkhany ariun uuland bailaa.chi galt chuluunuudyn duunduur yavav. chamaig buteesen odroos ekhlen chinii dotor zovt bus n' oldokh khurtel chi ooriin zamuuddaa gemgui baiv. chinii naimaany khogzhloor chi dotroosoo khuchirkhiilleer duurch, chi nugliig uildev.tiimees bi chamaig burkhany uulaas buzartsan yum met khooson.khalkhlagch khyerub aa, bi chamaig galt chuluunuudyn dundaas ustgav. chinii goo uzegelengees bolzh zurkh chin' bardamnav.chi sur zhavkhlangaasaa bolzh tsetsen ukhaanaa zavkhuulsan.bi chamaig

gazart khayazh, khaadad chamaig kharu-
ulakhyn tuld tednii omno tav'san. oriin
too tomshgui khuul' bus yavdal ba zov bus
naimaagaar chi ariun gazruudaa buzarlav.ti-
imees bi chinii dotroos gal gargazh, ter
n' chamaig shataasan.chamaig kharagch
bukhnii nuden deer bi chamaig gazryn uns
bolgov. ard tumnuudiin dund chamaig
meddeg bugd chamaas bolzh chichrev.chi
aidast avtazh, khoishid baikhgui bolnoz.
ezenii ug nadad irzh, khunii khuu sidony
zug nuuree khanduulan tuunii esreg esh
uzuul. ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh
baina.ńsidon oo. kharagtun, bi chinii esreg
baina.bi chinii dotor aldarshuulagdakh
bolno.bi tuun deer shuultiig buulgazh, oriin
ariun baidlaa tuund uzuulekh uyed ted
namaig ezen gedgiig medekh bolno. uchir
n' bi tuun uruu takhlyg ilgeezh, tuunii
gudamzhind tsusyg ursgana.tuun uruu zug
burees dairakh ildend sharkhdagsad tuunii
gold unana.tegeed ted namaig ezen gedgiig
medekh bolno. izrailiin geriin khuv'd, tednii
ergen toiron dakh' tedniig zhihshighchdees
khatgakh orgos, esvel ovtgokh uurgene
khoishid baikhgui bolno. tegeed ted namaig
ezen burkhan mon gedgiig medekh bolnoz.
ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. ńbi
tednii taraagdsan ulsuudynkh n' dundaas
izrailiin geriig tsugluulzh, undestnuudiin
nudnii omno oriin ariun baidlyg tednii dotor
uzuulekh uyed, tegekhd ted minii zarts
iakovd minii ogson gazart suukh bolno. ted
tend ayuulgui suukh bolno. bi tednii ergen
toirond tedniig zhihshighchid deer shuultiig
buulgakh tsagt, ted baishinguudyg bar'zh,
usan uzmiin tsetserleguud baiguulzh, ayu-
lgui am'drakh bolno. tegeed ted namaig
tednii burkhan ezen gedgiig medekh bolnoz.

29

arav dakh' zhiliin aravdugaar sard, ug saryn
arvan khoynoy odor ezenii ug nadad irzh,
aildakhdaa khunii khuu yegipyetiin khaan
faraony esreg nuuree chigluulen, tuunii es-
reg bolon bukhel yegipyetiin esreg esh uzu-
ulen, yarigtun. ezen burkhan iinkhuu
aildazh baina.ńyegipyetiin khaan faraon,
kharagtun, bi chinii esreg baina.chi bol
ooriin goluudyn dund khevteed,minii gol
bol miniikh yum. bi ooroo uuniig bu-
teev khemeesen agu mangas yum. bi
chinii eruund degee zoozh, goluudyn chin'
zagasnuydyg chinii khairsand naaldulakh
bolno.bi chamaig goluudyn chin' dundaas
gargakh bogoodchinii goluudyn bukh zagas-
nuud chinii khairsand naaldakh bolno. bi
chamaig bolon chinii goluudyn khamag za-
gasyg tsold khayakh bolno.chi kheer tald un-
akh bolno.chi ul tsugluulagdan, ul niiluuleg-
dene.bi chamaig gazryn araatan khiigeed
ogtorguin shuvuudad khool bolgon ogokh

bolno. tegekhd yegipyetiin bukh orshin su-
ugchid namaig ezen mon gedgiig medekh
bolno.uchir n' ted izrailiin geriinkhnii khuv'd
zovkhon khulsan tayag met l baiv. ted
chamaig garaaraa barikhad chi khugarch,
tednii khamag garuudyg urav.ted chamaig
tushikhd chi khugarch tednii khamag uut-
syg n' gankhuulavž. tiimees ezen burkhan
iinkhuu aildazh baina. ńkharagtun, bi cham
deer ild avchirch, chamaas khun, am'tnyg
taslakh bolno. yegipyetiin gazar n' ezguiren,
balgas bolno. tegekhd ted namaig ezen
mon gedgiig medekh bolno. chi nil bol
miniikh yum. bi uuniig buteev khemeen
oguulsen. tiimees kharagtun, bi chinii es-
reg bolon chinii godyn esreg baina. bi
yegipyetiin gazryg migdoloos siyenyse khur-
tel bur yetiopiin khil khurtel burmoson bal-
gas, ezguirel bolgono. khunii khol ch tu-
ugeer ongorokhgui, araatny khol ch tu-
ugeer ongorokhgui. ter n' dochin zhiliin
tursh orshin suugchgui baikh bolno. tiimees
bi yegipyetiin gazryg khoosorson gazruu-
dyn dund khoosruulzh, tuunii khotuud ch
dochin zhiliin tursh balgas bolson khotuu-
dyn dund khoosrokh yum. bi yegipyetchu-
udiig undestnuudiin dund taraazh, ulsuud
uruu khoozh taraana. uchir n' ezen burkhan
iinkhuu aildakhdad ńdochin zhiliin etsest
bi yegipyetchuudiin taraagdsan ard tumnu-
udiin dundaas tedniig tsugluulakh bolno.
bi yegipyetiin olzlogdagsdyg erguulzh, ted-
nii uguul nutag patros gazart butsaana.
ted tend dord khaant uls bolno. ter
n' khaanchlaluudyn khamgiin dord bolzh,
dakhin khezee ch ooriigoo undestnuudiin
deer orgomzhlokhoobolno. undestnuudiig
zakhirakhgui boltol n' bi tedniig tiim zhizhig
bolgokh bolno. ter khezee ch dakhin izrailiin
geriin itgel naidvar baikhaa bol'zh, ted-
nii yegipyet uruu ergesniikh n' gem bu-
ruug sanuulakh bolno. tegekhd ted namaig
ezen burkhan gedgiig medekh bolnoz gev.
khorin doloo dakh' zhiliin negdugeer sard,
ug saryn negend ezenii ug nadad irzh, khunii
khuu tiriin esreg vavilony khaan nyebukhad-
nyezar ooriin tserguudiig nor ikh khodolmor-
luulev. bukh tolgoi khalzan bolzh, bukh
mor shalbarav. gevch ter bolon tuunii tser-
guud tiriin esreg uildsen nor ikh khodolmori-
inkhoo toloo yamar ch shan khols avaagui.
tiimiin tuld ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh
baina. ńkharagtun, bi vavilony khaan
nyebukhadnyezart yegipyetiin gazryg ogokh
bolno. tereer tuunii bayalgiig avch odon,
yumsyg n' tonon, olzyg n' bulaana. ter
n' tuunii tserguudiin khols shan bolokh
bolno. tuunii uildsen khodolmoriin khols
bolgozh tuund bi yegipyetiin gazryg ogokh
bolno. uchir n' ted minii toloo uildsen yumž
gezch ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina. ter
odor bi izrailiin geriin toloo neg erviig ur-
guulzh, tednii gold bi chinii amyg neekh

bolno. tegekheid ted namaig ezen mon gedgiig medekh bolno gev.

30

ezenii ug dakhin nadad irzh, khunii khuu esh uzuulzh, oguul. ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina.ñuul. ter odor gaslantai yaa. uchir n' ter odor oirkhon, bur ezenii odor oirkhon baina.ene n' uultei odor, undestnuudiin khuv'd mokhliin tsag baikh bolno. yegipyet deer ild buuzh, yetiopot zovlon zudguur bolno.yegipyeted alagdagsad unakh uyed tedtuunii bayalgiig avch odon tuunii suuriud n' nuran unakh bolno. yetiop, put, lud, bukh arab, livi bolon gereenii nutgiin khovguud tedentei khamt ildend unakh bolnož. ezen iinkhuu aildazh baina.ñun-ekheer, yegipyetiig tushiglegchid unazh, tuunii khuch chadlyn bakharkhal n' doosh unana.migdoloos siyenye khurtel ted tuunii dator ildend alagdakh bolnož gezh ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina. ñted ezguirsen ulsuudyn dund ezguirch,tuunii khotuud n' ch suitgedsen khotuudyn dund baikh bolno. bi yegipyeted gal tav'zh, tuunii bukh tuslagchid n' ustgagdakh tsagt ted namaig ezen gedgiig medekh bolno. amar taivan bui yetiopiig ailgakhaar ter odor nadaas elch nar ongotsoor ilgeegdene. yegipyetiin odrinckh shig tiim zovlon zudguur teden deer baikh bolno. uchir n' kharagtun, ter irzh bainaž. ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina.ñbi vavilony khaan nyebukhad-nyezaryn garaar yegipyetiin olon tumniig ugui bolgono. ter bolon tuuntei khamt tuunii arduud bolokh khamgiin khargis undestnuud ter gazryg ustgakhyn tuld orzh irekh bolno.ted yegipyetiin esreg ildnuudee sugalz, ter gazryg alagdagsdaar duurgekh bolno. tuunees gadna, bi niliin suvgu-udyg khataan, khoron muu khumuusiin gart ug nutgiig khudaldakh bolno.bi khar' khumuusiin garaar ter nutag bolon tendekh khamag yumsyg ezguirulekh bolno.ezen bi aildsan yumž. ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina.ñbi ba shuteenu-udiig evdezh, myemfisees khorguudiig ugui bolgono.yegipyetiin nutagt dakhin noyen garakhgui.bi yegipyetiin gazart aidsyg ogokh bolno. bi patrosyg khoosruulzh, zoand gal tav'zh, tyebesty shuultiig buul-gana. bi yegipyetiin tsaz sind khilengee asgazh, tyebyesiin olon tumniig taslakh bolno. bi yegipyeted gal tavina.sin n' zovlon zudguur dator tarchlakh bolno.tyebyes everderch, myemfis n' odor bur gai gamshig-tai baikh bolno. on bolon pi-byesyetiin zaluus ildend unakh bogood emegteichuud n' olzlogdokh bolno. bi tyekfahnyekhyest yegipyetiin buulgyg evdekh uyed tend odor n' kharankhui baikh bolno.tuunii khuch chadlyn bakharkhal n' dotroo alga bolno.tu-

uniig uul burkhezh, okhid n' olzlogdono. tiinkhuu bi yegipyet deer shuultiig buulgakh ba ted namaig ezen mon gedgiig medekh bolnož. arvan neg dekh zhiliin negdugeer sard, ug saryn doloond ezenii ug nadad irzh, khunii khuu, bi yegipyetiin khaan faraony garyg khugalav. kharagtun, ter n' emchlegdekhiiin tuld ul oroogdozh, ildiig avakhad khuchtei baikhaar ul boogdson yum. tiimiin tuld ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. kharagtun, bi yegipyetiin khaan faraony esreg baigaa bogood tuunii eruul bolon khugarsan garuudyg khoyeulang n' khugalzh, tuunii garaas ildiig n' unagaakh bolno. bi yegipyetchuudiig undestnuudiin dund taraazh, ulsuudyn dund khookh bolno. uchir n' bi vavilony khaany garyg tenkhrulzh, tuunii gart oriin ildiig ogokh bolno. bi faraony garyg khugalakh bolno. ingesneer ter sharkhadsan khun yeolokh adil vavilony khaany omno yeolokh bolno. tiinkhuu bi vavilony khaany garyg khuchtei bolgozh, kharin faraony gar unzhikh bolno. bi vavilony khaany gart oriin ildiig ogch, ter tuuniig yegipyetiin gazryn esreg khanduulakh uyed ted namaig ezen mon gedgiig medekh bolno. bi yegipyetchuudiig undestnuudiin dund taraazh, tedniig ulsuudyn dund khoon zailuulakh uyed ted namaig ezen mon gedgiig medekh bolno.

31

arvan neg dekh zhiliin guravdugaar sard, ug saryn negend ezenii ug nadad irzh, khunii khuu, yegipyetiin khaan faraon bolon tuunii olon tumend oguul.chi ooriin sur zhavkhlangaar khentei zeregtsekh ve? kharagtun, assiri n' livand khush baisan bogoodter uzesgelentei mochir, oi modny su-udertei bolon mash ondor, tuunii oroi n' uulen dund baizhee. us tuuniig urguulzh, gazryn gun tuuniig ondor bolgov.ter goluudynkhaa khamt suulgagdsan gazrynkhaa ergen toirond urgelzhlen sunazh,kheer talyn khamag modod uruu suvguudaa ilgeev. tiim uchraas tuunii ondor n' kheer talyn khamag moddynkhoos ch iluu ondor baisan batuunii ilgeesen arvin ikh usnaas bolzh tuunii gishuud n' olon bolzh, mochruud n' urt bolzhee. tuunii gishuud dator tengeriin bukh shuvuu uurlezh,tuunii mochruudiin dor kheeriin bukh araatan torzh,bukh aguu undesten tuunii suudert am'drav. tiimees ter n' ooriin aguu baidal dotroo,mochru-udiinkhee urtaar uzesgelentei bolov.uchir n' tuunii undesnuud arvin ikh us uruu sunasan yum. burkhany tsetserlegiin khushnuud ch tuuntei zeregtsekh n' ugui.narsnuud ch tuunii gishuutei khar'tsuulshgui.agar mod ch tuunii mochruudtei ch adiltgag-dashgui.burkhany tsetserlegt bui yamar ch mod uzesgeleengeeree tuuntei khar'tsuul-

shgui baiv. bi tuuniig ui tumen mochruidtei n'ii khamt uzegelentei bolgozh, burkhany tsetserlegt baisan yedyenii khamag modod tuund ataarkhav. tiimiin tuld ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. útereer ondor bolzh, oroigo uulen dund khurgezh, tuunii zurkh n' surleg baidlaaraa bardamnasan uchir, tiimiin tuld bi tuuniig undestnuudiig daranguilagchiin gart tushaana. tereer tuuniig buren shiitgene. tuunii khoron muu yavdlynkh n' daguu bi tuuniig khoon zalulav. khar' undestnii khargislagchid tuuniig taslan, khayav. tuunii mochruid n' uulsuud deer, khamag khondiinuuded un-azh, tuunii gishuud n' nutgiin khamag zhalguud dotor khugalagdav. delkhiin bukh ard tumnuud ene modny suuder dorooos garch yavan, tuuniig orkhiv. tuunii nurangi deer tengeriin bukh shuvuud orshizh, tuunii unasan mochruid deer kheeriin bukh araatan baikh bolno. ene n' usny dergedekh bukh modod ooriinkhoo ondrooroo bardamnakhguin tuld, oroigo uulen dund khurgekhguin tuld, saitars uslagdsan khuchit modod ondrooroo tsekh bosokhguin tuld yum. uchir n' ted bugd ukheld, gazar doorkhid, khunii khovguudiin dund, nukhend orogchidtoi khamt ogogdson bileez. ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. úter n' dooshoo ukhegsdiin orond orokh odor bi gashuuduulsan. bi tuuniig gun usaar khaazh, goluudyg n' gedreg tatsan. tuunii arvin ikh usnuud zogsoogdov. bi tuunii toloo livanyg gashuuduulzh, kheer talyn khamag modod tuunees bolzh khatazh ugui bolov. bi tuuniig nukhend orogsodtoi khamt ukhegsdiin orond buulgakh tsagt tuunii unakh duugaar bi undestnuudiig chichruulev. yedyenii khamag sain uslagdsan mod, livany shilmel sain mod gazar dor amruulagdav. ted bas ukhegsdiin oron uruu, ildend alagdagsad uruu buun orov. tuunii khuch chadal n' bolzh baisan khumuus undestnuudiin dund tuunii suudert am'darsan. yedyenii moddyn dundaas aldar bolon aguu baidlaaraa chi alintai n' tiim adil ve? gesen ch chi yedyenii moddyn khamt gazryn dor unagaagdakh bolno. chi ildend alagdagsadtai khamt khovch khonduuleegui khumuusiin gold khveteikh bolno. faraon bolon tuunii khamag olon tumen tiim bainaž gezh ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina.

32

arvan khoyer dakh' zhiliin arvan khoyerdugaar sard, ug saryn negend ezenii ug nadad irzh, khunii khuu, yegipyetiin khaan faraony toloo gashuudlyn duug duulan, tedendchi ooriigoo undestnuudiin zaluu arslantai khar'tsuulsan.getel chi dalain mangastai adil yum.chi goluud dotroo khaga yaran, khoolooroo usyg bulingartuulzh,ted-

nii goluudyg bokhirtuulav gezh khel. ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina.úodoo bi olon ard tumnuudiin chuulgantai khamt chinii deer oriin toryg khayazh,ted chamaig minii toroor deesh tatakhl bolno. bi chamaig gazart khayazh, kheer tal uruu khoono.bi tengeriin bukh shuvuudyg cham deer orshoon,bukh gazryn araatnuudyg chamaar tsatgakh bolno. chinii makhan biyeiig uulsyn deer tav'zh,chinii baasaar khondiinuudiig duurgekh bolno. uulsad tultal n' bi bas chamaas goozhson tsusyg gazart uulgakh bolno.zhalganuud ch chamaar duurekh bolno. bi chamaig sonookh tsagt tengeriig khalkhalzh, oddyg n' bokhoono.bi naryg uuleer daldlan, sar ch gerlee ogokhgui. og-torgui dakh' gereltegh khamag gerliig bi cham deer kharankhui bolgozh,chinii gazart kharankhuig togtookh bolnož gezh ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina. úbi bas undestnuudiin dund, chinii ul medekh ulsuud uruu chinii suirliig avaachikh uyed olon ard tumnuudiin zurkhiig zovookh bolno. bi olon ard tumnuudiig chamaig kharzh balmagduulna. tednii omno oriinkhoo ildiig dalaikh uyed tednii khaad n' ch chamaas ikhed aina. chamaig unakh odort khun bur ooriinkhoo amiin toloo, ted moch burd chichrekhl bolnož. uchir n' ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. úvavilony khaany ild n' cham deer buuna. khuchtenuudiin ildeer bi chinii olon tumniig unagakh bolno. ted bugd undestnuudiin khargis khumuus n' bileet yegipyetiin bakharkhlyg suitgezh,tuunii khamag ard olon n' ustgagdakh bolno. bi bas tuunii khamag ukher surgiig ikh usny dergedees ustgakh bolno.khunii khol n' usyg dakhin ul bulingartuulna. tegeed bi tednii usnuudyg togtuun bolgozh.goluudyg n' tos met usgakh bolnož gezh ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina. úbi yegipyetiin nutgiig khoosruulzh,duurgegdezh baisan yumsaaraa gazar yaduurakhad,tend am'dardag bukhniiig ustgakh tsagt ted namaig ezen mon gedgiig medekh bolno. ene bol gashuudal bogood ted uuniig duulakh yestoi. undestnuudiin okhid uuniig duulakh yestoi. yegipyet bolon tuunii khamag olon tumnii toloo ted uuniig duulakh yestoiž gezh ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina. arvan khoyer dakh' zhiliin ter saryn arvan tavand ezenii ug nadad irzh, úkhunii khuu, yegipyetiin olon tumnii toloo gasal. tuuniig bolon khuchirkheg gurnuudiin okhidyg nukhend orogsodtoi khamt dood yertontsod buulga. chi uzegelengeereee khenees davuu ve?doosh yavzh, khovch khonduuleegui khumuustei khamt oroo zas. ted ildend alagdagsdyn dund unakh bolno. ter uls ildend tushaagdsan yum. ted tuuniig bolon tuunii bukh olon tumniig avaad yavsan. khuchtenuudiin dotroos khuchten n' ter uls

ba tuunii tuslagchdyn tukhai ukhegsdiin orny dundaas yar'zh, ted doosh yavsan, ted ildend alagdsan khovch khonduuleegui khumuustei khamt khodolgoongui khevtezh baina. assiri bolon tuunii khamtragchid tend baina. bulshnuud n' tuunii ergen toironb baina. ted bugd alagdagsad bogood ildend unasan bilee. tednii bulshnuud n' nukhnii khamgiin tsaad mukhart baigaa bogood khamtragchid n' tuunii bulshny ergen toironb baina. am'dyn gazart aidsyg taraagchid bolokh ted bugd alagdazh, ildend unasan baina. yelam tend baigaa bogood tuunii khamag olon tumen n' tuunii bulshny ergen toironb baina. ted bugd alagdagsad bogood ildend unasan, khovch khonduuleegui khumuus yum. ted gazryn khamgiin dood kheseqt ochson. am'dyn gazart ted aidsyg toruulegchid yum. ted nukhend orogsodtoi khamt oorsdiin ichguuriig uursen. ted tuund zoriulan tuunii bukh olon tumentei khamt alagdagsdyn khoodond or zassan. tuunii bulshnuud uunii toiron baina. ted bugd khovch khonduuleegui bogood ildend alagdsan. khediigeer ted am'dyn gazart aidsyg toruulsen bolovch ted nukhend orogsodtoi khamt oorsdiin ichguuriig uursen. ted alagdagsdyn khoodond tavigdav. myeshyekh, tubal ba tednii bukh olon tumen n' tend baigaa. bulshnuud n' tedniig khureelzh baina. ted bugd khediigeer am'dyn gazart aidsyg toruulzh baisan ch ildend alagdsan khovch khonduuleegui khumuus bilee. daitakh zevsegteigee ukhegsdiin oron uruu yavsan tolgoinkh n' dor ildnuudee derlezh, khovch khonduuleegui unasan baatruudyn derged ch ted khevtegui yum. kharin khediigeer negen tsagt edgeer baatruudyn aimshig n' am'dyn gazart baisan ch, tednii khuul' bus yavldyn shiitgel n' tednii yasan deer tavigdsan bui. gevch khovch khonduuleegui khumuusiin dund chi khemkhchulzh, ildend alagdagsadtai khamt khevtekh bolno. tend bas yedom ba tuunii khaad, khamag noyed n' baina. ted oorsdiin bukh chadlyn toloo ildend alagdagsadtai khamt khevtuulegdsen. ted khovch khonduuleegui khumuustei bolon nukhend orogsodtoi khamt khevtekh bolno. tend bas umardyn terguunuud bugdeeree bolon oorsdiinkhoo chadlaas garsan aimshgiig ul khaikhran, ichguur dotor alagdagsadtai khamt dooshoo buusan bukh sidonchuud baina. tiinkhuu ted khovch khonduuleegui khumuus bogood ildend alagdagsadtai khamt khevtezh, nukhend orogsodtoi khamt oorsdiin ichguuriig uursen yum. faraon tedgeeriig kharaad, ildend alagdsan ooriin khamag olon tumen, bur faraon bolon bukh tserguudiinkhee toloo taivshruulag-dakh bolnoz gezh ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina. nkhedigeer bi am'dyn gazart tuunees

aikh aimshgiig toruulsen ch, tereer faraon bolon tuunii khamag olon tumen n' khovch khonduuleegui khumuusiin khoodond ildend alagdagsadtai khamt khevtekh bolnoz gezh ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina.

33

ezenii ug nadad irzh, khunii khuu, ooriinkhoo ard tumnii khovguudtei yar'zh kharev bi neg uls deer ild avchirch, ter ulsyn arduud oorsdiinkhoo dundaas neg khunii songozh, oorsdiin kharuul bolgokh avaa, uls deer n' ild irzh baikhyg ter khun khar-magts buree uleezh, arduudad seremzhluuleg ogvol, tegeed khen negen n' bureenii duug sonsson bolovch seremzhluulgiig es avbal, ild irzh tuunii avaad yavbal tuunii tsus ooriinkh n' tolgoi deer baikh bolno. ter bureenii duug sonsson bolovch seremzhluulgiig avaaig yum. tuunii tsus oor deer n' baikh bolno. gevch khervee ter seremzhluulgiig khuleen avsan bol ooriin amia avrakh baisan yum. gevch khervee kharuul n' ild irzh buig kharaad buree uleelgu, ard tumend seremzhluuleg ogoogui bol ild irzh, tednii dotroos khen negiig avbal ter khun n' ooriin khuul' busyn toloo avagdsan yum. kharin tuunii tsusy bi kharuulyn garaas nekhekh bolno gezh khel. khunii khuu chinii khuv'd gevel, bi chamaig izrailliin gerin toloo kharuul bolgon tomilson. tiimees chi minii amnaas garakh ugiig sonsood, nadaas ogokh seremzhluulgiig tedend ogokh bolno. bi khoron muu khund khoron muu khun ee, chi zaaval ukhekh bolno khemeen aildakh uyed chi ter khoron muu khund ooriinkh n' zamaas ergekhiig sanuulan khelekghui bol ter khoron muu khun ooriin khuul' bus uilsiin dotor ukhekh bolovch, kharin tuunii tsusy bi chinii garaas nekhekh bolno. kharin khervee chi ooriin talaas ter khoron muu khund zamaasaa ergekhiig seremzhluulsen bolovch tereer zamaasaa ergekhiig bol ter ooriin khuul' bus uilsiin dotor ukhekh bolno. gevch chi ooriin amiig avarsan bilee. khunii khuu chinii khuv'd gevel, izrailliin gert oguul. ta nar iinkhuu yar'zh funeneer bidni gem buruu, bidnii nugal n' biden deer bui. bid tuunii dotor yalzarch baina. tegvel bid yaazh am'd uldekh ve?z khemeev. tedend oguul. bi oriin am'd buigaar tangaraglaya gezh ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina. bi khoron muu khunii ukheld ogtkhon ch bayarlakhgui. kharin khoron muu khun zamaasaa ergezh, am'drakhad bi bayarlakh bolno. oriin muu zamaasaa butsgatun, butsgatun! tegvel ta nar yuund ukhekh ve, izrailliin ger ee? khunii khuu chi nutgiinkhandaa zovt khunii zov baidal n' ch tuunii gem buruugiin odort tuuniig ul avarna. khoron muu khunii khoron muu uildliin khuv'd, tereer khoron muugaasaa ergekhd odort tuuneesee bolzh bu-

drekhhui. tegekhead zovt khun ch nugliig uildekh odort ooriinkhoo zovoor am'darch ul chadna. gezh khel. bi zovt khund tuunig zaaval am'darna gezh aildsan bolovch tereer ooriin zovt baidald khet naidaasar khuul' busyg uildvees tuunii zov uilsiin neg n' ch dursagdakhui. kharin tuunii uildsen yag tiim khuul' bus uildel dotor ter ukhekh bolno. gevch bi khoron muu khund chi zaaval ukhekh bolno khemeen aildakhad, tereer ooriin nuglees butsazh, shudarga yes, zovt uilsiiig uildvel, khervee khoron muu uilsten bar'tsaalsan yumyg butsaazh, tonoson yumysg butsaan tolzh, khuul' busyg ul uilden amiin batalsan zhurnyg dagazh yavbaas ter zaaval am'darna. ter ukhekhgui. tuunii uildsen nugliin neg n' ch tuunii esreg dursagdakhui. tereer shudarga yes bolon zoviiig uildsen. ter zaaval am'drakh bolno. gesen ch chinii nutgiinkhan ezenii zam n' buruu yum khemeen oguulzh baikhad tednii oorsdiinkh n' zam buruu baidag. zov khun ch ooriin zovt baidlaasaa ergezh, khuul' busyg uildvees ter n' tuun dotroo ukhekh bolno. kharin khoron muu khun ooriin khoron muu uilsees ergezh shudarga yes bolon zovt uilsiiig uildvees ter tuugeeree am'drakh bolno. gevch ta nar ezenii zam n' buruu yum khemeen oguuldeg. izrailiin ger ee, bi ta naryn khun tus buriiig ooriinkh n' zamaar shuukh bolnož. bidnii olzlolyn arvan khoyer dakh' zhiliin aravdugaar saryn tavand iyerusalimaas negen durvegch nad uruu iren khot ezlegdev khemeen oguulev. terkhuu durvegchiig irekhees omno, udesh ezenii mutar minii deer baisan. gloo bolzh tuuniiig nad uruu irekhiin omno ter minii amyg neev. iinkhuu minii am neegdsen, bi dakhin khelgui baigaagui. daraa n' ezenii ug nadad irzh, aildakhdad n'khunii khuu, izrailiin gazar dakh' tedgeer balgasnuudad am'dragchid n' abrakham n' gantsaaraa atal ene gazryg ezemshizh baiv. tiimees bid olon tul ene gazar bidend ezemshil bolgogdon ogogdsen yum khemeesh baina. tiimiin tuld tedend khel. ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. nita nar makhyg tsustai n' idezh, shuteenuud urugaa nudee organ, tsus ursgazh baina. tiim baizh ta nar ene gazryg omchlokhest yestoi yuu? ta nar oorsdiin ildend naidazh, zhigshuurt khergiig uilden, ta naryn khun bur khorshiinkhoo ekhneriig buzarlada. tiim baizh ta nar ene gazryg omchlokhest yestoi yuu?ž. chi tedend iinkhuu khelekh yestoi. ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. n'bi orin am'd buigaar tangaraglaya. unekheer balgasnuudad bui khumuus n' ildend unazh, kheer tald bui khumuusiig bi araatuudad tastchuu-lakhaar ogch, tsaiz bolon aguid bui khumuus n' takhlara ukhekh bolno. bi ter gazryg egziruulzh, balgas bolgozh, tuunii khuch chadlyn bardamnal n' ugui bolno. izrailiin

uuls n' khoosorch, tiinkhuu khen ch tuugeer ul ongorno. tednii uildsen khamag zhigshuurt uilsees n' bolzh bi ter gazryg egziruulzh, balgas bolgokh uyd ted namaig ezen mon gedgiig medekh bolnož. n'khunii khuu chinii khuv'd gevel, chinii tukhai khermiin derged bolon geruudiin uudent yariltsazh, oor zuraa bolon akh duuteigee khelehtsdeg chinii nutgiinkhan odoo iregtun, ezenees yamar ug garakhyg sons khemeen oguulzh baina. ard tumen irzh baigaa met ted cham uruu irzh, minii ard tumen met chinii omno suuzh, chinii ugiig sonsokh bolno. gevch ted tuunii uildekhui. uchir n' ted oorsdiin amaar gargasana tachaangui khusluudee uildezh, tednii zurkh n' olz ashgiinkhaa araa yavdag. kharagtun, tednii khuv'd chi bol khogzhmiin zemsuud deer sain toglodog, saikhan khooloitoo khunii duulsan tachaangui duu met yum. uchir n' ted chinii ugiig sonsdog bolovch tuuniiig biyeluuldeggi. tiimees ter n' biyelelee olokhod (zaaval biyelne) oorsdiinkh n' dund negen esh uzuulegch baisnyg medekh bolno.

34

daraa n' ezenii ug nadad irzh, khunii khuu, izrailiin khon'chdyn esreg esh uzuul. esh uzuulzh, tedgeer khon'chdod ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. n'orsdiigoo tezheezh baisan izrailiin khon'chid zolgui yee! khon'chid n' khonin surgee tezheekh yestoi bus uu? ta nar ookh idezh, oorsdiigoo noosoor khuvtsaslaazh, khonin surgiig tezheelgui, targa khoniig nyadaldag. emgegtei negniig ta nar es tenkhrulzh, ovchteig n' ta nar es edgeen, gemtseniig ta nar ul boozh, butarsnyg ta nar es butsaazh, geegdseniig es khaiv. kharin ta nar tedniig khucheer, khatuu shiruuneer noyelov. khon'chin dutagdsan tul ted butarch, tal kheeriu araatan burin idesh bolzh, taraagdav. minii khonin sureg bukh uulsaar, ondor togdod buree tenuuchlev. minii khonin sureg gazryn bukh gadargaar taraagdsan. tedniig khaikh, bedrekh khun gants ch alga baivž gezh oguul khemeev. tiimiin tul khon'chid ta nar, ezenii ugiig sons. n'bi orin am'd buigaar tangaraglayaž gezh ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh n'unekheer minii khonin sureg olz bolzh, khon'chin dutagdsan tul minii khonin sureg kheeriu bukh araatuudyn idesh bolzh, minii khon'chid khonin surgiig min' bedregeui. kharin ch khon'chid oorsdiigoo tezheen, minii khonin surgiig tezheegegeui uchraas, tiimiin tul khon'chid ta nar ezenii ugiig sons. ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. n'kharagtun, bi khon'chdyn esreg baigaa bogood bi tednees oriinkhoo khoninuudyg shaardazh, tedneer khoninuudyg tezheelgekhee zogsosoo. tiinkhuu khon'chid dakhin oorsdi-

igoo ul tezheekh bogood kharin bi oriinkhoo khonin surgiig tednii idesh bolgokhguin tuld tednii amnaas avarnažž gev. uchrir n' ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. ñkharagtun. bi oriin khoninuudyg oroo bederch, tedniig olokh bolno. taraagdsan khoninuudyñkhaa dund baikhdaa khon'chin ooriin suretee sanaa tav'dgiin adil, tiinkhuu bi oriin khoninuodyn toloo sanaa tav'zh, uultei bolon burnekhiï odroor tarsan khamag gazruudaas n' tedniig avrakh bolno. bi ard tumnuudees tedniig gargazh, ulsuudaas tedniig tsugluulzh, tedniig uuguul nutagt n' avaaçhna. izrailiin uuls, ursgaluudyn derged bolon ter nutag dakh' khumuus orshin bui khamag gazruudad bi tedniig tezheekh bolno. bi tedniig sain belcheert tezheekh bogood tednii belcheerlekh gazar n' izrailiin ondor uulan deer baikh bolno. tend ted sain belcheert khevtetz, izrailiin uuls deer arvin belcheert ideeshlekh bolno. bi oriin surgiig tezheezh, bi tedniig khotluulnaž gezh ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina. ñbi geegdseniig khaizh, taraagdsanyg butsaazh, gemtseniig bookh bogood ovchteig n' tenkhruulekh bolno. kharin targan bolon tenkhluniig n' bi ustgakh bolno. bi tedniig shuulteer tezheene. minii khonin sureg ee, ta naryn tukhaid gevel, ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. kharagtun. bi neg khon' bolon nogoo khoniny khoodondokhyg, khutsnuud bolon ukhnanuudyn khoodondokhyg shuukh bolno. ta nar sain belcheert ideeshilzh, khoodoroo belcheeriinkhee uldseniig talkhlakh khiigeed tungalag usyg uuzh, uldseniig n' khoodoroo bulingartuulakh n' ta naryn khuv'd yalimgui zuil gezh uu? minii surgiin khuv'd gevel, ta naryn khoodoroo talkhalsnyg ted idezh, ta naryn khoodoroo bulingartuulsnyg ted uukh yestoi khemeevž. tiimiin tul, ezen burkhan tedend iinkhuu aildazh baina. ñkharagtun. bi, zovkhon bi targan khon' bolon turankhai khoniny khoodondokhyg shuukh bolno. ta nar boorooroo bolon morooroo tulkhez, khamag sul doroiğ gadagsh tartal n' tedend uruu evreeree morgozh baigaa uchraas, tiimiin tul bi oriin surgiig avarch, ted olz bolokhgui. bi neg khon' nogoo khoniny khoodondokhyg shuukh bolno. daraa n' bi tednii deer negen khon'ching buyuu oriin zarts davidyğ tomilzh, tereer tedniig tezheekh bolno. ter ooro tedniig tezheezh, tednii khon'chin bolno. ezen bi tednii burkhan bolzh, minii zarts david tednii dund noyen bolno. ezen bi aildsan bilee. bi tedentei enkh taivny gereeg baiguulzh, khonoolt araatuudyg ene nutgaas uguï khiikh bolno. ingesneer ted tsold ayuulgui am'darch, oid untakh yum. bi tedniig bolon minii tolgodyn ergen toiron dakh' gazruudyg yerool bolgono. tsag ulirald n' bi borooğ oruulakh bolno. ter bol yerooliin boroo bolokh bilee. bas kheer

talyn mod zhimsee gargazh, gazar n' urgat-saa urguulzh, ted nutagtaa ayuulgui baikh bolno. bi tednii buulgyg evdezh, tedniig boolchilzh baisan khumuusiin garaas tedniig avrakh tsagt ted namaig ezen mon gedgiig medekh bolno. ted tsaashid undestnuuded olz bolokhgui, gazryn araatuud tedniig zalgikhgui. kharin ted ayuulgui am'darch, khien ch tedniig ailgakhgui. bi tedend zoriulan aldar tsuutai tarialangiin gazryg baiguulna. ted ene gazar dakh' olsgolond dakhin ul ortozh, undestnuudiin basamzh-lalyg tsaashid uurekhgui. tegeed tednii burkhan ezen bolokh bi tedentei khamt baigaag izrailiin ger bolokh ted minii ard tumen mon gedgiig ted medekh bolnož gezh ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina. ñminii khoninuud, minii belcheeriin khoninuud aa, ta naryn khuv'd gevel, ta nar bol khumuus bogood bi bol ta naryn burkhan monž gezh ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina.

35

tuunees gadna ezenii ug nadad irzh, khunii khuu, syeir uulyn esreg nuuree khanduulan, tuunii esreg esh uzuulen, tuund ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. ñsyeir uul aa, kharagtun, bi chinii esreg baina. bi chinii esreg oriin mutryg sungazh, chamaig ezguiruulzh, khoosruulna. bi chinii khotuudyg balgas bolgozh, chi ezguirekh bolno. tegeed chi namaig ezen mon gedgiig medekh bolno. chamd uurdiin daisagnal baisan bogood chi izrailiin khovguudiig gai gamshgiinkh n' uyed, etssiin shiitgeliin uyed n' ildniï khuchind tushaasan uchraas, tiimiin tul, bi oriin am'd buigaar tangaraglayaž gezh ezen burkhan tunkhaglaad ñbi chamaig tsus ursgaltand tushaakh bogood tsus ursgalt chamaig mordokh bolno. chi tsus ursgalt ygen yadaagui bolokhoor tsus ursgalt chamaig moshgokh bolno. bi syeir uulyg ezguiruulen khoosruulzh, tuugeer dairan ongorgochiig ba tsagachdyg tuunees taslakh bolno. bi uulsyg n' tednii ukhdleer duurgene. ilgend alagdagsad chinii tolgod, chinii khondiinuuded bolon chinii bukh zhalguudad unakh bolno. bi chamaig uurdiin khoosrol bolgozh, khotuud chin' dakhin orshin suugchidtai bolokhgui. tegekhed ta nar namaig ezen mon gedgiig medekh bolno. khediigeer ezen tend baisan bolovch chi ene khoyer undesten, ene khoyer nutag n' minikh bolzh, bid tedniig ezemshine khemeen oguulsen uchraas, tiimiin tul bi oriin am'd buigaar tangaraglayaž gezh ezen burkhan tunkhaglaad ñtedniig ygen yadsanaas bolzh chinii zuulsen uur khilen, ataa zhotoonii chin' daguu bi chamtai khar'tsakh bolno. bi chamaig shuukh tsagt bi tednii dund oriigoo meduulekh bolno. chi izrailiin uulsyn esreg ted khoosorch, bidnii idesh bolgon ogogdson

khemeen oguulsen bukh basamzhalyg chin' ezen bi sonsson gedgiig chi tegekhek medekh bolno. ta nar minii esreg bardamnan yar'zh, minii esreg ugsee olshruulsan. bi sonsson bileez. ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. nbukh delkhii bayarlazh baigaatai adil bi chamaig egziruulekh bolno. izrailiin geriin ov khoosorsond chi bayarlasantai adil bi chamd tuunchlen uildekh bolno. syeir uul aa, yedom bukhleeree, ta nar khoos-rokh bolno. tegekhek ted namaig ezen mon gedgiig medekh bolnoz gezhee.

36

khunii khuu chi izrailiin uulsad esh uzuul. izrailiin uuls aa. ezenii ugiig sonsogtun. ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. ndaisan chinii esreg kha kha, monkhiin ondorloguud bidnii omch bolov khemeen oguulsen. tiimees chi esh uzuulen ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. nchi busad undestnuudiin omch bolzh, ard tumnuudiin yaria, khel amny bai bolokhyn tuld ted sain shaltgaany ulmaas chamaig egziruulzh, bukhii l talaas chin' chamaig nyatsalsan yumz gezh khelz. tiimiin tul izrailiin uuls aa, ezen burkhany ugiig sons. ezen burkhan uuls ba tolgodod zhalga ba khondiinuuded khandan, khoosorson balgas ba ergen toirny busad undestnuudiin olz, doog tokhuu bolson khayagdsan khotuudad khandan iinkhuu aildazh baina. tiimees ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. nnunekheer oriin khardaltyn gal dotor bi busad undestnuud bolon bukh yedomyn esreg aildsan. ted minii nutgiig olz bolgon taslan avakhyn tuld zurkhiikhee ugaas bayarlan, setgeleeree eleglezh, oorsdodoo omch bolgon avsan yumz. tiimiin tul izrailiin gazryn tukhai esh uzuulzh, uuls ba tolgod, zhalga ba khondiinuuded khandan oguul. nfezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. kharagtun, ta nar undestnuudiin basamzhalyg tevchsen uchir bi oriin khardalt bolon khilen dotroo aildsan bilee. tiimiin tul ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. ta naryg khureelen bui undestnuud oorsdiin ichguuriig zaaval uurekh bolno gezh bi tangaraglasan. kharin izrailiin uuls aa, ta nar oorsdiin mochruudee urguulzh, minii ard tumen bolokh izrailiin toloo ur zhimsnuudee urgulakh bolno. uchir n' ted udakhgui irne. kharagtun, bi chinii toloo baigaa bogood bi cham uruu ergezh, chi khagalagdan, tari-alagdakh bolno. bi chinii deer khumuusiig izrailiin bukh geriig bugdiig n' osgokh bolno. khotuud orshin suugchidtai bolzh, balgasnuud sergeen barigdakh bolno. bi chinii deer khun, am'tnyg olshruulna. ted osozh, onor otgon bolno. bi chamaig ur'dyn adil orshin suugchidtai bolgozh, ankhnynkhaas iluu sainaar chamd khandakh bolno. tiinkhuu chi namaig ezen mon gedgiig medekh

bolno. tiim ee, bi oriin ard tumen bolokh izrail' khumuusiig cham deeguur yavuulzh, chamaig ezemshuulne. tiinkhuu ta nar tednii ov bolzh, dakhin tednii khuukhduudees n' khagatsaakhgui. ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. ted chamd nchi bol khumuusiig zalgiig bogood ooriin undestnii khuukhduudees n' khagatsaasanz khemeen oguulsen uchraas, tiimiin tul chi dakhin khumuusiig zalgiikhgui, dakhin ooriin undestnii khuukhduudees n' khagatsaakhgui gezh ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina. bi dakhin chamd undestnuudiin basamzhalyg songokkhgui. chi dakhin ard tumnuudiin doromzhloyg uurekhgui. chi ooriin undestnii dakhin budruulekhguiz gezh ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina gezhee. tegeed ezenii ug nadad irzh, khunii khuu, izrailiin ger ooriin ekh nutagtaa suuzh baikhdaa ted oorsdiin zam bolon oorsdiin uilseeree ter gazryg buzarlav. minii omno tednii zam n' emegtein saryn temdgiin buzartal met baisan. tiimiin tul terkhuu gazar deer ursgasan tsusny toloo ba tuunii shuteenuudeeree buzarlasnaas n' bolzh bi oriin khilengee tednii deer asgan bilee. bi bas tednii undestnuudiin dund taraazh, ted uls gurnuud dayaar khoogdson yum. tednii zamuud bolon tednii uilsiin daguu bi tednii shuuv. ted ochikh ulsuuddaa ochmogtsoo minii ariun neriig buzarlav. uchir n' tednii tukhai edgeer n' ezenii ard tumen bolovch, tuunii gazraas gargagdav khemeen yariigdsan. gevch izrailiin ger n' ochson undestnuudiinkhee dund buzarlasan minii ariun neriin toloo bi sanaa tav'laa. tiimiin tul izrailiin gert oguul. ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. nizrailiin ger ee, bi uildek khiikh gezh baigaa n' ta naryn toloo bus, kharin ta naryn ochson undestnuudiinkhee dund buzarlasan minii ariun neriin toloo yum. undestnuudiin dund buzarlagsan, tednii dund ta naryn buzarlasan minii aguu neriin ariun baidlyg bi khamgaalakh bolno. tednii nuden deer bi ta naryn dund oriigoo ariun khemeen batlakh uyed undestnuud namaig ezen mon gedgiig medekh bolnoz gezh ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina. nuchir n' bi ta naryg undestnuudees gargazh, ta naryg khamag nutguudaas tsugluulzh, ta naryg ekh nutagt chin' avaachikh bolno. tegeed bi ta naryn deer tsever us tsatsazh, ta nar tsever bolno. bi ta naryg khamag khir burtgaas chin' bolon khamag shuteenuudees chin' tseverlekh bolno. tuunees gadna, bi ta nart shine zurkhiig ogch, ta naryn dotor shine sunsiig oruulna. bi ta naryn makhan biyees chuluun zurkhiig zailuulzh, ta nart makhan zurkhiig ogno. bi oriin sunsiig ta naryn dotor oruulzh, ta naryg oriin togtooluudaar yavuulna. ta nar minii zarliggiig sakhikhad ankhaarakh bolno. minii ta naryn ovog deedest ogson gazart ta nar

am'drakh bolno. ta nar minii ard tumen bolzh, bi ta naryn burkhan bolno. mon bi ta naryg khamag buzartlaas chin' avarna. bi ur tariag duudazh, tuuniig urzhuulzh, ta naryn deer olsgolong ul avchirna. ta nar undestnuudiin dund olsgolongiin dorumzholyg dakhin avakhuin tuld bi modny ur zhims bolon tarian talbain urgatsyg arvin bolgono. tegeed ta nar oorsdiin khoron muu zam bolon sain bus uilsee sanazh, oorsdiin nudnii omno oorsdiin khuul' bus bolon zhigshuurt uilsiin toloo oorsdiigoo zhigshikh bolno. bi uuniig ta naryn toloo uildezh baigaa yum bishz' gezh ezen burkhan tunkhaglaad fiene n' ta nart meduulegdeg. izrailiin ger ee, oorsdiin zamuudyn toloo ichizh, zovogtunz. ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. nbi ta naryg khamag khuul' busaas chin' tseverlekh odort khotuudad khumuusiig suulgazh, balgasnuudyg dakhin barikh bolno. zeluud gazar n' dairan ongorokh khun biriin nudend khoosorson gazar khemeen uzegdezh baikhyn orond khagalagdakh bolno. ted ene zeluud gazar n' yedyenii tsetserleg adil bolov. khoosorson, zeluud gazruud bolon nursan khotuud bekhlegdezh, orshin suugchidtai bolov khemeene. tegeed ta naryn ergen toirond uldsen undestnuud n' ezen bi nursan gazruudyg bar'zh zasan, khoosorch uguursen gazruudad tar'san gedgiig medekh bolno. ezen bi uuniig aildsan, uuniig uildekh bolnoz. ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. nuuniig bas tednii toloo khiizh ogooch gezh naadaas guikhyg bi izrailiin gert zovshoorno. bi tednii khumuusiig khonin sureg adil os-gokh bolno. takhilyn tolookh sureg adil, iyerusalimyn togtoogdson naadmuudyn uye-er tend baidag khonin sureg adil nursan khotuud khunii surguudeer duurgegdekhe bolno. tegeed ted namaig ezen mon gedgiig medekh bolnoz gev.

37

ezenii mutar minii deer baisan. ter namaig ezenii sunseer avch yavaad, khondiin gold bulgav. ter n' yasaar duuren bailaa. ter namaig tednii dunduur toiruulan yavuul-san bogood kharagtun, ter khondiin gadarga deer ulemzh ikh yas baisan ba tedgeer n' khuvkhairsan baiv. ter nadad aildazh, khunii khuu, edgeer yasnuud am'darch chadakh uu? khemeesend bi khariulanezen burkhan, ta medne gev. dakhin ter nadadedgeer yasnuudyn deer esh uzuulzh, tedgeert khuvkhai yasnuud aa, ezenii ugiig sonsogtun gezh oguul. ezen burkhan edgeer yasnuudad iinkhuu aildazh baina. kharagtun, ta nar amilakhyn tuld bi ta nar uruu am'sgal-yg oruulna. ta nar amilakhyn tuld bi ta nart shormos khiizh, makh urguulzh, ta naryg ar'saar burkhezh, ta naryn dotor am'sgal oruulakh bolno. ta nar namaig

ezen mon gedgiig medekh bolno khemeev. tiinkhuu tushaagdsan yesoor bi esh uzuulev. namaig esh uzuulzh baikhad tend chimee garav. kharagtun, tachignaldsan chimee garav. tegekheed yasnuud boognoron yas yastai niilzh kholbogdov. bi kharsan bogood kharagtun, tednii deer shormos bii bolzh, makh urgazh, tednii deer ar's burkhev. gevch tednii dotor am'sgal alga baiv. tegekheed ter nadad aildazham'sgald esh uzuul, khunii khuu esh uzuulzh am'sgald oguul. ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. nam'sgal aa, dorvon zugees irzh, edgeer alagdagsad deer uleezh, tedniiig amiluulz' gev. tiinkhuu tuunii nadad tushaasan yesoor bi esh uzuulsend am'sgal tedend orzh, ted am'd bolov. ulemzh ikh tserguud khol deeree bosotsgoov. tegeed ter nadadkhunii khuu, edgeer yasnuud bol izrailiin khamag ger yum. kharagtun, ted bidnii yas khuvkhairch, bidnii naidlaga mokkzhee. bid burmoson taslagdav khemeedeg. tiimiin tul, chi esh uzuulen tedend khel. ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. nkharagtun. minii ard tumen, bi ta naryn bulshnuudyg neezh, ta naryg bulshnuudaas chin' gargana. bi ta naryg izrailiin gazart avchrakh bolno. minii ard tumen, bi ta naryn bulshnuudyg neezh, ta naryg bulshnuudaas chin' gargasany yed ta nar namaig ezen mon gedgiig medekh bolno. bi ta naryn dotor oriin sunsiig tav'zh, ta nar amilzh, bi ta naryg torolkh nutagt chin' suulgakh bolno. tegeed ezen bi uuniig aildsan ba uuniig buteesniig ta nar medekh bolnoz gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. ezenii ug nadad dakhin irzh, khunii khuu chi neg savaag oortoo avch, deer n' iuda bolon tuunii khamtragchid bolokh izrailiin khovguudiin toloo khemeen bich. tegeed oor neg savaag avch, deer n' yefraimyn savaa bolokh iosyef ba tuunii khamtragchid bolokh izrailiin khamag geriin toloo khemeen bich. tegeed tedgeeriig oortoo, negiig n' nogood, neg savaa bolgozh, chinii gart tedgeeriig neg bolokhoor niiluul. chinii ard tumnii khovguud chamd khandan chi ugeer yuug khelekhe gezh baigaag bidend tailbarlazz ogokhgui yuu? khemeen oguulekh uyed tedend khel. ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. nkharagtun. bi yefraimyn gart bui iosyefyn savaag bolon tuunii khamtragchid bolokh izrailiin ovguudyg avch tedniig iudagiin savaatai niiluulzh, neg savaa bolgono. ted minii mutart neg bolnoz gev chinii deer n' bichsen savaa tednii nuden deer chinii gart baikh bolno. tedend khel. ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. nkharagtun. bi izrailiin khovguudiig ochson undestnuudiinkh n' dundaas avch, tedniig zug burees tsugluulzh, torolkh nutagt n' avaaचना. bi tedniig ter gazart, izrailiin uuls deer negen undesten bolgono. neg l khaan tednii bugdiinkh n'

khaan baikh bolno. ted khoishid khoyer undesten bolokhgui, ted tsaashid khoyer khaanchlald khuvaagdakhgui. ted khoishid oorsdiin shuteenuud, oorsdiin buzarsuuls bolon oorsdiin alivaa gem nugleer oorsdiigoo buzarlakhgui. kharin nugel uildsen tednii orshin suuzh bui gazruudaas n' tedniig bi avarch, tedniig tseverlekh bolno. ted minii ard tumen bolzh, bi tednii burkhan bolno. minii zarts david tedniig zakhirakh khaan bolzh, ted bugd gants khon'chintoi baina. ted minii zarligaar yavzh, minii togtooluudyg sakhiin uildekh bolno. bi oriin zarts iakovtaa ogson nutag buyuu ta naryn ovog deedsiin am'darsan ter gazart ted am'drakh bolno. ted tend oorsdiin khovguud bolon khovguudiinkhee khovguudtei khamt monkhod am'darna. minii zarts david uurd tednii noyen bolno. bi tedentei enkh taivny gereeg baiguulakh bolno. ene n' tedentei togtookh monkhiiin gereeg baikh bolno. bi tedniig bairluulzh, tedniig ogson olshrulzh, orin ariun gazryg tednii dund monkhod baiglakh bolno. minii orshikh gazar bas tedentei khamt baikh bolno. bi tednii burkhan bolzh, ted minii ard tumen bolno. minii ariun gazar tednii dund monkhod baikh tsagt undestnuud namaig izrailiig ariusgagch ezen mon gedgiig medekh bolnozh khemeen oguul.

38

ezenii ug nadad irzh, aildakhdaa khunii khuu, magogiin gazryn rosh, myeshyekh bolon tubalyn noyen bolokh gog uruu nuuree khanduulan, tuunii esreg esh uzuul. ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. ikharagtun. rosh, myeshyekh bolon tubalyn noyen gog oo, bi chinii esreg baina. bi chamaig erguulzh, chinii eruud degeenuud zozzh, chamaig bolon mor'd, morin tserguud buyuu chinii bukh tsergiig sur zhavkhlandaigaar khuvtsaslasan bugdiig, bugd ild bar'san khalkhavch bambaitai aguu chulgan'yg bi gargan avchirna. pyers, yetiop bolon put tedentei khamt baizh, ted bugd bambai, duulgatai azhee. gomyer oriin bukh tserguudtei khamt, byet-togarma umardyn khamgiin alsagdsan khesguudees oriin khamag tserguudtei khamt baikh bogood olon ard tumen chamtai khamt baikh bolno. belen baigtun. chi bolon chamaig toiron tsuglarsan bukh khamsaatan chin' oorsdiigoo beltgeg, tednii khamgaalagch bol. olon khonogiin daraa ta nar duudagdakh bolno. ildnees angizhirsan gazar uruu ta nar etssiin zhiluuded irekh bolno. tendkhiin orshin suugchid n' urgelzh balgas baisan izrailiin uuls uruu olon undestnuudees tsugluulagsan bolovch tuunii ard tumen n' undestnuudiin dundaas avchragdsan ba ted bugd ayuulgui am'darch baina. chi garch

shuurga met dairna. chi bolon chinii khamag tserguud, chamtai khamt baigh olon ard tumen gazryg burkhekh uul adil baikh bolnozh. ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. iter odor chinii oyuu ukhaand bodluud torzh, chi khoron muu tolovlogoo sedne. bi kheremgui tosgodyn esreg dairna. taivan ayuulgui am'darch baigaa, khana kheremgui suuzh baigaa, khaaltgui esvel daaman khaalgagai khumuusiin esreg bi dairakh bolno. ene n' olz avch, tonon deermedekhiin tuld ba edugee khun suur'shan ezgui gazruudyn esreg bolon undestnuudees tsugluulagdazh, mal sureg, ed khorongiig ezemshin yertontsiin tovd am'darch baigaa ard tumenii esreg oriin garaa erguulekhiin tuld yum gezh chi khelekh bolno. shyeba, dyedan, tarshishiin khudaldaachid bolon tuunii khamag tosgodyn khamt chamaas chi olz avakhyn tuld irev uu? chi yum deermedezh, mongo ba altyg zozzh, mal ba ed khorongiig bulaan, ikh olzyg olokhyn tuld khamsaatnuudaas tsugluulav uu? khemeen asuunaaz. tiimiin tul esh uzuul, khunii khuu, gogd khel. ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. iminii ard tumen bolokh izrail' ayuulgui am'darch baigaa ter odor chi uunii medekhgui gezh uu? chi bolon chamtai khamt olon ard tumen, bugd mor' unagch, aguu chulgan khiigeed khuchirkheg tserguud umardyn khamgiin alsagdsan khesguudees oriin gazraas garch irekh bolno. chi gazryg burkhekh uul adil minii ard tumen izrailiin esreg dairna. gog oo, tednii nudnii omno chamaar bi ariusgagdakh uyd undestnuud namaig medekhiin tuld etssiin odruuded bi chamaig oriinkhoo gazryn esreg avchirnaaz. ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. ibi ur'dyn odruuded orin zarts nar bolokh izrailiin esh uzuulegchdeer damzhuulan aildsan bogood edgeer esh uzuulegchid n' ter odruuded bi chamaig tednii esreg avchrakh bolno khemeen olon zhiliin tursh esh uzuulzh baisan ter negen n' chi yuu? gog izrailiin gazryn esreg irekh uyd, ter odor minii khilen minii uur dotor ovolzokh bolnozh gezh ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina. iter odor izrailiin nutagt ulemzh gazar khodloft zaaval bolokhyg bi oriin zutgel khiigeed orin duralzez bui khilen dotor tunkhaglazh baina. dalain zagas, ogtorguin shuvuud, kheeriin araatnuud ch, gazraar molkhogch khamag molkhogchid, gazryn gadarga deerkh bukh khun minii orshikhuid chichrekhe bolno. uuls ch khomrogdon, ogsuur zamuud ch suigegedezh, khamag kherem gazart nurakh bolno. bi oriin bukh uulan deer tuunii esreg ildig duudnaaz gezh ezen burkhan tunkhaglan ikhun buriin ild akh duugiinkhee esreg baikh bolno. bi takhal bolon tsusaar tuund shiitgeliig ogno. bi tuunii deer bolon tuunii tserguud, tuuntei khamt bui olon ard tumen deer mondor, gal,

khukhertei aadar boroog asgakh bolno. bi oriigoo orgomzhilzh, oriigoo ariusgazh, olon undestnuudiin nudnii omno oriigoo meduulekh bolno. ted namaig ezen mon gedgiig medekh bolnož gev.

39

khunii khuu chi gogiin esreg esh uzuulen, oguul. ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. ákharagtun. rosh, myeshyekh bolon tubalyn noyen gog oo. bi chinii esreg baina. bi chamaig erguulzh, chamaig tuuzh, umardyn khamgiin alsлагдсан khesgees chamaig avch, izrailiin uulsyn esreg avchrahk bolno. bi chinii zuun garaas numyg chin' tsokhin unagazh, chinii baruun garaas sumnuudyg chin' avch chuluudna. chi bolon chinii khamag tserguud, chantai khamt bui ard tumnuud n' izrailiin uuls deer unakh bolno. bi chamaig alivaa torliin makhchin shuvuud bolon kheeriin araatand idesh bolgon ogokh bolno. chi zadgai tald unana. uchir n' bi uunii aildsan bainazh gezh ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina. níbi magog deer bolon arluudad taivan am'darch bui khumuusiin deer gal ilgeekh bolno. ted namaig ezen mon gedgiig medekh bolno. bi oriin ariun nerii minii ard tumen bolokh izrailiin dund meduulekh bolno. minii ariun ner dakhin buzarlagdakhgy bi zovshoorokhgui. undestnuud namaig izrailiin ariun negen bolokh ezen mon gedgiig medekh bolno. kharagtun, ter n' irzh baigaa bogood biyelegdekh bolnož gezh ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina. áter bol minii aildsan ter odor mon bilee. daraa n' izrailiin khotuudyn orshin suugchid n' gadagsh garch, zevsguudeer gal asaazh, bambai ba khalkhavch, num ba sum, borookhoi ba zhadyg shataazh, doloon zhiilin tursh tedgeereer gal asaakh bolno. ted kheerees mod avalgui, oigoos tulee tsugluulakhgui. uchir n' ted zevsguudeer gal shataakh bolno. tednii deeremdsen yumsyg ted deeremdezh, tedniig tonoson khumuusiin olzyg ted bulaakh bolnož gezh ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina. áter odor bi izrailiin dotor godg orshuulakh gazryg ogokh bolno. ter bol dalain zuun ergeer ongorogchdiin khondii bogood tuugeer ongorokh khumuusiig ter gatsaakh bolno. ted gogiig tuunii khamag olon tumentei n' khamt ted bulshilzh, tuunii khamon-gogiin khondii khemeen nerlekhe bolno. gazar nutgiig tseverlekhiiin tuld doloan saryn turshid izrailiin ger n' tednii bulshilsaar baikh bolno. ter nutgiin khamag arduud ch khurtel tedniig bulsh-lakh bolno. bi oriigoo aldarshuulakh odort ene n' tednii ner aldryn toloo baikh bolnož gezh ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina. áter nutgaar bainga dairan yavakh khumuusiig ted tusgaarlazh, ongoron yvasan khumuusiig

bulshilzh, bur gazryn gadarga deer uld-seniig ch bulzh, tuuniiig tseverlekh bolno. doloan saryn togsgold ted khaiguul khiine. nutgaar dairan ongorogchtei adil ongoron yavzh, khunii yasyg uzsen khen negen n' bulshlagchid tuuniiig khamon-gogiin khondiid bulakh khurtel n' ter tuunii derged temdeg bosgokh bolno. khotyn ner n' ch khurtel khamona gegdekh bolno. iinkhuu ted nutgiig tseverlekh bolnož khemeezhee. khunii khuu, chinii khuv'd gevel, ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. alivaa torliin shuvuud bolon kheeriin alivaa araatand khelegtun. átsuglarch irtsgee. ta nar makh idezh, tsus uukhyn tuld izrailiin uulsyn deerkh aguu takhil bolgon bi ta naryn toloo orgokh gezh baigaa minii takhil uruu tal burees tsugar. ta nar khuchit ersiin makhyg idezh, delkhiin noyedyn tsusyg uukh bolno. ted khutsnuud, khurganuud, ukhnuud ba bukhnuud met bogood ted bugd bashany targaluulsan mal met yum. tiinkhuu bi ta naryn toloo orgoson takhilaas min' ta nar tsadtalaa ookh idezh, sogttoloo tsus uukh bolno. ta nar minii shireend mor'd ba tereghid, khuchit ers ba bukh daichdaar tsadakh bolnož gezh ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina. níbi undestnuudiin dund oriin tsog zhavkhlang ilerkhiilne. bukh undesten minii kheregzhulsen shuultiig bolon tednii deer tav'san minii mutryg kharakh bolno. ter odroos khoish izrailiin ger n' namaig oorsdiinkh n' burkhan ezen mon gedgiig medekh bolno. izrailiin ger n' minii esreg terselsen uchraas oorsdiin khuul' busyn toloo tsologdson bogood bi tednees oriinkhoo nuuriig nuusan gedgiig undestnuud medekh bolno. tiimees bi tedniig daisnuudynkh n' gart ogson ba ted bugd ildend unasan yum. tednii buzard bolon tednii gem buruugiin daguu bi tedentei khar'tsazh, oriin nuuree tednees nuusan bileežž gev. tiimiin tul ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. áedugee bi iakovyn olzlogdogsdyg butsaazh, izrailiin khamag geriig orshookh bolno. bi oriin ariun neriin toloo khartai baikh bolno. ted torolkh nutagtaa amar taivan am'darch, tedniig ailgakh khungui bolokh uymed minii esreg terselsen khamag tersluu uilsee, gutamshgaa ted martakh bolno. bi tedniig ard tumnuudiin dundaas butsaazh, daisnuudynkh n' gazraas tedniig tsugluulakh uymed bi olon undestnuudiin nudnii omno tednee damzhuulan ariusgagdakh bolno. tegekhed ted namaig oorsdiinkh n' burkhan ezen mon gedgiig medekh bolno. uchir n' bi tedniig undestnuudiin dund tsollogt yavuulsan bogood daraa n' tedniig torolkh nutagt n' dakhin tsugluulsan. bi tednees negiig n' ch tend tsaashid uldeekhgui. bi khoishid oriin nuuriig tednees nuukhgui. uchir n' bi izrailiin ger deer oriin sunsiig asgakh bolnož gezh ezen burkhan

bidnii tsologdsonii khorin tav dakh' zhild, zhiliin ekhend, saryn arvand buyuu khot ezlegdsenees khoish arvan dorov dekh zhiliin yag ter odor ezenii mutar minii deer baisan. ter namaig tend avchrav. burkhaany uzegdluud dotor ter namaig izrailiin gazart irulzh, mash ondor uulyn deer buulgasan bogood deer n' omno zugt khot met negen baiguulamzh baiv. tiinkhuu ter namaig tend avchrav. kharagtun, gartaa olson khemzhuur bolon khemzhikh savaag bar'san negen khun tend baisan bogood tuunii dur n' khurel met durtei azhee. ter uudent zogsozh baiv. ter khun nadadkhunii khuu, minii chamd uzuulekh gezh baigaa bukhniig nudeeree kharzh, chikheeree sonson, tuund ankhhaarlaa khanduul. uchir n' chamd uuniig uzuulekhiin tuld chamaig end avchirsan. chi uzekh bugdiigee izrailiin gert meduul gezh khelev. kharagtun, tend sumiin gadna tald khurelsen negen kharem baiv. ter khunii gart zurgaan tokhoid urttai khemzhikh savaa baiv. tokhoid bur n' neg tokhoid, algany engiin khemzheetei azh. tereer khermiin zuzang khemzhikhed neg savaa bolzh, tuunii ondor n' neg savaa bolov. tegeed ter zuun zug uruu kharakh daaman khaalga uruu ochizh, shataar n' ogsozh, daaman khaalgaany bosgy khemzhikhed tuunii organ n' neg savaa bolson. nogoo bosgony organ n' ch neg savaa baiv. kharuulyn oroonii urt n' neg savaa, organ n' neg savaa baiv. kharuulyn oroonuudiiin khorond tavan tokhoid baiv. dotor tal uruu kharsan daaman khaalgaany uudnii tankhimyn dergedekh daaman khaalgaany bosgo n' neg savaa baiv. tegeed ter dotor tal uruu kharsan daaman khaalgaany uudnii tankhimyg khemzhikhed neg savaa baiv. tereer daaman khaalgaany uudnii tankhimyg khemzhikhed naiman tokhoid baiv. tuunii khazhuugiin bagananuud khoyer tokhoid baiv. daaman khaalgaany uudnii tankhim n' dotor tal uruu kharsan baiv. zuun zug uruu kharsan daaman khaalgaany kharuulyn oroonuud n' khoyer taldaa gurav gurvaar baisan. ted gurvuulaa adil khemzheetei baiv. khazhuugiin bagananuud ch bas khoyer taldaa izhil khemzheetei baiv. tereer uudnii orgoniig khemzhikhed arvan tokhoid, daaman khaalgaany urt n' arvan gurvan tokhoid baiv. kharuulyn oroonuudiiin urd, al' al' tald n' neg tokhoid orgontei tugaarlakh khana baiv. kharuulyn oroonuud n' dorvolzhin, tal burdee zurgaan tokhoid baiv. tereer neg kharuulyn oroonii deevrees nogoo kharuulyn oroonii deever khurtel daaman khaalgyg khemzhikhed, neg khaalgaanaas esreg talyn khaalga khurtelkh organ n' khorin tavan tokhoid baiv. ter khazhu-

ugiin bagananuudyg zharan tokhoid ondor bolgov. daaman khaalga n' ergen toirondoo khashaany khazhuugiin bagananuud uruu telzhee. orokh daaman khaalgaany urd talaas daaman khaalgaany dotood tankhimyn urd tal khurtel tavin tokhoid baiv. kharuulyn oroonuud uruu bolon daaman khaalgaany dotor tald ergen toirond bui khazhuugiin bagananuud uruu n' kharsan saraalzhtai tsonkhnuud baisan ba uudnii tankhimuudad mon tiim baiv. dotor talyn ergen toirond ch tsonkhnuud bailaa. khazhuugiin bagana bur deer dalduu modyg silsen baiv. tegeed ter namaig gadnakh khashaa uruu avchrav. kharagtun, tend ergen toirond khashaand zoriulzh khiigdsen tankhimuud bolon zasmal zam baiv. guchin tankhim n' zasmal zam uruu kharzh baiv. zasmal zam n' (ene n' doodokh zasmal zam) daaman khaalganuudyn khazhuu talaar daaman khaalganuudyn urttai tentsezh baiv. tegeed ter doodokh daaman khaalgaany urd talaas dotood khashaany gadna zakh khurtelkh orgoniig khemzhikhed zuun zugt bolon khoid zugt zuun tokhoid baiv. khoid zug uruu kharsan gadnakh khashaany daaman khaalgaany khuv'd gevel, tereer tuunii urt, orgoniig khemzhiv. ter n' khoyer taldaa gurav gurvan kharuulyn orooti baiv. tuunii khazhuugiin bagananuud ba uudnii tankhimuud n' ekhnii daaman khaalgatai adil khemzheetei baiv. tuunii urt n' tavin tokhoid, organ n' khorin tavan tokhoid baiv. tuunii tsonkhnuud, tuunii uudnii tankhimuud, dalduu modny siilberuud n' zuun zug uruu kharsan daaman khaalgatai adil khemzheetei baiv. doloon gishguureer ogsozh tuund khurekh ba tedgeeriin urd tald uudnii tankhim n' baiv. dotor khashaa n' zuun zuginkhtei adil khoid zugiin daaman khaalgaany kharaldaa daaman khaalgatai baiv. tereer khemzhsend daaman khaalgaanaas daaman khaalga khurtel zuun tokhoid baiv. daraa n' ter namaig omno zug uruu daguulzh yavakhad, kharagtun, tend omno zugt daaman khaalga baisan. tereer khazhuugiin bagananuud bolon uudnii tankhimuudyg adilkhan khemzhuureer khemzhiv. daaman khaalga bolon uudnii tankhimuud n' ergen toirondoo monookh busad tsonkhnuudtai adil tsonkhnuudtai baiv. urt n' tavin tokhoid, organ n' khorin tavan tokhoid baiv. tend tuun uruu ogsokh doloon gishguur baisan bogood tedgeeriin urd uudnii tankhimuud n' baiv. tuunii khoyer talyn tus buriin khazhuugiin baganand dalduu modyg siilsen baiv. dotor khashaa n' omno zug uruu kharsan daaman khaalgatai baiv. tereer omno zugig chiglen daaman khaalgaanaas daaman khaalga uruu khemzhikhed zuun tokhoid baiv. daraa n' ter namaig omnod daaman khaalgaar dotor khashaand avchrav. tereer omnod daa-

man khaalgyg monkhuu adil khemzhuureer khemzhiv. tuunii kharuulyn oroonuud bas khazhuugiin baganuud, uudnii tankhimuud n' busadtai adil khemzheetei baiv. daaman khaalga bolon uudnii tankhimuud n' ergen toirondoo tsonkhtoi baiv. ter n' tavin tokhoi urt, khorin tavan tokhoi orgon baiv. tend ergen toirond uudnii tankhimuud baisan bogood urt n' khorin tavan tokhoi, orgon n' tavan tokhoi baiv. tuunii uudnii tankhimuud gadnakh khashaa uruu kharsan baiv. tuunii khazhuugiin baganenuud dalduu modyg siilsen baisan ba tuunii shat n' naiman gishguurtei baiv. ter namaig dottor khashaany zuun tald daguulzh irev. tereer mon adil khemzheegeer daaman khaalgyg khemzhiv. tuunii kharuulyn oroonuud bas khazhuugiin baganenuud n' uudnii tankhimuud n' mon adil khemzheetei baiv. daaman khaalga bolon tuunii uudnii tankhimuud n' ergen toirondoo tsonkhtoi baiv. ter n' tavin tokhoi urt, khorin tavan tokhoi orgon baiv. tuunii uudnii tankhimuud n' gadnakh khashaa uruu kharzhee. tuunii khoyer tald khazhuugiin baganuud deer dalduu modyg siilsen baisan ba shat n' naiman gishguurtei baiv. daraa n' ter namaig khoid daaman khaalga uruu avchrav. tereer tuuniig mon adil khemzheegeer khemzhiv. tuunii kharuulyn oroonuudiig, khazhuugiin baganenuudyg, uudnii tankhimuudyg khemzhiv. daaman khaalga n' ergen toirondoo tsonkhtoi baiv. urt n' tavin tokhoi, orgon n' khorin tavan tokhoi azhee. tuunii khazhuugiin baganenuud n' gadnakh khashaa uruu kharzhee. tuunii khoyer tald khazhuugiin baganenuud deer dalduu modyg siilsen ba shat n' naiman gishguurtei baiv. uud bukhii tankhim n' daaman khaalgan dakh' khazhuugiin baganenuudyn derged baiv. tend ted shataalt takhilyg ugaadag. daaman khaalgany uudnii tankhim dottor tal burd n' shataalt takhil, nugliin tolookh takhil, gemiin tolookh takhilyg deer n' nyadlakhad zoriulsan khoyer shiree baiv. ter negen khoid zug uruu kharsan uudend ochikhod gadna tald n' khoyer shiree baiv. daaman khaalgany uudnii tankhimyn nogoo tald n' ch khoyer shiree baizhee. daaman khaalgany derged khoyer tald dorvon shiree baisan buyuu ooroor khelbel takhilyg nyadlakh naiman shiree baizhee. shataalt takhil zoriulan tsavchmal chuluun dorvon shiree baisan bogood urt n' neg tokhoi khagas, orgon n' neg tokhoi khagas, ondor n' neg tokhoi baiv. deer n' ted shataalt takhil bolon takhilyg nyadlakhad kheregledeg zevsgiiig tav'dag azh. baishin dottor ergen toirond algyan engiin urtai davkhar shudtei degeenuud suulgagdsan baiv. shireenuud deer orgoliin makh bailaa. dotood daaman khaalgany gadna,

dotood khashaan dottor khoyer tankhim baiv. tedgeeriin neg n' khoid daaman khaalgany khazhuud nuuren tal n' omno zug uruu kharsan bogood nogoo n' zuun daaman khaalgany khazhuud khoid zug uruu kharzh baiv. ter nadadene omno zug uruu kharsan tankhim bol sumiin uurgiiig sakhidag takhilch nart zoriulagdsan bilee. kharin khoid zug uruu kharsan tankhim bol takhilyn shireenii uurgiiig sakhidag takhilch nart zoriulagdsan yum. ted bol lyeviin khovguudees ezend uilchlekheer tuund oirtozh irsen zadokiin khovguud bilee gev. tereer khashaag khemzhikhed urt n' zuun tokhoi, orgon n' zuun tokhoi shoo dorvolzhin baiv. takhilyn shiree n' sumiin urd tald baiv. daraa n' ter namaig sumiin uudnii tankhimd avchirch, uudnii tankhimyn khazhuugiin bagana buriig khemzhikhed, tal burd tavan tokhoi baiv. daaman khaalgany orgon n' tal burdee gurban tokhoi baiv. uudnii tankhimyn urt n' khorin tokhoi, orgon n' arvan negen tokhoi baiv. tuun uruu ogsokh shatan deer khazhuugiin baganenuudad khamaarakh tulguuruud khoyer tald neg negeer baiv.

41

tegeed ter namaig gol tankhimd avchran, khazhuugiin baganenuudyg khemzhiv. khazhuugiin baganyn orgon n' khoyer tald zurgaant tokhoi baiv. orokh uudnii orgon n' arvan tokhoi baisan ba orokh uudnii khazhuu taluud n' khoyer taldaa tus bur tavan tokhoi baiv. ter gol tankhimyn urtyg khemzhikhed dochin tokhoi, orgon n' khorin tokhoi bailaa. ter dotogsh orzh uudnii khazhuugiin bagana buriig khemzhikhed khoyer tokhoi baisan bogood uud n' zurgaant tokhoi ondor baiv. uudnii orgon n' doloon tokhoi baiv. ter gol tankhimyn omno tuunii urtyg khemzhikhed khorin tokhoi, orgon n' khorin tokhoi baiv. ter nadadene bol khamgiin ariun gazar mon khemeen oguulev. daraa n' ter sumiin khanyg khemzhikhed zurgaant tokhoi bolov. rgoonii ergen toirond bui khazhuugiin oroonuudiin orgon n' dorvon tokhoi baiv. khazhuugiin oroonuud n' neg n' nogooginkhoo deer gurban davkhar baisan ba davkhar burd guchin oroo baiv. khazhuugiin oroonuud n' sumiin khanand bekhlegdelgui, kharin bekhlegdsen baikhyn tuld tedger n' dottor tald ergen toirond n' bairlasan khana khurtel telsen baiv. sumiig khureelsen khazhuugiin oroonuud n' davkhar ogsokh tutamd iluu orgon bolzh baiv. sumiig khureelzh baisan baiguulamzh n' sumiin bukh tald davkhar davkhaar ogsozh baisan uchraas deeshlekh tusam sumiin orgon n' ikhessen baiv. tiinkhuu dood davkhraas deed davkhart garakhad

khoyer dakh' davkhraar damzhizh baiv. rgoo n' ergen toirondoo ondoor tavtsantaig bi bas kharlaa. khazhuugiin oroonuudiin suuriud n' ondrooroo buten zurgaan tokhoi savaagaar khemzhigdev. khazhuugiin oroonuudiin gadnakh khanany zuzaan n' tavan tokhoi baiv. kharin sumd khamaarakh khazhuugiin oroonuud bolon gadnakh tankhimuudyn khorondokh khooson zai n' sumiin ergen toirond tal burd khorin tokhoi organ baiv. khooson zai uruu kharsan khazhuugiin oroonuudiin uudnuudiin neg n' khoid zug uruu, nogoo n' omno zug uruu kharzh baiv. khooson zainy organ n' ergen toirondoo tavan tokhoi baiv. baruun tiish kharsan tald tusgaarlagdsan talbain urd tal dakh' barilgyn organ n' dalan tokhoi baiv. barilgyn khana n' ergen toirondoo tavan tokhoi zuzaan bogood tuunii urt n' yeren tokhoi baiv. tegeed ter sumiig khemzhikhed urt n' zuun tokhoi baiv. tusgaarlagdsan talbai n' barilga bolon tuunii khananuudtai n' khamt mon adil zuun tokhoi baiv. sumiin urd talyn organ bolon tusgaarlagdsan talbai n' zuun talyn daguu niitdee zuun tokhoi baiv. tereer ar tald n' orshikh tusgaarlagdsan talbain nuuren talyn daguu barilgyn urtyg khoyer tald n' bui khananuudyn khamt khemzhikhed zuun tokhoi baiv. tereer dotood gol tankhim bolon khashaany uudnii tankhimuudyg bas khemzhiv. bosgony kharaldaakh gurban davkhrynkhay ergen toiron dakh' bosguud, saraalzhin tsonkhuud, khananuud n' gazraas tsonkh khurtel bukh talaaraa modoor buregdsen baiv. (kharin tsonkhuud n' buteegdsen baiv.) orokh uudnii deeguud, dotood orgoo khurtel, mon gadaad orgoond ch, ergen toirond bukhel khanyg khemzheenuudiinkh n' daguu modoor bursen baiv. tuund khyerubuud bolon dalduu moddyg siilsen baiv. dalduu mod n' khoyer khyerubyn zavsar baisan ba khyerub bur n' khoyer nuurtei baiv. neg talaas dalduu mod uruu khunii nuur chiglezh, nogoo talaas dalduu mod uruu zaluu arslangiin nuur chiglezh baiv. tedgeer n' sumiin ergen toirond bukheldee siileestei baiv. gazraas uudnii deed khurtel, mon gol tankhimyn khanand khyerubuud bolon dalduu moddyg siilsen baiv. gol tankhimyn khaalgany khureenuud n' dorvon ontsogt baiv. ariun gazryn omnokh talyn khuv'd gevel neg khaalgany khureenii durs n' nogoogiinkhetai adil baiv. takhilyn shiree n' modon bogood gurban tokhoi ondoor, khoyer tokhoi urt baiv. tuunii bulanguud, tuunii suur' ba tuunii khazhuu taluud ch modon azhee. tereer nadadene bol ezenii omno bui shiree mon khemeen oguulev. gol tankhim bolon ariun gazar tus bur khoyer khaalgatai baiv. khaalga tus bur n' khoyer evkhmel khavtastai baiv. neg khaalgand khoyer khavtas baisan ba nogoo

khaalgand ch khoyer khavtas baiv. mon gol tankhimyn khaalgand n' khananuud deer siilsentei adil khyerubuud, dalduu modod siilegdsen baiv. gadna tald uudnii tankhimyn omno modon bosgo baiv. uudnii tankhimyn khoyer talyn khand saraalzhin tsonkhuud bolon dalduu modod baiv. rgoonii khazhuugiin tankhimuud bolon bosgonuud ch tiim baiv.

42

tegeed ter khoid zug uruu chiglen namaig gadnakh khashaand avchirlaa. tereer tusgaarlagdsan talbai bolon barilgyn kharaldaa orshikh khoid zug uruu chiglesen tankhim uruu namaig dagulzh irev. zuun tokhoi bolokh tuunii urtynk n' daguu yavakhad khoid khaalga baisan. rgon n' tavin tokhoi baiv. dotood khashaand khamaarakh khorin tokhoiny esreg tald bolon gadnakh khashaand khamaarakh zasmal zamyn esreg tald gurban davkhar dakh' khongiltoi kharaldaa khongil baiv. tankhimuudyn omno arvan tokhoi orgonte, zuun tokhoi urtai dotood zam baiv. tedgeeriin orokh uudnuud n' khoid tald baiv. baishin dakh' dood ba dund davkhryn tankhimuudaas iluu ikh zaig khongiluud ezelsen tul deed davkhryn tankhimuud iluu бага baiv. edgeer n' gurban davkhraar orshikh bogood khashaany baganatai adil gants ch bagana baisangui. tiim uchraas deed davkhryn tankhimuud n' dood ba dund davkhrynkhay arai бага baiv. tankhim uruu kharsan gadnakh khashaany zugt chiglesen gadnakh khermiin khuv'd gevel, tuunii urt n' tavin tokhoi baiv. uchir n' gadnakh khashaand baisan tankhimuudyn urt n' tavin tokhoi baiv. kharagtun, sum uruu kharsan tankhimuudyn urt n' zuun tokhoi baiv. edgeer tankhimuudyn dood tald n' gadnakh khashaanaas teden uruu orokh uud shig tiim uud zuun tald n' baiv. tusgaarlagdsan talbai bolon baishin uruu kharsan, zuun zug uruu chiglesen khashaany khermiin organ dotor n' tankhimuud baiv. tedgeeriin omnokh zam n' khoid talyn tankhimuudyn baidaltai adil urt bogood tedgeeriin organii daguu ba tedgeeriin bukh gartsuud n' baiguulamzh bolon orokh khaalguudyn daguu baiv. tankhimuudyn omno zug uruu chiglesen orokh khaalganuudtai adil zamyn ekhend uud baisan ba tedgeer uruu orokhod, zam n' zuun zug uruu chiglesen khermiin urd tald baiv. daraa n' ter nadadtusgaarlasan talbain kharaldaa bui khoid tankhimuud bolon omnod tankhimuud bol ezend oirkhon baigaa takhilch nar khamgiin ariun yumsyg idekh ariun tankhimuud yum. tend ted khamgiin ariun yums, ideen orgol, nugliin tolookh takhil, gemiin tolookh takhil zergiig tavikh boloi. uchir n' ter gazar

bol ariun yum. takhilch nar dotogsh orvol, uilchlekhdee omsson khuvtsaa tend n' tailzh, orkhilguigeer ariun gazraas gad-nakh khashaa uruu garakh yesgui. uchir n' tedgeer khuvtsasnuud n' ariun yum. ted oor khuvtsas omsokh yestoi. daraa n' ted ard tumend zoriulagdsand khurch bolno gev. ter dotorkh sumiig khemzhizh duusaad namaig zuun zug uruu kharsan daaman khaalgaand gadagsh avchirch, ergen toirnyg bukheld n' khemzhiv. ter khemzhikh savaagaar zuun talyg khemzhikhed, khemzhikh savaagaar tavan zuun savaa baiv. ter khoid talyg khemzhikhed, khemzhikh savaagaar tavan zuun savaa baiv. mno tald ter khemzhikh savaagaar tavan zuun savaag khemzhiv. tereer baruun tal uruu ergeed, khemzhikh savaagaar tavan zuun savaa khemzhiv. ter tuuniig dorvon tald n' khemzhiv. ene n' ariun bolon buzryg khoorond n' yalgakhaar ergen toirond kheremtei bogood urt n' tavan zuu, orgon n' tavan zuu baiv.

43

daraa n' ter zuun zug uruu kharakh daaman khaalga uruu namaig daguulzh irev. kharagtun, izrailiin burkhany tsog zhavkhlan zuun zugees irzh baiv. tuunii duu n' ikh usny chimee met agaad delkhii tuunii tsog zhavkhland gereltev. ene n' minii uzsen uzegdliin durtei adil bogood khotyng ter ustakhaar irsen uyed minii uzsen uzegdeltei adil baiv. uzegdluud n' khyebar golyn derged minii uzsen uzegdeltei adil baisan. bi nuureeree khosor unav. ezenii tsog zhavkhlan n' zuun zug uruu kharsan daaman khaalgaar orgoond orzh irev. suns namaig orgozh, dotorkh khashaa uruu avchrav. kharagtun, ezenii tsog zhavkhlan orgoog duurgev. daraa n' minii khazhuud neg khun zogsozh baikh zuur orgoonoos khen negen nadad oguulekhiig bi sonsov. ter nadadkhunii khuu, ene bol izrailiin khovguudiin dund minii monkhod orshikh gazar buyuu minii sentiinii gazar, minii kholiin ul gishgekh gazar yum. izrailiin ger bolokh ted ch, tednii khaad ch oorsdiin sadar samuun yavdal bolon ukhsen khaadynkhaa khuuruudeer minii ariun neriig dakhin buzarlakhgui. mon bi bolon tednii khorond khana todii baikhaar oorsdiin bosgyg minii bosgony derged, oorsdiin khaalgaany khureeg minii khaalgaany khureenii derged bosgosnooroo buzarlakhgui. ted oorsdiin uildsen zhigshuurt uilseer minii ariun neriig buzarlasan. iinkhuu bi oriin khilen dori tedniig shataav. odoo ted oorsdiin sadar samuun yavdal bolon khaadynkhaa khuuruudiig nadaas mash khol zailuulag. bi tednii dund monkhod orshikh bolno. khunii khuu chinii khuv'd gevel, izrailiin ger oorsdiin gem buruunuudyn toloo ichikhiin tuld tedend sumiig

durslegtun. tedend zagvaryg khemzhuul. kharev ted oorsdiin khiisen bukhnees ichikh avas tedend orgoonii zagvar, tuunii butets, tuunii orokh garakh khaalga, tuunii khamag zagvar, tuunii khamag togtool ba khamag khuulig meduul. tednii nudnii omno uuniig bich. ingesneer ted uunii bukhel zagvar bolon uunii khamag togtoolyg sakhizh, tedgeeriig uildekhh yum. rgoonii khuul' n' ene buyuu. uulun oroi deerkh ergen toirny bukh gazar n' khamgiin ariun baikh yestoi. kharagtun, orgoonii khuul' n' ene buyuu. takhilyn shireenii, tokhoigoor khemzhikh khemzheesuud n' ene buyuu. (neg tokhoi deer neg algany eng nemsen n' tokhoi bilee.) suur' n' neg tokhoi, orgon n' neg tokhoi ba tuunii toirgiin zakh n' neg soom baikh boloi. ene n' takhilyn shireenii suuriin odond n' baikh boloi. gazar deerkh suurias dood bulan khurtel khoyer tokhoi ba orgon n' neg tokhoi baikh boloi. бага bulangaas ikh bulan khurtel dorvon tokhoi ba orgon n' neg tokhoi baikh boloi. takhilyn shireenii zuukh n' dorvon tokhoi bogood takhilyn shireenii zuukhnaas deesh dorvon ever garsan baiv. takhilyn shireenii zuukh n' arvan khoyer tokhoi urt, arvan khoyer tokhoi orgon bogood tal bureeree shoo dorvolzhin baikh boloi. bulan n' dorvon taldaa arvan dorvon tokhoi urt, arvan dorvon tokhoi orgon bogood tuunii toirokh zakh n' khagas tokhoi, tuunii suur' n' ergen toirondoo neg tokhoi ba gishguuruud n' zuun zug uruu kharsan baikh bolno gev. ter nadad aildakhaakhuunii khuu, ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. deer n' shataalt takhilyg orgozh, tuun deer tsusyng tsatsakhyn tuld takhilyn shireeg bosgokh odort tuund zoriulan togtooluud n' ene yum. nadad uilchlekhiiin tuld nadad oirtokh zadokiin ur udmaas garaltai lyevichuudiin takhilch nart nugliin tolookh takhil bolgozh zaluu bukhgyg chi ogokh yestoi gezh ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina. chi tuunii tsusnaas khesgiig avch, tuuniig takhilyn shireenii dorvon ever bolon bulangien dorvon ontsoog, toirgiin zakhad turkhegtun. iinkhuu chi takhilyn shireeg tsevershuulzh tuunii toloo everluulliig uildekhh yestoi. nugliin tolookh takhilyn bukhgyg chi bas avakh yestoi. ter n' ariun gazryn gadna, orgoonii togtoosoon gazart shataagdakh yestoi. khoyer dakh' odort oo sevgui ukhnyg nugliin tolookh takhil bolgon orgogtun. ted bukhaar takhilyn shireeg tsevershuulsanii adil tsevershuulekh yestoi. tuuniig tsevershuulzh duusaad oo sevgui zaluu bukhgyg, bog malaas oo sevgui khutsyng chi orgokh yestoi. tedgeeriig ezenii omno avchirch, takhilch nar edgeeriin deer davs tsatsazh, shataalt takhil bolgon ezend orgokh yestoi. doloo khonogiin tursh nugliin tolookh takhil zoriulan odor bur yamaa beltge. bas oo sevgui bukh bolon bog malaas

khuts beltgegedekh yestoi. doloo khonogiin tursh ted takhilyn shireenii toloo evleruulliig uildezh, tuuniig ariusgazh, tiinkhuu ted tuuniig ariusgakh yestoi. ted edgeer khonogudyg duusgakhad, naim dakh' odor bolon tuunees khoish takhilch nar takhilyn shireen deer ta naryn shataalt takhiliudyg bolon eviin takhiliudyg orgokh yestoi. bi ta naryg khuleen avakh bolno. gezh ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina gev.

44

daraa n' ter namaig zuun zug uruu kharsan ariun gazryn gadna talyn daaman khaalgaar butsaan avchirsan bogood khaalga n' khaagdsan baiv. ezen nadad aildakhdaene daaman khaalga khaalttai baikh yestoi. ene n' neegdezh bolokhgui, khen ch uugeer orokh yesgui. uchir n' izrailiin burkhan ezen uugeer orson yum. tiim uchraas ene n' khaalttai baikh yestoi. noyeny khuv'd gevel, ter ezenii omno talkh idekhiin tuld noyen shig tend suukh boloi. ter n' daaman khaal-gany uudnii tankhimaar oron, bas tuugeer garch yavakh yestoi gev. daraa n' namaig ter khoid daaman khaalgaar orgoonii urd daguulzh irev. namaig kharakhad, kharag-tun, ezenii tsog zhavkhan n' ezenii orgoog duurgesen baiv. bi nuureeree khosor unav. ezen nadad aildakhdaakhunii khuu, ezenii orgoonii khamag togtoolyn tukhai bolon tuunii bukh khuuliin talaar minii chamd aildakh bugdiig zurkhendee togtoon, nudeeree uezeh, chikheeree sons. rgoonii uudiig ariun gazryn bukh orokh uudnu-udtei khamt zurkhendee togtoo. terslegchid bolokh izrailiin gert chi khelekhdee ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. nizariliin ger ee. ta naryn bukh zhigshuur n' khangalt-tai yum. ingekhdee zurkhendee khovch khonduuleegui, makhan biyedee ch khovch khonduuleegui khar' khumuusiig minii ariun gazryg buzarlulakhaar tend bailgazh, tuugeer ch barakhgui minii khuns bolokh ookh, tsusyg orgokh uyedee minii orgoog buzarlakhaar ta nar tend oruulsan. uchir n' ta naryn khamag zhigshuur deer nemzh ted minii gereeg khuchingui bolgo-son. ta nar minii ariun zuulsiin uurgiiig oors-doo sakhilgui, kharin minii ariun gazryn uurgiiig sakhilulakhaar khar' khumuusiig ta nar tavivz. ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. nuzurkhendee khovch khonduuleegui, makhan biyedee ch khovch khonduuleegui yamar ch khar' khun, izrailiin khovguudiin dund bui bukh khar' khunees neg n' ch minii ariun gazart orzh bolokhgui. kharin izrailiig toorch yavakhad nadaas kholdson bogood oorsdiin shuteenuudiin aaras dagazh nadaas toorson lyevichuud n' oorsdiin gem buruugiin toloo shiitgeliig uurekh yestoi. gesen ch ted orgoonii daaman khaalgaand

kharuul khiizh, orgoond uilchlen minii ariun gazart uilchlegchid baikh yestoi. ted ard tumnii toloo shataalt takhil ba takhi-lyg nyadalzh, ard tumend uilchlekheer ted-nii omno ted zogsokh bolno. ted oorsdiin shuteenuudiin omno ard tumend uilchilzh, izrailiin gert gem buruugiin budrulekh chu-luu bolson uchraas, tiimiin tul ted oors-diin gem buruugiin toloo shiitgel uurekh yestoi khemeen bi tednii esreg tangara-glasanž gezh ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina. nited nadad takhilchaar uilchlekhiin tuld nadad oirtokh yesgui, minii ariun yum-syn alind ch, khamgiin ariun yumsad ch oir-tozh bolokhgui. kharin ted oorsdiin ichguur bolon oorsdiin uildsen zhigshuurt uilsii-g uurekh yestoi. gesen ch orgoonii uureg bolokh tuunii bukh uilchlel ba tend khi-gidekh yestoi bukhniig khiilgekheer bi ted-nii tomilokh bolno. kharin izrailiin khovgu-udiig nadaas toorch yavsan uyed, minii ariun gazryn uurgiiig sakhisan, zadokiin khovguud bolokh lyeviin takhilch nar n' nadad uilchlekheer nadad oirtokh bolno. ted nadad ookh, tsusyg orgokhoor minii omno zogsokh yestoiz gezh ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina. nited minii ariun gazart orokh yestoi. ted nadad uilchilzh, minii uurgiiig biyeluulekhiin tuld minii shireend oirtokh yestoi. ted dotood khashaany daa-man khaalgaar orokhdoo maalingan khuvt-sas omsokh yestoi. dotood khashaany daa-man khaalgaanuud bolon orgoon dotor ted uilchilzh baikhdaa ted nooson khuvtsasai baikh yesgui. tednii tolgoid maalingan mal-gai, uutsand n' maalingan dotuur khuvt-sas baikh yestoi. khologokh alivaa yumyg ted biyedee omsozh bolokhgui. ted gadnakh khashaa uruu garakh uyed, ard tumen uruu gadnakh khashaand garakh uyed uilchleld omsozh baisan khuvtssaa tailzh, tedgeeriig ariun tankhimuudad tavikh yestoi. daraa n' oorsdiin khuvtssaar ard tumend ariun baid-lyg damzhuulakhguin tuld ted oor khuvt-sas omsokh yestoi. bas ted tolgoin usee khusakh yesgui bolovch oorsdiin tug usnu-udiig urt urguulzh bolokhgui. ted tolgoin usee zovkhon tairakh yestoi. takhilch naryn khen n' ch dotood khashaand orokh uyed dars uuzh bolokhgui. ted belevsen, esvel salsan emegteitei gerlekh yesgui. kharin izrailiin geriin ur udmaas ongon okhidyg, esvel takhilchiin belevsen emegteig avakh yestoi. tuunees gadna, ted minii ard tumend ariun bolon egel zhiriin khoorondokh yal-gaag zaazh, buzar bolon tseveriig khoorond n' yalgakh chadvartai bolgokh yestoi. mar-gaand ted shuukhiin tuld bairaa ezlekh yestoi. ted uuniig minii togtoolyn daguu shuukh yestoi. ted bas minii khamag tovlo-son bayaruud deer minii khuul' bolon minii togtooludyg sakhizh, minii amraltyn odrriig ariusgakh yestoi. ted ukhsen khund oir-

tozh biyee buzarlakh yesgui. kharin etseg, ekh, khuu, okhin, akh duu, esvel nokhort garaagui egch, duugiinkhee toloo ted oorsdiigoo buzarlazh bolno. ter tsevershuulegdsenii daraa tuund zoriulan doloo khonogiig toolokh yestoi. ter ariun gazart uilchlekhiiin tuld dotood khashaand ariun gazart orokh odroo ooriin nugliin tolookh takhilyg orgokh yestoiz gezh ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina. itednii ovtei khamaatai n' ene bilee. bi tednii ov yum. ta nar tedend izrail'd yamar ch ezemshliig ogokh yesgui. bi tednii ezemshil yum. ted ideen orgol, nugliin tolookh takhil, gemiin tolookh takhilyg idekh ba izrail' dotorkh alivaa zoriulagdsan zuil n' tedniikh bolokh boloi. torol buriin bukh ankhyr u zhimsnii deezh n', ta naryn bukh khandiv dotroos torol buriin alivaa khandiv n' takhilch nart zoriulagdakh yestoi. ta naryn geriin deer yerooliig buulgakhyn tuld ta nar zuursan gurilynkhaa deezhiig ch bas takhilchid ogokh yestoi. ukhsen, esvel tastchuulsan alivaa shuvuu, esvel araatny segiiig takhilch nar idekh yesgui.

45

ta nar ov bolgokh gazryg shavgaar khuvaakhdaa ter gazryn neg khesiig ariun nogdol bolgon ezend orgokh yestoi. tuunii urt n' khorin tavan myangan tokhoi, orgon n' arvan myangan tokhoi baikh yestoi. ene kheseg n' bukheldee ariun baikh yestoi. uunees gadagsh ergen toirond tavan zuu, tavan zuun tokhoi dorvolzhin n' ariun gazart zoriulagdsan baikh ba ergen toirond tuunii sul gazar baikhaa tavin tokhoi baikh yestoi. ene gazraas urt n' khorin tavan myangan tokhoi, orgon n' arvan myangan tokhoig ta nar khemzh. tuunii dotor ariun gazar, khamgiin ariun gazar baikh boloi. ene n' ter gazryn ariun kheseg baikh boloi. ene n' ezend uilchlekkeer oirton irdeg, ariun gazryn uilchlegchid bolokh takhilch nart zoriulagdsan ba tednii geruudiin gazar, ariun gazryn tolookh ariun gazar bolokh yestoi. khorin tavan myangan tokhoi urtai, arvan myangan tokhoi orgontei gazar n' orgoonii uilchlegchid bolokh lyevichuuded bolon tednii orshin suukh ezemshil khotuudad n' zoriulagdakh yum. ariun khesgiin nogdlyn khazhuugaar orgon n' tavan myangan tokhoi, urt n' khorin tavan myangan tokhoi talbai bukhii ezemshliig ta nar khotod ogokh yestoi. ene n' izrailiin khamag geriin toloo baina. noyen n' ariun nogdol ba khotyn ezemshliin khoyer tald gazartai baikh yestoi. ter n' ariun nogdol, khotyn ezemshiltei khillen, baruun tal n' baruun zug uruu, zuun tal n' zuun zug uruu urgeltzhlekhh bogood urtaaraa khuviudyn negtei adil, baruun khilees zuun khil khurtel baikh boloi. ene n' izrail'

dakh' ezemshil n' bolokh tuunii gazar baikh boloi. tiinkhuu minii noyed minii ard tumniig khoishid darlakhgui, kharin ted gazryn uldsen khesgiig ovguudynkh n' daguu izrailiin gert ogokh yestoiz. ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. nizariliin noyed ta nar khangaltai bolloo. khuchirkhilel, suirliig zailuulzh, shudarga yes bolon zovt uilsii uild. minii ard tumnees albadan khuraakhaa bol'z gezh ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina. ita nar zov khemzhurtei, zov yefa, zov battai baikh yestoi. bat n' omyern aravny neg, yefa n' omyern aravny negiig bagtaakhaar yefa bolon bat adil khemzheet baikh yestoi. tedgeriin khemzhee n' omyern daguu baikh yestoi. neg shyekyel khorin gyera baikh boloi. khorin shyekyel, khorin tavan shyekyel ba arvan tavan shyekyel n' ta naryn neg manye baikh boloi. ta naryn orgokh orgol n' ene yum. ulaan buudain omyeroos yefagiin zurgaany negiig arvain omyeroos yefagiin zurgaany neg, zaagdsan khemzheenii tos (buyuu neg bat tos) kor burees aravny negen batyg (kor n' arvan bat, esvel neg omyer. uchir n' arvan bat n' omyertoi tentsuu). izrailiin ustai gazruudyn khoyer zuun khon'toi surgees neg khoniig tednii toloo evleruulliig khiikhiin tuld ideen orgol, shataalt takhil bolon eviin takhild zoriulag-tunz gezh ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina. inutgiin khamag ard tumen izrail' dakh' noyen tolookh ene orgold ogokh yestoi. nair naadam, shine saryn bayar ba amraltyn odor, izrailiin geriin bukh tovlogdsan bayaruud deer shataalt takhil, ideen orgol, undaan orgoliig khangakh n' noyen uureg baikh boloi. izrailiin geriin toloo evleruulliig khiikhiin tuld nugliin tolookh takhil, ideen orgol, shataalt takhil ba eviin takhilyg ter khangakh yestoiz. ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. inegdugeer sard, ug saryn negend ta nar oo sevgui zaluu bukhyyg avch, ariun gazryg tseverlekh yestoi. takhilch n' nugliin tolookh takhilaas kheseg tsusyyg avch, tuuniig orgoonii khaalany khuree, takhilyn shireenii zakhyn dorvon ontsogt bolon dotood khashaany daaman khaalany khureenuuded nyalakh yestoi. toorch bui, esvel genen alivaa khunii toloo ta nar ug saryn doloond iinkhuu uildekh yestoi. tiinkhuu ta nar orgoonii toloo evleruulliig khiikh bolno. negdugeer sard, ug saryn arvan dorovnoi odor ta nar deeguor ngorokh bayar buyuu doloo khonogiin bayaryg khiikh yestoi. isgeegui talkhyg id. ter odor noyen ooriinkhoo toloo bolon nutgiin khamag ard tumend zoriulan nugliin tolookh takhilyn bukhhaar khangakh yestoi. bayaryn doloo khonogiin turshid ezend shataalt takhil bolgozh doloo khonogiin odor burd n' oo sevgui doloon bukh, doloon khutsyg bolon odor bur nugliin tolookh takhild neg ukhnyg ter

khangakh yestoi. ideen orgol bolgon ter neg bukhtai khamt neg yefag, neg khutstai khamt neg yefag, neg yefatai khamt neg khin tosyg khangakh yestoi. doldugaar sard, ug saryn arvan tavny odor bayar deer ter uunii adil, doloon khonog nugliin tolookh takhil, shataalt takhil, ideen orgol ba tosyg khangakh yestoiž.

46

ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina. ńdotood khashaany zuun zug uruu kharsan daaman khaalga n' azhlyn zurgaan odort khaaltai baikh yestoi. kharin ter n' amraltyn odor bolon shine saryn bayaryn odor neelttei baikh yestoi. noyen n' gadnaas daaman khaalgaany uudnii tankhimaar orzh, daaman khaalgaany baganynd derged zogsokh yestoi. daraa n' takhilch nar tuunii shataalt takhil bolon eviin takhilduudyg n' khangaad, ter daaman khaalgaany bosgon deer morgood garakh yestoi. kharin daaman khaalga n' udeskh khurtel khaagdakh yesgui. nutgiin ard olon ch bas amraltyn odruuded bolon shine saryn bayaruudaar monookh daaman khaalgaany uudend ezenii omno morgokh yestoi. amraltyn odroor noyen ezenid orgokh shataalt takhil n' oo sevgui zurgaan khurga ba oo sevgui neg khuts baikh boloi. ideen orgol n' khutsand neg yefa bogood khurgatai khamt orgokh ideen orgol n' tuunii ogokh chadlyn kheree baikh ba neg yefad neg khin tos baikh boloi. shine saryn bayaryn odort oo sevgui zaluu bukh, bas oo sevgui zurgaan khurga ba neg khutsyg orgokh yestoi. neg bukhtai khamt neg yefag, neg khutstai khamt neg yefag, khurganuudtai khamt ogokh chadlynkhaa kheree ter ideen orgoliig khangakh yestoi bogood neg yefad neg khin tos baikh boloi. noyen orokhdoo daaman khaalgaany uudnii tankhimaar yavzh, garakhdad ter l zamaar yavakh yestoi. geveh nutgiin ard olon tovtolosn bayaruud deer ezenii omno irekhdee khold daaman khaalgaar damzhin morgol uildekheer iregch n' omnod daaman khaalgaar garch yavakh yestoi. mnod daaman khaalgaar orzh iregch n' khold daaman khaalgaar garch yavakh yestoi. orzh irsen daaman khaalgaaraa khin ch butsazh garch bolokhgui. kharin chigeeree yavsar garakh yestoi. tedniig orzh irekhd noyen tednii dund orzh, tedniig garakh uyed ter garakh yestoi. bayar naadam bolon tovtolosn bayaruud deerkh ideen orgol n' neg bukhtai khamt neg yefa, neg khutstai khamt neg yefa ba khurganuudtai khamt ogokh chadlynkhaa kheree baikh yestoi bogood neg yefad neg khin tos baikh boloi. noyen sain duryn orgol bolokh shataalt takhilyg, esvel eviin takhilyg ezenid sain duryn orgol bolgon khangakh uyed tuunii

toloo zuun tiish kharsan daaman khaalgyg neene. amraltyn odort uilddegiin adil ter ooriin shataalt takhil bolon eviin takhilyg orgono. daraa n' ter garch yavzh, tuunii garch yavsny daraa daaman khaalga n' khaagdakh yestoi. ta nar odor bur ezenid shataalt takhild zoriulan oo sevgui neg nastai khurgyg beltgekh yestoi. gloo bur ta nar uunii beltgekh yestoi. mon uunii khamt ta nar ogloo bur ideen orgol bolokh yefagiin zurgaany neg sain gurilyg chiiglekhiin tuld khiniin guravny neg tostoi khamt beltge. ezenid orgokh ideen orgol n' monkhod urgeltzhlekht togtool yum. iinkhuu baingyn shataalt takhild zoriulan ogloo bur ted khurga, ideen orgol ba tosyg beltgekh yestoiž. ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildzhee. ńkherev noyen ooriin ovoos khovguudiinkhee al' negend n' beleg ogvol ter n' khovguudiin yum bolokh yestoi. ene n' oviin daguu tednii ezemshil bolno. kharin kheree ter ooriin ovoos zarts narynkhaa negend beleg ogvol ter n' erk choolooltiin zhil khurtel tuuniiikh baikh bolno. daraa n' ter zuil noyend butsaagdakh boloi. tuunii ov n' zovkhon tuunii khovguudiinkh bogood tedend khar'yaalagdakh yestoi. noyen n' ard tumniig ezemshlees n' khoon gargazh, tednii ovoos avch bolokhgui. ter khovguud-dee ooriin ezemshleesee ovig ogokh yestoi. ingesneer minii ard tumnees khin n' ch ooriin ezemshleesee taraagdakhgui yumž khemeegtun gev. daraa n' ter namaig daaman khaalgaany khazhuu dakh' uudeer oruulan khoishoo kharsan takhilch nart zoriulagdsan ariun tankhimuudad avchrav. kharagtun, baruun talyn khamgiin tsaad zakhad negen gazar baiv. ter nadadene bol takhilch naryn gemiin tolookh takhil, nugliin tolookh takhilyg chanazh, ideen orgoliig zhignekht gazar yum. ene n' ted edgeeriig gadnakh khashaand avchirnaaraa ard olond ariun baidlyg damzhuulakhguin tuld yum gev. daraa n' ter namaig gadnakh khashaand avchirch, khashaany dorvon bulangaar toiruulan yavuulav. kharagtun, khashaany bulan burd zhizhig khashaa baiv. khashaany dorvon buland urt n' dochin tokhoid, orgon n' guchin tokhoid bituu khashaa baisan bogood bulanguud dakh' ene dorov n' adil khemzheetei baiv. tedgeeriin dotor ergen toirond, dorvuuleng n' chuluun egnee khureelzh, khureelsen egenuudiin dor chanakh gazruud khiigdsen baiv. daraa n' ter nadadedgeer n' orgoonii uilchlegchid ard olny takhilduudyg chanadag gazruud yum gev.

47

daraa n' ter namaig orgoonii khaalgaand butsaazh avchrav. kharagtun, orgoonii bosgony dooroos zuun zug uruu us ursan garch baiv.

uchir n' orgoo zuun tiish kharzhee. us n' dooroos, orgoonii baruun gar talaas, takhi-lynn shireenii omno talaas ursazh baiv. ter namaig khoid daaman khaalgaar gadagsh gargazh, toiruulan zuun tiish kharsan gad-nakh khaalga uruu daguulan yavav. kharag-tun, us omno talaas alguurkhnaar ursazh baiv. gartaa shugamtai khun zuun tiish yavakhdaa myangan tokhoig khemzhizh, na-maig shagaind tulsan usan dunduur dagu-
ulav. ter dakhin neg myangy khemzhizh, namaig ovdgond tulsan usan dunduur dagu-
ulav. ter dakhin myangy khemzhizh, na-maig buselkhiid tulsan usan dunduur dagu-
ulav. ter dakhin myangy khemzhiv. us nemegdsen uchraas ene n' minii gatalzh chadakhaargui gol bolov. dator n' selzh bolokhoor khangalttai ikh ustai, gat-lazh chadakhaargui gol baiv. ter nadadkhunii khuu chi uuniig kharav uu? gev. daraa n' ter namaig godyn eregt butsaan avaachiv. na-maig butsazh irsend, kharagutun, godyn ereg deer neg tald ba nogood mash olon mod baiv. daraa n' ter nadad aildakhdadeene us zuun nutag uruu ursazh, araba uruu uruudan ochizh baigaa yum. daraa n' ted dalaid tsutgagdakhaar dalain zug ursazh, dalain us n' tsengeg boldog. gol ursakh gazar burd urzhin tarkhagch am'd am'tan bur am'drakh bolno. tend asar ikh zagas baikh bolno. uchir n' ene us tend ochizh, tsengeg bolgozh baigaa. iinkhuu gol ursakh gazart bukh yum am'drakh bolno. zagaschid tu-unii derged zogsokh bolno. yengyedigees yenyeglaim khurtel tor tavikh zagar baikh bolno. tedgeeriin zagas n' torol zuilseeree ikh tengisiin zagas adil ulemzh ikh bolno. gevch tuunii namguud ba balchig gazruud tsever bolokhgui. davснаas bolzh tedger n' orkhigdokh bolno. godyn khazhuugaar ereg deer, neg tald ba nogoo tald n' khool khunsend zoriulakh bukh torliin modod ur-gakh bolno. tednii navchnuud khatakhgui, zhims n' muudakhgui. ted sar bur zhims gargakh bolno. uchir n' tedgeeriin us n' ariun gazraas ursan garch baigaa bogood tedgeeriin zhims n' khuns bolzh, tedgeeriin navch n' edgereltiin toloo baikh bolno gev. ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildav.ta nar izrailiin arvan khoyer ovguudyn dund ov bolgon ene gazryg khuvaakh khil khyazgaaruud n' ene yum. iosyef khoyer khuviig avakh yestoi. ta nar uuniig ov bolgon neg buriig nogotei n' tentsuu khuvaakh yestoi. uchir n' uuniig ta naryn ovog deedest ogokhoor bi tangara-glasan bogood ene gazar ta nart ov bolon ochikh yestoi. ene gazryn khil n' ene baikh boloi. khoid tald, ikh tengisees khyetlony za-maar zyedadyn khooloi khurtel, damaskiin khil bolon khamatyn khiliin khoorond bui khamat, byerota, sibrami bolon khauragiin khiliin daguu baikh khazyer-khattikun yum. khil n' dalaigaas damaskiin khil dekh

khazar-yenand khurtel urgelzhilzh, khoid tald khoishoo khamatyn khil khurekh yestoi. ene bol khoid tal bilee. zuun tald khauran, damask, gilyead ba izrailiin gazryn khooron-dooos iordan baikh boloi. khoid khilees dornyn dalaig khurtel ta nar khemzhikh yestoi. ene bol zuun tal yum. mnod tald uragshaa tamaraas myeribat-kadyeshiin usyg khurtel urgelzhlen, yegipyetiin gorkhi bolon ikh tengist khurekh yestoi. ene bol uragshaa omnod tal yum. baruun tald ikh tengis baikh bogood omnod khilees lyebo-khamatyn egts kharaldaa khurekh yestoi. ene bol baruun tal yum. iinkhuu ta nar izrailiin ovguudyn daguu ene gazryg oors-diinkhoo dund khuvaagtun. ta nar oorsdi-inkhoo dund bolon ta naryn dator khovgu-
udiig toruulen, ta naryn dator suugh khari-inkhny dund uuniig ov bolgon shavga tatan khuvaakh yestoi. ted ta naryn khuv'd izrailiin khovguudiin dund uuguul torogsod adil baikh yestoi. izrailiin ovguudyn dund ta nartai khamat tedend onogdokh bolno. khar' khunii suuzh bui ovog dator n' ta nar tu-und oviig n' ogokh yestoi gezh ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina.

48

ovguudyn ners n' edgeer yum. khoid khyazgaaraas, khyetlony zamyn khazhuu-gaar lyebo-khamat uruu damaskiin khil dekh khazar-yenanyg khurtel, khamatyn khazhuugaar khoishoo, zuunees baruun uruu urgelzhlekh n' danykh bogood neg khuv' yum. dany khiliin khazhuugaar zuun talaas baruun tal khurtel, ashyerynk bogood neg khuv' yum. ashyeryn khiliin khazhuugaar zuun talaas baruun tal khurtel naftaliink bogood neg khuv' yum. naftaliin khiliin khazhuugaar zuun talaas baruun tal khurtel manassyegiinkh bogood neg khuv' yum. manassyegiin khiliin khazhuugaar zuun talaas baruun tal khurtel yefraimynkh bogood neg khuv' yum. yefraimyn khiliin khazhuugaar zuun talaas baruun tal khur-tel ryeubyeniikh bogood neg khuv' yum. ryeubyenii khiliin khazhuugaar zuun talaas baruun tal khurtel iudagiinkh bogood neg khuv' yum. iudagiin khiliin khazhuugaar zuun talaas baruun tal khurtel ta naryn tus-gaarlakh nogdol gazar bolokh khorin tavan myangan tokhoi organ, urt n' zuun talaas baruun tal khurtel neg khuv' gazrynkhtai adil bilee. ariun gazar n' tuunii tovd baikh yestoi. ta naryn ezend tusgaar-lakh nogdol gazar n' khorin tavan myan-gan tokhoi urt, arvan myangan tokhoi or-gon baikh yestoi. ariun nogdol n' edgeeriin toloo, tukhailbal takhilch naryn toloo bo-good khoishoo khorin tavan myangan tokhoi urrtai, baruun tiish arvan myangan tokhoi orgontei, zuun tiish arvan myangan tokhoi

orgonteï, uragshaa khorin tavan myangan tokhoi urttai baikh boloi. ezenii ariun gazar n' tuunii tovd baikh yestoi. izrailiin khovguudiig toorokh uyed lyevichuud toorson shig toorch yavaagui, minii uurgiiig sakhisan zadokiin khovguudiin ariusagdsan takhिल्h nart ene n' zoriulagdana. ene bol gazryn nogdloos tedend zoriulagdsan nogdol buyuu khamgiin ariun gazar bolokh bogood lyevichuudiin khiliin daguu baikh yestoi. takhिल्h naryn khiliin khazhuugaar lyevichuuded khorin tavan myangan tokhoi urt, arvan myangan tokhoi orgon gazar baikh boloi. bukh urt n' khorin tavan myangan tokhoi, orgon n' arvan myanga baikh yestoi. tuunees gadna, ted uuniikhee aliig n' ch khudaldazh, esvel sol'zh bolokhgui. esvel gazryn ene shilmel khuviig busad damzhuulzh bolokhgui. uchr n' ene bol ezend ariun yum. uldsen tavan myangan tokhoi orgon, khorin tavan myangan tokhoi urt gazar bol khotyn niitiin khereglegend, suuts bolon zadgai belcheer gazruudad zoriulagdakh boloi. khot n' tuunii tovd baikh yestoi. tuunii khemzhee n' edgeer baikh boloi. khoid tald dorvon myanga tavan zuun tokhoi, omnod tald dorvon myanga tavan zuun tokhoi, zuun tald dorvon myanga tavan zuun tokhoi, baruun tald dorvon myanga tavan zuun tokhoi baina. khotod zadgai belcheer gazruud baikh boloi. khoino n' khoyer zuun tavin tokhoi, omno tald khoyer zuun tavin tokhoi, zuun tald khoyer zuun tavin tokhoi baina. ariun nogdlyn khazhuugaar urtaaraa uldsen gazar n' zuun tal uruu arvan myangan tokhoi, baruun tiish arvan myangan tokhoi baikh boloi. ter n' ariun noogdlyn khazhuugaar baikh yestoi. tuunii urgats n' khotyn khodolmorchdiin khuns bolokh boloi. izrailiin bukh ovgoos garsan khotyn khodolmorchid uuniig kha-galakh yestoi. ariun nogdol n' bukheldee khorin tavan myangy khar'tsakh n' khorin tavan myangan tokhoi baikh boloi. ta nar ariun nogdol bolokh dorvolzhin talbaig khotyn ezemshiltei khamt tusgaarlakh yestoi. ariun nogdol bolon khotyn ezemshliin neg tal ba nogoo tald uldekhi gazar n' noyenykh boloi. nogdlyn khorin tavan myangan tokhoi urd tald zuun khil khurtel bolon baruun tiish khorin tavan myangan tokhoi urd tald baruun khil khurtel, khuviudyn khazhuugaarkh n' noyenykh baikh boloi. ariun nogdol ba orgoonii ariun gazar n' tuunii gold baikh yestoi. noyend khar'yaalagdakh gazryn gold bui lyevichuudiin ezemshil bolon khotyn ezemshlees busad n', iudagiin khil ba byeniaminy khiliin khorondokh bukh yums bol noyenykh baikh yestoi. uldsen ovguudyn khuv'd gevel, zuun talaas baruun tal khurtel byeniaminykh bogood neg khuv' yum. byeniaminy khiliin khazhuugaar zuun

talaas baruun tal khurtel simyeonykh bogood neg khuv' yum. simyeony khiliin khazhuugaar zuun talaas baruun tal khurtel issakharynkh bogood neg khuv' yum. issakharyn khiliin khazhuugaar zuun talaas baruun tal khurtel zyebulunyk bogood neg khuv' yum. zyebulunyk khiliin khazhuugaar zuun talaas baruun tal khurtel gadynkh bogood neg khuv' yum. gadyn khiliin khazhuugaar omno tald uragshaa khil n' tamaraas myeribat-kadyeshiin us, yegipyetiin gorkhi bolon ikh tengist khurtel baikh yestoi. ene bol izrailiin ovguudad ov bolgon ta naryn shavga khayazh khuvaakh gazar yum. edgeer n' tednii khuviud yumž gezh ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina. khotyn garakh khaalaganuud n' edgeer yum. khoid tald dorvon myanga tavan zuun tokhoi khemzheetei bogood khotyn daaman khaalaganuud n' izrailiin ovguudaar nerlegdzhee. khoid zugt gurvan daaman khaalga buyuu ryeubyenii daaman khaalga neg, iudagiin daaman khaalga neg, lyeviin daaman khaalga neg baikh boloi. zuun tald dorvon myanga tavan zuun tokhoi bogood gurvan daaman khaalga buyuu iosyefyn daaman khaalga neg, byeniaminy daaman khaalga neg, dany daaman khaalga neg baikh boloi. mno zugt dorvon myanga tavan zuun tokhoi khemzheetei bogood gurvan daaman khaalga buyuu simyeony daaman khaalga neg, issakharyn daaman khaalga neg, zyebulunyk daaman khaalga neg baikh boloi. baruun tald dorvon myanga tavan zuun tokhoi bogood gurvan daaman khaalga buyuu gadyn daaman khaalga neg, ashyeryn daaman khaalga neg, naftaliin daaman khaalga neg baikh boloi. khotyn toirog n' arvan naiman myangan tokhoi baikh yestoi. ter odroos khotyn ner n' ezen end baina gezh baikh yestoi gev.

iudagiin khaad bolokh uzzia, iotam, akhaz ba khyezyekia naryn odruuded khiigeed izrailliin khaan, ioashiin khuu iyeroboamyn odruuded byeyeriin khuu khosyead irsen ezenii ug ene boloi. ezen khosyegaar damzhuulan ankh aildsan uyed ezen khosyeadyav, oortoo zavkhai ekhnieriig avch, zavkhai khuukhduudtei bol. uchir n' ene nutag ezeniig orkhisoor, eree tseer-gui zavkhaiirlyg uildezh baina gev. tiimees ter yavzh, diblaimyn okhin gomyerig avlaa. gomyer zhiremslen, tuund khuug toruulzhee. ezen khosyead khandantuuniig iyezryeyel khemeen nerle. uchir n' iyezryeyeld ursgasan tsusny toloo udakhgui bi iyekhugiin geriig shiitgez, izrailliin geriin khaanchlalyg togsgokh bolno. ter odort bi iyezryeyeliin khondiid izrailliin numyg khugalna khemeezhee. daraa n' gomyer dakhin zhiremslen okhin toruulzhee. ezen khosyeadter okhinyg lo-rukhamma khemeen nerle. uchir n' bi izrailliin geriig tsaashid orovdokhgui, tedniig khezee ch ushchlakhgui. gevch bi iudagiin geriig orovdon tedgeeriig oorsdiinkh n' burkhan eze-neer avrakh bogood tedniig num, ild, tulaan, mor'd, esvel mor'tnuudaar avrakhgui khemeev. lo-rukhamag khokhnoos garakh uyed gomyer dakhin zhiremslen khuu toruulzhee. ezen aildsan n'tuuniig lo-ammi khemeen nerle. uchir n' ta nar minii ard tumen bish bogood bi ta naryn burkhan bish gev. gesen ch izrailliin khovguudiin too n' dalain els met khemzhizh, toolokhyn argagui baikh bolno. ta nar minii ard tumen bish khemeen tedend khelsen gazartta nar am'd burkhany khovguud khemeen tedend khelekh bolno. iudagiin khovguud, izrailliin khovguud khamtdaa tsuglarch, oors-dodoo neg udirdagchiig tomilon, ter gazraas yavakh bolno. uchir n' iyezryeyeliin odor n' aguu baikh yum.

akh duu nartaa ammi gez, egch duu nartaa rukhama khemeen khel. temtseld, ekhtegee temtseld. uchir n' ter bol minii ekhner bish, bi tuunii nokhor bish. tuunii nuurnees zavkhaiirlyg zailuulzh, khokhniikh n' khoodoos sadar samuuny n' ariga. es tegvel bi tuuniiig nutsgelen, ankh mendelsen odriinkh shig n' tuuniiig il gargana. bi bas tuuniiig tsol met, zeluud gazar met bolgon, tsangaazh alakh bolno. bas bi tuunii khukhduudiig orovdokhgui. yaagaad gevel ted zavkhai khuukhduud yum. uchir n' tednii ekh zavkhairsan. tedniig teesen ter em ichguuriig uildzhee. uchir n' ter nnadad minii talkh, minii usyg ba minii noos, minii maalinga ba minii tos, minii darsyg ogdog nu-

uts amraguudynkhaa araa ba yavnaž gez, khelzhee. tegekeher kharagtun, bi tuunii zamyg uurgeneer shiveelzh, ter oriin zhimiig olzh chadakhgui boltol bi tuunii esreg khana bosgono. ter nuuts amraguudaa moshgon dagavch tedniig guitsekhgui. tereer tedniig khaikh bolovch tedniig olkhgui. tegeed ter em nbi oriinkhoo ankhny nokhor uruu butsan yavna. uchir n' minii khuv'd odoogiinkhoos ter uyed iluu sain baisanz gekh bolno. uchir n' tuund ur taria, shine dars ba tosyg ogch, tuunii deer mongo, altyg arvizhuulsan n' bi baisan gedgiig ter em meddegui. kharin ted tedgeeriig baald zorulan ashiglasan. tegekeher urgats khuraakh uyed n' bi oriin ur tariag butsaan avch, uliral n' bolokhod oriin shine darsyg butsaakh bolno. bas tuunii nutsgen biyeiig khalkhlakhaa ogogdson oriin noos ba oriin maaliingy bi avch yavakh bolno. tegeed bi tuunii nuuts amraguudyn nuden deer tuunii buzaryavdyg il gargakh bogodkhen ch tuuniiig minii mutraas avrakhgui. bas tuunii bukh tsengel, nair naadam, tuunii shine saruud, amraltyn odruud ba tuunii bukh bayaryn chuulganuudy bi eteses bolgono. niniini nuuts amraguudyn nadad ogson minii khols bol edgeer yumz khemeen oguulekh ter emiin usan uzmiin ba inzhriin moddy bi suitgekh bolno. bi tedgeeriig oi bolgozh, kheeriin araatnuud tedgeeriig tsolmokh bolno. bas baaluudyn odruudiin toloo bi tuuniiig shiitgekh bolno. tereer tedgeert takhil orgozh eemeg, erdeneer oorigoo goyevzh chimen, nuuts amraguudaa dagan yavsaar namaig martsan gez, ezen tunkhaglazh baina. tegekeher kharagtun, bi tuuniiig uruu tatan tsold avchraad, tuuntei eyeldgeer yarikh bolno. daraa n' tendees bi tuund tuunii usan uzmiin tsetserlegiig mon akhoryn khondiig naidvaryn khaalga bolgon ogno. tereer tend zaluv nasnykhaa odruudiinkh shig yegipyetiin gazraas garch irsen odriinkh shig duulakh bolno. ter odor chi namaig niniini nokhorz gez, duudan, tsaashid niniini baalz gez, duudakhgui khemeen ezen tunkhaglazh baina. uchir n' bi tuunii amnaas baaluudyn nersiig arilgakh bogoodtegsneer khoishid ted oorsdiinkhoo nereer durdagdashgui. ter odort bi bas tednii toloo kheeriin araatnuud, ogtorguin shuvuud ba gazryn molkhogch am'tadai geree baiguulakh bolno. bi num, ild ba dainyg ene gazraas khalakh bogood tedniig ayuulgui khevtuulne. bi chamtai monkhod sui tavina. tiim ee, bi zovt baidal, shudarga yes, khair enerel, orshooloor chamtai sui tavina. bi chamtai itgemzhit baidal dotor sui tavina. tegeed chi ezeniig medekh bolno. ter odort bi khariu ogokh bolno gez, ezen tunkhaglazh baina. bi tengeruuded khariu ogch, tedger n' gazart khariu ogno. gazar n' ur taria, shine dars, tosond khariu

ogch, tedgeer n' iyezryeyeld khariu ogno. bi oriinkhoo toloo ene gazart tuuniig tarialakh bolno.bi bas orshoogdoogui tuuniig orovdoh,minii ard tumen baigaagui khumuust rita nar minii ard tumenž khemeekh bogoodted rita bol minii burkhanž khemeekh bolno.

3

daraa n' ezen nadadizrailiin khovguud oor burkhad uruu ergezh, uzemtei boovyg khairladag bolovch ezen tedniig khairladgiin adil chi dakhin yavaad, sadar bolovch ooriin nokhortoo khairlagdsan emiig khairla gev. tiimees bi arvan tavan shyekyel mongo, neg omyer khagas arvaigaar ter emiig oortoo khudaldan avsan. tegeed bi tuundchi olon khonog nadtai khamt baikh uchirtai. chi biyee unelzh bolokhgui, eregtei khuntei baizh bolokhgui. tiinkhuu bi bas cham uruu khandakh bolno gev. uchir n' izrailiin khovguud olon khonogiin tursh khaangui, esvel noyengui, takhilgui, esvel ariun baganagui, yefodgui, esvel geriin shuteengui uldekh bolno. uunii daraa izrailiin khovguud ergezh, oorsdiin burkhan ezen, oorsdiin khaan davidyg khaikh bolno. etssiin odruuded ezend bolon tuunii sain saikhan uruu ted chichren irekh bolno.

4

izrailiin khovguud ee, ezenii ugiig sonsogtun.uchir n' ezend ene gazryn orshin suugchdyn esreg zarga baina.yaagaad gevel ene gazart itgemzhit baidal, enerel, esvel burkhanyg medekh medleg alga. end kharaal, zal' mekh, allaga, khulgai ba sadar samuun baina.ted khuchirkhiilliig kholsolzha baina.ingesneer tsus ursgalt tsus ursgaltg dagaldakh yum. tiim uchraas gazar n' gashuudazh,tend am'dragch khun burkheerin araatnuud, ogtorguin shuvuudtai khamt doroitohz,dalain zagasnud bas alga bolzh baina. gesen ch khen ch buruug buu olog, khen ch buu zemleg.uchir n' chinii ard tumen takhilchitai temtseldezha baigaa khumuus met yum. tiimees chi odroor buderch, esh uzuulegch bas chamtai khamt shonoor budrekh bolno.bi chinii ekhiig ustgana. minii ard tumen medleg dutagdsanaas bolzh ustgagdsan.ta nar medlegees tatgalzsan uchir bi ch bas ta naryg minii takhilch baikhaas tatgalzakh bolno.ta nar burkhanxykhaa khuuliig martsan bolokhoor bi ch bas ta naryn khuukhduudiig martakh bolno. ted olshrokh tusam, minii esreg ulam ikh nugel ulidezha baiv.bi tednii yaruu aldryg ichguureer solino. ted minii ard tumnii nugleer khoollozh,oorsdiin khuslee khuul' bus baidal uruugaa chigluulzh baina.

ene n' ard tumen shig, takhilch shig baikh bolno.tiimees bi tedniig zamuudyndkh n' toloo shiitgezh.tednii uilsin toloo tedend khariu tolokh bolno. ted idekh bolovch khanakhgui.ted biyee unelekh bolovch olshrokhgui yum.uchir n' ted ezend ankhaaral khanduulakhaa bol'zhee. zavkhairal, dars ba shine dars n' ukhaanyg alduuldag bilee. minii ard tumen modon shuteenteigee zovlozh,tednii id shidtenii dokhiur n' tedend meduuldeg.uchir n' zavkhairlyn suns tedniig tooruulzh,ted burkhanaasaa khagatsan, biyee unelzhee. ted uulsyn orgil deer takhiluud orgon,tolgod deer, esvel tsars, ulias, tyeryebint moddyn suuder n' taalamzhtai uchraas tedgeeriin door utlaga ugiulzh baina.tiim uchraas tanai okhid biyee unelzh, tanai beruud sadarlazh baina. tanai okhidyg biyee unelzh baikhad n', esvel tanai beruudiig sadarlazh baikhad n' bi shiitgekhhgui.uchir n' erchuud oorsdoo yankhnuudyn khamt salzh yavan, sumiin yankhnuudtai khamt takhiluud orgodog bilee.tiimees ukhaangui ard tumen sonoson. izrail' aa, khediigeer chi biyee uneldeg ch iudag buu buruutan bolgo.mon gilgal uruu yavzh bolokhgui, byet-avyen uruu garch bolokhgui.ezenii am'd buigaar tangaraglaya khemeen tangaraglazh bolokhgui. izrail' n' zoruud byaruu shig zoruud yum bolokhoor ezen tedniig odoo uudam belcheer dekh khurga shig khariulzh chadakh uu? yefraim n' shuteenuudtei negdzhee.tuuniig zongoor n' orkhi. tednii sogtuuruulakh undaa n' duusakhad ted urgelzhluulen biyee uneldeg.tednii bambainuud n' ichguuriig nandignan khairladag yum. salkhi tedniig zhiguur dotroo oroozh,ted oorsdiin takhiluudaasaa bolzh ichikh bolno.

5

takhilch nar aa, uuniig sonsizrailiin ger ee, ankhaaral tavigtun!khaany ger ee, sonsogtun! uchir n' shuult n' ta nart kheregzhikh bolno.yaagaad gevel ta nar mizpa dakh' urkhi, taboryn deer deldegdsen tor baizhee. bosogchid zavkhraldaa gun orson bolovch bi tedniig bugdiig n' zhanchikh bolno. bi yefraimyg meddeg bogood izrail' nadaas nuugdazh chadakhgui.odoo yefraim aa, chi biyee unelsen, izrail' ooriigoo buzarlaskan. tedgeeriin uildel n' tedniig oorsdiinkhoo burkhan uruu ergen yavakhgy zovshoorokhgui.uchir n' zavkhairlyn suns tednii dotor baigaa.ted ezeniig meddeggui. tuugeer ch barakhgui izrailiin bardamnal n' ooriinkhoo esreg gerchildeg.izrail', yefraim oorsdiinkhoo khuul' bus baidal dotor buderdeg.iuda ch gesen tedentei khamt buderchee. ted ezeniig khaikhaar oorsdiin khonin sureg, ukher surgiin khamt yavakh bolovch olokhgui.ter tednees ne-

gent kholdchikhson. ted ezenii esreg ur-
 vasan.uchir n' ted butach khuukhduudiig
 toruulzhee.odoo shine sar tedniig nutag-
 tai n' khamt tsolmokh bolno. gibyea
 evriig, ramad bureeg ulee.byet-avyend bye-
 niamin aa, chinii khoino baina gezh
 tugshuur zarla. zemleliin odort yefraim
 n' ezguirne.izrailliin ovguudyn dund tog-
 toogdson zuiliig bi tunkhaglana. iudagiin
 noyed n' khil khyazgaaryg khodolhogchid
 met bolzhee.tednii deer bi oriin uur khileng
 us met tsutgakh bolno. yefraim n' dar-
 lagdsan bogood shuulted byatslagdsan.uchir
 n' tereer khunii tushaalyg dagakhaar shi-
 idzhee. tegekheer bi yefraimd dengiin
 erveekhii met, iudagiin gert yalzral met
 bilee. yefraim n' ooriin ovchniig, iuda n'
 ooriin sharkhyg uzeed,yefraim assiri uruu
 yavzh, iaryeb khaan uruu ilgeezhee.kharin
 ter chamaig edgeezh, chinii sharkhyg em-
 chilzh chadakhgui. uchir n' bi yefraimyn
 khuv'd arslan met,iudagiin geriin khuv'd
 zaluu arslan met baikh bolno.bi, zovkhon
 bi khesegchin tastchizh, yavna.bi avch
 yavakhad, khen ch avarch chadakhgui. ted
 buruugaa khuleen zovshoorch, minii tsaraig
 khaikh khurtel n' bi yavzh, oriin gazar uruu
 butsazh ochno.zovlon dotroo ted namaig
 khicheenguien khaikh bolno.

6

iregtun, ezen uruu butsatsgaaya.uchir n'
 ter bidniig tastsan bolovch ter bidniig
 edgeekh bolno.ter bidniig sharkhduulsan
 bolovch ter bidniig boozh ogokh bolno.
 khoyer khonogiin daraa ter bidniig amilu-
 ulakh bolno.bidniig tuunii omno am'dru-
 ulakhyn tuld gurav dakh' odort ter bid-
 niig bosgokh bolno. tiimees medets-
 geeye, ezeniig medekhiin tuld shamdats-
 gaaya.tuunii irekh n' uur tsaikhyn adil gart-
 saagui.ter biden deer boroo met, gazryg us-
 lakh khavryn boroo met irne. yefraim aa,
 bi chamaig yaakh ve?iuda aa, bi chamaig
 yaakh ve?uchir n' ta naryn khair enerel
 chin' ogloonii manantai adil ba erlen alga
 boldog shuudertei adil yum. tiimees bi
 esh uzuulegchdeer damzhuulzh tedniig khe-
 segchin tsavchsan.bi oriin amny ugeer ted-
 niig alsan.ta naryn deerkh shuult n' tsakhi-
 lakh ayanga met yum. uchir n' bi takhi-
 laas iluugeer khair enereld,shataalt takhi-
 laas iluugeer burkhanyg medekh medlegt
 bayarladag. kharin ted gereeg adam shig
 zorchiv.tend ted minii esreg urvasan. gilyead
 bol tsust moriig uldeezh baidag buruug
 uildegchdiin khot yum. khun otdog deerem-
 chid shig, takhilch naryn buleglel shyekhyem
 uruu yavakh zamd khun aldag.unekheer ted
 gemt khergiig uildzhee. izrailliin ger dotor
 bi zhigshmeer zuiliig kharsan.yefraimyn za-
 vkhairal n' tend baigaa bogood izrail' ch

ooriigoo buzarlav. mon iuda aa, bi oriin ard
 tumnii khuv' zayaag sergeekh uyed chamd
 zoriulagdsan urgats tend bii.

7

bi izrailliig emchlekh uyed yefraimyn khuul'
 bus baidluud bolon samariin khoron muu
 uildluud il gargagdana.uchir n' ted khu-
 uramchaar uildzhee.khulgaich dotogshoo
 orzh, tankhaichuud gadna tald deerem khi-
 ine. bi tednii bukh khilentsiig sanazh
 baigaa gedgiig ted zurkhendee ergetsuuldeg-
 gui.odoo tednii uildluud oorsdiig n' to-
 iron khureelzh baina.ted minii nuurnii omno
 baina. khilentset baidlaaraa ted khaanyg
 bayarluulzh,zal' mekheereed ted noyedyg
 tsenguulne. zuursan guril n' nukhag-
 daad isekh khurtel n' galaa khodolgokhgui
 baigaa talkh barigchiin khalaasan zuukh
 shigted bugd sadarlagchid yum. manai
 khaany odort noyed n' darsand tsokhiu-
 lan, ovchtei boltsgoov.ter tokhuurkhagchid-
 tai khamt garaa sungadag. ted khuival-
 daanaa kheregzhuulekh uyed tednii zurkh n'
 zuukh met baikh azhee.tednii uur n' shon-
 ozhin durelzezh, ogloo bolokhod badarsan
 gal met shatdag. ted bugd zuukh met
 khaluun bogood oorsdiin zakhiragchdyg tu-
 imerdeg.tednii bukh khaad n' unasan bo-
 good tedgeeriin khen n' ch namaig du-
 uddaggui. yefraim n' ooriigoo ard tum-
 nuudtei khol'son.yefraim n' erguulegdeegui
 talkh met bolzhee. khariinkhan tuunii
 khuch chadlyg tsolmokh bolovch tereer uu-
 niig meddeggui.mon oor deer n' buural us
 tsatsagdsan baikhad ch ter uuniig med-
 deggui. khediigeer izrailliin bardamnai n'
 ooriinkhoo esreg gerschildeg bolovchted oors-
 diin burkhan ezen uruu butsazh irsengui.ene
 bugdiin toloo tuuniig khaisan ch ugui. ti-
 imees yefraim n' ukhaangui teneg tagtaa
 met bolzhee.ted yegipyetiig duudazh, assiri
 uruu yavdag. tedniig yavmagts bi toroo
 tednii deer khayakh bolno.bi tedniig og-
 torguin shuvuud met doosh buulgana.chu-
 ulgandaa tunkhaglasnykh n' dagui bi ted-
 niig zhanchikh bolno. nadaas zugtan tene-
 sen tul ted gaslantai yaalted nadaas ur-
 vasan uchir suirel n' tedniikh bilee!bi tedniig
 avarmaar baisan ch ted minii esreg khudal
 yar'dag. orondoo gasalz baikhdaa ch ted
 zurkhneesee nad uruu khashkhirdaggui.ur
 taria, shine darsny toloo ted oorsdiigoo tsug-
 luulzh, nadaas ergen kholdzhee. khediigeer
 bi tednii garyg dasgalzhuulan tenkhruulsen
 bolovch ted minii esreg khoron muug seddeg.
 ted ergesen bolovch deesh khanddaggui.ted
 khuuramch mun met baina.tednii noyed n'
 khel amnykhaa ichguurgui baidlaas bolzh
 ildend unakh bolno.ene n' yegipyet gazart
 tednii doog tokhuu bolokh yum.

uruuldaa bureeg oirtuulted minii gereeg zorchizh, minii khuulias urvasan uchir ezenii geriin esreg daisnuud burged met irzh baina. ted nad uruu minii burkhan, izrailinkh bolokh bid tanyg medne gezh khashkhirch baina. izrail' n' sainaas tatgalzsán. daisan tedniig khookh bolno. ted khaadyg zalsan ch nadaas garsanguit. ted noyedyg tomilson ch, bi uuniig medsengui. orsdiin mongo, altaar oorsododoo zoriulzh shuteenuudiig buteesen ch ted sonono. samari aa, ter ta naryn tugalyg khuleen zovshoorokhgui, minii uul tednii esreg shatna khemeesen. ted khedii khur-tel ariusakh chadvargui baikh ve? ene n' khurtel izrailias garsan bilee! darkhan uuniig khiisen bolokhoor ene bol burkhan bish. unekheer samariin tugal n' butran evdrekhl bolno. uchir n' salkhiig tar'dag ted khui salkhiig khuraazh avdag. bosoo taria n' yamar ch turuugui. ene n' buudaig bolovsruulzh chaddaggui. bolovsruulsan ch khariinkhan tuuniig n' zalgikh bolno. izrail' n' zalgigdlaa. ted odoo khend ch taalagddaggui sav met undestnuudiin dund baina. uchir n' ted or' gants khulan met, assiri uruu yavzhee, yefraim nuuts amraguudyg khol-solzhee. khediigeer ted undestnuudiin dund biyee khudaldsan bolovch, odoo bi tedniig tsugluulakh bolno. noyedyn khaany darlalaas bolzh ted bagasazh ekhlekh bolno. yefraim n' nugliin tolookh takhilyn shireenuudiig olshruulsan tultedgeer n' tuunii tolookh nugel uildekhiin takhilyn shireenuud bolzhee. tuunii tolooo bi oriin khuuliin arvan myangan zaavruudyg bichizh ogson bolovcht-edgeer n' gadnyn zuils met tootsogdzhee. minii orgoliin belguudiin khuv'd gevel, ted makhyg takhizh, tuuniigee iddeg. geveh ezen tuund n' yer bayarlaghgui. odoo ter tednii khuul' bus yavdlyg sanazh, nugliinkh n' tolooo tedniig shiitgekh bolno. ted yegipyet uruu butsan yavna. uchir n' izrail' ooriin buteegchiig martazh, orduudyg bar'zh baiguulsan. iuda ch bekhlegdsen khotuudyg olshruulsan bolovch, bi tuunii khotuud uruu galyg ilgeekh bolno. ter gal n' tuunii tansag oron bairuudyg tuimerdekhl bolno.

izrail' aa, ta nar ard tumnuudiin adil khood bayart buu bayas! uchir n' chi ooriin burkhanaa orkhin zavkhairsan. chi bukh l utrem deer yankhny kholsiig khairlav. utrem, dars shakhagch n' tedniig tezheekhgui bogood shine dars tedend khurekhgui. ted ezenii gazart uldekhhui. kharin yefraim n' yegipyet uruu butsan yavzh, assirid ted buzarl khood idekh bolno. ted ezend zoriulzh undaan orgoliig tsutgakhgui ba tednii takhiluud n'

tuund taalagdashgui. tednii talkh n' gashu-udagsdyn talkh met baikh bogoodtuunees idegchid bugd buzarlagdash bolno. uchir n' tednii talkh n' zovkhon oorsdiinkh n' tolooo baikh bogood ezenii gert orokhgui. tovlogdsen naadmuud ba ezenii nairyn odort ta nar yuu khiikh ve? uchir n' kharagutun, suirlees bolzh ted yavakh bolno. yegipyet n' tedniig tsugluulan avch, myemfis tedniig bulshilna. tednii mongon erdenesiig khogiin urgamaal ezen avch, tednii maikhnuud uurgeneer duurekh bolno. shiitgeliin odrud irsen bogood zalkhaan tseerluulekh odrud ch irzhee. uuniig izrail'd meduult! ta naryn khuul' bus yavdlyn baliaraas, ta naryn ulemzh daisagnalyn ulmaas esh uzuulegch n' teneg, sunsleg khun n' galzuu bolzhee. yefraim n' minii burkhan! khamt kharuul ba esh uzuulegch baisan. geveh shuvuu barigchiin urkhi n' tuunii bukh zamuud deer baikh bogoodtuunii burkhany gert zovkhon daisagnal baina. gibyeagiin odruduinkeitei adil ted zavkhrald gun orzhee. ter tednii khuul' bus yavdlyg sanazh, tednii nugluudiig shiitgekh bolno. bi izrailiig tsol dekh usan uzem met olson. bi ta naryn ovog deediig ankhny uliral dakh! inzhriin modon deerkh ankhny zhims met kharsan. geveh ted baal-pyeort irzh, oorsdiigoo ichguurt zoriulzh, khairlasan yums shigee zhigshuurtei bolzhee. yefraimyn khuv'd gevel, tednii yaruu aldar n' shuvuu met nisen odokh bolzh, torolt ch ugui, teelt ch ugui, zhirem-slelt ch ugui bolno! ted oorsdiin khuukhduudee osgokh bolovch bi neg ch khungui boltol n' tedniig khagatsaana. tiim ee, unekheer bi tednees salakh uyed tedend gai zovlon uchrag! minii kharснаar yefraim n' tirtei adil uzesgelent nugad suulgagdsan bilee. geveh yefraim n' khuukhduudee aluurchind gargaan ogno. ezen, ta ogokh yumaa tedend ogooch. tedend ur togtodgguui umai, khar deleng ogooch. tednii bukh buzarl muu n' gilgald baina. unekheer, bi tedniig tend uzen yadakhaar irsen bilee! tednii uilsiin khoron muugaas bolzh bi tedniig oriin gerees khoon gargana. bi tedniig tsaashid khairlaghgui. tednii bukh noyed n' terslegchid bilee. yefraim n' tsavchigdsan. tednii undes n' khuvkhairsan bogood ted yamar ch zhims gargakhgui. ted ur khuukhed teekh bolovch, bi tednii khevliin unet negnuudiig alakh bolno. minii burkhan tedniig zailuulakh bolsny uchir n' ted tuuniig sonsoogui yum. ted undestnuudiin dund tenuuchlegchid baikh bolno.

izrail' bol saglagar usan uzmiin mod yum. ter oortoo zorulan ur zhimsiig gargadag. tuunii zhims ikhsekh tusam ter iluu ikh takhilyn shireenuudiig buteev. tuunii gazar nu-

tag elbeg delbeg bolokh tusam tereer ariun bagananuudyg iluu sainaar bosgov. tednii zurkh n' itgelgui.odoo ted oorsdiin gem buruug uurekh yestoi.ezen tednii takhilyn shireenuudiig nuraazh, ariun bagananuudyg n' evdekh bolno. unekheer odoo ted bid ezeniig khundetgedeggui uchraas bidend khaan baikhgui.khaany khuv'd gevel, ter bidnii toloo yuu khiiizh chadakh ve? khemeekh bolno. ted zovkhon ugliig l khelzh baina.zokhisgui tangarguudaar ted gereenuud baiguuldag.shuult n', tarian talbain shan dakh' khortoi zerleg urgamal shig soyeolzh baina. samariiin orshin suugchid byet-avyeny tugalaas bolzh aikh bolno.tendkhiin ard tumen unekheer ter shuteenii toloo gashuudazh,shuteenii takhilch nar n' tuunii toloo bolon tednees negent salzh odsen tuunii aldryn toloo uilaldakh bolno. ter zuil n' ooroo alba guvchuur bolzh assiri uruu iaryeb khaan uruu avachigdana.yefraim ichguurt barigand, izrail' n' ooriin zovlogoonoos bolzh ichguuriig khurtene. samari n' usny mandal deerkh mochir met khaantaigaa khamt tairagdakh bolno. bas izrailiin nugel bolokh avyeny morgoliin ondorloguud nuraagdakh bolno.tednii takhilyn shireenuud deer uurgene, khalgai urgana.tegeed ted uulsad khandan bidnii nomor geed,tolgodod khandan biden deer una khemeen khelekh bolno. izrail' aa, gibyeagiin odruudees ekhlen chi nugel uildzhee.tend ted zogsdog.khuul' bus yavdlyn khovguudiin esreg tulaan n' gibyead tedend uchrahgui gezh uu? khussen uyedee bi tedniig zhanchina.ted oorsdiin khoyer gemiin toloo khulegdekh uyed ard tumnuud ch tednii esreg tsuglarakh bolno. yefraim n' taria tsokhikh durtai byaruug beltgezhee.gevch bi tuunii saikhan khuzuund buulgyg tokhno.bi yefraimyg morin tergend khollozh,iuda n' gazar khagalzh, iakov n' oortoo zoriulan bornoidokh bolno. zov shudargyg tarialzh, enerenguigeer khuraazh av.bolovsruulaagui gazraa khagal.uchir n' ezen chinii deer zov shudargyg asgakhaar irekh khurtel tuuniig khaikh tsag n' odoo bilee. ta nar khoron muug khagalan, shudarga busyg khuraazh avsan.ta nar khudlyn zhimsiig idsen.uchir n' ta nar oorsdiin arga zam, oorsdiin too tomshgui daichdad itgesen tul tanai ard tumnii dund khol uimeen degdene.shalman n' byet-arbyelyg suitgesen odor shig ta naryn bukh bekhelt suitgedekkh bolno.ter odor ekhchuud khuukhduudteigee khamt khemkh byatslagdsan. tiinkhuu ta naryn aguu khilentset yavdlyn chin' toloo edgeer zuils n' ta nart uildegdekh bolno.uuriin gegeeneer izrailiin khaan buren taslagdakh bolno.

11

izrailiig zaluu baikh uyed bi tuuniig khairlan,oriin khuug yegipyetees duudan gargasana. ted tedniig duudakh tusam ted tednees ulam kholdson.ted baaluudad takhil orgosoor, shuteenuuded utlaga uugiulsaar baisan. gevch yefraimd alkhakhgyg zaazh ogson negen bol bi bilee.bi tedniig mutartaa avsan. gevch bi tedniig edgeesniig ted medegeui. bi tedniig khunii oosroor, khairyn uyaagaar daguulsan.bi tednii khuv'd eruunees n' buulgyg orgon khayadag negentei adil bolson.bi tongoizh, tedniig khoodloson. ted yegipyet gazar uruu ergezhyavakhgui.gevch ted nad uruu ergekhees tagalzsan uchir assiri n' tednii khaan baikh bolno. ild n' tednii khotuudyn esreg ergeldezhtednii daamangiin khaaltuudyg nuraazh.tednii zovlogoonoos bolzh tedniig tuimerdekh bolno. tiinkhuu minii ard tumen nadaas urvakh sonirkholtoi bolson.khediigeer ted deer baigaa negen uruu tedniig duuddag bolovch khen ch tuuniig yerdoo orgomzhlokhgui baina. yefraim aa, bi chamaig kherkhen orkhikh ve?izrail' aa, bi chamaig kherkhen daisand tushaakh ve?bi chamaig kherkhen adma shig bolgokh ve?bi chamd kherkhen zyeboim shig khandakh ve?zurkh min' minii dotor buren ergezhy, minii bukhii l enerel notsson baina. bi oriin dogshin uuraa guitselduulekhgui.bi dakhin yefraimyg suitgekhhgui.uchir n' bi bol khun bus, kharin burkhan yum. bi bol ta naryn dund bui ariun negen bogood bi khilegnel dotor irekhgui. ted ezenii araas alkhakh bogood ter arslan met arkhirakh bolno.unekheer ter arkhirch, tuunii khovguud n' baruun zugees chichirseer irekh bolno. yegipyetees irekh shuvuud met, assiri gazraas irekh tagtaa met ted chichirseer irekh bolno.bi tedniig oorsdiinkh n' baishinguudad suulgakh bolno gezhy ezen tunkhaglazh baina. yefraim n' namaig khudal ugeer khureelzh, izrailiin ger n' zal' mekheer toiruulzh baina.iuda ch bas burkhaany esreg, itgemzhit ariun negend dulavgargui baina.

12

yefraim salkhiar khoodlon, urgelzh dornyn salkhiig moshgodog.ter zal' mekh ba khuchirkhiiilg olshruulna.ter assiritai gereebaiguulzh, yegipyet uruu tos zoozh baina. ezen bas iudatai margaldazh, iakovgyg ooriinkh n' zamuudyn daguu shiitgene.ter tuunii uildluudiin daguu tuund erguulen tolokh bolno. khevliid baikhdaa ter akhygaa osgiinoos n' bar'zh,oson tom bolsny daraa burkhaantai temtseldsen. tiim ee, ter tenger elchtei barildan noyerkhson.tereer uilan tuunii taallyg khaisan.ter tuuniig byetyeld olood tend ter bidentei yar'san. ter n' ezen,

tumen tsergiin burkhan yum.tuunii ner bol ezen bilee. tiim uchraas ooriin burkhan uruu buts,enerel ba shudarga yesyg sakhizh, urgeltzh burkhanaa khulee. gartaa khuramch zhiniuur atgasan khudaldaachin n' darlakh durtai. yefraim n' unekheer bi bayan bolson. bi ooriinkhoo toloo ed bayalgiig olson.minii bukh khodolmor dator nugel khemeen tootsogdokhoor yamar ch khuul' bus zuiliig ted nadaas olokhgui gesen. gevch yegipyet gazart baikh uyes bi ta naryn burkhan ezen baisan.tovlogdson nair naadmuudyn odruudiinkh shig bi ta naryg dakhin maikhnuudad am'druulakh bolno. bi bas esh uzuulegchded aildan, uzegdluudiig olshruulsan.esh uzuulegchdeer damzhuulan bi surgaalt zuirleluudiig ogson. gilyeadad khuul' bus yavdal baina uu?unekheer ted zokhshgui yum. gilgald ted bukhuudyg takhizh baina.tiim ee, tednii takhilyn shireenuud n' tarian tal-bain shanguudyn khazhuu dakh' chuluun ovoonuud shig yum. odoo iakov n' aramyn nutag uruu zugtazh,izrail' ekhnieriinkhee toloo azhillasan, ekhnieriinkhee toloo khonin surgiig manasan. kharin esh uzuulegcheer damzhuulan ezen izrailiig yegipyetees gargazh,esh uzuulegcheer damzhuulan tereer khamgaalagsan. yefraim n' gashuun uur khileng odoon khatgasan.tiimees ezen n' tuunii tsusny buruug oor deer n' orkhizh,tuunii zemleliig oort n' butsaan ogno.

13

yefraimyg yarikhad khumuus chichirch baiv.ter ooriigoo izrail'd orgomzhilson bolovch baalyg shutseneer tereer buruug uildezh ukhsen yum. odoo ch ted ulam bur nugel uildezh,oorsododo zoriulan mongoor tsutgamal khorguudiig khiideg.chadvarlag urlasan shuteenuud darkhdyn gar urlal baikh bolovchted tedend takhil orgozh baigaa khun tugaluudyg unseg gezhee. tegekheer ted ogloonii manan shig,udakhgui alga boldog shuuder shig,utremees uleegden khiisdeg budaany khal's shig, yandangaas garakh utaa shig baikh yum. gevch yegipyet gazart baikh uyes bi ta naryn burkhan ezen baisaar baisan.ta nar nadaas oor yamar ch burkhnyg medeegui baisan.uchir n' nadaas oor yamar ch avragch baikhgui. tsold, gan gachigtai gazart bi chamaig khalamzhilsan. oriin belcheertei bolmogts ted tsatgalan bolson.tsatgalan bolmogts tednii zarkh bardam bolzhee.tiim uchraas ted namaig martsan. tiimees bi tedend arslan shig khandakh bolno.irves shig bi zamyn khazhuud otokh bolno. bambaruushnuudaa bulaalgasan baavgai shig bi tedentei tulgarch.tednii tseezhiig n' yaran tastakh bolno.zerleg araatan tedniiig tastchikhtai adil tend bi bas

em arslan met tedniig zalgina. izrail' aa, chi minii esreg, ooriinkhoo tuslamzhiiin esreg baigaa n' chinii suirel bilee. nadad khaan ba noyedyg ogooch khemeen chi khusemzhilsen. chinii bukh khotod chamaig avrakh chinii khaan khaana baina ve? shuughchid chin' odoo khaana baina ve? bi oriin uur dator chamd khaanyg ogson ba oriin khilen dator tuuniiig butsaan avsan. yefraimyn khuul' bus yavdal n' khyazgaarlagdazh, nugel n' khadgalagdzhzee. khuukhed toruulekhiin ovdolt tuun deer irzhee.tereer ukhaantai khuu bish yum.uchir n' umai neegdezh baikhad tuunii saatakhs tsag n' bish bilee. bi tedniig ukhegsdiin orny khuchees zolikh uu?bi tedniig ukhleez zolikh uu?ukhel ee, chinii orgosuud khaana baina ve?ukhegsdiin oron oo, chinii khatguur khaana baina ve?minii khartsnaas enereel nuutslagdakh bolno. ter khulsan dund tsetsegen khogzhson ch dornyn salkhi salkhilzh.ezenii salkhi tsoloos irzh baina.tuunii orgiluuruud n' shirgezh, bulag n' khatakhs bolno.tuunii bukh l unet edleliin erdenesiin sang khoosru- ulna. samari burkhanykhaa esreg terselsen uchirburuutaid tootsogdono.ted ilidend unazh, balchir khuukhdono n' khemkh byatslagdazh,zhiremsen emegteichuud n' siichigdekhs bolno.

14

izrail' aa, ooriin burkhan ezen uruu erge.uchir n' chi ooriin khuul' bus yavd- laas bolzh budersen bilee. ortoo ugsiig avan ezen uruu erge.tuund khandazh bukh gem buruug avch khayaad, bidniig niguulsen- guigeer khuleen avaahtegvel bid uruu- lynkhaa ur zhimsiig orgoye. assiri n' bid- niig avrakhgui, bid mor' unakhgui.bid garyn buteelee imanai burkhanz gezh dakhin khelekshgui. uchir n' onchin khuukhduud tany dator orshooliig oldog. bi tednii ur- valtyg emchilzh, tedniig cholootegi oor khair- lana.uchir n' minii uur khilen tednees khold- son yum. bi izrail'd shuuder shig baikh bolno.ter saraana tsetseg shig delbeelen, li- vany khush mod shig undeslene. tuunii mochruud n' nakhialzh, tuunii goo uzeg- gelen n' chidun mod shig,tuunii ankhiuluun uner n' livany khush mod shig bolno. tuu- nii suudert am'dragsad n' dakhin ur tariag urguulan,usan uzmiin mod shig tsetseglekh bolno.tuunii aldar ner n' livany usan uzmiin dars shig baikh bolno. yefraim aa, bi shuteenuudtei yamar khamaatai ve?khariu ogch, chamaig khargalzsan n' bi bilee.bi bol saglagar narstai adil yum. nadaas chinii ur zhims garna. ukhaantai khen bolovch edgeer zuilsiig oilgo.gyarkhai negen edgeeriig medeg.uchir n' ezenii zamuud zov yum.shu- darga zov n' tuugeer alkhazh, kharin nugelt- nuud tuund budrekhs bolno

pyetuyeliin khuu ioyeld irsen ezenii ug: akhmaduud aa, uunii sonsogtun. ene gazryn bukh orshin suugchid chagnagtun. ta naryn uyed, esvel etseg ovgodiiin chin' uyed uun-tei adil yavdal bolson uu? uunii tukhai khovguuddee khelzh, khovguud chin' bas khovguuddee damzhuulan, tednii khovguud n' daraagiin uyedee damzhuulan kheleg-tun. zazhlagch goliony uldeesen yumyg sureg golio idezh, sureg goliony uldeesniig molkhogch golio idezh, molkhogch goliony uldeesniig suitgegch golio idsen yum. ta naryn amnaas salgagdsan chikherleg usan uzmiin darsny tolooo, usan uzmiin dars uugch bugd ee, orilon uilagtun. seregtun, arkhichid aa. uilagtun. toolshgui, khuchirkheg undesten minii nutgiig ezlen avchee. tuun-nii shud n' arslangiin shud met, tuund em arslangiin soyeo bii. tereer minii usan uzmiin modyg suitgezh, minii inzhriin modyg tsuulzhee. tereer modny khal'syg n' khuulzh, tedniig unagasand mochruid n' tsagaarsan yum. taaran khuvtsas nomorson ongon busguin adil ider zaluu uyei-inkhee bolzoot zaluugiin tolooo orilon uilagtun. ideen orgol bolon undaan orgol n' ezenii orgoonoos tasarch, ezenii uilchlegchid bolokh takhilch nar gashuudna. tarialangiin talbai busniulagdazh, gazar ch gashuudna. uchir n' taria busniulagdazh, usan uzmiin shine dars shirgen, shinekhen tos ch khatsan yum. tariachid aa, ichitsgeegtun. usan uzem tarialagchid aa, ulaan buudai bolon arvain tolooo uilagtun. uchir n' tarialangiin talbain urgats ustgagdsan. usan uzmiin mod gandan, inzhriin mod khatzhee. anaryn mod, dalduu mod, alimyn mod bolon talbain bukh modod khuvkhairan khatav. khunii khovguudees bayar bayasgalan alga bolov. takhilch nar aa, biyedee taar nomorch, gashu-udagtun. takhilyn shireenii uilchlegchid ee, orilon uilagtun. minii burkhany uilchlegchid ee, irzh, taar nomron shoniig ongoruuleg-tun. uchir n' ideen orgol, undaan orgol n' ta naryn burkhany orgoonoos khoish tatagdsan yum. matsag bariltyg ariusan, yesolyn chuulgan'yg zarlan tunkhaglag-tun. akhmaduud bolon ene ulsyn bukh orshin suugchdyg oorsdiin burkhan ezenii orgoond tsugluulzh, ezend khandazh khashkhiragtun. ter odor gaslantai yaa! uchir n' ezenii odor oirkhon baina. ter odor n' togs khuchit negenees irdeg suireltei adil irne. bidnii nudnii omno khaal khuns salgagdazh, bidnii burkhany orgoonoos bayar bayasgalan, ineed khor alga bolson bish uu? taria gandsan tul urnuud n' shavar dor gandan khatazh, aguulakhuud busniulagdan khayagdazh, zooriud evdersen yum. araatan adguus yamar ikh zovon tarchilzh baina ve! belcheerguigees bolzh ukhriin sureg

chig zuggui kheren tenezh baina. khonin sureg ch zovzh baina. ezen, bi tan uruu khashkhirna. uchir n' kheeriin belcheeruudii gal zalgizh, tal gazryn bukh modyg galyn dol shataasan. kheeriin zerleg araatnuud ch khurtel tan uruu temuulzh baina. uchir n' usny ursgaluud tatarach, kheeriin belcheeruudii gal zalgisan.

2

siond buree tatan, minii ariun uulan deer tugshuur zarlagtun. ezenii odor irzh baigaa tul ene nutgiin bukh orshin suugchid chichregtun. unekheer ter odor oirkhon baina. burkheg bolon kharankhui odor, uul-tei bolon tuner kharankhui odor. uulsyn deeguur uuriin tuyaa tsatsrakh met aguu khuchirkheg ard tumen end tarkhazh baina. uuntei adil zuil ur'd n' khezee ch bolzh baigaagui, uunees khoish olon uyeuded ch dakhin garakhgui. tednii omno gal shatazh, ard n' dol durelzene. tedniig irekhees omno ene nutag n' yedenii tsetserleg shig baidag bolovch tednii ard zeluud tsol shig boldog. tednees zugtakh yum ogt ugui. tednii dur torkh mor'dyn dur torkh met bogood ted dainy mor'd met davkhildana. teregnuud shig nurgeenteigeer ted uulsyn oroigoor userne. ted surliin yezooryg shataazh bui galyn chimee met, tulaldaand beltgegdsen khuchit ard tumen met bilee. tednii omno khumuus bachimdan sandartsgaadag bogood bugdiin tsarai n' khuvkhairan tsaina. ted khuchit erchuud met guilden, tserguud met kherem uruu avirna. ted tus bur zhagsaalaar uragshilzh, oorsdiin zamaasaa gazhikhgui yavna. ted biye biyee ul tulkhen, oor oorsdiinkhoo zamaar alkhana. ted khamgaaltaar damzhin garakhdaa ch egneegee aldashgui. ted khot uruu dairan, khermen deeguur guildezh, geruud uruu aviran orzh, khulgaich met tsonkhor dotogsh orno. tednii omno gazar khodolzh, tener chichren, nar sar kharankhuilzh, oddyn gerel bokhno. ezen oriin tsergiin terguund duugaa orgono. tuunii kharan n' unekheer nuser tom. uchir n' tuunii tushaalyg biyeluulegch n' khuchirkheg bilee. ezenii odor unekheer aguu bogood mash aimshig-tai. khen ter odrig tevchizh chadakh ve? ezen tunkhaglazh baina. kharin odoo ch gesen matsag barin, uilan, gashuudazh bukh zurkheeree nad uruu ergegtun! ta nar khuvtsaa bish, kharin zurkh setgelee tastan uragtun. odoo oorsdiin burkhan ezen uruu ergegtun. uchir n' ter bol niguulsengui, orovch, uurlakhdaa udaan, khair enerleer byalkham, buzar muud ch zoolon khanddag bilee. ezen bodloo oorchilzh, zoolron, oriinkhoo ard yerooliig buyuu ta naryn burkhan ezend zoriulagdsan ideen orgol, undaan orgoliig uldeekhgui

gedgiig khien medekh bilee? siond bu-
ree uleegtun.matsag bariltyg ariusgan,
yesolyn chuulganyg zarlan tunkhaglag-
tun. ard tumniig tsugluulzh, chuulganyg
ariusga.akhmaduudyg avchirch, khuukhdu-
udiig bolon khokhuul khuukhduudiig
tsugluulagtun.bolzoot zaluug oroonoos n',
suit busguig untlagyn oroonoos n' gargag-
tun. ezend uilchlegchid bolokh takhilch
nar sumiin uudnii tankhim bolon takhilyn
shireenii khoorond uilagtun.ted ezen, ard
tumnee kheltruuleech.oriin oviig doromzhlo
bolon undestnuudiin dund zuirlel buu
bolgooch.yaagaad ted ard tumnuudiin
dundnednii burkhan khaana baina ve?z
gezh khelekhe yestoi yum be? gezh kheleg.
daraa n' ezen oriin gazryn toloo zutgeltei
baizh,oriin ard tumnee orovdokh bolno.
ezen khariulan, oriin ard tumendeuezegtun,
bi ta nart ur taria, usan uzmiin shine
dars bolon tosyg ilgeekh gezh baina.ta nar
tuugeer khangagdakh bolno.bi khezee ch
dakhin ta naryg undestnuudiin dund zemlel
bolgokhgui. kharin bi khoid zugiin tsergiig
ta naraas als kholduulan,tedniig khatsan
zeldud gazar uruu shakhazh, tednii manlaig
dornyn dalai uruu,aryn khamgaalaltyg n'
orniin dalai uruu khoon zailuulna.tednii
muukhai uner n' degden, ekuhun uner
n' garch irne.uchir n' tereer aguu zuilsig
khiisen yum gezh khelekhe bolno. gazar
aa, buu aigtun, khogzhin bayasagtun.uchir
n' ezen aguu zuilsig khiisen bilee. talyn
araatnuud aa, buu aigtun.uchir n' kheeriin
belcheeruud nogoorch, mod ur zhimsee
gargan,inzhriin mod bolon usan uzmiin
mod arvin zhimseelen bilee. siony khovguud
ee, khogzhiltei baigtun.oriin burkhan ezenii
dotor bayasazh bayarlagtun.uchir n' ter
ta naryg zovtgokhiin tuld eknii boroog
ta nart khurteen,ta naryn toloo boroog
asgazh, ur'dyn adil eknii bolon suuliin
boroog oruulzh ogson. utremuud tariagaar
duurch,torkhnuud usan uzmiin shine dars
bolon tosoor byalkhakh bolno. daraa n'
ta naryn dund minii ilgeesen aguu ikh
tserguud bolokh sureg golio,molkhogch
golio, suitgech golio, zazhlagch goliou-
udyn idezh duusgasan on zhiluudiig bi
ta nart nokhon tolnu. ta nar idekh yu-
maar khangaluun baikh bogood tsatgalan
bolzh,ta nart gaikhamshgiig khiizh ogson
oorsdiin burkhan ezenii neriiig magtakh
bolno.tegeed minii ard tumen khezee ch
ichguurt unakhgui. ingezh ta nar namaig
izrailliin dund baigaag,mon namaig ta naryn
burkhan ezen bogood oor khien ch baikhgui
gedgiig medekh bolno.minii ard tumen
khezee ch ichguurt unakhgui. tuunii daraa
bi oriin sunsiig bukh khun torolkhtond
tsutgana.ta naryn khovguud, okhid esh
uzuulne, ovgod chin' zuud zuudelzh, zaluus
chin' uzegdluud uzne. tedgeer odruuded

bi booluud, shivegchinguud deer ch oriin
sunsee tsutgana. bi tenger bolon gazart
gaikhamshgt temdgiig uzuulne. ter n' tsus,
gal ba utaan bagananuud boloi. ezenii
aguu, aimshigt odor irekhiin omno nar kha-
rankhuilzh,sar tsus bolzh khuvirna. ezenii
neriiig duudagech khien bolovoch avragdakh
bolno.uchir n', ezenii aildsanchlan tuunii
duuddag uldegdsdiin dund ch khurtel sion
uuland bolon iyerusalimd am' multrakh
khumuus baikh bolno.

3

uzegtun, iuda bolon iyerusalimyn khuv'
tavilang sergeekh ter uyed, tedgeer odru-
uded bi bukh undestniig tsugluulan, tedniig
iyekhoshafatyn khondiid avchirna.tegeed bi
oriin ard tumen, oriin ov bolokh izrailliin
omnoos tedniig tend shuunet.ded minii
ard tumniig undestnuudiin dund taraan,
minii gazryg khuvaan avsan. ted bas
minii ard tumnii toloo shodon,khovguudiig
yankhan bolgokhoor khudaldan,okhidyyg
uukh darsnykhaa toloo zarsan bilee. tir,
sidon ba filistiin bukh gazar nutgaa, ta
nar minii khuv'd yuu yum be? ta nar
nadaad khariu tolkeh gezh baina uu? kharin
kharev ta nar nadaad khariu tolkeh yum
bol bi ta naryn khariug tolgoin deer chin'
uter turgen butsaana. ta nar minii alt,
mongiig avch, minii unet erdenesiig oorsdi-
inkhoo sumuud uruu zoon yavsan bogood
iudagiin bolon iyerusalimyn khovguudiig
gazar nutgaas n' zailuulakhyn tuld tedniig
gryekchuuded zarsan uchraas, uzegtun,
ta naryn tedniig zarsan ter gazraas n' bi
tedniig bosgon, ta naryn tolgoi deer khariug
n' butsaakh gezh baina. mon bi ta naryn
khovguud, okhidyy iudagiin khovguudiin
gart zarna. ted tedniig sabyechuud buyuu
als kholyn undestend zarna gev. uchir n'
ezen aildsan. undestnuudiin dund uuniig
tunkhagla.daind beltge.khuchirkheg ersiig
bosgotun!bukh tserguudiig oirtuulan,
deeshee gargagtun! orsdiin anzhsuudaa
selem bolgon, khaduuruudaa zhad bolgon
davl.sul doroi khun n' bi khuchirkheg khun
gezh kheleg. ergen toirny bukh undestnuud
ee, yaaran irzh, tend tsuglaragtun.ezen, ta
khuchtenuudee buulgazh ogooch. undestnu-
udiig bosgotsgoozh, iyekhoshafatyn khondii
uruu iruulegtun.uchir n' tend bi ergen
toirny bukh undestnuudiig shuukheer suukh
bolno. urgats bolovorsoron tul khaduuryg
oruulagtun.darsny shakhuurga n' duuren
baigaa tul ireed gishgegtun.tednii buzar
muu yavdal n' asar ikh uchraas torkhnuud
sagazh baina. shiidverlekh khondiid boon,
boon khumuus baina!uchir n' ezenii odor
shiidverlekh khondiid oirkhon baina. nar,
sar kharankhuilzh, oddyn gerel ch bokhno.
ezen sionoos khurkerch, iyerusalimaas

duugaa gargazh baina.tenger ba gazar
chichirne.gevch ezen bol ard tumniikhee
khorgodokh gazar, izrailiin khovguuded bat
tsaiz boldog. tegekhd ta nar namaig oriin
ariun uul siond orshigch,ta naryn burkhan
ezen mon gedgiig medekh bolno.imees
iyerusalim n' ariun bolzh, khar' khumuus
khoishid tuugeer dairch ongorokhgui. ter
odor uuls chikherleg darsyg dusluulzh,tol-
god suugeer ursazh, iudagiin bukh gorkhind
us ursakh bolno.ezenii orgoonoos negen
bulag orgilzh, shittimiin khondiig uslahk
bolno. ted iudagiin khovguudiig tarch-
laan,nutagt n' gemgui tsusyg ursgasan
uchraasyegipyet n' sonomol gazar, yedom
n' zeluud nutag bolno. kharin iudad uurd
monkhod,iyerusalimd bukh uyeiin turshid
khun am'dran nutaglana. bi khariugaa
avaagui tsusnykh n' khariug tednees
nekhne.uchir n' ezen siond orshdog.

tyekoagiin khon'chdyn dund baisan amosyn ugs. edgeeriig tereer iudagiin khaan uzziagiin odruuded bolon izrailiin khaan, ioashiin khuu iyeroboamyn odruuded, gazar khodlotoos khoyer zhiliin omno izrailiin talaarkh uzegdluuded uzzhee. ter ezen sionoos arkhirsch baina.ter iyerusalimaas oriin duu khooloig ilerkhilzh baina.khon'chdyn belcheeruud n' gashuudazh,karmyelyn oroi n' khatzhee gesen. ezen ingezh aildazh baina.damaskiin gurav, dorvon aldaa zorchliin shiitgeliig bi bolulakhgui.uchir n' ted khurts tomroor taria tsokhikhyn adilgilyeadyg tsokhison yum. tegekheer bi khazayelyn ger deer gal ilgeene.ter gal n' byen-khadadyn tsaizuudyg tuimerdekh bolno. bi bas damaskiin daaman khaalgany khaaltyg evdezh,avyeny khondii-goos orshin suugchdyg bye-yedyenees ochirt tayagiig bar'san khuniiig taslakh bolno.tiimees aramyn ard tumen kir uruu tsologdokh bolno gezh ezen aildazh baina. ezen ingezh aildazh baina.gazyn gurav, dorvon aldaa zorchliin shiitgeliig bi bolulakhgui.uchir n' ted bukhel buten khun amyg yedomd tushaakhaar khooson. tegekheer bi gazyn khaan deer gal ilgeene.ter gal n' tuunii tsaizuudyg tuimerdekh bolno. bi bas ashdodoos orshin suugchdyg,ashkyelonoos ochirt tayagiig bar'san khuniiig taslakh bolno.ter ch baitugai bi yekrony deer oriin mutryg duraar n' tav'zh,filistchudiin uldegdes mokhokh bolno gezh ezen burkhan aildazh baina. ezen iinkhuu aildazh baina.tiriin gurav, dorvon aldaa zorchliin shiitgeliig bi bolulakhgui.uchir n' ted akhan duusiin bariidlagyn gereeg sanalgui,bukhel buten khun amyg yedomd tushaasan. tegekheer bi tiriin khaan deer gal ilgeene.ter gal n' tuunii tsaizuudyg tuimerdekh bolno. ezen ingezh aildazh baina.yedomyn gurav, dorvon aldaa zorchliin shiitgeliig bi bolulakhgui.uchir n' ter oriin orovdokh setgeliig daran, akh duugee ildteigee mordson.tuunii uur n' bas urgelzhuulen tastsan.ter uurd khilentei baisan. tegekheer bi tyeman deer gal ilgeene.ter gal n' bozragiin tsaizuudyg tuimerdekh bolno. ezen iinkhuu aildazh baina.ammony khovguudiin gurav, dorvon aldaa zorchliin shiitgeliig bi bolulakhgui.uchir n' ted oorsdiin khil khyazgaaraa orgozhuulekhiin tuldgilyeadyn zhiremsen emegteichuudiig sichsen. tegekheer bi rabbagiin khaan deer gal tavina.ter gal n' tulaany odor dainy uukhaiin dund,shiruun borotooi odor shuurgan dund tuunii tsaizuudyg tuimerdekh bolno. tednii khaan tsologdokh bolno.zhononguud n' tuntei khamt yavna gezh ezen aildazh baina.

ezen iinkhuu aildazh baina.moabyn gurav, dorvon aldaa zorchliin shiitgeliig bi bolulakhgui.uchir n' tereer yedomyn khaany yasnuudyg uns boltol shataasan. tegekheer bi moabyn deer gal ilgeene.ter gal n' kyeriotyn tsaizuudyg tuimerdekh bolno.moab n' buzhignaan dund, dainy uukhai bolon bureen duutai khamt mokhokh bolno. bi bas tuunii dundaas shuugchiig tastan,tuntei khamt bukh zhononguudyg n' alakh bolno gezh ezen aildazh baina. ezen iinkhuu aildazh baina.iudagiin gurav, dorvon gem zorchliin shiitgeliig bi bolulakhgui.uchir n' ted ezenii khuulias tagalzazh, tuunii togtooluudyg sakhiagui.tednii khudal n' tedniig tooruulen daguulzhee.tednii etsguud n' tuunii dagazh baisan yum. tegekheer bi iuda deer gal ilgeene.ter gal n' iyerusalimyn tsaizuudyg tuimerdekh bolno. ezen ingezh aildazh baina.izrailiin gurav, dorvon gem zorchliin shiitgeliig bi bolulakhgui.uchir n' ted zov shudargyg mongoor, gachigdsan negniig khos shaakhaigaar khudaldsan. ugeegui negnii tolgoi deerkh gazryn toosny araas temuuldeg ted mon daruu negnii zamyg erguuldeg.minii ariun neriig buzarlakhyn tuld er khun ba etseg n' neg okhinyg kheregledeg. takhilyn shiree buriin derged ted bar'tsaa bolgozh avsan khuvtsasnuud deer khevtezh,oorsdiin burkhany gert ted torguulagsdyn darsyg uudag. gesen ch, tednii omno amorichuudyg ustgasan n' bi baisan.khediigeer tuunii ondon n' khush modny ondon shig bogoodtereer tsars met khuchtei baisan ch gesen ustgasan.tuugeer ch barakhgui bi tuunii deedekh zhimsiig bolon doodokh undsiig n' ch ustgasan. yegipyetiin nutgaas ta naryg avchirsan n' bi baisan.ta naryg amorichuudyn nutgiig ezemshuulekhiin tuld dochin zhil bi ta naryg tsold udirdsan. daraa n' bi ta naryn zarim khovguudiig esh uzuulegchid baikhaar,ta naryn zarim zaluusyg nazir khumuus baikhaar osgoson yum.izrailiin khovguud ee, ene n' tiim bish uu? gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. gevch ta nar nazir khumuust dars uulgazh,esh uzuulegchid ita nar esh uzuulzh bolokhguiz gezh tushaasan. kharagtun, yuuzhilsen tariagaar duuren tereg kazryg dardag shigbi ta naryg darna. khamgiin khurdaan khunii khurd n' mokhozh,er chadaltai khun ch khuchee tetgezh chadakhgui.khuchtei khun ch oriin amiig avarch chadakhgui bolno. numyg atgakh khun ch bairandaa togtokhgui,khol n' khurdaan khun ch zugtakhgui.mor'ton ch oriin amiig avarch chadakhgui bolno. daichdyn dundaas khamgiin zorigtoi n' khurtel ter odor nutsgen zugtakh bolno gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina.

izrailiin khovguud bolokh ta naryn esreg yegipyetiin nutgaas tuunii avchirsan bukhel buten ger buliin esreg aildsan ezenii ene ugiig sons. gazar delkhiin bukh ger buluudii dundaas bi zovkhon ta naryg songoson.tiimees ta naryn bukh gem buruugiin toloo bi ta naryg shiitgene. khoyer khun tokhiroltsoogui baizh khamt alkhakh uu? arslan yamar ch olzgui baizh oi dotor arkhirakh uu?zaluu arslan yamar negen yumyg bariagui bolboos,nukhen dotroosoo arkhirakh uu? urkhind ogoosh baikhgui bol shuvuu n' gazart bui urkhind orokh uu?yuu ch barigdaagui atal, urkhi n' gazraas deesh orgogdokh uu? khot dotor bureeg uleevees, khumuus chichrekhuig gezh uu?khervee khotod gai gamshig tokhioldvol uuniig ezen khiisen bish uu? unekheer ezen burkhan zarts nar, esh uzuulegchiddee oriin nutsyg ilchlekhées naash ter yuug ch khiikhgui. arslan n' arkhirchee!khen ul emeekh ve?ezen burkhan aildzhee!khen esh uzuulekhgui baizh chadakh ve? ashdodyn tsaizuud ba yegipyet gazar dakh' tsaizuudad zarlagtun. samariin uuls deer tsuglar. tuunii dotorkh aguu khol uimeeniig tuunii dund bui darlalyg uz. gevch ted zov yumyg yaazh khiikhui meddeggui gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. ted oorsdiin tsaizuuddaa khuchirkhiilel bolon suirliig nootsolzhee. tegekheer ezen burkhan iinkhuu aildazh baina.daisan, ene nutgiig chin' buselzh, ta naryn khuchiig sulruulzh,ta naryn tsaizuudyg tonokh bolno. ezen iinkhuu aildazh baina.khon'chin n' arslangiin amnaas khoyer khol bolon chikhniit asarkhaig bulaan avdag shigsamarid orshdog izrailiin khovguudiig orny bulantai, khevtriin devsgertei khamt bulaan avch odokh bolno. sonsozh, iakovyn geriin esreg gerschil gezh ezen burkhan, tumen tsergiin burkhan tunkhaglazh baina. uchir n' bi izrailiin gem zorchliig shiitgekh odort bas byetyeliin takhilyn shireenuudiig ch shiitgene.takhilyn shireenii evruud taslagdazh gazart unana. bi bas ovliin baishing zuny baishintai khamt tsokhikh bolno.zaany yasan baishinguud bas sonozh,aguu baishinguudyg etses bolgono gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina.

samariin uulan deerkh bashany uneenuud ee, ene ugiig sons.ta nar yaduu khumuusiig darlazh, gachigdsan khumuusiig nyats dardag.ta nar oorsdiin ezeddee odoo avchir, bid uuya gezh kheldeg. ezen burkhan oriin ariun baidlaar tangaraglasan.kharagtun, ted ta naryg degegeer bolon ta naryn suulchiin khumuusiig zasasny degegeer avch yavakh odor ta nar

deer irzh baina. ta nar khermiin tsomorkhiigoor garch,neg negeer chiregden, kharmon uruu khayagdakh bolno gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. byetyel uruu nevtren orzh, gem zorchloo uild.gilgald gem zorchloo olshruul!gloo bur ooriinkhoo takhiluudyg avchirch, gurav khonog burd aravny negiig orgo. mon isgesen yumaar talarkhlyn orgoliig orgo.sain duryn orgoluudiig zarlan, tedniig meduul.uchir n' izrailiin khovguud ta nar iinkhuu khiikh durtai gezh ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina. gevch tanai bukh khotod bi ta nart tseverkhen shudiig ogson ba tanai bukh gazryg khunsnii gachigdald oruulsan yum.gesen ch ta nar nad uruu butsazh ireegui gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. tuugeer ch barakhgui urgats khuraakh khurtel gurvan sar uldeed baikhad bi ta naraas бороог tatsan.tegeed bi neg khot uruu бороог yavuulzh, nogoo khot uruu бороог yavuulaagui.neg khesegt n' бороог orzh baikhad, бороог oroogui kheseg n' khatsan. tiimees khoyer, gurvan khot n' us uukhaar oor khot uruu geldrekh bolno.gevch ta nar khanakhgui.gesen ch ta nar nad uruu butsazh ireegui gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. bi ta naryg gangiin salkhi, khotgsoor tsokhison.ta naryn olon tsetserleg, usan uzmiin talbainuudyg,inzhiiriin ba chidun moddyg tooluur khorkhoid solmozh baisan.gesen ch ta nar nad uruu butsazh ireegui gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. yegipyeted uildsen shigee bi ta naryn dund gamshig ilgeesen.bi tanai zaluusyg olzolson mor'dtai chin' khamt ildeer khyadsan.tanai khuarangiin omkhii samkhaig bi ta naryn khamryn nukh uruu chikhsen.gesen ch ta nar nad uruu butsazh ireegui gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. burkhan sodom, gomorrag khomorson shig bi ta naryg khomorch,ta nar dolnoos shuuregdsen tsutsal shig baisan.gesen ch ta nar nad uruu butsazh ireegui gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. tegekheer izrail' aa, bi chamd iinkhuu khiine.bi chamd uuniig khiikh uchraas izrail' aa, ooriin burkhantaigaa uulzakhad beltgegtun. uchir n' kharagtun, uulsyg bii bolgozh, salkhiig buteetz,oriin bodluudaa khund tunkhagladag,uuriin tuyaag kharankhui bolgozh,delkhiin ondor gazruudag gishgen yavdag negen bolokh tuunii ner n' tumen tsergiin ezen burkhan yum.

izrailiin ger ee, bi ta naryn toloo gashuudlyn duu bolgon orgozh bui ene ugiig sons. ongon izrail' n' unaad, dakhin bosokhgui.ter ooriin nutagtaa orkhigdsan. tuuniig orgokh khen ch alga. uchir n' ezen burkhan ingezh aildazh baina.izrailiin gert myangan khuchteniig gargazh baigaa khot n' zuun khuntei uldene.mon zuun khuchteniig

gargazh baigaa khot n' arvan khuntei l uldene. uchir n' ezen izrailiin gert iinkhuu aildazh baina.ta nar am'drakhyn tuld namaig khai. kharin byetyel uruu buu khand, gilgal uruu buu och, byeyershyebag buu tuulan yav.uchir n' gilgal zaaval olzlogdon yavzh, byetyel suireld uchrana. ta nar am'drakhyn tuld ezeniig khai.es tegvel iosyefyn ger ee, ter gal met garch, tumimerdekhl bolno.byetyeld tuuniig untraakh yuu ch alga. ta nar bol shudarga baidlyg ag' bolgozh,shudarga yesyg doosh gazar uruu khoodog khumuus yum. ter plyeadiyesyg, orionyg buteezh, gun kharankhuig ogloogoor sol'dog.mon odriig shono bolgon kharankhuilulzh, dalain usyg duudangazryn gadarguu deer asgadag. tuunii ner bol ezen. suirel n' bekhlelt deer irekhiin tuld khuchten deer suirliin khamt uragsh tsakhilagch n' ter yum. daaman khaalgan deer zemledeg khuniig ted uzen yaddag,shuluunaar yar'dag khuniig ted zevuutsdeg. tiimees ta nar yaduu khund tatvar nogduulzh,tednees tariany alba guvchuur nekhsen uchraas ta nar sain zassan chuluun baishinguud bar'san ch gesen tendee am'drakhgui.ta nar taalamzhit usan uzmiin togluudiig tar'san ch gesen tednii darsnaas n' uukhgui. uchir n' ta naryn gem zorchil n' ikh, nugel chin' ulemzh gedgiig bi medne.ta nar zov shudarga khuniig zovoozh, khakhuul' avch,daaman khaalgan deer yaduusyg shoovdorlodog. tegekheer iim uyed khashir khumuus duugaa khuraadag,uchir n' ene bol yeryn tsag. ta nar am'drakhyn tuld muug bish, kharin sainyg khai.ta naryn khelsen yesoor tumen tsergiin ezen burkhan iinkhuu ta nartai khamt baikh boltugai. muug uzen yad, sainyg khairla.daaman khaalgan deer shudarga yesyg togtoo.tegvel tumen tsergiin ezen burkhan iosyefyn uldegdsed niguulsen-gui khandazh magadgui. tegekheer tumen tsergiin ezen burkhan, ezen iinkhuu aildazh baina.talbai burd orilokh duu son-sogdozh, gudamzh burd niyaa, ayaaz gezhted khelzh baina.ted bas tariachnyg gashuudakhaa duudazh, mergezhliin gashuudagsdyg emgeneld duudna. usan uzmiin tsetserleg burd orilokh duu garna.uchir n' bi ta naryn duunduur ongorokh bolno gezht ezen aildazh baina. ezenii odriig khusemzhlegch ta nar gaslantai yaa.ezenii odor n' ta nart yamar zorilgoor kheregtei ve?ene n' gerel bish, kharankhui baikh bolno. ene n' khun arslangaas zugtaad baavgaitai uchrahk met,esvel gertee khariad, garaaraa khana tusheed mogoid khatguulakhtai adil yum. ezenii odor n' gerliin orond kharankhui baikh bish uu?tuugeer ch barakhgui dotroo yamar ch gegeegui tuner kharankhui baikh bish uu? bi ta naryn nair naadmuudaas tatgalazh, tedniig uzen yadazh baina.bi ta naryn yesolyn chuulganuudyg chin' taalakhgui baina. ta

nar nadad shataalt takhiluud,ideen orgoluudiig orgoson ch bi khuleen avakhgui.tuugeer ch barakhgui ta naryn targan malyneviiin takhiluud uruu ch kharakhgui. orsdiinkhoo duunuudyng chimeeg nadaas zalulul.bi ta naryn yatgyn egshgiig ch sonsokhgui. kharin shudarga yes n' us met, zov shudarga n' monkh ursakh ursgal met khuilran buug. izrailiin ger ee, ta nar tsoldochin zhiliin turshid nadad takhiluud ba ideen orgoluudiig orgon bar'san uu? ta nar bas oorsdodoo zoriulan khiisen tanai khaan sikkut, oorsdiin kiun khorguud, oorsdiin burkhdyn odyg avch yavsan. tegekheer bi ta naryg damaksiin chanadad tsollogt yavuulna gezht ezen aildazh baina. tuunii ner bol tumen tsergiin burkhan.

6

siond taivan baigchid, samariin uuland ayuulgui gezht uzdeg khumuus bolonizrailiin gert khurch ochikh undestnuudiin chukhal ontsogoi khumuus ee, ta nar gaslantai yaa. kalnye uruu ochizh khar.tendees aguu khamat uruu och, daraa n' filistchuudiin gat uruu och.ted edgeer khaanchlaluudaas iluu sain yum uu?esvel tednii nutag devsgen n' ta narynkhaas iluu tom yum uu? ta nar gai gamshgiin odriig khoishluulzh,khuchirkhiiliin suudlyg oirtuulzh avchrakh uu? ta nar bol zaany yasan ornuudad khazhuulzh,buidan deeree sunan khevtogchid bogoodsurgees khurguudyg, khashaan dun-daas tugaluudyg idegchid yum. mon yatgyn egshigt taaruulan ug zokhiozh,david shig oorsdodoo zoriulan duu bichighid yum. ted oorsdiigoo khamgiin sain tosoor tosolzht,takhild kheregledeg ayaganaas dars uudad bolovch iosyefyn balgasnuudyng toloo kharzh gashuuddagui. tiim uchraas ted odoo tsologdogsdiin turuund tsollogt yavakh bolno.teriin khevtogchdiin nair n' ergen odokh bolno. ezen burkhan orooroog tangaraglazh baina.tumen tsergiin ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina.bi iakovyn ikherkheld durguitsezh, tuunii tsauzuudyg zhigshizh baina.tiim uchraas khot bolon tuund aguulagdakh bukhniig bi tushaakh bolno. khervee ter uyed neg gert arvan khun uldsen bol ted ukkeh bolno. khen negnii avga akh, esvel khalamzhlagch n' tuunii yasyg gerees gargakhad baishingiin khamgiin dotor tald bui khund khandan chamtai khamt oor khen negen bii yuu? gekh bolno. nogoodokh n' khen ch alga gekhed, ter khariulakhdaa chimeegui bai. uchir n' ezenii ner durdagdakh yesgui gekh bolno. kharagutn, tom baishinguud kheseg boltloo, zhizhig baishinguud khelterkhii boltol khemkhregtun khemeen ezen tushaakh gezht baina. khadan deer mor'd davkhidag uu?esvel khen negen ukher

khollon tedniig khagalakh uu?gesen ch ta nar shudarga yesyg khor bolgozh,zov shudargyn ur zhimsiig sharilzh bolgon sol'son. lo-dyebart bayasan baigaa ta nar aa.ta nar khelekhd ee bid oorsdiin khucheeree karnaimyg oorsdodoo zoriulan avsan bish uu? uchir n' kharagtun, izrailiin ger ee.bi ta naryn esreg undestniig bosgokh gezh baina gezh tumen tsergiin ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina.tegeed ted khamatyn khooloinoos arabagin gorkhi khurtel ta naryg zovookh bolno.

7

ezen burkhan nadad iinkhuu uzuulsen. kharagtun, khavryn urgats soyeolzh ekhlekhed ter tsartsaany surgiig bii bolgozh baisan. kharagtun, khavryn urgats n' khaany khadlangiin daraa baisan. ene n' gazryn nogoog idezh duusakhad, ter uyed bi khellee.ezen burkhan orshoon soyerkh! iakov n' zhizhig uchraas yaazh zogsozh chadakh ve? ezen ene tukhai oriin bodloo oorchilson.ene n' bolokhgui gezh ezen aildsan. ezen burkhan nadad iinkhuu yumyg uzuulsen. kharagtun, ezen burkhan tedentei galaar temtsekheer duudazh baisan. ter gal n' aguu guniig shataazh, tarialangiin gazryg ch tuimerdezh ekhellee. tegekhd biesen burkhan, zogsoozh ogooch. iakov n' zhizhig uchraas ter yaazh zogsozh chadakh ve? gezh khellee. ezen ene tukhai oriin bodloo oorchilson.ene n' bas bolokhgui gezh ezen burkhan aildlaa. ter nadad iinkhuu uzuulsen. kharagtun, ezen bosoo khaany derged oriin mutartaa tegshluuriig barin zogsozh bailaa. ezen nadadamos aa, chi yuu kharzh baina ve? gekhed bi, tegshluur gev. tegekhd ezenkharagtun, bi oriin ard tumen izrailiin dund tegshluuriig tavikh gezh baina.bi tedniig tsaashid kheltruulekhgui. isaakiin morgoliin ondoorloguud ezuirch,izrailiin ariun gazruud n' khooson khevtekh bolno.daraa n' bi iyeroboamyn geriin esreg ildteigeer bosokh bolno. tegekhd byetyeliin takhlich amazia n' izrailiin khaan iyeroboam ug ilgeen,izrailiin geriin dund amos tany esreg khuivaldsan. tuunii bukh ugsgiig ene gazar teekh chadvargui yum. uchir n' amos iinkhuu khelzh baina. iyeroboam ildeer ukhne. izrail' gartsaagui ooriin nutgaasaa tsollogt yavakh bolno gesen. daraa n' amazia amostyav, uzmerch ee, iudagiin nutag uruu zugtazh, tend talkh idezh, tend esh uzuullegee uzuul! kharin tsaashid byetyeld buu esh uzuul. uchir n' ene gazar n' khaany ariun gazar, deedsiin orgoo gezh khelsen. tegekhd amos amaziad khariulsan n'bi bol esh uzuulegch bus bogood esh uzuulegchiin kh khovguun bus. uchir n' bi malchin bogood inzhriin zhims khuraagch

khun baisan. gevch ezen namaig surgiin araa avaad, minii ard tumen izrail' uruu oohood esh uzuul gezh ezen nadad aildsan. odoo ezenii ugiig sons. chi izrailiin esreg buu esh uzuul, isaakiin geriin esreg buu ursga gezh chi khelzh baina. tiim uchraas ezen iinkhuu aildazh baina. chinii ekhner khotod yankhan bolzh, chinii khovguud, okhid ildend unazh, chinii gazryg khemzhuureer khuvaaazh, chi ooro buzar shoroon deer ukhekh bolno. tuugeer ch barakhgui, izrail' n' gartsaagui ooriin nutgaasaa tsologdon yavakh bolno gev.

8

ezen burkhan nadad iinkhuu uzuulsen. kharagtun, tend zuny zhimstei sags baisan. teramos aa, chi yuu kharzh baina ve? gekhed bizuny zhimstei sags gesen. tegekhd ezen nadadaminii ard tumen izrailiin etes irsen. bi khoishid tedniig kheltruulekhgui. ter odor ordny duunuud oriloonoor solig-dono gezh ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina. olon n' ukhdel bolzh, bukh gazart tereer tedniig chimeeguigeer gargazh khayana gelee. gachigdsan khumuusiig gishgechdeg ta nar, uunliig sonsotsgoo. ta nar nutgiin daruu khumuusiig ustgakh gezh, shine ar khezee ongorokh ve?tegevel bid ur tariagaa zarakh yumsan.amraltyn odor khezee ongorokh ve?tegevel bid ulaan buudain khudaldaag neekh yumsan.ene n' yefag zhizhigruulzh shyekyeliig tomruulakhyn tuld,khuuramch zhiniureer mekhlekhiin tuld bogood yaduusyng mongoor, gachigdsanyng khos shaakhaigaar khudaldan avch,mon bid ulaan buudain khayagdlyg zarakhyn tuld yum gedeg. ezen iakovyn bardamnalaar tangaraglasan.unekheer, bi tednii yamar ch uildliig n' khezee ch martakhgui. uunees bolzh gazar khodolzh, tend orshdog khun bur gashuudakhgui gezh uu?unekheer, ene bugd nil shig bosozh, shidegden, yegipyetiin nil shig buurakh bolno. ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina.bi ud dund naryg zhar-gaazh, gereltei odor gazryg kharankhui bolgokhyn tuld ene n' ter odort bolno. tegeed bi ta naryn bayar naadmuudyg gaslan,ta naryn bukh duug gashuudal bolgon erguulne.bi khun buriin utsand taar omsogozh,tolgoi buriig khalzan bolgono.bi uunliig gants khuugiinkhee khoinoos gashuudakh uye met bolgokh bogooduunii togsgol n' gashuun odor met baikh bolno. kharagtun, bi gazar deer ols-golong ilgeekh odruud irzh baina gezh ezen burkhan tunkhaglazh baina.talkhaar olsokh, usaar tsangakh bus,kharin ezenii ugiig sonsokhyn toloo olsgolon baikh yum. ard tumen dalaigaas dalai uruu,umar-daas bur dorno zug khurtel geldrekhh bolno.ted ezenii ugiig eren tsaash, naash

yavakh bolovch tuuniig olokhgui. ter odor uzesgelen goo ongon okhid bolon zaluus tsangasnaas bolzh ukhaan aldakh bolno. samariin buruugaar tangaragladag khumuusiin khuv'd,ndan aa, chinii burkhny am'd buigaar tangaraglayaz,mon úbyey-ersh'yebagiin zamyn am'd buigaar tangaraglayaz khemeegchdiin khuv'd,tet unaad dakhin ondiikhgui.

9

takhilyn shireenii khazhuud zogsozh bui ezeniig bi kharsan bogoodter bosguudyg n' gankhuulakhyn tuld bagananuudyn tolgoig n' tsokh'.tednii bugdiinkh n' tolgoi deer tedgeeriig evd.tegeed bi tednii uldegdliig ildeer alakh bolno.tednees neg ch orgodol zailakhgui, neg ch durvegch zugtakhgui. ted ukhegsdiin oron uruu ukhaad orson chtendees minii mutar tedniig barina.ted tenger uruu garsan ch tendees bi tedniig buulgana. ted karmyelyn oroi deer nuugdsan chbi tedniig khain olzh, tendees barina.mon ted minii khartsnaas oorsdigoo dalain yeroold daldalsan chtendees bi mogoid tushaazh, ter tedniig khatgakh bolno. mon ted oorsdiin daisnuudyn omno olzogdon yavsan chtendees bi ildend tushaazh, ter tedniig khyadakh bolno.sainy toloo bus, kharin muugiin toloo bi oriin melmiigee tednii esreg chigluulne gezh aildav. tumen tsergiin ezen burkhan bol gazart khurch khailuuldag negen.gazart orshigch bukhen gashuudazh, ted bugd nil shig bosozh, yegipyetiin nil shig buudag. tengert oriin deed oroogoo bar'zh,tenger ogtorguin suuriig delkhii deer tav'san.ter dalain usyg duudazh, gazryn gadarguu deer asgadag.tuunii ner bol ezen. izrailiin khovguud ee,ta nar minii khuv'd yetiopiin khovguudtei adil bish gezh uu? gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina.bi izrailiig yegipyetiin nutgaas,filistchuudiig kaftoraas,aramyeichuudyg kirees avchraagui yuu? kharagtun, ezen burkhany melmii n' nugelt khaanchlal deer baidag.bi tuuniig gazryn gadarguunaas ustgakh bolno.gesen ch bi iakovyn geriig burmoson ustgakhgui gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. uchir n' kharagtun, bi tushaazh baina.buudaig shigshuureer shigshdegiin adil,bi izrailiin geriig bukh undestnii dund segsrekh bolno.gevch neg ch khairga gazart unakhgui. minii ard tumnii dotorkh bukh nugeltnuud,ngai gamshig bidniig nomrokhgui, bidend uchrakh ch uguiz gezh khelegsed bugd ildeer ukhekh bolno. ter odor davidyn nurzh unasan bukheegiig bi bosgozh,tuunii tsomorkhiinuudiig shavan bituulne.mon bi tuunii balgasnuudyg bosgozh,tuuniig ertnii odruudiinkh shig n' dakhin baiguulna. ingesneer ted yedomyn uldegdsii bolon minii nereer duudagdakh

bukh undestnuudiig omchlokh yum khemeen uuniig uildegh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. ezen tunkhaglazh baina.kharagtun, gazar khagalagch n' khuraagch khund,usan uzmiin khudaldaachin ur tarigch khund oirtokh uyed uuls amtat darsyg dusluulzh,bukh tolgod alga bolokh odruud irzh baina. bi bas minii ard tumen bolokh izrailiin olzogdogsdoos butsaan avchirch,tet nurangi khotuudyg dakhin bosgon am'drakh bolno.ted bas usan uzem, uzmiin togol tar'zh, darsyg n' uun, tsetserleguudiig baiguulzh,zhimsiig n' idekh bolno. bi bas tedniig oorsdiinkh n' gazar deer tarina.minii tedend ogson gazraas ted dakhin undseeree taslagdakhgui gezh chinii burkhan ezen aildazh baina.

obadiagiin uzegdel.ezen burkhan yedomyn tukhai iinkhuu aildav.bid ezenees medee sonsson ba undestnuudiin dund ilgeegdsen elchbosogtun, tuunii esreg tulaldaand garts-gaaya gezh zarlav. kharagtun, bi chamaig undestnuudiin dund ochuukhen bolgono.chi ulemzh basamzhlagdshan. khadny an tsav bolon ooriin orshikh gazryn ondorlogt am'dardag chamaig zurkhniï chin' ikherkhel khuurchee.chi zurkhendee ñkhen namaig gazart buulgakh ve?ž gedeg. chi burged met ondort bar'zh,oddynd dund uuree zassan ch tendees bi chamaig doosh buulgana khe-meen ezen tunkhaglazh baina. kherev khul-gaich nar cham uruu irzh,shonoor deerem-chid orvol chi yaazh suirsen baikh bol doolted khangalttai boltloo khulgailakhgui gezh uu?kherev usan uzmiig khuraagchid cham uruu irvel ted uldegdliig n' uldeekhgui gezh uu? yesav n' busniulagdazh, tuunii nuutslagdsan erdenes n' kherkhen il garch irekh bol doo! chinii kholbooton bukh khun chamaig khil uruu shakhazh, chamtai evtei khumuus chamaig mekhelzh turemgi-ilne.chinii talkhyg idegchid chamaig otokh bolno. (khen ch tuuniig anzaarakhgui). ezen tunkhaglazh baina.ter odor bi mergen khumuusiig yedomoos,ukhaantnuudyg yesavyn uulaas ustgakhgui gezh uu? tye-man aa, daraa n' khun bur yesavyn uulaas allagaar taslagdakhyn tuld chinii khuchit ers aidast avtakh bolno. chinii duu iakovd uildsen khuchirkhiillees bolzhichguur chamaig buteekh ba chi monkhod taslagdakh bolno. chi khol khondii zogsozh,khar' khumuus tuunii bayalgiig avch odon,gadaadynkhan tuunii daaman khaalgaar orzh iren iyerusalimyn toloo shavga khayakh ter odorchi ch gesen tednii neg met baisan. oriin duugiin odor bolokh tuunii zolgui odrriig buu khar.iudagiin khovguudiin suirliin odor teden deer buu bayas.tiim ee, tednii gai zovlongiin odor chi amaa buu angailga. minii ard tumnii gamshgiin odort tednii daaman khaalgaar buu or.tiim ee, tednii gamshgiin odort tednii gai zovlong buu khar.tednii gamshgiin odort tednii ed khorongond buu gar khur. tednii orgodluudyg tsavchikh gezh zamyn uulz-var deer buu zogs.tednii gamshgiin odort am'd uldegdsdiig n' buu barivchil. uchir n' ezenii odor bukh undesten uruu oirtozh baina.chinii uildsenchlen, ter n' chamd uldegdekh bolno.chinii uils ooriin chin' tolgoi deer butsan irekh bolno. uchir n' chi minii ariun uuland uusantai adil odoo bukh undesten n' urgelzhluulen uukh bolno.ted uuzh, zalgilzh, ur'd khezee ch orshizh baigaagui met bolokh bolno. gevch sion uulan deer avral orshizh, ene uul n' ariun baikh bolno.iakovyn ger n' oorsdiin ed khorongoo

ezemshikh bolno. daraa n' iakovyn ger gal bolzh, iosyefyn ger dol bolokh yum.kharin yesavyn ger surel met bolno.ted yesavyn gerees neg ch khun am'd uldekhhui boltol n' tedniig gald khayazh shataana.uchir n' ezen aildzhee. daraa n' nyegyevchuud yesavyn uulyg,shyefyelachuud filistiin talyg ezemshikh bolno.mon yefraimyn gazar nutag, samariin gazar nutgiig ezemshikh bogoodbyeniamin n' gilyeadyg ezemshikh bolno. kanaanchuudyn dund bui izrailliin khovguudiin ene tserguudees tsologdogsod n' zaryefat khurtekh nutgiig ezemshikh bogood syefaradad bui iyerusalimyn tsologdogsod n' nyegyeviin khotuudyg ezemshikh bolno. avragch nar yesavyn uulyg zakhirakhaar sion uul uruu ogsozh,khaanchlal ezeniikh bolno.

ezenii ug amittain khuu ionad irzh, ail-dakhdad bosoZh, aguu ikh khot ninyevye uruu ochizh, tuunii esreg khashkhir. uchir n' tednii buzar bulai n' minii omno il-erkhii garch irlee gev. gevch iona ezenii orshikhuigaas tarshish uruu zugtakhaar bosov. tereer ioppad irzh, tarshish uruu yavzh baisan kholog ongotsyng olood, zardlaa tolzh, ezenii orshikhuigaas tarshish uruu tednii khamt yavakhaar tend suuv. ezen dalaid khuchit salkhi ilgeen, dalain shuurga bosgosond kholog ongots suirekhd khurev. tegekhd dalaichid aizh, khun bur ooriin burkhnaa duudazh, khongon bolgokhyn tuld kholog ongotsn deerkh achaa teshee dalai uruu khayazhee. kharin iona kholog ongotsny dood khesegt orzh khevteed, gun noirszhee. kholog ongotsny akhmad ion-again derged irzh,chi yaagaad untana ve? bosozh, burkhnaa duud! burkhan bidend sanaa tav'zh, bid sonokhgui baizh magadgui shuu gezh khevlev. khumuus biye biyedeirtsgee, bidnii ene gamshig khenees bolzh baigaag medekhiin tuld shavga tatats-gaaya! getsgeev. ingeed ted shavga tatsand ug shavga iona deer unav. ted ionadbidend odoo khel! bidnii ene gamshig khenees bolzh baigaa ve? chi yuu khiideg khun be? chi khaanaas irev? chinii uls oron al' ve? chi khaanakhyn yamar undesten be? geltsev. iona tedendbi bol yevryei khun. dalai ba khuurai gazryg buteesen tengeriin burkhan ezenees bi emeedeg yum gev. tegekhd khumuus ikhed ain sandarch, tuund khandanchi yaakh gezh ingev? gezhee. uchir n' iona ooro tedend khelsen bolokhoor ter khumuus tuuniig ezenii orshikhuigaas zugtazh yavaa gedgiig medsen baizhee. dalain shuurga ulam khuchtei bolsn uchir ted tuunddalaig namzhaakhyn tuld bid chamaig yaakh bolzh baina ve? gev. iona tedendna-maig bar'zh avaad, dalai uruu khaya. tegvel dalai ta naryn toloo namzhina. uchir n' ta naryn ene khuchtei shuurga nadaas bolzh baigaa gedgiig bi medne gezh khevlev. kharin khumuus gazar uruu butsakh gezh khuchtei seluurdzh baisan bolovch chad-sangui. uchir n' dalain shuurga tednii es-reg ulam shiruusev. tegekhd ted ezend khashkhirch,ezen, bid khicheenguilen zal-birch baina. ene khunii aminaas bolzh bid-niig buu ustgaach. gemgui tsusyng bidnii deer buu tokhooch. uchir n' ezen, ta khussen bukhnee khiisen gev. ingeed ted ionag bar'zh avaad, dalaid khayasan bogood dalai dogshron shiruusekhee boliv. tegekhd ter khumuus ezenees ikhed emeen, ezend takhil orgozh, tangaraglav. ezen ionag zalgiu-lakhaar avarga zagasyg beldsen baiv. iona zagasny gedsend gurban odor, gurban shono baiv.

tegeed iona zagasny gedsen dotroos ooriin burkhan ezend zalbirsan. terbi ooriin zovlon gunigaas ezeniig duudakhadter nadad khar-iulsan.ukhegsdiin orny gunees tuslamzh guin khashkhirakhadta minii duug sons-son. uchir n' ta namaig gun uruu,dalain zurkh uruu khayasan bogoodusny ursgal namaig nomorchee.tany bukh suitgeghid bolon ikh davalgaanuud minii deeguor on-gorson. iimees bi bi tany melmiinees zailuu-lagdsan.gesen ch bi tany ariun sumiig dakhin uzne gezh khevlev. us namaig ukhliin krmegt khurtel zalgizh,gun ikh us namaig nomron, usny urgamal minii tolgoig oroov. bi uul-syn bel uruu uruudan,delkhii ooriin khaalt-nuudtaigaa minii ergen toirond monkhod bailaa.gevch, minii burkhan ezen, ta minii amiig nukhnees gargasan. bi ukhaan balartakh uyedee ezeniig sanav.minii zal-biral tan uruu,tany ariun sumd khursen bilee. khii khooson shuteenuudiig khun-detgedeg khumuusoorsdiin itgemzhit baid-lyg umartdag. kharin bi talarkhlyn duu-gaar tand takhil orgono.yuu tangaraglasnaa bi biyeluulne. avral ezenees irdeg yum gezh khevlev. tegekhd ezen zagasand tushaasand, ter n' boolzhin ionag khuurai gazar gargav.

ezenii ug ionad khoyer dakh' udaagaa irzh, bosozh, ikh khot ninyevye uruu ochizh, minii chamd aildakh gezh baigaa tunkhgiig tunkhagla gezhee. ingeed iona bosozh, ezenii ugiin daguu ninyevyed ochiv. ninyevye bol gurban odriin tursh alkhazh tuulakhaar aguu ikh khot baiv. tegeed iona neg odorzhin ter khotoor alkan yavzh, khashkhiran,doch khonogiin daraa ninyevyeg khomrokh bolno gev. tegekhd ninyevyegiin ard tumen burkhand itgezhee. ted matsag bariltyg zarlazh, khamgiin to-moos бага khurtlee taar omsov. ene ug ninyevyegiin khaand khurekhd tereer sentiineesee bosozh, nomrogoo tailan khayazh, taar nomron, unsen deer suuv. tereer tunkhag gargazh,ninyevyed khaan bolon tuunii noyedyn gargasan zarligiin daguu khun, am'tan, ukher, khon'yuu ch amsazh bolokhgui. ted idezh, us uuzh bolokhgui. kharin khun am'tan bugdereer taar nom-rokh yestoi. khun bur ooriin buzar bulai zam bolon ooriin gar dakh' khuchirkhiilles ergekhiin tuld burkhanyg khicheenguilen du-udag. burkhan ergezh, zoolron, bidniig ust-gakhguigeer oriin shatazh bui uur khileng tatakhyg khien medekh bilee? gev. ors-diin buzar bulai zamaa orkhison tednii uil-siig burkhan uzeed tenen deer buulgaana gezh tunkhaglasana gai gamshgiin talaarkh bodloo zoolruuleed, suirel buulgaagui bilee.

gevch iona uund ikhed durguitsen uurlazh,
 ezend zalburch, ezen, bi nutagtaa baikhdaa
 khelsen zuil min' ene bish gezh uu? ta bol
 niguulsengui, orovch burkhan, uurlakhdaa
 udaan, khair enerleer byalkham bogood
 gai gamshgiig zoolruulegch negen gedgiig
 bi medezh baisan uchraas bi khurdkhan
 tarshish uruu zugtsan bilee. tiim uchraas
 odoo ezen, nadaas minii amiig avaaach. uchir
 n' nadad am'd yavsnaas ukhsen n' deer
 gev. ezenchamd uurlakh shaltgaan baina
 uu? gezhee. tegeed iona khotoos garan,
 zuun etgeeded n' suuv. tend ter oor-
 too suudrevch bar'zh, khotod yuu tokhi-
 oldokhyg kharakh khurtlee suudert n' suuv.
 ingeed ezen burkhan urgamal beltgesend,
 ter n' ionag aya tukhgui baidlaas n' kham-
 gaalakhaar tolgoi deeguur n' suuderlen ur-
 gav. iona ene urgamald ikhed bayarlazhee.
 gevch daraa odor n' uur tsaikhad burkhan
 khorkhoi gargazh, urgamlyg iduulsend, ter
 khatav. nar mandakhad burkhan dornyn
 khaluun salkhiig beltgezh, ionagiin tol-
 goi narand tsokhiulzh, tereer doroitozh,
 ukhekhiig khusemzhennadad am'd yav-
 snaas ukhsen n' deer gev. tegekhd burkhan
 ionadene urgamlaas bolzh uurlakh shaltgaan
 chamd baina gezh uu? khemeen aildsand,
 ionanadad ukhtlee uurlakh shaltgaan baina
 gezh khelev. tegekhd ezenchi archlaagui,
 ooroo urguulaagui, shonodoo urgaad, shon-
 odoo ustazh ugui boldog urgamlyg orovd-
 son bilee. asar olon am'tad met, baruun
 zuun garynkhaa khorondokhyg meddeggui
 zuun khorin myangaas iluu khuntei ikh khot
 ninyevyeg bi orovdokhgui baikh baisan gezh
 uu? gezh aildav.

iudagiin khaad bolokh iotam, akhaz, khyezekiagiin odruuded moryeshyetyin mikad irsen ezenii ug. uuniig ter samari bolon iyerusalimyn talaar kharsan. ard tumnuud ee, ta nar bugd sonsotsgoo!delkhii khiigeed tuund bagtdag bugd ee, sonsogtun!ezen burkhan ta naryn esreg gerchilne.ezen oriin ariun sumees, uzegtun, ezen oriin ariun gazraas garch irzh baina.ter doosh buun, delkhiiin ondor gazruud deer gishgechikh bolno. tuunii dor uuls n' khailzh, khondii taluud khuvaagdakh n' galyn omnokh lav met khailan ursazh,egts gazraar doosh tsutgakh us met baina. ene bugd n' iakovyn tersel,izrailiin geriin nugluudiin toloo yum.iakovyn eserguutsel n' yuu ve?samari bish gezh uu?iudagiin ondor gazruud n' yuu ve?iyerusalim bish gezh uu? tiimees bi samariy zadgai gazar dakh' suirliin ovoo,usan uzmiin togol suulgakh gazar bolgono.bi tuunii chuluunuudyg khondii uruu asgazh, suuriig n' il gargana. tuunii bukh shuteen n' byatslagdazh,olson bugd n' galaar shataagdana.tuunii bukh khorgiig n' bi ustgana.uchir n' ter edgeeriig yankhny ashgaas tsugluulsan uchirtedgeer n' yankhny ashig uruugaa butсна. uunees bolzh bi gashuudazh, uilakh yestoi.bi khol nutsgen, shaldan yavakh yestoi.bi tsoovor chono met gaslan, temeen khyaruul met enelekh yestoi. tuunii sharkh n' edgershgui bogood iudad khurch irzhee.ene n' minii ard tumnii daaman khaalgaand, bur iyerusalimd khursen. gataad uuniig buu khel, yerdoo uilzh bolokhgui.byet-lye-afrad shoroond onkhrogtun. shafiryn orshin suugch aa,ichguurt nutsgen biyeeroorsdi-inkhoo zamaar yav.zaanany orshin suugch garch iddegui.byet-zyzel gashuudazh ter chamaas khamgaalaltyg chin' avakh bolno gedeg. ezenees iyerusalimyn daaman khaalga uruu gamshig buuzh irsnees bolzh-marotyn orshin suugch sainyg khuleeseer doroi boldog. lakhishiin orshin suugch aa, mor'doo tergend kholloorei.lakhish n' siony okhind nugliin ekhlel baisan yum.uchir n' izrailiin tersluu uils n' chamaas oldson yum. tiim uchraas chi moryeshyet-gatyn omnoos khagatslyn belgiig ogogtun.akhzibyn geruud n' izrailiin khaadyg khuurakh bolno. maryeshagiin orshin suugch aa, bi ezemshigch negniig ta nar deer avchirna.izrailiin yaruu aldar n' adullamd orzh irekh bolno. ta naryn bayar bayasgalan bolokh khuukhdu-udee bodozh oorsdiigoo khalzan bolgon, usee khus.burged met ikh khalzan bol.ted ta naraas salan odozh tsologdokh bolno.

orondoo muug belden, gem buruug tolovlogchid gaslantai yaa!gloonii gereld ted uuniigee uilddeg.uchir n' ene n' tednii garyn medeld baidag bilee. ted talbainuudad shu-nakhairch,tegeed tedniig bar'zh, geruudiig avch yavdag.ted khuniig bolon geriig n', khuniig bolon ovii n' deeremddeg. tiim uchraas ezen iinkhuu aildazh baina.uzeg-tun, bi ene urgiin esreg negen gamshig tolovlozh baina.uunees ta nar khuzuugee zailuulzh chadakhgui.ta nar ikhemsgeer alkhakhgui.yuu gevel ene n' yeryn tsag baikh bolno. ter odor ted ta naryn esreg doog tokhuu khiizh,gashuun emgeneliig duulzhnib burmoson ustgagdlaa.ter minii ard tumnii khuviig sol'dog,ter nadaas uuniig kherkhen zailuuldag bilee!ter bidnii talbainuudyg urvagchdad khuv' bolgon taraavz. tiim uchraas ezenii chuulgand shodozh,ta naryn toloo khemzhuur sungakh khen ch baikhgui. nbuu esh uzuulz gezh ted yar'dag,ndedgeer zuiliin talaar buu esh uzuul,ichguur bidniig nomrokhguiiz gezh ted yar'dag. iakovyn ger ee, ene n'nezenii suns tevcheergui yuu?edgeer n' tuunii uildluud uu?z gezh khelegdekx yestoi baisan uu?zov shuluun alkhazh bui negend minii ugs sainyg uilddeg bish uu? sayakhan minii ard tumen daisan met bosson bilee.dainaas butsazh irsen bolon khazhuugaar azhig-gui ongorogchdoos chi deel khuvtssyg n' taichdag. minii ard tumnii emegteichuudiig bugdiig n' ta nar taalamzhit gerees n' khoozh gargadag.minii sur zhavkhleng khuukhduudees n' ta nar uurd avdag. bosozh, yavagtun!shanalgaat suirel, suirel avchirdag buzar baidlyn ulmaas ene n' amrakh gazar bish azhee. khervee salkhi khiigeed khudal khuurmagiin khoinoos alkhazh bui khul khudal yar'zh,nbi ta nart dars bolood nermel arkhiny talaar yarinaž gezh khelsen bol,tereer ene ard tumnii esh uzuulegch bolno. iakov aa, bi zaaval ta naryg bugdiig chin' tsugluulna.izrailiin uldegdsiig bi zaaval boognuulne.khashaan dakh' khon'd, belcheertee baigaa sureg met bi tedniig khamt bailgana.ted khumuuste khamt shuugildana. evdegch tednii omno yavzh,ted evden yavzh, daaman khaalgaar ongoron gadagsh gardag.tegeed khaan n' tednii omno, ezen tednii terguund yavdag.

tegeed bi iinkhuu khelev.iakovyn tergu-ulegch nar bolon izrailiin geriin zakhiragchid aa, odoo sonsotsgoo!shudarga yesyg ta nar medekh yesgui gezh uu? ta nar sainyg uzen yadazh, muug khairlan,tednii ar'syg n' khu-ulzh, yasnaas n' makhyg n' salgadag bogood minii ard tumnii makhyg idezh,tednii ar'syg

n' khuulan,tednii yasyg n' khugalzh,togoodn bolon savand makh bolgon tedniig kherchdeg. tegeed ted ezen uruu khashkhirakh bolovch ter tedend khariulakhgui.orond n' ter uyd tereer oriin nuuriig tednees nuuna.uchir n' ted muu uils khiizhee. minii ard tumniig toorogduuldeg esh uzuulegchdiin talaar ezen iinkhuu aildazh baina.ted shudeeree khazakh yumtai baikhdaa amar amgalan gezh khariuldag.kharin amand n' yuu ch khiideggui khunii esreg ted ar iun dain zarladag. tiim uchraas ene n' ta nart uzegdelgui shono,merge tolog-gui kharankhui bolno.nar esh uzuulegchid deer shingezh,odor n' tedniig burkhekh kharankhui bolno. uzmerchid gutamshig bolzh,mergechid ichikh bolno.burkhanaas yamar ch khariu irekhgui tul ted unekheer bugd amaa taglakh bolno. oroor khelbel, iakovd ooriinkh n' tersluu uilsii n', izrail'd khurtel tuunii nugliig n' meduulekhiin tuldbi khuch chadlaar, ezenii sunseer, shudarga yes, er zorigoor duuren baina. shu-darga yesyg zhigshizh,tsekh shuluun bolgo-nyg mushgidag iakovyn geriin terguulegchid bolon izrailliin geriin zakhiragchid aa, odoo uuniig sonsotsgoo! ta nar tsus ursgal-taar sionyg, shudarga bus khuchirkhiileer iyerusalimyg bosgodog. tuunii udirdagchid khakhul' avan shuuzh,takhilch nar n' une kholsoor zaavarchlan,esh uzuulegchid n' mongonii toloo mergeldeg.gesen ch ted ezend tushiglen,ezen bidnii dund baikhgui gezh uu?biden deer gai gamshig buukhgui gezh kheldeg. tiim uchraas ta naraas bolzh sion n' talbai met khagalagdazh,iyerusalim n' suirliin ovoo bolzh,sumiin uul n' oin modot ondor gazruud bolno.

4

etssiin odruuded ezenii orgoonii uul n' uulsyn terguuneer tokhoogdon,tolgodyn deeguur orgogdono.ard tumnuud tuun uruu tsutgana. olon undestnuud ireed,irtsgee! ezenii uul bolon iakovyn burkhany orgoo uruu yavtsgaaya.tiinkhuu tereer bidend oriin zamuudyn tukhai surgazh,bid tuunii zhimeer alkhakh yum getsgeene.uchir n' sionoos khuul' garch,ezenii ug ch iyerusalimaas garna. ter olon ard tumnii khorondokhyg shuuzh,khuchirkheg, kholyn undestnuuded zoriulan shiidveriiig gargakh bolno.tegeed ted ildee anzhisny khoshuu, zhadaa khaduur bolgon davtana.undesten undestniikhee esreg ild dalaiikhgui bo-gooddakhin khezee ch ted daitakhad suraltsakhgui. khun tus bur ooriin usan uzmiin bolon inzhriin modny dor suuna.ted-niig ailgakh yamar ch khungui bolno.uchir n' tumen tsergiin ezenii am aildav. khediigeer bukh ard tumen tus bur ooriin burkhny ner dator alkhakh bolovch bidnii khuv'd,bid

uurd monkh oorsdiin burkhan ezenii ner dator alkhana. ezen tunkhaglazh baina.ter odor bi dogolong bolon khoogdsioniig,oriin zovooson khumuusee khurtel tsugluulna. bi dogolong n' uldegch, khoogdsioniig n' khuchtei undesten bolgozh,ezen sion uuland tedniig edugeegees monkhod khurtel khaan-chilna. chinii khuv'd, surgiin tsamkhag aa,siony okhiny tolgod oo, ene n' cham deer irne.ur'dyn noyerkhol buyuu iyerusalimyn okhiny khaanchal ch irekh bolno. chi yuund changaar khashkhirna ve?ta naryn dund yamar ch khaan baikhgui yuu,esvel zovlogch chin' ustgagdsan uu?uchir n' khuukhdee toruulzh bui emegtei shig ovchin shanalal chamaig ezemdev. siony okhin oo, khuukhdee toruulzh bui emegtei shig torokhoor ovdozh, shanal.uchir n' odoo chi khotoos garch, kheer am'dran,vavilon uruu yavakh yestoit.tend ezen chamaig daisnuudyn chin' garaas avarna. nsion n' buzartazh, bidnii nud tuuniig tavlan kharakh boltugai!z gezh oguulegch olon undesten chinii esreg tsuglakh bolno. gevch ted ezenii bodlyg meddeggui bogoodtuunii zorilgyg oilgodoggui.uchir n' ter tedniig utremd yuuzhilsen taria met tsugluulav. siony okhin oo, bosozh, talkhlagtun.uchir n' bi chinii evriig tomor, turaig chin' khurel bolgono.tegsneer chi olon ard tumniig but tsokhizh,tednii shudarga bus olzyg n' ezend,ed bayalgiig n' bukh delkhiin ezend zoriulakh yum.

5

tsergiin bulguudiin okhin oo, oorsdiigoo tsergiin bulguud bolgozh tsugluul.ted bidniig buselsen.ted savaagaar izrailliin shuugchiin khatsryg savaadakh bolno. kharin byetlyekhyem yefrata aa,khediigeer chi iudagiin buluudiin dund ochuukhen avch,minii toloo izrailliig zakhirakh negen n' chamaas toron garakh bolno.ene n' ertnees khiigeed monkhoos uudeltei. tiim uchraas toruulekheer ovdozh bui emegtei n' khuukhdee toruulekh tsag khurtel tedniig ter ogokh bolno.tegeed tuunii uldsen akh duus n' izrailliin khovguud uruu butsakh bolno. ter bosozh, ezenii khucheer,oriin burkhan ezenii neriin sur zhavkhlangaar oriin khonin surgee khariulakh bolno.ter tsagt tereer delkhiin zakh khyazgaar khur-tel aguu baikh uchraas ted amar taivan am'drakh bolno. tegeed enekhuu negen n' enkh amgalan baikh bolno.assirichuud manai gazar nutgiig ezlekhed,manai bekhlel-tuud deer ter gishgechikhedbid tuunii esreg doloon khon'chin, naiman udirdagchdyg bosgokh bolno. ted assiriin gazar nutgiig ildeer,nimrodyn gazar nutgiig uuden deer n' khariulakh bolno.assiri manai nutgiig dov-tolzh, nutag devsgeriig min' talkhlakhadter

bidniig tuunees avrakh bolno. iakovyn uldegse n' olon ard tumnii dund ezenees irsen shuuder met,urgamal nogoon deer orokh boroo met baikh bolno.boroo n' khuniig khuleedeggui,esvel khumuunii khovguudiin toloo saatdaggi yum. iakovyn uldegse n' undestnuud, olon ard tumnuudiin dundoin araatnuudyn dundakh arslan,khonin surgiin dundakh zaluu arslan met baikh bolno.tereer yavakhdaa doosh devsezh, urdag bogood tuunees avarch chadakh khen ch baikhgui. chinii gar daisnuudynkhaa esreg orgogdoh,bukh daisan chin' taslagdakh bolno. ezen tunkhaglazh baina.ter odor bi ta naryn dundaas mor'dyg chin' tasalz,teregnuudiig chin' ustgakh bolno. tanai nutgiin khotuudyg bi tastazh,ta naryn bukhh bekhlertiig nuraakh bolno. garaas chin' bukhh ilbe shidiig tastazh,ta nar tsaashid mergechidgui bolno. bi ta naryn siimel khorguudiig,ta naryn dundaas nandin bagananuudyg tastakh bolno.tiinkhuu ta nar tsaashid garynkhaa buteeld bokhiikhoo bolino. bi ta naryn dundaas ashyeragiin modon shong undseer n' tastan,khotuudyg chin' ustgakh bolno. duulgavartai dagaagui undestnuuded bi uurlazh khilegnen oshoo avna.

6

ezenii yuu aildazh buig odoo sonsogtun.bosozh, uulsyn omno khergee meduulzh,tolgodod duu khooloigoo songso. uuls bolon delkhiin monkhiin suur' aa,ta nar ezenii buruutgalyg sonsogtun.uchir n' ezen oriin ard tumnii esreg zargatai.tereer izrail'tai ch margaldakh bolno. minii ard tumen, bi ta nart yuu khiisen yum be?bi ta naryg yaazh yadraasan yum be?nadad kharulagtun! unekheer bi ta naryg yegipyetiin nutgaas avchirch,boolchholyn gerees zolin avarsan.bi ta naryn omno mosye, aaron, miriam naryg ilgeesen. moabyn khaan balak yuu zovlozh,byeoryn khuu balaam tuund shittimees gilgal uruu yuu gezh khariulzh baisnyg odoo sanaach, ard tumen min'.ingesneer ta nar ezenii zov uilsii medekh yum. bi ezen uruu yuutai ochizh,ondort orshikh burkhany omno bokhiikh ve?bi tuun uruu shataalt takhil, neg nast tugaluudtai ochikh uu? myanga myangan khuts,arvan myangan toson gold ezen bayarladag uu?bi oriin tersluu uilsinkhee toloo uugan khuugee,setgeliinkhee nugliin toloo biyeiinkhee uriig orgokh uu? khun ee, yuu n' sain bolokhyg ter chamd aildsan.shudargyg uild, enerliig khairla,ooriin burkhantai khamt daruukhnaar alkh gekhees oor yuug ter chamaas shaarddag ve? ezenii duu khooloi khotyg duudakh bogoodtany nernees emeech n' eruul saruul ukhaan bilee.sonsogtun, ovog oo! tsagiig n' khen

togtooson be? khoron muu gert khoron muugiin erdenestei bolon kharaagdsan bogino khemzhuurtei khun baikhgui yuu? muu zhinluur, khuuramch densiig bi zovtgozh bolokh uu? uchir n' khotyn bayachuud khuchirkhiilleer duuren.orshin suugchid n' khudal yar'dag bogood aman dotorkh khel n' zal' mekhte azhee. tiimees bi bas chamaig ovchluulzh,tsokhizh unagan, nugliin chin' toloo chamaig khoosruulna. chi idekh bolovch tsadakhgui bogood gedes chin' olsgolon baina.chi ayuulgui baikhyn tuld zailuulakh gezh oroldovch chi yuu ch khadgalakhgui.chi yuu khadgalna, tuuniig chin' bi ilend ogokh bolno. chi tarialakh bolovch khuraakhgui.chi chidun shakhakh bolovch ooriigoo tosoor toslokhgui.mon usan uzmiig shakhakh bolovch chi dars uukhgui. ta nar omriin togtooluud bolon akhaby n geriin bukhh uilsii sakhizh,tednii zovlogoogoor alkhdag.tiim uchraas bi ta naryg suiruulzh,orshin suugchdyg chin' eleg doog bolgono.ta nar minii ard tumnii zemleliig uurekh bolno. mika 5. mika 7

7

bi gaslantai yaa!uchir n' bi zhims tugchid, usan uzem khuraagchidtai adil yum.idchikheer usan uzmiin bagts alga.minii khusezh bui ankhn yurgatsyn inzhir alga. ene gazraas burkhanlag khun ustzhee.khumuusiin dund tsekh shudarga khun alga.ted bugdeeree tsus ursgakh gezh bugdeg.khun bur nogooogoo toroor agnadag. muugiin talaar bol, khoyer gar khoyeul uuniig sain uilddeg.zhonon, bas shuugch khakhuul' shaarddag.aguu khun setgeliinkhee khusliig yar'dag.tegeed ted uuniig khamtdaa sulzhdeg. tedgeeriin khamgiin sain n' orgost urgamal,khamgiin tsekh shudarga n' uurgeniin shivee met yum.chi kharuulyg tavikh ter odor chinii shiitgel irekh bolno.tegeed tednii uimeen budlian irekh bolno. khorshdoo buu naid, naizdaa buu itge.vort chin' untagchaas uruulaa khamgaal. uchir n' khuu n' etsetgeigee toom-sorgui khar'tsazh,okhin n' ekhiinkhee esreg,ber n' khaadame ekhiinkhee esreg bosdog.khunii daisnuud n' ooriinkh n' geriin khumuus baidag. kharin minii khuv'd, bi ezeniig khuleen kharuuldakh bolno.bi avralynkhaa burkhanyg khuleene.minii burkhan namaig sonsokh bolno. daisan min', nadaas bolzh buu bayas!khediigeer bi unavch, bosokh bolno.khediigeer bi kharankhuud am'dravch ezen minii gerel yum. bi tuunii esreg nugel uildsen tultereer minii khergiig omgoolzh,minii toloo shudarga yesyg kheregzhulekh khurtel ezenii zevuutsliig bi uurekh bolno.ter namaig gereld gargana.tegeed bi tuunii zov shudargyg kharakh bolno. tegeed minii daisan

kharzh,chinii burkhan ezen khaana baina?
gezh nadad khelsen khuniig ichguur nom-
rokh bolno.minii nud tuuniig kharzh,ter
uyed tereer gudamzhny shavkhai met door
gishgegedekh bolno. ene n' khana khermee
barikh odor bolno.ter odor chinii khil khyaz-
gaar orgosokh bolno. ene n' assiri bolon
yegipyetiin khotuudaas,yegipyetees yevfrat
khurtel,dalaigaas dalai khurtel,uulaas uul
khurtel ted cham uruu irekh odor bolno.
orshin suugchdynkhaa uiliin urees bolzh
delkhii ezguirne. oriin oviin sureg bolokh
ard tumnee oriin ochirt tayagaaraa khar-
iulaach.ted urzhilt talbain dund, modot
gazart dangaaraa orshdog. chamaig yegi-
gyetiin nutgaas garsan odruudiinkh shigbi
chamd gaikhamshguudyg uzuulekh bolno.
undestnuud kharzh, ted oorsdiin bukhii l
khuch chadlaasaa ichikh bolno.ted garaa
aman deeree tav'zh, tednii chikh dulii
bolno. ted mogoi met, gazryn khevleer
yavagchid met shoroo doloono.ted bekhlel-
tuudeesee chichren garch irne.ted bidnii
burkhan ezen uruu aidastaigaar irne.tany
omno ted aikh bolno. gemiig uuchildag,oriin
oviin uldegdsdiin tersluu uildliig kheregsdeg-
gui tantai adil burkhan khen yum be?ter
khuvirshgui khairand bayasdag tul uur
khilengee monkhod khadgaldaggui. ter
dakhin bidniig orovdozh,bidnii gemiig khol
door gishgechne.tiim ee, ta tednii bukh
nugliig dalain gun uruu khayana. ta bid-
nii ovog deedest ertnii odruudees tangara-
glasen uneniig iakovd,khuvirshgui khairyg
abrakhamd ogokh bolno.

ninyevyegiin zon. yelkosh khun nakhumyn uzegdliin nom. ezen bol khartai, os-hirkhogch burkhan yum.ezen bol os-hirkhogch, khilegnech yum.ezen oriinkhoo ostnoos oshoogoo avdag,ter oriin daisnuuddaa zoriulan khileng khuraadag. ezen bol uurlakhdad uidaan, khuch chadlaaraa agu.ezen buruutnyg shiitgelgui orkhikhgui.khui salkhi, shuurgan dotor tuunii zam baidag bogooduuls bol tuunii khol doorkh toos yum. ter dalaig zemlezh, khataadag,ter bukh golyg khataadag yum,bashan, karmyel bolon livany del-beenuud ganddag. tuunees bolzh uuls gankhazh, togloed alga boldog.unekheer, yertonts bolon tuunii bukh orshin suugchid,delkhii tuunii orshikhuid orgogddog. tuunii zevuutslin omno khen zogsozh chadakh ve?tuunii shatazh bui uuryg khen tesverlezh chadakh ve?tuunii khilen n' gal met asgarch, khadnuudyg ter evdsen. ezen bol sain.gai zovlongiin odor bat bekhlelt boldog.ort n' khorgoddog khumuusiig ter meddeg. kharin ter khalin ursakh yuereer tuunii bairlalyg etses bolgozh,oriin daisnuudyg kharankhui uruu moshgon khoono. ta nar ezenii esreg yuug ch sedsen,ter tuuniig chin' etses bolgono.zovlon zudguur khoyer dakh' udaa garch irekhgui. ted orootsoldson orgos shig,oorstiinkhoo undaand sogturuagsadtai adil bogoodgandazh khatsan surliin ish met shataagdana. ezenii esreg muug sedsen negen,zokhisgui zovlogch n' chamaas garch irsen. ezen ingezh aildazh baina.ted buren khuchtei, olon bolovch,tet taslagdazh, ongoron odokh bolno.bi ta naryg zovoozh baisan ch tsaashid ta naryg bi zovookhgui. tiimees odoo bi tuunii buulgyg ta naryn deerees evden avch,dongonuudiig chin' taslakh bolno. ta naryn talaarkh tushaalyg ezen gargasan.chinii ner tsaashid duursagdakhgui.bi chinii burkhdyn gerees shuteen ba tsutgamal khorgiig taslan khayana.bi chinii bulshiig beltgene.uchir n' chi zhisghuurtei yum. kharagtun.sain medee avchirdag, amar amgalang zarlagchiin khol uulsyn deer baina.o iuda, nair naadmuudaa temdeglezh, tangarguudaa biyeluul.uchir n' zokhisgui negen chamaar dakhin ongorokhgui.ter buren taslagdsan yum.

taraan butraagch negen chinii esreg khurch irlee.tsaizaa khamgaal, zamyg azhigla.uut-saa bekhelzh, ooriin bukh khuchee khuraa. uchir n' suitgeghid tedniig suitgesen ch,ted-nii usan uzmiin modny mochruidiig khugal-san ch,ezen iakovyn sur khuchiig izrailiin sur khuch shig sergeekh bolno. tuunii khuchit

ersiin bambainuud n' ulaan ongotei,daichid n' chas ulaan ongor khuvtsaslasan.tuuniig zhagsaald garakhaar beltgekh odort teregnuud n' gangiin gald khuchigdsan.narsan zhadnuud naigazh baina. teregnuud n' gudamzhnuudaar galzuuran uraldazh,tet talbainuudaar zerlegeer davkhildana.tednii dur torkh n' bambaruud met,tet tsakhilakh gyalbaanuud met naash tsaash tsakhilzh baina. ter oriinkhoo survalzhtnuudyg sanadag baina.ted alkhaan dundaa bud-erch, khana kherem uruu n' yaartsgaan, busleltiin khaalt bogsono. goluudyn daaman khaalgaanuud neelttei baikh bogood orduud suirchee. bukh yum shiidegdsen.tuuniig nutsgelzh, avch odson azhee.tuunii shivegchid tseezhee deldezh, tagtaa duugarakh met yeolon. khediigeer ninyevye n' bukhii l odruudiinkhee turshid usan tsoorom met baisan bolovchodoo ted zugtazh baina.zogs, zogs gekh bolovch butsazh irekh khen ch alga. mongiiig olzol, altgy olzol.uchir n' khusuushtei zuilsiin torol burees burdsen bayalag erdenest khemzhee khyazgaar yer alga. ter khoosorson baina!tiim ee, ter ezguiren suitgegdzhee.zurkhuud khalizh, ovdguud chichirch baina.vchin bukh biyeer tarkhazh tednii bukh nuur zevkhii tsaizhee. tend arslanguudyn nukh,zaluu arslanguudyn khoolokh gazar baisan.tend er, em arslan ba arslangiin guyg myaraazh,tetend khen ch saad boldoggui baisan. arslan guygguuddee khangalttai ikhiig uran tastazh,em arslanguudaa khangalttai ikhiig alzh,ooriin icheegee olzoor, ooriin nukhnuudee tastsan makhaar duurgezhee. kharagtun, bi chinii esreg baina gezh tumen tsergiin ezen tunkhaglazh baina. bi utaan dund tuunii teregnuudiig shataazh, chinii zaluu arslanguudyg ild zalgina. bi chinii olzyg gazraas taslazh, chinii elch naryn duu tsaashid sonsogdokhgui.

khudal ba deermeer buren duursen, tsust khot n' gaslantai yaa.tuunii olz n' khezee ch odokhgui. tashuurn duu, duguinuudyn tarzhighnasan chimee,mor'dyn tsogikh, usren kharaikh teregnuudiin duu. mor'tonguud mordoZh, ildnuud gyalalzazh, zhadnuud tuyarna.olon ukhegsed, ui olon khuur, toimgui olon tsogtsos.khumuus tsogtsosnuud deer buderch unana. ene bukhenn' yankhny zavkhai tachaalaas,ilbechdiin nutuam amrag, dur bulaam negnees bolson yum.ter ooriin yankhandaltaar undestnuudiig khudaldazh mon ard tumnuudiig id shideer tatdag. kharagtun, bi chinii esreg baina gezh tumen tsergiin ezen tunkhaglazh baina.bi chinii banzluudyg nuured chin' khurtel sokhohz,chinii nutsgen baidlyg undestnuuded,chinii ichguuriig khaanchlalu-

udad uzuulekh bolno. bi chinii deer
buzar yumyg khayazh, chamaig oliggui
bolgono.chamaig uzver met tavikh bolno.
chamaig kharakh khun bukhen chamaas
zailan,nininyevye suitgedsen!tuunii toloo
khen gashuudakh ve?ž gezh khelne.chamaig
taivshruulagchdyg bi khaanaas khaikh ve?.
usaar khureelegden,nil mornii derged bair-
lasan no-amonos chi iluu deer gezh uu?gol
n' tuunii tsaiž bolzh, dalai n' tuunii
khana baisan. yetiop bolon yegipyet tu-
unii khemzhee khyazgaargui khuch chadal
n' baisan.put, lubim nar tuunii tuslagchdyn
dund baisan. gesen ch ter tsologdozh, ol-
zlogdon yavsan.mon gudamzh buriin ekhend
tuunii balchir khuukhduudiig khemkher-
tel chuluudsan.ted khundetgeltei khumuusi-
inkh n' toloo shavga tatazh,bukh aguu
khumuusiig n' dongolson. ta nar ch
mon sogtozh, nuugdan,daisnaas khorgodokh
gazryg khaikh bolno. ta naryn bukh
bekhlelt bol bolovsorson zhimstei inzhriin
mododtoi adil yum.tedniig segsrekhed l
ted idegchiin amand unadag. kharag-
tun, tanai ard tumen bol ta naryn dun-
dakh emegteichuud yum.nutgiin chin' daa-
man khaalganuud tanai daisnuudad or-
gonoor neelttei baina.daaman khaalgany
khaaltuudyg chin' gal shataadag. ortoo
zoriulan busleltendee us tatazh av!bekhlel-
tuudee bekhzhuul.shavart yavzh, naaldang
shavryg zuurch, toosgo shataakh zuukhnuu-
daa zasvarla. tend gal chamaig shataazh,
ild chamaig tsavchin unagakh bolno.tsart-
saa met ter chamaig suitgekh bolno.orii-
goo molkhogch tsartsaa met olshruul.ori-
igoo bagshrakh tsartsaa met olon bolgo.
chi ooriin khudaldaachdyg tengeriin oddoos
iluu ikheer osgoson.kharin ted molkhogch
tsartsaanuud adil tonozh, nisen odozh
baina. chinii kharuuluud bagshrakh tsartsaa
met yum.chinii orlog zhanzhnuud khuiten
odor chuluun khanan deer suutsgaazh bui
sureg devkhregtei adil.nar mandakhad ted
zugtazh, tednii baigaa gazryg khen ch
medekhgui. o, assiriin khaan aa.chinii
khon'chid untazh, chinii yazguurtnuud
khevtetz baina.chinii ard tumen uulsaar
tarsan bogood tedniig tsugluulan avchrakh
khen ch alga. chinii bertelted yamar ch
emchilgee baikhgui.chinii sharkhnuud edger-
shgui.chinii tukhai sonsson bugd cham deer
algaa tashikh bolno.chinii baingyn khargis-
lald ortoogui khun gezh bii yuu?

esh uzuulegch khabakkukiin uzsen uzegdel. ezen, bi khedii boltol tuslamzh khusen duudazh, ta khedii boltol sonsokhgui baikh yum be? bi tan uruu khuchirkhiile! khemeen orilovch, ta avrakhgui yum. yamar uchraas ta nadad gam buruug uzuulzh, yuund buzar muug kharuulna ve? tiim ee, suirel bolon khuchirkhiile minii omno baizh, evdretsel garch, temtsel ornoz baina. tiimees khuul' n' ul toogdozh, shudarga yes n' kheeze ch mordogdsongui. uchir n' buzaru muu khumuus zovt khumuusiig khureeldgees bolzh shudarga yes gazhdag yum. undestnuudiin dund khar! azhiglatsgaa! almair! gaikhagtun! uchir n' ta nar sonsson ch itgez chadakhargui negen zuiliig bi ta naryn odruuded khiizh baina. uzegtun. dogshin, shalamgai undesten bolokh khaldyeichuudyg bi bosgozh baina. ted ooriin bus gazryg ezegnekheer delkhiin engeer zhagsan uragshildag. ted surdmeer, aimshigtai ard tumen. tednii shudarga yes bolon erk medel n' oorsdoos n' uussen bilee. tednii kholguud n' irvesnees ch khurda, udeshgardag chononuudaas ch gyarkhai. tednii mor'tonguud terteekh alsaa davkhin irzh baina. ted zalgikhaar dairakh burged met elin khalina. ted bugdeeree khuchirkhiilekheer irne. too tomshgui tednii nuur uragshlakh bogoodted els met olzogdogdyg khuraana. ted khaadyg dooglon, zakhiragchdaar togloom tokhuu khiine. ted bekhlelt buriig shoolon, tedgeeriig ezlekheer bul chuluu ovooolno. tedgeer khumuus salkhi met khiisezh, ongoron odno. kharin oorsdiin khuch chadlaa oorsdiin burkhan khemeen bardamnagch ted gem buruutaid tootsogdono. minii ariun negen, ezen, burkhan min', ta ono monkhoos baigaagui gezh uu? bid ukhekhgui. ezen, ta shuultiin toloo tedniig tomilson bilee. khad min', ta zasan zalruulakhyn tuld tedniig togtoon tav'san. tany melmii buzaru muug zovshoorch chadakhargui denduu ariun yum. buzaru kharis yavdyld ta taashaan kharzh chadakhgui bilee. yaagaad ta khar sanaagaar uildegchdiig taashaan kharna ve? balmad etgeeduud oorsdoos n' iluu zov shudarga ardyg zalgizh baikhadyuund ta anir chimeegui baina ve? yaagaad ta khumuusiig tengisin zagas met, deeree zakhiragchgui molkhogch am'tad met buteesen yum be? khaldyeichuud tedniig bugdiig n' degeegeer gokhdon tatazh, torooroo shuuden bar'zh, zagaschilad torondoo tedniig tsugluuladag. tegeed ted bayarladan khoorch baina. tiim uchraas ted oorsdiin torond takhil orgozh, zagaschilad torondoo zoriulan utlaga uugiulad. uchir n' edgeer zuilseer tednii olz omog n' arvin bogoodkhool khuns n' elbeg delbeg baidag yum. ted toroo

khoooslozh, undestnuudiig khelt ruulelguigeer khyadsaar l baikh yum gezh uu?

2

bi manaanykhaa bairand zogsozh, bekhlelt en deer bairlan suukh bolno. tereer nadad yuu aildakhgy, mon zemluulsen uyedeebi kherkhen khariulzh bolokhgy medekhiin tuld bi azhiglasaar baikh bolno. tegtel ezen nadad khariulan, uzegdliig unshsan negen guin zugtakhyn tuld tuunniig temdeglen, khavtanguud deer siilen bich. uchir n' ene uzegdel togtoogdson tsagiin toloo ogogdson. ene n' biyelel uruugaa yaarch bui bogood khosordokhgui yum. ene n' tur saatazh baigaa bolovch tuunniig khuleegtun. uchir n' ene n' khotsrolgui zaaval irne. kharagtun, bardam negnii khuv'd, dotorkh setgel n' zov bus baidag yum. kharin zovt khun itegeleeree am'darna. tereer darsand khuurtan, ikherkhag bolzh, zugeer ch togtozh suudaggui. tereer ukhegsdiin oron met idekh dur khuslee ikhesgez, ukheltei adil khezee ch khanazh tsaddaggui. ter bas bukh undestniig oortoo tsugluulan, bukh ard tumniig oortoo khuraana. ted bugdeeree tuunii esreg doog tokhuu khiisen duu duulzh, tuunniig doromzhlon, ug tsukhuilgan, norin bus yumyng osgozh, ooriigoo zeeleer bayazhuulagch negen khoorkhiiloltei yee! khedii boltol ingekh gesen yum bol? z gekhgui gezh uu? chamd zeelduulegch nar genet bosozh, chamaig segsregchid serekhgui gezh uu? unekheer chi tednii olz n' bolno. chi olon undestniig tonon deeremdsen uchirtedgeer ard tumnuudees uldegged bugd chamaig tonokh bolno. ene n' gazar nutag, suurin bolon orshin suugchad uildsenkhuunii tsus ursgal, khuchirkhiillees bolzh baigaa yum. gamshig suirliin savraas avragdazh, ondort uuree zasakhyn tuld ger orondoo yes busyn olz ashgiig khuraagch khun khoorkhiiloltei yee! olon ard tumniig mokhold khurgesneereechi ooriinkhoo gert gutamshigt zuiliig duudazh, chi ooriinkhoo ch esreg nugel uildezh baina. unekheer khana kheremnees chuluu khashkhir, modon baishingiin yas modod tuund khariulakh bolno. tsus ursgan khot bosgozh, khuchirkhiilleer suurin baiguulagch khun khoorkhiiloltei yee! ard tumnuud galyin toloo nor ikh khodolmorlon, undestnuud khooson zuiliin toloo etsezh yadrakh n' unendee tumen tsergiin ezenees bolzh baigaa bus uu? yuu gevel dalai usaar duuren baidgin adildelkhiiezenii yaruu aldryn medlegeer duurekh bolno. nutsgen biyeiig n' kharakhyn tuld khor nairuulan, khorshoo sogtoogch khun khoorkhiiloltei yee! chi khundetgeliin orond doromzhlool duurekh bolno. odoo chi ooroo uun, ooriin nutsgen biyee delgegtun. ezenii baruun motart bui ayaga

cham uruu irzh,asar ikh gutamshig chinii aldryn deer buukh bolno. livand uildegdsen khuchirkhiilel chamaig ezemden,chinii tedniig ailgazh baisan araatsuudyndkh n' suirel chamaig khuchikh bolno.ene n' gazar nutag, suurin bolon orshin suugchad uildsenkhunii tsus ursgalt, khuchirkhiillees bolzh baigaa yum. shuteeniig khun siilen buteesen khoino tuunii ashig tus yuu ve?esvel khudal khurmagiig zaagch barimal khorguudiin ashig tus yuu ve?uuniig khiigch n' yar'zh chaddagui shuteenuudiig urlakhdaagaryn buteeldee l itgen naiddag bilee. modny tairdsand khandan nsereech!z gezh,dulii chuluund nbosooch!z khemeen kheldeg khun khoorkhiiloltei yee!tedgeer n' chamd bagsh bolzh chadna gezh uu?uzegtun, ted chin' alt, mongoor buruulsen bogooddotor n' yamar ch am'sgal baidaggui. kharin ezen oriin ar-iun sumdee zalarsan baidag,bukh delkhii tuunii omno duugui baikh boltugai.

3

shigionotod niitsuulsen esh uzuulegch khabakkukiin zalbiral. ezen, tany talaarkh medeeg bi sonsson bogoodbi surden emeezh baina.ezen, oriin uilsee ene uyed sergeezh,ene uyed tedgeeriig meduuleech.khilegnekch uyedee orshooloo sanaach. burkhan tyemanaas morilon irzh,ariun negen paran uulaas zalarna.sye-latuunii sur zhavkhlan tengeruudiig khuchin,delkhii tuunii magtaalaar duuren baina. tuunii tuyaa n' narny gerel met yum.tuunii mutraas tsatsraguud gyalbadag bogoodtuunii khuch chadal nuutslagdsan. tuunii omno takhal yavzh,araas n' suirel gamshig dagadag. tereer zogsozh, gazryg khemzhshen.tereer kharzh, undestnuudiig tsochooson.tiim ee, monkhod baigch uuls nurzh, ertnii tolgod khotov.tuunii zamuud uurdiinkh yum. kushany maikhnuudyg zovlon nomorch,midian gazryn maikhnuudyn khoshguud chichirch baikhyg bi kharlaa. ta mor'doo khologlon avralyn teregnuudeeree irsen n'gol mornuuded uurssandaa,esvel tengisiin esreg khilegnesendee yum gezh uu?ezen gol mornuudiin esreg uurlan khilegnesen yum uu? tany num tatagdazh,tseerluuleltiin savaanuud amlagdan beltgedgsen.syelata delkhiig gol mornuudeer khagalan khuvaav. uuls tanyg kharaad dorgin chichirch,shiruun aadar boroo khaman ongorloo.gazryn gun duu chimeegee gargazh.garaa ondort orgoloo. nar, sar bairandaa togtov.tany sumny gereld,gyalalzakh zhadny tan' tuyaand ted zailan odloo. ta zevuutsleer gazar delkhii deeguur al Khan yavzh,uurandaa undestnuudiig devselne. oriin ard tumnii avral bolontoslogdsen negeniikhee avralyn toloo ta garch irsen bilee.buzar muugiin geriin

terguuniig ta tsokhin,guyanaas n' khuzuug khurtel n' nutsgeelzh orkhiloo.syela ui only terguulegchiig ta ooriinkh n' zhadaar nev't khatgasan.ted bidniig taraan butargakhaar shuuran irsen bilee.tednii bayasakh n' darlagdsan khumuusiig nuutsaar tsolmon zalgigchdyn bayasaltai adil baisan yum. ta oriin mor'dooroo dalai tengisiin deer,ikh usny davalgaan deeguur devselne. namaig sonsokhod, dotor min' delsezh,chimee shuugiand uruul min' chichirne.yalzal yasand min' nevterch,zogsozh bui gazartaa bi salganan chichirne.yaagaad gevel bidniig turemgiilegch ard tumniig bostol,gamshigt odor irekh khurtel bi nam gum khuleekh yestoi. khediigeer inzhiin mod tsetsegelgui,usan uzmiin mod ur zhimsgui bolzh,chidun modny urgats garakhgui,tal-baid yamar ch khuns urgakhgui baisan ch,mon khashaandaa khon'gui,saravchindaa ukhergui bolson ch, bi ezenii dotor bayasan khoorch,avralynkhaa burkhan dotor baryarlana. ezen burkhan bol minii khuch chadal.tereer minii kholiig sogoony khol met bolgozh,namaig ondor gazruudaar min' yavuulsan bilee.nairal duuny udirdagchid, minii utsan khogzhim deer toglokhod zoriulav.

gyedaliagiin khuu, kushiin khovguun bolokh zyefaniad irsen ezenii ug. bi gazryn gadarguunaas bukh zuiliig buren archikh bolno gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. bi khun ba am'tnyg buren archikh bolno. bi tengeriin shuvuudyg, dalain zagasnudyg, balgasnudyg khilentstenii khamt buren archikh bolno. bi gazryn gadarguunaas khuniig taslakh bolno gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. tiimees bi oriin mutryg iudagiin esreg bolon iyerusalimyn bukh orshin suugchdyn esreg sungana. bi baalyn uldegdliig mon shuteenii takhilch naryn nersiig takhilch nartai khamt ene gazraas taslakh bolno. baishingiin deever deer tengeriin erkhest mekhiideg, dooshoo bokhiizh ezend tangaragladag bolovch milkomoor tangaragladag, ezeniig dagakhaas ergen bol'son, ezeniig khaigaagui, esvel tuunees asuugaagui khumuusiig bi taslakh bolno. ezen burkhany omno chimeegui bai'uchir n' ezenii odor oirkhon baina. uchir n' ezen takhilyg beltgesen, ter oriin zochdoo ariusgasan. daraa n' ezenii takhilyn odor irekhedbi khaany khovguud bolokh zhononguudyg baaors-diigoo khariin khuvtsaar khuvtsassana bukh khumuusiig shiitgekh bolno. sumiin bosgon deer devkhetsdeg bukh khumuusiig bolonezniikhee geriig khuchirkhiilel, khudal khuurmagaar duurgedeg khumuusiig bi ter odor shiitgekh bolno. ezen tunkhaglazh baina. ter odor zagasy daaman khaalanaas khashkhirakh duu, khoyerdugaar duurgees gashuudal, tolgodoos changa nizhigneen sonsogdokh bolno. khudaldaany duuregt orshin suugchid aa, gashuudagtun. uchir n' kanaany bukh khumuus chimeegui bolgog-dono. mongiiig khemzhdeg bukh khun taslag-dakh bolno. ter tsagt bi denluunuudteigeer iyerusalimyg negzhin, sunseer zogsongi khumuusiig shiitgekh bolno. ted oorsdiinkhoo zurkhend fizeen sayng ch, muug ch khi-ikhguiz gedeg. tsaashilbal, tednii bayalag n' olz bolzh, tednii baishinguud ezguirne. tiim ee, ted baishinguudyg barikh bolovch tendee am'drakhui, usan uzmiin talbai baiguulakh bolovch darsnaasaa uukhgui. ezenii aguu odor oirkhon baina. oirkhon bogood mash khurdan irzh baina. ezenii odor, sons! tend daichin n' tsurkhiran uilzh baina. ter odor bol khilengiin odor, berkhsheel, zovlongiin odor, evdrel, ezguirliin odor, khar, tuner kharankhuin odor, uuls, otgon kharankhuin odor, buree, daitakh uukhainy odor yum. ene n' bekhlegdsen khotuudyn esreg ondor bulant tsamkhguudyn esreg odor yum. bi khumuust zovlong avchirna. ingesneer ted sokhor khun shig alkhakh bolno. uchir n' ted ezenii esreg nugel uildzhee. tednii tsus n' shoroo met, makhan biye n' baas met as-

gagdakh bolno. ezenii khilengiin odortednii mongo n' ch, alt n' ch tedniig choloolokh bolomzhgui bolno. tuunii khardaltyn gaid bukh delkhii tsolmogdokh bolno. uchir n' delkhiin bukh orshin suugchdyn buren togsgoliig, unekheer surdmeer togsgoliig ter khiikh bolno.

2

ichguurgui undesten ee, khamtdaa tsug-lartsgaa, tiim ee, tsuglar. zarlig n' khereghzhikhees omno. (dor n' budaany khal's met khiisen ongorch baina.) ezenii shatazh bui uur cham deer irekhees omno, ezenii khilengiin odor cham deer irekhees omno tsuglar. delkhiin bukhii l daruu khumuus ee, ta nar ezeniig khai. tuunii zakhiramzhiig teezh irsen khumuus ee, zov shudargyg khai, tolov baidlyg khai. magadgui ezenii uuryu odor ta nar nuugdsan baikh bolno. uchir n' gaz khayagdazh, ashkyelon ezguirch, ashdod ud dund khoogdodz, yekron undseeree sugalagdana. dalain ergiin orshin suugchid, kheryetchuudiin undesten n' gaslantai yaa. filistchuudiin nutag, kanaan aa, ezenii ug chinii esreg baina. bi chamaig ustgazh, tend yamar ch orshin suugchgui bolgono. tiimees dalain ereg n' khon'chdod zoriulzh aguitai, khonin suregt zoriulzh khorootoi belcheeruud bolno. ereg n' iudagiin geriin uldegdsed zoriulagdana. ted tend belchikh bolno. udeshted ashkyelon geruuded khevtene. uchir n' tednii burkhan ezen tedniig khalamzhilzh, tednii amzhilyt sergeene. bi moabyn elegleliig, ammony khovguudiin domorzholoyg sonsloo. uugeeree ted minii ard tumniig eleglezh, nutag devsgeriinkh n' esreg ikhemseg bolson. izrailliin burkhan, tumen tsergiin ezen tunkhaglazh baina. tiimees bi oriin am'd buigaar tangaraglaya. moab n' unekheer sodom shig, ammony khovguud n' gomorra shig bolno. khalgai bolon davsan nukhend ezlegdsen gazar, duusashgui ezguirel bolno. minii ard tumnii uldegdel n' tedniig deeremdez, minii undestnii uldegdsed n' tedniig ovlokh bolno. ted eleglezh, tumen tsergiin ezenii ard tumnii esreg ikhemseg bolson uchraas bardam zangiinkhaa khariud ted uuniig avakh bolno. uchir n' ter delkhiin bukh burkhdyg turaana. dalain bukh ereg dekh undestnuud oorsdiinkhoo gazraas ezend bokhiikh bolno. yetiopchuud aa, ta nar mon minii ildend alagdana. ter oriin mutryg umardyn esreg sungan, assiriig ustgazh, ninyevyeg ezguiruulen, tsol met khataana. ninyevyegiin tovd khonin surguud, torol buriin aaraatnuud khevtene. khoton shuvuu, zaraa khoyeulaa bagananuudynkh n' oroi deer khonoglon. shuvuud tsonkhon deer

duulna.ezguirel n' bosgon deer baina.uchir n' ter khush modon tuurgyg nutsgelsen. ene bol ayuulgui orshdog, bayar khoortei khot yum.ter zurkhendee bi baina, minii derged oor khen ch baikhgui gedeg.ter yaaazh ezguiren, araatnuudyn amardag gazar bolson yum bol!tuugeer ongorokh khun bur isgeren, garaaraa zevuutsen dallakh bolno.

3

tersluu, buzartsan, khertsgii khot gaslantai yaa! ter yamar ch duu khoolog dagaagui,yamar ch zaavryg khuleen avaagui.ter ezend itgeegui, ooriinkhoo burkhand oirtoogui. khotyn dotorkh zhononguud n' arkhiragch arslanguud,shuughchid n' udshiin chononuud yum.ted ogloo yuu ch uldeedeggui. esh uzuulegchid n' bodlogogui, urvagch khumuus bogoodtakhilch nar n' ariun gazryg buzarlazhee.ted khuuliig zavkhuulzhee. khotyn dator ezen zov shudarga yum.ter shudarga bus zuiliig khiikhgui.gloo bur ter oriin shudarga yesyg gereld avchirdag,ter unadaggui.kharin shudarga bus n' ichguuriig meddeggui. bi undestnuudiig taslav.tednii bulant tsamkhguud balgas bolzhee.bi tednii gudamzhuudyg ezguiruulsen bogoodkhen ch tuugeer ongorokhgui.tednii khotuud n' khungui, orshin suugchgui khooson khayagdzhee. nunekheer chi namaig khundetgezh,zaavryg khuleen avakh bolnoz gezh bi aildsan.tegvel tuunii talaarkh minii tovtoloson bukhonii daguutuunii am'drakh gazar n' taslagdakhgui baikh bolno.gevch ted oorsdiin bukh uildliig zavkhuulakhgy khussen. tiimees bi olzond bosozh irekh odor namaig khulee gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina.unekheer undestnuudiig tsugluulzh, khaanchlaluudyg chuuluulzh,minii shatazh bui bukh uuryg,minii zevuutslig tenen deer asgakh n' minii shiidver yum.uchir n' bukh delkhii minii zutgeliin galaar tsolmogdokh bolno. daraa n' bi ard tumnuuded ariusgadsan uruulyg ogno.tegsneer ted bugd mor zeregtse tuund uilchlekheer ezenii neriig duudakh yum. nadad morgogchid, minii taraasan khumuusyetiopiin goluudyn chanadaas minii orgoliig avchrakh bolno. minii esreg terselsen ta naryn bukh uildlees bolzhyamar ch ichguuriig ter odor ta nar medrekhgui baikh bolno.uchir n' bi ta naryn dundaas bardam, khooduu khumuusiig chin' zailuulakhadta nar minii ariun uulan deer dakhin khezee ch ikhemseg baikhgui. gevch bi ta naryn dund daruu bolon dord khumuusiig uldeezh.ted ezenii nerd khorgodokh bolno. izrailiin uldegdel yamar ch buruug uildekhgui,yer khudal yariikhgui.tednii amand mekhlegch khel oldokhgui.uchir n' tedniig chichruulekh khen ch baikhgui bogoodted khoollozh, khevtekh bolno. siony okhin oo, bayar

khoorteigeer khashkhir!izrail' aa, uukhai khadaa!iyerusalimyn okhin oo, bayasan, bukh zurkheeree bayarla! ezen chinii shiitgeluudiig zailuulzhee.ter daisnuudyg chin' zailuulsan.izrailiin khaan, ezen ta naryn dund baina.chi tsaashid ovchnoos aikhgui. ter odor iyerusalimd khandansion oo, buu ai. garaa buu unzhuul. chinii burkhan ezen, avragch daichin, ta naryn dund baina.ter ta naryn deer bayasal khoorteigoor bayarlana.ter oriin khair dotroo chimeegui baina.ter ta naryn deer bayaryn uukhaigaar bayasakh bolno. tovtoloson nair naadmuudyn talaar gashuudagsdyg bi tsugluulakh bolno.ted chamaas irsen, sion ooltsoologiin zemlel n' tednii deerkh achaa yum. kharagtun, bi ter tsagt ta naryn bukh darlagch nartai tootsoo khiikh gezh baina.bi dogolong avarch, khoogdogsdiig tsugluulzh,bukh delkhiid tednii ichguuriig magtaal bolon yaruu aldraar solino. ter tsagt buyuu bi ta naryg khamtad n' tsugluulakh tsagt bi ta naryg oruulna.unekheer bi delkhiin bukh ard tumnuudiin dund ta nart yaruu aldar bolon magtaalyg ogno.ter uyd bi ta naryn nudnii omno amzhilty chin' sergeekh bolno gezh ezen aildazh baina.

darius khaany khoyer dakh' zhiliin zurgadugaar saryn ekhnii odor ezenii ug esh uzuulegch khaggaigaar damzhuulan iudagiin zakhiragch, shyealtiyelyn khovguun zyerubbabyel bolon terguun takhilch, iyekhozadakiin khovguun ioshua nart irzh, aildsan n' tumen tsergiin ezen ingezh aildazh baina. ene ard tumen itsag n' boloogui. ezenii orgoog barikh tsag n' ch bolooguiž gedeg. tegeed ezenii ug esh uzuulegch khaggaigaar damzhuulan irzh aildsan n' ene orgoo ezguiren khoosrood baikhad goyemsog gertee suukh n' ta naryn khuv'd tsag n' mon gezh uu? iimees odoo, tumen tsergiin ezen ingezh aildazh baina.orsdiin zam moroo khyanagtun! ta nar ikhiig tarialsan bolovch urgats n' бага baina. ta nar iddeg bolovch tsaddaggui. ta nar uudag bolovch khandaggui. ta nar khuvtsasladag bolovch khiin chin' ch dulaatsdaggui. kholsnii azhilchin khols avlaa ch tsoorkhoi turiivchind kholsoo khiideg. tumen tsergiin ezen ingezh aildazh baina.orsdiin zam moroo khyanagtun! uul ood yavzh, mod avchran orgoog min' barigtun. tegvel bi uuniig chin' taashaan, aldarshuulagdakh yum gezh ezen aildazh baina. ta nar ikhiig khuleesen bolovch ochuukhen l irsen. ta nar ger uruugaa zookhod bi tuuniig chin' khiisgesen. yaa-gaad? tumen tsergiin ezen tunkhaglakh n'yaagaad gevel ta nar tsoomooroo oor, ooriin ger uruu guildezh baikhad minii orgoo ezgui khooson baina. tegekheer ta naraas bolzh, tenger shuudree tatazh, gazar ur shimee zogsosoon. bi gazar deer, uulsyn deer, ur taria ba shine darsan deer, toson deer, gazryn ur shimiin deer, khun ba mal deer, ta naryn garyn bukhii l khodolmor deer gan gachgiig duudasn gev. shyealtiyelyn khovguun zyerubbabyel ba terguun takhilch iyekhozadakiin khovguun ioshua nar uldsen bukh ard tumniikhee khamt oorsdiin burkhan ezenii duu khoodoi ba tuunii ilgeesen esh uzuulegch khaggain ugiig duulgavartai dagasan. ard tumen ezenees emeev. tegeed ezenii elch khaggai ezenii zakhiasyg ard tumend damzhuulanbi ta nartai khamt baidag gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina gev. ingeed ezen iudagiin zakhiragch, shyealtiyelyn khovguun zyerubbabyelyn setgeliig, terguun takhilch iyekhozadakiin khovguun ioshuagiin setgeliig ba uldsen bukh ard tumnii setgeliig khodolgoson. ted irzh, oorsdiin burkhan tumen tsergiin ezenii orgoon deer azhillasan. ene n' darius khaany khoyer dakh' zhiliin zurgadugaar saryn khorin dorvond bolzhee.

doldugaar saryn khorin negend ezenii ug esh uzuulegch khaggaigaar damzhuulan irzh aildsan n' odoo iudagiin zakhiragch, shyealtiyelyn khovguun zyerubbabyel ba terguun takhilch iyekhozadakiin khovguun ioshua bolon uldsen ard tumend khelegtun. ta naryn dund uldsen, ene sumiig ur'dyn sur zhavkhlantai baidlaar n' uzsen khun baina uu? odoo ene sum ta nart yamar kharagdana ve? ene n' ta naryn nudend yuu ch bish met kharagdakhui baina gezh uu? gevch odoo zyerubbabyel aa, zorigtoi baigtun gezh ezen tunkhaglaad terguun takhilch, iyekhozadakiin khovguun ioshua mon zorigtoi baigtun. ene gazryn ard tumen ta nar bugdeeree zorigtoi baigtun gezh ezen tunkhaglaad bi ta nartai khamt baigaa uchraas azhillagtun gezh tumen tsergiin ezen aildav. ta naryg yegipyetees garakh uyd minii ta nart togtooson amlaltyn khuv'd, minii suns ta naryn dund orshizh baigaa. buu aigtun. tumen tsergiin ezen ingezh aildazh baina. tun udakhui dakhin neg udaa bi tenger ba gazar, dalai ba khuurai gazryg segsrekhe gezh baina. bi bukh undestnii segserne. ted bukh undestnii ed bayalagai khamt irne. bi ene orgoog tsog zhavkhlangaar duurgekh bolno gezh tumen tsergiin ezen aildazh baina. mongo miniikh, alt miniikh gezh tumen tsergiin ezen tunkhaglazh baina. ene orgoonii khozhmyn sur zhavkhlan, ur'dynkhaasaa iluu aguun baikh bolno gezh tumen tsergiin ezen aildaad ene gazart bi amar taivnyg ogno gezh tumen tsergiin ezen tunkhaglazh baina gev. dariusyn khoyer dakh' zhiliin yesdugheer saryn khorin dorvond ezenii ug esh uzuulegch khaggaid irzh aildsan n' tumen tsergiin ezen aildazh baina. odoo takhilch naraas khuul' asuugtun. kharev khun ariun makhyg khuvtsasnykhaa khuniasand avch yavaad uugeeree talkh, esvel bolson khood, dars, tos, esvel oor yamar negen khoodond khurvel ter n' ariun bolokh uu? gesend takhilch narugui khomeen khariultsgaav. daraa n' khaggaikherev khuurt khurch buzartsan khun edgeerin al' negend n' khurvel ter n' buzard bolokh uu? gesend takhilch narene n' buzard bolno khomeen khariultsgaav. khaggai khariud n'ene ard tumen iim l baina. minii omno ene undesten iim baina gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. tednii garyn azhil bolgon n' iim baina. ted yuu orgono, ter n' ch buzard yum. kharin odoo, ene odroos khoish ankhaaragtun. ezenii sumd neg chuluu nogoo deeree tavigdakhaas omno, tuunees omno khen neg n' khorin boodol taria avakhaar irekhed, tend yerdoo l arav baizh, khen neg n' usan uzmiin darsny torkhnoos tavin savyg avakhaar irekhed, tend yerdoo l khorin sav

baidag baisan. bi ta naryg bolon ta naryn garyn bukh khodolmoriig chin' khaluun salkhi, mondloor tsokhizh, khogtsruulsen khedii ch ta nar nad uruu ergezh ireegui gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. ene odroos khoish ankhaaragtun. ezenii sumiin suuriig tav'san odor buyuu yesdugeer saryn khorin dorovnii odroos ankhaaragtun. aguulakhad onoog khurtel ur baina uu? noog khurtel usan uzem, inzhriin mod, anar, chidun moddyg oroltsuulan ur zhims toruuleegui bolovch ene odroos bi ta naryg yeroono gev. ter saryn khorin dorvond ezenii ug khaggaid khoyer dakh' udaagaa irzh aildsan n' iudagiin zakhi-ragch zyerubbabyeld ingezh khel. bi tenger, gazryg segsrekh gezh baina. bi khaanch-laluudyn sentiinuudiig khomorch, undest-nuudiin khaanchlaluudyn khuch chadlyg n' ustgana. morin tereg ba khotoch naryg n' bi khomorch, mor'd ba mor'ton bur nogoogi-inkhoo selmend unakh bolno geed tumen tsergiin ezen tunkhaglakhdad ter odor bi oriin zarts, shyealtiyelyn khovguun zyerub-babyel chamaig avakh bolno gezh ezen tunkhaglaad chamaig bi songoson uchir bi chamaig temdegt bogzh met bolgono gezh tumen tsergiin ezen tunkhaglazh baina.

dariusyn khoyer dakh' zhiliin naimdugaar sard ezenii ug iddogiin ach, byeryekhiagiin khovguun, esh uzuulegch zyekhariad irzh, aildsan n' chinii ovog deedest ezen ikhed khilegnesen. tiimees tedend khel. tumen tsergiin ezen ingezh aildazh baina. ñnad uruu ergegtunž khemeen tumen tsergiin ezen tunkhaglaad ñtegvél bi ta nar uruu ergekhh yumž gezh tumen tsergiin ezen aildazh baina. ñtumen tsergiin ezen ingezh aildazh baina. ñodoo ta nar nugelt zamaasaa bolon khilentset uilseesee ergegtunž khemeen ert-nii esh uzuulegchid ta naryn ovog deedest zarlasan bolovch ted namaig sonsoogui, ankhaarsangui. terkhuu ovgodinkhoo adil buu baigtunž gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. ñkhaana baina, ovog deedes chin'? esh uzuulegchid monkh am'dardag uu? geveh bi oriin zarts nar bolokh esh uzuulegchded tushaasan minii ugs, zakhiramzhuud etseg ovgodiiin chin' deer buugaagui gezh uu? tegeed ted gemshin, bidni zam, bid-nii uilsin daguu bidend uildekheer tumen tsergiin ezenii tolovlosonchlon iinkhuu ter bidend khandzhee khemeesen yumž. dariusyn khoyer dakh' zhild, shyebat sar buyuu arvan negdugeer saryn khorin dorovni odor ezenii ug n' iddogiin ach, byeryekhiagiin khovguun esh uzuulegch zyekhariad irsen: bi shonoor kharav. uzegtun, ulaan mor' unasan khun baisan bogood khavtsal dakh' mirt moddyn dund zogsozh baiv. tuunii ard ulaan, kheer, tsagaan mor' baiv. biezen min', edgeer n' yuu ve? khemeesend nadtai yariltsazh baisan tenger elch nadadedgeer n' yuu bolokhyg bi chamd uzuul'ye gev. mirt moddyn dund zogsozh baisan onookh khunedgeeriig delkhii dayaar yavuulakhaa ezen ilgeesen yum khemeen khariulav. mirt moddyn dund zogsozh baisan ezenii tenger elchid khandan tedbid delkhii dayaar yavlaa. uzegtun, bukh delkhii amar taivan, nam gum baina gezh khariulav. daraa n' ezenii tenger elchtumen tsergiin ezen, edgeer dalan zhiluudeer zevutsegden baisan iyerusalim bolon iudagiin khotuudyg ta khedii boltol orovdokhgui baikh yum be? gesend nad-tai yariltsazh baisan monookh tenger elchid ezen sain ug, taalamzhit ugseer khariulav. ingeed nadtai yariltsazh baisan tenger elch nadad khandaningezh zarlagtun. tumen tsergiin ezen iin aildazh baina. ñbi iyerusalim bolon siony toloo kheterkhii khar-tai baina. kharin amar taivan bui undest-nuuded bi mash ikh uursazh baina. uchir n' namaig zovkhon ochuukhen khilegnekh zuur ted buzar muud tusalsanz. iimees ezen aildazh baina. ñbi orovdon iyerusalim uruu ergezh irsen uchir minii orgoo tend bosgog-dokh bolnož geed ñkhemzhuur iyerusal-imyn deeguur tatagdakh bolnož gezh tumen

tsergiin ezen tunkhaglazh baina. dakhin in-gezh zarlagtun. tumen tsergiin ezen iin aildazh baina. ñminii khotuud dakhin khogzhil tsetseglelteer byalkhana. ezen sionyg dakhin taitgaruulzh, iyerusalimyg dakhin songonož gev. tegeed bi nudee organ kharaad dorvon evriig uzev. nadtai yariltsazh baisan tenger elchid khandan biedgeer n' yuu ve? gesend ter nadadedgeer n' iuda, izrail', iyerusalimyg taraasan evruud yum gezh khariulav. daraa n' ezen nadad dorvon darkhnyg uzuulev. biedgeer n' yuu khiikheer irzh baina ve? gesend tertedger n' iudag taraasan evruud yum. iimees khen ch tolgoigoo orgokhgui. kharin edgeer darkhchud ted-niig ailgakhaar gazar nutgiig n' taraakh gezh iudagiin esreg evree orgogch undestnuudiin evruudiig nuraakhaar irsen gelee.

2

daraa n' bi nudee organ khartal, gartaa khemzhuur bar'san khun uzegdev. tegekhd n' bichi khaashaa yavzh baina ve? gesend ter nadadiyerusalimyg khemzhizh, tuuniig kher urt, kher organ bolokhyg n' uzne gev. uzegtun, nadtai yariltsazh baisan onookh tenger elch yavchikhsan, oor neg tenger elch tuuntei uulzakhaar irzh, tuundgui, ter zaluu-tai yar'zh, dotorkh khun, mal n' olshirsnos bolzh iyerusalim n' khana kheremgui su-urin met bolnogezh khel. ezen tunkhaglazh baina. bi khotyg khureelen galt khana bolno. bi tuunii dundakh aldar n' baikh bolno gev. khooye! khooye! umardyn gazraas zugtagtun gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. uchir n' bi ta naryg tengeriin dorvon salkhi met taraasan gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. khooye, sion! vavilony okhin-toi khamt am'dragch ta nar zugtan zailag-tun. tumen tsergiin ezen iin aildazh baina. ñtsog zhavkhlangiin daraa ter namaig, ta naryg deeremdsen undestnuudiin esreg ilgeev. uchir n' ta nart khuregch n' tuunii melmiin tsetsiid khurdeg, uzegtun, bi oriin mutraar tedni deeguur dallana. tegsneer ted boolchudynkhaa olz n' bolokh yum. tegeed ta nar tumen tsergiin ezen namaig ilgeesniig medekh bolno. siony okhin oo! bayarlan duulzh, bayasagtun. uztugei, bi irzh baina. bi ta naryn dund orshikh bolnož gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. ñter odor olon undestnuud oorsdliigoo ezentei khol-bozh, minii ard tumen bolno. tegeed bi ta naryn dund orshizh, tumen tsergiin ezen na-maig ta nar uruu ilgeesniig ta nar medekh bolno. ezen iudag ariun gazar dakh' oriin khuv' met ezemshizh, iyerusalimyg dakhin songono. bukh makhan biye n' ezenii omno duugui baigtun. uchir n' ter oriin ariun or-shikhuigaas serevž.

daraa n' ter nadad ezenii tenger elchiin omno zogsozh bui terguun takhilch ioshuag bolon tuuniiig buruutgakhaar baruun gar tald n' zogsozh bui satanyg uzuulev. ezen sata-satandan aa! ezen chamaig buruushaazh baina. unekheer iyerusalimyg songoson ezen chamaig buruushaazh baina. ene bol galaas avagdsan tamga bus uu? gev. ioshua buzur muu khuvtsas omsson baikh bogood tenger elchiin omno zogsozh baiv. tenger elch oori-inkhoo omno zogsoghdod khandantuunes buzur muu khuvtsyig n' tailan av geed tu-und dakhinkharagtun, bi chinii gem buruug chamaas avch, yesolyn deeleer chamaig khuvtsas-lana gev. daraa n' bituunii tolgoi deer ted tsever malgai tavig gesend ted ezenii tenger elchiig zogsozh baikh zuur tuunii tolgoi deer tsever malgai tav'zh, tuund khuvtsas omsgov. ezenii tenger elch ioshuad sanu-ulan tumen tsergiin ezen iin aildazh baina. kharev chi minii zamaar alkhazh, minii uilchilelig guitsetgevel chi mon minii geriig zakhirch, mon minii shuukhiig khariutsakh bolno. end zogsoghdyn dund cholootei orokh erkhiig bi chamd soyerkhono. odoo sonsogtun. terguun takhilch ioshua chi bolon chinii omno suuzh bui naiz nar chin', unekheer ted bol bilegdel bolokh khumuus yum. uzegtun, bi oriin zarts mochiriig avchrakh gezh baina. ioshuagiin omno minii tav'san chuluug uzegtun. neg chuluun deer doloon nud. uzegtun, bi tuun deer bichees siilne gezh tumen tsergiin ezen tunkhaglaad gants odriin dotor ter gazryn gem buruug bi zailuulna. ter odort tanai khun neg bur khorshoo ooriin usan uzmiin mod, inzhriin modny door suulgakhaar urikh bolno gezh tumen tsergiin ezen tunkhaglazh baina.

tegeed nadtai yariltsazh baisan tenger elch ergezh, noirnoos sersen khun met namaig bosgov. ter nadaaschi yuu kharzh baina ve? gesend bibi kharzh baina. oroidoo khul bukhii bukheldee altan denluunii suur' bolon tuun deer oroi deerkh denluu tus burd khamaarakh doloon suvguudtai doloon denluug kharav. mon derged n' khoyer chidun mod baina. neg n' khulny baruun gart, nogoo n' zuun gart n' baina gesnii daraa bi nadtai yariltsazh baisan tenger elchid khariulanezen min', edgeer n' yuu ve? gesend nadtai yariltsagch monookh tenger elch nadad khandanedgeer n' yuu bolokhyg chi medekhgui gezh uu? khemeesend bimedeckhui, ezen min' gev. tegeed ter nadadene bol zyerubabyeld khandan ezenii ug yum. khuch chadlaar ch bus, erkh medleer ch bus, kharin minii sunseer gezh tumen tsergiin ezen ail-

dazh baina. aguu uul aa! chi yuu yum be? zyerubbabyelyn omno chi tal bolno. ter niguulsel, tuund niguulsel baig!z gezh khashkhiran oroin chuluug uragsh avchirna gev. mon ezenii ug nadad irzh aildsan n' zyerubbabyelyn gar ene orgoonii suuriig tav'san bogood tuunii gar uuniiig duusgakh bolno. tegeed ta nar tumen tsergiin ezen namaig ta nar uruu ilgeesniig medekh bolno. zhizhig yumsyn odriig khen usan yadsan be? kharin edgeer doloo n' zyerubbabyelyn gar dakh' tegshluuriig kharakhdaa bayarlakh bolno. tedger n' delkhii dayaar kheren khesekh ezenii melmii yum gev. daraa n' bi tuunddenluunii suuriin baruun, zuun tal dakh' edgeer khoyer chidun mod n' yuu ve? gev. bi khoyer dakh' udaagaa tuundkhoyer altan khooloin dergedekhi oordsdoosoo altan tosyg yuulen gargagch chidun khoyer mochir n' yuu ve? gesend ter nadad khariulanedgeer n' yuu bolokhyg chi medekhgui gezh uu? khemeesend biugui, ezen min' gev. tegeed teredgeer n' bukh l delkhiiin ezenii derged zogsozh baidag toslogdson khoyer khovguun yum gev.

tegeed bi dakhin nudee orgon uzvel, nisezh bui khuilmal nomyg kharav. ter nadadchi yuu kharav? gesend bi khariud n'bi nisezh bui khuilmal nom kharzh baina. tuunii urt n' khorin tokhoi, orgon n' arvan tokhoi yum gev. ter nadadter bol bukhii l gazryn gadarguu deeguur uragshlagch kharaal yum. khulgai khideg khun bur khuilmal nomyn neg tal deer n' bichigdsenii daguu arilgagdazh, tangarag tav'dag khun bur no-goo tal deer n' bichigdsenii daguu arilgagdana. bi tuuniiig uragshluulna gezh tumen tsergiin ezen tunkhaglaadene n' khulgaichiin gert bolon minii nereer khuuramch tangarag tav'dag negnii gert neverne. ug geriin dotor ter shonozhin baizh, chuluu, yas modtoi n' tsug tuimerdene gev. tegeed nadtai yariltsazh baisan tenger elch garch yavan, nadadodoo nudee orgogtun. uragshilzh bui ter n' yuu bolokhyg kharagtun gelee. biene yuu ve? gesend terene bol uragshlagch yefa yum geed dakhinene bol bukh gazar dakh' tednii dur torkh yum. (uzegtun. tugalgan buteelig orgogdov). ene bol yefagiin dotor tald suuzh bui emegtei yum gev. terene bol khilentset baidal yum geed onookh emegteig doosh yefagiin gold chuluudazh, tuunii on-gorkhoi deer n' taarakh tugalga tsutgav. daraa n' bi nudee orgozh kharsand, tend dalavchaaraa salkhi tatuulan irzh bui khoyer emegtei baiv. ted orovtasyn dalavch met dalavchtaizh. ted yefag gazar tengeriin khoorond orgov. nadtai yariltsazh baisan tenger elchid khandan bited yefag khaana avaachikh ve? gesend tereer nadadshinaryn

gazart tuund zoriulan sum barikhyn tuld yum. ene n' belen bolmogts ter em tend ooriin suurin deer zalarna gev.

6

bi dakhin nudee organ kharval, khoyer uulyn khoodoos dorvon tereg uragsh garch irsen n' uzegdev. uuls n' khurel uuls azh. ekhnii tergend ulaan mor'd, khoyer dakh' tergend khar mor'd, gurav dakh' tergend tsagaan mor'd, dorov dekh tergend khuchirkheg tsookhor mor'd kholloson azh. tegeed bi nadtai yariltsazh baisan onookh tenger elchid khandanezen min', edgeer n' yuu ve? gesend tenger elch nadad kharilanedgeer n' bukh l delkhiin ezenii omnokh bairnaas uragshilzh bui tengeriin dorvon suns yum. khar mor'd bukhii negen n' umardyn oron uruu khodolzh, tsagaanuu n' tednii aaras uragshlakh uyd tsookhruid omnodiin oron uruu khodoldog yum. khuchtenuudiig garch yavakhad, ted delkhii dayaar ayalakhaar yavakh gezh temuulne gev. teryavtsgaa, delkhii dayaar ayalagtun gesend ted delkhii dayaar yavtsgaav. daraa n' ter nad uruu khashkhirsch, nadad khandankharagtun, umardyn oron uruu yavagchid n' umardyn orond khandsan minii uur khileng taitgaruulav gev. ezenii ug mon nad uruu irzh aildsan n' tsolog-dogsdoos, khyeldaigaas, tobiagaas, iyedaigaas orgol av. ter odroo chi yavzh tedniig vavilonos khaana ch ochson bai zye-faniagiin khovguun iosiagiin gert nevter. mongo, alt avch titem urlaad iyekhozadakiin khovguun, terguun takhilch ioshuagiin togoid omsogogtun. tegeed tuund tumen tsergiin ezen ingezh aildazh baina. nmochir khemeekh nertei khuniig uzegtun. yuu gevel, tuunii baigaa gazraas ter urgazh nakhialdag. ter ezenii sumiig barikh bolno. tiim ee, ezenii sumiig barikh khun n' ter yum. ter khundleliig khurtezh, oriin sentii deer zakhirna. iimees ter oriinkhoo sentii deer takhilch bolzh, khoyer talyn khoodond enkhiiin zovlol bolokh yumz. titem n' khyelyem, tobia, iyedaia bolon zye-faniagiin khovguun khyend ezenii sum dekh sanuulga bolno. als kholyn khumuus irzh ezenii sumiig bosgonož. namaig ta nar uruu tumen tsergiin ezen ilgeesniig ta nar medekh bolno. kherev chi ooriin burkhan ezeniig buren togs duulgavartai dagaval ene n' butekh bolno gev.

7

darius khaany dorov dekh zhild khislyev khemeekh yesdugger saryn dorvond ezenii ug zyekhariad irlee. byetyeliinkhen ezenii taallyg erekheer sharyezver, ryedemye-

lyekh naryg khumuusiinkh n' khamt ilgeev. ted tumen tsergiin ezenii orgoond khar'yaalagddag takhilch nar bolon esh uzuulegchded khandanbi ene olon zhiluuded uildsen shigee oorigoo zoriulzh, tavdugaar sard uilakh uu? gesend tumen tsergiin ezenii ug nadad irzh ene gazryn bukh ard tumend bolon takhilch nart khel. ta nar edgeer dalan zhild tav, doldugaar sard matsag barin gashuudakhdaa unekheer minii toloo matsag bar'san yum gezh uu? idezh, uukh uyedee chi ooriinkhoo toloo idezh, chi ooriinkhoo toloo uudaggiu gezh uu? iyerusalim orshin suugchidtai baizh, ergen toirnykh n' khotuud khogzhin tsetseglezh, nyegyev ba uulsyn beleer ch khun am'tantai baikh uyd ernii esh uzuulegchdeer ezenii tunkhaglasan ugs n' edgeer bish gezh uu? gev. tegeed ezenii ug zyekhariad irzh tumen tsergiin ezen ingezh aildsan. unen shudarga yesyg delgeruulen, khun bur ooriin akh duust enerel ba orovch setgeleer khandagtun. belevsen bolon onchniig, khar' khuniig bolon yaduug buu darla. neg negniikhee esreg zurkhendee muug buu tolovo. gevch ted ankhaarakhaas tatgalzan, zoruuden ergezh, sonsokhguigeer chikhee taglav. ted oorsdiin zurkhiig tsakhiur met bolgosen uchraas ted tumen tsergiin ezen oriin sunseer ernii esh uzuulegchdeer damzhuulan ilgeesen khuu' bolon ugsiig sonsozh chadaagui. iimd tumen tsergiin ezenees aguu uur khilen irsen. tuuniig duudakhad ted sonsoogui shig tedniig duudakhad n' bi sonsokhgui gezh tumen tsergiin ezen aildazh baina. kharin bi tedniig salkhi shurgany khamt tednii medekhgui bukh undestnii dund taraan tsatsna. tiimees gazar nutag n' tednii ard ezguiren khoosorch, khoish uragsh neg ch khun yavakhgui. yuu gevel ted taalamzhit gazryg khoosruulsan yum gev.

8

tumen tsergiin ezenii ug irzh aildsan n' tumen tsergiin ezen ingezh aildazh baina. bi siony toloo kheterkhii khartai baina. tiim ee, asar ikh uur khilengeer bi tuuniig khardazh baina. ezen iin aildazh baina. bi sion uruu ergezh, iyerusalimyn dund orshino. tegeed iyerusalim n' unenii khot khemeen duudag-dazh, tumen tsergiin ezenii uul n' ariun uul khemeen duudagdakh bolno. tumen tsergiin ezen ingezh aildazh baina. vgod khogshid dakhin iyerusalimyn gudamzhind suutsgaazh, khun bur nas suudriinkhee khireer gartaa tayagtai baina. gudamzhind toglozh bui khovguud okhidoor khotyn gudamzhuud duurekh bolno gev. tumen tsergiin ezen ingezh aildazh baina. ikh erev ene n' edgeer odruuded ene ard tumnii uldegdsiin nudend khet khetsuu baival, ene n' mon minii melmiid khetsuu baikh uu?ž

gezh tumen tsergiin ezen tunkhaglazh baina. tumen tsergiin ezen ingezh aildazh baina. ñuzegtun, bi oriin ard tumniig naran urgakh gazraas, naran shingekh gazraas avrakh gezh baina. bi tedniig avchirch, ted iyerusalimyn tovd am'drakh bolno. ted minii ard tumen bolzh, unen ba zov shudargaar bi tednii burkhan bolnoge. tumen tsergiin ezen iin aildazh baina. tumen tsergiin ezenii orgoonii suur' tavigdsan odroos esh uzuulegchdiin amnaas tunkhagladnsan edgeer ugsiig ene odruded sonsozh bui ta nar sum barig-dazh duusakh khurtel gar chin' khuchtei baig. uchir n' edgeer odrudees omno khun, malyn toloo yamar negen toloos baigaagui yum. orson garsan khunii khuv'd, daisan-tai uchir amar amgalangui baisan. bukh khumuusiig bi neg negiinkh n' esreg tav'san yum. kharin odoo bi ene ard tumnii uldegdsed ur'dyn odrudiinkh shigee khandakhgui gezh tumen tsergiin ezen tunkhaglazh baina. ur amar taivan urgana. usan uzem zhimselzh, gazar ur zhimsee gargazh, tenger shuudree buulgana. ene bukh zuiliig ene ard tumnii uldegdsed bi ovlulne. iudagiin ger ee, izrailiin ger ee! ta nar undestnuudiin dund kharaal bolzh baisan shig, ta naryg yerool bolgokhyn tuld bi ta naryg avarna. buu aigtun. garaa changalagtun gev. tumen tsergiin ezen ingezh aildazh baina. ta naryn ovog deedes namaig odoon uurluulakh uyed bi ta nart khor khonool uchruulakhaar tolovlozh, zoolroogui met gezh tumen tsergiin ezen aildaad bi iyerusalimd, iudagiin gert sainyg uldekheer ene odruded dakhin tolovlov. buu aigtun. ta naryn khiikh yestoi zuils n' edgeer yum. neg negendeen uneniig khel. uneneer shuugtun. shuult n' ta naryn daaman khaalaganuudad amar amgalangiin toloo baig. mon ta naryn neg n' ch nogoogiinkhoo esreg zurkhendee khoron muug buu tolovlo. khudal andgaid buu durla. ene bukh n' minii uzen yaddag zuils yum gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. tumen tsergiin ezenii ug nad uruu irzh aildsan n' tumen tsergiin ezen ingezh aildazh baina. dorov, tav, doloo, aravdugaar saruudyn matsag bariltuud n' iudagiin gert bayar bayasgalan, khogzhiltei saikhan bayar naadam bolno. iimees unen, amar amgalang khairla. tumen tsergiin ezen ingezh aildazh baina. ard tumnuud, ter ch baitugai olon khotuudyn orshin suugchid irne. negiinkh n' orshin suugchid nogoodoo ochizh ñezenii taallyg guikhaar, tumen tsergiin ezeniig khaikhaar bugd khamt yavtsgaaya. bi bas yavnaž gene. asar olon ard tumnuud, khuchirkheg undestnuud iyerusalimd tumen tsergiin ezeniig khaikhaar, ezenii taallyg guikhaar irne. tumen tsergiin ezen ingezh aildazh baina. tedgeer odruded oor khelten undestnuudees arvan khun neg iudyei khunii khuvtsasnaas zuuran ñidniig oorsodtei-

goo khamt yavuulaach. burkhan ta nartai khamt baigaag bid sonslooz gekh bolno.

9

ezenii ugiin sanuulga n' khadrakhyn nutgiin esreg buuzh, damask deer uldene (uchir n' khumuusiin nud, yalanguyaa izrailiin bukh ovgiin nud ezen uruu khandana). mon tuugeer khilledeg khamat bolon khediigeer ooriigoo ukhaantai gedeg bolovchtir, sidony ch esreg baina. tir oortoo bekhlelt bosgon, mongii shoroo met,altgy gudamzhny toos met ovoolno. uzegtun, ezen tuunees ezemshliig n' avan,ed bayalgiig n' dalaid khayana.ter gald shataagdana. ashkyelon uuniig kharaad aikh bolno,gaz ovchindoo shanalan zovzh,bas yekrony khuv'd naidvar n' tasarlaa.gazaas khaan n' us-tazh,ashkyelond khun suur'shikhaa baina. ashdodod erliizuud suur'shin,filistchuudiin bardamnalyg bi tastana. bi tednii amnaas tsusyg n', shudnuudiinkh n' zavsraas zhigsh-meer yumsyg n' zailuulna.tegeed bas ted manai burkhany toloo uldezh,iudagiin terguulegch met baina.yekron n' iyebuschuud shig bolno. gevch tersuud bolon uugeer ongoronbutsagchaas bolzh bi oriin orgoog toiruulan khureelne.odoo bi oriin melmiigeer kharsan uchiryamar ch darlagch dakhin tednii deeguur garakhgui. siony okhin oo, ulemzh ikheer bayarlagtun!iyerusalimyn okhin oolyalaltyn uukhai khadaagtun!uzegtun, khaan chin' cham uruu ochizh baina.ter bol zov shudarga, yalagdashgui,daruu bogood ilzhig unazhee.ilzhigniig unaga bolokh dudran unazhee. bi yeffraimaas tergiig n',iyerusalimaas moriig n' tastana.dainy num tastagdana.ter undestnuuded enkh taivnyg tunkhaglazh,tuunii noyerkholtengisees tengis,yevfrataas gazryn mukhart khurtel orshikh bolno. mon chinii khuv'd ch gessen,minii gereenii tsus chamtai khamt baigaa uchirbi chinii khorigdluudyg usgui nukhnees choloolno. naidvaryn khorigdluud aa!bekhlelt uruu butsagtun.bi chamd khoyer dakhin ikhiig sergeene gedgee yag ene odor bi tunkhaglazh baina. iudag bi oriin num bolgon tatazh,numaa yeffraimaar duurgene.gryek ee! chinii khovguudiin esregion chinii khovguudig bi turkhirna.bi chamaig daichny ild met bolgono. tegeed ezen tedni deer uzegden,tuunii sum ayanga met kharvana.ezen burkhan bureegee uleezh,omnodiin khuchit shuurganaar davshina. tumen tsergiin ezen tedniig khamgaalna.ted tsolmon, duuguuriin chuluun deer devselne.ted uutsgaazh, dars met shuugikh bolno.ted takhilyn togoo met duurgegdezh, takhilyn shireenii ontsuud met norno. tednii burkhan ezen ter odor tedniig oriin ard tumnii sureg shig avrakh bolno.uchir n' ted titmiin chuluu met

tuunii nutagt gyalalzakh bolno. ted yamar uzesegelentei, khoorkhon baikh bol oo!ur taria zaluusyng khogzhoozh, shine dars ongon okhidyng bayasgana.

10

khavryn boroony uyed ezenees boroog guigtun.ayangat uulsiyg buteegch n' ezen yum.ter khun burd talbaid n' nogoo ba shivree boroog tedend ogno. tyerafim gem buruug yarin,mergechid khudal uzegdel uzen,khuuramch zuudnuud khelne.ted demii khooson taivshruulna.ingeed khumuus khon' met tooron, khon'chingui uchir zovno. minii uur khon'chdyn esreg duralzen,ukhnuudyng bi shiitgene.uchir n' tumen tsergiin ezen oriin sureg bolokh iudagiin gert zochlon,tedniig tulaan dakh' oriin sur zhavkhlant mor' met bolgono. tednees bulangiin chuluu,tednees maikhny gadas,tednees tulaany num,tednees alivaa zakhiragch bugdeeree khamt irekh bolno. ted tulaand gadumzhny toosond daisnaa devslen gishgegchikh khuchit ers met baina.ted daitakh bolno.uchir n' ezen tedentei khamt baina.mor'tonguud gutamshig bolno. bi iudagiin geriig tenkhrululzh,iosyefyn geriig avarna.bi tedniig orovodun uchir bi tedniig butsaan avchirna.bi tedniig golzh baigaagui met ted baikh bolno.uchir n' bi bol tednii burkhan ezen bogoodtedend bi khariulakh bolno. yefraim khuchirkheg er met baizh,tednii zurkh dars uusan met bayasna.unekheer tednii khuukhduud uunii kharaad bayaralazh,tednii zurkh ezenii dotor bayarlan khoorno. bi tedniig zol'son uchir tedniig khamtad n' tsugluulakhaar isgerne.ted ur'd baisan shigee too tomshgui bolno. tedniig bi ard tumnuudiin dund taraakhad als kholyin ornuudad ted namaig sanana.ted oorsdiin ur khuukhduudiinkhee khamt am'dran, butsazh irne. bi tedniig yegipyetiin gazraas butsaan avchirch,assirias tedniig tsugluulna.bi tedniig livan bolon gilyeadyn gazart avchirna.ter gazar tedend khureltsekhgui. ter zovlongiin tengisiig tuulan, dalain davalgaag tsokhino.ingesneer niliin bukh gun khuurai bolzh,assiriin bardamnal dooshlon,yegipyetiin ochirt tayag n' salan odno. bi tedniig ezenii dotor tenkhrululzh,tuunii ner dotor ted alkhakh bolno gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina.

11

livan aa, khaalguudaa ongoilgo.khush mod-dyng chin' gal zalgig. agar mod oo, uilagtun.uchir n' khush mod unazh,sur zhavkhlant modod ustgagdlaa.bashany tsars modod oo uilagtun.tuner oi doosh buuv. sur zhavkhlan n' suitgeggsend tend khon'chdyn

uilakh duuldana.iordany bardamnal suirsen tul zaluu arslanguudyn khurkhrehk n' sons-dono. minii burkhan ezen ingezh aildazh baina. surgiig nyadlagdakh uil uruu n' khar-iul. tedniig khudaldan avch, nyadlagsad n' shiitguulelgui yavzh, tedniig khudald-san khumuus n' nezen yeroogdokh boltugai. uchir n' bi bayazhivz geltsene. tedniig orov-dokh setgel khon'chdod n' baikhgui. bi ene gazryn orshin suugchdyg tsaashid orov-dokhgui gezh ezen tunkhaglaad gevch uzeg-tun, bi khumuusiig biye biyeinkh n' gart, khaanykh n' gart unagana. ted ter gazryg tsokhino. bi tednii garaas tedniig avrakhgui gev. bi surgiig nyadlakh uil uruu n' khar-iulsan uchir sureg zovov. bi oortoo khoyer tayag avav. negiig n' bi taalamzh gezh duu-daad, nogoog n' negdel gezh duudav. ingeed bi surgee khariulav. daraa n' bi gants saryn dotor gurvan khon'ching khyadav. uchir n' minii setgel tedniig tevchsengui, tednii set-gel ch nadaas bolzh yadvav. tegeed bi bi ta naryg khariulakhgui. ukhekh yestoi n' ukheg, khyadagdakh yestoi n' khyadagdag. uldegseid n' neg negniikhee makhgy ideg gev. bi oriin tayag bolokh taalamzhii avch, bukh ard tumnuudtei baiguulsan oriin gereeg tsutslakhyn tuld tuuniig kheseg bol-gon khugalav. ingeed ene n' ter odor tsutslagsdan bogood namaig kharzh baisan surgiin zovogsod n' ene bol ezenii ug bais-nyg oilgov. bi tedend kherev ene n' ta nart sain gezh uzegdel nadad kholsiig min' og. kharin, kherev ugui bol bol' gev. ingeed ted minii khols gezh guchin mongon shyekyeliig khemzhiv. ezen nadad bi ted-neer uneluulsen enekhuu gaikhamshigt une kholsiig vaarchin uruu shid gev. ingeed bi guchin mongon shyekyel avch, ezenii orgoon dotor vaarchin uruu chuluudav. daraa n' iuda ba izrailliin khorondyn akh duusiin barilldagaag evdekhiiin tuld bi oriin khoyer dakh' tayag bolokh negdliig kheseg bol-gon khugalav. ezen nadad teneg khon'chny kheregslig oortoo dakhin av. uzegtun! suirsniig oishoodoggui, butarsnyg khaidag-gui, khugarsnyg emchildeggui, zogsogch neg-niig n' demzhdegui atlaa kharin targan khoniny makhgy idezh, tuuraig n' tastakh khon'ching bi ene gazart bosgokh gezh baina. surgee orkhigch zokhisgui khon'chin khoorkhiiloltei yee!tuunii gar bolon baruun nuden deer n' ild baikh bolno!tuunii gar n' bukhleeree khatazh,baruun nud n' sokhor bolno.

12

izrailliin talaar ezenii ugjin sanuulga. ten-geriig delgez, delkhiiin suurig tav'zh, khu-nii sunsiig dotor n' bii bolgodog ezen tunkhaglazh baina. uzegtun, bi iyerusal-imyng ergen toirny bukh ard tumnuudiig

ergelduulekh ayaga bolgono. iyerusalimyg buslekh tsagt ene n' mon iudagiin esreg baikh bolno. ter odor bi iyerusalimyg bukh ard tumnuuded khund chuluu bolgono. uunig orgokh khun bukken khund bertekh bolno. delkhiin bukh undestnuud uunii esreg tsuglarna. ter odor bi khuleg bugdiig samuuruulan, mor'tonguudyg n' galzuuruulan tsokhino. kharin ard tumnuudiin mor' buriig sokhlon tsokhikh zuur bi iudagiin geriin deeguur kharuuldakh bolno gezh ezen tunkhaglazh baina. iudagiin terguulegchid zurkhendee iyerusalimyn orshin suugchid bol tednii burkhan, tumen tsergiin eze-neer damzhuulan bidend khuchirkheg tuslamzh boldog getsene. ter odor bi iudagiin terguulegchidiig zereglesen modon dundakh galt togoo met, yuuzhilsen tarian dundakh galt bambar met baigana. ted baruun, zuun gar dakh' ergen toirond bui bukh ard tumnuudiig tuimerdekhe zuur iyerusalimyn orshin suugchid torolkh khotdoo dakhin suur'shina. davidyn geriin aldar, iyerusalimyn orshin suugchdyn aldar n' iudagaas ondort orgogdokhgui baikhyn tuld ekhleeed ezen iudagiin maikhnuudyg avarna. ter odor ezen iyerusalimyn orshin suugchdyg khamgaalna. tednii dundakh doroi neg n' ter odor david met bolzh, davidyn ger burkhan met, tednii omno ezenii tenger elch met baikh bolno. ter odor bi iyerusalimyn esreg irekh bukh undestnii ustgakhgyg ermelzene. bi niguulslin, guiltyn sunsiig davidyn ger deer iyerusalimyn orshin suugchid deer asgana. tegsneer ted oorsdiin zhadalsan namaig kharna. ted gants khuugiinkhee toloo gashuudazh bui negen met tuunii toloo gashuudan, uugan khuugiinkhee khoinoos asgartal uildag shig tuunii khoinoos asgartal uilakh bolno. ter odor iyerusalimd asar ikh gashuudal bolokh n' myegiddogiin tal dakh' khadadrimmony gashuudal met baikh yum. gazar nutag gashuudan, urag bur urgaaraa, davidyn geriin urag oorooro, tednii ekhneruud oorsdooroo, natany geriin urag oor oorsdoo, tednii ekhneruud n' oorsdooroo, lyeviin geriin urag oor oorsdoo, tednii ekhneruud oorsdooroo, shimyeigiin urag oor oorsdoo, tednii ekhneruud n' oorsdooroo, uldsen bukh urguud, urag bur oor oorsdoo, ekhneruud n' oorsdooroo gashuudna.

13

ter odor davidyn geriin toloo, iyerusalimyn orshin suugchdyn toloo ba nugel, tsever bus baidlyn toloo negen bulag ongoison baikh bolno. ter odor iim zuil bolno gezh tumen tsergiin ezen tunkhaglaad bi shuteenuudiin nersiig ter nutgaas tastakh bolno. ted tsaashid dursagdakhgui. bi mon esh uzuulegchid bolon buzar sunsiig ter nutgaas

zailuulna. iin atal khrev khi negen n' esh uzuulseer baival, tuuniig toruulsen etseg ekh n' tuund nichi am'drakhgui. uchr n' chi ezenii nereer khudal yar'sanz gekh bolno. toruulsen etseg ekh n' tuuniig esh uzuulzh baikh uyd n' nev khatgana. mon ter odor esh uzuulegchid esh uzuulekhdee uzsen uzegdleese bolzh ichizh, khuuran mekhlekhiin tuld ted khyalgasan nomrog omsokhgui. kharin ter nbi esh uzuulegch bish. bi gazar khagalagch khun, khar bagaasaa l gazryn am'tan bileez gene. neg n' tuund nichinii garyn khoodond bui edgeer sharkhnuud n' yuu ve?z gekhed ter nedgeer n' namaig khairlagsdyn gert minii sharkhadsan sharkhnuud yumz gene. ild ee! minii khon'chny esreg,minii nokhor bolokh khunii esreg seregtun gezhtumen tsergiin ezen tunkhaglazh baina.khon'dyg n' taraan butargakhyn tuld khon'ching tsokhigtun.bi oriin mutryg nyalkh khuukhduudiin esreg erguulne. ene n' bukh gazart tokhioldokh bolno gezh ezen tunkhaglaaduunii dotorkh khoyer kheseg n' taslagdan suirne.kharin gurav dakh' n' dotroo uldek bolno. gurav dakh' khesgiig n' bi gal dunduur gargan,mongiig tsevershuuldeg shig tedniig tsevershuulzh,altyg tungaadag shig tedniig tungaana.ted minii nerig duudazh,bi tedend khariulakh bolno.ited bol minii ard tumenz gezh bi aildan,nezen bol minii burkhanz gezh ted khelne.

14

uzegtun, ta naraas avagdsan olz n' ta naryn dund khuvaagdsan baikh ter odor ezend irzh baina. bi iyerusalimyn esreg tulalduulakhaar bukh undestnuudiig tsugluulna. khot ezlegdezh, ger ornuudyg tonon, emegetchuudiig khuchirkhiilen, khotyn kha-gas n' tsologdokh bolovch ard tumnii busad n' khotoos taslagdakhgui. daraa n' ezen uragshlan, tulaany odort daitdag shigee tedgeer undestnuudiin esreg ter daitna. ter odor tuunii khol iyerusalimyn urd, dorno zugt chidun uulan deer gishgene. chidun uul zuunees baruun tiish orgon khondiigoor golooroo khuvaagdana. tegsneer uuly neg tal n' umar zug uruu, nogoo tal n' omno zug uruu nuukh bolno. minii uulsyn khondiigoor ta nar zugtakh bolno. uchr n' uulsyn khondii n' azyeld khurekh yum. tiim ee, ta nar iudagiin khaan uzziagiin odruded tokhioldson gazar khodloltoos zugtsan shigee zugtana. tegeed minii burkhan ezen irekh bogood bukh ariun negnuud tuuntei khamt baina. ter odor gerel gegeegui bolzh, sur zhavkhlant negnuud tsartsana. ene n' odor ch, shono ch baikhguigeeere ezend tanigdakh yer busyn odor baikh bolno. gevch ter uyd udshiin tsagaar gereltei baikh bolno. ter odor amiin us iyerusalimaas ur-

san garch, khagas n' dornyn tengis uruu, no-
goo khagas n' orniin tengis uruu chiglene.
ene n' ovol zungui ursakh bolno. ezen bukh
delkhiin khaan bolzh, ter odor ezen n' tsoryn
gantsaar baizh, tuunii ner n' tsoryn gants
baikh bolno. gyebagaas iyerusalimyn omno
orshikh rimmon khurtelkh bukh nutag n' tal
bolon khuvirakh bolovch iyerusalim ondiin,
byeniaminy daaman khaalganaas negdug eer
daaman khaalgany gazryn tsaadakh bu-
langiin daaman khaalga khurtel, khananye-
lyn tsamkhgaas khaany usan uzmiin shakhu-
urga khurtelkh bairlal deeree uldene. khu-
muus tend am'darch, tend tsaashid kharaal
baikhgui bolzh, iyerusalim n' ayuulgui or-
shikh bolno. iyerusalimyn esreg daind mor-
dokh bukh ard tumniig ezenii tsokhikh gai
gamshig n' ene baikh bolno. ted khol deeree
zogsozh baikhad n' makhan biye n' yalzarch,
ukharkhaidaa nudnuud n' beezh, amandaa
khel n' omkhiirno. ter odor tednii deer
asar ikh uimeen sandral ezenees buun irne.
ted neg negniigee barivchlan, negiinkh n'
gar nogoogiinkhoo garyn esreg orgogdono.
mon iuda ch iyerusalimd daitna. khureelen
bui bukh undestnuudiin ed bayalag bolokh
alt, mongo, khuvtsas khunar asar ikheeree
tsuglana. mon ene gamshigtai adil gamshig
mor', luus, temee, ilzhig, bukh mal deer
buuzh edgeer khuaranguudad baikh bolno.
iyerusalimyg dovtlokhoo irsen bukh undest-
nii uldsen khun bolgon n' zhil bur irzh,
tumen tsergiin ezen bolokh khaand mor-
gon, maikhan bayaryg temdeglene. tumen
tsergiin ezen bolokh khaand morgokhoo
iyerusalimd irdegui gazar delkhiin yamar
ch ger bul deer boroo khurgui baikh bolno.
kherev yegipyetiin ger irekhgui, orokhgui
bol tednii deer boroo khur orokhgui yum.
maikhan bayaryg temdeglekheer irdegui
undestnuudiig ezenii tsokhikh gamshig n'
ene baikh yum. maikhan bayaryg temde-
glekheer irdegui bukh undestnii shiitgel
bolon yegipyetiin shiitgel n' ene baikh yum.
ter odor mor'dyn khonkhnuud deer ezend
ariun gezh siilegdsen baikh bolno. ezenii
orgoon dekh khoolny togoonuud n' takhi-
lyn shireenii omnokh khulnuud met baina.
iyerusalim bolon iuda dakh' khoolny togoo
bur n' tumen tsergiin ezend ariun baikh
bolno. bukh takhil orgogchid irzh ted-
niig avan, dotor n' chanana. ter odor tu-
men tsergiin ezenii orgoond kanaanchuud
tsaashid baikhaa bolino.

malakhigaar damzhuulan izrail'd khandsan ezenii ugiin zon. bi ta naryg khairlasan gezh ezen aildazh baina. gevch ta nar ta bidniig yaazh khairlasan yum be? gezh asuudag. ezen tunkhaglazh baina. yesav n' iakovyn akh bus uu? gesen ch bi iakovyg khair-lazh, kharin yesavyg ezen yadsan. bi tuu-nii uulsyg khoosruulzh, tuunii oviig tsoilin tsoovor chononuudynkh bolgoston. yedom n' bid tsokhigdson, gevch bid butsan irzh, balgasnuudyg bosgono gezh khelevch tumen tsergiin ezen ingezh aildazh baina. ted bosgozh bolno, kharin bi nuraakh bolno. tedniig khoron muu nutag, ezenii zevuut-siig monkhod avsan ard tumen khomeen du-udakh bolno. ta naryn nud uuniig uezeh, ta nar ezen izrailiin khiliin chanadad orgomzhlogdokh boltugai gezh khelne. minii neriig zhigshigh takhilch nar aa, nkhuu n' etsgee, zarts n' eznee khundetgedeg. bi et-seg yum bol namaig khundetgekh n' khaana baina ve? bi ezen yum bol namaig khun-detgekh n' khaana baina ve?z gezh tumen tsergiin ezen ta nart aildazh baina. gevch ta nar nbid tany neriig yaazh zhigshsen be?z gezh asuudag. ta nar buzartsan talkhyg minii takhilyn shireen deer orgozh baina. gevch ta nar nbid tanyg yaazh buzarlaskan be?z gedeg. uugeeree ta nar nezenii shiree zhigshigdekht boltugai gezh khelzh baina. gevch ta nar sokhryg takhil bolgon orgozh baikhad ene n' muu bish gezh uu? ta nar dogolon ba ovchteig orgozh baikhad ene n' muu bish gezh uu? uuniig zakhiragch-daa avaaichizh og, ter ta nart taatai khandana gezh uu? esvel ter ta naryg elegsegeer khuleen avna gezh uu? gezh tumen tsergiin ezen aildazh baina. kharin tuuniig bidend nguulsengui khanduulakhyn tuld ta nar odoo burkhany taallyg khaikhgui gezh uu? ta nar iimerkhuu orgoluudtei baikhad, ter ta naryn khien negniig elegsegeer khuleen avakh uu? gezh tumen tsergiin ezen aildazh baina. minii takhilyn shireen deer ashig-gui galyg asaakhguin tuld ta naryn dundaas khien negen n' khaalguudyg khaagaasai! bi ta nart taagui baina. ta naryn garaas bi orgoliig chin' khuleen avakhgui gezh tumen tsergiin ezen aildazh baina. uchir n' nar mandakhaas zhargakh khurtel minii ner undestnuudin dund augaa baikh bolno. gazar burd minii nerd zoriulan utlaga bolon tsever ideen orgoliig orgokh bolno. uchir n' minii ner undestnii dund augaa bolno gezh tumen tsergiin ezen aildazh baina. gevch ta nar nezenii shiree n' buzarlagsdan. tuu-nii ur zhims, khood khunsniikh n' khuv'd gevel ter n' zhigshigdsenz gezh khelsneeree ta nar tuuniig buzarlazh baina. ta nar bas nkharach, ene n' yamar yadargaatai vez gezh kheleed, uuniig zevuutsengui sezhi-

lene gezh tumen tsergiin ezen aildazh baina. ta nar khulgailagsdan, dogolon esvel ovchtei am'tnyg avch irdeg. ingezh ta nar orgol avchirdag. tuuniig chin' bi ta naryn garaas avakh yestoi gezh uu? gezh ezen aildazh baina. kharin khonin suregt n' er khon' baikhad, tuuniigee orgokhoor tangaraglasan atlaa ezend oo sevtei am'tnyg takhil bolgon orgodog luivarchin kharaagdag. uchir n' bi bol augaa khaan bogood undestnuud minii nerees emeedeg gezh tumen tsergiin ezen aildazh baina.

2

takhilch nar aa, odoo ene bol ta nart ogokh tushaal yum. tumen tsergiin ezen aildazh baina. kharev ta nar sonsokhgui, minii neriig khundetgekhiiin tuld uuniig zurkhendee khuleen avakhgui bol bi ta nar deer kharaal buulgan, ta naryn yerooluudig ch kharaakh bolno. unekheer bi tedniig kharaasan. uchir n' ta nar uuniig zurkhendee khuleen avakhgui baina. kharagtun, bi ta naryn ur udmyg zemlekh gezh baina. bi ta naryn nuurend nair naadmuudyn chin' khog khayagdyg nyalzh, ta nar tuunteigee khamt zailakh bolno. lyevitei togtooson minii geree urgelzhlekhiin tuld bi ene tushaalyg ta nart yavuulsan gedgiig tegekhet ta nar medekh bolno gezh tumen tsergiin ezen aildazh baina. tuuntei togtooson minii geree n' am' ba enkh amgalangiinkh bogood bi tedgeeriig tuund emeech zuil bolgozh ogson yum. tiimees ter nadaas emeezh, minii neriin aidast avtan zogsoson. tuunii amand unen zaavar baisan bogood shudarga bus n' tuunii uruulaas oldoogui. ter nadtai khamt enkh amgalan, zov shudarga baidal dotor alk-hazh, olnyg gem nuglees butsaan erguulsen. takhilchiin uruul medlegiig khamgaalakh yestoi bogood tuunii amnaas garakh zaavryg khumuus khaikh yestoi yum. uchir n' ter bol tumen tsergiin ezenii elch yum. kharin ta naryn khuv'd, ta nar zamaas gazhizh, ol-nyg zaavraar budruulzhee. ta nar lyeviin gereeg guivuulsan gezh tumen tsergiin ezen aildazh baina. tegekheer ta nar minii za-myg sakhikhgui, kharin zaavart yalgavartai khandazh baigaagiin adil bi ch gesen ta naryg bukh ard tumnii omno zhigshigdsen, basamzhlagdsan bolgono. bid bugd neg et-segt ei yum bish uu? neg burkhan bidniig but-teesen yum bish uu? yaagaad khun bur oors-diinkhoo akh duugiin esreg terselsneeree bid ovog deedsinkhee gereeg buzarlana ve? iuda terselzh, izrail' bolon iyerusalimd zhigshu-urt yums uildegdev. uchir n' ezenii khair-ladag ariun gazryg iuda buzarlazh, khariin burkhny okhintoi gerlesen. iim zuiliig khi-ideg khunii khuv'd, ter n' seruun ba khari-uldag, esvel tumen tsergiin ezend orgol or-godog khien ch baisan ezen tuuniig iakovyn

maikhnaas taslakh boltugai. ta naryn khi-
ideg khoyer dakh' zuil bol ene baina. ta
nar ezenii takhilyn shireeg nulims, uilaan ba
yeolokh duugaar buteedeg. yaagaad gevel
ter tsaashid orgoliig oishookhgui, tuunii᠒
ta naryn garaas taalamzhtaigaar khuleen
avakhgui. gesen ch ta nar nyamar shalt-
gaanaar ve?᠔ gedeg. uchir n' chinii zaluu
nasny ekhner ta khoyeryn dundakh gerch n'
ezen mon. ter chinii khan' bogood gereenii
daguu chinii ekhner bolovch chi tuunii es-
reg terselsen yum. geveh sunsnii uldegdeltei
khen n' ch tiinkhuu uldeegui. ter burkhan-
lag ur udmyg khaizh baikhad ter negen
yuu khiizh baisan be? tegvel sunsendee
ankhaaraal tav'. khen ch zaluu nasnykhaa
ekhneriin esreg buu tersleg. uchir n' bi
salatyg uzen yaddag gerzh izrailiin burkhan
ezen aildazh baina. ori᠒oo khuchirkhiilleer
khuvtsasladag khuniig bi uzen yaddag gezh
tumen tsergiin ezen aildazh baina. oriin
sunseer ori᠒oo khamgaalz᠑, iteleeseee ur-
vakhgui baigtun. ta nar oorsdiinkhoo ugseer
ezeniig yadraasan. gesen ch ta nar bid yaazh
yadraasan yum be? gedeg. uugeeree ta nar
muug uldegch khun bur ezenii melmiid sain
bogood ter tedniig taashaadag esvel shu-
darga yesny burkhan khaana baina ve? gezh
khezh baina.

3

kharagtun, bi elchee ilgeekh gezh baina.
ter minii omno zamyg tseverlekh bolno. ta
naryn khaidag ezen genet oriin sumd irekh
bolno. ter ch baitugai ta naryn bayarlan
taashaakh gereenii elch, kharagtun, ter irzh
baina gezh tumen tsergiin ezen aildazh
baina. geveh tuunii irekh odriig khen
tesverlezh chadakh ve? tuunii᠒ uzegdekhed
khen zogsozh chadakh ve? uchir n' ter
tsevershuulegchiin gal shig, ugaagchiin
savan shig yum. ter mongii᠒ khailuulagch
ba tsevershuulegch met suuzh, lyeviin
khovguudi᠒g tsevershuulekh bolno. ter
tedniig alt ba mongo shig tsevershuulne.
tegsneer ted zov shudarga baidal dotor
ezend orgoluudi᠒g orgokh yum. tegeed
iuda ba iyerusalimyn orgol n' ernii᠒ odru-
udiinkh shig, ur'dyn zhiluudiinkh shig
ezend taalamzhtai baikh bolno. daraa
n' shuulti᠒g khiikheer bi ta nart oirtokh
bolno. bi mergeldeg khumuus, sadarl᠒gchid,
khuuramchaar tangar᠒gchid, kholsnii
azhilchny kholsii᠒g luivardan, beleven
eme᠒tei ba onchin khuukhdi᠒g darlagchid,
khar' khuni᠒g daramtaldag khumuus bolon
nadaas emeedeggui khumuusiin esreg
shuurkhai gerch baikh bolno gezh tumen
tsergiin ezen aildazh baina. uchir n' ezen
bi oorchlogdoshgui. tiim uchraas iakovyn
khovguud ee, ta nar sonokhgui. etseg
ovgodiinkhoo odrudees ta nar minii

durmuudees ergen, tedniig sakhiagui. nad
uruu butsan iregtun, bi ch ta nar uruu
butsan irekh bolno gezh tumen tsergiin
ezen aildazh baina. geveh ta nar n᠒bid
yaazh butsan irekh ve?᠔ gezh k᠒heldeg. khun
burkhan᠒g luivardakh uu? gesen ch ta nar
namaig luivardazh baina! geveh ta nar n᠒bid
tany᠒g yaazh luivardsan yum be?᠔ gedeg.
aravny neger ba orgoloor. tanai undesten
bukheldee namaig luivardazh baigaa tul ta
nar kharaalaar kharaagdsan! minii᠒ orgoond
khool khuns baikhyn tul᠒ bukhii l aravny
ne᠒ee aguulakhad avchir. bi ta naryn
toloo tengeriin tsonkhy᠒g neezh, ta naryn
toloo ievelli᠒g khal'tal asgakh esekhiin talaar
namaig odoo ugeer shalga gezh tumen
tsergiin ezen aildazh baina. bi ta naryn
toloo tosmogchi᠒g zemlekh bolno. tegvel
ter gazryn ur zhimsii᠒g ustgakhgui, talbai
dakh' usan uzmiin mod chin' zhimsnuudee
unagakhgui baikh yum gezh tumen tsergiin
ezen aildazh baina. ta nar bayar k᠒hoortei
nutag bolokh uchraas bukh undestnuud
ta nary᠒g yeroog᠒son gezh duudakh bolno
khemeen tumen tsergiin ezen aildazh baina.
ta naryn ugs minii᠒ esreg ikhemseg baizhee
gezh ezen aildazh baina. gesen ch ta nar
n᠒bid tany esreg yuu yar'san yum be?᠔ gedeg.
ta nar khelekh᠒dee n᠒burkhand uilchlekh n'
ashiggui yum. bid tuunii᠒ tushaaly᠒g sakhi᠒zh,
tumen tsergiin ezenii omno gashuudan
yavakh n' yamar ashig ogokh ve? odoo bid
ikhemseg khuni᠒g yeroog᠒son gezh duudna.
khoron muug uldegchid zovkhon bosgon
bariad zogsokhgui ted bas burkhan᠒g
sor'zh, zugtan yavdag᠔ gedeg. tegeed
ezenees emeedeg khumuus biye biyenteigee
yarikhad ezen ankhaaraal tavin sonson.
ezenees emeedeg bolon tuunii᠒ neri᠒g uneldeg
khumuusiin tol᠒oo dursgalyn nom tuunii᠒
omno bichigdsen bilee. bi oriin ezemshli᠒g
baiguulakh odor ted miniikh baikh bolno.
ort n' uilchildeg khuugee khun orshoodgiin
adil bi tedni᠒g orshookh bolno gezh tumen
tsergiin ezen aildazh baina. tiimees ta nar
zov shudarga ba khoron muu᠒giin k᠒hooron-
dokhy᠒g, burkhand uilchildeg negen ba
tuund uilchildeggui negnii k᠒hoorondokhy᠒g
dakhin yal᠒adag bolno.

4

uchir n' kharagtun, zuukh met shatazh
bui odor irzh baina. omog bardam bukh
khumuus bolon muug uldegch bur tokhu-
urkhagdana. irzh bui odor tedni᠒g tu-
imerdek᠒h bolno. tiimees tendend undes ch,
mochir ch uldegkhgui gezh tumen tsergiin
ezen aildazh baina. geveh minii᠒ neeres
emeegch ta naryn tol᠒oo zov shudargyn
nar mandakh bogood tuunii᠒ gerel edgeekh
tuyaagaar giiguulne. ta nar uragsh yavzh,
k᠒hashaanaas garsan tugalud met k᠒harail-

gakh bolno. ta nar khilentsetniig gishgelne.
uchir n' minii tovloson odor ted ta naryn
kholiin ulan doorkh uns bolokh bolno gezh
tumen tsergiin ezen aildazh baina. minii
zarts mosyegiin khuuliig sanagtun. khoryebt
bukh izrailiin toloo minii tuund tushaasan
togtool, zarliguudyg ch sana. kharagtun,
ezenii augaa, aimshigt odor irekhees omno
bi esh uzuulegch yeliag ta nar uruu ilgeene.
tereer etsguudiin zurkhiig khuukhduud uruu
n', khuukhduudiin zurkhiig etsguud uruu n'
erguulne. es bogoos bi irzh, ene nutgiig
kharaalaar tsokhinož.

khonor muu khunii zovlogoog dagadag-gui,nugelt nuudiin zam deer ch zogsdog-gui,basamzhlagchdyn suudald ch suudaggui khun yerooltei yee! kharin tereer ezenii khuul'd bayarlazh,tuunii khuuliig odor shon-ogui tungaan byasalgadag. tereer urs-gal usny derged tar'san mod adil bilee.ter mod tsagataa ur zhimsee urguldag bogood-navchis n' ch khatdaggui.ter khunii uils bukhen n' olziitei. khonor muu khumuus bol tiim bish,kharin ted salkhind khiisdeg tari-ny khali's met. tiim uchraas khonor muu khun shiitgeld,nugelt nuud ch zov shudarga khunii tsuglaand zogsogh chadakhgui. zov shudarga khunii zamyg ezen meddeg,kharin khonor muu khunii zam sonokh bolno.

yaagaad undestnuud uurandaa shatazh,ard tumnuud demii khuivaldana ve? gazar delkhiin khaad bat zogsogh,udirdagchid khorondoo zovoldozh,ezen ba tuunii toslogdson negeniig eserguutsen, bid tednii ginzhiig tasalz,khulgiig n' oorsdoosoo zailuultsgaaya gezhd ted khevlev. tengert zalragch ineezh,tedniig ezen tokhuurkhazh baina. tegeed ter tedend oriin uuraar aildazh,oriin khilengeer tedniig ailgan, minii ariun uul siondbi oriin khaanyg orgomzhilson gene. bi ezenii zarligiig tunkhaglaana.ter nadad khelekhdeenchii bol minii khuu,noodor bi chamaig toruulsen. nadaas gui! bi undestnuudiig chinii ov bolgon,delkhiin khyazgaaruudyg ch chinii ezemshil bolgon ogno. chi tedniig tomor tayagaar khemkh tsokhizh,shavar sav shig butlakh bolnoz gesen. tiimees khaad aa, ukhaalag bai.delkhiin shuugchid ee, surgamzh av. emeen ezend uilchilzh,surden bayasagtun. khuug uns, es tegvel tereer uurlazh,chi zamdaa suirekh bolno.uchir n' tuunii uur khilen udakhgui asakh yum.tuund itgelee ogogoch bukhen yerooltei yee!

ezen, minii ostnuud yutai olshirno ve!minii esreg bosogchid olon baina. olon khun minii tukhaituund burkhany avral ugui gedeg,syela gevch, ezen, ta bol minii bam-bai,minii tsog zhavkhlan bolon terguuniig min' orgogch negen bilee. bi ezend khandan duu khoologooroo khashkhirsan bogoodtereer ariun uulaasaa nadad khariul-san.syela bi khevteed, untaad, sersen,uchir n' ezen namaig tushizh baina. tumen khun minii esregnamaig buselsen ch bi aikhgui. ezen, bosooch!burkhan min' ee, namaig

avraach!minii bukh daisny shanaa uruu ta delssen.khonor muu khunii shudiig ta khemkhelsen. avral bol ezeniikh.tany yerool tany ard tumend khurtekh boltugai!syela

minii zov shudargyn burkhan,namaig duu-dakhad khariulaach!namaig zovokhod ta namaig amraasan bilee.namaig orshoon, zal-birlyg min' sonsooch. khunii khovguud ee, khedii boltol minii tsog zhavkhlan ichgu-ureer soligdokh ve?khedii boltol ta nar khooson yumand durlazh,khudal khuurmagiig khaikh yum be?syela kharin ezen oriin toloo burkhanlag khumuusiig tusgaarlasnyg medezh av.namaig duudakhad ezen sonsdog bilee. chichren aizh, nugel buu khii.oron dotroo zurkhendee tungaan byasalgazh, du-ugui bai.syela zov shudargyn takhil or-gozh,ezend itge. biden sainyg uzuulegch n' khen be? gezhd olon khun asuuzh baina.ezen, oriin melmiig organ biden deer gereltteech! zurkhend min' tany ogson bayar bayas-galan n'tednii ur taria, shine das byalkhakh uyeiinkhees ch iluu yum. bi amar am-galan khevtezh, untakh bolno.namaig ayu-ulgugeer azh toruulegch n', ezen,zovkhon ta bilee.

ezen, ugend min' chikh tav'zh,yeolokh duug min' ankhaaraach. minii khaan bolon minii burkhan,tuslamzh guin khashkhi-rakhyg min' sonsooch,uchir n' tandaa bi zalbirnam. glooguur, ezen, ta minii duu khoolog sonsono.glooguur bi tany omno baraalkhan, khusen khuleekh bolno. uchir n' ta bol khonor muug taashaadag burkhan bish ee.yamar ch muu muukhai n' tantai khamt orshdoggui. ongiron sagsuuragchid tany melmiin omno zogsogh chadakhgui.gem nugel uildegch bugdiig ta uzen yaddag. khudal yarighchdyg ta ustgadag.tsus ursgadag, zalilzh mekheldeg khuniig ezen zighsdeg. kharin minii khuv'd gevel,tany elbeg khair enerleer tany orgoond orzh,tany ariun sumd tanyg khundetgen bokhiino. ezen, daisnuu-dyn min' ulmaasta namaig oriin zov shudargaar khotlooch.minii omno oriinkhoo zamyg tegshitteech. tednii khelzh baigaa zuilsid-gekh yum yuu ch ugui.tednii zurkh setgel n' suirel yum.tednii khoooloi n' ongorkhoi bulsh yum.ted kheleeree magtan khorogddog. burkhan, tednii gemteig tunkhaglaach!orsdi-inkh n' arga zaliar tedniig unagaach!ui tu-men aldaa zorchil dotor n' tedniig khoon gargaach,uchir n' ted tany esreg terseldeg bilee. kharin tand khorgodogch bugd bayar khoortei baizh,ta khamgaalsan uchir monkhod bayarlan duulakh bolno.tany ner-

iig khairlagchidtand bayasna. uchir n' zov shudarga khunii yeroodog n'ezen, ta bilee.ta tuunii bambaigaar khalkhlakh shig taallaaraa khureelne.

6

ezen, oriin uuraar namaig buu zemleech,oriin khilengeer ch namaig buu gesgeegeech. bi sul doroi uchir, ezen, namaig orshoogooch.minii yas yanginadag uchir, ezen, namaig edgeegeech. minii setgel ch ikhed shanalzh baina.kharin ezen, ta kher udakh ve? ezen, butsan irzh, minii setgeliig kheltruuleech,oriin khair enerliin ulmaas namaig avraach. uchir n' ukheld tanyng dursan sanana gezh ugui,ukhegsdiin orond khen tand talarkhakh ve? bi yeol-soor etsezh yadarch baina.shono bur bi oroo khovuulzh,devsgeree ch nulimsaaraa nev't norgodog. gashuudsaas bolzh nudnii min' gal bokhson.minii bukh ostnoos bolzh nud min' kharankhuilsan. gem nugel uildegchid ta bugd nadaas khold.uchir n' ezen minii uilan ginshikh duug sonsson. ezen minii guilty sonsson bogooodezen minii zalbirlyg khuleen avdag. minii bukh daisan ichgu-urt orzh, ikhed zurkhsheene.ted genet ichin, ukhrakh bolno.

7

minii burkhan ezen, tany dator bi khor-godson bilee.namaig moshgozh bui bugdees namaig avran, choloolooch. es tegvel choloolokh khunguid namaig chiren, tereer arslan met namaig urzh tastchina. minii burkhan ezen, kherev bi uuniig khiisen bol,kherev minii gart gem nugel baigaa bol, kherev bi and nokhortoo khoron muug butsaazh,shaltgaanguigeer minii ost-ton bolson khunees bulaazh avsan bol daisan min' namaig moshgon barig,tereer amiig min' gazart gishgelen,aldryg min' toos shoroond unagaag,syela ezen, uuran dotroo bosooch.minii ostnuudiin khilengiin esreg zogsooch,minii toloo bosooch. ta shiitgeliig tovloson bilee. too tomshgui khumuuseer ta oriigoo khureelulzh,tednii deeguur ondortoo butsazh zalraach. ezen ard tumnuudiig shuudeg.minii dator bui minii zov shudarga bolon unench baidlyn daguu,ezen, namaig zovtgooch. khoron muu khunii buzar muug togsgozh,kharin zov shudarga khuniiig bat togtoogooch.zov shudarga burkhan zurkh bolon oyun bod-lyg shalgadag yum. minii bambaitsekh shuluun zurkhtniig avardag burkhand bii. burkhan bol shudarga shuugch bogooddor bur khilegnedeg burkhan yum. khervee khun gemshikhgui boltereer ildee irlekh bolno.tereer numaa khovchlood, belen bol-

gozhee. tereer bas ortoo alakh zevsguudiig beltgesen yum.tereer sumaa galt sum bol-godog. kharagtun, tereer gem nugliig toru-ulekheer dunshizh,khoron muugaar zhirem-selzh, khudal khuurmagiig toruuldeg. tereer nukh maltan, tuuniigee ukhaad,oriin ukhsan nukhendee unasan yum. tuunii khoron muu ooriinkh n' tolgoi deer ergen irzh,tuunii khuchirkhiilel ooriinkh n' zulai deer buuna. bi ezend tuunii zov shudargyn daguu talark-hazh,khamgiin deed ezenii nerd magtaalyg duulna.

8

ezen, bidnii ezen,tany ner bukh gazar delkhiid yamar suu aldartai vel'ta oriin tsog zhavkhlang tengeruudiin deeguur bair-luulsan bilee. oriin ostnuudees bolzh-balchir, nyarai khuukhduudiin amaarta khuch chadlyg batatgasan n'daisan bolon khonzognogchiig duugui bailgakhyn tuld boloi. tany mutryn buteel bolokh tany tengeruudiig,tany tsogtslooon baiguulsan sar, oddyg bi tungaan bodokhdoo khun gegch yuu bolood ta tuund sanaa tav'zh,khunii khuu gegch yuu bolood ta tuuniig khala-mzhilna ve? ta tuuniig burkhanaas arai dor bolgozh,aldar ba khundetgeliin titmiig tu-und omsgozhee. ta tuund oriin mutryn bu-teeluudiig zakhiruuldag.ta tuunii khol dor bukh yumsyg tav'san n' bukh khon' ba ukher,mon khereiin arataan am'tad, ten-geriin shuvuud bolon dalain zagas buyuuu-san zamaar selegch bukhen yum. ezen, bid-nii ezen,tany ner bukh gazar delkhiid yamar suu aldartai ve!

9

bi bukh zurkheeree ezend talarkhakh bolno.bi tany bukh gaikhamshgiig tunkhaglana. bi bayarlazzh, tany dator bayasna.khamgiin deed negen, bi tany nerd magtaalyg duulna. minii daisnuud ukhrakhdootany omno budren unazh, sonodog yum. uchir n' ta minii shudarga zargy demzhsen bilee.ta zov shudargaar shuun sentiidee zalarsan bilee. ta undest-nuudiig zemlezh,ta khoron muu khumuusiig ustgasan.ta tednii neriig uurd monkhod ugui bolgonson. daisan uurdiin suurleer suirsan bogoodta khotuudyg nuraasan yumtednii talaar dursagdakh ch yumgui bolson bilee. kharin ezen monkhod zakhi-ran suuzh baidag,tereer shuukhiin toloo oriin sentiig zekhsen bogood ter delkhiig zov shudargaar shuukh bolno.tereer ard tumnuudiig shuluun shudargaar shuune. ezen bas darlagdagsdyg khamgaalakh bekhlelt,berkh tsagiin bekhlelt bolno. tany neriig mezdeg khumuus tand itgelee ogokh

bolno.uchir n' oriig tan' eren khaigchdyg, ezen, ta orkhiogui. siond orshin baigch ezend magtaalyg duulagtun.tuunii uilsiig khumuusiin dund zarlagtun. tsus ursgaltaar oshoo avagch tereer tedniig sanadag.tereer zovogsdyn khashkhirakhgy martdaggui. ezen, namaig orshoogooch.ukhliin daaman khaalganaas namaig bosgodog tanamaig uzen yadagchdaas irdeg zovlon zudgu-urii min' kharaach. tegvel bi tany bukh magtaalyg zarlakh bogoodsiony okhiny daaman khaalbandbi tany avrald bayasna. undestnuud oorsdiin ukhsan nukhend unasan bilee.orsdiinkh n' nuusan torond tednii khol orson bilee. ezen oriigoo medu-ulzh, shuultiig guitselduulzhee.oriin garyn uildsen uileer khoron muu khun urkhidu-ulzhee.khiggaion, syela burkhanyg martdag bukh undesten buyuukhoron muu khumuus ukhegsdiin oron uruu butsna. gachigdagsad uurd martagdakghui,zovogsdyn naidlaga ch monkhod tasrakghui. ezen, bosozh, khumuund yalaltyg buu ogooch.oriinkhoo omno undestnuudiig shuulgeerei. ezen, tedniig emeelgeech.orsdiig n' zovkhon khun l yum gedgiig undestnuuded meduuleech.syela

10

ezen, ta yaagaad tertee khol zogsdog ve?berkh tsagt ta yaagaad nuugddag ve? bardam zangaaraa khoron sanaat khun zovzh bui negniig moshgodog.orsdiinkh n' sedsen zal' mekhend tedniig unagaach. khoron muu khun ooriin khusel tachaalaar sairkhdag bogoodshunakhai khun ezeniig kharaan, ul oishoodog. khoron muu khun bardam nuureeree khaidaggui.tuunii bodol bukhend burkhan baidaggui. tuunii zam yamagt bat bekh baidag.tany shiitgeluud ondort, tuunii kharaanaas gadna bilee.oriin bukh daisnuudyg ter doromzhildog yum. tereer zurkhendeebi ogt gankhakghui.uyeys uyd bi zovlon berkhsheetei uchrakhgui gedeg. tuunii am n' kharaal, ov mekh, khavchlagaar duuren.tuunii khelen dor saad tovog bolon khoron sanaa baidag. tereer tosgodyn nuuvchuudad suudag.nuuts gazru-udad tereer gemgui khuniig aldag.tuunii nud yaduu khuniig nuutskhan khaizh baidag. arslan nukhendee myaraadag shig tereer nuuts gazruudad khevtdog.tereer yadarsan negniig barikaar khuleen khevtdog.tereer yadarsan negniig ooriin torond oruulzh bar'dag bilee. ter myaraan, atiin khevtdog bogoodyaduuchuud tuunii khuchirkhiileld unadag yum. tereer zurkhendee burkhan martsan bilee.tereer nuuree nuusan. tereer uuniig khezee ch kharakhgui gedeg. ezen, bosooch! burkhan, mutraa orgooch!yadu-usy buu martaach. khoron muu khun burkhanyg yuund kharaana ve?tereer zurkhendee ta butsaazh nekkehkhui gedeg.

ta kharsan bilee.uchir n' oriin mutraar khariulakhyn tuldta zovlon zudguur, uur untuutslyg azhiglasan bilee.yaduu tuunii tand daatgadag.ta onchin khumuusiin tuslagch baisaar irsen bilee. khoron muu khiigeed buzryg uildegchiin garyg khugalzh,yuu ch olokhgui boltloo tuunii khoron muug khain ilruuleech. ezen bol uurd monkhod khaan yum.tuunii gazar nutgaas undestnuud ustgagdsan bilee. ezen, ta daruu khunii khuseltiig sons-son bilee.zurkhiig n' batzhuulzh, chikhee tavin sonsooch. ingesneer delkhii deerkh khumuus dakhin surduulekhgui bolgo-khoornchin bolon khavchigdsan khuniig zovtgooch.

11

ezen dotor bi khorgoddog.ta nar setgeld min' khandanoriin uul uruu shuvuu shig zugt gezh yaazh khelzh chadazh baina aa! kharagtun, khoron muu khumuus numaa khovchilzh,sumaa tavikhaar zekhezh baigaa n'kharankhuid shuluun shudarga zurkhtei khun uruu kharvakhyn tuld boloi. khorev suuriud ustgagdvalzov shudarga khun yuu khiizh chadakh ve? ezen oriin ariun sumd baina.ezenii sentii tengert baina.tu-unii melmii, tuunii zovkhi khunii khovgu-udiiig shalgadag yum. ezen zov shudarga khiigeed khoron muu khuniig shalgadag bogoodkhuchirkhiileld durlagchiig tuunii setgel uzen yaddag bilee. tereer khoron muu khun deer tor buulgakh bogoodgal, khukher bolon tulekh salkhi tednii ayagany khuv' khishig bolokh yum. ezen zov shudarga, tereer zov shudarga baidald durtai.shuluun shudarga khun tuunii tsaraig kharakh bolno.

12

tuslaach ezen, uchir n' burkhanlag khun tasarch.itgeltei negen khunii khovguudiin dundaas ugui bolokh n'. ted biye biyedee khudlyg kheldeg.ted zusardagch uruulaaraa khoyer zurkh gargan yar'dag. bukh zusardagch uruul bolonsairkhan yarigh kheliig ezen taslakh boltugai. ted ors-diin kheleer bid yalna.uruul maan' bid-niikh yum.khen bidniig zakhirakh yum be? gezhee. ezen sul doroin darlag-dal,gachigdagsdyn yeolokh duunaas bolzh bi bosozh,tuuniig khussen ayuulgui gazart n' tavina gedeg. shavar zuukhand tungaag-dazh,doloo dakhin tsevershuulegdsen mongo metezenii ug bol tsever yum. ezen, ta tedniig khamgaalna.ta edugee uyeiinknees monkhod khurtel tedniig khadgalna. olig-gui etgeeduud khunii khovguudiin dund orgomzhlogdokhodkhoron muu khumuus er-gen toirond yavdag.

ezen, khedii boltol yum be?ta namaig uurd martakh yum uu?khedii boltol ta nadaas nuuree nuukh yum be? bi khedii boltol setgelteigee yar'zh,bukhii l odorzhin zurkheeree zovokh yum be?khedii boltol daisnuud min' minii deer orgomzhlog-dokh ve? minii burkhan ezen, tungaan bodozh, nadad khariu ogooch.nudiig min' neegeech,es tegvel bi ukhleeer noirsokh bolno. minii daisan ch bi tuuniiig yalan diilsen gezh,namaig gankhakh uyed minii ostnuud ch bayarlakh bolno. kharin bi tany khair enereld itgesen.minii zurkh tany avrald bayasakh bolno. bi ezend duulna,uchir n' ter nadad ogoomor khandsan yum.

munkhag khun zurkhendee burkhan baidaggui gesen.ted zavkhartsgaasan, ted zhigshuurtei uils khiisen.sain uil khiideg khun ogt baikhgui. ezen tengerees khunii khovguud uruu ongiin kharsan n'oilgodog, burkhanyg eren khaidag khun baigaa esekhiig kharakhyn tuld yum. ted bugdeeree dur meden yavtsgaazh,ted khamtdaa zavkhartsgaasan.sain uil khiideg khun baikhgui,neg ch baikhgui. talkh iddeg shig minii kumuusiig iddeg, ezeniig duuddaggui,buzar muug uildegch bukhen meddeggui yum uu? burkhan zov shudarga uyeiinkhentei khamt baigaa uchirted tend ikhed aizh baina. ta nar yaduusyn bodol sanaag ichguurtei bolgosongevch ezen bol tuunii khorgodokh gazar yum. izrailiin avral sionoos garakh boltugai!ezen oriin olzlogdson kumuusiig erguulen avch irekhediakov bayasan, izrail' bayarlana.

ezen, tany asart khien orshin suukh ve?tany ariun uuland khien am'dran suukh ve? unencheer yavzh, zov shudargy uildezh,zurkhendee uneniig oguuldeg khun. tereer kheleeree gutgedeggui,orin and nokhort ch muu yum khiideggui,khorshiigoo ch eserguutsen buruutgadaggui. tuunii nudend oliggui khun zhigshigddegbolovch ezenees emeechdiig tereer khundeldeg yum.ter ooroو khokhirson ch andgail-snaasaa nyatsdaggui. ter ooriin mongii khuutei zeeluldeggui,gemgui khunii esreg khakhuul' avdag ch ugui.edgeeriig uildegch n' khezee ch gankhakhgui.

namaig khamgaalaach burkhan,uchir n' bi tany dottor khorgoddog. bi ezend ta bol

minii ezen.tanaas oor sain saikhan gezh nadad ugui gezh khelev. gazar delkhiid baigaa ariun kumuusiin tukhaidted goid sain bogood minii bukh bayar zhargal tedend baidag, or burkhand khandagch-dyn gunig zovlonguud nemegdene.bi ted-nii tsusan undaan orgoliig orgokhgui,ted-nii neriig ch uruulaaraa duudakhgui. ezen bol minii oviin bolon minii ayagany khuv' yum.ta minii khuv' nogdlyg tetgedeg. nadad taalamzhtai gazart zuraasuudyg tatzhee.minii ov naddaa unekheer saikhan. nadad zovloson ezeniig bi magtana.shon-oor ch oyuuu bodol min' namaig surgadag. bi ezeniig ooriin omno urgelzh baikhaar tav'san.ter minii baruun gar tald baigaa uchraas bi gankhakhgui. tiimees minii zurkh bayarlazh, aldar min' ch bayasdag.minii biye ch ayuulgui azh tornو. uchir n' ta minii setgelliig ukhegsdiin orond orkhikhgui.ta oriin ariun negend ch yalzrakhgy zovshoorokhgui. ta nadad amiin zamyg taniulna.tany omno l bayar khorو duuren baidag.tany baruun mutart uurd bayar zhargal baidag.

shudargyn khergiig sonsooch, ezen,minii khashkhirakhgy ankharaach.khudal khu-urmaggui uruulaas garsan zalbiral'd min' chikh taviach. minii shuult tany omnoos irekh avai.tany melmii tsekh shuluunaar kharakh boltugai. ta minii zurkhiig shal-gav.ta shono ailchilzhee.ta namaig sor'son bogood ta yuug ch oloogui.bi amaaraa gem nugel khiikhgui gezh shiidsen. khunii uilsiin tukhaidtany uruulyn ugiin daguubi khuchirkhiilegchiin zamaas sakhin kham-gaalsan. minii alkhmuud tany zamuu-dad bat kholbogdson.khol min' khaltir-sangui. burkhan,ta nadad khariulakh uchir bi tanyg duudsan yum.nadad chikhee tavin, ugiig min' sonsooch. tany baruun mutryn khazhuudeserguutsen bosogchdoos khorgodogchdyn avragh aa,khair enerlee gaikhamshigtaigaar uzuuleech. namaig nudnii tsetsgii met khamgaalaach.dalavch-nuudynkhaa suudert namaig khalkhlaach, namaig daragch khoron muu khunees,na-maig buselsen khonoolt daisnuudaas. ted ookhooroo khuchigdash,ted amaaraa bardamnan yar'dag. ted odoo alkhamburdaan' bidniig khureelzhee.ted gazart unagakh gezh khartsaa togtoodog. tereer olzoo tastchin khayakhgy khused arslan met,nu-uts gazruudad getdeg zaluu arslan met yum. bosooch, ezen,tuuntei tulzh, tuuniiig doosh unagaach.oriin ildeer minii setgelliig khoron muu khunees avraach. ezen, ene am'drald ooriin khuviig khurtsen yertontsiin kumuusees,ter kumuusees oriin mutraar avraach.tednii khevliig ta erdeneseeree du-urgedeg bilee.ted ur khuukhduuddee setgel

khangaluun baizh,v khorongoo oorsdiin bay-
alguudyg nyalkh khuukhduddee uldeedeg
yum. minii khuv'd bol bi zov shudargaar
tany nuuriig kharna.bi serekhdee tany dur
torkhond setgel khangaluun baina.

18

minii khuch bolokh ezen, bi tand khair-
tai. ezen bol minii khad,minii tsai,z,minii
avragch,minii burkhan,minii khorgoddog
khad min',minii bambai,minii avralyn
ever,minii bekhlelt yum. magtuulakh
zokhistoi ezeniig bi duudaad,oriin daisnu-
udaas bi avragdsan. ukhliin atas namaig
kherzh,burkhanlag busyn tsutgaluud na-
maig ailgazhee. ukhegsdiin orny atas
namaig khureelzhee,ukhliin urkhinuud
minii omno tulgarchee. oriin zovlondoo
bi ezeniig duudazh,oriin burkhan uruu
khandan khashkhirsandter oriin sumees
minii duu khooloig sonsozh,tuunii omno
bui khashkhirakh duu min' tuunii sonort
khursen bilee. tegeed gazar delkhii
chichren dorgiv,tereer uurlaanaas bolzh
uulsyn suur' gankhan khodolson. tuunii
khamraas utaa garch,tuunii amnaas gal
manaran shataazhee.terkhuu gald nuurs
notsson. tereer tengerei ch zaaglan bu-
uzh irsenkharankhui uul tuunii khol dor
baina tereer khyerub khologlon nisev,tereer
salkhin zhiguur deeguur elin khaliy. tereer
kharankhuig oriin nuugdakh gazar,usny
kharankhui, ogtorquin otgon uulsiigoriin
ergen toiron dakh' khoshig bolgoson.
tuunii omnokh gegeenees tuunii otgon
uuls,mondor bolon galtai nuurs nuuzhee.
ezen bas tengert khungenezh,khamgiin deed
negen oriin duu, mondor ba galtai nuursiig
buulgasan yum. tereer oriin sumnuudaa
nisen butraazh,ayanga tsakhilgaanuudaa
ui olnoor tsakhiulzh, tedniig but nirgesen.
tegeed, ezen, tany zemleld khiigeedkhamryn
tan' am'sgalyn khuchit tsokhiltloorusny
ursgaluud uzegdezh,yertontsiin suuriid il
gargagdzhee. tereer deerees ilgeezh, namaig
avsan.ikh usnaas ter namaig tatan gargasan.
ter namaig khuchit daisnaas min' bolon
namaig uzen yadagchdaas avasan.uchir n'
ted minii khuv'd denduu khuchtej baiv.
ted zovlon gamshgiin odort min' nadtai
tulgarsan.gevch ezen minii tushig baiv. mon
ter namaig uuzhim gazar uruu avaachsan.ter
namaig taalsan uchir namaig avarsan bilee.
ezen namaig zov shudargyn min' daguu
shagnasan,garyn min' tsever baidlaar ter
nadad khariulsan. uchir n' bi ezenii zamyg
barimtalzh,oriin burkhanaas khoron muu-
gaar salaagui. tuunii bukh togtoolud minii
omno baisan bogoodbi tuunii zarliguudyg
ooroosoo kholduulaagui. bi bas tuunii omno
gem zemgui baizh,bi oorigoo gem nugleesee
sakhin khamgaalsan. tiimees ezen nadad

zov shudargyn min' daguu,tuunii melmiid
minii garyn tsever baidlaar khariulsan.
enerengui khumuust ta oriin enerlig uzu-
uldeg,shuluun shudarga khumuust ta oriin
togs chanaryg uzuuldeg. tsever khumuust ta
oriin tsever baidlyg,khuuramch khumuust
ta oriin ovzhin baidlaa kharuuldag. ta
zovzh zudersen khumuusiig avardag,kharin
ikhemseg khartsyg ta nomkhtgodog. ta
minii denluug asaadag,minii burkhan
ezen kharankhuig min' giiguulzh ogdog.
tand tushiglen bi ikh tsergiin esreg guizh
chadna.burkhandaa tushiglen bi khana
davzh chadna. burkhany zam togs togoldor
yum.ezenii ug shalgagdsan.oriinkh n' dotor
khorgoddog bukhend tereer bambai yum.
ezeenes oor khen burkhan yum be?bidnii
burkhanaas oor khen khad ve? burkhan
namaig khuch chadlaar zevseglezh,minii
zamyg shuluun bolgodog. ter minii kholiig
sogoonykh shig bolgozh.ndorlog gazruudad
min' namaig suulgadag. ter minii garyg
tulaldaand surgadag n'minii gar khurel
numyg khovchilzh chadakhyn tulud yum.
ta oriin avralyn bambaig nadad mon
ogson bogoodtany baruun mutar namaig
tushdeg.tany dolgoon baidal namaig aguu
bolgodog. ta minii alkhakh zamyg orgos-
godog,tiimees minii khol budreegui. bi
daisnuudaa neken khoozh, guitsezh,tedniig
sonokhoos naash bi ergesengui. dakhin
bosozh chadakhgui boltol bi tedniig but
tsokhison.ted minii khol dor unav. ta
namaig tulaldaand beltgen khuch chadlaar
zevseglezhee.minii esreg bosogchdyg minii
dor ta oruulsan bilee. ta nadad daisnuudyn
min' shiliig kharuulsan bogoodnamaig uzen
yadagchdyg bi ustgalaa. ted khashkhiran
bolovch avrakh khen ch baigaagui,ezend
khandsan bolovch ter tedend khariulaagui
yum. tegeed salkhind toos shoroo shig
bi tedniig butargadag.gudamzhny shavar
shalbaag shig bi tedniig tsatssan yum. ta
namaig khumuusiin dovltolt khaldlagaas
avarsan yum.ta namaig undestnuudiin
terguun met bolgoson.minii meddegui
khumuus nadad zaragddag. ted sonsonguu-
taa namaig dagadag.khar' khumuus nadad
zakhiragddag. khar' khumuus sul'dan
doroitozh,bat tsaiuzuudaasaa chichren garch
irdeg. ezen am'd.minii khad magtagdakh
boltugai.minii avralyn burkhan orgomzhlog-
dokh boltugai. tereer minii toloo oshoo
avch,nadad undestnuudiig zakhiruuldag
burkhan yum. ter namaig daisnuudaas min'
avardag.namaig eserguutsegchdiin deer ta
namaig unekheer orgodog yum.khuchirkhi-
ilegchees ta namaig avardag yum. tiimees
undestnuudiin dund bi tand talarkhazh,
ezen tany nerd bi magtaaluudyg duulna.
ter oriin khaand aguu avralyg ogch,oriin
toslogdogch bolokh david bolon tuunii ur
udamdmonkhod khair enerlee uzuuldeg

boloi.

19

tenger n' burkhany sur zhavkhlang
zarlahz,ogtorgui n' tuunii garyn buteeliig
tunkhaglahz baina. droos odort tedgeer n'
yar'zh,shonoos shonod medlegiig ilchildeg.
khel yaria khiigeed ug ch baikhgui,chimée
ch sonsogdokhgui. duu khooloi n' bukh
delkhiid,ugs n' yertontsiin khyazgaar
khurtel tarzsh tugzhee.tedgeeriin dotor
burkhan narny toloo maikhan bar'san. nar
orgoonoosoo bolzoot zaluu met garch irzh
baina.tereer uraldaany zamd garakhaar
baatar khun shig dogdoldog. tuunii man-
dakh n' tengeriin neg zakhaas,toirokh n'
tuunii nogoo zakh khurtel.tuunii khaluun
dulaanaas nuugdakh yum gezh neg ch ugui.
ezenii khuul' n' togs togodloo, setgeliig
sergeedeg.ezenii gerchlel n' battai, geneniig
ukhaantai bolgodog. ezenii surgaal n' zov,
zurkhiig bayarluldag.ezenii tushaal n'
todorkhloi, nudii neezh ogdog. ezenees
emeekhui n' tsever, monkhod orshdog.ezenii
shuultuud unen.ted bugdeeree zov shu-
darga. ted altnaas, ikh shizhir altnaas iluu
khusuushtei,mon zogiin bal, zogiin sarkhi-
nagaas dusdag yumnaas ch iluu chikherleg.
uunees gadna tedgeereer tany zarts sanu-
ulga avsan.tedgeeeriig sakhin biyeluulsneer
aguu ikh shagnal baidag. oriin buruug khen
ukhaarch chadakh ve?namaig nuutslagdsan
buruunuudaas angizhrulaach. mon oriin
zartsaa sanaatai nuglees khamgaalaach.ted-
neer namaig buu zakhiruulaach.tegvel bi
gemgui bolzh,aguu nuglees angizhirna.
minii khad bolon minii avragch bolokh
ezen,amnaas min' garakh ugs khiigeed
zurkhnii min' byasalgaluudtany melmiid
taalamzhtai bolokh boltugai!

20

zovlongiin odor ezen chamd khariulakh
boltugai!iakovyn burkhany ner chamaig on-
dort bailgakh boltugai! ter chamd ariun
gazraas tuslamzhiig ilgeezh,sionoos chamaig
tushikh boltugai! ter chinii bukh ideen
orgoluudiig sanazh,chinii shataalt takhilyg
khuleen avakh boltugai!syela ter chamd
zurkhnii chin' khusliig khurteezh,chinii bukh
zorilgo tolovlogoog biyeluulekh boltugai!
bid chinii yalaltad bayarlan duulzh,orsdiin
burkhany nereer tugaa bid manduulakh
bolno.ezen chinii bukh guityg biyeluulekh
boltugai! ezen oriin toslogdogchoo avardag
gedgiig odoo bi medne.ter baruun garynkhaa
avrakh khucheer,oriin ariun tengerees tu-
und khariulakh bolno. zarim n' morin ter-
gend, zarim n' morind naiddag.kharin bid
oorsdiin burkhan ezenii neriig sanakh bolno.

ted bokhiin unatsgaasan,kharin bid bosots-
goozh, tsekh shuluun zogsotsgooson. ezen,
avraach!bidnii duudakh odort khaan bidend
khariulakh boltugai!

21

ezen, tany khuchind khaan bayasakh
bolno,tany avrald ter yamar ikh bayarlana
ve! ta tuund zurkhniiikh n' khusliig og-
son bogoodtuunii uruulyn guiltand tatgalza-
agui.syela uchir n' ta tuuniig sain zuulsiin
yerooloor ugtan avdag.ta shizhir altan tit-
miig tuunii tolgoid omsogdog. ter tanaas
am' guisandta tuund monkhiin monkhod
urt udaan nasyg ogson yum. tuunii al-
dar tany avralaar damzhuulan aguu ikh
yum.ta tuunii deer aldar ba sur khuchiig
omsogson. uchir n' ta tuuniig monkhod
khamgiin yerooltei bolgodog.ta tuuniig ori-
inkhoo orshikhuid bayar bayasgalantai bol-
godog. uchir n' khaan ezend tushdeg
bogoodkhamgiin deed negenii khair ener-
leer ter gankhakhgui. chinii gar oor-
inkhoo bukh daisnuudyg olno.chinii baruun
gar chamaig uzen yadagchdyg olzh ilru-
ulekh bolno. chi uurlasan uyedee ted-
niig galtai zuukh met bolgono.ezen ooriin
uur khilen dotroo tedniig zalgizh,gal tedniig
shataana. chi tednii uriig delkhiigees,tednii
udmynkhnyg khunii khovguudiin dundaas
ustgana. khediigeer ted tany esreg khoron
muug sanaarkhazh,khuivaldaan zokhioson
bolovchted amzhiltad khurekhgui. uchir n'
ta tedniig nuruugaa kharuulakhad khurgekh
bolno.ta tednii nuurnii esreg sumaa onilon
belen bolgono. oriin khuch chadlaar, ezen,
ta orgomzhlogdokh boltugai!bid tany sur
khuchiig duulan magtakh bolno.

22

burkhan min', burkhan min', yuund ta
namaig orkhison be?minii yeolokh duu,
minii avralaas ta yuund khol baina ve?
burkhan min' ee, bi odor khashkhirdag
bolovch ta khariuldaggui.shono ch bas
khashkhirdag bolovch nadad khariu ugui.
gevch izrailiin magtaal dund sentiid zalragch
aa.ta bol ariun yum. bidnii etseg ovgod
tand itgesent itgesen bogood ta tedniig
avarsan. ted tan uruu khashkhirsch, avrag-
dazh baiv.ted tand itgesen bogood ichguurt
unasangui. kharin bi bol ot, khun bish!bi
bol khumuusiin buruutgal bogood ard
olond zhigshigdsen yum. namaig khardag
bukhen namaig tokhuurkhan ineedeg.ted
uruulaa neezh, tolgoi segsren ter oorigoo
ezend daatgasan. ter tuuniig avrag'ter
tuund bayarladag tul tuuniig avrag! gezh
baina. gesen ch ta bol namaig ekhiin
khevliigees gargasan ter mon.ekhiinkhee

khokhoor baikh uyedta namaig itguulsen. bi torokhoosoo tand daatgagdsan.ekhi-inkhee kheliid baikh uyees min' ta minii burkhan baisan. zovlon oirkhon baigaa uchraasnaadaas buu kholdooch.uchir n' tuslakh khun neg ch alga. olon ukher namaig khureelsen.bashany khuchtenuud namaig buselsen. khuu tatakhaar arkhiran baigaa arslan shigted nad uruu amaa tom angaildag. namaig us shig asgasan bogoodminii bukh yas multarsan.minii zurkh laany tos adil yum.ter n' minii dotor khail-san. minii khuch shaazangiin khelterkhii shig khatazh,minii khel tuushindee naald-san.ta namaig ukhliin shoroond tav'dag. uchir n' namaig nokhod khureelzhee.buleg khoron sanaatnuud namaig buselzhee.ted minii gar, kholiig nevt khatgasan. bi bukh yasaa toolzh chadna.ted kharzh, nad uruu golron shirtdeg. ted minii gaduur khuvtsygy khorondoo khuvaazh,minii dotuur khyvtsasny toloo shoddog. kharin, ezen, ta buu kholdooch.minii khuch chadal aa, nadad tuslakhaar khurdlaach. minii setgeliig ildnees,minii gants amiig nokhoin erksheelees avraach. namaig arslangiin amnaas avraach.zerleg ukhriin evrees avarch,nadad khariu ogooch. bi tany neriig akh duustee khelekh bolno.chuulgany dund bi tany magtakh bolno. ezenees emeegchid ee, tuuniig magt.iakovyn ur udam bolokh ta bugdtuuniig aldarshuul.izrailiin ur udam bolokh ta bugdtuuniig khundetge. uchir n' ter zovogsdyn zovlong zhigshee ch ugui, uzen yadaa ch ugui.ter nuuree tuunees nuugaa ch ugui.kharin tuslamzh guin tuuniig khashkhirakhad ter sonsson yum. ikh chuulgany dund minii magtaal-tanaas irdeg.tuunees emeegchdiin omno bi ooriin tangargaa biyeluulne. yaduu khun idezh, tsadna.ezeniig eren khaigchid tuuniig magtakh bolno.ta naryn zurkh monkhod am'd baikh boltugai! gazryn bukh zakh khyazgaar ezeniig sanazh, tuun uruu ergekh bolno.uls undestnuudiin bukh urguudtany omno khundetgen morgono. uchir n' khaanchlal bol ezeniikh.tereer uls undestnuudiig zakhirdag. delkhiin bayan chineelegh khun bukhnen idezh, khundetgen morgokh bolno.shoroon door orogch bukhnen,orsdiin setgeliig am'd khadgalzh chaddaggui bukhnen chtuunii omno sogdono. ur udmuud tuund zaragdakh bolno.ezeniig tukhai irekh uyeuded yarigdakh bolno. ted irzh, ter uuniig uildsen gedgiig,ireeduid torokh khumuusttuunii zov shudargy zarlakh bolno.

23

ezen bol minii khon'chin,nadad dutakh zuil neg ch ugui. ter namaig nogoon belcheert khevтуulzh,dolgoon usny dergeduur kho-

toldog, ter minii setgeliig sergeedeg,ter ori-inkhoo neriin toloozoviin zamaar namaig khotoldog. ukhliin kharankhuin khondiigoor tuulavchbi khor khonooloos aikhgui,uchir n' ta nadtai khamt baina.tany savaa, tany tayag namaig taivshruuldag. ta minii daisnuudyn omno nadad shiree zasdag,ta minii tolgoig tosoor tosolson.ayaga min' duurch byalkhdag. sain saikhan khaigeed khair enerelnasan turshid min' namaig lavtai yaa dagana.bi ezenii orgoond monkhod orshin suukh bolno.

24

delkhii bolon tuuniig duurgedeg bukhnen,yertonts khaigeed tuund orshigchid ezeniikh yum. uchir n' tereer dalainuud deer tuunii ekh suuriig tav'zh.gol mornuud deer tuuniig baiguulsan yum. ezenii uul ood khen avirch bolokh ve?tuunii ariun gazart khen zogsozh bolokh ve? tsever gartai, ariun zurkhtei,khuurmag baidald setgelee orgoogui,khudal tangarag taviagui khun tegekh yum. tereer ezenees yerooliig,avralynkhaa burkhanaas zovtgoliig khurtekh bolno. ene bol tuuniig khaigchdyn uye yum.iakovyn burkhan, tany nuuriig khaigchdyn uye yum.syela sur zhavkhlangiin khaan orzh irekhiin tulddaaman khaalganuud aa, tolgoigoo orgozh,monkhiin khaalganuud aa, orgogdogtun. sur zhavkhlangiin khaan gezh khen be?khuchtei, chadaltai ezen,tulaldaand chadaltai ezen yum. sur zhavkhlangiin khaan orzh irekhiin tulddaaman khaalganuud aa, tolgoigoo orgozh,monkhiin khaalganuud aa, orgogdogtun. ter sur zhavkhlangiin khaan gezh khen be?tumen tsergiin ezen,ter bol sur zhavkhlangiin khaan yum.syela

25

ezen, tan uruu bi setgelee orgodog. burkhan min' ee, bi tand itgedeg,namaig buu ichguur bolgooch.daisnuudyg min' nadaas bolzh buu bayarluulaach. unenede tanyg khusen khuleegchdiin khen n' ch ichguur bolokhgui.shaltgaanguigeer itgel evdegchid ichguur bolno. ezen, nadad oriinkhoo zamuudyg meduuleech.oriinkhoo zhimuudiig nadad zaazh ogooch. oriinkhoo uneneer namaig daguulzh, namaig surgaach.uchir n' ta bol minii avralyn burkhan yum.tanyg bi bukhel odorzhin khusen khuleedeg. ezen, oriin orshool bolon khair enerliig dursan sanaach.uchir n' tedgeer n' monkhoos baisan bilee. minii zaluu nasny nugliig,esvel aldaa zorchliig min' buu sanaach.oriin khair enerliin daguu namaig sanaach,ezen, oriin sain chanaryn toloo sanaach. ezen bol sain bogood shuluun shudarga yum.tiimees tereer

nugeltnuuded zamyg zaavarladag. tereer daruu khuniiḡ shudargaar udiridazh,tedend oriin zamyg surgadag. tuunii geree khiigeed tuunii gerchleliḡ sakhigchdadezenii bukh zhimuud bol kхайr enerel ba unen yum. ezen, oriin neriin toloominii ikh gem nugliḡ uuchlaach. ezenees emeedeg khun khen yum be?tereer tuund songokh yestoi zamd n' zaavarchilna. tuunii setgel sain saikhan baidal dotor orshizh,ur udam n' gazar nutgiḡ ovlon avakh bolno. ezenii nuuts oroos n' emeegchdiin toloo baidag,ter tedend oriin gereeg meduulne. minii nud urgelzh ezen uruu khardag,uchir n' ter minii kholiḡ urkhinaas sullakh yum. bi gantsaard-san bolon zovzh shanalsan uchirnad uruu ergezḡ, namaig niguulseech. zурkhonii min' zovlonguud ikhessen yum.zudguurees min' namaig gargaach. minii shanalal, zovlong kharzh,minii bukh nugliḡ uuchlaach. minii daisnuudyg kharaach.uchir n' ted olu-
 yaa bogoodted namaig mash ikheer uzen yaddag. minii setgeliḡ khamgaalzḡ, namaig avraach.bi tany dotor khorgoddog uchir namaig ichguurt buu oruulaach. bi tanyg khusen khuleedeg uchirunenḡ bolon shuluun shudarga baidald namaig khamgaalag. burkhan, izrailliḡbukh zovlon berkhsheeleeḡ n' avraach!

26

bi unench shudargaar yavzh,guivalguigeer ezend itgesen uchraas,ezen, ta namaig zovt-gooch. ezen, namaig shalgazh, namaig turshaach.minii oyuun bodol, zурkhiḡ min' shalgaach. tany kхайr enerel nudnii min' omno baigaa bogoodbi tany uneneer yavsan. bi khuurmag khumuusteḡ khamt suudag-gui,dur esgegch nartai khamt ch yavakhgui. bi khoron sanaatnuudyn chuulganyg uzen yaddag,mon buzар muu khunteḡ khamt suukhgui. bi gemgui baidal dotor garaa ugaazh,ezen, tany takhilyn shireend oirton ochno. ingekh n' bi talarkhlyn duugaar tunkhaglazh,tany bukh gaikhamshguudyg zarlakhyn tuld bilee. ezen, bi tany orgoonii orshikhui bolontany sur zhavkhlangiin orshikh gazart kхайrtai. minii setgeliḡ nugeltnuudtei khamt,minii amiig tsus ursgagchid-tai khamt buu avch yavaach. tednii gart khoron muu khuivaldaanuud baidag bogoodtednii baruun gar n' khakhuuliar du-uren. kharin minii khuv'd, bi unench baid-laaraa yavakh yestoi.namaig avarch, namaig niguulseech. minii khol tegsh gazart zogs-dog.tsuglaanuudad bi ezeniḡ magtana.

27

ezen bol minii gerel bolon minii avral yum.khenees bi emeekh yum be?ezen bol

minii amiin khamgaalalt yum.khenees bi aikh yum be? minii oston ba daisnuud bolokhbuzар muug uildegchid makhан biyeiḡ min' zalgikhaar nad uruu irekhdeebuderch unatsgaasan. tumen tserguud namaig buslevchminii zурkh aikhgui.minii es-reg dain garsan ch,ene bugdiin dund bi itgeltei baikh bolno. bi eren kхайkh yestoi neg l zuilliḡ ezenees guisan.ene n' ezenii goo saikhnyg kharzh,tuunii sumd byasal-gakhyn tuldbi nasан turshdaa ezenii or-goond suukhyg guisan. uchir n' zovlongiin odor ter namaig oriin asart dald-lakh bolno.oriin maikhny nuuts gazart ter namaig nuukh bolno.ter namaig khadan deer gargana. tegeed minii tolgoi namaig toirson daisnuudyn min' deer orgomzhlog-dozh,bi tuunii maikhand bayar kхоortei-goor orgoluidee orgono.bi duulna.tiim ee, bi ezend magtaaluudyg duulna. ezen, namaig duu kхоолоigooroo khashkhirakhad sonsozh,namaig niguulseezh, nadad khariu-laach. ta minii tsaraig eren kхайgtun gekhed minii zурkh tandezen, tany tsaraig bi erzḡ kхайkh yestoi gezḡ khelzhee. oriinkhoo nuuriḡ nadaas buu nuugaach.oriin zartsyḡ uurlasandaa buu orkhioch.ta minii tuslamzh baisaar irsen.minii avralyn burkhan,namaig buu khayazh, buu orkhioch. minii et-seg, ekh namaig orkhison,kharin ezen namaig bosgono. ezen, oriin zamyg nadad za-azh,daisnuudyn min' uchir namaig shuluun zhimeer udirdaach. khuchirkhiilliin am'sgal gargagchid bolonkhudal gerchlegchid minii esreg bosson tulnamaig ostonguudiin min' khuseld buu daatgaach. am'dyn gazart ezenii sain saikhnyg kharна gezḡ bi itgesen. ezeniḡ khusen khuleegtun.khuchtei baizh, zурkhee zorigtoi bologtun.tiim ee, ezeniḡ khusen khuleegtun.

28

ezen, tan uruu bi khashkhirsch baina.khad min', chikhee buu boglooch.uchir n' kherev ta duugui baivalbi nukh uruu unadag khumuusiin adil bolno. bi tan uruu tuslamzh guin khashkhirakhad,bi garaa tany ariun gazар uruu chighluen orgokhodminii guiltyn duug sonsooch. khoron muu khumuus bolongem buruug uildegchidtei khamt namaig buu chiren avachaach.ted khorshuuddee ev nairamdlyg zakhidag bolovchzurkhend n' buzар muu baidag. tednii azhluud bolonulldiinkh n' buzар muugin daguu tedend kharu ogooch.tednii garyn buteeliin daguu tedend kharu ogooch.tednii avbal zokhikh zuilseer tedend but-saan tolooch. ted ezenii azhluud bolon-tuunii garyn buteeluudiḡ oishoodoggui tulter tedniḡ ustgazh, kharin tedniḡ dakhin bosgokhgui. ezen magtagdakh boltugai.uchir n' ter minii guikh duug son-

sson yum. ezen bol minii khuch chadal, minii bambai yum.zurkh min' tuund itgedeg bogood bi tusyg n' khurtsen.tiimees zurkh setgel min' bayarladag bogoodoriin duugaar bi tuund talarkhakh boloi. ezen bol tednii khuch chadal,mon tereer oriin toslog-dogchiin khuv'd avralyn khamgaalalt yum. oriin khumuusiig avarch,oriin oviig yeroogooch.bas tednii khon'chin n' bolzh,tedniig monkhod urch yavaach.

29

ezend ogogtun, khuchit khumuusiin khovguud ee,ezend aldar ba khuch chad-lyg ogogtun. oriinkh n' nerd tokhirokh aldryg ezend ogogtun.ariun khuvtssyg omson ezend khundetgen morgo. ezenii duu khoooli usan deeguur baina.aldryn burkhan nurgeldeg,ezen ikh usan deeguur baina. ezenii duu khoooli khuchtei,ezenii duu khoooli sur zhavkhlantai. ezenii duu khoooli khush modyg ch khugaldag.tiim ee, ezen livany khush modyg zomgol bol-godog. tereer livanyg tugal shig,shirionyg zerleg ukhriin tugal shig oodognuuldag. ezenii duu khoooli galyndoluidiig dunduur n' salgadam. ezenii duu khoooli tsol gazryg chichruuldeg.ezen kadyeshiin tsoliig chichruuldeg. ezenii duu khoooli sogoog tugalluulzh,oig nutsgetel khuu tatdag.tuunii sumd yum bugd aldar gezh kheltsgeedeg. ezen uyeyiin usan deer suusan.tiim ee, ezen khaan met monkhod suudag. ezen oriin khumuust khuchiig khairlakh bolno.ezen oriin khumuusiig amar amgalangaar yeroono.

30

ezen, ta namaig deeshee orgozh,minii daisnuudyg nadaas bolzh bayarluulaagui uchraasbi tanyg orgomzhilno. minii burkhan ezen,bi tuslamzh guin tan uruu khashkhirsan bogoodta namaig edgeesen. ezen, ta minii setgelig ukhegsdiin ornoos tatan gargasana.bi nukh uruu dooshoo yavakhguin tuld ta namaig am'd uldeesen. tuunii burkhanlag khumuus ee,ta nar ezend magtaalyg duulzh,tuunii ariun nerd talarkhal orgogtun. uchir n' tuunii uur khilen agshin zuurynkh,mon tuunii iveel nasan turshiinkh.shonozhin uilaan baizh bolno,kharin oglood bayaryn khashkhiraan irdeg. minii khuv'd gevel, bi taatai nokhtsoldoobi khezee ch gankhakhgui gesen. ezen, oriin iveeleer ta minii uulyg bat togtooson.ta oriin nuur tsaraig nuusand bi setgel zovzh baiv. ezen, tan uruu bi khashkhirch,ezend bi guiltyg orgoson. bi dooshoo nukh uruu ochvol minii tsus yamar ashigtai ve?toos shoroo tanyg magtakh uu?ter n' tany itgeltei baid-

lyg tunkhaglakh uu? ezen, sonsood namaig niguulseech.ezen, minii tuslagch bolooch. ta nadad ui gashuug min' buzhiig bolgoson.ta taaran khuvtssyg min' tailan nadad bayar khookriig omsgoson. ingesen n' bi duugui baikhgui bogoodsetgeleeree tand magtaalyg duulakhyn tuld boloi.minii burkhan ezen, bi tand monkhod talarkhana.

31

ezen, tany dator bi khorgodson.namaig khezee ch ichguur buu bolgooch.oriin zov shudarga baidlaar namaig avraach. nad uruu chikhee oirtuulzh,namaig khurdan avraach.minii khuv'd khuchnii khad, namaig avrakh bekhlelt bolooch. uchir n' ta bol minii khad, minii tsaiz yum.oriin neriin tooloo ta namaig udiridazh, khotlokh bolno. tednii nadad zoriulan nuutsaar tav'san tornoo ta namaig gargana.uchir n' ta bol minii khuch chadal yum. tany gart bi sunsee daatgadag.unenii burkhan ezen, ta namaig zol'son. khooson shuteenu-udiig khundetgedeg khumuusiig bi uzen yaddag,geveh bi ezend itgedeg. bi tany khair enereld bayasan bayarlakh bolno,yaa-gaad gevel ta minii zudguuriig kharsana.ta setgeliin min' zovlong medsen bogood ta namaig daisny gart tushaasangui.ta minii kholiig uudam gazart tav'san bilee. ezen, namaig niguulseech,uchir n' bi zovlon zudguur dund baina.ui gashuugaas bolzh minii nud, setgel bolon biye min' ch turzh etszhee. uchir n' bi am'dralaa uitgar gunigtaigaar,on zhiluudee sanaa aldalttaigaar ongoruulsen.minii khuch tenkhee gemees min' bolzh sulran,biye min' turzh etssen. oriin bukh ostnoos bolzh biyalanguyaa khorshuudiinkhee dund doromzhlo,tanilu-udynkhada dund aidas toruulekheer bolson.zamd taarsan khumuus nadaas zailskhiideg. ukhsen khun shig bi sanaanaas garan martagdsan.bi khagarsan sav shig yum. uchir n' bi olon khunii saggelgiig sonsson.tal burd aimshig bolgoo.ted minii esreg khamtdaa zovloldozh baikhdaaminii amiig avakhaar khuivaldzhee. kharin, ezen, bi tand itgedeg,ta bol minii burkhan gezh bi kheldeg. minii tsag khugat-saa tany gart baina.namaig daisnuudyn min' garaas bolonnaamaig khavchighchdaas avraach. nuur tsaraigaa oriin zartsyn deer gereltuuleech.khair enerleeree namaig avraach. bi tanyg duuddag uchraas, ezen, namaig ichguur buu bolgooch.khoron muu khumuusiig ichguur bolgon,tedniig ukhegs-diin orond duugui bailgaach. bardamnal, zhigshilteiger zov shudargyn esreg orshool-gui yar'dagkhudalch amygdugui bolgo-och. tanaas emeechded zoriulan tany khurimtluulsan,tany dator khorgodogchdod tany soyerkhson sain saikhan tan'khunii

khovguudiin omno khichneen aguu ve! ta tedniig oriin orshikhuin nuuts gazart khunii zal' mekhnees nuudag,ta tedniig maikhand khel amny gutgelguudees nuutsalz hama-gaaldag, ezen magtagdakh boltugai,uchir n' tereer buslegdsen khotod oriin khair ener-liig nadad gaikhamshigtaigaar uzuulsen, bi sandran baikhdaabi tany melmiin omnoos taslagdsan bilee gev,gesen ch bi tan uruu khashkhirakhadta minii guiltyn duug sons-son bilee, tuunii burkhanlag khumuus ee, ta bugd ezeniig khairlatsгаа,ezen itgeltei khu-niig khamgaalz,bardamnan uidegchded khariug n' buren toldog, ezend naidagch bugd ee,khuchtei bain, zurkhee zorigtoi baiga.

32

aldaa zorchil n' uuchlagdsan bogoodnugel n' daldlagdsan negen yutai yerooltei ve! ezend gemten gezh ul tootsogddog bo-goodsunsendee zal' mekhgui khun yuu-tai yerooltei ve! bi duugui baikhad-dorzhingoo yeolsnoos bolzh yas min' yair-san, uchir n' odor shonogui tany mu-tar namaig khundeer darzh baiv.shim shuus min' zuny gand khatsan yum.syela bi nu-gee tand khuleen khelsen bogoodgem nu-gee bi nuugaagui.bi ezend aldaa zorchloo khuleene gezh bi khelev.tegeed ta minii nugliin buruug uuchilsan bilee.syela tiimees burkhanlag khun bur tany oldokh bolomzh-toi uyed tand zalbirag.unendee ikh us uy-erlekhed ted tuund khurekhgui, ta bol minii khorgodokh gazar,ta namaig zovlon berkhsheelees khamgaaldag.ta namaig avra-lyn duugaar khureeluldeg.syela bi chinii yavakh yestoi zamd chamd zaavaran za-azh ogno.bi chamaig shirten, chamd zovlono, ukhaangui aduu, esvel luus shig buu bol.ted-niig khazaar nogtoor oosorlon barikhgui bolta nart oirton irekhgui, khoron muu khunii zovlon gunig olon bilee.kharin ezend itgedeg khuniig khair enerel khureelekh bolno, zov shudarga khumuus ee, ta nar ezen dotor bayarlan, bayasagtun.zurkheeree shuluun shudarga bugd ee, ta nar bayarlan khashkhiragtun!

33

zov shudarga khumuus ee, ezen dotor ba-yarlan duulagtun.shuluun shudarga khun magtan duulakhad zokhistoi, yatgyn egshgeer ezend talarkhal orgo.arvan utast piipaa khogzhmoor tuund magtaaluudyg duulagtun, tuund shine duug duul.ba-yart duugaar uran chadvarlag toglo, uchir n' ezenii ug bol shuluun shudarga bo-goodtuunii bukh azhluud itgelteiger khi-gidsen yum, tereer zov ba shudarga baid-

lyg khairladag,delkhii ezenii khair enerleer duuren, ezenii ugeer tengeruud,amnykh n' am'sgalaar tedgeerlin bukh erkhes bu-teegdsen, tereer dalain usyg ovoo shig khamtaad n' tsugluuldag,tereer gunii usyg aguulakhad khurimtululdag, bukh delkhii ezenees emeegtun,yertontsiin bukh orshin suugchid tuuniiig khundetgegtun, uchir n' tuuniiig aildakhad ter n' biyelsen.tuu-niig tushaasand ter n' bat bekh bolson, ezen uls undestnuudiin zovlogoog ugui khi-ideg,tereer khumuusiin tolovlogoog ur dun-gui bolgodog, ezenii zovlogoog monkhod,tu-unii zurkhonii tolovlogoog uyeiin uyed baidag, orsdiin burkhan n' ezen baidag uls buyu-uoriinkhoo ov bolgokhoor tuunii songo-son ard tumen yerooltei yee! ezen ten-gerees khardag,tereer khunii khovguudiig bugdiig khardag, oriin orshin baigaa gazraas tereerdelkhiiin bukh orshin suugchid uruu khardag, ter ted bugdiin zurkhiiig buteedeg bogoodted bugdiin uilsiiig oilgodog yum, khuchit tsergeer avragdakh khaan gezh ugui.aguu khucheer choloologdokh daichin er gezh ugui, mor' bol yalaltyn khoos-son naidvar bogoodorlin aguu khucheer ch kheniig ch avarch chadakhgui, kharagtun, ezenii melmii oroos n' emeegchdiig,tuunii khair enereld naidagchdyg khardag n' ted-nii setgeliig ukhleeas avarch,tedniig olsgolon dund am'd uldeekhiin tuld baidag yum, bid-nii setgel ezeniig khusen khuleedeg,ter bol bidnii tuslamzh bolon bidnii bambai yum, bid tuunii ariun neri itgedeg uchraasbidnii zurkh tuund bayarladag, ezen, bidnii tand naidasany daguutany khair enerel bidnii deer baikh boltugai.

34

bi ezeniig tsag urgelzh magtana.tuuniiig magtakh n' minii amand urgelzh baikh bolno, minii setgel ezeneer sairkhana.daruu khun uuniig sonson bayarlana, nad-tai khamt ezeniig deedelzh,khamtdaa tu-unii neriig orgomzhiltsgooye, bi ezeniig khaisan bogood ter nadad khariulzh,bukh aidsaas min' namaig avarsan, ted tuu-niig kharaad gereltekh bolson bogoodted-nii nuur tsarai dakhin ichguurt orokhgui, ene yaduu khun khashkhirakhad ezen tuu-niig sonsozh,bukh saad berkhsheelees n' tu-uniiig avarsan, ezenii tenger elch tuunees emeegchdiin ergen toirond baizh,tedniig avardag, ezen sain gedgiig amsazh uz.tuu-nii dotor khorgoddog khun yutai yerooltei ve! tuunii ariun khumuus ee, ta nar eze-nees emeegtun.tuunees emeegchded yuu ch dutagddaggui, zaluu arslan ch gachigdan ol-sozh baidag.kharin ezeniig khaigchid yamar ch sain yumaar gachigdakhgui, khuukhduud ee, ta nar irzh, namaig sons.bi ta nart ezenees emeekhiig zaazh og'ye, amiig

khusemzhildeg bogoodsainyng kharakhaar urt naslakhyg khairlagch khen be? oriin kheliig khoron muugaas,oriin uruulyg khudal khelekhees sakhin khamgaal. buzar muugaas salzh, sainyng uild.amar taivnyg khaizh, tuuniig mordon moshgo. ezenii temlii zov shudarga khun uruu chiglesen baidag bogoodtuunii sonor tednii khashkhirakhyg chagnadag. ezenii nuur tsarai buzryg uildegchdiin esreg baidag n'tednii tukhai dursgalyg ch delkhiigees arilgakhyn tuld yum. tedniig khashkhirakhad ezen sonsozh,bukh saad berkhsheeles n' tedniig avardag. ezen emtersen zurkhtei khund oirton baidag bogoodsunseeree gemshigchdiig avardag. zov shudarga khunii zovlon zudguur ikh baidag,kharin ezen tuuniig ter bugdees n' avardag. ter tuunii bukh yasyg khamgaaldag,tednees neg n' ch khugaraagui yum. buzar muu baidal khoron muu khuniiigalna.zov shudarga khuniiig uzen yadagchid buruushaagdana. ezen oriin zarts naryn setgeliig avardag bogoodtuunii dotor khorgoddog khen n' ch buruushaagdakhgui.

35

ezen, nadtai temtseldegchidtei temtseldeech.nadtai tuladagchidtai tulaldaach. khalkhavch, bambaigaa barinnadad tuslakhaar bosooch. namaig mordogchidtei tulgarakhaar zhad, sukhee sugal.minii setgeld khandan bi bol chinii avral! gezh khel. minii amiig khaigchdyg shivshig bolgozh, ichguurt unagaagaach.minii esreg buzar muug sedegchdiig butsaazh, dord bolgooch. tedniig ezenii tenger elcheer tuugdazh bui,salkhind khiisekh budaany khal's met bolgooch. ezenii tenger elcheer tedniig khaalgonzamyg n' kharankhui, khaltirgaatai bolgooch. uchir n' yamar ch shaltgaanguigeer ted namaig barikhaar tor tav'san,yamar ch shaltgaanguigeer ted minii sunsend nukh ukhsan. tuuniig medegeui bakhaad suirliig tuund iruulzh,oriinkh n' nuusan tor ooriig n' barig.ter l suireld tuuniig unagaagaach. minii setgel ezend bayarlazh,tuunii avrald bayasna. minii bukh yasnuud ezen, khen tantai adil ve?khen zudersen khuniiig ooroos n' iluu khuchteit negnees,mon zudersen ba gachigdsan khuniiig ooroos n' deeremddeg negnees avardag ve? gekh bolno. khertsgii gerch nar bosdog.ted minii medekhgui zuilsiiig nadaas baitsaadag. ted setgeliig min' onchruulentyusyng min' usaar khariluldag. kharin minii khuv'd tedniig ovchtei baikhad bi taaran khuvtsas omsson.bi setgelee matsgaar zovooson bogoodminii zalbiral tseezhind min' butsan irseer baiv. bi oriin naizh, esvel akh duudee yum shig tedniig uildsen.bi ekhiin khoиноos gashuuddag negen shig gashuudan bokhiison. kharin namaig bud-

ersend ted bayarlan khamtran tsuglav.minii meddeggui baisan dovtlogchid minii esreg tsuglazh,zogsoo zaigui namaig guzhirdsen. nairan deerkh burkhangui tokhuurkhagchid metted nad uruu shudee khavirsan. ezen, ta khedii boltol kharzh shukhiv ve?minii setgeliig tednii khor khonooluudees,minii tsoryn gants amiig arslanguudaas avraach! bi tand ikh chuul gand talarkhal orgono.bi tanyg khuchit olon tumnii dund magtakht bolno. khudal yarigh daisnuudyg min' nadaas bolzh buu bayasga.shaltgaanguigeer namaig uzen yadagchdyn nudii ch buu khyalalzuul. uchir n' ted amar amgalang yar'daggui,kharin gazar nutagt anirgui orshigchdyn esreg khuurmag ugsiiig zokhiidog. ted nad uruu amaa tom angailgadag.ted aa, aa, bidnii nud uuniig kharlaa! gezhee. ezen, ta uuniig kharsan bilee.buu duugui baigaach.ezen, nadaas buu khol baigaach. minii burkhan, minii ezen, oriigoo sereezh, namaig khamgaalakhaar,minii khergiin toloo bosooch. minii burkhan ezen, oriin zov shudargyn daguu namaig shuuzh,nadaas bolzh tedniig buu bayasgaach. tedniig aa, bidnii khusel biyellee! gezh zurkhend n' buu kheluuleech.tedniig bid tuuniig zalgisan! gezh buu kheluuleech. minii zovlon zudguurt bayasagchdyg bugdiig ichguurt unagan dord bolgooch.orsdiigoo minii deeguurdoviilgogchdiig ichguur, gutamshigt oruulaach. minii zovtgold bayarlagchidbayasan khashkhirch, bayarlan khoorog.tedneer oriin zartsyn sain saikhan baidald bayarladagezen deedlegdekh boltugai! gezh urgelzhluulen kheluuleech. minii khel ch tany zov shudargyng bolontany magtaalyg odorzhin tunkhaglana.

36

burkhanlag bus khund zurkhend n' nugelt chanar yar'dag.tuunii nudend burkhanaas emeeekhui n' ugui. uchir n' ter ooriigoo doviiiglozh, oriin gem nugliig irelkhgui, uzen yadagdakhgui! gesen. tuunii amnaas garakh ug n' khoron muukhai bogood khuuramch yum.ter mergen ukhaan ba sain uilsee zogsooson. ter gemt khoron sanaagaa orondoo tolovlodog.ter ooriigoo buruu zam deer zogsoodog.ter buzar uiliig zhiigshdeggui. ezen, tany enerel tengert biitany itgemzh ogtorguid ch khurne. tany zov shudarga burkhany uulstai adil,tany shuukh bol ikh dalaitai adil.ezen, ta khun bolood aaratnyng khamgaaldag. burkhan aa! tany enerel khair khichneen unetei ve!khumuun tany zhiguuriin suuder dor khorgoddog. ted tany orgoon dekh bayalgaar elbeg khanguulun baidag.ta tedniig oriin taalamzhit goloos undaaldag. amiin ekh bulag n' tand biitany gerel gegeend l bid gerel gegeeg khardag. tanyg tan'zh

medegchd ed oriin enerel khairyg urgulzh-luulenshuluun shudarga setgeltendoriin zov shudargyg khurteegeech! bardamnagchiin kholiig nadad buu khurgeech!muu khunii garaar namaig buu zailuulaach! gem khor khiigchid tend unasan.ted gazar khosor un-aad, dakhin bosozh chadakhgui!

37

buzar muug uildegchees bolzh buu sanaa zov,buruug uildegchd buu ataarkh. uchir n' ted ovs shig udakhgui khatan khorchizh,nogoon urgamal shig khagdrakh bolno. ezend itgez, sainyg uild.gazar nutagt orshin suuzh, itgeltei baidlyg khool khunsee bolgo. ezend bayarlagut.ter chamd zurkhunii chin' khusliig ogno. oriin zamyg ezend daatga,mon tuund itgez naid.tegvel ter biyeluulzh ogno. ter chinii zov shudargyg genel met,chinii shudarga khergiig ud dundyn genel met ilerkhii bolgono. ezen dotor duugui baizh,tuunii tevcheerteigeer khulee.oriinkhoo zamaar amzhilt ologchoos bolonkhoron muu tolovogoo biyeluuldeg khunees bolzh buu sanaa zov. uurlakhaa bol'zh, khilengee mart.buu sanaa zov. ene n' zovkhon buzar muug uildekhd l khurgene. buzar muug uildegchid taslagdana,kharin ezeniig khusen khuleegchid gazar nutgiig ovlokh bolno. tun udakhgui khoron sanaatan ugui bolno.chi tuunii baikh gazryg ankhaaraltai khaikh bolovchter baikhgui baikh bolno. kharin daruu khun gazar nutgiig ovlozh,elbeg amar amalangaar bayarlana. khoron muu khun zov shudarga khunii esreg khuivaldazh,tuun uruu shudee khavirdag. tuunii odor irzh buig khardag uchraasezen tuund ineedeg. zudregsd ba gachigdagsdyg khosor unagazh,uilseeree shuluun shudarga khumuusiig alakhaarkhoron muu khun ild sugalz, numaa khovchilzhee. tednii ild oorsdiinkh n' zurkhend zoogodz,numuud n' khugarakh bolno. zov shudarga khunii zhaakhan yum n'khoron sanaat olny elbeg baidlaas khav'gui deer yum. uchir n' khoron sanaatny gar n' khugalagdana,kharin zov shudarga khuniiig ezen demzhdeg. ezen gem zemgui khunii odruudiig meddeg.tednii ov monkhod baina. ted gamshgiin uyed ichguurt orokhgui bogoodlsgolongiin odruded ch khangaluun baina. kharin khoron muu khun mokhno.ezenii daisnuud belcheeriin tsetsguud met bolzh,utaa met zamkhardag. khoron muu khun zeelzh, butsaan ogdoggui.kharin zov shudarga khun niguulsen ogdog. tuugeer yeroogdogsod gazar nutgiig ovlonog,kharin tuugeer kharaagdagsad taslagdana. khunii alkhmuud ezeneer togtogddog bogoodtuunii zamd ter bayarladag. tereer budrevch, gazar khosor unakhgui. uchir n'ezen oriin garaar tuuniiig

tushdeg. bi zaluugaasaa khogshirtoozov shudarga khun khayagdakhyg.ur udam n' talkh guizh baikhyg uzeegui. ter urgulzh niguulsen khairlazz, zeeluuldeg.tuunii ur udam n' yerooltei yum. buzraas khagat-sazh, sainyg uild.tegvel chi monkhod orshikh bolno. uchir n' ezen shudarga yesyg khairladag bogoodoriin burkhanlag khumuusiig orkhidoggui.ted monkhod khamgaaluulsan,kharin khoron muu khunii ur udam taslagdakh bolno. zov shudarga khun gazar nutgiig ovlozh,tuund monkhod orshin suukh bolno. zov shudarga khunii am n' mergen ugiig kheldeg bogoodtuunii khel n' shudarga ugiig oguuldeg. tuunii zurkhend burkhanykh n' khuul' orshdog.tuunii alkhamd aldaa baikhgui. khoron muu khun zov shudarga khuniiig anazh,tuuniiig khorlokh bolomzhiig khaidag. ezen tuuniiig khoron sanaatny gart orkhikhgui,esvel shuugdekh uyed n' tuuniiig burushaakhgui. ezeniig khuleezh, tuunii zamaas buu gar.tegvel gazar nutgiig ovluulekheer ter chamaig orgomzhilno.khoron muu khun taslagdakhad chi uuniiig uzeekh bolno. torolkh khorsondoo urgazh bui saglagar mod shig ooriigoo sagsailgan urguuldagkhoron muu, khargis khuniiig bi kharsan bilee. tegeed ter ongorson bogood kharagtun ter alga bolson.bi tuuniiig khaisan bolovch ter oldoogui. gem zemgui khuniiig temdeglezh,shuluun shudarga khuniiig kharagtun.uchir n' amar amgalan khun sain saikhnyg avna. kharin nugeltnuud tsmooroo ustgagdana.khoron muu khunii khoich uyeiinkhen ch taslagdana. kharin zov shudarga khunii avral ezenees irdeg.tereer berkh tsagt tednii khuch chadal yum. ezen tedend tusalz, tedniig cholooldog.ted tuunii dotor khorgoddog uchraaster tedniig khoron muu khunees choloolzh, avardag yum.

38

ezen, oriin khilen dotroo namaig buu zemleech,oriin shatazh bui uuran dotroo namaig buu gesgeeegeech. uchir n' tany sum namaig nev sulbez, tany mutar namaig doosh darsan. tany khileg-nelees bolzh makhan biyed min' eruul gazar ugui.minii nугlees bolzh yasand min' amar amgalan ch ugui. uchir n' minii gem buruu tolgoigoos min' davzhee.khund achaa met ted nadad daagdakhgui baina. minii munkhgaas bolzhsharkhnuud min' khuvilzh, muukhai uner khankhluulna. namaig mushgin ikhed bokhiilgozhee.bi bukhel odriin tursh gashuudan yavna. uuts nuru min' khaluu shatazh,makhan biyed min' eruul gazar gezh ugui. namaig sul'duulan doroiitulzh, mash khundeer berteezhee.zurkhunii min' shanallaas bolzh

bi yeoldog. ezen, minii bukh khusel tany omno baina.minii sanaa aldakh duu tanaas nuutslagdaagui baina. minii zurkh davch-dazh, khuch chadal min' aldardag.nudnii min' gal ch bokhson. minii khairtai khu-muus khiigeed minii naiz nokhodgamshgaas min' zugtdag.khamaatan sadnuud min' ch kholuur zogsdog. minii amiig eregchid urkhi tav'dag.namaig sharkhluulakhgyg khusegchid suirliin tukhai yariltsazh,dorzhingoo zal' mekhiig seddeg. kharin bi dulii khun shig ul sonsdog.mon amaa es needeg khelgui khun shig baina. tiim ee, bi bol ogt sonsdog-gui,amand n' zemlel baidaggui khun met baina. uchir n', ezen, bi tand naiddag,minii burkhan ezen, ta khariulakh bolno. uchir n' bi khol aldakh uyed min' oorsdiigoo minii esreg orgomzhlokhted nadaas bolzh buu ba- yarlatugai gezh khelsen. uchir n' bi unakhad belen bogoodvchin shanalal min' urgeltzh minii omno baidag. bi gem buruugaa ulaidag,nugleesee bolzh bi sanaa zovoltoor duuren baina. kharin minii daisnuud ide- vkhitei, khuchtei bogoodnamaig utga uchir- guigeer uzen yadagchid olon baina. bi sainyg dagadag tul sainyg muugaar khariulagchid namaig eserguutsdeg. ezen, namaig buu orkhioch.burkhan min' ee, nadaas buu khol baigaach. minii avral bolokh ezen,nadad tuslakhaar khurdlaach.

39

bi kheleeree nugel uildekhguin tuldoriin zam morig sakhikh bolno.khoron muu khun minii omno baikh zuurbi amaa khazaar- lakh bolno gezh bi khelsen. bi ug du- ugui baizh,bi sainyg ch duugaraagui bo- goodminii shanalal ikhsezh baina. minii zurkh dotor min' khaluun orgizh,namaig gun bodozh baikhad gal durelzev.tegeed bi kheleeree yar'san. ezen, minii etses khi- igeed nasny min' khemzheeg nadad medu- uleech.kher sul doroig min' nadad medu- uleech. kharagtun, ta minii odruudiig al- gany chineekhen,minii amiig melmiinkhee omno yuu ch bish bolgoson.unendee khun bur ooriin khamgiin sain uyedee zugeer l neg am'sgal yum.syela unendee khun bur sug suuder shig l yavdag.unendee ted demii yumand l khurkherdeg.tereer ovooldog bolovch tuuniig khen avakhyg meddeg- gui. o ezen, odoo bi chukham yuug khuleene ve?minii naidvar tand l baina. namaig bukh nuglees min' avraach.na- maig munkhag khuneer buu zemluuleech. ta uuniig uildsen uchraasbi khelgui bol- son bogood bi amaa es needeg. oriin gamshgiig nadaas zailuulaach.tany mutryn tsokhiltod bi uregdsen. gem buruugiin toloo zemleleer ta khuniig gesgeedeg.dengiin erveekhiin adil ta tuunii khuv'd nandin yum- syg shataadag.unekheer khun bukhnen zugeer

l neg am'sgal yum.syela ezen, minii zal- birlyg sonsozh,minii khashkhirakh duund chikh taviach.nulimsand min' buu duugui baigaach.bi tand khar' khun,oriin bukh et- seg ovgodiin adil tur suugh boloi. tsaash yavzh, alga bolokhoosoo omnobi dakhin ba- yartai bolokhyn tuld ta khartsaa nadaas sal- gaach.

40

bi ezeniig tevcheerteigeer khuleesen.ter nad uruu oirtozh, minii khashkhirakhgyg sons- son. ter namaig suirliin nukhnees,shavar shavkhainaas tatan gargazh,alkhmyg min' bat bekh bolgon minii kholiig khadan deer tav'san. ter minii amand shine duu bolokh bidnii burkhand orgokh magtaalyn duug oruulav.olon khun kharaad emeezh,ezend it- gekh bolno. ezeniig ooriin itgelee bol- gozh,bardamagchid, esvel khuurmag uruu khazaigchid uruu ergeegui khun yerooltei yee! minii burkhan ezen, tany uild- sen gaikhamshguud boloodbidniig bodson tany bodol sanaanuud olon yum.tantai en zeregtsekhuits khen ch baikhgui.bi tedgeer gaikhamshguudyg zarlan khel'ye gesen ch ted toolshgui olon yum. takhil bolon ideen orgoliig ta khuseegui.ta chikhiig min' neesen.shataalt takhil bolon nugliin tolookh takhiig ta shaardaagui. tegekhd bi kharagtun, bi irlee.khuilmal nomd minii tukhai bichsen baidag. burkhan min' ee, bi tany khusliig guitselduulekhdee bayarladag yum.tany khuul' minii zurkhend bii gezh khelsen. bi zov shudarga baidlyg aguu ikh tsuglaand tunkhaglasan.ezen, kharag- tun, bi uruulaa khamkhikhguigta medne shuu dee. bi tany zov shudarga baid- lyg zurkhendee nuutslaagui.bi tany itgeltei baidal khiigeed tany avralyn talaar tunkha- glasan.bi tany khair enerel khiigeed tany uneniig aguu ikh tsuglaanaas nuugaagui. ezen, ta oriin orshooliig nadaas buu zailu- ulaach.oriin khair enerel khiigeed uneneer namaig urgeltzh khamgaalaach. uchir n' too tomshgui buzruud namaig toirchee.bi kharzh chadakhgui boltol gem buruunda barigdzhee.tedger n' minii tolgoi dakh' usnees ch iluu olon bogood zurkh min' ch mokhzhee. ezen, namaig avrakhaar taalaach.ezen, nadad tuslakhaar khurdlaach. minii amiig ustgakhaar khaigchdygkham- tad n' ichguurt unagazh, dord bolgooch.na- maig sharkhlakhad bayarlagchdygukhraazh, shivshig bolgooch. nadad kha, kha! gegchdiigorsdiinkh n' ichguureer surdu- uleech. tanyg eren khaigch bukhniig oriinkhoo dotor bayarluulaach.tany avra- lyg khairlagsdaarezen deedlegdekhty boltugai gezh urgeltzh kheluuleech. bi zovzh zud- ersen, gachigdsan bolokhoor ezen namaig bodokh boltugai.ta bol minii tuslamzh khi-

igeed minii avragch.burkhan min' ee, buu khoishluulaach.

41

doroi khumuusiig ankhaaran khalamzhlagch n' yuutai yerooltei velzovlongiin odort ezen tuuniig avarna. ezen tuuniig khamgaalan, am'druulakh bogoodtereer gazar delkhii deer yerooltei khemeegdekh bolno.ta tuuniig daisnykh n' khuseld buu ogooch. ezen tuuniig ovchtonii orond khevtezh baikhad n' tetegene.ta tuuniig ovchtei baikhad n' sergeen bosgono. bi ezen, namaig niguulseech.bi tany esreg nugel uildsen uchraas minii setgeliig edgeegeech gev. minii daisnuud namaig muulanter khezee ukhez, tuunii ner ugui bolokh ve? gezh yariltsdag. ter namaig kharakhaar irekhdee khudal yar'dag.tereer zurkhendee khoron muug aguulaadgadagsh garakhdaa tuuniigee taraadag. namaig uzen yadagch bukhen minii tukhai shivnelddeg.namaig khorlokhoor ted khuivaldan ter khort ovchin tussan. ter khevteed dakhin bosozh chadakhgui genem. minii itgedeg,minii talkhyg idezh baisan dotno naiz min' chminii esreg osgiigoo orgoson. gevch ezen, ta namaig niguulseezh,tetedend khariu barikhyn tuld namaig bosgooch. minii daisan namaig yalsan duugaar khashkhirdaggui uchirta namaig taaldgiig bi ugeer medne. ta namaig minii unench baidlyn dund tushizh,namaig oriin omno monkhod bailgadag.

42

buga usny ursgaluudyg khusekhiin adilminii setgel, burkhan, tanyg khusdeg. minii setgel burkhanaar, am'd burkhanaar tsangadag.bi khezee yavzh, burkhand baraalkhakh ve? khumuus nadad chinii burkhan khaana baina? gezh odorzhin khelekhednulims min' odor shonogui minii khaal bolson. ur'd n' bi bayar temdeglezh bui olon tumnii dund yavzh,bayar khiigeed talarkhal orgokh duugaartedniig burkhyany orgoo uruu tsuvaagaar daguuldag bailaa.edgeer zuilsig l bi sanazh,setgeldee shanalan ovdozh baina. setgel min' ee, chi yuund tsokhorno ve?yaa-gaad chi minii dotor uimuulegdene ve?burkhand naid,uchir n' tuunii orshikhuin avralyn toloobi tuuniig dakhin magtakh bolno. burkhan min' ee, setgel min' minii dotor tsokhorson baina.tiimees bi tanyg iordan nutag, khyermon ba mizar uulaas dursdag. tany khurkhreenuudiin duund gun dalai biye biyee duuddag.tany davalгаа, dolgio namaig nomrov. ezen odroor ooriin khair enerliig tushaana.mon shonoor tuunii duu bolokhminii am'dralyn burkhand khandsan zalbiral nadtai khamt baina. bi ooriin khad

burkhandyuund ta namaig martsan be?yuund bi daisny daramtnaas bolzh gashuudan yavna ve? gezh khelne. minii yasgy byatslakh shig minii ostnuud namaig buruutgadag.ted nadad chinii burkhan khaana baina? gezh odorzhin kheldeg. setgel min' ee, chi yuund tsokhorno ve?yaa-gaad chi minii dotor uimuulegdsen be?burkhand naid,uchir n' bi ooriin tuslagch bolon ooriin burkhanyg,tuuniig l magtakh bolno.

43

burkhan, namaig zovtgozh,burkhangui undestnii esreg minii khergiig demzheech.khu-urmag, shudarga bus khunees namaig avraach. ta bol minii khuch chad-lynn burkhan bilee.yuund ta namaig orkhi-son be?yuund bi daisny daramtnaas bolzh gashuudan yavna ve? oriin gerel ba oriin uneniig ilgeezh,tedneer namaig udirdu-ulaach.tedneer namaig oriin ariun uul ba oriin orshikh gazart avchruulaach. tegeed bi burkhany takhilyn shireend khurch ochin,o burkhan, minii burkhan,tanyg bi bosoo yad-gaar magtana.minii byalkham bayar bayasal burkhanykh bilee. setgel min' ee, chi yu-und tsokhorno ve?yaa-gaad chi minii dotor uimuulegdene ve?burkhand naid,uchir n' bi ooriin tuslagch ba ooriin burkhanyg,tuuniig dakhin magtakh boloi.

44

burkhan, ertnii odruid bolokhbidnii etseg ovgodiin odruuded tany uildsen azhylygted bidend yar'san bogoodbid chikheereee sonsson bilee. ta oriinkhoo garaar uls undestnuudiig zailuulsan.tegeed ta etseg ov-godiig maan' suur'shuulsan.ta khumuust gai tar'zh,tedniig taraasan. uchir n' oorsdiin ildeer ted gazar nutgiig ezleegui,mon oors-diinkh n' gar tedniig avraagui,kharin tany baruun gar bolon tany mutar, tany or-shikhuin gerel tegsenuchir n' ta tedniig iveesen. burkhan, ta bol minii khaan.iakovd yalalytg tushaagaach. tanaar bid oorsdiin ostnuudiig erguulen shakhna.tany nereer bidnii esreg bosogchdyg bid gishgechne. bi ooriin numand naidakhgui,minii ild ch na-maig avrakhgui. kharin ta bidniig ostnu-udees min' avarch,bidniig uzen yadagchdyg ta ichguurt unagasan. bid odorzhin burkhanaar bakharkhsan bogoodbid tany nerd monkhod talarkhana.syela gesen ch ta orkhizh, bidniig ichguur bolgon,bidnii tserguudtei khamt davshdaggui. ta bid-niig ostnii omnoos zugtaalgasan.bidniig uzen yadagchid oorsdodoo olz avsan. ta bidniig ideshnii khon' shig ogch,bidniig uls undest-nuudiin dund taraasan. ta oriin khumuusiig unegui shakhham khudalddag bogoodted-

niig khudaldsanaar yamar ch ashig avaagui. ta bidniig khorshuuded maan' ichguur,ergen toirnykhond maan' elegele, tokhuurkhal bolgodog. ta bidniig uls undestnuudiin dund zuirlel,khumuusiin dund shivshig bolgoston. minii shivshig odorzhin minii omno baidag bogoodminii doromzhlo namaig duurgezhee. ene n' namaig buruushaazh, zemledeg negnii duunaas,daisan khiigeed oshoo avagchiin orshikhugaas boloi. ene bukhen bident tokhioldson bolovch bid tanyg martaagui bogoodbid tany gereend khuuramchaar khandaagui. bidnii zurkh ergezh butsaagui bogoodbidnii alkhmuud tany zamaas khazaigaagui. getel ta bidniig tsoovor chononuudyn orognokh gazart nyats darzh,bidniig ukhliin suudreer khuchsan bilee. kherev bid oorsidiin burkhany neriig martsan,esvel garaa khariin burkhan uruu sungasan bol burkhan uuniig olzh ilruulekhgui baisan gezh uu?uchir n' tereer zurkhni nuutsyg meddeg yum. kharin tany toloo bid bukhel odorzhin aluuldag,bid nyadluulakh khon' shig tootsogdson baina. ezen, bosooch. yuund ta untana ve?sereech, bidniig buu monkhod orkhioch. yuund ta nuuree nuuzh, bidnii zovlon, daramtyg martana ve? uchir n' setgel maan' toos shoroond daragdav.bidnii biye gazart naalddag. bosooch, bident tusalz,oriin khair enerliin toloo bidniig avraach.

45

minii zurkhend sain ug byalkham baina.bi ooriin shulgee khaand zoriul"ya.minii khel bol chadvarlag zokhiolchiin biir yum. ta bol khunii khovguudees goid saikhan yum.tany uruul niguulsleer duuren.tiimees burkhan tanyg monkhod yerooson bilee. khuchit negen, oriin tsog zhavkhan bolon sur khuchteigeertashaandaa ildee zuu. unen, dolgoon baidal, zov shudargyn toloooriin sur khuch doror yalguusnaar mordooch.baruun gar tan' tand aidas toruulem zuilsig zana. tany sumnuud khurts. tedgeer n' khaany daisnuudyn zurkhiig sulbene.ard tumnuud tany omno unadag. burkhan, tany sentii monkhiiin monkhod boloi.shudarga yesny ochirt tayag bol tany khaanch-lalynkh yum. ta zov shudargy khairlazzh, khoron muug uzen yadsan.tiimees burkhan, tany burkhan tanygbayar bayaslyn tosoor and nokhdiin chin' deer zalzh tosolson. tany bukh khuvtsas gugel, zuun nast ba kassiagiin unertei.zaany yasan ordnoos gardagutsan khogzhmiin zemsguud tanyg bayasgahzee. tany erkhem khatagtai naryn dund khaadyrni okhid baidag.tany baruun gar tald ofyryn altaar goyeson khatan zogsdog. sons, okhin oo, ankhaaran chagna.oriin ard tumen khiigeed etsgiinkhee geriig mart. tegvel khaan chinii goo uzesgelend setgel tatag-

dana.ter chinii ezen uchir tuund bokhiin morgo. tiriin okhin belegtei irzh,khumuusiin dundakh bayachuud chinii khair khishgiig guina. khaany okhin ordon dotroo bukh tsog zhavkhlang edelzh,tuunii khuvtsas n' altaar kheelegdzhee. kheetei khuvtsas omsson tereer khaand khurgegden irev.tuunii uilchlegch naiz busguichuudiig ch araa n' daguulan khaand avaaचना. ted bayar bayasgalan-taigaar khurgegden ordond orokh bolno. ta naryn etseg ovgoodiin bairand khovguud tan' baina.ta tedniig bukh delkhiid khaad bolgono. bi tany neriig uyeiin uyed sanuulna.tiimees ard tumen tand monkhiiin monkhod magtaaluudyg orgono.

46

burkhan bol bidnii khorgodokh gazar bolon khuch chadal,zovlon dundakh bodit tuslamzh yum. tiimees gazar delkhii oorchlogdokhod ch,uuls dalain gun uruu nuran orokhod ch bid aikhgui. us khurzhiigen khurkherch,uuls bardamnald n' gankhan chichrevch aikhgui.syela burkhany khot buyuu khamgiin deed negenii ariun orshikhui bayasgadag ursgaltai gol baidag. burkhan tuunii gold orshin baigaa bogood ter n' gankhakhgui.burkhan tuund uuriin gegeeneer tusalna. uls undestnuud turkherch, khaanchlalud gankhav.tuuniig duugarsand gazar khailav. tumen tsergiin ezen bidentei khamt.iakovyn burkhan bol bidnii khuchit tsaz yum.syela irzh, burkhany uilsig kharagtun.tereer gazar delkhiig suiruulsen. tereer delkhiiin khyazgaart khurtel dainyg zogsoodog,ter numyg khugalan, zhadyg khoyer khesegt khuvaadag,tereer teregnuudiig galdan shataadag. temtseldekhee bol'zh, namaig burkhan gedgiig med.bi uls undestnuudiin dund orgomzhlogdono,bi delkhiid orgomzhlogdono. tumen tsergiin ezen bidentei khamt.iakovyn burkhan bol bidnii khuchit tsaz,syela

47

bukh khumuus ee, algaa tashaarai.bayartai duugaar burkhand khashkhiragtun. uchir n' khamgiin deed ezen bol aimshig-tai,bukh delkhiiin aguu khaan yum. ter bidnii dor khumuusiig,bidnii khol dor uls undestnuudiig oruulsan. ter bident oriin kharlirasan iakovyn sur zhavkhan bolokhviig maan' songodog.syela burkhan ezen khashkhirakh duutaigaar,bureen duuny dund deesh zalrav. burkhanyg magtan duulagtun, magtan duulagtun.bidnii khaanyg magtan duulagtun, magtan duulagtun. uchir n' burkhan bol bukh delkhiiin khaan,yaruu saikhan duullaar magtan duu-

lagtun. burkhan uls undestnuudiig zakhi-
ran,oriin ariun sentiid zalardag. uls undest-
nuudiin noyedabrakhamyn burkhany khu-
muus met tsuglarsan.uchir n' gazar delkhiin
bambainuud bol burkhanykh.ter ondort or-
gomzhlogdson.

48

ezen bol augaa bogoodbidnii burkhany khot
bolokh tuunii ariun uulandaguugaar mag-
tagdakh boltugai. bukh delkhiin bayar
khor bolokkhoid khyazgaart bui sion uul
buyuuiikh khaany khot orgogdokhdoo uzes-
gelentei yum. tuunii ordnuudadburkhan
oriigoo khuchit tsaz khemeen taniulsan.
uchir n' uz, khaad tsuglazh, khamtdaa
yavzh ongorov. ted tuuniig uzeed gaikhazh
baiv.ted aisan bogood tugshuurteigeer zug-
tav. tend ted uimeen samuund,torzh bui
emegteinkh shig ovchin shanalald avtzhee.
dornyn salkhiarta tarshishiin usan ongot-
snuudyg khemkhechdeg. tumen tsergiin
ezenii khot, bidnii burkhany khotodbid
sonsson shigee kharsan bilee.burkhan tu-
uniig monkhod baiguulna.syela burkhan,
bid tany sumiin gold tany khair ener-
liig bodson. burkhan, tany ner yamar
baidag shigtany magtaal ch gazryn khyaz-
gaaruudad tiin khurdeg.tany baruun mu-
tar zov shudargaar duuren. tany shuul-
tees bolzh sion uulyg bayarluulzh,iudagiin
okhidyg bayasuulaach. sionoor alkhazh, tu-
uniig toiron yav.tsamkhguudyg n' tool. tu-
nii khermuudiig tungaan bod.khoich uyedee
damzhuulan yarikhyn tuld tuunii ordnuu-
daar damzhin yav. uchir n' ene burkhan bol
monkhiin monkhod bidnii burkhan bilee.ter
bidniig ukhen ukhtel khotlokh bolno.

49

bukh khumuus ee, uuniig sons.gazar delkhiin
bukh orshin suugchid aa, chikh tavin sons.
deedes doodos,bayan yaduu khamtdaa son-
sotsgoo. minii am mergen ugiig khelek
bogoodminii zurkhnii byasalgal n' ukhaaral
baikh bolno. bi surgaalt ugend chikh
tavina.bi uchir bituuleg khelsnee bosoo yat-
gaar tailna. minii daisnuudyn gem bu-
ruu namaig khureelekh uyed,zovlon zudgu-
uriin odor bi yuund aikh yestoi ve? ted
bol oorsdiin ed khorongond itgez,orsdiin
bayalgiin elbeg delbeeger sairkhdag. ya-
mar ch khun yamar ch argaar akh duugee
zol'zh chadakhgui,esvel tuunii toloo burk-
hand toloos ogch chadakhgui. uchir n' tuu-
nii setgeliin avral mash ikh une tsenetei bo-
goodtuuniig monkhod tolzh barshgui. ene
bol tuuniig monkhod am'darch,yalzalryg
uzekhguin tuld yum. uchir n' mergen khu-
muus ch ukhdegiig ter khardag.munkhag

bolon ukhaangui n' khamt sonon,ed khoron-
goo busdad uldeedeg. ted dotroo oorsdi-
inkh n' geruud monkh baina,mon orshin
suukh gazruud n' bukh uyeiinkhend baina
gezh boddog,ted oorsdiin gazruudaa oors-
diinkhoo nereer nerlesen. kharin khun
aguu khundetgel dotroo uldekhgui.tereer
mokhdog adguustai adil yum. ene bol
munkhag khumuusiin bolontednii ugiig
saishaadag khumuusiin zam bilee.syela ted
khon' shig ukhegsdiin orond avaachig-
dakhaar tovglogdson.ukhel tednii khon'chin
bolno.shuluun shudarga khun tedniig oglood
zakhirch,tednii khelber durs n' shataag-
dakhyn tuld ukhegsdiin orond zoriulag-
dana.ingesneer ted orshin suukh gazargui
bolno. kharin burkhan minii setgeliig
ukhegsdiin orny erksheeleees avarna.uchir
n' ter namaig khuleen avna.syela khun
bayazhizh, ger ornykh n' ed khorongo ne-
megdekh uyed chi buu aia. uchir n' ter
ukhekhdee yuu ch avch yavakhgui.tuunii al-
dar ch tuunii araas buuzh irekhgui. uchir
n' am'ddaa ter oortoo bayar khurgedeg,mon
oortoo sainyg khiikhed chin' khumuus
chamaig magtdag bolovch, ter oorin et-
seg ovgod uruu ochno.ted khezee ch ger-
liig kharakhgui. aguu khundetgeltei bolovch
ukhaaralgui khun bolmokhokh adguustai
adil yum.

50

khuchit negen, burkhan, ezen aildazh,nar
mandakhaas zhargakh khurtekh gazar
delkhiig duudsan. uzesgelengiin deed
bolokh sionoosburkhan gerlee tsatsruulsan.
bidnii burkhan ireed buu duugui baig.tuunii
urd tald gal shatazh,ergen toirond n' salkhi
shuurga shuurna. ter oriin khumuusiig
shuukhiin tulddeed tengert bolon gazar
delkhiig duudazh minii burkhanlag khu-
muusiig nad uruu tsugluul.ted takhilaar
damzhuulan nadtai geree khiisen yum
gedeg. tengeruud tuunii zov shudargy
tunkhagladag,uchir n' burkhan oroo shu-
ugch yum.syela sonsogtun, minii khumuus
ee, bi yarikh bolno.izrail' aa, bi chinii esreg
gerchilne. bi bol burkhan, chinii burkhan
bilee. bi chinii takhiluudaas bolzh chamaig
zemlekhgui bogoodchinii shataalt takhiluud
ch urgelzh minii omno baidag. bi chinii
gerees zaluu bukyh ch,chinii khashaanaas
khutsyg ch avakhgui. uchir n' oin am'tan
bur,myangan tolgodod belchdeg mal sureg
miniikh yum. bi uulyn shuvuu buriig med-
deg bogoodkheer tald khodoldog bukhen
miniikh yum. bi olsson baisan ch chamd
khelekkgui baisan.uchir n' delkhiin bolon
tuunii aguuldag bukhen miniikh yum.
bi bukhnuudyn makhyg idezh,khutsnu-
udyn tsusyg uukh gezh uu? burkhand
talarkhlyn orgoliig orgozh,khamgiin deed

negend amlaltuudaa biyeluul. zovlon zudguuriin odor namaig duud.bi chamaig avrakh bogoodchi namaig khundetgekh bolno. kharin khoron muu khund burkhan aildakhdaaminii togtooluudyg zarlan,minii gereeg amandaa bailgakh yamar erkch chamd baina ve? chi sakhilgazhuulaltyg uzen yadazh,ugsiig min' ul toodog. chi khulgaichiig kharakhdaa tuund bayarladag bogoodchi zavkharagchidtai negddeg. chi amaa buzard muud ogdog bogoodchinii khel zal' mekhiig zokhiidog. chi suuzh, akh duusee muulan yar'dag.chi ooriin ekhiin khuug gutgedeg. chamaig edgeeriig khiikhed bi duugui baisan.chi namaig oorteigoo adil gezh bodson.bi chamaig zemlezh,nudnii chin' omno khergiig chin' daraalan bairluulna. burkhany martagch ta nar aa, odoo uuniig bodogtun,es tegvel bi tastchin khayakh bogood ta naryg avrakh khun ugui baina. talarkhlyn takhilyg orgogch n' namaig khundetgedeg.uils zamnalaa zasagch khundbi burkhany avralyg uzuulne.

51

burkhan, oriin khair enerliinkhee daguu namaig niguulseech.oriin augaa orshooliin daguu minii aldaa zorchliig arilgaach. gem buruugaas min' namaig guitsed ugaazh,nuglees min' namaig tseverleech. uchir n' bi aldaa zorchloo medekh bogoodminii nugel ugelzh minii omno baidag. tany esreg, zovkhon tany esreg bi nugel uildezh,tany melmiid buzard muug khiilee.tiimees ta aildakhdaa zovtson bogoodshuukh uyedee gem zemgui boloi. kharagtun, gem buruugiin dund bi torson bogoodnugliin dund ekh min' namaig olzh teesen. kharagtun, setgeliin gund unen baikhyg ta khusdeg bogoodminii dotor ta nadad mergen ukhaanyg meduulne. namaig khissopoor tsevershuuleech,tegvel bi tsever bolno.namaig ugaa-gaach,tegvel bi tsasnaas tsagaan bolno. nadad bayar khor, bayasgalangiin duug songgoolch.oriin yairuulsan yasyg ta bayasgaach. minii nuglees nuuree buruulzh,minii bukh gem buruug arilgaach. burkhan, minii dotor tsever zurkhiig buteezh,minii dotor zov sunsiig shinechleech. oriin orshikhuigaas namaig buu kholduulaach.oriin ariun sunsiig nadaas buu avaa. avralynkhaa bayasgalang nadad sergeezh ogch,khuslent sunseer namaig tetgeech. tegvel bi nugeltnuuded tany zamuudyg zaakh bogoodnugeltnuud tan uruu butsazh ergekh bolno. burkhan, minii avralyn burkhan,namaig tsusny buruugaas avraach.tegvel khel min' tany zov shudargy bayasgalantaigaar duulna. ezen, minii am tany magtaalyg tunkhaglakhyh tuldminii uruulyg neegeech. uchir n' ta takhild bayarladaggui.tiim bishsen bol bi tuuniig orgokh baisan.ta shataalt takhi-

lyg taaldaggui. burkhand orgokh takhil bol emtersen suns yum.burkhan, emtersen, gemshdeg zurkhiig ta zhigshikhgui. oriin taallaar siond sainyg uildeech.iyerusalimyn khermiig bar'zh bosgoolch. tegeed ta zov shudarga takhiluud,shataalt takhil bolon buten shataalt takhild bayarlana.tegeed tany takhilyn shireen deer zaluu bukhuud takhigdana.

52

khuchirkheg khun ee, chi yaagaad buzard muugaar bakharkhdag ve?burkhany khair enerel bukhel odorzhin tesverledeg. khudal khuurmagiin azhilchin aa, chinii khelkhuurts tongorog met suirliig seddeg. chi sainaas iluugeer buzard muug khairladaguneniig yarikhaasaa iluugeer khudlyg khairladag.syela zal't khel ee,chi khonoolt ug buriig khairladag. kharin burkhan chamaig uurd sonoono.tereer chamaig avch khayan maikhnaas chin' gargazh,am'dyn gazraas chamaig undseer chin' suga tatan khayana.syela zov shudarga khun kharaad, emeezhtuuniig tokhuurkhan ineekhdee kharagtun, burkhanyg ooriin khorgodokh gazard bolgoogui,kharin ooriin bayalgiin elbeg delbegit itgez,husel dotroo khuchte baiisan khun ene baina gekh bolno. kharin bi bol burkhany orgoond bui nogoon chidun mod met.bi burkhany khair enereld monkhiin monkhod itgedeg. ta uuniig uildsen uchraas bi tand monkhod talarkhazh,tany ner sain uchir bi tany ariun khumuusiin omnotuund naidan khuleene.

53

munkhag khun zurkhendee burkhan baikhgui gev.ted yalzarsan bogood zhigshmeer shudarga busyg uildsen.sainyg uilddeg khun baikhgui. ukhaardag, burkhanyg khaidag khun baiga eesekhiig uzekeerburkhan khunii khovguud uruu tengerees ongiin kharzhee. ted khun bur gazhizh,khamtdaa buzard boltsgoon.sainyg uilddeg khun baikhgui, neg ch khun baikhgui. minii khumuusiig talkh idsen met iddegbuzard muugiin azhilchid ukhaardaggui yum uu?ted burkhanyg duuddaggui yum uu? ted aikhaar yum baikhgui gazard ikhed aisan bilee.uchir n' burkhan chamaig buslegchdiin yasyg butraan taraasan.burkhan tedniig golson uchraas chi tedniig ichguur bolgosen. o, izrailiin avral sionoos garaasai!burkhan oriin olzlogdogsdyg butsaan avchrakhadiakovyg bayasga, izrailiig bayarluul.

burkhan, oriin nereer namaig avarch, oriin khuch chadlaar namaig zavtgooch. burkhan, minii zalbirlyg sonsooch. minii amnaas garakh ugend chikh taviach. uchir n' khar' khumuus minii esreg bosson bogoodkherts-gii khumuus amiig min' erzkh khaisan. ted bol oorsdiinkhoo omno burkhanyg zaldaggui khumuus yum. syela kharagtun, burkhan bol minii tuslagch. ezen bol minii setgeliig tetgeghch. tereer minii daisnuudad buzard muug khariulan tolno. oriin itgemzhit baidlaar tedniig ustgaach. bi sain duraaraa tand takhilyg orgono. ezen, bi tany neriig magtakh bolno, uchir n' ter n' sain bilee. ter namaig bukh berkhsheel zovlongoos avarsan bogoodbi daisnuudaa nudeeree kharsan bilee.

burkhan, zalbiralda min' chikh taviach. namaig guikhad buu nuugdaach. namaig ankhaaran sonsozh, nadad khariulaach. bi gomdol dotroo shanalzh, unekheer sanaa aldazh baina. ene n' daisny duu bolonkhoron muu khunii daramtaas bolson boloi. uchir n' ted nadad khor khonool avchirdag bogooduur dotor ted namaig uzen yaddag. minii dotor zurkh min' shimshirch, ukhliin ayuuluud ch namaig nomoron. aidas, chichrel nadad irzh, bi aimshigt avtzhee. bi tagtaa shig zhigurtei baisan ch boloosoi! tegvel bi zailan nisezh, amrakhsan. kharagtun, bi als khol daizhizh, tsold saatan suukh baisan. syela bi khui salkhi, shuurganaaskhorgodokh gazar uruugaa yaaran ochikh baisan gezh bi khelev. bi khotod khuchirkhiilel bolon margaanyg kharsan uchiruimuuleech, ezen, tednii kheluudiig khutgaldulaach. ted odor, shonogui khermen deeguur n' toiron yavdag bogoodtuunii dotor gem buruu bolon khudal baidag. tuunii dotor suirel bi! darlal bolon mekhlel gudamzhnaas n' saldaggi. uchir n' ene bol namaig doromzhildog minii daisan bish bilee. tiim baisan bol bi tesekhsen. mon ene n' minii esreg ooriigoo orgomzhildog namaig uzen yadagch ch bish. tiim baisan bol bi tuunees nuugdakhsan. gevch ene bol nad-tai neg zindaatai khun bolokh chi, minii andi nokhor bogood minii dotryn naiz bilee. bid khamtdaa ammtai yaria delgez, burkhany orgoond olon khumuusiin dunduur alkhazh baisan. teden deer ukhel genet ireg. ted ukhegsdiin oron uruu am'daaraa yavag. uchir n' buzard muu n' tednii am'dardag gazar, tednii dund baina. bi burkhanyg duudazh, ezen namaig avarna. udes, ogloo bolon ud dund ch bi gomdolon, uglekh bogoodtereer duug min' sonsono. nad-tai temtseldegch ted olon uchraaster set-

geliig min' minii esreg bui tulaldaanaas amar taiynaar avarna. ertnees sentiid zalran bui negen bolokhburkhan sonsood tedend khariulna. syelated oorchlogddoggui bogood burkhanaas emeedeggui. ter oortei n' amar taivan baighdyn esreg garaa sungazhee. ter ooriin gereeg zorchzhee. tuunii yaria tsotsgiin tosnoos ch yaldam baisan, kharin zurkhend n' daisagnal baiv. tuunii ugs tosnoos ch uyan zolon baisan. gevch ted sugalsan ild met baiv. achaagaa ezend daatga, ter chamaig omgoolno. zov shudargy gankhakhyg ter khezee ch zovshoroikhgui. kharin ch, burkhan, ta tedniig suirliin nukhend unagana. tsus ursgagch, mekhlegch khumuus nasnykhaa khagasyg ch naslakhgui. kharin bi tand itgekch bolno.

burkhan, namaig orovdooch. khun namaig zalgikh gezh bukhel odorzhin davshlan dairch namaig darladag. minii daisnuud odorzhin namaig zalgikhaa khaidag. uchir n' minii esreg bardamnan dovtlogchid ted oluulaa bilee. aikh uyedee bi tand itgelee ogno. burkhany dotor bi tuunii ugiig magtana. burkhand bi itgelee ogson. bi aikhgui. khun nadad yuu khiizh chadakh ve? bukhel odorzhin ted minii ugsiig guivuuldag. tednii bukh bodol minii esreg khor khonooliin toloo yum. ted temtseldeeniig odoozh, nuugddag, ted minii amiig avakhaar khuleezh baikhdaaminii alkhmuudyg azhigladag. burkhan, khoron muugaas bolzh tedend nokhon tolooch, uur khilengeer khumuusiig nomkhtgooch. minii tooron yavsyng ta toolson bilee. minii nulimsyg tulmandaa khiigeed. ted tany nomd bichigdeegui gezh uu? tegvel minii duudakh odor daisnuud min' ukharna. uugeer bi burkhan minii tald baigaag medne. burkhany dotor bi ugiig magtana. ezen dotor bi ugiig magtana. burkhand bi itgelee ogson bogood bi aikhgui. khun nadad yuu khiizh chadakh ve? burkhan, tany tangarguud nad deer bui. bi tand talarkhlyn takhilduudyg orgono. uchir n' ta minii amiig ukhlee, tuugeer ch barakhgui, am'dyn gereld burkhany omno namaig alkhualakhyn tuldminii kholiig budrekhees avarsan.

namaig orshoogooch, burkhan, namaig orshoogooch. uchir n' minii setgel tany dotor khorgoddog. tany zhiguurin suudert bisuirliig ongortol khorgodno. bi khamgiin deed burkhand khashkhirna. ter bol minii toloo biyeluldeg burkhan. tereer tengerees ilgee, namaig avarna. ter namaig zalgikhaa

zavdagchdyg zemledeg.sylaburkhan oriin khair enerel bolon uneniig ilgeene. minii setgel arslanguudyn dund baina.bi amaar gal gargagchdyn dund khevtdeg.ted bol khunii khovguud bogood shud n' zhad ba sum,khel n' khurts ild yum. burkhan, tengeruudees deeguur orgomzhlogdooch.tany sur zhavkhlan bukh delkhiin deeguur baig. ted minii khold tor tav'san.setgel min' bokhiiv.ted minii omno nukh ukhsan.ted tuunii gun uruu unatsgaav.syla zurkh min' bat baina, o, burkhan, zurkh min' bat baina.bi duulna, bi magtan duulna. zurkh min', sereech!bosoo yatga bolon yatga aa, sereech!bi uuriin gegeeg sereene. o ezen, bi khumuusiin dund tand talarkhal orgono.bi undestnuudiin dund tanyg magtan duulna. uchir n' tany khair enerel tengert tulam aguug bogoodtany unen uulsed tulam aguug bilee. o burkhan, tengeruudees deeguur orgomzhlogdooch.tany sur zhavkhlan bukh delkhiin deeguur baig.

58

shuugchid ee, ta nar unekheer zov shudargyg yar'dag uu'khunii khovguud ee, ta nar shudargaar shuudeg uu? ugui ee, ta nar zurkhend zov shudarga busyg uulldeg.ta nar gazar delkhii deer garynkhaa khuchirkhiilliig zhinledeg. khoron muu khun ekhiin khlevligees ekhlen kholddog.khudal yar'dag khumuus torokhoosoo gazhdag. tedend mogoin khortoi adil khor bii.ted chikhee boglodog duli nazh mogoitai adil yum. ingesneer ted tarniig chadvarlagaar unshigch,shidtenii duu kholoig sonsdoggui yum. burkhan, tednii aman dakh' shudiig n' khugalaach.ezen, zaluu arslangiin araag khemkheleech. tedniig ursazh bui us shig ursgan yavuulaach.tuuniig numaa khovchlokh uyd sumyg n' khugarsan met bolgooch. tedniig yavakh uyedee zadardag emgen khums shig,naryg khezee ch uzdeggui dutuu torson khuukhed shig bolgooch. togoonuud tan' orgost butyg medrekhees omnotereer nogoonyg n' ch, shatazh buig ch khui salkhiar khaman arilgana. shoo avaltyg kharakhdaa zov shudarga khun bayarladag,tereer khoron muu khunii tsusand kholoo ugaana. tegeed khumuus unekheer zov shudarga khund shagnal baidag.unekheer gazar delkhii deer shuudeg burkhan baidag gezh khelne.

59

burkhan min' ee, namaig daisnuudaas min' avraach.minii esreg bosogchdoos khol, ondor gazart namaig taviach. gem buruu uildegchdees namaig choloolzh,tsus ursgadag khumuusees namaig avraach. uz-tugei, ted minii amiig khorookhoor otozh

baina.khuchit khumuus namaig eserguut-sekheer tsuglarch baigaa bogoodezen, ene n' minii aldaa zorchliin ch, nugliin ch toloo bus. minii buruu baikhgui atal ted guin irzh, minii esreg bosdog.nadad tuslakhaar bosozh, kharaach. tumen tsergiin burkhan ezen, izrailiin burkhan,ta bukh undestnuudiig shiitgekheer bosooch.gem buruu dotor terslegch khend ch orshooloo buu uzuuleech.syla ted udsheer ergezh irdeg bogood nokhoi met ul'zh,khotyg toiron yavdag. uz-tugei, ted amaraa kherkherdeg.tednii uruuld ild baidag.khen sonsokh yum be? gezh ted kheldeg. kharin ezen, ta tedniig shoolz ineedeg.ta bukh undestnuudiig dooglon tokhuurkhdag. tuunii khuch chadlaas bolzh bi tan uruu kharna.uchir n' burkhan bol minii bat tsaiž. minii burkhan oriin khair enerleer namaig ugtan avna.burkhan nadad daisnuud uruugaa deerees kharakhgy zovshoorno. tedniig bitgii khonoogooch, es tegvel minii khumuus martana.bidnii bambai bolokh ezen,oriin khuch chadlaar tedniig taraazh, tedniig dord bolgooch. tednii amny nugel bol uruulaas garakh ugs yum.tedniig oorsdiinkh n' bardamnal dotor,mon kheldeg kharaal, khudlyn toloo bariulaach. uur khilengeer sonoogooch. tedniig ugui boltol n' sonoogooch.burkhan iakovyn dotor delkhiiin khyazgaar khurtel zakhirdgiig taniulaach.syla ted udsheer ergezh irdeg bogood nokhoi met ul'zh,khotyg toiron yavdag. ted khaal khain tenuuchilzh,tsadaagui bol shonozhin arkhirad. kharin bi tany khuch chadlyn tukhai duulna.bi ogloo tany khair enerliin tukhai bayar khoorteigoor duulna.uchir n' ta minii bat tsaiž,zovlon shanallyn odor minii khor-godokh gazar baisaar irsen. khuch chadal min' ee, bi tanyg magtan duulna.uchir n' burkhan bol minii bat tsaiž, nadad khair enerel uzuuldeg burkhan bilee.

60

burkhan, ta bidnees tatgalzsana.ta bidniig nyatsalsan. ta uurlan khilegnesen.bidniig sergeegeech. ta gazryg khodolgon, tuuniig khagalsan.gazar dorgizh baigaa tul tuunii tsomorkhiig niiluuleech. ta oriin ard tumniig khetsuu berkheer tuuluulsan.ta bidend guivuulan daivuuldeg darsyg uulgasan. ta ooros tan' emeedeg khumuust tugiig ogson.ingesneer uuniig uneni toloo orguulsen.syla tany khairt choloologdokhiin tuldbaruun mutraaraa avarch, bidend khariulaach. burkhan ariun gazartaa aildsan n'bi ikhed bayarlana, bi shyekhyemiig khuvaazh, sukkoty n khondiig ch khemzhine. gilyead bol miniikh, man-assye ch miniikh,yefraim ch bas minii tolgoin duulga.iuda bol minii ochirt tayag. moab bol minii ugaalgyn sav.yedomyn deer

bi gutlaa shidne.filist ee, nadaas bolzh changa khashkhir!.. khen namaig buslegdsen khot uruu avchrakh ve?khen namaig yedom uruu khotlon daguulakh ve? o, burkhan, ta oroo bidnees tatgalzaagui yum uu?o, burkhan, ta manai tserguudtei khamt davshikhgui gezh uu? stnii esreg bidend tuslaach,uchir n' khuneer avruulakh n' khooson yum. burkhanaar damzhuulaad bid zorigtoi baikh bogoodbidnii ostnuudiig gishgechlekh negen bol ter bilee.

61

burkhan, minii khashkhirakhyg son-sooch.minii zalbiralad chikh taviach. minii zurkh setgel daramtand orokhod gazar delkhiin khyazgaaraas bi tanyg duud-dag. nadaas ondor khadan tiish namaig khotlooch. uchir n' ta minii khorgodokh gazar,daisny esreg bat bekh tsamkhag baisaar irsen bilee. oriin maikhand namaig monkhod suulgaach.tany zhiguuriin dor namaig khorgoduulaach.syela burkhan, ta minii tangarguudyg sonsson bilee.ta nerees tan' emeegchdiin oviig nadad ogson. ta khaanyg urt nasluulna.tereer olon uyeudiin tursh am'darna. tereer burkhany omno monkhod am'drakh bolno.tuunig kham-gaalulakhaaer khair enerel bolon uneniig tomilooch. tiinkhuu odor odroor ooriin tangarguudyg biyeluulekhiin tuldbi tany neriig monkhod magtan duulna.

62

minii setgel burkhanyg l chimeegui khuleene.minii avral tuunees yum. gantskhan ter l minii khad, minii avral,minii bat tsaiz yum. bi ikheer gankhakhgui. nurzh bui khanyg, gank-hazh bui khashaag metalakh gezh ta nar bugdeereekhedii boltol khun uruu dovtklokh ve? ted tuunig ondor bair suurias n' unagakhaaer l khuivaldav.ted khudal khuur-magt bayasdag.ted amaaraa yeroodog.gevch dotroo kharaadag yum.syela setgel min', burkhanyg l chimeegui khulee,uchir n' minii naidvar tuunees yum. zovkhon ter l minii khad, minii avral,minii bat tsaiz yum. bi gankhakhgui. minii avral bolon aldar burkhand baidag.minii khuch chadlyn khad, minii khorgodokh gazar burkhand baidag. khumuus ee, khezeed tuund itge.tu-unii omno zurkhee nee.burkhan bidend khorgodokh gazar yum.syela kharts ard bol khooson, yazguurtnuud bol khudal yum.denslen uzvees ted niileed am'sgalaas ch khongon. khavchлага darlad buu itge,deerem tonuuld ch demii buu naid.bay-alguud osozh nemegdvel tedend zurkhee buu togtoo. burkhan neg udaa aild-

san.khuch chadal bol burkhanykh gedgiig bi khoyer udaa sonsson. ezen, khair enerel ch tanykh.uchir n' ta uildseniikh n' daguu khun burd khariuldag.

63

burkhan, ta bol minii burkhan. bi tanyg chin setgelees khaiikh boloi.usgui, khuurai, angamal gazartsetgel min' tanaar tsangazh, makhan biye min' tanyg khusen khuleedeg. tiimees bi tany khuch chadal, tany sur zhavkhlang kharakhaartanyg ariun gazart azhiglasan. tany khair enerel aminaas deer uchiruruul min' tanyg magtana. iinkhuu bi am'd baikh khugatsaandaa tanyg mag-tana.bi tany ner deer garaa orgokh bolno. chomog, ookh idsen yum shig setgel min' tsadsan bogoodam min' bayasgalant uru-ulaar magtaaluudyg orgodog. bi oron-doo tanyg dursan sanakhdaashonozhin tany tukhai tungaan boddog. uchir n' ta minii tuslamzh baisaar irsen yum.tany zhigu-uriiin dor bi bayasgalantaigaar duuldag. setgel min' tanaas zurdag.tany baruun mutar namaig tushdeg. kharin minii amiig ustgakhaaer eren khaigchidgazryn gun uruu orokh bolno. ted ildend tushaag-dana.ted tooovor chononuudyn khaal bolno. kharin khaan burkhany dotor bayasna.tu-ugeer tangaraglagchid bugd bakharkhan bakhdana.uchir n' khudal yarigchdyn am-nuud taglagdsan baina.

64

burkhan, minii gomdlyn duug son-sooch.daisny aimshgaas amiig min' kham-gaalaach. namaig buzur muu khumuusiin nuuts khuivaldaan.gem buruu uildgechdiin uimeen shuugianaas nuugaach. ted khelee ild met irlezhee.ted khoron ugsee sum met onilson n' nuuts dald gazraas gem zemgui khuniig kharvakhyn tuldu yum.ted tuun uruu genetkhen kharvadag bogood aidag ch ugui. ted khoron zorilgo dotor bat zogsdog.ted nuutsaar urkhi tavikh tukhai yariltsdag.ted khen tedniig kharakh yum be? gedeg. ted bid guitsed bolovsrulsan khuivaldaanyg duusgalaa gezh khelenshudarga busyg sed-deg.uchir n' khunii dotor bodol bolon zurkh setgeliig oilgozh bolokhgui bilee. kharin burkhan tedniig sumaar kharvana.ted genetkhen sharkhadna. ingeed ted tuunig budruulne.tednii oorsdiinkh n' khel oors-diinkh n' esreg baidag.tedniig kharagchid bugd tolgoi segserne. tegeed buk khumuus aizh,burkhany azhlyg tunkhaglan,tuunii uildseniig tungaan bodokh bolno. zov shudarga khun ezenii dotor bayarlazh, tuunii dotor khorgodno.shudarga zurkhteii khun bukhen bakharkhan bakhdana.

burkhan, tany omno anir chimeegui baidal, sion dakh' magtaal baikh bolno.tand tangargiig ch uyeluulne. zalbirlyg sonsdog negen,tan uruu bukh khun irdeg. namaig gem buruu diilzhee.ta bidnii aldaa zorchliig uuchildag. oriin khashaanuudad suulgakhaartany songozh, oirtuulan avchirdag khun yuutai yerooltei vel'bid tany ariun sum bolokhtany orgoonii sain saikhand khangaluun baina. bidnii avralyn burkhan,gazar delkhiin bukh khyazgaaruud bolon als kholyn dalain itgel bolokhta zov shudargaar aidas toruulmeer uilseer bidend khariuldag. ta khuch tenkheeg buslenoriin khuch chadlaar uulsyg tsogtsluuldag. ta dalain turkreedavalgaanuudynkh n' turkthree bolonkhumuusiin uimeeniig ch namdaadag. khyazgaart orshin suugchid tany temdguudees ain zogsdog.ta uuriin tuyaa bolon nar shingekhiig bayasgan khashkhiruuldag. ta gazar delkhiid ailchilzh, tuuniig byalkhuuldag.ta tuuniig ikhed bayazhuuldag.burkhany ursgal usaar duuren.ta tednii ur tariag beltedeg. uchir n' tiinkhuu ta gazryg ch beltedeg bilee. ta tuunii shang arvinaar usaldag.ta tuunii nuruutai tegshilsen.ta zuser boroogoor tuuniig devteedeg.ta urgakhyg n' ch yeroodog. ta oriin belgeer on zhild titem omsogson bogoodtany zamd tos dusaldag. kheer talyn belcheeruud ch dusluulzh,tolgod bayar bayasgalangaar khuchigddag. nugyg khonin sureg nomorch,khondiinuud ur tariagaar buteegdzhee.bayasgalantai khashkhiraltuud, tiim ee, ted duulaldana.

bukh gazar delkhii, burkhand bayartaigaar khashkhir. tuunii nerd sur zhavkhlang duul.tuunii magtaalyg sur zhavkhlangtai bolgo. burkhand tany uils khichneen surleg vel'tany khuch aguu uchraas daisnuud tan' tany omno zusardan byalduuchilna. bukh delkhii tand morgozh,tanyg magtan duulna.ted tany neriig magtan duulna.syela ireed, khunii khovguuded khandsan uils dotor surdmeerburkhany azhluudyg uz. tereer dalaig khurai gazar bolgoson.ted khoolooroo alkhazh golyg gatalzhee.tend bid tuunii dotor bayarlatsgaaya! ter oriin chadlaar monkhod zakhirdag.tuunii melmii undestnuud uruu kharsaar baidag.terslegchded oorsdiigoo orgomzhlokhiig buu zovshoor.syela khumuus ee, bidnii burkhanyg magtazh,tuunii magtaalyg gadagsh songogtun. ter bidniig am'd bailgazh,bidend khol aldakhgyg zovshoordoggui. burkhan, ta bidniig sor'son bilee.mongiig tsevershuuldeg met ta bidniig tsevershuulsen. ta bidniig torond oruul-

san.ta bidnii uuts nuruund darakh achaag uuruulsen. ta khumuusiig bidnii tolgoi deeguur morduulsan.bid gal ba usan duunduur garsan,gelee ch ta bidniig elbeg bayan gazart avchirsan bilee. bi tany orgoond shataalt takhiluudyg avch orno.bi tand tangaraglasnaa biyeluulne. namaig zovlon zudguurt baikhad uruul min' gargazh,am min' ingezh khelsen. bi tand targan malaar shataalt takhiluudygkhutsnuudyn utaatai khamt orgono.bi bukhgyg ukhnatai khamt orgono.syela burkhanaas emeegch bugd ee, irzh sons,tegvel minii sunsnii toloo tuunii yuu uildseniig bi oguul'ye. bi amaaraa tuund khandan khashkhirsan bogoodkheleeree tuuniig orgomzhilson. khorev bi zurkhendee khoron muug khundetgesen bolezon sokhgui. kharin burkhan uneekher sonsson yum.ter minii zalbirlyn duund chikh tav'san. minii zalbirlyg ch,nadaas oriin khair enerliig ch butsaasangui.burkhan magtagdakh boltugai.

burkhan bidniig niguulsen, bidniig yeroozh,oriin nuuriig bidnii deer tusgaach.syela ene n' tany zam delkhii deer,tany avral bukh undestnuudiin dund tanigdakhyn tuld bilee. burkhan, tanyg ard tumnuud magtag,bukh ard tumnuud tanyg magtag. undestnuud bayarlan, bayar khoodoor duulag.uchir n' ta khumuusiig shudarga yesoor shuuzh,delkhii deer undestnuudiig zakhirakh bolno.syela burkhan, tanyg ard tumnuud magtag,bukh ard tumnuud tanyg magtag. gazar urgatsaa urguulan gargazhee.burkhan, bidnii burkhan bidniig yeroodog. gazar delkhiin bukh khyazgaaryg oroosoo emeedeg bolgokhyn tuldburkhan bidniig yeroodog.

burkhan bosozh, daisnuud n' taran butarch,tuuniig uzen yadagchid tuunii omnoos zugtag. utaa zamkhardgiin adil tedniig khoogooch.laany tos galyin omno khaildgiin adilkhoron muu khunii burkhany omno sonoogooch. kharin zov shudarga khumuusiig bayarluul. tedniig burkhany omno bayar khoodoor bolgo.tedniig bayasaltaigaar bayarluul. burkhand duul, tuunii neriig magtan duulagtun.tsoloor yavagch tuund duugaa orgo.tuunii ner bol ezen. tuunii omno bayarlan khoodortun. etseggui khunii etseg n', belevsnii shuugch n' boloriin ariun gazartaa bui burkhan yum. burkhan gantsaardagchid zoriulan geriig bii bolgodog,tereer khorigdogdsyg sain saikhan uruu daguuldag bogoodzovkhon terslegchid l khuurai khagarsan

gazart orshin suudag. burkhan, tanyg oriin khumuusiig manlailan yavakhad, mon tanyg tsol duunduur zhagsan yavakhadsyela gazar khodolzhhee. tengeruud ch bas burkhany omno boroos dushuulsan. sinai uul ooroos ch izrailiin burkhan bolokh burkhany omno gankhan khodolzhhee. burkhan, ta elbeg bayan boroog khairlasan. ta oriin oviig doroitokhod n' bat bekh bolgozhee. tany buteeluud tuun dotor suur'shshsan. burkhan, ta oriin sainaar yaduusyig khangazhee. ezen tushaal buulgadag. medee tunkhaglagch emegteichuud olon baina. ikh tserguudiin khaad zugtdag, ted zugtdag bogoodgert uldsen emegtei olzyg khuvaana. khoniny khashaand khevtekh uyedee ta narmongoor bursen tagtaany zhiguur, shizhir altaar bursen od n' met baidag. togs khuchit negen tend khaadyg taraasan uyedzalmond tsas budarch baiv. burkhany uul bol bashany uul yum. olon ondor orgiltoi uul bol bashany uul yum. olon ondor orgiltoi uuls aa, burkhany oriin orshin suukh gazraa bolgokhyg khussen uul uruuta nar yuund ataarkhan kharna ve? unekheer ezen tend monkhod orshino. burkhany suikh teregnuud myangaaraa, tum tumeer baidag. ezen sinaid baigaatai adil tednii dund ariun baidal dotor baina. ta ondort garch, olzlog-dogsdyg daguulzhhee. ta khumuusiin dund beleg avsan, terslegchdees ch avsan n' ezen burkhan tend orshin suukhyn tuld yum. dor bur bidnii achaag uurdeg ezen, bidnii avral bolokh burkhan magtagdakh boltugai. syela bidnii khuv'd burkhan bol avralyn burkhan yum. ukhlees zailakh n' ezen bolokh burkhanykh yum. unekheer burkhan daisnuudynkhaa tolgoig, gemee bainga uilddeg khunii ustei oroig byats tsokhino. ezen bi tedniig bashanaas avchirna. bi tedniig dalain gunees butsaazh gargana. ene n' khol chin' tedniig tsusand n' tuiveezh, nokhdyen chin' khel daisnuudyn chin' tsusnaas khuv' khurtekhiiin tuld boloi gev. burkhan, ted tany zalran irekhiig, minii khaan bolokh minii burkhany ariun gazart zalran irekhiig kharsan. shagshuurga shazhignuulakh busguichuudiin duundduuchin ekhelzh, khogzhimchid dagav. izrailias undran gardag ta nar aa, ikh chuulgan burkhan ezeniig magtan duulagtun! tend tedniig udirddag otgon byeniamin, iudagiin noyed oorsdiin olon tumentei, zyebulun ba naftaliin noyed tend baina. chinii burkhan chamd khuchiig tushaav. bidnii toloos uildezh baisan burkhan, ta oriin khuchiig kharuulaach. iyerusalim dakh' tany sumees bolzhkhaad tand belguudiig avchirna. khol dooroos mongonii oodsiig gishgeldegzegsen dundakh araatnuud bolonard tumnuudiin tugaluudyn dundakh bukhan surgiig zemle. tereer daind bayarlagch khumuusiig tarazhee. deedsuud yegipyetees garch irne. yetiop

garaa burkhan uruu khurdaan sungana. delkhiin khaanchlaluud aa, burkhand duulagtun. ezen magtan duulagtun. syela ertnii uyeiin deed tengeruudiig khologlogch tuund duulagtun. kharagtun, tereer surleg duu khoodoigoor aildag. khuch chadlyg burkhanykh gezh uz. tuunii sur khuch izrailiin deer, tuunii khuch chadal tengert baina. burkhan, oriin ariun gazraas ta surdmeer baina. izrailiin burkhan oroo khumuust khuch chadlyg ogdog. burkhan magtagdakh boltugai!

69

burkhan, namaig avraach. uchir n' ikh us amind min' zanalkhiisen. bi gun namagt zhihsen bogood tend khol togtokh gazar ugui. bi gun usand orzh, uyert avtsan. bi khashkhirsar baigaad yadarchee. khooloi min' khatzhee. bi burkhanaa khuleekhed nud min' garkhilsan. namaig utga uchirguigeer uzen yadagchid tolgoin usnees min' ch olon baina. shudarga busaar minii daisan bolon namaig utgakh gegchid khuchtei baina. bi khulgailaagui zuilee butsaazh ogokh yestoi bolzh baina. burkhan, minii munkhaglalgy meddeg n' ta bogoodminii buruu tanaas nuutslagdaagui. tumen tersgiin burkhan ezen, tanyg khuleegchid nadaas bolzh ichguurt buu oroosoi. izrailiin burkhan, tanyg eren khaigchdyg nadaas bolzh shivshigt buu oruulaasai. uchir n' tany toloos bi zhigshil zevuutslig uurchee. minii nuuriig ichguur nomorsan. bi akh duustee kharin khun bolzh, ekhiinkhee khovguuded ch gadnyn khun bolson. tany orgoonii tolookh kicheel zutel namaig zalgizh, tanyg buruutgasan khumuusiin buruutgal nadad irsen. namaig matsag barin setgeldee ulakhad, ter n' chukhamdaa minii shivshig bolson. namaig taaran khaavtsas omsokhod, bi tednii khuv'd, surgamzh yaria bolson. daaman khaalgany derged suugchid minii tukhai yar'dag bogoodbi sogtuuragchdyn duu n' bolson. ezen, taalamzhtai tsagt minii zalbirluud tand khanddag, burkhan, oriin khair enerliin aguu baidlaaroriin avralyn uneneer nadad kharuulaach. namaig namgaas tatan gargazh, buu zhivuuleech. bi ooriin daisnuud bolon gun ikh usnaas avragdakh boltugai. bi usny uyert ul avtazh. gun usand ul zalgiulzh, minii deer nukhii am ch buu khaagdaasai. ezen, tany khair enerel sain uchir nadad kharuulaach. oriin orshoolin aguu baidlaar nad uruu ergezh, oriin zartsaas nuuree buu nuugaach. uchir n' bi zovlon shanallyn dund baina. nadad turgen khariulaach. setgeld min' oirton irzh, tuuniig avraach ee. minii daisnuudyn uchir namaig zolioch! nadad irsen buruutgal, ichguur bolon doromzhlolyg ta medne. minii bukh oston tany omno baina. buruutgal minii zurkhiig

emtelzh, bi mash ikh ovchtei baina.bi orovdogchiig naidan kharsan bolovch khen ch baigaagui.mon taitgaruulagchiig kharsan ch kheniig ch oloogui. ted bas nadad minii khunsend tsoosiig,namaig tsangakhad uulgakhaar tsuug ogson. tednii om-nokh tednii shiree urkhi bolog.tedniig amar taivan baikhad ene n' khavkh bolog. tedniig kharzh chadakhgui bolgo-khoor nud n' kharankhuilakh boltugai.ted-nii uuts nuruug urgeltz chichruuleech. oriin khilegneliig tednii deer asgaach.tany durelzezh bui uur tedniig nomrokh boltugai. tednii khuaran khoosrokh boltugai.tednii maikhnuudad khen ch buu orshin suug. uchir n' ted tany but tsokhison khu-niig khyakhan khavchsan bogoodted tany sharkhduulsan khunii ovchnii talaar yarilts-dag. tednii gem buruu deer gem buruug nemeech.ted tany zovt baidald buu oroosoi. ted amiin nomoos khasagdan archigdazh.zov shudarga khumuusitei khamt buu bichigdee-sei. kharin bi zovzh shanalsan bogood ov-dozh baina.burkhan, tany avral namaig on-dort orgokh boltugai. bi burkhan neriig duugaar magtazh,tuuniig talarkhlaar orgomzhilno. ene n' ezend ukhrees iluugeer,es-vel ever tuuraitai zaluu bukhnas iluugeer taalagdakh bolno. daruu khumuus uuniig uzsen bogood bayarlazzh baina.burkhan yeren khaigchid aa, ta naryn zurkh sergekh boltugai. uchir n' ezen gachigdagtsydg sons-dog bogoodoriin khorigdluudyg zhigshdeg-gui. tenger ba gazar,dalai ba tedgeeriin dotor khodolzh bui bukhen tuuniig magtag. uchir n' burkhan sionyg avarch, iudagiin khotuudyg bosgon baiguulna.ene n' tedniig tend suulgazh, tedgeeriig ezemshuulekhiin tuld yum. tuunii zarts naryn ur udmuud uuniig ovlozh,tuunii neriig khairlagchid tend orshin suukh bolno.

70

burkhan, namaig avrakhaar yaaraach.ezen, nadad tuskakhaar khurdlaach. minii amiig eren khaigchiddoromzhlogdon, ichguurt orog.namaig gemtekhed bayarlagchidergez, shivshig bolog. kha, kha gegchidordiin ichguurees bolzh ergezh butzag. tanyg eren khaigchid bugd tany dotor bayarlan, bayasag,tany avralyg khairlagsadburkhan orgomzhlogdokh boltugai gezh urgeltz kheleg. kharin bi zovzh zudersen bogood gachigdsan baina.burkhan, nad uruu khur-dan ireech.ta bol minii tuslamzh, minii avragch yum.ezen, buu saataach.

71

ezen, tany dotor bi khorgodov.namaig khezee ch ichguurt buu unagaach. oriin

zov shudargaar namaig avran, sullaach.oriin chikhee nad uruu khanduulan, namaig avraach. nadad minii bainga ochizh baikh khorgodokh khad bolooch.ta minii khad, minii bat tsaiz uchraasnamaig avrakhaar tushaasan bilee. burkhan min' ee, namaig khoron muu khunii garaas,buruug uldegch ba khargis khunii atgaltaas avraach. uchir n' ta bol minii naidvar.burkhan ezen, ta bol zaluugaas min' minii itgel yum. bi torokhoosoo tanaar tushuulsen.ta bol namaig ekhiin min' khavliigees gargazh avsan negen bilee.bi urgeltz tanyg mag-tana. bi olon khumuust khachin yum bolson.uchir n' ta bol minii bat bekh khorgodokh gazar. minii am tany mag-taalaar,tany aldraar bukhel odorzhin du-rursen baina. khogshrokh uyed namaig buu orkhioch.minii khuch chadal baragdakh uyed namaig buu khayaach. uchir n' minii daisnuud minii esreg yariltszhee.minii amiig otogchid khamtran khuivaldzhee. tegekhd-eed ted burkhan tuuniig khayasan.avrakh khun baikhgui uchraas tuuniig khoozh, bar' gezh khelsen. burkhan, nadaas buu khol baigaach.burkhan min' ee, nadad tuskakhaar khurdlaach. minii sunsnii daisnuudyg ichgu-urt unagan, sonoogooch.namaig khorlokhyg khusegchdiig doromzhlol, ichguureer nomor-gooch. kharin bi urgeltz naidazh,tanyg ulam ikheer magtakh bolno. minii am tany zov shudarga,tany avralyn talaar odorzhin yarina.uchir n' bi tedgeeriin niilberlig ch meddegguu yum. bi burkhan ezenii khu-chit uilsiiig avchirna.bi tany zov shudargyn talaar, zovkhon tany l tukhai tunkhaglana. burkhan, ta zaluugaas min' ekhlen namaig surgasan.bi odoo boltol tany gaikhamshigt uilsiiig tunkhagladag. burkhan, khogshirch, buuraltakh uyed min' ch namaig buu orkhioch.bi tany chadlyg uye udamd,tany khuchiig ireeduin bukh khund tunkhaglakh khurtel buu orkhioch. uchir n' augaa zuilsiiig khiisen burkhan,tany zov shudarga baidal tengert khursen.burkhan, khen tantai adil ve? nadad olon zovlon zudguuriig uzuulsen tanamaig dakhin sergeezh,gazryn gunees dakhin tatan gargana. ta minii aguu baid-lyg ulam osgozh,namaig taiвшруulakhaar ergeech. burkhan min' ee, bi tany un-eniig,tanyg bosoo yatgaar magtana.izrailliin ariun negen,bi tand yatga khogzhmoor mag-tan duulna. bi tand magtan duulakh uyed urul min' bayarlan khashkhirna.mon tany avarsan minii setgel bayasna. khel min' ch odorzhin tany zov shudargy ogu-ulne.uchir n' namaig khorlokhyg khusegchid doromzhlol ba ichguurt unasan bilee.

72

burkhan, oriin shuultiig khaand,oriin zov shudargy khaany khuud ogooch. ter

tany khumuusiig zov shudargaar,tany ugeeguichuudiig shudarga yesoor shuukh boltugai. uuls ba tolgod ch zov shudargaarkhumuust amar taivnyg avchrag. tereer ard tumnii zudregdsdiig zovtgon,gachigdagsdyn khuukhduudiig avarchdarlagchiig sonookh boltugai. ted naryg bolon saryg baikhad, uyeiin uyed tanaas emeeg. tereer khatsan ovson deer boroo shig,gazar khorsiig usaldag shiruun boroo shig buuzh irekh boltugai. tuunii odruuded zov shudarga khun tsetsegleg,saryg ugui boltol amar taivan ch arvin ikheer baig. tereer dalaigaas dalai khurtel,mornoos gazryn khyazgaar khurtel zakhirakh boltugai. tsoliin nuudelchid tuunii omno bokhizh,tuunii daisnuud toos shoroog dolookh boltugai. tarshish bolon arluudyn khaad alba guvchuuryg avchrag.shyeba bolon syebagiin khaad beleg barikh boltugai. bukh khaad tuunii omno sogdozh,bukh undestnuud tuund zaragdakh boltugai. tereer gachigdagchiig tuslamzh guin khashkhirakhad n',mon darlagdagchiig bolon tuslagchgui negniig ch bas avarna. tereer yaduus ba gachigdagsdyg orshookh bogoodgachigdagsdyn amiig avrakh bolno. ter tednii amiig daramt ba khuchirkhiillees avrakh bogoodtednii tsus tuunii nudend unetei baikh bolno. tiimees ter am'd baizh, shyebagiin alt tuund ogogdokh boltugai.ted tuunii toloo urgeltzh zalbirakh boltugai.ted tuuniig odorzhin yerookh boltugai. uulsyn orgil deerkh gazart ur taria elbeg delbeg baikh boltugai.tuunii ur zhims livany khush shig naigana.khotod suugchid gazryn urgamal met urgan tsetseglekh boltugai. tuunii ner monkhod baikh boltugai.tuunii ner nar gereltek met osokh boltugai.khumuusiig tuugeer yeroolgooch.bukh undestnuud tuuniig yeroogdsen gezh duudagtun. gantsaaraa gaikhamshguudyg uilddegizrailiin burkhan, ezen burkhan magtagdakh boltugai. tuunii sur zhavkhlant ner monkhod magtagdakh boltugai.bukh delkhii tuunii aldraar duurtugei.amyen, amyen.

73

unekheer burkhan izrail'd,zurkh n' tsever khumuust sain bilee. kharin minii khuv'd bi barag khol aldazh,barag khal'trakh shakhlaa. uchir n' bi khoron muu khunii amzhiltyg kharansairkhagchid ataarkhsan. uchir n' ted ukhekh tsagtaa ovchingui baidag bogoodtednii biye n' targan yum. ted busad khumuus shig zovlongui,khun torolkhton shig ch gai gamshiggui. tiimees bardamnai n' tednii khuzuunii zuult boldog.khuchirkhiilliin khuvtsas tedniig nomordog. targalsnaas bolzh nud n' bulterchee.tednii zurkhnii tosoolluud khuslees

n' iluu. ted eleglezh, daranguillyn talaar khorsoltoigoor yar'dag.ted ikhemsgeer yar'dag. ted amaaraa tengeruudiig eserguutsezh,tednii khel gazar delkhiigeer zhagsan alkhazh baina. tiimees tuunii khumuus ene gazar uruu ergen irzh,byalkham ikh usyg uudag. ted burkhan yaazh meddeg yum be?khamgiin deed negend medleg baidag uu? gedeg. kharagtun, edgeer n' khoron muu khumuus yum.urgeltzh taivshirisan baizh ted ed khorongoo arvizhuulsan bilee. unendee bi demii l zurkhee tsever bailgazh,garaa gemgui baidal dotor ugaalaa. uchir n' bi odorzhin sakhilgazhulagdazh,gloo bur gesgeel khurdeg baizhee. khervee bi bi ingezh yarina gesen bol,kharagtun, bi tany khuukhduudiin uye udmaas urvakh baisan. uuniig oigokhoor bodokh uyed min'nadad mash tovogtei baisan bogood ene n' namaig burkhany ariun gazart orokh uye khurtel urgeltzhlev.tegekhed l bi tednii etssiiig ukhaarsan. unendee ta tedniig khal'tirgaatai gazar bailgasan yum.ta tedniig mokhol uruu khayasan. ted khoromkhon zuur ingezh suirekh gezh'ted genetiin aimshaar burmoson suitgegdtsen bilee! ezen, khun zuudneesee serdeg shigta tedniig sereen, dur torkhiig n' ch ul oishoono. minii zurkh setgel gashuudakhad bi dotroo tsoo khatgagdan medremzhgui, khaikhramzhgui baiv.bi tany omno adguus am'tan shig l baisan. gesen ch bi urgeltzh tanta khamt baina.ta baruun garaas min' bar'san yum. ta namaig oriin zovlogoooor udidrazh,khozhim namaig sur zhavkhland ugtan avna. tengert tanaas gadna nadad khen baigaa ve?tanaas oor yuug ch gazar deer bi khusdeggui. makhn biye ba zurkh min' ugui bolzh bolno,kharin burkhan bol monkhod zurkhnii min' khuch bolon minii khuv' yum. uchir n' kharagtun, tanaas khol bui khumuus sonokh bolno.tand itgelgui bugdiig ta ustgasan bilee. kharin burkhand oir baikh n' nadad sain.tany bukh uilsiiig tunkhaglakhyn tuldbi burkhan ezeniig ooriin khorgodokh gazar bolgoson.

74

burkhan, yaagaad ta bidniig uurd orkhison be?yaagaad tany uur oriinkhoo belcheeriin khonin surgiin esreg shatna ve? tany ert uyees olzh avran,oriin oviiin ovog bolgokhoor tany zol'son chuulganaa sanaach.oriin orshin suusan gazar bolokh ene sion uulyg ch sanaach. oriinkhoo alkaaga uurdiin nurangi uruu erguuleech.daisan ariun gazar dotorkh bukhniig busniulsan. tany ostnuud tany khurlyn gazryn dund turkhirchee.ted oorsdiinkhoo tugiiig temdeg bolgon bosgoson. ene n' khen negen khun oi modondsukhee orgoson yum shig baina. odoo ch tuun dotorkh bukh siilberuudiigted sukh ba lantuugaar tsavchin ustgazh baina. ted tany ariun

gazryg buren shataasan.ted tany neriin orshdog gazryg buzarlaskan. ted zurkhendee tedniig buren ustgatsgaaya gev.ted gazar nutag dakh' burkhany bukh khurlyn gazruudyg shataazhee. bid oorsdiin temdguudee khardagui.esh uzuulegch ch baikhgui bo-goodkher udakhgy medekh khun ch bidnii dund alga. burkhan, oston khedii boltol tokhuurkhaazh,daisan ch tany neriig khedii boltol monkhod kharaan zukhekh ve? yuund ta mutraa, baruun mutraa tatna ve?oriin ovroos gargazh, tedniig ustgaach! gesen ch burkhan bol ertnees minii khaan yum.tereer delkhiin dund avralyn azhluudyg khiideg. ta oriin khucheer dalag khuvaasan.ta usan dotorkh dalain am'tdyn tolgoig byatsalsan. ta lyeviatany tolgoinuudyg nyatsalsan.ta tuuniig tsol gazryn am'tdad khuns bolgon ogson. ta gorkhi ba bulguudyg orgiluulsan.ta urgeltzh ursdag ursgaludyg shirgeen khataasan. dor bol tanykh, shono ch bas tanykh yum.ta gerel khiigeed naryg beltgesen. ta gazar delkhiin bukh khil khyazgaaryg togtooson.ta zun khiigeed ovliig bii bolgosen. ezen, daisan tokhuurkhsany bolonmunkhag khumuus tany neriig kharaan zukhsniig sanaach. oriin tagtaany amiig zerleg am'tand buu ogooch.oriin zudersen khunii amiig buu uurd martaach. gereeg ergen kharaach.uchir n' gazar nutgiig kharankhui gazruud khuchirkhiilliin orshikh suutsaar duursen. darlagdagsdyg ichguurteiger buu butsaagaach.zudregsed ba gachigdagsdaar oriin neriig magtuulaach. burkhan, bosozh oriin khergee omgoolooch.munkhag khun odorzhin tanyg kherkhen buruutgadgiig sanaach. oriin ostnuudhin duug,tany esreg bosdog khumuusiin urgeltzh garch baidag shuugianyng buu martaach.

75

bid tand talarkhal orgozh baina, burkhan, bid talarkhal orgozh baina.uchir n' tany ner oirkhon baina.khumuus tany gaikhamshigt uilsiiig tunkhagladag. bi togtooson tsagiig songokhdooshuluun shudargaar shuudeg n' bi bilee. gazar delkhii bolon tuun dotor orshin suugch bugd ugui boldog.tuunii bagananuudyg bat bokhoor togtooson n' bi bilee.syela bi bardamnagchid ūbuu bardamnaž,khoron muu khund ūevree buu orgo. evree ondort buu orgo.bardam khuzuutei buu yar'z gesen. uchir n' orgomzhloh dornoos ugui, ornoos ch ugui-soloos ch irdeggui. kharin burkhan bol shuugch yum.tereer negiig buuruulzh, no-goog orgomzhildog. uchir n' ayaga ezenii mutart baigaa bogood dars ch khoosorch baina.ter n' sain khutgagdsan bogood tereer tuunii dotroos asgadag.unekheer delkhiin bukh khoron muu khun tuunii shavkhruug

shavkhan uukh boloi. kharin bi monkhod tunkhaglana.bi iakovyn burkhand magtan duulna. khoron muu khunii bukh evruudiig ter ogtolzh,kharin zov shudarga khunii evruud ondort orgogdono.

76

burkhan iudad aldartai.tuunii ner izrail'd augaa. tuunii asar salyemd bii.tuunii orshikh gazar ch bas siond bii. tend tereer galtai sumnuud,bambai, selem bolon dainy zevsguudiig khugalsan.syela ta bol aldartai,olzny uulsaas ch iluu sur zhavkhantai. bat bekh zurkhtei khumuus deeremduulzh,noirsotsgoozhee.daichdyn khen n' ch garaa khodolgozh chadaagui. iakovyn burkhan, tany zemleldmor'ton khiigeed mor' n' khoyeulaa gun noirond avtzhee. ta, zovkhon ta bol emeen khundetguushteiyum.tany negent uurlasan uyed khen tany omno zogsokh ve? ta tengerees shuultiig songoson. burkhan delkhiin bukh daruu khumuusiig avrakhaarshuukhiin tuld bosson uyedgazar aizh, duugui baisan.syela uchir n' khunii uur khilen tanyg magtakh bolno.uur khilengiin uldegdsdeer ta oriigoo khureelulne. oriin burkhan ezen tangaraglazh, tuuniigee biyeluul.tuuniig khureelegch bugd emeevel zokhikh tuund belguudiig barigtun. tereer noyedyn sunsiig nomkhtgono.tuunees delkhiin khaad aidag yum.

77

duu min' burkhand khanddag, bi changaar khashkhirna.duu min' burkhand khanddag, ter namaig sonsono. zovlon zudguurinkhee odor bi ezeniig khaisan.shonoor ch gar min' yadrakhguiger sungagdsan baidag.setgel min' ch taivshrakhaas tatgalzdag. bi burkhanyg sanaad, zovzh shanalsan baidag.bi sanaa aldaad, suns min' sul'ddag.syela ta minii nudiiig tsavchulaagui.bi mash ikh shanalsan bolokhoor yar'zh ch chadakhgui baina. bi ur'dyn odruudiin tukhai,mnokh zhiluudiin tukhai bodson. bi oriin duug shono sanana.bi zurkheeree byasalgakh bogoodsuns min' tungaan boddog. ezen uurd orkhikh uu?ter dakhin khezee ch iveekhgui gezh uu? tuunii khair enerel monkhod baragdsan uu?am-lalt monkhod ugui bolson uu? burkhan niguulsengui baikhaa martsan uu?esvel ter uurandaa orshooloo khaasan uu?syela tegeed bi khamgiin deed negenii baruun mutar oorchlogdsan n'minii ui gashuu bilee gev. bi ezenii uilsiiig sanana.bi ert uyeiin tany gaikhamshguudyg unekheer sanana. bi tany bukh azhlyg tungaan,tany uilsiiig shimten bodno. burkhan, tany zam bol ariun.yamar burkhan bidnii burkhany adil

aguu ve? ta bol gaikhamshguudyg uilddeg burkhan.ta arld tumnuudiin dund oriin khuch chadlyg meduulsen. ta oriin khucheer oriin khumuusiig buyuuiakov ba iosyefyn khovguudiig zol'son.syela burkhan, ikh us tanytg kharsan.ikh us tanytg kharsan bogood ted ikhed aisan.gun n' ch chichirsen. uuls usyg asgasan.tengeruud ch duu gar-gasan.tany sumnuud ch end tend gyal-basan. tany ayangyn duu khui salkhin dund baiv.tsakhilgaan gyalbaanuud delkhiig gereltuulsen.gazar chichren khodolson. tany zam dalaid,tany zhimuud ikh usand baisan bogoodtany moruud ch medegdekhgui. ta oriin khumuusiig khonin sureg metmosye ba aarony garaar udirdsan.

78

minii khumuus ee, minii surgamzhiig sons.minii amnaas garakh ugiig chikh tavin sons. bi surgaalt zuirlel yarin amaa neene.bi ertnii nuuts ugsiig duudna. tedgeeriig bid sonsson, medsen,bid-nii etseg ovgod ch bidend kelzh ogson. bid tedgeeriig khuukhdudees n' nuukhgui.kharin irekh uyeiinkhend ezenii magtaal,tuunii khuch chadal bolon tuunii uildsen gaikhamshigt azhluudyg tunkhagla. uchir n' tereer iakovyn dotor gerschleliig tav'zh,izrail'd khuuliig togtooson.tedgeeriig ur khuukhduddee zaagaarai gezhter bid-nii etseg ovgodod tushaasan. ingesen n' irekh uyeiinkhen buyuukhoishid torokh khuukhduud medezh,mon ted ch bosozh, oorsdiin khuukhduddee tedgeeriig khelekhiin tuld baiv. ene n' ted burkhand itgelee ogch,burkhany azhluudyg ul martazh,kharin tuunii tushaaluudyg sakhin biyeluulen, etseg ovgod shigeezoruuud bolon tersluu uyeiinkhen buyuuoorsdiin zurkhee zovt bolgoogui,suns n' burkhand unench baigaagui uyeiinkhen bolokhguin tuld yum. yefraimyn khovguud num sumaar zevseglesen kharvaachid baisan,gesen ch ted tuldalaany odor ukharsan. ted burkhany gereeg sakhin biyeluuleegui,tuunii khuuliig mordokhoos ch tatgalzan. ted tuunii uilsig boloodorsod n' uzuulsen tuunii gaikhamshguudyg ch martsan. tereer yegipyet nutagt, zoany kheer taldtednii etseg ovgodiin omno gaikhamshguudyg uildsen bilee. tereer dalaig khuvaazh, tedniig dunduur n' khotlon gargazh,ikh usyg ch ovoo met zogsooson. daraa n' ter tedniig odor n' uuleer,shonozhin galyn gerleer udirdsan. tereer tsold khad chuluunuudyg khagalandalain gunii us met elbeg delbeg undaag uulgasan. ter bas khadnaas ursgal us gargazh,ikh usyg moron shig ursgasan. gesen ch ted tuunii esreg nugel uildezh,tsold khamgiin deed negenii esreg terslekhee urgelzhluulsen. orsdiin

shunalt khusleer khool khunsiig guisnaarted zurkhendee burkhanyg sor'son. tegeed ted burkhany esreg yar'san.ted burkhan tsold shireeg beltgezsh chadakh uu? kharag-tun, tereer khadyg tsokhizh usyg orgilulan gargazh,golyg duurgesen chtereer bas talkh ogch chadakh bolov uu?ter oriin khumuust makhyg beltgezsh ogokh uu? gezhee. tiimees ezen sonsozh, uur khilengeer duursen.iakovyn esreg gal asazh,izrailiin esreg uur khilen ch nemegdzhee. yaagaad gevel ted burkhand itgeegui,tuunii avrald ch naidaagui. kharin ter deer bui uulsed tushaan,tengeriin khaalguudyg ch ongoilgoston. ter tednii deer iduulekh mannagaar boroo oruulan,tedend tengerees khool ogson. khun tenger elch naryn talkhyg isden.ter tedend khool khunsiig khangaltaigaar ilgeesen. tereer tengert dornyn salkhiig uulelgezsh,oriin khuch chadlaar omnodiin salkhiig ch udirdsan. ter tiden deer makhyg toos shoroo met,zhiguurten shuvuudyg dalain els met buulgakhdaa tedniig khuarangiinkh n' dund,orshin suudag gazrynkh n' ergen toirond unagaasan. iinkhuu ted idezh, sain tsadatgsaasan bogoodtereer tedend shunan khussen yesoor n' ogchee. ted shunal khuslee khangakhaas omno buyuukhool n' tednii amand baisaar baikh zuur burkhany uur khilen tednii esreg khandazhtednii khamgiin targan khumuusees zarimyg alzh,izrailiin shildeg erchuudiig tsokhin unagasana. iim bolovch ted nugel khiiseer baizh,tuunii gaikhamshigt azhluudad itgeegui. tiimees ter tednii odor khonoguudyg khooson baidal dotor,on zhiluudiig n' genetiin aimshig dotor duusgasan. ter tedniig alsan tsagt ted tuuniig khaizh,tuuniig dakhin chin setgelees khaisan. burkhan tednii khad baisnyg,mon khamgiin deed burkhan tednii avragch baisnyg ted sanazhee. kharin ted amaraa tuund byalduuchilzhkheleeree tuund khudal yar'san. uchir n' tednii zurkh tuund khandakhdaa bat baigaagui,ted ch tuunii gereend unench baigaagui. kharin ter orshoongui nam gem buruug uuchilzh, tedniig ustgaagui.ter oriin uuryg olontaa bar'zh,oriin bukhii l khilengee khodolgoogui. iinkhuu ter tedniig zovkhon makhan biye,ngoron odood dakhin idregui salkhi bolokhyg n' sanazhee. ted tsold tuunii esreg khichneen ikh terselzh,gov'd tuuniig khichneen ikh gashuuduulsen be! ted burkhanyg dakhin dakhin sor'zh,izrailiin ar-iun negeniig ovtgoston. ted tuunii khuch chadlyg,tuunii oorsdiig n' ostnoos avarsan odriig ch sanaagui. ter oriin temdguudiig yegipyeted,oriin gaikhamshguudyg zoany kheer tald kharuulzh, tednii gol mornuudiigmon usny ursgaluudyg tsus bolgon khuvirgazh,tedniig uuzh chadakhgui bolgosnyg ch sanaagui. ter tednii dund tedniig zalgisan yalaan surgiig,mon tedniig ust-

gasan melkhiinuudiig ilgeesen. ter bas tednii tariag devkhregt,tednii khodolmoriin ur shimiig tsartsaand ogson. ter tednii usan uzmiin moddyg mondort,inzhrin moddyg n' khyaruund tsokhiulsan. ter bas tednii mal surgiig mondort,tednii khonin surgiig ayangand nirguulsen. ter tednii deer shatazh bui uur,khilen, zevuut-sel bolon gai zovlongoo buyuukheseg ust-gagch tenger elch naryg ilgeesen. ter oriin uurand zam zassan,ter tednii set-gelligi ukhleez kheltruuleegui,kharin tednii amiig gai gamshigt och, yegipyetiin bukh uuganyg buyuukhamyn maikhan dotorkh khuch chadlynk n' okhiig tsokhison yum. kharin ter oriinkhoo khumuusiig khon' shig khotlon gargazh,tedniig tsold khonin sureg met udirsan. ter tedniig aikhgui baikhaar ayuulguigeer udirsan,kharin tednii daisnuud dalain usand avtsan. ingeed ter tedniig oriin ariun gazart,baruun mutrynkhaa avsan ene uularkhag nutagt avchirsan. ter bas undestnuudiig tednii omnoos khoon zailuulzh,tedend khemzhigcheer khuvaan gazryg khuvaarilan,izrailliin ovguudyg oorsdiinkh n' maikhnuudad suulgasan. gevch ted khamgiin deed burkhanyg sorin, tuunii esreg terselzh,tuunii gerchleluudiig sakhilgui, kharin oorsdiin etseg ovgod shig urvan, mekkelzhee.ted mekhllegch nam shig khazgai tussan. uchr n' ted oorsdiin morgoliin ondorloguudeer tuuniig odozh,orsdiin siilmel khorguudeer tuunii khardaltg khodolgoson. burkhan sonsood, uur khilengeer duurch,izrailliig ikhed uzen yadsan. ingeed ter shilo dakh' orshikh gazryg buyuukhumuusiin dund bosgoson maikhnyg orkhizh, oriin khich chadlyg olzold,oriin sur zhavkhleng ostnii gart ogson. ter bas oriin khumuusiig ildend tushaazh,oriin ovd uurlasan. tuunii zaluusyg gal zal-gizh,ongon okhidod n' khurimyn duu ugui bolov. tuunii takhilch nar ildend unazh,tuunii beleven emegteichuud ulzh ch chadsangui. daraa n' ezen noirnoos met,darsand sogtuursan daichin er met serzhee. ter oriin ostnuudiig tsokhin butsaasan .ter teden deer urdiin buruutgalyg tokhson. ter bas iosyefyn maikhnyg khayazh,yefraimyn ovgiig songoogui, kharin iuda ovgiig,oriin khairlasan sion uulyg songoson. ter oriin ariun gazryg ondorlog gazruud shig,monkhod bii bolgoson gazar shigee bar'zh bosgoson. ter bas oriin zarts davidyg songonkhoniny khashaanaas avsan. khurgatai khon'dyg dagan yavsan tuuniig teroriin khumuus bolokh iakovyg bolonoriin ov bolokh izrailliig khariuluulakhaar avchrav. ingeed david tedniig chin setgelees khariulzh,garynkhaa uraar tedniig udirsdan.

burkhan, undestnuud tany ov uruu irzhee.ted tany ariun sumiig buzarlazhee.ted iyerusalimyg balgas bolgozhee. ted tany zarts naryn tsogtssuudyg tengeriin shuvuudad khool bolgon,tany burkhanlag khumuusiin makhan biyeiig gazryn araatuudad ogson. ted tsusaa iyerusalimyn ergen toirond us met ursgasan.tedniig orshuulakh khiin ch baigaagui. bid oorsdiin khorshuuded buruutan,bidnii ergen toirond baigsdad doog tokhuu bolson. ezen, khedii boltol ve? ta monkhool uurlasaar baikh uu?tany khardalt gal shig shatakha uu? oriin uur khileng tanyg meddeg-gui undestnuud,tany neriig duuddaggui khaanchlaluud deer asgaach. uchr n' ted iakovyg zalgizh,orshikh gazryg n' tsol bolgoson. bidnii ovog deedsiin gem buruug bidnii esreg buu sanaach.bid mash dor orson uchirtany orshooloor bidniig khuridan ugtan avakhaar ireech. bidnii avralyn burkhan, oriin neriin aldryn toloo bidend tushaach.oriin neriin toloo bidniig avarch, bidnii gemiig uuchlaach. yuund undestnuud tednii burkhan khaana baina ve? gezh khelekhe yestoi ve?tany zarts naryn urssan tsusny os khonzonbidnii nudend undestnuudiin dund medegdekhe boltugai. khorigdluudyn yeolokh duu tany omno ireg.ukhekheer yallagdsan khumuusiig oriin khuchnii aguugaar khamgaalaach. ezen, tany buruutgasan buruutgalygbidnii khorshuuded ovort n' doloo dakhin iluugeer butsaan ogooch. tegvel tany ard tumen, tany belcheeriin khonin sureg bidtand monkhod talarkhana.tany magtaalyg bid uyeiin uyed damzhuulna.

80

iosyefyg khonin sureg met udirddag-izrailliin khon'chin oo, chikh tavin sonsooch.khyerubuudyn deeguur zalraghaa, gerelteech. yefraim, byeniamin bolon manassyegiin omno oriin khuchiig kharuulan,bidniig avrakhaar ireech! burkhan, bidniig sergeezhorin nuur tsaraig gereltuuleech,tegvel bid avragdakh bolno. tumen tsergiin burkhan ezen,ta khedii boltol oriin khumuusiin zalbiralat uurlakh ve? ta tedniig nulimsaar khoodlozh,tedend nulimsyg ikheer uulgasan. ta bidniig khorshiin maan' margaany bai bolgodog bogooddaisnuud maan' oorsdiinkhon dunda shoolon khokhordog, tumen tsergiin burkhan, bidniig sereezh,oriin nuur tsaraig gereltuuleech,tegvel bid avragdakh bolno. ta usan uzmiin negen modyg yegipyetees gargasana.ta undestnuudiig khoon gargazh, tuuniig suulgasan. ta tuund khorshiig beltgesen bogoodter n' gazart gunzgi

undeslezh, nutgiig duurgesen. tuunii suuder uulsyg burkhsen bogoodtuunii mochruud burkhany khush shig baiv. ter mochroo dalai khurtel,salaagaa moron khurtel sungasan. zamaar yavzh ongorogch bukhen zhimsiig n' tuukheeryuund ta tuunii khanyg nuraasan be? oin bodon gakhai tuunii idezh,tal kheert khodoldog bukhen tuupeer khoollodog. tumen tsergiin burkhan, dakhin ergen ieech, bid tanaas guizh baina.tengerees ongiin kharzh, ene usan uzmiin modyg bolon tany baruun mutryn tar'san nakhiag ch archlan,oriinkhoo toloo bat bekh bolgosen mochroo ch kharaach. ter n' gald shatazh, tas-tuulsan.tany nuur zemlesnees bolzh ted sonodog. tany gar tany baruun gar tal dakh' khunii deer,tany oriinkhoo toloo bat bekh bolgosen khunii khuugiin deer baikh boltugai. tegvees bid tanaas ukharch butsakhgui.bidniig sergeegeech, tegvel bid tany neriig duudna. tumen tsergiin burkhan ezen, bidniig sergeegeech.oriin nuur tsaraig gereltuuleech,tegvel bid avragdakh bolno.

81

bidnii khuch chadal bolokh burkhand bayasgalantaigaar duulagtun.iakovyn burkhand bayasgalantaigaar khashkhiragtun. duu ay-alzh, bombor tsokhizh,sonsgolont yatgyg bosoo yatgatai khamt duugarga. bidnii bayaryn odor, shine sar buyuutergel sartaidd buree uleegtun. uchir n' ene bol izrail'd zoriulsan zarlig,iakovyn burkhany togtool yum. tereer yegipyet nutag dayaar yavzh baisan uyedeuuniig iosyefyn dund gerchleliin toloo baiguulsan.bi ooriin medekhgui khelee sonsson. bi tuunii mornoos achaag buulgazh,tuunii garyg sagsnaas choloolson. chi zovlon berkhsheel dotroo khashkhirsan bogood bi chamaig avarsan.bi ayangyn duuny nuuts gazraas chamd khariu ogson.bi chamaig myeribagiin usny derged tursan.syela minii khumuus ee, sonsogtun, tegvel bi ta naryg gerchiline.izrail' aa, chi namaig sonsson ch болоосoi! ta naryn dund gadnyn burkhan buu baig.ta nar khariin burkhand buu morgo. ta naryg yegipyet nutgaas udiridan gargasanezen bi bol ta naryn burkhan yum.amaa tom angailga, bi tuuniiг duurgene. geveh minii khumuus minii duug sonoogui bogoodizrail' ch namaig dagaagui. iimees bi tedniig dur zorgoor n' yavuulakhaarzurkhniikh n' zoruudleld tushaasan. minii khumuus namaig sonsozh,izrail' minii zamaar yavsan ch болоосoi! tegvees bi tednii daisnuudyг khur-dan darzh,oriin mutryг ostnuudiinkh n' es-reg erguulekh baisan. ezeniig uzen yadagsad tuund duulgavarti met dur uzuulekh baisan bogoodtednii uye monkhod urgelzhlekhsen. bi ta naryg ulaan buudain deedeer khooll-

lon,khad chuluunaas garakh zogiin balaar bi ta naryg khangakh baisan.

82

burkhan oriinkhoo tsuglaand oriin bairyg ezeldeg.tereer zakhiragchdyn dund shu-udeg. khedii boltol ta nar shudarga busaar shuuzh,khoron muu khund tal zasnave?syela doroi khiigeed etseggui khumuusiig zovtgo,zovogsod khiigeed gachigdagsad shudarga yesyg khairla. doroi болон gachigdagsdyг avar.tedniig khoron muu khunii garaas cholool. ted meddeggui, oilgodog ch ugui.ted kharankhuid kholkhi-dog.delkhiin bukh suuriud gankhsan. bi ta nar бол burkhad,ta nar bugdeeree khamgiin deed negenii khovguud yum. gesen ch ta nar khun shig ukhezh,noyedyn negtei adil unakh bolno gev. burkhan, bosozh, delkhiig shuugeech'uchir n' bukh undestniig ezemshigch n' ta yum.

83

o, burkhan, buu duugui baigaach.o, burkhan, buu duugui baigaach, buu nam zhim болоoch. kharagtun, tany daisnuud shuug'zh,tanyг uzen yadagchid tolgoigoo orgoson. ted tany khumuusiin esreg khoron sanaatai tolovlogoog gargazh,tany nandignasan khumuusiin esreg khamtdaa khuivalddag. ted izrailiin ner dakhin dursagdakhguin tuldochizh, tedniig undestneer n' archizh, ugui болготsgooye getsgeev. ted neg oyuun bodloor kham-tran khuivaldzhee.tany esreg ted gereе baiguuldag. yedomyn maikhnuud болон ishmayelchuud,moab болон khagirchuud,gyeбал, ammon болон amalyek,filist, tiriin orshin suugchidtai khamt assiri ch tedentei kholboo togtoozh,ted lotyn khuukhduded tus dem болzhee.syela tedentei midiand uildsen shig,kishon golyn ursgalyn derged sisysera ba iabind uildsen shig khandaa.ch. ted yen-dort sonoozh,gazart khayagdakh khog met болсон. tednii yazguurtnuudyг oryeb ba zyeeyeb shig,tednii bukh noyedyg zyeба ba zalmunna shig болгоoch. ted orsdodoo zoriulanburkhany belcheeriig ezemshitsgeeye getsgeezh baisan. burkhan min' ee, tedniig khamkhuul shig,salkhind khiisekh surel met болгоoch. oig shataadag gal shig,uulsyг shataadag dol shig oriin khui salkhiar tedniig khoozh,oriin shuur-gaar tedniig surduuleech. ted tany neriig erzh khaidag bolokhyn tuldtednii nuuriig ichguureer duurgeech. tedniig monkhod ichguurt oruulan ailgazh,tedniig dord болгон mokhold uchruulaach. ingesneer ted ezen gedeg nertei ta l gantsaaraabukh

delkhiin khamgiin deed negen gedgiig medekh boltugai.

84

o, tumen tsergiin ezen,tany orshin suudag gazar khichneen taalamzhtai ve! minii setgel ezenii khashaa uruu temuulen, ermelzdeg.minii zurkh ba makhan biye min' am'd burkhand bayasan khashkhirna. minii khaan ba minii burkhan,tumen tsergiin ezen tany takhilyn shireendbolzhmor ch orshikh gazraa,kharaatsai ch oriin angaakhainuudyg suulgakh uuriig olson. tany orgoond orshighchid yuutai yerooltei vel'ted urgelzh tanyg magtazh baina.syela khuch n' tany dotor,zurkhend n' sion uruu khot-lokh zamuud baikh khun yuutai yerooltei ve! nulimsny khondiigoor tuulan garakhdaa ted tuuniig bulag bolgodog.ert orokh boroo ch mon tuuniig yeredodog. ted siond burkhany omno uzegdenkhuchees khuch uruu khurdeg. o, tumen tsergiin burkhan ezen, minii zalbirlyg sonsooch.o, iakovyn burkhan, chikh tavin chagnaach.syela kharaach, bidnii bambai bolson burkhan,oriin tosolson khunii nuur uruu kharaach. uchir n' tany khashaan dakh' neg odor gadna baikh myangan odroos ch deer yum.bi khoron muugiin maikhnuudad orshin suukhaasoriin burkhany orgoonii bosgon deer zogsokhson. uchir n' ezen burkhan bol nar bolon bambai yum.ezen niguulsel bolon aldryg ogdog.tereer shuluun shudargaar yavagchdaas yamar ch sain yumyg nuun daragduuldaggui. o, tumen tsergiin ezen, tand itgedeg khun yuutai yerooltei ve!

85

o, ezen, ta oriin nutagt iveelee uzuulsen.ta iakovyn olzlogdogsdyg butsaazh iruulsen. ta oriin ard tumnii gem buruug uuchilsan.ta tednii bukh nugliig daldalsan.syela ta oriin bukh uur khileng zailuulsen.ta oriin shatazh bui uraas ergen butssan. o, bidnii avralyn burkhan, bidniiig sergeezh,bidend khandsan oriin uur khileng zogsoogooch. ta bidend monkhod uurlakh uu?ta bukh uyeiinkhend oriin uuryg urgelzhluulseer baikh uu? tany khumuus tand bayarlakhyn tulda oroo bidniiig sergeekhgui gezh uu? o, ezen, oriin khair enerliig bidend uzuulzh,oriin avralyg bidend khairlaach. burkhan ezenii aildakhgy bi sonsonoo.uchir n' ter oriin ard tumen buyuu oriin burkhanlag khumuust amar taivnyg aildana.kharin tedniiig munkhaglal uruu butsakhgy ul zovshoor'ye. bidnii gazar nutagt aldar orshikhyn tulduunii avral tuunees emeegched unekeher oir baina. khair enerel bolon unen khamtdaa uulzzhee.zov shudarga bolon amar taivan biye biyee un-

szhee. unen gazraas orgilon,zov shudarga baidal tengerees ongiin khardag. unendee ezen sainyg ogokh bogoodbidnii gazar nutag urgatsaa urguulna. zov shudarga baidal tuunii omno yavzh,tuunii alkhmuudyg zam deer tavina.

86

o, ezen chikh tavin nadad khariulaach.uchir n' bi zovzh, gachigdazh baina. bi burkhanlag khun uchir setgeliig min' khamgaalaach.o, minii burkhan ta ort tan' itgedeg oriin zartsyg avraach. o, ezen, namaig niguulseech,uchir n' tan uruu khandan bi odorzhin khashkhiridag. oriin zartsyn setgeliig bayarluulaach,uchir n' ezen tan uruu bi setgelee orgodog. uchir n' ezen ta sain bogood uuchlakhad belen,tanyg duudagch bugded khair enerleer elbeg bayan. o, ezen, minii zalbirlyg chikh tavin chagnaach.minii guiltuudyn duund ankhaaral taviach! oriin zovlongiin odor bi tanyg duudna,uchir n' ta nadad khariulna. o, ezen, burkhdyn dund tan shig khen ch uguu,tanykh shig uils ch baikhgui. o, ezen, tany buteesen bukh uls undesten irzh,tany omno khundetgen morgozh,tany neriig aldarshuulna. uchir n' ta bol augaa bogood gaikhamshigt uilsiiig uilddeg.ta gantsaaraa l burkhan yum. o, ezen, oriin zamyg nadad zaazh ogooch.bi tany uneneer yavakh bolno.tany nerees emeekheer zurkhiig negteech. minii burkhan ezen, bi bukh zurkheeree tand talarkhazh,tany neriig monkhod aldarshuulna. uchir n' nadad khandsan tany khair enerel augaa bogoodta minii sunsiig ukhegsdiin orny gunees avarsan. o, burkhan, bardamnagch khumuus minii esreg bosozh,khuchirkhiilegch khumuusiin buleglel minii amiiig khaisan bogoodted tanyg oorsdiinkhoo omno zalaagui. kharin ezen ta bol orshoolt, niguulsel,tuurlakhdaa udaan, khair enerel bolon uneneer elbeg bayan burkhan yum. nad uruu ergezh, namaig niguulseech.oriin zartsad oriin khuchiig ogch,shivegchniikhee khuug avraach. namaig ezen yadagchid kharaad ichikhiin tuldsainy tolookh temdgiig nadad uzuuleech.uchir n' ezen ta nadad tuslan, namaig taivshruulsan.

87

tuunii suur' ariun uuland bii. ezen siony daaman khaalguudygiakovyn orshin suukh gazruudaas iluugeer khairladag. burkhany khot oo,chinii talaar aldarta! yums yarigddag.syela namaig medegchdiin dund bi rakhab bolon vavilonyg durdana.kharag-tun, filist ba tir yetiopyn khamtneene negen tend torsonz gene. kharin siony tukhaiene

khun ba ter khun tuunii dotor torson gezh khelegdene.khamgiin deed negen oroo tuunii baiguulna. ezen khumuusiig burtgekh uyedee toolzh,ene negen tend torson gene.syela tegeed duuldag khumuus limbe toglodog khumuusiin khamtminii bukh ekh bulguud chamd bi gene.

88

o, ezen, minii avralyn burkhan,bi odroor bolon shono ch tany omno khashkhir-san. minii zalbirlyg oriinkhoo omno avchraach.minii khashkhiraltad chikhee taviach. uchir n' minii setgel zovlon berkhsheeliig khangalttai avsan bogoodam' min' ukhegsdiin orond oirtson. bi dooshoo nukh uruu buugchdyn dund toologdson.bi khuch chadalgui khuntei adil, ukhegsdiin dund khayagdsan,bulshind tavigddag ukhdeltei adil bolson.ta tedniig dakhin sanakhgui bogoodted tany mutraas taslagdsan. ta namaig khamgiin gunzgii nukhend,kharankhui gazruudad, gund tav'san. tany uur khilen namaig khundeer darsan bogoodta oriin bukh davalgaagaar namaig zovooson.syela ta minii taniluudyg nadaas kholduulsan.ta namaig tedend zhigshuurt zuil bolgoson.bi tugzhigdsen bogood garch chadakhgui bolson. gai zovlongoos bolzh nud min' ch sul'dsan.o, ezen, bi tanyg odor bur duudsan.bi tan uruu garaa sungasan. ta ukhegsded zoriulsan gaikhamshguudyg uildekh uu?ukhegsdiin sunsnuud bosood, tanyg magtakh uu? tany khair enerel bulshind,tany itgeltei baidal suirliin gazart tunkhaglagdakh uu? tany gaikhamshguud kharankhuid medegdekh uu?tany zov shudarga baidal martaltyn gazar medegdekh uu? kharin ezen, bi taslamzh guin tan uruu khashkhirsan bogoodglood minii zalbiral tany omno irdeg. o, ezen, ta yuund setgeliig min' khayana ve?yuund ta nadaas nuuree nuna ve? bi zaluugaasaa zovzh, ukhekh shakhsan.bi tany aimshguudyg amsdag. bi tevdezh baina. tany shatazh bui uur khilen minii deeguur ongorsontany aimshguud namaig sonooson. tedger n' namaig us met odorzhin khureelsen.ted khamtdaa namaig buselsen. ta amrag khairt bolon and nokhriig nadaas kholduulsan.taniluud min' ch kharankhuid baina.

89

bi ezenii khair enerliin tukhai monkhod duulna.bukh uyeinkhend bi tany itgeltei baidlyg amaaraa meduulne. uchir n' bi khair enerel monkhod baiguulagdana.ta oriin itgeltei baidlyg tengeruud deer togtoono gev. bi oriin songoson negentei

geree baiguulsan.bi oriin zarts davidad tangaraglasan, bi chinii uriig monkhod togtoozh.chinii khaan shireeg bukh uyeinkhend baiguulna.syela o, ezen, tengeruud tany gaikhamshguudyg magtana.mon ariun khumuusiin chuulgand tany itgeltei baidlyg ch magtana. uchir n' tengert khieniig ezen-tei khar'tsuulzh bolokh ve?chadaltnuudyn khovguudiin dundaas khen n' ezen-tei adil ve? ter bol ariun khumuusiin chuulgand aguugaar emeegdekh burkhan,orig n' toirch bui bukhnees iluu surdem yum. tumen tsergiin burkhan ezen, khen tantai adil ve, khuchit ezen?tany itgeltei baidal ch tanyg toiron baidag. ta dalain dogshroltyg zakhirdag.davalgaanuud n' bosokhod ta nomkhuuldag. ta oroo rakhabyg alagdsan khun shig byats darsan.ta oriin daisnuudyg khuchit mutraaraa taraasan. tengeruud bol tanykh, gazar ch bas tanykh.yertonts ba tuuniig burduulzh bui bukhniig ta baiguulsan. mnod ba umardyг bya buteesen.tabor ba khyermon tany nerd bayartaigaar khashkhirdag. ta khuchit mutartai,tany gar khuchtei, tany baruun gar orgomzhlogdson. zov shudarga ba shudarga yes bol tany sentiin suur' yum.khair enerel ba unen tany omno yavdag. bayart duug meddeg ard tumen yuutai yerooltei velo, ezen, ted tany nuur tsarainy gereld alkhdag. tany nerd ted odorzhin bayarlazz,tany zov shudargaar ted orgomzhlogddog. uchir n' ta bol tednii khuch chadlyn aldar bogoodtany iveeleer bidnii ever orgomzhlogdsan baidag. uchir n' bidnii bambai bol ezeniikh bogoodizralliin ariun negen bol bidnii khaan. neg udaa ta oriin ariun khumuust uzegdel dotor aildazh,bi khuch chadalt negend tuslamzh ogson.bi ard tumnees shilzh songoson negniig orgomzhil-son. bi oriin zarts davidyг olson.oriin ariun tosoor bi tuuniig tosolsol. minii gar tuun-tei khamt baizh,minii mutar ch bas tuuniig khuchtei bolgono. daisan tuunees nekhen shaardazh chadakhgui,khoron muugiin khuu ch tuuniig zovoozh chadakhgui. kharin bi tuunii omno ostnuudiig n' byatsalz,tuuniig uzen yadagchiig but tsokhino. minii itgeltei baidal ba minii khair enerel tuun-tei khamt baikh bogoodminii ner deer tuunii ever orgomzhlogdono. bi bas tuunii garyг dalai deer,tuunii baruun garyг gol moronguud deer baigana. ter nad uruu ita bol minii etseg,minii burkhan bolon minii avralyn khadz gezh khashkhirna. bi mon tuuniig uugan khuu.gazar delkhiin khaadaas khamgiin deed khaan bolgono. bi oriin khair enerlee tuunii toloo monkhod khadgalzh,oriin gereeg ch tuund batzhuulna. ingeed bi tuunii ur udmыг monkhod togtoozh,tuunii sentiig tengeriin odrud met bolgono. kharev tuunii khovguud minii khuuliig martazh,minii shuultiin daguu yavakhgui bol, kharev ted minii togtoolu-

udyg zorchizh,minii tushaaluudyg biyelu-
ulekhgui bol, bi tednii aldaa zorchliig taya-
gaaraa,tednii gem buruug savaagaar shiit-
gene. kharin bi oriin khair enerliig tu-
unees taslakhgui,itgelguigeer ch uildekhgui.
oriin gereeg bi zorchikhgui,amnaas garsan
aviagaa oorchlokhgui. bi oriin ariun baid-
laar negentee tangaraglasan bogoodbi davi-
dad khudal khelekhgui. tuunii ur udam
n' monkhod am'darch,tuunii sentiï minii
omnokh nar shig baina. ter n' sar
shig monkhod baikhaar togtogodokh bo-
goodtengeriin gerch itgemzhit yum gev.syela
kharin ta khayan, tatgalzazh,oriin toslod-
dogchiin esreg khilengeer duuren baiv. ta
oriin zartsyn gereeg khaikhraagui.ta tuu-
nii titmiig shoroond buzarlaskan. ta tuunii
bukh khangy evdsen.ta tuunii bat tsaizu-
udyg suiruulsen. zamaar ongoron yavagch
bukhen tuuniig tonoson.ter ooriin khorshu-
uded buruutgagdsan. ta tuunii ostnuudiin
baruun garyg orgomzhilson.ta bukh dais-
nuudyg n' bayarluulsan. ta bas ildni-
ikh n' iriig mokhoozh,tuuniig tulaldaand
bat zogsozh chadakhgui bolgoston. ta tu-
unii sur zhavkhlang duusgan,tuunii sentiïg
gazart khomrov. ta tuunii zaluu nasny
odruudiig boginosgoston.ta tuuniig ichgu-
ureer nomruulsen.syela o, ezen, khedii boltol
ve?ta oriigoo monkhod nuukh uu?tany uur
khilen gal met shatakh uu? minii am'dra-
lyn khugatsaag sanaach.ta khunii khovgu-
udiig yuund demii khooson buteegee ve! ya-
mar khun ukhliig uzelgui am'darch chadakh
ve?tereer ooriin setgeliig ukhegsdiin orny
erkhsheelees avarch chadakh uu?syela o,
ezen, itgeltei baidal dotroo tany davi-
dad tangaraglasanur'dyn khair enereel tan'
khaana baina ve? o, ezen, oriin zarts
naryn doromzhlolyg sanaach.bi ovortoo
bukh olon tumnii doromzhlolyg kherkhen
teedgiig ch sanaach. o, ezen, tedgeereer tany
daisnuud doromzhlon,tedgeereer ted tany
toslogdogchiin alkham buriig doromzhilson.

90

o, ezen, ta uyeiin uyed bidnii orshikh
gazar baisan bilee. uuls bii bolokhoos
ch omno,tanyg delkhii ba yertontsiig toru-
ulekhees ch omno,uurdees uurd monk khur-
tel ta bol burkhan. ta khuniiig toos
shoroo uruu n' butsaan,aïldakhdaa khunii
khuukhdud ee, butsagtun gedeg. uchir n'
tany melmiid myangan zhil bolngoron odozh
bui ochigdor met,esvel shoniin manaa met
buyuu. ta tedniig uyeriin us shig kham-
san bogood ted noïrond avtzhee,glood ted
shineer soyeolon bui ovs met baidag. gloo
ter n' tsetseglezh, shineer soyeoldog.udesh
dokhokhod ter n' khagdran khatdag. uchir
n' bid tany uur khilengeer shataagdazh,tany
uur khilengees bid aisan. ta bidnii gem bu-

ruug oriinkhoo omno,bidnii nuutsyg oriin or-
shikhuin gereld bairluulsan. uchir n' bukh
odruud maan' tany khilengiin dund ongor-
son.bid sanaa aldakh met on zhiluudee du-
usgasan. bidnii am'dralyn odor khonoguud
dalan zhil yum.esvel kherev khuch chadal-
tai bol nayan zhil.gevch tedgeeriin orgil
n' zudguur, ui gashuud ongordog.uchir
n' udalgui ene n' ch ongorch, bid nisen
oddog. tany uuryin khuch chadlyg bolon-
tanaas emeech kher khemzhegeer tany
khileng khen oilgodog ve? iimees bid tand
mergen zurkhiig orgokhiin tuldorsdiinkhoo
odruudiig toolokhyg bidend zaazh oogooch.
o, ezen, butsazh ireech. khedii boltol
ve?oriin zarts naryg orovdooch. bidniig
bayasgalantaigaar duulzh, nasan turshid ba-
yarlan baikhyn tuldglood bidniig oriin khair
enerleer khangaa. bidniig zdreesen odri-
inkhoo toogoor bolonbidnii khor khokhirol
uzsen zhiluudiin toogoor bidniig bayarlu-
ulaach. oriinkhoo uilsii garts nartaa,ori-
inkhoo sur zhavkhlang khuukhduded n'
uzuuleech. bidnii burkhan ezenii iveel biden
deer baikh boltugai.bidnii garyn uilsii bid-
nii toloo bat togtogooch,tiim ee, bidnii
garyn uilsii bat togtogooch.

91

khamgiin deed negenii khalkhavchind or-
shigh negentogs khuchit negenii suuder dor
am'darna. bi ezend khandan minii khor-
godokh gazar, minii bat tsaiz,minii itgedeg
burkhan min' gene. uchir n' chamaig an-
chny urkhinaas,bas ukhliin takhlaas avardag
negen bol ter yum. ter chamaig odooroo
khuchikh bogoodtuunii zhiguur dor chi
khorgodokh bolno.tuunii itgeltei baidal bol
bambaï bolon bekhelet yum. chi shoniin
aimshgaas ch,dor isgerekh sumnaas ch
aikhgui. mon kharankhuid yavagch takhlaas
ch,ud dund tsolzhuulekh mokhloos ch
aikhgui. myangan khun chinii derged,tumen
khun chinii baruun gar tald unavch,ene n'
chamd khalдахgui. chi zovkhon nudeeree
kharaad lkhoron muu khund ogokh khariug
uzekh bolno. uchir n' chi minii khorgodokh
gazar bolokh ezeniig buyuukhamgiin deed
negeniig orshikh gazraa bolgoston yum. ya-
mar ch khor khonoool chamd uchrahgui,ya-
mar ch gamshig chinii maikhand oïrtokhgui.
uchir n' bukh zamd chamaig khamgaalakhyn
tuldter oriin tenger elch nart chinii ta-
laar tushaal ogno. chamaig khooloo chulu-
und tsokhichikh vii gesendeeted chamaig gar
deeree organ yavna. chi arslan, nazh mogoig
gishgezh,zaluu arslan, mogoig kholooroo de-
velsne. ter namaig khairlasan uchraas bi tu-
uniig avarna.ter minii neriiig medsen uchraas
bi tuuniig orgomzhilno. ter namaig duudakh
bogood bi tuund khariulna.saad berksheel-
tei uyed bi tuuntei khamt baina.bi tuu-

niig avarch, khundlekh bolno. bi tuuniiġ urt am'dralaar khangazh,tuund oriin avralyġ uzuulne.

92

o, khamgiin deed negen, ezend talarkhlyġ orgontany nerd magtan duulakh n' sain yum. gloo tany khair enerliġ,shonoor tany itgeltei baidlyġ arvan utast yatga bolon bosoo yatgaar,yatgyn aya duugaar tunkhaglakh n' ch sain. uchir n' ezen ta khiisen zuilseeree namaig bayarluulsan bogoodbi tany garyn uilsiin ulmaas bayasgalantaigaar duulna. o, ezen, tany uils khichneen agu ve!tany bodluud gun gunzgii yum. munkhag khun ch medekhgui,teneg khun ch uuniiġ ukhaarakhgui. ene n' khoron muu khun ovs shig soyeolzh,gem buruug uildegchid bugd tsetseglekhedted monkhod ustgagdakhyn tuld ch baisan azhguu. kharin ezen ta bol monkhod erkhem deed yum. uchir n' uztugei ezen, tany daisnuud,uchir n' uztugei, tany daisnuud sonono,gem buruug uildegchid bugd taraagdakh bolno. kharin ta minii evriġ zerleg ukhriinkh met orgomzhilson,bi shinekhen tosoor toslogdson. minii nud daisnuud uruu min' kharzh,minii chikh minii esreg bosogch khoron muu kumuusiin tukhai sonsdog. zov shudarga khun dalduu mod shig tsetseglezh,livan dakh' khush mod shig urgana. ezenii orgoond suulgagdsanted bidnii burkhany khashaanuudad tsetseglene. ted khogshirson ch zhims gargana.ted shuusleg ba no-goon baina. ene n' ezen shuluun shudarga gedgiġ tunkhaglakhyn tuld yum.ter bol minii khad bogood tuun dotor shudarga bus yum gezh ugui.

93

ezen zakhirdag. tereer sur zhavkhlangaar khuvtaslasan yum.ezen origoo khuch chadlaar khuvtaslasazh buselsen.unekheer delkhii bat bekh togtson bogood gankhakhgui. tany sentii ert deer uyees togtson.ta ono monkhoos baisan. o, ezen, ikh us ondorsgozh,ikh us duugaa ondorsgoson.ikh us davalgaanuudaa orgodog. ikh usny nurgéen shuugjanaas,dalain khuchit davalgaanuudaa chndort bui ezen iluu khuchtei. tany gerchleluud mash unen yum.o, ezen, ariun baidal tany orgoond uurd monkhod zokhistoi.

94

shoo avaltyn burkhan bolokh ezen,shoo avaltyn burkhan, gerelteech! delkhiin shuugch ee, bosozh,bardamnagchdad

nokhon tolooch. khedii boltol khoron muu kumuus, ezen,khedii boltol khoron muu kumuus bayarlazh tsengekh ve? ted tsatsazh, deerelkhuu ugs yar'dag,khuul' busyġ uildegchid bugd oorsdooroo bakharkhdag. o, ezen, ted tany kumuusiġ byatsalzhtany ov zalgamzhlyalyġ zovodog. ted belevsen emegtei ba khar' khuniiġ alzh,nchniġ ch khorodog. ted ezen khardaggui,iakovyn burkhan ankaardaggui gev. ard tumnii dundakh munkhuud aa, ankhaaraarai.teneguud ee, ta nar khezee ukhaarakh yum be? chikhiġ buteesen tereer sonsokhgui gezh uu?nuidiġ buteesen tereer kharakhgui gezh uu? undestnuudiġ gesgeedeg,khund erdem medlegiġ zaadag tereer zemlekhgui gezh uu? ezen khunii bodluudyġ khiigeedtedgeer n' demii khooson bolokhyġ medne. o, ezen, tany gesgeedeg,tany oriin khuulia zaadag khun yerooltei yee! ingesneer khoron muu khund nukh ukhakh khurtelta tuuniiġ zovlongiin odroos angizhrualan taivnyġ ogno. uchir n' ezen oriin ard tumniiġ khayakhgui,oriin oviġ ch orkhikhgui. uchir n' shuukh dakhin zov shudarga bolzh,zurkheeree shuluun bugd tuuniiġ dagana. khen muug uildegchiġ eserguutsen minii toloo bosokh ve?khen gem nugel uildegchiġ eserguutsen minii toloo zogsokh ve? kherev ezen nadad tus bolooguisen bolminii setgel udakhgui chimeeguġin dund orshikhson. kherev bi minii khol khal'tirsan gezh khelekh yestoi baisan bol,o, ezen, tany khair enerel namaig tushikh baisan. minii dotor sanaa zovson bodluud olshirokhodtany taitgarluud minii setgeliġ bayasgadag. zarligiin esreg buzarmuug sedegchdiin buyuusuirliin sentii tantai evsezh chadakh uu? ted khamtdaa zov shudarga kumuusiin amiin esreg buleglezh,gemgui khund ukhliin yal ogdog. kharin ezen minii bat tsai,z,minii burkhan minii khorgodokh khad baisaar irsen. ter tednii gem nugliġ oorsod deer n' avchirsan bogoodtedniġ buzarmuugiinkh n' dotor ustgana.bidnii burkhan ezen tedniġ ustgana.

95

iregtun, ezend bayasaltaigaar duultsagaan,avralynkhaa khadand bayartaigaar khashkhirtsgaaya. tuunii omno talarkhalkaigaar irzh,tuund duulluudaar bayartaigaar khashkhirtsgaaya. ezen bol augaa ikh burkhan bogoodbukh burkhdyn deed augaa khaan yum. delkhiin gun gazruud tuunii gart baidag bogooduulsyn shovkh oroinuud ch bas tuuniikh. dalai ch tuuniikh. uchir n' tereer tuuniġ buteesen negen bogoodtuunii mutar khuurai gazryġ ch dursend oruulsan. iregtun, morgozh, bokhiin,bidniġ buteeġch ezenii omno ovdog

sogdotsgooye. uchir n' ezen bol bidnii burkhan bogoodbid tuunii khariuldag khumuus, tuunii mutryn khonin sureg yum.noodor ta nar tuunii duug sonsson bol myeribad bolsny adil,tsold massagiin odor bolsny adil zurkhee buu khatuurul. ta naryn etseg ovgod sorikhod,minii uilsii kharsan khernee namaig shalgakhad n' dochin zhiliin tursh bi ter uyeiinkhend tsukhaldazh,tedniig zurkhendee tooroldson bogoodminii zamuudyg meddeggui khumuus khemeen aildsan. tiimees bi uurandaunekheer ted minii amralt uruu orokhgui khemeezh andgailsan.

96

ezend shine duug duulagtun.bukh delkhii ezend duulagtun. ezend duulzh, tuunii neriig magtagtun.tuunii avralyn sain medeeg odroos odort tunkhaglagtun. tuunii aldryg undestnuudiin dund,tuunii gaikhamshigt uilsii bukha ard tumnuudiin dund tunkhaglagtun. ezen augaa ikh uchir erkhem deeder magtagdakh yum.bukh burkhdaas iluugeer tuunees emeevel zokhino. uchir n' khumuusiin bukha burkhad bol khooson shuteenuud,kharin ezen tengeruudiig buteesen. tsog zhavkhlan ba sur zhavkhlan tuunii omno,khuch chadal ba uzesgelen tuunii ariun gazart baidag. ard tumnuudiin urguud aa, ezend ogogtun,ezend aldar ba khuch chadlyg ogogtun. ezend neriinkh n' aldryg ogogtun.rgol avchirch, tuunii orgoonii khashaand iregtun. ariun baidlyn goo uzesgelengeer ezend morgogtun.bukh delkhii tuunii omno chichregtun. undestnuudiin dund ezen zakhirdag,unekheer yertonts bat bekh togtoogdson bogood gankhakhgui.tereer khumuusiig shudarga yesoor shuune gezh khel. tengeruudiig bayasgagh, gazar delkhiig bayarlul.dalai bolon tuunii dotorkh bukha yumsgy nurgeluul. talbai bolon tuunii dotorkh bukha yumsgy bayasga.tegeed oin bukha modod ezenii omno bayasan duulna. uchir n' ter irzh baina,uchir n' tereer gazar delkhiig shuukheer irzh baina.tereer yertontsiig zov shudargaar,khumuusiig oriin itgeltei baidlaar shuune.

97

ezen zakhirdag, gazar delkhii bayasagtun.olon arluud ch bayarlagtun. uuls ba tuner kharankhui tuunii khureeldeg,zov shudarga ba shudarga yes bol tuunii sentiin suur' yum. tuunii omno gata garch,ergen toirond tuunii ostnuudiig shalaadag. tuunii ayanga tsakhilgaan yertontsiig gereltuuldeg.gazar delkhii kharaad, chichrev. bukha delkhiin ezenii omno buyuuezenii omno uuls

laany tos shig khailsan. tengeruud tuunii zov shudargy tunkhagladag bogoodbukha khumuus tuunii tsog zhavkhlang kharsan. siimel khorguuded uilchildeg,shuteenuudear bardamnadag bukha khumuus ichikh boltugai.bukha burkhad aa, tuund morgogtun. o, ezen, tany shuultuudees bolzhion sonsood bayarlazzh,iudagiin okhid bayassan. uchir n' ta bol bukha delkhiin deer khamgiin deed ezen yum.ta bukha burkhdaas khav'gui deeguur orgomzhlogdson. oriin burkhanlag khumuusiin setgeliig khamgaaldagezeniig khairlagh ta nar, buzar muug uzen yad.ter tedniig khoron muu khunii garaas avardag. zov shudarga khunii toloo gerel,shuluun shudarga zurkhtei khunii toloo bayar khor tarigdsan. zov shudarga ta nar, ezend bayarlazzh,tuunii ariun nerd talarkhagtun.

98

ezend shine duug duulagtun.uchir n' tereer gaikhamshigtai zuilsii uildsen bogoodtuunii baruun gar ba tuunii ariun mutar tuund avralyng guitsetgesen. ezen oriin avralyng meduulsen.tereer undestnuudiin nudend oriin zov shudarga baidlyg ilchilsen. tereer izrailiin gert khandsan oriin khair enerel ba itgeltei baidlaa sanasan.delkhiin zakh khyazgaar bur bidnii burkhany avralyng uzsen yum. bukha delkhii ezend bayartaigaar khashkhiragtun.duu gargan, bayarlan duulzh, magtan duulagtun. yatgaar bolon aya egshgeer,yatgaar ezend magtan duulagtun. burenuud bolon ever bureenii duugaarezen bolokh khaany omno bayartaigaar khashkhiragtun. dalai bolon tuunii dotorkh bukha yumsgy,yertonts bolon tuun dotorkh orshigch bukhiig nurgeluul. ezenii omno gol mornuudiig alga tashuulan,uul nuruudyg bayarlan duuluul. uchir n' tereer gazar delkhiig shuukheer irzh baina.tereer yertontsiig zov shudargaar,khumuusiig tegsh yesoor shuukh bolno.

99

ezen zakhirdag. khumuusiig chichruulegtun.tereer khyerubuudyn deer zalardag. gazar delkhiig gankhuulagtun. ezen siond aguu bogoodbukha undestnii deer orgomzhlogdson. tany aguu, surdmeer neriig ted magtan duulag.ter bol ariun. khaany khuch chadal n' shuukhiig khairladag.ta tegsh yesyg batzhuulsan.ta iakovyn dotorkh shuukha ba zov shudarga baidlyg guitselfuulsen. bidnii burkhan ezenii orgomzhilzh,tuunii kholiin gishguuriin omno morgogtun.ter bol ariun. mosye, aaron nar tuunii takhilch naryn dund,mon samuyel tuunii neriig duudagchdyn dund baisan.ted ezeniig duudsand tereer tedend khariul-

san. ter tedend uulen bagananaas aild-santed tuunii ogson gerschlel bolon zarligiig sakhin biyeluulsen. bidnii burkhan ezen, ta tedend khariulsan.ta tedniig uuchildag burkhan,mon tednii uildsend khariug ogogch baisan. bidnii burkhan ezeniig orgomzhilzh,tuunii ariun uuland morgog-tun.uchir n' bidnii burkhan ezen bol ariun.

100

bukh gazar delkhii, ezend bayasaltaigaar khashkhiragtun. ezend bayartaigaar uilchil.tuunii omno bayasaltaigaar duulan iregtun. ezen oroo bol burkhan gedgiig medtugei.bidniig buteesen n' ter bogood bid oorsdoo bus yum.bid tuunii ard tumen, tuunii belcheeriin khonin sureg. tuunii daaman khaalgaar talarkhaltaigaar,tuunii khashaand magtaaltaigaar or.tuund talarkhal orgozh, tuunii neriig magt. uchir n' ezen bol sain.tuunii khair enerel monkhi-inkh bogoodtuunii itgeltei baidal bukhi uyeiinkhend yum.

101

bi khair enerel ba shudarga yesny tukhai duulna,o, ezen tand bi magtan duulna. bi togs zamd ankhaaraltai yavna.ta nad uruu khezee irekh ve?bi ger dotroo unench zurkheer yavakh bolno. bi nudniikhee omno yamar ch khoron yumyng bailgakhgui.bi urvagchdyn azhlyg uzen yaddag,ter n' nadad naaldakhgui. zal'khai zurkh nadaas salna.bi yamar ch buzar muu zuiliig medekhgui bolno. oriin khorshiig semkhen muu-lagchdyg bi ustgana.deguur kharts, bardam setgeltei kheniig ch bi tevchikhgui. tedniig oorteigoo khamt suulgakhyn tuldnud min' ene gazar nutgiin itgeltei khumuusiig azhiglana.togs zamaar yavagch negen nadad uilchilne. khuuran mekhlegch khun minii gert orshin suukhgui.khudal yarigh khun minii omno bair suuria khadgalakhgui. gem buruug uildegch bukhnii ezenii khotoos taslakhyn tuldgloo bur bi ene gazar nutgiin bukhi khoron muu khuniig ustgana.

102

o, ezen, minii zalbirlyg sonsooch!minii tuslamzh guisan khashkhiralt tand khureg. zovlon berkhsheeliin min' odor nadaas nureev buu nuugaach.nad uruu chikhee khanduulaach.minii duudakh odor nadad khurdan khariulaach. uchir n' minii odruud utaa shig zamkharasan bogoodyasnuud min' ch tsutsal mod shig shatsan. zurkh min' zuleg nogoo shig shirkh khorkhoid barig-dazh, khagdarsan.bi talkhaa idekhee ch

unekheer martsan. yeolokh duuny min' changaas bolzhyas min' makhand min' naaldav. bi kheer talyn khoton shuvuutai izhilssen.bi zeluud nutgiin shar shuvuu shig bolson. bi seruun khevtdeg,bi deever deerkh gantsaardsan shuvuu shig bolson. minii daisnuud namaig odorzhingoo buruutgasan.nadad khorsson khumuus minii neriig kharaald ashiglasan. uchir n' bi unsiig talkh shig idezh,uukh usaa nulimstaigaa khol'son n' tany zevuutsel bolon tany khilengees bolson yum.uchir n' ta namaig deesh orgood, shidsen. minii odruud urtassan suuder shig bogoodbi ovs shig gandand khatazh baina. kharin ezen ta monkhod orshdog,tany ner ch uyeiin uyed baidag. ta bosozh, sionyg orovdono.uchir n' tuunii niguulsekh tsag odoo irlee,togtooson tsag irlee. tany zarts nar tuunii chuluund unekheer bayarlazh,tuunii toos shoroog ch orovddog. ingeed undestnuud ezenii nerees,delkhiin bukhi khaad tany aldraas emeene. uchir n' ezen sionyg bosgon baigulzhee.ter oriin tsog zhavkhlangiin dund uzegdsen. tereer ugeeguichuudiin zalbirlyg. kholeen avch,tednii zalbirlyg zhigshdegui. khozhim buteegdekh khumuus ezeniig magtakhyn tuldene n' irekh uyeiinkhnii toloo bichigdene. uchir n' ter oriin ariun ondorlogoos kharsan.tengerees ezen gazar delkhiig shirtsen. ene n' khorigdyn yeolokhyg sonsozh,uukhliin yal avsan khumuusiig choloolokhiin tuld yum. inges-neer siond ezenii neriig,iyerusalimd tuunii magtaalyg khumuusiig khamtdaa irzh,ezend uilchlekhkeer khaanchlaluudyg tsuglakhad tunkhaglakhi azhguu. tereer zam zuur minii khuch chadlyg sulruulsan,ter minii odruudiig boginosgoston. bi burkhan min' ee, odruudiin min' dundaas namaig buu avaach.tany zhiluud uyeiin uyed baidag yum. ta ert uyed gazar delkhiin suuriig tav'san.tengeruud ch tany garyn buuteel yum. ted ch sonono, kharin ta monkh orshino.tedgeer n' bugd omsgol shig elegdene.khuvtas shig ta tedniig solikh bogood ted ch soligdono. geveh ch kheveeree boloodtany on zhiluud togsokhgui. tany zarts naryn ur khuukhduud urgelzhluulen am'darch,tednii ur udmuud tany omno bat zogsono gedeg.

103

setgel min' ee, ezeniig magtagtun.dotor min' baigaa bukhen ch tuunii ariun neriig magtagtun. setgel min' ee, ezeniig magtazh,tuunii ach tusyn aliig n' ch buu mart.ter chinii bukhi gem buruug uuchilzh,chini bukhi ovchniig ilaarshuuldag. ter chinii amiig moksloos avarch,chamd khair enerel bolon orshooliin titmiig omsgodog. zaluu nas chin' burged met shinechlegdekhiiin tullder

chinii khusliig sain zuilseer khangadag. ezen darlagdsan bukhni toloozov shudarga uulsiig bolon shuultuudiig uilddeg. ter oriin zamyg mosyed, oriin uulsiig izrailiin khovguuded meduulsen. ezen bol orovch, niguulsengui, uurlakhdaa udaan bolood khair enerleer elbeg bayan. ter urgelzh temtseldekhuigui, uuraa ch monkhod khaadgalakhgui. ter bidnii uildsen nugliin daguu bidend khandaagui, bidnii gem buruugiin daguu bidend khariu ogoogui. uchir n' tenger gazryn deeguur ondort baidag shigtuunees emeegchded tuunii khair enerel aguu ikh yum. rno dornoos khol baidag shigter bidnii aldaa zorchliig bidnees tiin kholduulsan. etseg khun ur khuukhdee orovddogiin adilezen oroo n' emeegchdiig orovddog. uchir n' ter oroo bidnii kherkhen butseniig meddeg, bid bol toos shoroo yum gedgiig ter sanazh baidag. khunii khuv'd gevel, tuunii odruid ovs nogoo shig baidag, tereer kheerlin tsetseg shig oson khogzhdog. deeguur n' salkhi ongorokhod ter ugui boldog bogoodtuunii gazar n' ch tuuniig dakhin tan'daggi. kharin ezenii khair enerel tuunees emeegchdiin deer monkhoos monkhod boloodtuunii zov shudarga baidal ur khuukhduudiin ur khuukhduuded khurdeg. ene n' tuunii gereeg sakhigchdad, tuunii zaavruudyg biyeluulekheer sanagchdad yum. ezen oriin sentiig tengert zalsan bogoodtuunii khaanchlal bukhniig zakhirdag. tuunii ugiin duug dagantuunii ugiig biyeluuldeg, khuch chadaltai, tuunii tenger elch nar aa, ezeniig magtagtun. tuunii khusliig biyeluulen tuund uilchildeg tuunii tumen tserguud ee, ta nar ezeniig magtagtun. tuunii zakhirdag bukh gazart buituuinii buteeluud bolokh ta bugd ee, ezeniig magtagtun. setgel min' ee, ezeniig magtagtun.

104

setgel min' ee, ezeniig magtagtun. minii burkhan ezen ta bol aguu ikh yum. ta tsog zhavkhlan, sur khucheer khuvtsaslasan. tegekhddee khuvtsas omsodgiin adil or- too gerliig omsozh, tengeriig khoshig shig tatdag. ter oriin deed tasalgaany tulgu- uryg usan dotor tav'dag. tereer uulsiig oriin tereg bolgon khologlodog, tereer salkhiniy zhiguureer yavdag. tereer salkhiig oriin elch, galyn doliig oriin uilchlegch bolgodog. uurd monkhod guivuulzh daivuulakhguin tuldtereer gazar delkhiiig suurin deer n' togtoon tav'san. ta tuuniig khuvtsaasr khalkhlakhyn adil guneer burkhsen. ikh us uulsyn deer bailaa. tany zemleles ted zugtazh, tany ayangyn duunaas ted zailan odson. uuls orgogdson. khondii taluud- tany tedend onoozh togtooson gazar uruu doosh suusan. tedniig gazryg burkhekheer

butsazh iruulekhguin tuld, tedniig khaliu- lakhguin tuld ta ikh usny khyazgaaryg togtooson yum. tereer khondiid bulag orgiluuldag, tedgeer n' uulsyn dunduur urs- dag. tedgeer n' kheer talyn araatan am'tan buriig undaalzh, khulanguudyn tsangaag ch taildag. tedgeerlin derged ogtorguin shu- vuud nutagshizh, mochruudiin dund duulan zhirgedeg. ter oriin deed tasalgaanaas uul- syg usaldag. tuunii uulsiin ur zhimsend gazar delkhii khanguun baidag. tereer mal suregt zoriulan ovsiig, khunii khodolmort zo- riulan khunsni nogoog urguuldag. ene n' tu- ugeer gazar shoroonoos khunsiig bolon khu- nii zurkhiig bayasgadag darsyg, nuuriig on- goldog tosyg bolonkhunii zurkhiig tenkhru- uldeg khool khunsiig garguulakhyn tuld yum. ezenii modod, tuunii tar'san li- vany khush modod arvin ikheer undaaldag yum. tend shuvuud bolonnars modyg oromzh bolgodog orovtas ch uuree zas- dag. ndor uuls yangirt zoriulagdsan. kha- dan tsokhio dorgony khorgodokh gazar boldog. tereer tsag khugatsaag zaakhaar saryg bu- teesen. nar ch shingekh gazraa meddeg. ta kharankhuig tomilond ter n' shono boldog. tegekhd oin bukh araatan am'tad khesen yavdag. zaluu arslanguud ideshni- ikhee khoinoos arkhirsch, burkhanaas khun- see guidag. nar mandakhad ted but- saz, aguinuuddaa ochin khevtdag. khun ch azhillakhaar, udesheer bolol khodolmorlokhoor gardag. o, ezen, tany uils khichneen ikh velmergen ukhaanaar ta ted bukhniig bu- teesen. gazar delkhii tany bayalgaar duuren yum. aguu, orgon dalai baidag bogoodtend too tomshgui olon molkhogchid buyuutom, zhizhig am'tad bii. tend usan ongotsnuud naash tsaash yavdag bogoodtend toglozh baikhaar tany buteesen lyeviatan ch bii. tog- tooson tsagt n' khool khunsiig n' ogokhiig tan'ted bugd khuleezh baidag. tanyg tedend ogvol ted tuuzh avdag. tanyg mutraa del- gekhed ted sain saikhand khanadag. tanyg nuuree nuukhad ted khyamardag. tanyg ted- nii am'sgalg avakhad ted ukhez, khors shoroondoo butsdag. ta oriin sunsiig il- geekhed ted buteegddag. tegeed ta gazryn ongo torkhiig shinechildeg. ezenii aldar monkhod baikh boltugai. ezen oriin uilsed bayarlakh boltugai. tuuniig gazar delkhii uruu kharakhad ter n' chichirdeg. tuuniig uulsad khurekhd tedgeer n' utaa gar- gadag. bi am'drakh khugatsaandaa ezen duu duulna. bi am'd baikhdaa burkhanaa magtan duulna. minii byasalgaluud tuund taalamzhtai baikh boltugai. bi ezenii dotor bayarlakh bolno. nugeltuuud gazar delkhi- igees zailuulagdazh, khoron muu khumuus baikhui bolog, setgel min' ee, ezeniig mag- tagtun. ezeniig magtagtun.

ezend talarkhlyg orgozh, tuunii neriig duudagtun.tuunii uilsig ard tumnii dund meduulegtun. tuund duu, tuund magtan duulagtun.tuunii bukh gaikhamshgudyn tukhai tunkhagla. tuunii ariun nereer sairkh.ezeniig eren khaighchdyn zurkh barytai baikh boltugai. ezeniig khiigeed tuunii khuch chadlyg erelkhiilegtun.tuunii nuur tsaraig urgelzh khaigtun. tuunii uildsen gaikhamshguudyg n',tuunii gaikhamshigt yums bolood tuunii amnaas garakh shuultiig sanagtun. abrakhamyn ur udam, tuunii zarts,iakovyn khovguud, tuunii songoson khumuus ee! ter bol bidnii burkhan ezen yum.tuunii shuultuud bukh delkhiid baidag. ter oriin gereeg buyuumpyangan uyeiinkhend oriin tushaasan ugiig monkhod banasan. ene bol abrakhamtai tuunii baiguulsan geree bolonisaakt tav'san tuunii tangarag yum. tegeed ter tuuniig iakovd togtool bolgon,izrail'd monkhiin geree bolgon batalsan yum. ingekhdee bi chamd kanaan nutgiigta naryn ov zalgamzhlalyn khuv' bolgon ogno gesen yum. tegekhd ted toogoor tsookhon,mash tsookhon bogood ter nutagt khariin khumuus baiv. ted undestnees undesten uruu,neg khaanchalalaas oor khumuus uruu tenuuchilsen. ter tedniig darlakhgy khend ch zovshooroogui bogoodtednii toloo khaadyg ch zemlen minii toslodogchdod buu khur,minii esh uzuuleghched buu khor khurge gev. tereer ter nutagt olsgolong duudan iruulsen.ter talkhny bukh nootsiig ugui bolgoson. ter tednii omno neg khuniig buyuubool bolon khudaldagdsan iosyefyg ilgeesen. ted tuunii kholiig dongolson.ter oorroo tomroor ginzhleghdsen. ene n' tuunii ugs biyelegdekhd khurtel baiv.ezeniig u' tuuniig turshsan. khaan khumuusiig ilgeezh, tuuniig sullasan,undestnuudiin zakhiragchdyg yavuulzh tuuniig choloolson. ter tuuniig ooriin geriin ezen,oriin bukh zemshliin zakhiragch bolgoson. ingesen n' taalhaar noyedyg khyanakhyn tuld bogoodtuugeer ooriin akhlagchdad mergen ukhaanyg zaalgakhyn tuld boloi. izrail' ch bas yegipyeted irsen.ingezh iakov khamyn nutagt tur suusan. ter oriin ard tumniig onor otgon bolokhyg zovshoorch,tedniig ostnuudees n' iluu khuchteil bolgoson. ter tednii zurkhiig oriinkh n' khumuusiig uzhen yadakhhaaroriinkh n' zarts naryg zalilakhaar erguulsen. ter oriin zarts mosyeg,oriin songoson aaronyg ilgeesen. ted khumuusin dund tuunii gaikhamshigt uilsig,khamyn nutagt gaikhamshguudyg uildsen. tereer kharankhuig ilgeezh, kharankhuil bolgoson.ted tuunii ugsiig eserguutssengui. ter tednii usyg tsus bolgon khuvirgazh,zagasyg n' ukhuulsen. tednii nutag melkhiigeer duurch,tednii khaany ordond ch orzh

irsen. tuuniig aildsand yalaan sureg,bukh nutag devsgert n' boos orzh irzhee. ter tedend boroony orond mondor oruulzh,tednii nutagt galtai doliig buulgasan. ter bas tednii usan uzmiin modod ba inzhir moddyg n' khuga tsokhizh,nutag khyazgaarynkh n' moddyg tsavchsan. tuuniig aildsand tsartsaa buyuutoo tomshgui olon zaluu tsartsaa irzh, tednii nutgiin bukh noogoo,gazrynkh n' ur zhimsiig idezh tsolmoson. ter bas tednii nutgiin bukh uugan khovguudiig,tednii khuch tenkheenii ankhny ur zhimsiig tsokhin unagaasan. daraa n' ter tedniig alt mongoor gargasan bogoodtuunii ovguudyn dottor budersen khun neg ch baigaagui. tedniig khodlon yavakh uyed yegipyet bayartai baisan.uchir n' tednees aikh aidast ted avtzhée. tereer khoshig bolgon uulsiig,mon shonoor gereltuulekheer galyg taraasan. tedniig guisand tereer bodno shuvuug avchirch,tedniig tengeriin talkhaar khangasan. tereer khadyg neesend us olgoidon garav.ter n' khuurai gazruudaar gol met urssan. uchir n' ter oriin ariun ugiig,oriin zarts abrakhamyg dursan nasanan yum. ter oriin khumuusiig bayar khoorteigoor,oriin songoson khumuusiig bayart uukhaitaigaar gargan avchirsan. ter bas tedend undestnuudiin gazar nutgiig ogson n'khumuusiin khodolmoriig tedniikh bolgualakhyn tuld yum. ene n' tedneer oriin zarliguudyg sakhluulzh,oriin khuuliudyg dagan morduulekhiin tuld baiv.ezeniig magtagtun.

106

ezeniig magtagtun.ezend talarkhal orgo, uchir n' ter bol sain bogoodtuunii khair enerel monkhiinkh yum. khen ezenii sur khuchit uilsiin tukhai oguulzh,esvel tuunii bukh magtaalyg tunkhaglazh chadakh ve? shudarga yesyg sakhigchid,zov shudargyg urgelzh uildegh khun yutai yerooltoe ve? o, ezen, oriin ard tumnii tolookh iveeleer namaig sanaach.oriin avralyg avan nad uruu ailchlaach. ene n' bi tany songogdsan khumuusiin sain saikhnyg kharzh,tany undestnii bayar khoort bayasgazh,tany ovooor bakharkhakhyn tuld yum. bid etseg ovgodinkhoo adil nugel uildezh,bid gem buruug khiizh, khoron muugaar uildzhee. bidnii etseg ovgod yegipyeted tany gaikhamshguudyg ukhaarsangui.ted tany ui olon enerliig sanaagui,kharin tengisiin derged, ulaan tengist terselsen. gesen ch, oriinkhoo sur khuchiig meduulekhiin tuldter oriin neriin toloo tedniig avarsan. iinkhuu tereer ulaan tengisiig zemlesend ter n' khatsan bogoodter tedniig guneer tsol gazraar met udirdsan. ingeed ter tedniig uzhen yadagchiin garaas avarch,daisny garaas zol'son. tednii ostnuudiig us burkhsen.tednii neg n' ch

uldsengui. tegekhet ted tuunii ugend itgesen.ted tuunii magtaalyg duulsan. ted tuunii uilsig khurdan martzhee.ted tuunii zovlogoog khuleegeegui, kharin tsold ikhed shunakhairch,zeluud gazart burkhanyg sor'son. iimees ter tedend shaardsanyg n' ogson bolovchtednii sunsiig etseekh ovching ilgeesen. khuarand baikhdaa ted mosyed bolonezenii ariun khun aarond ataarkhsand gazar neegden, datanyg zalgizh,abiramyn bulgiig darsan. tednii bulegt gal durelzezh,galyn dol khoron muu khuniig shataasan. ted khoryebt tugalyg buteezh,tsutgamal khorogt morgotsgooson. ingezh ted oorsdiin aldrygvs iddeg ukhriin durseer sol'son. yegipyeted aguu zuilsiiig khiisenorsdiin avragch burkhanyg ted martsan. tereer kham nutagt gaikhamshgudyg,ulaan tengisiin derged surdmeer zuilsiiig uildsen yum. tiimees tedniig ustgana gezh ter aildsan bogoodtuunii uur khileng tedniig ustgakhaas boliulan butsaakhyn tulduunii songoson khun mosye tuunii omno zorchil dund zogsooguiseen bol uuniigee guitselduulekhsen. daraa n' ted taalamzhit gazar nutgiig ul oishooson.ted tuunii ugend itgeegui, kharin maikhan dotroo egduutsen buvtanasan.ted ezenii duu khoolog sonssongui. tiimees tuunii tedend tangaraglasan n'tedniig zeluud tsol gazart khayan, tednii ur udmyg undestnuudiin dund unagazh,gazar burd tedniig taraakh bolno gesen yum. ted baal-pyeortoi niilzh,ukhegsded orgoson takhiluudyg idzhee. ingesneer ted oorsdiin uildleer tuuniig uurlakhad khurgesen bogoodtednii dund takhal delgersen. ter uyed finyekhas bosozh, shuultiig guitsetgesen bogooduunees bolzh takhal zogsson. ene n' bukh uyeiinkhend monkhodtuund zovt baidald tootsogdson. ted bas myeribagiin ikh usny derged tuuniig khilegnekhet khurgesen bogoodtednees bolzh mosyed berkhsheel uchirsan. ted tuunii sunsnii esreg terselsen uchraasmosye goomoi ugs khelsen. ezenii tedend tushaasny daguuted ard tumnuudiig ustgaagui, kharin undestnuudtei khutgaldazh,tednii uilsees suraltsan, orsdod n' urkhi bolson tednii shuteenuud uilchilsen. tuugeter ch barakhgui ted oorsdiin okhid, khovguudeer chotgoruudiig takhizh, gemgui tsusyg buyuukanaany shuteenuuded takhisanasorsdiin okhid, khovguudiinkhee tsusyg ursgazhee,ter gazar ch tsusaar buzarlagsdan. ingeed ted oorsdiigoo uilseeree buzarlant,uildleeree sadar samuunyg khiizhee. tiimees ezenii uur khilen oriinkhoo khumuusiin esreg asazh,ter oriin oviig zhigshsen. tegeed ter tedniig undestnuudiin gart oruulsan bogoodtedniig uzen yadagchid tedniig zakhirsan. tednii daisnuud ch bas tedniig daranguilzh,gar doroo tedniig zakhirsan. olon udaa ter

tedniig avardag baisan.kharin ted oriin sanaagaar terselzh,orsdiin gem buruu dotroo ulam shigdsaar baiv. tiim baisan ch, tednii khashkhirakhyg sonsokhdootereer zovlong n' ankhaarsan. ter tednii toloo oriin gereeg sanazh,oriin khair enerliin ulemzh ikhiin yesoor zoolrov. ter bas bukh olzogchdynkh n' omnotedniig orovdson. bidnii burkhan ezen, bidniig avarch,tany ariun nerd talarkhal orguulekheer bolontany magtaald bakharkhuulakhaarbidniig undestnuudiin dundaas tsugluulaach.

107

ezend talarkhal orgo. uchir n' ter bol sain bogoodtuunii khair enerel monkhiinkh. ezenii zoligdson khumuus oguulegtun.tedniig ter ostnii garaas zol'zh, rno khiigeed dornoos,mnod khiigeed umraas,nutag burees tsugluulsan. ted tsol nutagt zeluud gazar tenezh baiv.ted orshin suugchidtai khot uruu khotlokh zamyg olzh chadakhgui baiv. Isozh, tsangaadtednii setgel tednii dotor sul'dsan. tegeed ted zovlongiinkhoo dund ezend khashkhirsan.ter tedniig zovlon zudguures n' avarsan. orshin suugchidtai khot uruu n' yavuu-lakhaarter bas tedniig shuluun zamaar khotolson. khair enerliinkh n' toloo,khunii khovguuded uildsen gaikhamshguudyndkh n' toloo ted ezend talarkhagtun! uchir n' ter tsangasan setgeliig khanguulun bolgozh,lsson setgeliig sain zuilseer duurgesen. ted bol kharankhuid bolon ukhliin suudert suugchid,archaagui baidal bolon tomroor ginzhlegdsen khumuus yum. yaa-gaad gevel ted burkhany ugsiin esreg terslen,khamgiin deed negenii zovlogoog ul too-son. tiimees ter tednii zurkhiig khodol-moroor nomkhtgason.ted budren unasan bogood khen ch tusalsangui. tegeed ted zovlongiinkhoo dund ezend khashkhirsan.ter tedniig zovlon zudguures n' avarsan. ter tedniig kharankhuigaas bolood ukhliin suudrees gargazh,tednii khuleesiig tasalsan. khair enerliinkh n' toloo,khunii khovguuded uildsen gaikhamshguudyndkh n' toloo ted ezend talarkhagtun! uchir n' ter khurel daaman khaalgyg khemkkelzh,tomor tugzheeg n' khugalsan. orsdiinkhoo tersluu zam bolonorsdiin gem buruugaas bolzh teneguud zovzhee. tednii setgel bukhii l torliin khoolond durguitssen bogoodted ukhliin daaman khaalga uruu oirtson. tegeed ted zovlongiinkhoo dund ezend khashkhirsan.ter tedniig zovlon zudguures avarsan. ter oriin ugiig ilgeen, tedniig edgeezh,tedniig mokhloos n' avarsan. khair enerliinkh n' toloo,khunii khovguuded uildsen gaikhamshguudyndkh n' toloo ted ezend talarkhagtun! tedneer bas talarkhlyn takhiluudyg orguulen,tuunii uilsiin tukhai bayas-

galantai duugaar tunkhagluul! usan ongot-soor dalaïd garagchid,ikh usan deer naimaa erkhegchid ezenii uïlsii khiiheedgund bui tuunii gaikhamshguudyg kharsan. uchir n' ter tushaazh, khar salkhiig bosgozh,tuugeer dalain davalgaag khuilruulsan. tedgeer n' tenger ood garch,gun uruu ergen buuv.suir-liin ulmaas tednii setgel khailsan. ted sogtuu khun shig doroo ergelden, guivsan bogoodtednii oyuun ukhaan n' samuursan. tegeed ted zovlongiinkhoo dundaas ezend khashkhirsan,ter tedniig zovlon zudguurees n' gargan avsan. dalain davalgaanuudyg nam gum bolgokhoortereer shuurgyg nomkhtguson. tedgeer n' nam gum bolson uchraas ted bayarlaad,tiimees ter tedniig khussen boomt uruu n' gazarchilsan. khair enerliinkh n' toloo,khunii khovguded uildsen gaikhamshguudynkh n' toloo ted ezend talarkhagtun! tedneer bas ard tumnuudiin tsuglaand tuuniig orgomzhluulzh,akhmaduudyn zovold tuuniig magtuul. ter gol mornuudiig tsol bolgon,usny bulguudyg angasan gazar bolgon khuvirgadag. tend orshin suugchdyn khoron muugaas bolzhshimtei gazryg khuzhirtai gazar bolguson. tereer tsoliig usny tooorom,khat-san gazryg usny bulguud bolgon khuvirgadag. tend tereer olsson khumuusiig suulgadag,ene n' tedneer orshin suugchidtai khotyg bosguulan, talbaid taria тариulzh, usan uzmiin talbai baiguulululzh,ur zhims saitai urgatsyg khuraalgakhyn tuld boloi. ter bas tedniig yeroodog bogood ted onor otgon bolzh,ter tednii mal surgiig ch khorogdokhyg zovshoordoggui. ted daramt, archaagui baidal, ui gashuugaas bolzhtsoorch, doroitsen uyed ter noyedod zevuutslee yuulzh,zamgui zeluud gazraar tedniig tenuuchluuldeg. kharin tereer gachigdagdyg zovlon zudguurees khol, ondort orgozh,tednii ger buluudiig khonin sureg met osgodog. shuluun shudarga khun uuniig khardag bogood bayartai baina.kharin khamag zovt bus baidal amaa khamkhidag. khien mergen be? ter n' edgeer zuïlsiiig ankhaarch,ezenii khair enerliig tungaag.

108

o, burkhan, zurkh min' bat baina.bi duulna, bi setgeleeree ch khurtel magtan duulna. bosoo yatga bolon yatga aa, sereech.bi uuriin gegeeg sereene! o, ezen, bi khumuusiin dund tand talarkhal orgozh,undestnuudiin dund tanyg magtan duulna. uchir n' tany khair enerel tengert tulam aguu bogoodtany unen ogtorguid tulam aguu bilee. o, burkhan, tengerudees deeguur orgogdozh,tany sur zhavkhlan bukh delkhiin deeguur orgomzhlogdokh boltugai. tany khairt choloologdokhiin tuldbaruun mu-traaraa avarch, nadad khariulaach. burkhan

oriin ariun gazart aïldsán n'bi ikhed bayarlana, bi shyekyemiig khuvaan,sukkotyn khondii khemzhine. gilyead bol miniikh, manassye ch miniikh,yefraim ch gesen minii tolgoin duulga.iuda bol minii ochirt tayag. moab bol minii ugaalgyn sav.yedomyn deer bi gutlaa shidne.filistiin deer bi changaar khashkhirna. khien namaig buslegdsen khot uruu avchrahk ve?khen namaig yedom uruu khotlon daguulakh ve? o, burkhan, ta oroo bidnees tatgalzsan bish uu?, burkhan, ta manai tserguudtei khamt davshikhgui gezh uu? stnii esreg bidend tuslaach,uchir n' khuneer avruulakh n' khooson yum. burkhanaar damzhuulan bid zorigtoi baikh bogoodbidnii ostnuudiig gishgechlekh negen bol ter bilee.

109

minii magtaalyn burkhan,buu duugui baigaach. uchir n' ted minii esreg khoron muu, mekhlegch amaa neesen.ted minii esreg khudalch kheleer yar'san. ted bas uzen yadaltyn ugseer namaig toiruulzh,minii esreg yamar ch shaltgaanguigeer dovtolson. minii khairyn khariud ted namaig buruutgagchid boldog.kharin bi zalbirsch baina. ingezh ted nadad sainyg muugaar,minii khairyg uzen yadaltaar khariullaa. khoron muu khuniig tuunii deer tomilzh,buruutgagchiig baruun gar tald n' zogsogtun. shuugdekhi uyed n' gemtei gezh tuuniig uragsh gargazh,tuunii zalbirlyg ch nugel bolgooch. tuunii khonog odruudiig tsooruuleech.tuunii azhil albyg oor khund ogooch. tuunii khuukhduudiig onchin,ekhnertiig n' belevsen bolgooch. tuunii khuukhduudiig tenuuchluulzh, guilga guilguulaach.tedniig suïrsen geruudees n' khol gazar guïzh khollokh bolgooch. tuund zeelduulegch khund oort n' baigaa bukhiig olzluulzh,gadnyn khumuust tuunii khodolmoriin ur shimiig tonuulaach. tuund orshool khurteekh khieniig ch,tuunii onchin khuukhduudiig ch orovdokh khieniig ch ugui bolgooch! tuunii ur udmuudyg taslaach.khoich uyed tednii nersiig archuulaach. tuunii etseg ovgoðiin khiisen gem buruug ezenii omno sanuulzh,tuunii ekhiin nugliig archigdakhyg buu zovshoorooch. tednii tukhai dursamzhiig gazar delkhiigees arilguulakhaartedniig ezenii omno bainga bailgaach. yaagaad gevel tereer khair enerliig uzuulekhee martazh,kharin alakhyn tuld zudregch bolon gachigdagchiig,mon zurkh n' shanalsan khuniig khavchsan yum. ter bas kharaakh durtai baisan bogood ter n' ch oort n' butsan irzhee,ter yeroold bayarlaagui bogood ter n' ch tuunes khol baiv. kharin tereer khuvtas omsdog shig oortoo kharaalyg omsozh,kharaal n' ch tuunii biyed us shig,tuunii yasand tos

shig shingesen. ter kharaal tuunii khuv'd omsdog khuvtsas n' met,urgelzh buseldeg bus n' met bolokh boltugai. ene n' namaig buruutgagchdad khiigeedminii setgeliin esreg buzryg yarigchdad ezenees ogokh shan bolog. kharin burkhan ezen, ta oriinkhoo neriin toloo nadad khandaach.tany khair enerel sain uchraas namaig avraach. uchir n' bi bol zudregch ba gachigdagch bogoodzurkh min' minii dotor sharkhadsan. bi urtsazh bui suuder met alga bolzh baina.bi tsartsaa met khiisen tuugdsan. matsag bar'snaas bolzh ovdog min' sulran,makhan biye min' ch ookhguigeer etsezh yadarlaa. bi bas tedend zemlel buruushaal bolson.ted namaig kharaad, tolgoigoo segserdeg. minii burkhan ezen, nadad tushaach.oriin khair enerliin yesoor namaig avraach. ene bol tany mutar gedgiig tedend meduuleech.ezen ta uuniig uildsen. ted kharaag, kharin ta yeroogooch.ted bosokhdoo ichguurt orno,kharin tany zarts bayarlahk bolno. namaig buruutgagchdyg ichguureer khuvtsaslahz,tedniig oorsdi-inkh n' shivshgeer gaduur khuvtsasaar buteelgeech. bi amaaraa ezend talarkhlyg elbegeer orgokh bolno.mon olny dund bi tuuniig magtakh bolno. uchir n' setgeliig n' shuudeg khumuusees tuuniig avrakhyn tuldteree gachigdagch khunii baruun gar tald zogsdog. duulal 108. duulal 110

110

ezen minii ezendbi chinii daisnuudyg kholiin chin' gishguur bolgokh khurtelminii baruun gar tald suu gedeg. oriin daisnuudyn dund zakhir geedezen sionoos tany khuchtei ochirt tayagiig sungana. tany khuchnii odor tany ard tumen ariun goyel chimgee zuun sain duraaraa uilchlekh bolno.uur khayaarakhad tany zaluuchuud shuuder met tand irne. ezen tangaraglasan bogood bodloo oorchlokhgui,myelkhizyedyekiin khergemiin daguuchi bol monkhiin takhilch yum gev. ezen bol tany baruun gar tald baina.ter khilengiinkhee odor khaadyg but tsokhikh bolno. tereer undestnuudiin dund shuuzh,khuureer duurgen,rgon uudam orny deerkh terguun khumuusiig but tsokhino. tereer zamyn khazhuugiin gorkhinoos undaalna.tiimees ter terguunee orgokh bolno.

111

ezeniig magtagtun!bi shuluun shudarga khumuusiin dund bolon chuulgandbukhii l zurkheer ezend talarkhal orgono. ezenii uils aguu yum.tedgeert bayarlagchid tedniig sudaldag yum. tuunii azhil bol tsog zhavkhlantai ba sur khuchtei bogoodtuunii

zov shudarga baidal monkhod baidag. ter oriin gaikhamshguudyg dursagdakhaar bolgodog.ezen bol niguulsengui bolood orovch. ter oroos n' emeegchded khool khuns ogson.ter oriinkhoo gereeg monkhod sanakh bolno. ter undestnuudiin ov zalgamzhla-lyg oriin ard tumend ogsnoororiin uilsin khuchiig tedend meduulsen. tuunii mutryn uils bol unen ba shudarga yes yum.tuunii bukh togtooluud battai yum. ted monkhiin monkhod bat togtogdson.ted unen ba shudarga yesoor uildegdsen. ter oriin khumuust zolilityg ilgeesen.ter oriin gereeg monkhod baiguulsan.tuunii ner bol ariun bolood surdmeer yum. ezenees emeekhui bol mergen ukhaany ekhlel yum.tuunii tushaaluudyg uildegch bugded sain ukhaan baidag.tuunii magtaal monkhod baidag.

112

ezeniig magtagtun!ezenees emeedeg,tuunii tushaaluudad ikhed bayarladag khun yuutai yerooltei ve! tuunii ur udmuud delkhii deer khuch chadaltai baikh bolno.shuluun shudarga khunii khoich uyeiinkhen yeroogdokh bolno. ed khorongo bolon bayalguud tuunii gert baidag bogoodtuunii zov shudarga baidal monkhod baidag. niguulsengui, orovch, zov shudarga khunii toloo,shuluun shudarga khunii toloo kharankhuud gerel tsatsardag, niguulsengui bogood zeeldu-ildag khun sain baikh bolno.tereer shuukhed ooriin khergee batlahk bolno. uchir n' ter khezee ch gankhuulagdakhgui.zov shudarga khun monkhod dursagdakh bolno. tereer muu medeenees aikhgui.ezend it-gen tuunii zurkh bat yum. tuunii zurkh guivshgui.tereer ostnuud uruugaa bakh n' khanan kharakh khurtel aikhgui. tereer une-geuigeer yaduust taraan ogson bogoodtuunii zov shudarga baidal monkhod baidag.tuunii ever khundetgelteigeer orgomzhlogdono. khoron sanaatan kharaad untuutsan,shudee khaviran, ustazh ugui bolno.khoron muu khunii shunal khusel sonokh bolno.

113

ezeniig magtagtun!ezenii zarts nar aa, magtagtun,ezenii neriig magtagtun. edugeeges ono monkhodezenii ner magtagdakh boltugai. nar mandakhaas zhargakh khurtel ezenii ner magtagdag. ezen bukh undestnuudiin deeguur onder baidag.tuunii sur zhavkhlan ch tengeru-udiin deeguur yum. bidnii burkhan ezentei khen n' adil baizh,ndort zalarch, tenger bolood gazryg uzekheeroriigoo daruu bolgodog ve? tereer yaduusyng shoroo toosnoos orgozh,gachigdagsdyg unsen ovoonoos ondiilgedog. ene n' noyedtoi

khamt,oriin ard tumnii noyedtoi khamt tednii bailgakhyn tuld yum. tereer khuuser emegteigkhuukhduudiin zhargalt ekh bolgon gert n' am'druuldag.ezenii magtagtun!

114

izrail' yegipyetees,iakovyn ger khar' kheltei khumuusiin dundaas garakhad iuda tuunii ariun gazar,izrail' ch tuunii ezemshil bolson bilee. tengis kharaad zugtzhee.iordan ch ukhran butsav. uuls khuts met kharaizh,tolgod khurga met tsovkkhchiv. tengis ee, yuuny uchir chi zugtav aa?iordan aa, chi yuund ukhrav aa? uuls aa, ta nar yuund khuts met kharaiv?tolgod oo, yuund khurga met tsovkkhchiv? o, gazar delkhii ezenii omno,iakovyn burkhany omno dorgigtun. tereer khadyg usan tsoorom,khatuu chuluug ch usny bulag bolgoson.

115

bidend bish, o, ezen, bidend bish,kharin tany khair enerel, tany unenii ulmaasorinkhoo nerd l aldryg orgo. undestnuud yuundtednii burkhan odoo khaana baina ve? gezh khelekh yestoi ve? kharin bidnii burkhan tengert baidag,ter oriin khussen bukhnee uilddeg. tednii shutennuud bol mongo ba alt buyuukhunui garyn buteel boloi. tedgeer n' amtai bolovch yar'zh chaddaggui.tedger n' nudtei bolovch kharzh chaddaggui. tedger n' chikhteil bolovch sonsozh chaddaggui.tedger n' khamartai bolovch unerlezh chaddaggui. tedger n' gartai bolovch temterch chaddaggui.tedger n' kholtei bolovch alkhazh chaddaggui.ted khooloigooroo ch duu gargazh chaddaggui. tedgeeriig buteegchid,tedend itgegh bugd mon tenen shig l bolno. izrail' aa, ezend itgegtun.ter bol tednii tuslamzh ba tednii bambai yum. aarony gereer, ezend itgegtun.ter bol tednii tuslamzh ba tednii bambai yum. ezenees emeegchid ee, ta nar ezend itgegtun.ter bol tednii tuslamzh ba tednii bambai yum. ezen bidnii sanasaar irsen. ter bidnii yeroono.tereer izrailliin geriig yeroono.tereer aarony geriig ch bas yeroono. tereer ezenees emeedeg khumuusiigikh bagagui khamtad n' yeroono. ezen ta naryg ch,ur mududyg chin' ch osgon onor otgon bolgokh boltugai. ta nar tenger gazryg buteegchezenees yerool khurtekh boltugai. tengeruud bol ezenii tengeruud bilee,kharin gazar delkhiiig tereer khunii khovguudid osgon. ukhegsed ezeniiig magtdaggui,anir chimeegui uruu doosh odogch khien bolovch magtdaggui. kharin bid odgoogoos ono

monkhodezeniig magtana.ezeniig magtagtun!

116

bi ezend khairtai. uchir n' terminii duu khooloig, guiltyg min' sonsdog. ter namaig chikh tavin sonsdog uchraasbi am'd baikh khugatsaandaa duudakh bolno. ukhliin uyaa namaig oroozh,ukhegsdiin orny aimshguud nad deer irzhee.bi zovlon zudguur khligeed ui gashuutai ch uchirsan. tegeed bi ezenii ner deer duudano, ezen, bi tanaas guiya, amiig min' avraach! gev. ezen bol niguulsengui ba zov shudarga.tiim ee, bidnii burkhan bol orovch. ezen genen tsailgan khuniiig khamgaaldag.namaig dord bolokhod ter namaig avarsan. setgel min' ee, ergeed amar taivan bol doo.uchir n' ezen chamd ikh oogoomor khandasan yum. uchir n' ta minii setgeliig ukhlee,nudiig min' nulimsnaas,kholiiig min' budrekhees avarsan bilee. bi ezenii omnoam'dyn nutagt alkhakh bolno. bi ikhed zovzh shanalsan gezh khelekhdeebi itgesen yum. bi bachimdakhdaabukh khumuus khudalch gezh khelsen. nadad ogson bukh ashig tusynkh n' toloobi ezend yuugaar khariulakh ve? bi avralyn khundagy orgozh,ezenii ner deer duudna. bi bukh ard tumniikh n' omnoezend tangaraglasnaa biyeluulne. oriinkh n' burkhanlag khumuusiin ukhelezeniimelmiid une tseneteid tootsogddog. o, ezen, bi unekheer tany zarts,bi tany zarts busguin khuu tany zarts bilee.ta minii khuleesiig tailsan yum. tand bi talarkhlyn takhilyg orgozh,ezenii ner deer duudna. bi bukh ard tumniikh n' omnoezend tangaraglasnaa biyeluulne. iyerusalim aa, chinii gol dund,ezenii orgoonii khashaand bi tangaraglasnaa biyeluulne.ezeniig magtagtun!

117

bukh undestnuud ee, ezeniiig magtagtun.bukh ard tumnuud ee, tuuniiig orgomzhlogtun! uchir n' bidend khandasan tuunii khair enerel aguu bogooezenii unen uurd monkhiin yum.ezeniig magtagtun!

118

ezend talarkhal orgo. uchir n' ter sain,uchir n' tuunii khair enerel monkhiin yum. izrail'chuudaar kheluul,tuunii khair enerel monkhiin yum. aarony gereer kheluul,tuunii khair enerel monkhiin yum. ezenees emeegchdeer kheluul,tuunii khair enerel monkhiin yum. zovlon dundaas bi ezen uruu khashkhirsan yum.ezen nadad khariulzh, namaig uudam gazart avchirsan. ezen

minii tald, bi aikhgui.khun nadad yuu khizh chadakh ve? ezen nadad tuslagch-dyn dund minii tald baina.tiimees bi namaig uzen yaddag khumuus uruu kharakh bolno. khund itgekheesezenii dotor khorgodokh n' iluu deer. noyedod itgekheesezenii dotor khorgodokh n' iluu deer. bukh undestnuud namaig buselzhee.ezenii nereer bi tedniig zaaval but tsokhino. ted namaig khureelzhee, ted namaig khureelzhee.ezenii nereer bi tedniig zaaval but tsokhino. ted namaig zogiinuud met khureelsen.ted orgost butny dundakh gal met untarchee.ezenii nereer bi tedniig zaaval tasalna. ta nar namaig unagakhaar khucheer tulkhseen.gevch ezen nadad tusalsan yum. ezen bol minii khuch ba minii duu,ter minii avral bolson yum. zov shudarga khunii maikhand bayar khoortei khashkhiraan, avralyn duu baina.ezenii baruun mutar erelkhog zorigtoigoor uilddeg. ezenii baruun mutar ondort orgogdson.ezenii baruun mutar erelkhog zorigtoigoor uilddeg. bi ukhekhgui, kharin am'darch.ezenii uilsig tunkhaglakh bolno. ezen namaig khundeer gesgeesen.gevch namaig ukheld khurgeegui. nadad zoriulzh zov shudargyn daaman khaalgyg neegeech.bi tuugeer orno, bi ezend talarkhal orgono. ene bol ezenii daaman khaalga yum.zov shudarga khun tuugeer orokh bolno. ta nadad khariulsan bogoodta minii avral bolson uchraasbi tand talarkhal orgono. barilgachdyn golson chuluubulangiin tulguur chuluu bolov. ene bol ezenees bogoodbid-nii nudend gaikhaltai yum. ene bol ezenii buteesen odor yum.uund khogzhildon bayarlatsgaaya. o, ezen, bid zalburch baina, avraach.o, ezen, bid zalburch baina, devshliig ogon soyerkhooch! ezenii nereer iregch negen yerooltei yee.bid ezenii orgoonoos chamaig yerooson yum. ezen bol burkhan bogood ter bidend gerliig ogson.takhilyg takhilyn shireenii evrend uyaagaar kholbog-tun. ta bol minii burkhan, bi tand talarkhal orgoye.minii burkhan, bi tanyg orgomzhilno. ezend talarkhal orgo. uchir n' ter bol sain,tuunii khair enerel monkhiinkh yum.

119

yavdal uil n' gem zemgui,ezenii khuu-liar yavagch khumuus yuutai yerooltei ve! tuunii gerchleluudiig sakhin,tuuniig bukhii l zurkheeree khaigh khumuus yu-utai yerooltei ve! ted bas yamar ch shudarga busyg uilddeggui.ted tuunii za-maar yavdag. bidneer khicheenguilen sakhi-ulakhaarta oriin tushaaluudyg togtooson yum. tany zarliguudyg sakhikhaarzamuud min' bat togtoosoi! tegvel tany bukh tushaaluudyg ankhaarakh tsagtbi ichikhgui. tany zov shudarga shuukhees surakhdaabi

shuluun shudarga zurkheer tand talarkhakh bolno. bi tany zarliguudyg sakhin biyelu-ulekh bolno.namaig burmoson buu orkhoch! zaluu khun zam moroo kherkhen tsevree khadgalakh ve?tany ugiin daguu sakhis-naar... bi bukhii l zirkheeree tanyg eren khaisan.tany tushaalaas kholdon tenuuch-lekhiig nadad buu zovshoorooch! tany esreg nugel khiikhguin tuldtany ugiig bi zurkhende khadgalsan. o, ezen, ta yerooltei yee!oriin zarliguudyg nadad zaagaach. tany amnaas garsan bukh togtoolygbi uruu-laaraa tunkhaglasan yum. bi bukh bay-alagt bayasdagtai adiltany gerchleluudiin zamd bayassan yum. bi tany tushaalu-udyg byasalgazh,tany zamuudyg ergetsu-ulekh bolno. bi tany zarliguudad ba-yarlana.bi tany ugiig martakhgui. namaig am'd bailgazh, tany ugiig sakhin biyeluul-ulekhiin tuldoriin zartsdaa ogoomor kha-daach. tany khuuliin gaikhamshigt zuilsig-nadad kharuulakhaar nudiig min' neegeech. bi gazar delkhiid gadnyn khun bilee.ori-inkhoo tushaaluudyg nadaas buu nuugaach. tany togtooluudyg tsag urgelzh khusen temuulseersetgel min' shanalzh baina. tany tushaalaas salan tenuuchildegbardam khun buyuu kharaal khurtsen khuniig ta zemledeg yum. buruutgal ba doromzholyg nadaas zailuulaach.uchir n' bi tany gerchleluudiig sakhidag bilee. noyed suuzh, minii esreg kheeltsdeg ch gesentany zarts tany zarligu-udyg byasalgadag. tany gerchleluud mon minii bayasal,minii zovlogchid yum. minii setgel toos shoroond daragdsan.oriin ugiin daguu namaig sergeegeech. bi ooriin yavdlu-udyn tukhai yar'san bogood ta nadad khar-iulsan bilee. oriin zarliguudyg nadad za-a-gaach.oriin tushaaluudyn zamuudyg nadad ukhaaruulaach.tegvel bi tany gaikhamshgu-udyg byasalana. gashuudlaas bolzh set-gel min' uildag.oriin ugiin daguu namaig khuchzhuuleech. khudal khuurmag za-myg nadaas zailuulzh,oriin khuuliig nadad niguulsenguigeer khurteegeech. bi itgeltei zamyg songoson yum.bi tany togtooluudyg omnoo tav'san bilee. bi tany gerchleluudees zuurdag.ezen, namaig ichguurt buu una-gaach! ta zurkhiig min' uuzhruulakh uchirbi tany tushaaluudyn zamaar guikh bolno. o, ezen, oriin zarliguudyn yes zhurmyg nadad zaagaach.bi tuuniig etses khurtel mordonno. bi tany khuuliig mordoZh,bukhii l zurkheer tuuniig sakhin biyeluulekhiin tuld nadad ukhaarlyg khairlaach. oriinkhoo tushaalu-udyn zhimeer namaig alkhulaach,uchir n' bi tuund bayarladag bilee. zurkhiig min' olz uruu bus,oriin gerchlel uruu khanduulaach. nudiig min' khooson yumsyg kharakhaas erguulen,oriin zamd namaig sergeegeech. tanaas emeech aidsyg toruuldeggoriin ugiig oriin zartsad batatgaach. minii aidag bu-ruutgalyg nadaas zailuulaach.uchir n' tany

togtooluud bol sain bilee. kharagtun, bi tany tushaaluudyg khusemzhilzh байна.ориin zov shudargaar namaig sergeegeech. o, ezen, tany khair enerel,tany ugiin daguu avral tan' nadad irekh boltugai. tegvel namaig buruutgadag khund khariulakh ug nadad bii bolno.uchir n' bi tany ugend itgedeg yum. unenii ugiig amnaas min' burmoson buu avrach.uchir n' bi tany togtooluudyg khuleedeg bilee. ingevel bi tany khuuliig urgelzh,monkhiin monkhod sakhina. bi tany tushaaluudyg khaidag uchraascholootei alkhakh bolno. bi bas khaadyn omno tany gerschleluudiig yarikh bogoodichikhgui baikh bolno. bi oorin khairladagtany tushaaluudad bayasakh bolno. bi oorin khairladagtany tushaaluud uruu garaa orgokh bolno.bi tany zarliguudyg byasalana. tany nadad naidvaryg ogson,oriin zartsad khanduulsan ugiig sanaach. tany ug namaig sergeesen n'minii zovlon zudguuriin dundakh minii taiyshral yum. bardam khun namaig ikhed tokhuurkhdag,gesen ch bi tany khuulis nyatsakhgui. o, ezen, bi tany ernii togtooluudyg sanasan bogoodoriigoo taitgaruuldag. tany khuuliig ogoorsonkhoron muu khunees bolzh shatam ikh zevuutsel namaig barin avsan. minii ayan zamyn orgoondtany zarliguud bol minii duu yum. o, ezen, bi tany neriig shono sanazh,tany khuuliig sakhidag. bi tany tushaaluudyg biyeluuldeg n'miniikh bolson yum. ezen bol minii khuv' yum.bi tany ugiig sakhin biyeluulekheer amlasan bilee. bi bukhii l zurkheer tany iveeliig khaisan bilee.oriin ugiin daguu nadad niguulsengui baigaach. bi zamuudaa tungaan bodozh,kholoo tany gerschleluud uruu erguulsen. bi tany tushaaluudyg sakhin biyeluulekheeryaaravchilsan bogood uuniigee khoishluulaagui yum. khoron muu khunii uyaanuud namaig khersen.gevch bi tany khuuliig martaagui bilee. tany zov shudarga togtooluudyn ulmaasbi tand talarakhakhaar shono dund bosokh bolno. bi tanaas emeedeg bukh khumuus khiigeed-tany tushaaluudyg biyeluuldeg khumuusiin and nokhor yum. o, ezen, gazar delkhii tany khair enerleer duuren.oriin zarliguudyg nadad zaagaach. o, ezen, ta orin ugiin daguuroiin zartsad sainaar khandsan bilee. bi tany tushaaluudad itgedeg uchraasnadad yalgakh chadvar bolon medlegiig zaagaach. zovzh shanalakhynkhaa omno bi buruu zug uruu yavsan baizhee.kharin odoo bi tany ugiig sakhin biyeluuldeg. ta bol sain bogood sainy uilddeg bilee.oriin zarliguudyg nadad zaagaach. bardam khun minii esreg gutgeleg zokhiodog.bi bukhii l zurkheer tany tushaaluudyg biyeluulne. tednii zurkh setgel khatuursan,kharin bi tany khuul'd bayasdag. minii zovon shanalsan n'tany zarliguudyg surakh bolson n' nadad tustai. tany amnaas garsan khuul' nadadmyanga

myangan alt mongonoos ch khav'gui iluu yum. tany mutar namaig urlan buteesen yum.oriin tushaaluudyg nadad surgakhyn tuld namaig ukhaaruulzh ogooch. bi tany ugiig khuleedeg uchraastanaas emeegchid namaig kharaad, bayarlakh boltugai. o, ezen, tany shuultuud zov shudarga bogoodta itgeltei baidal dotor namaig zovoon shanalgasan gedgiig bi medne. tany zartsdaa khelsen ugiin daguutany khair enerel namaig taitgaruulakh boltugai. namaig am'd bailgakhaar tany orshool nadad ireg.uchir n' tany khuul' bol minii bayasgalan yum. namaig khudal khuurmagaar zavkhruulsan uchraas bardam khumuus ichikh boltugai.kharin bi tany tushaaluudyg byasalana. tanaas emeedeg,tany gerschleluudiig meddeg khumuus nad uruu ergekh boltugai. bi ichguurt orokhguin tuldzurkh min' tany zarliguud dotor gem zemgui baikh boltugai. setgel min' tany avralyг khaisaar sul'ddag.bi tany ugiig khuleedeg. namaig ta namaig khezee taitgaruulakh ve? gezh khelekhedtany ugiin toloo nud min' garkhildag. khediigeer bi utaan dotorkh khokhuur shig bolson ch gesenbi tany zarliguudyg martdaggui. tany zartsyn odruid khed ve?namaig khavchdag khumuust ta khezee shuultui guitsetgekh ve? tany khuuliig ul dagagchid bolokhbardam khumuus nadad nukh ukhzhree. tany bukh tushaaluud itgeltei yum.ted namaig khudal khuurmagaar khavchsan yum. nadad tushlaach! ted namaig gazar delkhii deer barag khoroozhree.gevch bi tany tushaaluudyg ogooroogui. nadaar tany amnaas garakh gerschleliig sakhilakhyn tuldoriin khair enerliin daguu namaig sergeegeech. o, ezen, tany ug tengertmonkhod bat togtdog. tany itgeltei baidal bukh uyeiin turshid urgelzhildeg.ta delkhiig bi ene bolgoson bogood ter baisaar baina. ted ene odor tany togtooluudyn daguu bat zogsdog.uchir n' bukh yums bol tany zarts nar bilee. tany khuul' minii bayasgalan baigaaguisen boltegvел bi zovlon shanalal dotroo mokhokh baisan. bi tany tushaaluudyg khezee ch martakhgui.uchir n' tedgeereer ta namaig sergeesen bilee. bi tanykh bilee, namaig avrach.uchir n' bi tany tushaaluudyg eren khaisan yum. khoron sanaatnuud namaig ustgakhaar oton khuleedeg.bi tany gerschleluudiig gun tungaana. bi bukh togs togdord yumand zakh khyazgaryг tav'san chtany tushaal bol khemzheelshgui orgon delger yum. o, tany khuuliig bi yamar ikh khairladag vel'ter n' bukhii l odorzhingoo minii byasalgal baidag. tany tushaaluud namaig daisnuudaas min' iluu mergen bolgodog.uchir n' ted urgelzh nad-tai khamt baidag. tany gerschleluud minii byasalgal uchirbi bukh bagsh naraasaa iluu ukhaalag bolson. tany tushaaluudyg

sakhin biyeluulsen uchraasbi nastanguudaas ch iluu oilgon ukhaardag. bi tany ugiig sakhin biyeluulekhiin tuldbukh buzar zamaas kholoo tatsan yum. ta oroo nadad zasan uchirbi tany togtooluudaas gazhaagui. tany ug amlakhad min' yamar chikherleg vel'minii amand zogiin balaas ch iluu chikherleg! tany tushaaluudaas bi ukhaarlyg avdag.tiimees bi khudal khuurmag yavdal buriig uzen yaddag bilee. tany ug bol minii khol dekh denluu,minii zam dakh'gerel yum. tany zov shudarga togtooludyg sakhin biyeluulne gezbbi tangarag tav'san bogood tuuniigee ch batlakh bolno. bi khemzheelshgui ikheer zovzh zudersen.o, ezen, oriin ugiin daguu namaig sergeegeech. o, ezen, minii amnaas garakh sain duryng orgoliig khuleen avch,oriin togtooludyg nadad zaagaach. am' nasand min' ayuul nuurleseer bainagesen ch bi tany khuuliig mardaggui yum. khoron sanaatnuud namaig khorokhoor urkhi tav'san.gevch bi tany tushaaluudaas gazhaagui bilee. bi tany gerchleluudiig monkhod ov bolgon avsan.uchir n' ted zurkhnii min' bayasgalan yum. bi tany zarliguudyg guitselduulekheer zurkheemonkhod, etses khur-tel zoriulsan. bi khoyer sanaatai khu-muusiig uzen yaddag,kharin tany khuul'd bi khairtai. ta bol minii khorogodokh gazar ba minii bambai.bi tany ugiig khuleedeg. bi burkhanykhaa tushaaluudyg sakhin biyeluulekhiin tuldbuzar muug uildeghid ee, nadaas kholdogtum. namaig am'd bailgakhyn tuld oriin ugiin daguu namaig demzhin tetgeech.namaig naidvaraas min' bolzh ichguurt buu oru-ulaach. bi ayuulgui baizh,tany zarliguudyg urgeltz ankharaakhyn tuld namaig tetgeech. ta zarliguudaas tan' kholdon odogchdyg bugdiiig golson bilee.uchir n' ted-nii ov mekh demii khooson yum. ta delkhiin bukh khoron sanaatnuudyg nu-urnii khog shig khosor khayasan.tiimees bi tany gerchleluuded khairtai. makhan biye min' tanaas emeekhdee chichirdeg bogoodbi tany shuultuudees aidag yum. bi shudarga yes ba unen zoviiig uildsen bilee.namaig darlagchdad min' buu tushaa-gach. oriin zartsad sainy tolookh batal-gaa bolooch.bardamnagchdad namaig buu darluulaach. minii nud tany avralyn toloo khiigeedany zov shudarga ugiin toloo garkhilan sul'ddag. oriin khair enerliin daguu zartsdaa khandazh,oriin zarliguudyg nadad zaagaach. bi tany zarts bilee.bi tany gerchleluudiig meddeg baikhyn tuld nadad ukhaarlyg ogooch. ted tany khuuliig zorchson tulezenii azhillakh tsag irchikheed baina. tiimees bi tany tushaaluudadalt-naas ch, shizhir altnaas ch iluugeer khair-tai yum. tiimees bi alivaa togtooludyg zovd tootsdog bogoodbi alivaa khudal khu-

urmag yavdlyg uzen yaddag yum. tany gerchleluud bol gaikhamshigtai.tiimees set-gel min' tedgeeriig sakhidag. tany ugsiin tunkhaglal gegeeruuldeg.tedgeer n' engiin khumuust ukhaarlyg khairladag. bi tany tushaaluudad temuulsen uchiramaa tom an-gain aakhilsan. tany nerii khairlags-dad uilddeg shigeenad uruu ergezh, na-maig niguulseech. minii alkhmuudyg oriin ugen deer togtoozh,yamar ch gem buruud namaig noyerkhokhyg buu zovshoorooch. bi tany tushaaluudyg sakhikhyn tuldkhu-nii darlalaas namaig zolioch. oriin nuur tsaraig zartsynkhaa deeguor giiguulzh,oriin zarliguudyg nadad zaagaach. tany khu-uliig sakhin biyeluuldeggui uchirud min' usny ursgal met nulimsyg ursgadag yum. o ezen, ta bol shudarga bogoodtany shuultud shuluun shudarga yum. ta zov shudarga bakhemzheelshgui itgeltei baidald oriin ger-chleluudiig tushaasan bilee. minii ostnuud tany ugsiig martsan uchraasminii khicheel zutgel namaig ugui bolgozhee. tany ug bol mash tsever tungalag bilee.tiimees tany zarts tuuniig khairladag yum. bi dord ba uzen yadagdsan,gesen ch bi tany tushaaluudyg mardaggui. tany zov shudarga baidal bol monkhiiikh bogoodtany khuul' bol unen yum. berkhsheel ba zovlon nadad tokhi-oldson,gevch tany tushaaluud bol minii bayasal yum. tany gerchleluud monkhod zov shudarga azhguu.namaig am'd bail-gakhyn tuld nadad ukhaarlyg khairlaach. bi bukhii l zurkheeree khashkhirsan bilee. o, ezen, nadad khariulaach!bi tany zarliguudyg sakhin biyeluulne. bi tand khandan khashkhirsan. namaig avraach.tegvel bi tany gerchleluudiig biyeluulekh bolno. bi uur tsakhyn omno bosozh, tuslamzh guin khashkhirdag.bi tany ugsiig khuleedeg. tany ugiig tungaan bodokhyn tuldbi shoniin manaany omno nudee needeg. oriin khair enerliin daguu minii duu khooolig son-sooch.o, ezen, oriin togtooluudyn daguu namaig sergeegeech. khoron muug da-gagchid oirtion irzh baina.ted tany khuu-las khol bilee. o ezen, ta oirkhon bo-goodtany bukh tushaaluud ch unen bilee. ert uyees bi tany gerchleluudeesta ted-niig monkhod bii bolgosnyg medsen bilee. minii zovlong kharzh, namaig avraach.uchir n' bi tany khuuliig mardaggui. minii khergiig omgoolzh, namaig zolioch.oriin ugiin daguu namaig sergeegeech. avral khoron muu khumuusees khol baidag.uchir n' ted tany zarliguudyg erzkhaidaggui bilee. o, ezen, tany orshooluud agu-ikh yum.oriin togtooluudyn daguu namaig sergeegeech. namaig khavchigchid bolon minii ostnuud olon bolovchbi tany gerch-leluudees gazhdaggui. bi ov mekhtnuudiig kharaad, zhigshdeg.uchir n' ted tany ugiig sakhin biyeluuldeggui. tany tushaaluudyg

kherkhen khairlazzh buig min' kharaach.o, ezen, oriin khair enerliin daguu namaig sergeegech. tany ugiin niilber n' unen bogoodtany zov shudarga togtool bukhen n' monkhiiinkh yum. noyed namaig shaltgaanguigeer khavchdag,kharin zurkh min' tany ugnees l surddeg. ikh olz olson khun shigbi tany ugend bayasdag. bi khudal khuurmagiig uzen yadan, zhigshdeg,kharin tany khuuliig bi khairladag. tany zov shudarga togtooluudyn ulmaasbi odort doloon udaa tanyg magtdag. tany khuuliig khairlaghid aguu amar amgalan baidag bogoodtedniig budruulekh zuil ch baidagui. o, ezen, bi tany avrald naiddag bogoodtany tushaaluudyg biyeluuldeg. setgel min' tany gerchleluudiig sakhidag bogoodbi tedend khemzheelshgui ikh khairtai. bi tany tushaaluud ba gerchleluudiig sakh'dag,uchir n' minii bukh yavdal tany omno baidag bilee. o, ezen, minii khashkhirakh duu tany omno khureg,oriin ugiin daguu nadad ukhaarlyg khairlaach. minii guiltyg oriin omno iruuleech.oriin ugiin daguu namaig avraach. ta nadad zarligu-udaa zaadag uchraasuruul min' magtaalyg gargag. tany bukh tushaaluud zov shudarga uchraaskhel min' tany ugiin talaar duulag. bi tany tushaaluudyg songoson uchirtany mutar nadad tuskahad belen bolog. o, ezen, bi tany avralyg khusen temuuldeg bogoodtany khuul' bol minii bayasal yum. tanyg magtakhyin tuld setgeliig min' am'd bailgaach.oriin togtooluudyg nadad tushuulaach. bi toorson khon' shig zamaas gazhin yavsan bilee. oriin zartsyg khain olooch.uchir n' bi tany tushaaluudyg martdaggui bilee.

120

bi zovlon berkhsheeliinkhee dund ezend khandan khashkhirsandtereer nadad khar-iulsan. o, ezen, minii setgeliig khudalch uruulaas bolonkhudal khuurmag khelnees avraach. khudal khuurmag khel ee, chamd yuu ogch, chamd oor yuug khi-izh bolokh ve? arts modny shatazh bui nursteidaichin khunii khurts sum. bi myeshyekt tur suuzh,kyedaryn maikhnuudyn dund orshin suudag tul bi gaslantai yaa! amar taivnyg uzen yadagchtai khamt-setgel min' kheterkhii udaan orshin suuzhee. bi bol amar taivan. kharin namaig yar'zh baikhadted dainyg khusdeg bilee.

121

bi khartsaa uuls uruu orgono.khaanaas nadad tuslamzh irekh ve? minii tuslamzh tenger ba gazryg buteesenezenees irdeg. ter chamaig khol alduulakhgui.chamaig kham-

gaalagch tereer uureglekhgui. kharagtun, izrailiig khamgaalagch tereeruureglekh ch ugui, untakh ch ugui. ezen bol chamaig khamgaalagch.ezen bol chinii baruun gar tal dakh' chinii suuder yum. droor nar ch chamaig khorlokhgui,shonoor sar ch khonookhgui. ezen chamaig bukh khor khonooloos sakhin khamgaalna.ter chinii setgeliig sakhina. ezen chinii orokh, garakh buriidgoogoos monkhod sakhin khamgaalna.

122

ted nadad ezenii orgoo uruu yavtsgaaya gekhedbi bayarlasan. iyerusalim aa, bidnii kholchinii daaman khaalanyg dator zogsozh baina. iyerusalim ikh shiguu khot shig baiguulagdsan, tiishee ovguud, ezenii ovguudezenii nerd talarkhal orgokhoorizrailiin togtoolyn daguu ochdog yum. uchir n' tend shuukhed zoriulan sentiinuudiig,davidyn geriin sentiinuudiig tav'san baiv. iyerusalimyn amar amgalangiin toloo gui.chamaig khairlaghid olziitei baikh boltugai. amar amgalan chinii khanan khermiin dator,sain saikhan chinii ordnuudad baikh boltugai. akh duus ba and nokhdiinkhoo toloobi odoo chinii dator amar amgalan baikh boltugai gezh khelne. bidnii burkhan ezenii orgoonii toloobi chinii sain saikhnyg eren khaikh bolno.

123

tengert zalragch aa,tan uruu bi khar-tasaa orgozh baina. kharagtun, zartsyn nud ezentniikhee garyg,shivegchnii nud ezegteinkhee garyg khardag shigtuuniig bidniig niguulsekh khurtelbidnii nud oorsdiin burkhan ezen uruu khardag. bidniig niguulseech, o, ezen, bidniig niguulseech.uchir n' bid doromzhlooor ikhed duursen bilee. bidnii setgeltsalgar khumuusiin doog tokhuu,bardamnagchdyn doromzhlooor ikhed duursen bilee.

124

ezen bidnii tald baigaaguiseen bol gezhizrailiar odoo kheluul khumuus bidnii esreg bosokh uyedezen bidnii tald baigaaguiseen bol tednii uur khilen bidnii esreg shatakh uyeted bidniig am'daar maan' zalgikh baisan. tegeed ikh us bidniig khaman,usny ursgaluud bidnii setgeliig zhivuulekh baisan. tegeed dogshin us bidnii setgeliig zhivuulekh baisan. bidniig tednii shudend tastulakhaar ogooguiezen magtagdakh boltugai. bidnii setgel anchny urkhinaas multarakh

shuvuu shig zugtsan bilee. urkhi evdersen bo-
good bid ch zugtsan. bidnii tuslamzh bol
tenger ba gazryg buteesezeneii nerd bii.

125

ezen itgedeg khumuus bolul khodlokh,
monkhod orshdog sion uulyn adil yum.
iyerusalimyg uuls khureelen baidag shigd-
googoos monkhod khurteloriin khumuusiig
ezen khureeldeg. uchir n' khoron muu baid-
lyn ochirt tayag zov shudarga khunii gazar
deer baikhgui. ene n' zov shudarga khun bu-
ruu uildeld garaa khurgekhguin tuld yum. o,
ezen, sain khumuust bolonshuluun shudarga
zurkhtei khumuust sainyg uildeech. kharin
murui zam uruugaa khazaidag khumuusi-
igezen gem buruug uildegchidtei khamt avch
odno. izrailiin deer amar amgalan orshtugai.

126

ezen siony olzlogdogsdyg butsaan avchrakh
uyedbid zuudelzh baigaa khumuus shig
baisan bilee. tegeed bidnii am in-
eedeer, khel maan' bayasaltai duugaar
duursen yum. tegeed ted undestnuudiin
dundezen tednii toloo augaa ikh zuiliig
uildsen yum gev. ezen bidnii toloo au-
gaa ikh uilsiiig uildsen yum. bid bayarlazzh
baina. o, ezen, bidnii olzlogdogsdyg mnodiin
gol gorkhinuud shig sergeegeech. nulims
dushuulan ur suulgagchid bayartai duu
khoorteigoor urgats khuraakh bolno.
urtei uutaa uuren, uilan tsaash naash
yavdag khunbagtsalsan tariagaa avch iren,
bayasgalantai duutaigaar zaaval dakhin
irne.

127

ezen geriig bar'zh baiguulakhaas naashtu-
uniig baiguulagchid demii khodolmorlodog
yum. ezen khotyg khamgaalakhaas naash-
manaach khun demii l seruun baidag yum.
ta naryn khuv'd ert boson, oroi boltol un-
takhgui baizh, zutgezhe Olson talkhyg idekh
n' demii khooson yum. uchir n' ter oriin
khairladag khundee noiryg ogdog bilee.
kharagtun, ur khuukhed bol ezenees irdeg
beleg, umain ur zhims bol shagnal yum.
daichny gart bui sumtai adilzaluu khunii
ur khuukhduud tiim baidag bilee. tedneer
saadgaar duurgesen khun yuutai yerooltei
ve! ted daaman khaalgaan deer daisnuud-
taigaa yariltsakh uyedeeichguurt orokhgui.

128

ezenees emeedeg, tuunii zamaar zamnagch
khun bur yuutai yerooltei ve. chi oriin

garyn ur zhimsiiig idekh uyedeeaz zhargaltai
baikh bogood sain saikhan am'darna. chinii
ekhner tanaa ger dotorkhur zhimstei usan
uzmiin mod adil, chinii khuukhduud shireeg
chin' toiron buichidun mod adil baikh
bolno. kharagtun, uchir n' ezenees emeedeg
khuniinkhuu yeroogdono. ezen chamaig
sionoos yeroozh, chi nasan turshdaa iyerusal-
imyn sain saikhnyg uzekh boltugai. chi
khuukhduudiinkhee khuukhduudiig uzekh
boltugai. izrailiin deer amar amgalan orshtu-
gai!

129

ted namaig zaluugaas min' olon udaa
khavchin zovooson bilee. odoo izrailiar
kheulul. ted namaig zaluugaas min' olon
udaan khavchin zovooson bilee. gevch ted na-
maig diileegui yum. tariachin minii nuruug
anzhsaar khagalav. ted urt shan tatsan bilee.
ezen bol zov shudarga yum. tereer khoron
muu khunii uyaag tasaladag. sionyg uzen
yadagchid bugdichguurt orzh, ukhragtun.
ted urgakhaasaa omno khatdagdeever
deerkh ovs nogoo met bolog. edgeer n'
khadlanchiin atgyg ch, taria bagtslagchiin
tevriig ch duurgekhgui. khazhuugaar
ongorogchid chezenii yerool ta nar deer
baig. bid ta naryg ezenii nereer yerooye gezh
kheledeggui.

130

o, ezen, bi gunees tan uruu khashkhir-
san. ezen, duu khooloig min' son-
sooch! minii guiltyn duundtany chikh zo-
olon baig. ezen, kherev ta gem buruug
temdeglevees, o, ezen, khen tesveren zog-
sozh chadakh ve? kharin tanaas emeechiin
tuldtand uuchlal baidag bilee. bi ezeniig
khuleedeg, setgel min' ch khuleedeg bogood-
tuunii ugend bi naiddag bilee. manaach
khun ogloo bolokhyg khuleekhees ch ilu-
ugeersetgel min' ezeniig khuleedeg. manaach
khun ogloog khuleekhees ch iluugeer shuu.
izrail' aa, ezen naidagtun. uchir n' ezend
khair enerel baigaa, tuund arvin zolilt bii.
tereer izrailiigbukh gem buruugaas n' zolikh
bolno.

131

o, ezen, zurkh min' bardam bish, nud
min' ch ikhemseg bish yum. bi ikh uils, es-
vel nadad khet khund zuilse ch orolts-
doggui. bi setgelee unekheer taivshruu-
lan chimeegui bolgoson. khokhnoos garsan
khuukhed ekhiinkhee tevert baidag shigset-
gel min' minii dotor khokhnoosoo garsan
khuukhed met yum. izrail' aa, odgoogoos
monkhiin monkhodezend naidagtun!

o, ezen, davidyn tolootuunii bukh shanallyg sanaach. tuunii kherkhen ezend tangaraglan, iakovyn togs khuchit negend andgailakhdaa unekheer bi gertee ch orokhgui, oron deeree ch khevttekhgui. bi untakhaar nudee ch anikhgui, zovkhio ch buulgakhgui. ene n' namaig ezend zoriulsan gazryg, iakovyn togs khuchit negend orshikh gazryg olokh khurtel boloi gezh baisnyg sanaach. kharagtun, bid uunii talaar yefratad sonsozh, uunii iaaryn talbaigaas olson. tuunii orshikh gazart ochits-gooye. tuunii kholiin gishguuriin khazhuud morgotsgooye. o, ezen, ta oriin khuch chadlyn avdarta khamtoriin amraltyn gazart orokhoor bosooch. oriin takhilch naryg zov shudargaar khuvtsasla. tany burkhanlag khumuus bayar koor bolon duulag. oriin zarts davidyn tolootoslogdogchiinkhoo nuuriig buu buruulaach. ezen davidadene unenees butsakhgui gezh tangaraglasan n' chinii biyees torson khuukhdees bi chinii sentiid zalna. kherev chinii khovguud minii gereeg bolonminii tedend surgadag gerchleliig min' sakhivaltednii khovguud ch bas chinii sentiid monkhod zalrakh bolno khemeev. uchir n' ezen sionyg songoson yum. ter tuuniig oriin orshikh gazar bolgokhyg khusev. ene bol monkhod minii amrakh gazar boloi. uunii khussen tul bi end am'darna. bi tuuniig khool khunseer elbegeer yeroono. bi gachigdaysdyg n' talkhaar khangana. tuunii takhilch naryg ch bas bi avralaar khuvtsaslakh bogoodtuunii burkhanlag khumuus bayarlan changaar duulna. tend bi davidyn evriig urguulna. bi oriin toslogdogchiin toloo denluug beltgesen yum. tuunii daisnuudyg bi ichguureer khuvtsaslana. kharin ooriinkh n' deer titem n' gyalbakh bolno.

kharagtun, akh duusiin khuv'd khamtdaa negdmeleer am'drakh n' khichneen saikhan, khichneen taalamzhtai ve! ene n' sakhal deeguur, aaroniy sakhal deeguur dooshoo ur-san, khuvtsasnykh n' zakhaar dooshoo ur-sazh buitolgoi deerkh ene tsetenetei tostoi adil yum. ene n' sioniy uuls deer buudagkhyer-mony shuudertei adil yum. uchir n' tend ezen yerooliig tushaasan bogoodter n' monkhiiin am' bilee.

kharagtun, ezenii orgoond shonoor uilchildegezenii bukh zarts nar aa, ezenii magtagtun! ariun gazart khanduulan garaa orgozh, ezenii magtagtun. tenger ba gazryg

buteesen negen bolokhezen sionoos chamaig yerookh boltugai.

ezeniig magtagtun! ezenii neriig magtagtun. ezenii zarts nar aa, magtagtun, ezenii orgoond, bidnii burkhany orgoonii khashaand zogsogchid oo, ta nar. ezenii magtagtun. uchir n' ezen bol sain. tuunii nerd magtan duulagtun. uchir n' ter saikhan yum. uchir n' ezen ortoo zoriulan iakovyg, oriin omch bolgon izrailliig songoson bilee. ezen bol augaa bogoodbidnii ezen bol bukh burkhdaas iluu deeguur gedgiig bi medne. ezen taaldag alivaa zuileetengert ba gazart khiigeed dalainuud ba bukh gun gazruudad uilddeg bilee. tereer delkhiiin zakh khyazgaaruudaas uur mananguudyg deeshee kooruuldeg. ter bol booroond zoriulan ayanga tsakhilgaanyg buteezh, oriin agulaakhuudaas salkhiig gargadag. tereer yegipyetiin uuganuudyg, khunii khuukhed, am'tny toliin al' alinyg tsokhiison. yegipyet ee, ter chinii dund temdguud ba gaikhamshguudyg faraon bolon tuunii bukh tushmed deer ilgeesen yum. tereer olon undestnuudiig but tsokhizh, khuchtei khaadyg alsny dotor amorichuudyn khaan sikhon, bashany khaan og bolonkanaany bukh khaanchlaluud boloi. ter tednii gazar nutgiig ov bolgonoriin ard tumen bolokh izrail'd ov bolgon ogson. o, ezen, tany ner monkhiiinkh bogoodo, ezen, tany tukhai dursgal bukh uyeuded khurne. uchir n' ezen oriin ard tumniig shuuzh, oriin zarts naryg orshoono. uul undestnuudiin shuteenuud bol alt, mongo buyuukhunii garyn buteel yum. ted amtai bolovch yar'daggui. ted nudtei bolovch khardaggui. ted chikhte bolovch sonsdoggui, tednii amand yamar ch am'sgal baikhgui bilee. tedniig buteedeg khumuus, tedend itgegchid bugdeeree teden-tei adilkhan bolno. izrailliin ger ee, ezenii magtagtun. aaroniy ger ee, ezenii magtagtun. lyevin ger ee, ezenii magtagtun. ezenees emeegchid ee, ta nar ezenii magtagtun. iyerusalimd orshin suudagezen sionoos magtagdakh boltugai. ezenii magtagtun!

ezend talarkhagtun. uchir n' ter sain, uchir n' tuunii khair enerel monkhiiinkh. burkhdyn burkhand talarkhagtun. uchir n' tuunii khair enerel monkhiiinkh. ezdiin ezend talarkhagtun. uchir n' tuunii khair enerel monkhiiinkh. aguu gaikhamshguudyg gantsaar uildgech tuund talarkhagtun, uchir n' tuunii khair enerel monkhiiinkh. tseten mergeneer tengeruudiig buteesen tuund talarkhagtun. uchir n' tuunii khair enerel monkhiiinkh. gazryg usan deeguur delge-

sen tuund talarkhagtun.uchir n' tuunii khair enerel monkhiinkh. aguu gerluudiig bu- teesen tuund talarkhagtun.uchir n' tuunii khair enerel monkhiinkh. naraar odriig za- khiruulagch tuund talarkhagtun.uchir n' tu- unii khair enerel monkhiinkh. shoniig za- khiruulakhaar sar ba oddyg buteesen tuund talarkhagtun.uchir n' tuunii khair enerel monkhiinkh. yegipyetiin uugan khuukhdu- udiig tsokhison tuund talarkhagtun.uchir n' tuunii khair enerel monkhiinkh. izrailiig tednii dundaas gargan avchirsan tuund talarkhagtun.uchir n' tuunii khair enerel monkhiinkh. khuchit gar, sungasan mutraar gargasan tuund talarkhagtun.uchir n' tuu- nii khair enerel monkhiinkh. ulaan tengisiig khoyer khesegt khuvaasan tuund talarkhag- tun.uchir n' tuunii khair enerel monkhi- inkh. tuunii dunduur izrailiig gargasan tuund talarkhagtun.uchir n' tuunii khair enerel monkhiinkh. kharin tereer faraon ba tuunii ikh tsergiig ulaan tengist suiruulsen tuund talarkhagtun.uchir n' tuunii khair enerel monkhiinkh. oriin khumuusiig tsoloor daguulsan tuund talarkhagtun.uchir n' tuu- nii khair enerel monkhiinkh. ikh khaadyg but tsokh'son tuund talarkhagtun.uchir n' tuunii khair enerel monkhiinkh. khuchit khaadyg alsan tuund talarkhagtun.uchir n' tuunii khair enerel monkhiinkh. amorichuu- dyn khaan sikhonyg alsan tuund talarkhag- tun.uchir n' tuunii khair enerel monkhiinkh. bashany khaan oggiig alsan tuund talarkhag- tun.uchir n' tuunii khair enerel monkhi- inkh. tednii gazryg ov bolgon ogson tuund talarkhagtun.uchir n' tuunii khair enerel monkhiinkh. oriin zarts izrail'd ov bolgo- son tuund talarkhagtun.uchir n' tuunii khair enerel monkhiinkh. dord baikhad maan' bidniig dursan sanasan tuund talarkhag- tun.uchir n' tuunii khair enerel monkhi- inkh. bidniig ostnuudees maan' avarsan tuund talarkhagtun.uchir n' tuunii khair enerel monkhiinkh. bukh makhbodod khaal khuns ogdog tuund talarkhagtun.uchir n' tuunii khair enerel monkhiinkh. tengeriin burkhand talarkhagtun.uchir n' tuunii khair enerel monkhiinkh.

137

vavilony gol mornuudiin dergedbid suuzh, sionyг sanan uiltsgaasan. bid bosoo yatгаа, khogzhmuudeeud modond olgoson. uchir n' tend olzlon avagchid maan' bidnees duu shaardan,siony duunuudaas negiig bidend duulaach khemeenbidniig zovoogchid bayar khood shaardsan yum. bid ezenii duugkhar' nutagt yaazh duulakh ve? iyerusalim aa, kherev bi chamaig martsansan bolminii baruun gar chadvaraa aldakh boltugai. khervee bi chamaig sanakhgui bol,khervee bi iyerusalimygoriin khamgiin deed bayas-

galangaas iluugeer orgomzhlokhgui bolkhel min' tagnaind min' naaldag. o, ezen,tu- uniig nuraa, tuuniig nuraa,suur' khurtel n' nuraa gezh baisan yedomyn khovgu- udediyerasalimyn khonoolt odriig sanuu- laach. suirsen negen bolokh vavilony okhin oo,chinii bidend khariu uildsen yesoor- chamd khariulagch negen yuutai yerooltei baikh ve! chinii yalkh khuukhduudiig bar'zh avankhad uruu shidegch negen yuutai yerooltei baikh ve!

138

bi bukhii l zurkheeree tand talarkhal or- gono.bi burkhdyn omno tanyг magtan du- ulna. bi tany ariun sum uruu kha- dan sogdon morgozh,tany khair enerel, un- enii tan' toloo tany nerd talarkhal or- gono.uchir n' ta oriin bukh nereer oriin ugiig ondort orgomzhilson yum. minii du- udsan odor ta nadad khariulzhee.ta setgeliig min' khuchtei bolgon namaig zorigzhuul- san. o, ezen, tany amnaas garakh ugiig sonsokhdooгazryн bukh khaad tand ta- larkhal orgono. ted ezenii zamuudyn tukhai duulna.uchir n' ezenii sur zhavkhlan aguu ikh bilee. uchir n' ezen khedi- geer ondort orshdog bolovchdord khuniiг kharzh khanddag,kharin bardamnagchiig ter kholoos ch meddeg yum. khediigeer bi berkhsheel zovlongiin dund yavdag ch ta namaig sergeene.ta mutraa minii dainsuu- dyn uur khilengiin omnoos sungakh bogood- tany baruun mutar namaig avarna. ezen nadad khamaarakh zuisiig guitselduulne.o, ezen, tany khair enerel monkhiin yum.oriin mutryn buteeluudiig buu orkhioch.

139

o, ezen, ta namaig sudlan, namaig med- sen bilee. minii suuzh, bosokhyг ch khur- tel ta meddeg yum.ta khaa kholoos minii sanaa bodluudyг oilgodog. ta minii yavakh zam mor khiigeed khevtekhiig min' ch nari- ivchlan uzezh,minii bukh yavdlyг dotno sain meddeg, namaig gants ug oguulekhees ch omno,kharagtun, ezen ta bugdiig meddeg. ta namaig khoиноos ba urdaas min' nomor- lozh,minii deer mutraa tav'san. iimd med- leg nadad denduu gaikhamshigtai yum.ene n' ondor bogood bi tuund khurshgui bilee. tany sunsnees bi khaashaa odozh chadakh ve?esvel tany orshikhuiгаas bi khaashaa zugtazh chadakh ve? kherev bi tender ood ochvol, ta tend baidag.kherev bi ukhegs- diin orond or deree zasval, kharagtun, ta tend baidag. kherev bi uuriin gegegeer zhiguurlen,kherev bi dalain khamgiin alsyn khesegt suuval, tend ch tany mutar na- maig udirdazh,tany baruun mutar nadaas

zuurakh bolno. kherev bi kharankhui unekheer namaig nomorch, namaig khureelegch gerel n' shono bolno gevel kharankhui ch tand kharankhui bish bogoodshono ch odor met gereltei bilee, gerel kharankhui khoyer khoyeulaa adilkhan yum. uchir n' ta minii erkhtnuudiig khelbertei bolgozhee, ta ekhiin min' khevliid namaig burduulzhee. bi aimshigtai bolood gaikhamshigtai buteegdsen tul tand talarkhal orgono. tany uils bol gaikhaltai bogoodminii setgel ch uuniig mash sain meddeg yum. namaig nuuts dator bureldezh, gazryn gund urnaar shaglagdazh baikhad chminii biyeiin galbir tanaas nuutslagdaagui yum. minii torkhoo olzh amzhaagui ur khovroliig tany nud kharzh l baisan. nadad togtoogdson odruudiinneg n' ch bolooogui baikhadted bugd tany nomd bichigdsen baizhee. o burkhan, nadad khandsan tany bodluud kichneen nandin bel'tednii nilber kichneen ikh ve! khervee bi tedgeeriig toolbol ted elsnii shirkhgees ch davan garna. bi seruun baikhdaa ch tantai khamt baina. o, burkhan, ta khoron muu khuniig khyadakh ch bolosoit. tiimees tsus ursgagchid aa, nadaas kholdogtun. uchir n' ted tany esreg muugaar yar'dag bogoodtany daisnuud tany neriig demii khoosnoor ashigladag. o, ezen, tanyg uzen yadagchdyg bi uzen yaddagui gezh uu? tany esreg bosogchdyg bi zhisghdeggui gezh uu? bi tuild khurtel tedniig uzen yaddag, ted minii daisnuud bolson. o, burkhan, namaig sudlan, minii zurkhiig medeech. namaig shalgazh, minii bodluudyg medeech. minii dator yamar negen khonoolt uil bui esekhiig kharzh, monkhiin zam uruu namaig zalaach.

140

o, ezen, namaig buzard muu khumuusees avraach. namaig khuchirkhiilegchdees khamgaalaach. ted zurkhendee buzard muu zuilsiig seddeg, ted urgelzh dainuudyg odoodog. ted mogoi shig khelee biluuddeg, tednii uruul dor khort mogoin khor baidag. syela o, ezen, namaig buzard muu khumuusiin garaas khamgaalaach. minii kholiig tulkhekheer zor'sonkhuchirkhiilegchdees namaig khamgaalaach. bardam khumuus namaig khorlokhoo urkhi ba uyaanuudyg tav'zheeted zamyn khashuud tor tatsan. ted nadad zanga tav'san. syela bi ezend khandan ta bol minii burkhan. o, ezen, minii guikh duund chikh taviach gev. minii avralyn khuch chadal bolokh ezen burkhan, ta tulaldaany odor minii tolgoei buteen nomorson yum. o, ezen, khoron muu khunii khusliig buu soyerkhooch. ted orgomzhlogduuzei gezh tolovlogoo n' buu demzheech. syela namaig toiron baigchdyn tolgoinuudyn khuv'da gevelorsdiinkh n' uruulyn khor khonooloor tedniig nomorgooch. shatazh bui nuurs tedan

deer unakh boltugai. ted gal uruu, garch chadakaargui gun nukhend tulkhuulen unakh boltugai. guzhirdegch khun gazard deer buu zogsog. khuchirkhiilegch khuniig gai zovlon dagazh khonoono. ezen zovogch khunii khergiig khiigeedyadu khunii tolookh shudarga yesyg demzhikh bolno gedgiig bi medne. zov shudarga khun tany nerd unekheer talarkhana. shuluun shudarga khun tany orshikhuid am'darna.

141

o, ezen, bi tanyg duuddag. nad uruu khurdan ireech! namaig tanyg duudazh baikh uyd minii duund chikh taviach! minii zalbiral tany omno utlaga adil toologdog, garaa deesh orgokh min' udshiin takhil adil toologdog. o, ezen, amand min' manaach taviach. uruulyn min' khaalgyg sakhiaach. gem buruug uldegchidtei khamtkhoron muu uilsiig uldekheer zurkhiig min' alivaa buzard zuild buu uruu tatuulaach. tednii tansag amttanuudaas nadad buu iduuleech. zov shudarga khun namaig eneren tsokhizh, namaig zemleg. ene n' tolgoin tos met bilee. tolgog min' uunees buu tatgalzuulaach, uchir n' minii zalbiral khoron muu uilsiinkh n' esreg khandasar l baina. tednii shuugchid khadny khashuu uruu shidegdsen bogoodminii ug ammtai uchraas ted tuuniig sonsdog. khen negen n' gazard khagalzh, khor-siig bornoidokh uyedbidnii yasnuud ukhegsdiin orny khaalgan deer taraagdsan yum. o, burkhan ezen, minii nud tan uruu chiglene. tan dator bi khorgodno. namaig khamgaaltguy buu orkhioch. namaig barikhaar tednii tav'san urkhiny tornoos bolongem buruug uldegchdiin zanganaas namaig khamgaalaach. namaig ayuulguy ongorokh zurkhoron muu khuniig oorinkh n' torond oruulaach.

142

bid duu khooloigooroo ezend khandan changaar khashkhirna. bi duu khooloigooroo ezenees guina. bi tuunii omno gomdloo ursgana. bi zovlon berkhshleele tuunii omno yarina. minii suns minii dator sul'dakh uyedta zam moriig min' medezh baisan. yavakh zamd min'ted namaig barikhaar urkhi nuusan baiv. baruun tal uruu kharzh azhiglaach. namaig todog khun neg ch baikhguy baina. nadad zugtaakh gazard ch ugui. setgeld min' sanaa tavigch neg ch ugui. o, ezen, bi tand khandan khashkhirsan bilee. bi ta bol minii khorgodokh gazard, am'dyn gazart minii khuv' yum. khashkhirakh duug min' ankhaaraach. uchir n' bi mash dord bolgogdsen baina. namaig khavchigsdaas min'

avraach.uchir n' ted minii khuv'd khet khuchtei yum. setgeliig min' shorongos gargaach. bi tany nerend talarkhal orgonota nadad ogoomor khandakh uchirzov shudarga khumuus namaig khureelne gev.

143

o, ezen, zalbirlyg min' sonsozh,guiltad min' chikh taviach.oriin itgeltei bolon zov shudarga baidal dotor nadad khariulaach! oriin zartsaa buu shuugeech.uchir n' tany melmiid am'd yamar ch khun zov shudarga bish baidag. uchir n' daisan setgeliig min' khavchzhee.ter minii amiig gazart nukhchzhee.ter namaig al' ert ukhsen khumuus shighkharankhui gazruudad suul-gasan. tiimees suns min' minii dotor sul'dsan bilee.zurkh min' ch minii dotor zog-sokh shakhsan yum. bi ernii odruudiig sanadag.bi tany uils bukhniig tungaadag.bi tany garyn uilsig nyagatlan boddog. bi tan uruu garaa sungadag.setgel min' angasan gazar met tan uruu temuuldeg.syela o, ezen, nadad khurdkhan khariulaach, suns min' doroitozh baina.nadaas nuuree buu nuugaach.es tegvees bi nukh uruu doosh odogch-dyn adil bolokh yum. gloo bur ta khair enerleer nadad songooch.uchir n' bi tand itgedeg bilee.yavakh zamyg min' nadad zazh ogooch.tand l bi setgelee orgon bar'zh baina. o, ezen, namaig daisnuudaas min' avraach.bi tany dotor khorgodno. ta minii burkhan uchraastany khusel taallyg guitsel-duulekhiig nadad zaagaach.tany sain suns namaig tegsh gazar deer udirddag. o, ezen, oriin neriin toloo namaig sergeegeech.oriin zov shudargaar setgeliig min' zovlongoos angizhruulaach. oriin khair enerleer daisnuudyg min' taslan khayazh,setgeliig min' zovoogch bugdiig ustgaach.uchir n' bi bol tany zarts bilee.

144

minii garyg daitakhad boloodminii khuruug tuladakhad beltedeg,minii khad bolokh ezen magtagdakh boltugai. ter bol minii khair enerel ba minii tsai, minii bekhlelt ba minii avragch,minii bambai ba minii khorgoddog negen,khumuusiig min' minii dor zakhiruulagch. o, ezen, khun gegch n' yuu boloodta tuuniig meddeg yum be?khunii khuu gegch n' yuu bolood ta tuunii tukhai boddog yum be? khun bol zugeer l neg am'sgaltai adil yum.tuunii odruud bol ongorch bui suuder shig bilee. o, ezen, oriin tengeruudiig bokhiilgood doosh buuzh ireech.utaa garguulakhaar uulsad khureech. ayanga tsakhilgaan tsakhiulzh, tedniig taraagaach.sumnu-udaa kharvazh, tedniig but tsokhioch. n-

dor deerees oriin mutryg sungan,namaig ikh usnaas bolonkhar' khumuusiin garaas avran choloolooch. tednii am khudal khuurmagiig yar'dag bogoodtednii baruun gar bol khudal khuurmagiin baruun gar yum. o, burkhan, bi tand shine duug duulna.arvan utast yatgaar bi tand magtan duulna. ta khaadad avralyg khairlazh,oriin zarts davidyg buzar ildnees avardag bilee. am n' khudal khuurmagiig kheldeg,baruun gar n' khudal khuurmagiin baruun gar bolokkhar' khumuusiin garaas namaig avran choloolooch. manai khovguudiig zaluud n' urgazh guitsen urgamaal met,manai okhidyg ordond zoriulan urlasan bulangiin bagana met bolgooch. manai saravchuud bukh torliin taria budaagaar duuren,manai khonin surguud talbainuudad min'myanga, tumeer urzhikh boltugai. manai ukher surguudgai zovlon, aldagdalgui khund achaag zoozh,manai gudamzhuudad khashkhirakh duun ch baikhgui bolokh boltugai! iim ard tumen yuutai yerooltei ve!ezeniig oors-diin burkhanaa bolgogodog ard tumen yuutai yerooltei ve!

145

o, khaan bolokh burkhan min', bi tanyg orgomzhilzh,tany neriig uurd monkhod magtana. dor bur bi tanyg magtazh,tany neriig uurd monkhod magtana. ezen bol aguu ba ondort magtuushtai bogoodtuunii aguu baidal khemzheelshgui bilee. neg uyeiinkhen tany uilsig nogoo uyeiinkhend magtazh,tany khuchirkheg uildluudiig tunkhaglana. tany sur khuchunii tsog zhavkhlant yaruu aldar bolontany gaikhamshigt uilsig bi tungaan bodno. khumuus tany surdmeer uilsiin khuchiig yarikh bogoodbi ch tany aguu baidlyg tunkhaglana. ted tany elbeg bayan sain saikhny durs-galyg khicheenguilen yarikh bogoodbi ch tany zov shudargyn tukhai bayartaigaar khashkhirna. ezen bol niguulsengui ba orshoongui,uurlakhdaa udaan, khair enerleer aguu ikh yum. ezen bol bugded sain,tuunii orshooluud oriinkh n' buteel bukhni deer baidag. o, ezen, tany buteel bukhnen tand talarkhal orgokh bogoodtany burkhanlag khumuus tanyg magtatsgaana. ted tany khaanchlalyn sur zhavkhlangiin tukhai yar'zh,tany sur khuchni talaar oguulne. ene n' khunii khovguuded tany khuchit uils bolontany khaanchlalyn sur zhavkhlangiin yaruu aldryg meduulekhiin tuld boloi. tany khaanchlal bol monkhinkh bogoodtany noyerkhol bol uyeiin uyed urgelzhilne. ezen unasan bukhniig ondiilgozh,sokhorson bukhniig bosgogodog. bukhni nud tan uruu khardag bogoodta tovtolosn tsagt tednii khool khunsiig ogdog bilee. ta mutraa delgen,bukh am'tny khusliig

khangadag yum. ezen bol oriin bukh zamd zov shudarga,oriin bukh uilsed enerengui. ezen oriig n' duudagch bukhend,oriig n' uneneer duudagch bukhend oir baidag. tereer oroos n' emeegchdiin khusliig biyelulne,ter bas tednii khashkhirakhyg sonson, tedniig avarna. ezen oriig n' khairladag bugdiig sakhin khamgaaldag,kharin bukh khoron muu khuniig ter ustgana. minii am ezenii magtaalyg oguulekh bogoodbukh makhan biyes tuunii ariun neriig uurd monkhod magtatsgaana.

146

ezeniig magtagtun!setgel min' ee, ezeniig magtagtun! bi am'ddaa ezeniig magtana.bi baikh zuuraa burkhandaa magtan duulna. noyedod buu itge,avralgui khunii khuud ch buu itge. tuunii suns garch yavdag bogood tereer gazar shoroo uruu butsdag,yag ter odor tuunii bodluud mokhdog. iakovyn burkhanyg ooriin tuslamzh bolgon,oriin burkhan ezend naidagchid yuutai yerooltei ve! tereer tenger ba gazar,dalai khiigeed tuunii dotor baigch bukhniig buteesen.tereer itgeliig monkhod sakhin, darlagdagsdad shudarga yesyg guitselduulzh,Isogchdod ch khool khuns ogdog.ezen khorigdluudyg cholooldog yum. ezen sokhor khund kharaa oruuldag,ezen sokhrogchdiig bosgodog.ezen zov shudarga khumuusiig khairladag. ezen khariiin khumuusiig khamgaaldag,tereer etseggui ba belevsniig tetgedeg,kharin khoron muu khunii zamd khondolddog. sion oo, chinii burkhan bolokh ezenbukh yueiinkhnii turshid, monkhod zakhirna.ezeniig magtagtun!

147

ezeniig magtagtun!uchir n' bidnii burkhand magtan duulakh n' sain bilee.uchir n' magtakh n' taalamzhtai bolon zokhis-toi baina. ezen iyerusalimyg bosgon bar'dag,tereer izrailiin taran butragsdyg tsugluuldag. ter emtersen zurkhtei khumuusiig anagaazh,tednii sharxhyg boodog. tereer oddyg tooldog,ter ted bugded ner ogdog. bidnii ezen aguu bolood khuch chadlaar duuren.tuunii oyuuin ukhaan khyazagargui yum. ezen zovogsdyg tushdeg,ter khoron muu khuniig gazart unagadag. ezend talarkhaltaiagar duulagtun.bidnii burkhand yatgaar magtan duulagtun. tereer tengeriig uulseer burkhen,gazar delkhiid boroog beltgezsh,uuls deer zuleg nogoog urguldag. ter arataan am'tand khiigeedgualan baigaa zaluu khereenuudag khool khunsiig n' ogdog. tereer moriny khuch chadald bakhddaggui.tereer khunii khold ch bayarladaggui. ezen oroos n' emeegchiig,ori-

inkh n' khair enerliig khuleegchdiig iveedeg. iyerusalim aa, ezeniig magtagtun!sion oo, ooriin burkhanyg magtagtun! uchir n' ter chinii daaman khaalganuudyn on'syg bat bekh bolgoson yum,ter ta naryn dun-dakh khovguudii chin' yerooson. ter tanai khil khyazgaart enkh taivnyg togtoodog,ter ta naryg khamgiin sain ulaan buudaigaar khangadag. ter oriin tushaalyg delkhiid ilgeedeg.tuunii ug mash khurdan tarkhdag. ter tsasyg noos shig zulan buulgadag,ter tsan khyaruug uns shig taraadag. ter oriin mondrig uirmeg shig tsatsdag,khen tuunii zhavryg soron zogsozh chadakh ve? ter ugee ilgeezh, tedgeerig khailuuldag,ter salkhia uleelguulzh, ikh usyg ursgadag. ter oriin ugiig iakovd,oriin zarlig ba togtooluudyg izrail'd tunkhagladag. ter oor al' ch destend iinkhuu khandaagui.ted tuunii togtooluudyg ch meddeggui bilee.ezeniig magtagtun!

148

ezeniig magtagtun!tengeruudees ezeniig magtagtun!tuuniig ondort magtagtun! tuunii bukh tenger elch nar aa, tuuniig magtagtun!tuunii bukh tserguud ee, tuuniig magtagtun! nar ba sar aa, tuuniig magtagtun!gerelt bukh odod oo, tuuniig magtagtun! khamgiin deed tengeruud bolontengeriin deerkh us ch tuuniig magtagtun! tedneer ezenii neriig magtuul.uchir n' tuunii tushaasnaar ted buteegdsen bilee. ter bas uurd monkhod tedniig bairluulsan yum.tereer khezee ch ongoron odokhgui zarligiig gargasan yum. gazar deerees ezeniig magtagtun,dalain am'tad bolon dalain gunuud, gal ba mondor, tsas ba uuls,tuunii ugiig guitsetgedeg shuurga salkhi, uuls ba bukh tolgod,zhim-snii modod ba bukh khushnuud, araatan am'tad ba bukh mal surguud,molkhogchid ba zhiguurten shuvuud, delkhiin khaad ba bukh khumuus,tushmed ba delkhiin bukh shuugchid, zaluus ba ongon busguichuud,khogshchuul ba khuukhduud magtagtun. tedneer ezenii neriig magtuul.uchir n' tuunii ner l gantsaaraa erkhem deed bilee.tuunii sur zhavkhlan gazar ba tengerin deeguur baidag. tereer oriin khumuusiin toloo evriig orgoson.ene n' tuunii bukh burkhanlag khumuus,tuund oir bui khumuus bolokh izrailiin khovguudiin tolookh magtaal boloi.ezeniig magtagtun!

149

ezeniig magtagtun!ezend shine duug,burkhanlag khumuusiin chuulgand tuunii magtaalyg duulagtun. izrail' ooriin buteegchdee bayarlagtun.siony khovguud

oorsdiin khaandaa bayarlagtun. buzhiḡ
buzhiḡluulen tedneer tuunii neriig mag-
tuul.khengereg bolon yatga khogzhmoor,
tedneer tuuniig magtuul. uchir n' ezen
oriin khumuuseer bakhddag,tereer zovogch
khumuusiig avralaar uzegelentei bol-
gono. burkhanlag khumuusiig aldryn dund
bayasuul.tedniig oron deer n' ch bayasgalan-
taigaar duuluul. tednii amand burkhany
deed magtaaluudyg,gart n' khos irtei ild
bailga. ene n' undestnuudees oshoo avchard
tumnuudiig yallakhyn tuld, tednii khaadyg
ginzheer ginzhilzhnoyedyg n' tomor dongoor
tushikhyn tuld, bichigdsen shuultiig tedend
guitsetgekhiiin tuld boloi.ene bol tuunii
bukh burkhanlag khumuust khundetgel
yum.ezeniig magtagtun!

150

ezeniig magtagtun!burkhanyg oriinkh n' ar-
iun gazart magtagtun!tuuniig oriinkh n'
khuchirkheg ogtorguid magtagtun! tuuniig
khuchit uilsiiinkh n' toloo magtagtun!tuuniig
erkhem aguu baidlynkh n' daguu magtag-
tun! tuuniig bureen duugaar magtagtun!tu-
uniig bosoo yatga ba yatgaar magtagtun!
tuuniig khengereg delden, buzhiḡ buzhiḡlen
magtagtun!tuuniig chavkhdaḡt khogzhim ba
limbeer magtagtun! tuuniig changa tsan
khogzhmoor magtagtun!tuuniig khungenekh
tsan khogzhmoor magtagtun! am'sgaltai
bukhen ezeniig magtagtun!ezeniig magtag-
tun!

izrailliin khaan, davidyn khovguun solomony surgaalt ugs n' mergen ukhaan ba sakhlilga batyg medekh, bilig ukhaany ugsiig oilgokh, zov, unen, shudarga zuilsiiig uildseneer-sakhlilga bat bolon khersuu baidald suraltsakh, genen negend khersuu baidlyg, ider negend bodlogotoi uildel ba medlegiig ogokhoor; mergen negen n' sonsozh, medlegee telekh, ukhaalag negen n' mergen zovlogoog avakhyn tuld; surgaalt ugs khiigeed surgaalt zuirleuud bamergen ukhaantnuudyn ugs khiigeed on'sogo taavruudyg n' ukhazh oilgokhyn tuld yum. ezenees emeekhui n' medlegiin ekhllel mon. kharin munkhguud surgamzh ba mergen ukhaanyg ul toomsorlodog. khuu min', etsgiinkhee surgamzhiig sons. ekhiinkhee zaavryg buu ogoor. chukhamdaa ed l terguund chin' niguulselt tsetsiin titem, khuzuund chin' chimeg bilee. khuu min', kherev nugeltnuud chamaig uruu tatakhi gevees buu zovshoor. kherev ted chamdbidentei yav, khen negnii tsusyng ursgakhaar bugetsgeeye.gemgui negniig ototsgooye. tedniig ukhegsdiin oron met am'daar n', bas nukhend unagsad met bukhleer n' zaligtsaaya. bid unet erdene-siig torol torloor n' olzh, oron geree olzoor duurgekh bolno. bidentei khamt shavga khaya. tegvel bidnii khuv'd neg l khorongo zoor' baikh bolno gevel, khuu min', tedentei khamt buu yav. zhimees n' kholoo khol bailga. uchir n' tednii khol khoron muu uruu ukhaskhiideg bogoodted tsos ursgakh gezh yaarch sandarna. chukhamdaa, shuvuug kharsaar baital n'mno n' tor tavikh n' talaar khereg biz ee. kharin ted oorsdiin tsusyn toloo bugek azh.ted oorsdiin amiig otokh azh. iinkhuu khuchirkhiilleer olzh avakh yumsyn toloo yavdag khenii ch zam tiim boloi.terkhuu ed yums n' ezemshigchiinkhee am' nasyg burelgene. mergen ukhaan n' gudamzhnuudad changaar zarlan duudazh,olon kholiin gazar duugaa ondorsogodog. shuugiant gudamzhnuudyn gol gazruudad ter orilon khashkhirdag bogoodkhotyn daaman khaalgaan deer ooriinkhoo ugsiig kheldeg yum. genen khumuus ee, genen munkhag baidlaa ta nar khir uidaan khairlakh ve?khedii khurtel basamzhlagsad doog tokhuu khiizh,munkhag khumuus medlegiig uzen yadakh yum be? minii zemleld ergen khand.kharagtun, bi ta naryn deer sunsee byalkhuulna,ta nart ugee meduulne. bi ta naryg duudsan, kharin ta nar ul kheregssen.garaa sungakhad min' khen chin' ch ankhaarsangui. ta nar bukh zovlogoog min' ul oishoon, zemleliig min' es khussen. ta naryn gamshig suirel deer chin' bi ineezh,aidas khuidest nervegdekh tsagt chin' bi eleg doog khiine. aidas khuides

shuurga met irzh, gamshig khui salkhi met nomorch,zovlon zudguur, gai totgor ta nart irekhd,bi tiin khandana. ter uyed ted namaig duudakh bolovch bi khariu es ogno.ted namaig khicheengullen khaikh bolovch es olno. yaagaad gevel ted medlegiig uzen yadazh.ezenees emeekhui es songov. ted minii zovlogoog khuleezh avakhgui,minii bukh zemleliig khaikhraagui. tiinkhuu ted oorsdiin ulsiin ur zhimsiig idezh,orsdiin sedsen zuildee setgel khamamzhtai baikh bolno. uchir n' genen khunii guivamtgai baidal tedniig khonoono.munkhgiin maadgar baidal tedniig ustgana. kharin namaig sonsdog khun ayuulgui baizh,khoron muugiin aidas khuidesgui amar taivan am'darna.

2

khuu min', kherev chi minii khelekhiig khuleen avch,minii tushaaluudyg dotroo nandignan khadgalbal, mergen ukhaand ankhaaran cikhk tav'zh tseezhee tungaan bodokh uruu khanduuldag bol, kherev chi yalgakh chadvaryn toloo changa duud-dag,ukhaarakhyn toloo duu khooloigoo ondorsogodog bol, kherev chi tuuniig tsalin tsagaan mongo met erz,nuutslagsdan erdene met khaidag bol, ezenees emeekhui chi ukhaarna,burkhany medlegiig olzh avna. uchir n' ezen mergen ukhaanyg ogdog bogoodtuunii amnaas ukhaan khiigeed medleg gardag. ter tsekh shuluun yavdalt khund saruul ukhaanyg nootsoldog baunenench shudargaar yavagchdyn khuv'd bambai mon. ter shudarga yesny zhimiig khamgaaldag bogoodoriinkhoo burkhanlag khumuusiin zammyg sergiildeg yum. tegvel zov bolon shudarga yavdal,tsekh shuluun baidal ba sain saikhan zam bolgonyng chi ukhaarakh bolno. uchir n' mergen ukhaan chinii zurkhend orzh,medleg setgeld chin' taalamzhtai baikh bolno. khersuu chanar chamaig sergiilekh bogood ukhaan n' chamaig khamgaalna. ene n' chamaig khoron muugiin zamaas,gazhsan zuilsiiig yarigch khunees, kharankhuin zamaar yavakh gezh tsekh shuluun zamyg orkhigsdoos, khoron muug khiidgeeree bakharkhdag,khoron muugiin gazhsan zuilsed bayasdag khumuusees, khazgai murui zamtai khumuusees bolon zamaasaa ergezsh butsdag khumuusees, mon ugeeree uyaraan uruu tatagch sadar emees salgakhyn tuld yum. ter em ider nasnykhaa khamiig orkhizh,burkhanynkhaa gereeg umartzhee. uchir n' tuunii oron ger mokhold shigdezh,zam n' ukhegsed uruu khotolno. tuun uruu yavsan khumuusees neg n' ch ergezsh irdeguui bogoodamiin zamd khurdegui. tiimees chi sain sanaatnuudyn zamaar yavzh,shudarga zov khumuusiin zhimiig daga. uchir n' tsekh shuluun khun l gazar delkhii deer am'darch,buru-

ugui n' baisaar baikh bolno. kharin khar sanaatan gazraas taslagdazh, itgeliig evdegch khun gazryn khorsnoos archigdana.

3

khuu min', minii surgaalyg buu mart.chi zurkhendee tushaalyg min' sakh'. uchir n' odruudiin khiigeed am'd yavakh on zhiluudiin urt, amar taivnyg ted chamd nemekh bolno. unen ba enerel chamaig buu orkhig, edgeeriig tseezhnikhee sambart bichizh, khuzuugeeree oroo. tiinkhuu chi burkhany bolood khumuusiin nudnii omno taalal khiigeed ner toriig olno. bukh zurkheeree ezend itge. oriin oilgotold buu tushigle. oriin bukh zamaaraa tuuniig tan'zh med.ter chinii zamyg shuluun bolgono. oriinkhoo nudnii omno buu mergen bai.ezenes emeezh, khoron muugaas erge. ene n' yasad chin' shim tezhele, biyend chin' amin dem bolno. bukh buteegdekhuniikhee deezheer bolon ed khorongooroo ezeniig deedel. tegvel aguulakh chin' pig duurch, torkhuud chin' shine darsaar byalkhana. khuu min', ezenii sakhilgazhuulaltyg buu durguits, zemleliig n' buu ogoor. uchir n' khuugee taaldag etseg khunii adil ezen khairladag khunee zemledeg yum shuu. mergen ukhaanyg oldog khun, ukhaaral avdag khun yerooltei yee. uchir n' mergen ukhaany ashig bolboos tsalin tsagaan mongonii ashigaas ch iluu, orlogo n' shizhir altnykhaas ch iluu. ene n' erdenesees ch iluu nandin, chinii khusekh yamar ch zuil tuuntei zuirleshgui. tuunii baruun gart n' urt udaan am'dral zalrakh agaad zuun gart n' aldar suu bolon bayalag bui. mergen ukhaany zam taalamzhit bogood bukh zhim n' amar taivan. tuunees zuuragsdad ter n' amiin mod.tuuniig ter darui bar'zh avakh khun bur yerooltei. ezen mergen ukhaanaar gazryg bii bolgozh, oyun ukhaanaar tengeeriig togtoozhee. tuunii medlegeer gunuud neegdezh, uulnees shuuder unasan. khuu min', saruul mergen ukhaan khiigeed kher-suu ukhaanyg sakhizh, ene bukhniig nudneese buu salga. tiim baikh bogoos edgeer n' setgeld chin' am', khuzuund chin' goyel bolno. tegvel chi zamaaraa ayu-ulgui alkhakh bogood chinii khol budrekhuig. chi khevtekh uyedee ch aizh emeekhgui. khevtekh uyedee ch zuud noir chin' saikhan baikh bolno. genetiin aimsh-gaas buu ai. khar sanaany khor khonool irekh uyed ch buu ai. uchir n' ezen chamd er zorig bolokh bogoodkholiig chin' zangand orokhoos khamgaalna. kherev chinii khuch khurekh yum bol khurtvel zokhikh khumuust n' sainyg ogokhoos buu tatgalz. tuslakh bolomzhtoi atlaa khorshdooyavaad ir. margaash bi og'ye gezh buu khel. khazhuud chin' amgalan am'drakh khorshi-

inkhoo esreg khoron muug buu sed. kherev khun chamd khoron muug uchrulaagui bol shaltgaanguiger ter khuntei buu margald. khuchirkhiilegch khund buu zhotoorkh. tiim khunii al' ch zamyg buu songo. uchir n' muu zal'tai khun ezenii khuv'd zhigshurtei. kharin ter tsekh shuluun khuntei dotno baidag yum. ezenii kharaal khar muu sanaatny ger deer baina. kharin ter shudarga zov baichhiin oron geriig yeroono. khediigeer ter doromzhlogch khumuusiig tokhuurkhdag bolovchzovzh zudregsded niguulslee ogdog. mergen khumuus sain nerig ovlodog bol-munkhguud muu nereeree sairkhdag azhee. surgaalt ugs 2. surgaalt ugs 4

4

khovguud min', etsgiinkee surgamzhiig sons. oyun ukhaanaas suraltsakhyn tuld ankhaaraltai baitsgaa. bi ta nar ul saruul surgaalyg zaadag. minii surgamzhiig buu orkhigduul. bi etsgiinkee khuu, ekhiinkhee enkhrii gants khuu n' baikhad etseg maan' nadad surgazh, bukh zurkh setgeleeree minii ugnees zuurch av. minii tushaaluudyg sakhi. tegvel am'darna. mergen ukhaan bolon oyun ukhaanyg olzh av. amnaas min' garsan ugnees buu erge, buu mart. mergen ukhaanyg buu ogoor. ter chamaig khamgaalna. mergen ukhaanyg khairla. ter chamaig sergiilne. mergen ukhaanyg ekhlel bolboos tuuniig olzh avakh, olzh avsan bukhneeree ukhaanyg olzh avakh yavdal boloi. mergen ukhaanyg un-elzh tsegne. ter chamaig orgomzhilno. kherev chi tuuniig tevrehk avaa ter chamaig al-darshuulna. mergen ukhaan chinii terguun deer niguulsiin tsetgiin titem tavina. ter chamd goo uzesgelengiin titmiig organ barina gezh khelsen. khuu min', sons. khelzh baigaag min' khuleen av. am'dralyn chin' on zhiluud nemegdekh bolno. bi chamaig mergen ukhaany zamaar khotolloo. bi chamaig tsekh shuluun zhimeer dagulzh yvasan. chamaig alkhakh uyed alkhah chin' saadgui baina. kherev guikh avaa chi buderch unakhgui. surgamzhiig zuuran bar'. aldazh ul bolno. mergen ukhaanyg khamgaal, uchir n' ter bol chinii am' mon. khar sanaatnu-udyn zhimd kholoo buu tav'. khoron muu khumuusiin zamaar alkhazh bolokhgui. tu-unees zailskhii. tuugeer dairan garakh ch khereggui. tuunees ergen, khazhuugaar n' ongor. uchir n' ted khoron muug uildeegui tsagtaa noirsozh chaddaggui yum. khien negniig budruulzh unagaagui ysagt ted-nii noir n' khulzhdag. uchir n' ted khar sanaany talkhyg idezh, khuchirkhiil-liin darsnaas uudad. kharin shudarga zov khumuusiin zhim bolboos uuriin gegee met agaad, ter n' odriig avchrahkh khurtel ulam tod gereltseer baikh bolno. khar

sanaatny zam n' kharankhui met buyuuted yuund buderch baigaagaa ch ul medne. khuu min', minii ugend ankhaarlaa khanduul.ugsiig maan' chikh tavin sons. tedniig kharaanaasaa aldazh bolokhgui.tedniig or zurkhendee khadgalzh yav. uchir n' gevel minii ugs bol tedgeeriig olson negend am' bogoodter khunii bukh biyed eruul mend yum. yuuny turuund zurkhee khamgaal.uchir n' tuunees amiin bulguud undran gardag yum. mekhlegch amy tsaash tav'.zal' mekhte ugsiig ooroosoo kholduul. nud chin' omno baigaagaa tsekh kharag.kharts chin' uragshaa egts tusag. kholiinkhoo doorkh zamyg khar.tegvel bukh zam chin' daivshgui baikh bolno. zuun, baruun talyn al' uruu n' ch buu guiv.kholoo khoron muugaas zailuulzh yav.

5

khuu min', minii mergen ukhaand ankhaarlaa khanduul.minii ukhaanyg chikh tavin sons. ingekh n' chi khersuu ukhaanyg azhiglazh,uruul chin' medlegiig nootslokhiiin tuld yum. uchir n' sadar emiin uruul zogiin balyg dusluuldag batuunii yaria tosnos ch iluu zoolon baidag yum. kharin togsgold n' ter ag' met gashuun agaadkhoyor taldaa irtei ild met khurts azh. ter emiin khol ukhel uruu uruudan yavdag.tuunii alkhaa ukhegsdiin orond avaachna. ter emiia zhimiiig bodozh tsegnedeggui.tuunii zam muriisan bolovch ter uunligee ch es medne. iimd, khovguud min', namaig sons.minii amnaas garakh ugnees buu zor. ter emees khol bai.geriinkh n' uundend ch oirkhon yavzh bolokhgui. es tegvel chi ooriin khuch tenkheegee busdad ogokh bolzh,on zhiluudee kharigs negend aldakh vii. chinii khuchiig gadnyn khumuus zavshizh,nor ikh zutgeleer olson ed khorongo chin' khar' khunii oron gert ochikh bolno. etsest n' biye makhbod chin' tamir tenkheegee barakhyn tsagt chi gaslan, bi surgamzhiig yamar ikh uzen yaddag baiv aa!minii zurkh zemleliig ul oishoodog baiv. bi bagsh narynkhaa duu kholoog sonsozh baigaagui,mon surgagch khumuusee ch chikh tavin sonsoogui! bi tsuglaan bolon chuulgany dund suirliin irmeg deer irchikheed baina gezh khelne. oriinkhoo usan sangaas uu.oriinkhoo khudgaas undrakh tsever usyg uu. chinii undarga gadamzh uruu khal'zh.usny chin' ursgal talbaigaar neg ursakh yestoi gezh uu? ene bukhenn n' gantskhan chiniikh baig!uuniig gadnyn khumuustei buu khuvaalts. bulgiin chin' undarga yeroogdokh boltugai!zaluudaa geresen ekhnertee bayarlan bayas. enkhriikhen maral bolon niguulsetl sogootoi adilekhnieriin chin' khokh yamar ch uyed setgeliig chin' Khangakh boltugai.tuu-

nii khairand urgelzh sergen khogzh. uchir n' khuu min', chi sadar emtei biyeiin zhar-galyg edelzh,khar' khunii tseezhiig tevrekhestoi gezh uu? uchir n' khumuunii am'dralyn zam ezenii melmiin omno il baidag yum.khumuunii zamyg ter shirten kharzh baidag. oriinkh n' zui bus uildel n' khar sanaatnyg barivchildag bogoodtereer oriinkhoo nugel khilentsiin uyaand khuleestei baikh azh. surgamzh dutsanaas bolzh ter ukhne.mon ooriin olon munkhaglalaas bolzh ter tooron odokh bolno.

6

khuu min', kherev chi khorshiinkhoo toloobart'saalzh,gadnyn khunii toloobatlan daasan bol, amnykhaa ugeer ooriigoo zangand oruulsan bogood ooriigoo bar'zh ogson minii khuu, chi khorshiinkhoo gart negentee orson tul edgeeriig khiizh, ooriigoo avar,yavzh, ooriigoo daruu bolgozh, khorshoosoo shalan gui. nud chin' noirond buu diildeg.zovkhi chin' zuurmegleld buu avtag. anchny garaas zailagch zeer gorooos met,shuvuu barigchiin zanganaas tavigdsan zhiguurten met ooriigoo avar. zalkhuu min', chi yav, shorgoolzh yuu khiidgiig azhiglan khar, ukhaantai bai. tuund akhlagh, khargalzagch ba udirdagch gezh baikhgui atlaa, oriinkhoo khool tezheeliig zuny tsagt beldezh,urgats khuraakh tsagaar nootsoo tsugluuldag. zalkhuu min', chi khedii khur-tel khevtekh yum be?noirnoosoo khezee serekh yum be? zhaakhan untaadakh"ya, zhaakhan dugkhiieedekh'ye,zhaakhan garaa khumkhan amraadakh"ya geseer baital khooson yaduu baidal chin' tenuulchin met,gachaal chin' zevseg agssan khun met cham uruu irne. khoron muu khun amnaasaa gazhsan ug unagan yavzh, nudee irmen, kholooroo dokhio ogch, khuruugaaraa zaan, zurkhendee bui khar sanaagaar urgelzh khoron muug sedezh,evdretslig taraadag yum. tiimees suirel n' genet irzh,ter darui tereer edgeshguigeer gemtene. ezen doorkh zurgaan zuiliig uzen yaddag.tiim ee, edgeer doloon zuil tuund zhiigshil zevuutsetl boldog. edgeer n' geveesikhemseg kharts,khudalch khel,gem zemgui tsusyug ursgagch gar, khar buruu tolovlogoog sedegch zurkh,khoron muu uruu turgen guigch khol, khudal chalchdag khuuramch gerschlegch bolonakh duusiin dund evdretslig taraagch zerguud boloi. khuu min', etsgiinkhee tushaaluudyg sakh'.ekhiinkhee zaazh surgasnyg buu ogoor. tedgeeriig zurkhneesee bainga uya, khuzuundee zangid. ted chamaig yavakhad chin' udirdazh,noirsokhod chin' khamgaalna.serekhed chin' ted chamtai yarina. uchir n' tushaal n' denluu yum.surgamzh n' gerel yum.sakhilga batyn zemleluud n'

am' am'dralyn zam mon. ene n' chamaig khoron muu emees bolonsadar emiin uyan naalinkhai kheelles khol bailgakhyn tuld bilee. ter emiin goo uzegseleng zurkhendee buu khustuunii zovkhi n' ch chinii dur khusliig buu bulaag. uchir n' sadar samuun emees bolzh ter khun zusem talkh boltloo turzh khorchiidog bazavkhairagch em unet amiig avladag azhee. khun khuvtssaa shataakhguigeer gal ovortolz chadna gezh uu? esvel kholoo tulekhguigeer khaluun nuursen deeguur yavzh chadna gezh uu? khorshiinkhoo ekhner uruu yavdag khun tiim baina.khorshiinkhoo ekhnert khurdeg khun bur shiitgedekhguigeer ongorokhgui. lsgolongoo darakhyn tuld khalgai khiideg khulgaichiig khumuus kharsan ch zhigshikhgui. kharin barig-dakhdaa ter doloo dakhin nugalan tolzh,ger ornykhoo khamag ed khogshloo ogokh yestoi. emegtei khuntei zavkhairagch khun ukhaany gachaald avtdag negen baikh bogoodzavkhairsnaaraa ooriigoo khonoodog. tereer sharkh bolon gutamshgiig amsakh ba ichguur n' khezee ch arilakhgui. uchir n' khardalt n' er khunii khileng badraadag bogoodos khonzon avakh odroo ter ul orshoono. ter er yamar ch toloosiig khuleezh avakhgui,mon khichneen beleg selt ogloo ch setgeliig n' zasazh es chadna.

7

khuu min', ugiig min' sakh'.tushaaluudyg min' dotroo nandignazh yav. minii tushaaluudyg sakhizh am'dar.minii surgaa-lyg nudnii tsetsgii met sakhigtun. tedgeeriig khuruunuuddaa oroo.tedgeeriig tseezhnikhee sambart bich. bilig ukhaand ta bol minii egch mon gezh khelegtun.oyuun ukhaanyg dotynnkhoov and bolgotun. ene n' zavkhai em bolon ugeeree zusardakh emees chamaig khamgaalakhyt tuld yum. neg udaa bi geriinkhee tsonkhny saraalzhaar gadagsh khartal, genen tomoogui zaluusyn dund baigaa negen ukhaan muutai zaluu nudend ortov. nookh zaluu ter emegtein gert oir baidag gudamzhiig khondlon garch, ger uruu n' zuglev. ingekhee udshiin burii ba oroin tsagaar, shono dund, kharankhuigaar azhee. emegtei ch tuuniig ugtan garch irlee.yankhan met khuvtsaslasan ba zurkh n' zal'khai bailaa. ter emegtei duu shuugiantai, tersluu negen bogood gertee ul togtono. ter emegtei odoo gudamzhind bolon olon kholiin gazart,bulan buriin ard otokh azh. ter em tuuniig tevren avch, unseed,ichguurgui nuureeree tuund, nadad eviin takhil bii.bi onoodor am tangargaa biyeluullee. tiimees chamaig ugtakhaar, chinii derged baikhyg ermelen khusezh,bi garch ireed, chamtai uchirlaa. ngo alaglasan yegipyetiin maalin-gan daavuun buteeltuuder bi or deree bu-

teev. bi ooriinkhoo orond mirr, aloye, shants zereg ankhiiluun unertenguudiig tsat-sav. ireech.gloov khurtel khair durlalaa bu-ren edel'ye. uchir n' minii nokhor ger-tee baikhguit,ter als kholyn avch mord-son. nokhor maan' zoostoi khaudiig avch odov,tergel sar garakh odor l butsazh irne gev. ter olon uran ugeeree monookh eriig uruu tatazh,zoolon uruulaaraa tolgoig n' erguulzh amzhiv. ter darui monookh er nyadladgakh gezh bui shar met,urkhind or-son khandgai met emegtein araas dagav. sumny zev tuunii elgiig nev't sulbekh khur-tel,urkhind orokhoor yaaran baigaa zhigu-urten met,tiinkhuu uuniig amiaaraa tolno gedgee ter er es medne. iimd khovguud min', namaig sons.amnaas garakh ugend min' ankhaarlaa khanduul. zurkh setgel chin' ter emiin zam uruu buu ergeg,zhim deer n' buu zogs. uchir n' tuund shidegdezh khayagdsan olon khokhirogchid bii bogoodtuund aluul-san khumuus n' bugd too tomshgui azhae. tuunii ger ukhegsdiin orond khurdeg agaad ukhliin tankhimuud uruu uruudakh zam azh.

8

mergen ukhaan n' duuddaggui gezh uye?oyuun ukhaan n' duugaa ondorsdogo-gui gezh uu? zamyn dergedekh ondorlogiin oroi deer,zhimuud niilekh gazart ter zogsozh baidag. daaman khaalganuudyn derged, khot uruu orokh gazart,khaalganuudyn uudent ch ter changaar khashkhirma. ingekhdee khumuus ee, ta naryg bi duudazh baina.minii duu kholooi khunii khovguuded khandazh baina. genen khumuus ee, eruul saruul ukhaanyg oilgotun.munkhag khumuus ee, mergen ukhaanyg medegtun. sonsogtun, uchir n' bi survalzhit zuiliig yarina.bi zov zuiliig yarikhaar amaa neekh bolno. uchir yuu khemevel minii am uneniig oguuldeg.kharin khoron sanaag minii uruul zhigshdeg bilee. amnaas min' garakh ug bur shudarga zov bogoodter ugsiin dotor muriizh khazaisan khiieged gazhsan yum ogt ugui bilee. ugs maan' ukhaaragch negend tov todorkhoi bogoodmedlegiig olzh avagsdad zov yum. tsalin tsagaan mongiig bus, kharin minii zaavryg avagtun.shilzh avsan altnaas medlegiig avsan n' deer. uchir n' mergen ukhaan n' badmaargaas ch iluu unetei.khusezh bolokh yamar ch zuiliig tuuntei zuirlekhiiin argagui. mergen ukhaan bolokh bi eruul saruul ukhaantai khamt orshdog bamedleg khiieged khersuu ukhaanyg oldog. ezenees emeekhui bol khoron muug uzen yadakh yavdal yum.bardamnal, ikhemseg zan, khoron muu zam ba gazhsan amyg bi zhigshdeg. zovlogoo khiieged eruul saruul mergen ukhaan n' miniikh.bi bolboos oyuun ukhaan mon.khuch n' miniikh. khaad

nadaar khaanchildag,zakhiragch nar nadaar shudarga baidlyg togtoodog. taizh nar bolon yazguurtnuud,zovoor shuudeg bukh khumuus nadaar zakhirdag. namaig khairlagsdyg bi khairlana.namaig khicheenguilen khaidag n' namaig olno. bayalag, aldar suu, urgeltzid baikh khorongo bolon shudarga zov n' nadad baigaa. minii ur zhims altnaas ch,ter ch baitugai shizhir altnaas ch iluu deer.minii ur ashig n' tsalin tsagaan mongonoos ch iluu deer. bi shudarga zoviin zamaar, shudarga baidlyn zhimeer yavdag. ene n' namaig khorongooroo khairlagsdad iveeliig khurteekh bogoodtednii erdenesiin sang duurgekhiiin tuld yum. ert tsagiin azhlaasaa omno, zamyinkhaa ekhend ezen namaig ezemshsen. no monkhoos, gazryn tsag khugatsaany ekhleeles bi togtoogdson baisan. kholgui gun ba usaar byalkhakh bulag baikhgui baikhad bi bii bolson. uulsyg bosgokoos omno khiieged tolgodyn omno bi bii bolson. gazar delkhii bolon talyg khiiegedyertontsiin ankhný toosontsryg ch ter butegeegegui baikhadbi bii bolson yum. ter tengeriig buteetz,gunii gadarguu deer khil khyazgaaryg n' togtookhodbi tend baisan ter deer n' ogtorguig togtookh uyed, mon gunii bulguud bii bolokhod, us n' tuunii tushaalyg zorchikhgui baikhyn tuld tengist khil khyazgaaryg n' togtoozh ogokhod,gazryn undes suuriig temdeglen togtookh uyed bi tend baisan yum. tegekheid bi tuunii khazhuud buteegch bolzhbi tuunii odortutmyin bayar bakhdal baisan bogoodtuunii omno urgeltzh bayarlahz baiv. tuunii gazar bolokh delkhiid bayarlan,khumuusiin khovguudeer bakhdan baiv. iimees khovguud min', namaig sonsogtun.uchir n' minii zamyg sakhigsad yerooltei yee. surgamzhiig dagazh, ukhaantai bologtun.tedgeeriig buu ul toomsorlo. khaalgany min' derged odor bur kharuuldan,uudnii min' derged khuleezh, namaig sonsdog khun yerooltei yee. uchir n' namaig ologch n' amiig olzh,ezenees taallyg n' khurtene. kharin namaig aldagch n' ooriigoo khorlono.namaig uzen yadagch bukhnen n' ukhliig khairlagch boloi gev.

9

mergen ukhaan n' baishingaa bar'zh, doloon baganaa bosgov. tereer khool khunsee beltgez, darsaa khutgazh, bas shireegee zasav. ter zarts busguichuudee yavuulan, khotyn khamgiin ondor gazraas duudav. ingekhidee genen negen n' naashaa ergegtun! gedeg azh.ukhaan mokhos negend tereer naashir, khool khunsnees min' zooglo.khutgasan darsnaas min' uugtun. munkhag yavdlaa orkhin am'd yav.oyuun ukhaany zamaar yav gezh kheldeg. basamzhlagchiig zalruuldag khun ner toroo gutaadag,khar sanaatang

zemledeg khun oortoo dromzhlolyg avdag. basamzhlagch negniig buu zemle,uchir n' ter chamaig uzen yadna.mergen negniig zemle.ter chamaig khairlana. mergen khund zaavar og.tegvees ter khun ulam mergen bolno.shudarga zov khuniiig surga.tegvees ter khun medlegee arvizhuulna. ezenees emeekhui n' mergen ukhaany ekhlel mon.ar-iun negeniig tan'zh medekh n' oyuun ukhaan mon. uchir n' odor khonog chin' nadaar ertsakh bolno.am'dralyn on zhiiluud chamd nemegdekh bolno. kharev chi mergen bol ooriinkhoo l toloo mergen baigaa khereg.kharev chi basamzhildag bol ooroo l uuniiigee uurekh bolno. munkhag emegtei n' chimee duuliantai agaad yuu ch meddeggui, genen negen yum. tereer geriinkhee uudent bolon khotyn ondorlog gazruudyn suudal deer suun, ngoron yavagsdyg, chigeeeree tsekh alkhagsdyg duuddag yum. ter em genen negen n' naash ergegtun gedeg azh.ukhaan mokhos erd khandan tereer, khulgailsan us chikherleg.nuutslan idsen talkh amttai gedeg. kharin tend n' ukhdluud baikh bogoodter emiin zochid giichid n' ukhegsdiin orny gund baidgiig monookh er meddeggui azhee.

10

solomony surgaalt ugs.mergen khuu etsgiigee bayarluuldag bol munkhag khuu ekhdee setgeliin zovlon boldog. shudarga busaar olzh avsan yums ashgiig es avchirna.kharin shudarga zov baidal ukhleees geteldeg yum. shudarga zov khunii olsokhiig ezen es tevchdeg,kharin khar sanaatny khusleng tsaash tulkhdeg. lazan gar yaduu zuduug avchirna.khicheengui gar bayan bolgono. ukhaant khuu urgatsaa tsagt n' khuraana,kharin urgats khuraakh tsagaar noirsogch khuu ichguurt avtana. yerool n' shudarga zov khunii terguun deer orshino,kharin khuchirkhiilel n' khar sanaatny amand nuutslagddag. shudarga zov khunii tukhai dursamzh n' yerooltei bolkhar sanaatny ner oi gutaana. mergen zurkhtei khun zovlogoog khuleezh avdag bolchalchaa munkhag n' suirekh bolno. unench shudarga zamaar alkhagch n' ayuulaas angid yavdag bolzamaasaa gazhdag khun barig-dakh bolno. nudee irmegch n' gai togto-ryg avchirdag.chalchaa munkhag n' suirekh bolno. shudarga zov khunii am am'dralyn undarga bolkhuchirkhiilel n' khar sanaatny amand nuutslagddag. uzen yadalt n' evdreltsliig toruuldeg bolkhar bukh nugel khilentsiig daldaldag. gyarkhai negnii amnaas mergen ukhaan oldono.kharin ukhaan dutsan negend nuruun dunduuraa tatulakh savaa oldono. mergen khumuus medlegiig khurimtluuldag,kharin munkhgiin am n' suirel avchirdag. bayan khunii

khorongoo oort n' bekhlegdsen tsaiz boldog bolyaduusyn gachaal zudguur n' tedend bal-gas boldog. shudarga zov khunii atsaq khols n' am'dral bolkhar sanaatny orlogo n' shi-itgel. surgamzhiig sakhidag khun amiin zom deer baina.kharin zemleliig kheregsgdegui khun toorch oddog. uzen yadal-taa nuutsaldag khun khudalch mon.khov taraagch khun munkhag negen mon. ug olshrokhod nugal zailshgui,kharin amaa zahhirdag khun mergen negen yum. shudarga zov khunii khel tsalin tsagaan mongo met bolkhar sanaatny zurkh ochuukhen une tsenetei azh. shudarga zov negnii yaria olon khuiiig tezheedeg bolmunkhag khumuus ukhaan dutsanaas ukhdeg. ezenii yerool bayan bolgogodog bogoodter kharuuslyg es avchirna. muu uildel n' munkhag negend zugaa boldog bolukhaant negen mergen ukhaand bayarladag. khar sanaatan aidag zuilteigee dairaldana.shudarga zov khunii khusel biyelegdene. khui salkhi shuuraad on-gorokhod, muu khun alga bolno.kharin shudarga zov khund monkhiin suur' baidag. zal-khuu khun azhild zaragsdyn khuv'd khum-sny zavsar shaasan khuls,nud uruu suu-naglakh utaa met buyuu. ezenees emeekhui n' am'dralyg urtasgadag bolkhar sanaatny on zhiluud boginosdog. shudarga zov khunii itgel naidvar n' bayar bayasgalan bolkhar sanaatny naidvar mokhdog. ezenii zam n' shudarga zov negend omog tushig,kharin zui busyg uildegdsed suirel azhee. shudarga zov khun khezee ch gankhdaggui.kharin khar sanaatai khun delkhiig ovlokhgui. shudarga zov khunii am mergen ukhaanyg ankhilul-na.kharin khorlogchiin khel ogtlogdono. shudarga zov negnii am zovshoorokhuits zuiliig gargadag bolkhoron negnii am khor khonooliig gargadag.

11

aldaatai denslekh n' ezenii zevuutsliig toruuldeg.kharin zov denslekh n' tu-und taalamzhtai azhee. bardam zan ner khugalna.daruu zan bolboos mergen ukhaan. tsekh shuluun khumuusiig unench shudarga baidal n' udirddag bolitgelgui khumuusiig khudal khuurmag baidal n' khonoodog azh. ed bayarlag n' uur khilengiin odor yamar ch tus bolokhgui.kharin zov shudarga baidal n' ukhleez choloolno. gemgui khunii zov shudarga baidal ooriinkh n' zamyg tegsh bolgogodog.kharin khar sanaatan ooriinkhoo khar sanaand oichdog. tsekh shuluun khuiiig zov shudarga baidal n' avarna.kharin itgelgui khun suvdag set-geldee barigdana. khar sanaatan ukhekhd itgel naidvar n' or morgui alga boldog.tiim khunii khuch chadaldaa naidsan gor'dlogo n' ch tasarna. shudarga zov negen khund baidlaas gardag bolkhar sanaatai khun

orond n' ordog. burkhangui khun amaraa khorshoo khonoono.kharin zov shudarga khun medlegeer avragdana. shudarga zov khumuus devzhin deeshlekh tsagt khotol olnooroo bayarlana.khoron sanaatan mokhokh tsagt tend bayar khor bolno. shuluun shudarga khumuusiin yerooloor khot n' devzhin deeshildeg bolkhar sanaatny am tuuniig doosh nuraadag. khorsdoo zevuutsegch n' ukhaanaar dutmag baigaa khereg.kharin ukhaalag negen duugui baina. zadgai amtai khun nuutsyng zadru-uldag bolitgel khuleesen khun uil khergiig nuutsaldag yum. udirdamzhgui avaa ard tumen n' mokhno.kharin olon zovlogchtei avaa yalaltand khurne. khar' khunii toloo batlan daagch n' uuniikhee toloo unekheer zovno.kharin daalt gargakhyg ul khusegch n' ayuulgui baina. niguulsengui emegtei khundetgeliig khuleene.sharguu daichin er bayarliig olno. enerengui khun setgelee tetgedeg bolkhortsgii shiruun khun setgeldee gai zovlon khuraana. khoron sanaatai khun khuuramch kholsoo khurtene.kharin shudarga zoviig tarigch negen zhinkhene shagnalyg khurtene. shudarga zoviig tuush-tai dagagch n' amind khurne.khoron muug dagan moshgogoch n' ooriin ukhel uruugaa temuulne. zorgooroo aviragch khun ezenii zhigshliig toruuldeg bolgemguigeer alkhdag negen tuunii taalald niitsdeg. khar sanaatan zailshgui shiitguulne.kharin shudarga zov khunii ur udam n' choloolog-dono. uzesgelentei atlaa khongon khuumgai emegtei n'gakhain khonshoort zuusen altan garkhi met azhguu. shudarga zov khunii khusel n' urgelzh sain saikhan yum.kharin khoron khunii khusel uur khilen azh. kharamguigeer ogdog atlaa iluug khurt-deg khun bi.kharin nariilagch khun ter khereeree khoosordog. kharamgui setgelten devzhin deeshildeg.busdyg tenkhuurelgch ooroo tenkhrekch bolno. ur buudaigaa nuuzh nootsoldog negniig khumuus zukhne.kharin tuuniigee zarzh khudalddag negend yerool orshino. sainyg khaigch negen iveel om-goooliig olno.kharin khoron muu n' tuuniig khaigch negen deer irne. oriinkhoo bayarlagt naidagch negen unana.kharin shudarga zov khun nogoon navch lugaa adil khogzhin devzhine. oriin gertee gai totgor uchruuldag khun salkhiig ovlonno.mokhos khun mergen khunii zarts bolno. shudarga zov khunii ur zhims n' amiin mod yum.mergen khun set-geliig baildan daguulna. shudarga zov khun khurtekh yestoigoo gazar deer khurtdag bolkhar sanaatan khiigeed nugelten n' khed dakhin iluu khariugaa khurtekh bol doo!

12

zhuramt baidald durtai khun medlegt durtai.kharin zemleliig uzen yadagch n'

munkhag boloi. sain khun ezenees taallyg khurtene.ov mekhteng ter shiitgene. khar sanaa khunii orshikhuin tulguur bolzh chadaagui yum.kharin shudarga zoviin undes khezeed kheveer uldene. sain ekhner nokhortoo titem yum.kharin nokhroo ichguurt oruuldag ekhner tuunii yasan dakh' idee beer met buyuu. shudarga zov khunii bodol sanaa zov baidag.kharin khar sanaatny zovlogoo n' khuuramch azh. khar sanaatny ugs n' tsus ursgakhaar bugdeg.kharin tsekh shuluun khumuusiin am tedniig avarna. khoron sanaatnuud uldekhgui suirch ustana.kharin shudarga zov khunii oron ger n' bat zogsono. khun bilig ukhaany khereer khundetguulen magtuuldag bolguivuulagch negen gaduurkhagdana. talkhaar tarchig atlaa ooriigoo orgomzhilsnoos,khen ch bish atlaa zartstai baisan n' khav'gui deer. zov shudarga khun malynkhaa toloo sanaa tav'dag bolkhar sanaatny ninzhin setgel n' ch khakhir azh. oriin gazar deer khodolmorlogch n' talkh tariagaar elbeg delbeg baikh bolno.kharin utgagui yumny araaas khootsoldogch n' eruul ukhaany gachaald orson khereg. khoron sanaa bol oodgui khunii olz omog yum.kharin shudarga zov khunii undes n' ur zhims urguulna. khoron muu khun uruulynkhaa nugeld urkhiduuldag bolshudarga zov khun zovlongoos zaildag. khelsen ugsiinkhee ur zhimsnii ulmaas khun sain saikhnaar tsadna.khunii garaas garakh uils butsazh oort n' irne. munkhgiin zam ooriinkh nudend n' zov kharagddag.kharin mergen negen zovlogoog sonsdog yum. munkhgiin utsaar ter doroo medegdene.kharin khersuu negen dorumzholyg ongoroono. uneniig yar'dag khun zov yumyg khelzh bui khereg.kharin khuuramch gerchleld zal' mekh baidag. ildeer durektei adil bodlogogui yar'dag khun baidag bolmergen khunii khel ilaارشlyg avchirdag. nench am monkh nastai bol khudalch khel agshin zuurny nastai. khar sanaa n' khoron muug sedegsdiin zurkhend orshdog.kharin amar taiyny delgeruulegchded bayar bayasgalan baidag. zov shudarga khund khor khonool tokhoidokhgui.kharin khoron sanaatan gai togtoroor duurdeg. khudalch uruul ezenii zevuutslig toruuldeg bolitgelteiger uildegseid tuunii taalald niitsdeg. khersuu khun medlegee uzuulen bolgodoggui.kharin munkhag khumuusiin zurkh munkhag yavdlaa zarlan tunkhagladag. khicheel zutgeltei khunii gar udirdan daguuldag bollazan gar albadlagyn azhilchin bolgozh orkhino. zurkhen dekh shanalal khunii daramtaldag boleyeldeg ug tuuniig bayarluuldag. zov shudarga khun ooriin khorshdoo gazarchin boldog bolkhar sanaatai khumuusiin zam busdyg toruuldeg. zalkhuu khun angiin makhaa sharakhgui.kharin khunii unet

omch khorongo bol khicheengui baikh yavdal bilee. zov shudarga khunii zam deer am' bii.tuunii zam deer ukhel baikhgui.

13

mergen khuu etsgiinkhee surgamzhiig avdag.kharin basamzhlagch n' zemleliig ul sonsono. oriin amnaas garakh ur zhimsnees khun sain saikhnyg amsdag.kharin itgel evdegchiin khusen n' khuchirkhiilel bilee. amaa zakhiragch negen amia khamgaaldag yum.amaa aikhtar tom angalzualagch khun suirekh bolno. zalkhuu khun khusdeg bolovch yuug ch khurtdeggui.kharin khicheengui khunii khusel biyelne. zov shudarga khun khudal khuurmag zuiliig uzun yaddag bolkhar sanaatai khun ichguur, gutamshigtai zuilsig khiideg. zov shudarga baidal gemgui negniig omgoolon khamgaaldag bolkhar sanaa n' nugeltiiig nirgedeg. yuu ch ugui atlaa ooriigoo bayan bolgodog negen baina.aguu bayalagtai atlaa ooriigoo yaduu bolgodog oor negen ch baikh yum. khunii baidal ooriinkh n' amiig zoliosolz magadgui.kharin yaduu khun ayuul zanalyg ul sonsono. zov shudarga khunii gerel khurts gereltdeg.kharin khar sanaatny denluu bokhdog. ikh zan margaan metgeltseend l khurgedeg.kharin zovlogoog avagsdad mergen ukhaan baina. luivraar olson ed khorongo khorogdono.kharin khuch khodolmor shingesen bol arvizhna. khuleegdsen itgel naidvar zurkhiig ovchluuldeg bolbiyelsen khusel amiin mod boloi. ugiig ul toomsorlogch negen ooriigoo orond unagazh bui khereg.zarlig tushaalaas emeegch negen shagnal khurtene. mergen khunii surgaal am'dralyn undarga bogoodukhliin zanganaas kholduuldag. sain oilgolt khundetgeliig toruuldeg.kharin itgel evdegchiin zam berkh azhee. khersuu khun bolgon ukhaanaar uilddeg bolmunkhag khun munkhag yavdlaaraa sairkhdag. khar sanaatai elch gai zovlund unana.kharin itgelt elch ilaارشlyg avchirna. sakhilgyg ul oishoogchiin deer yadual ba gutamshig irne.kharin zemleliig oishoogch khun ner khundtei bolno. biyelsen khusel n' setgeld amtat buram azh.kharin munkhag khumuus bazar muugaas kholdokhyg zhigshin zevuutsdeg azh. mergen khumuustei khamt yavagch n' mergen bolno.kharin munkhag khumuustei nokhorlogch n' khokhirol amsana. gai zovlon nugeltnuudiig moshogdog.devzhin deeshlekh n' shudarga zov khumuusiin shagnal yum. sain khun ur ach nartaa ov uldeedeg.nugeltnii ed bayalag shudarga zov khunii toloo khurimtagddag. yaduu khunii tarian talbaid ur aria arvin urgazh bolokh ch gesenshudarga bus baidal tuuniig khoosruulna. savaanaas kheltruulegch n' khuugee ul khairlagch yum.kharin

khumuuzhuulekhdee khicheengui negen khuugee khairladag khun mon. shudarga zov khund khool khuns khangalttai baidag bolkhar sanaatai khunii khodood khonkholzono.

14

mergen emegtei oron geree tovkhnuldeg bolmunkhag emegtei ooriin garaar oron geree nuraadag. tsekh shuluunaar alkhagch negen ezenees emeedeg.kharin zamaasaa gazhigch khun tuunii zhigshdeg. munkhgiin aman dator nuruun dunduur n' tataksh savaa bii.kharin mergen khumuusiin uruul oorsdiig n' khamgaaldag. shar baikhgui gazar tezheeliin tevsh khooson.gevch sharyn khuchiig ashiglaval orlogo nemegddag. itgemzhit gerch khudal yarikhgui.kharin khuuramch gerch khudal ugs ursgana. basamzhlagch khun mergen ukhaanyg erzkh khaidag bolovch yuug ch olokhgui.kharin medleg n' gyarkhai negend khyalbar azhguu. munkhag khunees khol bai.es tegvel chi medlegiin ugsiig olzh es chadna. khersuu khunii mergen ukhaan bolboos ooriinkhoo zamyg oilgokh yavdal mon.kharin munkhag khumuusiin munkhagal bolboos zal' mekh yum. munkhguud nugliig basamzhildag.kharin tsekh shuluun khumuusiin dund sain sanaa bii. zurkh bur oor ooriin zovlong medne.gadnyn khun bayar bayasgalang n' ul khuvaaltsana. khar sanaatai khunii baishin nurzh,tsekh shuluun khunii oovokhoi sunderlene. khund zov met sanagdavch togsgol n' ukhel uruu khotoldog zam baidag. ineegchiin dotorkh zurkh ovdson ch baizh bolokh yum.khoor bayaslyn togsgol n' ui gashuu ch baizh bolno. zamaasaa gazhigch khun khiisen uiliinkhee ur zhimseer duurne.kharin sain khun ooriin khiisen uilsdee setgel khanakh bolno. genen khun yum bugded itgedeg.kharin khersuu khun ooriin alkhmuuddaa khyanaamgai khanddag. mergen khun bolgoomzhildog ba khoron muugaas zaildag.kharin munkhag khun omog bardam ba bolgoomzhgui baidag. turgen zantai khun munkhag uiliig uilddeg.khoron muug sedegch khun uzen yadagddag. genen negen munkhag yavdlyg ovlodog bolkhersuu negen medlegeer shagnagdana. khoron muu n' sainy omno sogdozh,khar sanaatan shudarga zov khunii khaalgany omno sokhrokh bolno. yaduu khunees khorsh n' khurteil zugtdag bol-bayan khund olon nairz nokhod baidag. khorshoo gaduurkhagch n' nugel uildezh bui khereg.kharin yaduu khund niguulsen-gui khandagch khun yerooltei. khoron muug sedegch nar tooroldokhgui gezhuu?kharin sainy sedegch nart unen ba enerel baikh bolno. khodolmor buken

ashig avchirna.kharin demii khooson yaria yaduurald l khurgene. mergen khumuusiin titem n' tednii bayalag bolmunkhguudyn munkhag yavdal tednii munkhaglal yum. unench gerch amiig avardag.kharin khudlyg ursgadag khun mekheldeg. ezenees emeekhuid bat itgel bii bogoodtereer oriin khuukhduuded khorgodokh gazar boldog. ezenees emeekhui n' amiin undarga boloi.enekhhuu ekh bulag n' ukhliin zangygzailuulakh bolomzhtoi. tumen olon n' khaany sur khuch boltsoon arduud n' noyeny mokhos baidal yum. uurlakhdadadaan khun mash ikh ukhaantai.turgen zantai khun munkhag yavdlyg orgodog. amar taivan zurkh biye makhbodod amiig ogdog bolkhusel tachaal yasan dakh' idee beer yum. yaduu khunii darladag negen buteegchiig n' buruutgazh bui khereg.kharin ugeegui khund ninzhin setgel gargagch buteegchiig n' khundetgezhu bui khereg yum. khoron sanaatan muu uiliinkhee toloo khosor khayagdakh bolshudarga zov khun ukhsen ch khorgodokh gazartai. mergen ukhaan gyarkhai khunii zurkhend orshdog bogoodmunkhguudyn dundaas ch teneгуuded ooriigoo meduuldeg. zov shudarga baidal uls undestniig aldarshuulna.kharin nugel khilents ard tumniig gutaana. khaany taalal mergen zartsad khurteegddag boluur khilen n' khaany neriig khugalagchid onogdono.

15

eyeldeg kharluut uur khileng zailuulna.kharin khitun tsevdag ugs uur khileng khodolgono. mergen khunii khel medlegiig zuuchildag bolmunkhag am munkhagal ursgadag. ezenii memii khaa ch baidag bakhoron muug khiigeed sainy khardag. anagaadag khel amiin mod yum.kharin khazaargui khel sunsiig busniuldag. munkhag khun etsgiinkhee surgamzhiig es toomsorlodog.kharin zemleliig khuleen avdag n' khersuu khun mon. shudarga zov khunii gert ulemzh ikh bayalag baidag.kharin khoron sanaatny orlogo gai zovlon bilee. mergen khunii uruul medlegiig delgeruuldeg bolmunkhguudyn zurkh tiim bish yum. khar sanaatny orgol ezenii khuv'd zhigshuurtei yum.kharin tsekh shuluun khunii zalbiral tuunii taalald niitsdeg. khar sanaatny zam ezenii khuv'd zhigshuurtei bolovchshudarga zoviin araaas yavagchdyg ter khairladag. khatuu shiitgel zamaasaa gazhigch nart zoriulagdzhhee.zemleliig uzen yadagch n' ukhne. ukhegsdiin oron khiigeed suirel ezenii omno il baidag bolkhumuusiin zurkh setgel bur ch il baikh bus uu? basamzhlagch negen ooriig n' zemlegchiig khairladaggui.tereer mergen khun uruu zuglekhuui. zurkh zhargaltai bol nuur tsarai

khogzhiltei.kharin zurkh gutrakh uyed suns emtrene. gyarkhai khunii oyuun ukhaan medlegiig erzkh khaidag.kharin munkhguudyn am munkhaglalylg l zooglodog. zovzh shanalsan khumuusiin bukh l odruid muu mukhai.kharin khenii zurkh khogzhiltei baina,tuund nair naadam ul tasarna. asar ikh khorongotei setgel tugshizh susnaas,baga saga yumtai ezenees emeezh suusan n' khav'gui deer. uzen yadaltaar bordson targan sharyn maknaas,khair bui gazryn ovson khool n' deer. khurts zantai khun kheruulig odoodog bolur-lakhdaa udaan khun kheruul margaanyg namzhaadag. zalkhuugiin zam uurgenen khashaa met azh.shudarga khumuusiin zam shuluun azh. mergen khuu etsgi-geeg bayarluuldag.kharin munkhag khun ekhiigee basamzhildag. ukhaanaar tarchig khund munkhag uil uildekh n' bayar khor boldog bolukhaaragch khun tsekh zamaar yavdag. zovlogoo dutsanaas tolovlogoo butelguitne.kharin olon zovlogchtei bol butemzhtei. onovchtoi khariult khuniiig bayartai bolgodog.tsagaa olson ug yuutai saikhan be! amiin zam mergen khuniiig deeshee daguuldag yum.ene n' tuuniig door bui ukhegsdiin ornoos khol yavuulakhyn tuld yum. ezen bardam khunii geriig nuraana.kharin belevsen emegtein khil khyazgaaryg ter togtoozh ogno. khoron muu tolovlogoonuud ezenii khuv'd zhiyshu-urtei bolzov ugs tuund taalamzhtai. khuul' busaar ashig oldog negen ger buldee gai zovlon avchirdag.kharin kheel khakhuulig uzen yadagch n' am'tai. shudarga zov khunii zurkh yaazh khariulakhaa tseg-nedeg.kharin khar sanaatai khunii am khoron muugaar boolzhino. ezen khar sanaatnaas khol baidag atlaashudarga zov khunii zalbirlyg sonsdog. dulaakhan kharts zurkhiig bayarluuldag.sain medee yasand em boldog. khenii chikh am' ogogch zemleliig sonsono,ter khun mergediin dund am'darna. khen sakhilgyg ul oishoono,ter ooriigoo zhiyshizh baigaa khereg.kharin zemleliig sonsdog khun ukhaanyg olzh avna. ezenees emeekhui n' khund mergen ukhaanyg surgadag.daruu zan n' aldar khundiin omno irne.

16

zurkh setgeliin bodol khund khar'yaalagddag bolovch,khelnii khari-ult ezenees irdeg yum. khumuunii khamag zam ooriinkh n' nudend tsever kharagddag bolezen uchir shaltgaanaar n' tsegnen uzdeg. azhil uilsee ezend daatga tegvel bodson sanasan chin' biyelne. ezen yum bukhniig tus tusyn zorioltoigoor bu-teezhee.ter ch baitugai khar sanaatnuud khoron muugiin odort zoriulagdsan azh.

bardam zurkhtei khun bur ezenii khuv'd zhiyshil yum.tiim negen zailshgui shi-itguulne. unen ba khair enerel nugliig tsagaatgadag.ezenees emeekhui n' khoron muugaas kholduulna. khumuunii zam ezenii taalald niitsekh tsagttereer tuunii dainsuudyg n' khurtel tuuntei ev tunzhintei bailgadag. zui busaar olokh ulemzh ikh orlogoos zov shudargaar olokh бага n' deer. khun oyuun ukhaandaa ooriin zamyg tolovlodog bolezen tuunii alkhaa gishgeeg chigluuldeg. khaany amnaas tengerleg shi-idver gardag.shuukh tsagt tuunii am aldaa gargakh yesgui. zov dens ba khemzhuur ezend khar'yaalagddag,utatan dotorkh bukh tuukhai tuuniiikh yum. khaan shiree zov shudargad tulguurladag uchraaskhoron muu yavdaltai kholbogdokh n' khaany khuv'd zhiyshuurtei yum. shudarga zov uruul khaand taalagddag.unen yar'dag khuniiig khaan khairladag. khaany uur khilen ukhliin elch met buyuu.kharin mergen khun tuuniig taitgaruuldag. khaany nuurend gereltekh gerel dotor am'dral buituuinii taalal n' khavryn борооно уул met buyuu. alt avsnaas mergen ukhaanyg olokh n' iluu deer.mon ukhaanyg avakh n' mongonoos ch iluu unetei. tsekh shuluun khumuusiin zam bol oorsdiigoo khoron muugaas kholduu-lakh yavdal bilee.oriin zamyg ankhaaraltai azhigladag khun amia khamgaalna. suirliin omno bardam zan yavdag bolbuderch unakhyn omno deerekhuu zan yavdag. bardam khumuustei olz khuvasnaas,dord khumuusiin dund daruu sunstei baisan n' khav'gui deer. ugend ankhaarlaa khanduuldag khun sain saikhnyg olno.ezend itgegch khun yerooltei! zurkhendee mergen khun ukhaalag khemeegdene.amtat ug yaria yatgalgyg ulam nemegduulne. oriig n' ezemshigh khund ukhaan bol amiin undarga yum.kharin munkhag khunii sakhilga n' munkhaglal yum. mergen khunii zurkh amaa surgadag bogooduruuldaa yatgalgyg nemdeg. taalamzhit ugs zogiin baltai sarkhinag azhguu.ter n' setgel amtat buram ba yasand em boloi. khund zov met sanagdavch,togsgol n' ukhel uruu khotoldog zam baidag. khodolmorlogch khunii khoodlokh khusel ooriinkh n' toloo azhilladag.tuunii olsgolon baidal n' tuuniig khotoldog. khar sanaat khun khoron muug ukhazh gargadag.tuunii ugs durelzekh gal met boloi. zamaasaa gazhigch khun evdreeltsliig tar'dag.khov zhiv taraagch khun dotryn and nokhdiig salgadag. khuchirkhi-ilegch khun khorschoo uruu tatazh,sain bish zamaar daguuldag. nudee irmegch khun gazhsan zuilsig seddeg.khomkhiigoo zuugch khun khoron muug guitselduuldeg. buural tolgoi bol aldryn titem yum.uuniig zov shudarga am'dral dotor oldog. uurlakhdaa udaan khun khatan zorignoo deer.sunsee

zakhirdag khun khotyg ezlegchees deer.
shavga khayavch shiidver bur n' ezenees
irdeg, surgaalt ugs 15, surgaalt ugs 17

17

idee budaagaar duuren bolovch kheruul
uruultai ger ornoosamar taivan orchind
khatsan talkhny khelterkhii deer. mer-
gen ukhaantai zarts gutamshigtai khuug
zakhirch,akh duusiin dundakh ov khoron-
gonoos khurtene, galyn doloor mongo ba
altyg tsevershuuldeg bolezen khumuunii
zurkhiig shalgadag. khoron muug uildegch
n' khar sanaatai uruulyg sonsdog.khudalch
khun evden suitgegch khelend ankaarlaa
khanduulna. yaduu khuniig eleglegch
buteegchiig n' doromzhilzh bui khereg.gai
gamshigt bayasagch n' shiitgel avna. tgosiin
titem bolboos ur ach nar n' yum.etseg khun
khovguudiinkhee aldar sur n' yum. deeguor
yaria munkhag khund ul tokhirno.zakhi-
ragch khund khudal khelekh n' bur ch
zokhisgui. kheel khakhuul' n' tuuniig
ogogchiin nudend sakhuis yum.tereer
khaashaa ch khandsan amzhilt oldog
azh. nugel khilentsiig daldlagch khairyg
erdeg.kharin khergiig dakhin dakhin yar'dag
khun dotyn and nokhdiig salgadag, neg
ugeer ukhaantai khuniig zemlekh n'zuun
udaa mulguu khuniig tsokhisnoos iluu gun
khonogshino. tersluu khun zovkhon khoron
muug erdeg.tiimees tuunii esreg dogshin
elch ilgeegdekh bolno. munkhag yavdaldaa
zhivsen munkhagtai uchirsaasbambaru-
ushnaasaa khagattasan baavgaitai taaraldsan
n' deer. sainyg saraar kharialugch khunii
gerees buzar muu ul salna. evdreltsiin
ekhlel bolboos us dalang tsmolkoktei adil
agaaddaamzhrakhaas n' omno kheruuliig
zogsogootyn. khar sanaatnyg zovtgoch ba
zov shudarga khuniig buruutgagchiin al'
al' n'ezenii zhigshliig toruuldeg. mergen
ukhaanyg khudaldan avakh khuselgui
uchraasmunkhgiin gar deer mongo baigaad
ch yaakh bilee? and naizuud yamar ch
uyed biye biyee khairladag.akh duu nar
khetsuu tsagt dem bolokhyn toloo tordog.
ukhaanaar khoms khun gar barin am-
lazzh,khorshiinkhoo batlan daagch boldog.
kheruul shuugiand durtai khun gem nugeld
ch durtai.oriigoo doviilgogch n' suirliig
ur'zh bui khereg. zal't zurkhtei khun
sainyg olokhgui.mekhlegch kheltei khun gai
zovlund orno. munkhgiig toruulsen khun
oortoo gashuudlyg avchirna.munkhgiin
etseg bayar bayasgalangui. bayar khoortei
zurkh bol sain em.kharin emtersen suns
yasyg khuvkhairuulna. shudarga zamyg
zavkhrualakhyn tuldkhar sanaatai khun
kheel khakhuuliig ovortolz avdag. mergen
ukhaan n' ukhaantai khunii orshikhuid
baidag.kharin munkhgiin nud delkhiin

togsgol deer tusna. munkhag khuu etsgiigee
khalagluulna.tereer toruulsen ekhdee ch ui
gashuu yum. zov shudarga negniig torgokh
n' sain khereg bishiin adilunench shudarga
uilsinikh n' toloo tushmediig tseerluulekh
n' sain khereg bish ee. khelzh bui ugendee
khyanaamgai khun medlegtei yum.ukhaantai
khumuun uuzhim dotortoi. munkhag khun
ch gesen chimeegui baikh avaa mergen
khund tootsogdono.tereer amaa khamkhiad
suuval khersuu negend tootsogdono.

18

adair khun khuviin khuslee erzkhaidag
bakhamag saruul ukhaany esreg terselne.
munkhag khun ukhaand bayarladag-
gui.kharin bodol sanaagaa kharuulakhgy l
ermelzdeg. khar sanaatan irekhed zhigshuur
bas irne.gutamshgiin khamt ichguur irne.
khumuunii amnaas garakh ugs gunii us
met bogoodmergen ukhaany undarga n'
shorzhignon ursakh gorkhi met buyuu.
khar sanaatai negend tal zasakh bazov
negniig tulkhekhii al' al' n' saingui azh.
munkhgiin uruul n' evdreltsliig avchirna.tu-
unii am n' tsokhilyt ur'dag. munkhgiin
am oorrig n' suitgene.tuunii uruul setgeliig
n' urkhidna. am kheel biluudegchiin
ugs amtat idee budaa met batedgeer ugs
khodoodny mukhart ch khurne. azhildaa
khicheel zutgel gargadaggui khunuren taran
khiigch negnii akh duu n' mon. ezenii ner
bat bokh tsamkhag bogoodshudarga zov
khun tiishee guigeed, tend ayuulgui baina.
bayan khunii ed khorongo n' tuund bekhlelt
bukhii khot baorinikh n' tosooldoor ondor
khana met azhee. suirliin omno khumuunii
zurkh ikhemseg baidag bolkhundelein omno
daruu zan baidag. sonsokhoosoo omno
khariu khelekh n'khund oort n' munkhag
khereg ba ichguur bilee. khumuunii suns
ovchniig ch tesverledeg.kharin tsokhorson
suniig ghen tenkhrulzh chadakh bilee?
khersuu khunii oyuu bodol medlegiig
ezemshdeg.mergen khunii chikh medlegiig
erzh khaidag. beleg ogson khunii omno
bolomzh neegdezhter n' tuuniig erkhem
negentei uchrulna. or negen irzh, tuu-
niig shalgaakhaas naash khereg yavdlaa
turuulzh khelsen khunii l zov shig baidag.
shavga khayakh n' zorchildooniig etseslekh
bogooderkh medeltnuudiin khorondokhyg
shiiddeg. gomsdon akh duug butaszh
erguulekh n'khuchirkheg khotyg ezlen
avakhaas ch iluu khetsuu.kheruul margaan
n' shiltgeeniig tugzheetei khaalga met azhee.
amnykhaa ur zhimseer khumuunii khodood
duurekh bogoodtereer uruulaasaa gargakh
buteegdekhunuener tsadna. am' ba ukhel
n' khel yariany khuchind baidag.tuund
durtai khun edgeeriin ur zhimsiig khurtdeg.
ekhnieriig oldog khun sainyg olzh.ezenees

taallyg khuleen avdag, yaduu khun orshool guidag bolbayan khun taagui khariult ogdog, denduu olon naiztai khun suireld ortdog ch,akh duugees chin' ch dotno baizh chadakh and nokhor bii shuu.

19

gazhsan yariatai munkhag negen bais-naasyaduu atlaa unench shudarga baidal dotroo yavdag negen baikh n' deer. bas medleggui baikh n' khunii khuv'd sain khereg bish.yaaruu khun khii gishgedeg yum. khumuunii munkhaglal zamygd yum. balladag bogoodtuunii zurkh setgel ezenii esreg khilegnen dairna. ed bayalag olon naizuudtai bolgodog.kharin yaduu khun naiz nokhdoosoo salsan baidag. khuuramch gerch zaaval shiitgel khuleene.khudal kheldeg khun ch bas zugtazh chadakhgui. olon khumuus erkhe medeltnuudii iveeld bagtakhyg sanaarkhdag agaadbeleg selt ogdog negend khun bur naiz nokhod azhee. yaduu khunii bukh akh duus tuuniig uzen yaddag baikhadnaiz nokhod n' tuunees yamar ikh kholdokh bol doolter tedniig ugeeree tsaraichlavch, ted ul oldono. mergen ukhaanyg olzh avdag negen setgelee khairlana.ukhaanyg deedeldeg negen sainyng olno. khuuramch gerch zaaval shiitgel khuleene.khudal kheldeg khun mokhokh bolno. tansag baidal munkhagt ul zokhino.zarts khun noyedyg zakhirakh n' bur ch zokhimzhgui. khumuunii khersuu baidal tuuniig uurandaa udaan baikhad surgadag.gem buruug kharakhgui ongorokh n' tuunii aldar suu bilee. khaany khilegnekhe n' arslangiin arkhirakhtai adil bolovchtaalal n' ovson deerkh shuuder met buyuu. munkhag khovguun etsgiinkhee suirel n' yum.kheruulch ekhner tasraltgui duslakh ustai adil buyuu. oron bair bolon ed khorongo n' etsgees ovlon irdeg bolukhaalg ekhner ezenees irdeg azhee. zalkhuural khuniig gun noironed avtuulna.lazan khun olsgolond nervegdene. tushaalyg sakhigch khun setgelee khamgaalna.kharin ooriin zamyg khaikhardagui khun ukhekh bolno. yaduu khund kharamguigeer ogogch khun ezend zeelulzh baigaa khereg.ter khunii sain uiliinkh n' toloo ezen butsaazh tolno. naidlaga baigaa tsagt khuugee khumuuzhuul.tuunii ukhliig buu khus. ikh uru khilentei khun ur dagavryg n' khurtekh bolno.kherev ta tuuniig avarval dakhin avrakh khereg garn. zovlogog sonsozh, sakhilgyg khuleezh av.tegvees am'dralynkhaa bukh odruuded mergen baikh bolno. khumuunii zurkhend olon sanaa baidag bolovchezenii zovlogoo baisaar baikh bolno. khun ninzhin setgeliig khusedg.khudalch baisnaas yaduu baisan n' deer. ezenees emekhui n' am' uruu khotolno.tiin baivaas ter khun amar taivan noirsokh bo-

good khoron muud oroogdokhgui. zalkhuu khun tavgand khurgesen garaa amandaa khurgekhdee khurtel zalkhuurna. basamzhlagchiig buruutgaval, genen negen n' kher-suu bolzh medne.kharin ukhaantnyg zem-level ter surgamzhiig olzh avna. etsgiigee deeremdezh, ekhiigee khoodz yavuldag khovguun bolboosichguur sonzhuur-gui negen mon. khuu min', sakhilga batyg ul sonsvol chi medlegiin ugnees kholdokh bolno. guivuulan gerchlegch zov shudargyg doromzhildog.khar sanaatny am shudarga bus yavdlyg taraadag. basamzhlagchad shiitgel bolon munkhguudyn nuruund zoriulsan tsokhilt belen bii.

20

dars bol basamzhlagch, sarkhad bol agsam-nagch, eedert sogtuursan khen bolovch mergen bish. khaany khilegnel bolboos arslangiin arkhiralt met bogoodtuuniig uur-lulakh khun bur am'dralaa aldana. ev-dreltslees zailskhiikh n' khumuund khundet-gel yum.kharin yamar ch munkhag khun kheruul khiine. zalkhuu khun gazraa tsagt n' khalagakhgui.tiimees urgats khuraakh uyd ter yuu ch ugui khotsorno. khumu-nii zurkhen dekh tolovlogoo gun us met bogoodukhaantai khun terkhuu usyg gadagsh gargana. ikhenkh khumuus oor oorsdiin unen zoviig tunkhagladag chitgel naidvar-tai negniig khen olzh chadakh ve? shu-darga zov khun gem zemgui yavdag.tiim khunii ur khuukhded yerool orshino. zov shudargyn shireend zalragch khaan khar-tsaaraa khamag khoron muu zuiliig khoodog. khen bi zurkh setgelee tseverlev.bi nugel khil-entseesee ariusav khemeen khelzh chadakh bilee? zoruutei khemzhuur ba densnii al' aliig n' ezen zhigshdeg. oriinkhoo uilseeree ba khandlaga n' ariun bolon zov baival zaluu khun ooriigoo kharuuldag. sonsokh chikh bolon kharakh nudnii al' aliig n' ezen bu-teesen. noiryg buu khairla, es tegvel chi yaduu bolno.nudee nee, tegvel chi khood khunseer elbeg delbeg baina. khudaldan avagch n'ene n' ch muu. ter n' ch muu gezh oolzh goldog atlaavaad yavsnkhaa daraa tuugeeree sairkhdag. alt bolon too tomshgui erdenes baidag bolovchmedlegiig yarikh uruul bolboos khamgiin nandin zuil yum. gadnyn khunii omnoos bat-lan daagchiin deeliig tailzh av.khar' khun-nii omnoos batlan daagch n' ooroo olz bolno. buruu zamaar olzh avsan talkh khund amttai baizh bolokh yum.gevch et-sest n' tuunii am khaairgaar duurekh bolno. tolovlogoo zokhiokhdoov zovlogoo av.mergen uviddamzhiin daguu dait. tsuurkhal taraazh yavdag khun nuutsyg zadruuldag.tiimees khov zhivtei buu orootsold. etseg ekhiigee zukhdeg khunii denluu tuner kharankhuud

bokhno. ekhendee uter turgen olddog ov zalgamzhlaal n' etsestee yeroogdokhgui. khoron muugiin khariug bi ogno doo gezh buu yar'.ezeniig khulee, ter chamaig avarna. zoruutei densiig ezen zhiigshine.khuurmazh zhin sain zuil bish ee. khumuunii alkhaa gishgeeg ezen zaldag.tegvel khumuun ooriinkhoo zamyg kherkhen medezh chadakh bilee? ene bol ariun khemeen khurdan khamugai kheleed,tangaraglasnykhaa daraa lavlan ergetsuulekh n' khumuunii khuv'd khavkh yum. mergen khaan khar sanaatnuudyg shigshizh,tednii deer teermiin chuluu erguulne. khunii suns bol tuunii dotoodyn mukhart buig ch nyagtlan uzdeg ezenii denluu bilee. unen khiigeed shudarga zan khaanyg khamgaaldag bogoodtereer khaan shireegeg zov shudargaar bar'dag. zaluusyn aldar suu n' tednii khuch tenkhee.tgosiin khundlel n' tednii buural us. sharkhny orom n' khoron muug tseverledeg.mon tsokhiltuud n' zurkhunii mukhart ch khurne.

21

khaany zurkh ezenii mutart atgaastai baigaa usny ursgal met yum.ter khussen tsagtaa ursgalyg oorchildog. khun buriin zam ooriinkh n' nudend zov kharagdag,kharin ezen khumuunii zurkhiig denselne. shudarga khiigeed zoviig uildekh n' ezend orgoloos ch iluu taalagd dag. ikhemseg kharts bolon bardam zurkh bolboos khar sanaatai khumuusiin denluu bogood nugel azhee. khicheel zutgeltei khunii tolovloogoonuud unekheer ashig tusaa ogno.kharin adguu khun unekheer yaduurald khurne. khudalch kheleer erdenesiig olzh avakh yavdal n'nuugeed ongorokh uul ba ukhliin zanga met buyuu. khar sanaatnuud shudarga uildees tatgalzdag tul tednii khuchirkhiilel oorsdiig n' ugui khiine. gemt khunii zam takhir baidag,kharin gemgui khunii khuv'd gevel tuunii khandlaga n'zov shuluun. kheruulch ekhneriin khamt baish-ing khuvaaltsan suusnaasdeevriin buland am'darsan n' deer. khar sanaatny setgel khoron muug mash ikh khusne.khorsh n' tuunii nudnees enerliig olzh kharakhgui. basamzhlagch khun shiitgeddekhd genen negen mergen boldog.kharin mergen negniig surgamzhlavaal ter medlegiig olzh avna. shudarga zov negen n' khar sanaatai khunii geriig azhigladag bogoodkhar sanaatnyg mokhol uruu avchirna. yaduugiin khashkhirakhgy es sonsoch n'negen tsagt ooroo khashkhirakh bolovch khariug es sonsono. sem ogson beleg uur khileng darna.vort n' khiisen kheel khakhuul' khilen khorslyg darna. zoviig uildekh n' zov shudarga khund bayar khor bolgem buruug khiigchded ene n' aidas boldog. ukhaany zamaas toorson khun ukhegsdiin tsuglaand bairaa ezelne.

zugaa tsengeld durlagch khun yaduurna.dars ba tosend durlagch khun bayan bolokhgui. khar sanaatai khun zov shudarga negnii tolookh zolios bogoodzal'khai khun tsekh shuluun negnii orond baikh bolno. kheruulch, uur utsaartai emegteitei khamt baisnaas tsold am'darsan n' deer. mergen khunii gert unet erdenes ba tos bii.kharin munkhag khun edgeerig zalgidag. zov shudarga ba uneniig khaidag khun n'am', zov shudarga, khundetgeliig oldog. mergen khun khuchitenuudiin khot uruu ch dairch,tednii naidazh baisan bat khermiig ch nuraana. am khelee zakhirdag khun ayuulaas setgelee khamgaalna. ichguurgui bardam zangaar uildegch negnii ner gevesbardam, ikh zant, basamzhlagch zereg n' azh. zalkhuugiin khusen tuuniig ukheld khurgene.uchir n' tuunii gar azhillakhaas tatgalzdag. tereer bukhel odorzhingoo shunakhairan khusne.kharin shudarga zov khun gar tatalgui ogdog. khar sanaatny orgol n' ch buzar bolkhoron muu sanaa ovorlon ogson tuunii orgol yamar ikh buzar zuil baikh bilee! khuuramch gerch mokhokh bolno.kharin uneniig sonsogch khun monkhod yarikh bolno. khar sanaatai khun dogshin dur esgene.kharin shudarga shuluun khun zamaa tsekh bailgakhgy khicheene. ezeniig eserguutsdeg mergen ukhaan, oyuuu ukhaan, zovlogoo gezh yer baikhgui. khuleg mor'dyg tulaand mordokhod belen bolgoson chyalalt n' ezenii gart baidag.

22

sain ner n' aguu bayalgaas ch deer.taalaal n' alt mongonoos ch deer. bayan ba yaduu khunii niitleg zuil geveskhen kheniig n' ezen buteesen yavdal yum. kher-suu khun khoron muug olzh kharaad, tu-unees zaildag,kharin genen khun tuun uruu yavsaa, tegsniikhee toloo shiitgedddeg. daruu zan khiigeed ezenees emekhuin shagnal bolboosam', aldar khund, ed bayalag yum. zamaasaa gazhsan khunii zamd uurgene ba zanga bii.origoo khamgaaldag khun tedgeerees kholuur yavdag. yavakh yestoi zamaar n' zamuulakhyn tuld khuukhdiig surga.tereer otolson ch ter zamyg orkhikhgui. bayan khun yaduu khunii zakhirdag.rton zeelduulegchiinkhee zarts boldog. shudarga bus yavdyg tarialagch n' khov khoosong khuraana.tuunii uur khilengiin savaa mod ch alga bolno. goomor setgeltei khun yeroogdokh bolno.uchir n' tiim khun yaduust kholnoosoo ogdog. basamzhlagchiig khoulduul.tegvel evdretsel zailzh odon, kheruul bolon ul khundetgekhd baidal ch alga bolno. tsever zurkh setgeliig khairlagch bolon ug yaria n' niguulsengui negendkhaan khun khurtel and nokhor boldog. ezenii melmii medlegiig kham-

gaaldag.kharin ter zal'khai khunii ugsiig ul toomsorlodog. lazan khun gadaa arslan baina.bi gudamzhind garval aluulakh baikh gedeg. sadar emiin am gun tsoonog yum.ezend kharaagdsan khun ter tsoonogt unana. munkhag baidal khuukhdiin zurkhend uyaastai baidag.sakhilgun savaa mod tuunii munkhaglalaas kholduulna. or-too iluug olokhyn tuld yaduug zovoodog khun bolon bayand byalduchlagch khun uguiren khoosorno. chikh tavin mergediin ugsiig sons.minii medlegt ukhaanaa khanduul. kherev chi edgeeriig tseezhindee khadgalzh,ene bukhniig uruulan deeree belen bailgakh avaas taalamzhtai baikh bolno. tiinkhuu chamaig ezend itgeesei gesendee bi uniig onoodor zaalaa. bi chamd zoriulzh, mergen ukhaany khiigeed zovlomzh ugs bolokh guchin zuir ug bichizh uldeesen bish uu? ingesen n' unenii ugsiig chamd meduulzh,chamaig ilgeesen negend chi zov khariu ogch chadakhyn tuld yum shuu. yaduu khunii yaduu gezh buu deeremd.zovzh zudersen negniig daaman khaalgan deer buu darla! uchir n' ezen yaduu kumuusiin kheregt sanaa tavikh bogoodted-niig deeremdegchdiin amiig avna. uur khilend barigdsan khuntei bolon turgen zantai khuntei buu niil. es tegvees chi tuun shig bolzh, ooriigoo zangand oruulzh magadgui shuu. busdyn omnoos gar barin amlazh,mon ortei khunii toloo batlan daalt gargadag khun baikh khereggui. kherev chamd orond n' ogokh zuil baikhgui yum boluntazh bui or devsgeriig chin' yaagaad ter avakh yestoi yum be? etseg ovgodindkhoo togtooson ert-nii khil khyazgaaryg buu oorchil. azhildaa chadmag khuniiig chi kharsan uu?tiim khun khaadyn omno zogsono.ter ner torgui kumuusiin omno zogsokhgui.

23

zakhiragchiin khamt zoog barikhaar suukhdaa ooriinkhoo omno yuu baigaag saitazhigla. zooglokh ikh khusen baigaa bol khooloindoo khutga tulga. tuunii amttanyg buu khus.uchir n' ter khaal n' khuurmag yum. bayan bolokhyn tuld noir khoolgui zutgekh khereggui.ene bodloo orkhi. nud chin' ed khorongond tusmagts ter n' alga bolno.uchir n' gevees ed khorongond zhiguur urgadag bogoodter n' tengert nisen duulekh burged met azhguu. kharamch khunii talkhnaas buu id, amttanyg n' buu khus. uchir n' ter dotroo boddogtoigoo adil yum.id! uu! gezh ter khun kheldeg bolovchzurkh setgel n' chamaas khol baidag yum. chi idsen umkh khooloo boolzhizh gargakh bolno.nairsag ugs chin' ch talaar ongorno. munkhgiin chikhend yum duulgaad khereggui.uchir n' tereer mergen ugsiig chin' ogd khaikhrakhgui. ur'dyn

khil zaagaa buu oorchil.nchin orooson khunii gazart khalдах ul bolno. uchir n' tednii zoligch ulemzh khuchtei.tereer tednii omnoos chamaig eserguutsne. zurkh setgelee sakhilgad, chikhee medlegiin ugend khanduul. khuukhdeesee sakhilga batyg kholduulzh bolokhgui.chi tuuniiig savaagaar zhanchlaa geed khuukhed chin' ukhchikhgui. chi khuukhdedee savaany amt uzuulzh bai.tuunii sunsiig ukhegsdiin ornoos avarna. khuu min', kherev zurkh chin' mergen baivalminii zurkh ch gesen bayar zhargaltai baikh bolno. mon uruul chin' zov zuilsiiig yarikhad,bi unekheer bayarlakh bolno. chiniig zurkh ngeltnuuded buu ataarkhag.kharin ezenees yamagt emeezh am'dar. ireedui gezh unekheer bii.itgel naid-var chin' or tas martagdkhgui bilee. khuu min', sonsood, mergen baigtun.zurkhee zov zam deer bailga. darsyg khet ikh uudag, esvel makhgy khet ikh iddeg khumuusees zai bar'. uchir n' darsyg khetruulzh uugad ba tsadakhaa es medegsed n' uguiren khoosrokh bogoodnoirmog baidal tedniig noorkhoi khuvtsastai khotsroono. torson etsgee sons.ekhiigee otlokhod n' buu ul toomsorloroi. uneniig khudaldazh av-sugai.kharin zarzh ul bolno.terchlen mergen ukhaan, zaavar bolon oyun ukhaanyg olzh av. zov shudarga khunii etseg unenkhuu bayarlana.mergen khuug olzh avsan khun tuundee zhargana. etseg, ekh chin' zhargalyg edlekh boltugai.chamaig toruulsen ter emegtei bayar khoortei baikh boltugai. khuu min', zurkh setgelee nadad og.nud chin' zamyg min' azhiglaad bayarlag. uchir n' sadar samuun em bolboos gun tsoonog bogoodzavkhai em bolboos narii khudag azh. ter deeremchin met khen negniig otozh khumuusiin dundakh itgelgui khumuusiig olshruuldag. khen zolgui ve?khen zoviurlana ve?khen kheruul khiine ve?khen gomdono ve?khen shaltgaanguigeer sharkh sorvi olov?khen ulaan nudlev? ted bol darstai zuuraldagsad ba kholimog darsyg amlakhaar odogsod yum. ulaan baikhad n',ayagan dotor khoosron shuugizh baikhad n',dooshoo zoolon ursazh baikhad n',dars uruu buu khar. etsest n' ter khort mogoi shig khatgakh bolno. nud chin' eldviin yum uzezh, ukhaan sanaa chin' samuurna. chi tengisiin mandal deer khevtezh baigaa, esvelusan ongotsny shurgaagny uzuur deer noirsazh baigaa khun shig baikh bolno. tiinkhuu chited namaig zodozh l baisan.bi bertsengui. nudeed l baisan.bi medeegui. bi khezee serekh bol?dakhiad uukh yumsan gezh khelne.

24

khonon muu khumuust buu ataarkh.teden-tei khamt baikhyg buu khus. uchir

n' ted khuchirkhiilliig seddeg bogoodted-nii uruul n' gai zovlongiin ugsiig l ya-rina. ger oron mergen ukhaanaar sunder-lezh, oyuun ukhaanaar togtdog. medlegiin khucheer oroonuud chin' erkhem nandin bayalgaar duurne. mergen khun chadal-tai.ukhaantai khun khuchee batatgana. mergen udiridamzhiin daguu chi dait.olon zovlogchiin dotor yalalt bii. mergen ukhaan n' munkhagt denduu ondor yum.tereer khaalgyan derged amaa neekhui. khoron muug khiikheer tolovlodog negniig khumuus khorlogh gezh duudna. munkhaglalgy sedekh n' nugel.basamzhlagch negend khumuus durguitsdeg. kherev chi berkh tsagt sul doroi baivaas khuch tenkhee chin' sul azhi. ukheld barigdsan khumuusiig avar.alagdash gazrynkhaa zug geldrekh khumuusiig butsaazh avchir. bid ene talaar medeegui gezh chi khelzh baigaa bolzurkhiig denslegch uuniig ankaaaraldaa avakhgui gezh uu'sunsiig chin' khamgaalagch ene bukhniig medekhgui gezh uu'mon khiisen uiliinkh n' khariug ter khumuund ogokhui gezh uu? zogiin bal id, uchr n' ter sain yum.sarkhinagiin bal tun amttai shuu. mergen ukhaan n' setgeld chin' uuntei adil gedgiig med.kherv tuuniig olokh avaaas chamd ireedui baigaa bogooditgel naidvar chin' or tas martagdakhui. ger khar sanaatan chi,zov shudarga khunii ger orny esreg sanaa ovorlood buu otozh khvut.alzhaalaa taildag gazryg n' buu suiteg. uchr n' zov shu-darga khun doloo budrevch sekhne.kharin khar sanaatai khun gai tokhiokh tsagt neg-moson buderne. chinii daisan unakhad bayarlakh khereggui.budrekhed n' zurkh chin' buu bayarlag. es tegvees ezen u-niig kharaad, taalakhgui tul,daisnaas chin' uur khilengee butsaan avch yuu magad. khoron muug uildegdses bolzh setgeldee buu tavguirkh.khar sanaatand buu ataarkh. uchr n' khoron muu khun ireeduigui.khar sanaatny denluu bokhno. khuu min', eze-nees bolon khaanaas emeegtun.tedniig es-erguutsegch nartai buu naii. uchr n' ted-nii gamshguud genet garch irne.khen khe-nees n' irekh evdrel suirliig khen medekh bilee? edgeer n' ch gesen mergen khumuusiin ugs yum.shuukh deer tal zasakh n' sain zuil bish. khar sanaatai khundchini-ikh zov shudarga gezh khelegchiig khu-muus zukhekh bogooduls undestneeree tu-und zevuutsne. kharin khar sanaatny zem-legchded talarkhal baikh bolno.tednii deer sain yerool orshino. zov khariult ogson khun uruul deer unsezh bui khereg. baishin barikhaasaa omno gadnakh azhlaa tsegt-selzh,kheer tald bui yumsaa belen bolgo. shaltgaanguiger khorshiinkhoo esreg ger-chilzh bolokhui.uruulaaraa buu mekkel. ter nadad yaazh khandan shig bi mon tu-und tegzh khandana.ter shangaa khurtene

dee gezh buu khel. zalkhuugiin tarian talbai bolon ukhaangui khunii usan uzmiin tset-serlegiin dergeduur bi ongorov. tegtel bukh talbai n' khogiin urgamald barigdsan,khal-gaigaar duursen ba chuluun khashaa n' nur-san bailaa. bi kharuutaa l ene dur zurgiiig oor deeree tusgazh uzeed, endees surgamzh avav. zhaakhan untchikh"ya.zhaakhan dugkhiichikh"ye.zhaakhan garaa khumkhin amraadakh"ya geseer baital yaduural chin' khulgaich met irzh, khushen chin' zevsegle-sen khun met bolokh vii.

25

edgeer n' bas solomony surgaalt ugs yum. enekhuu surgaalt ugsiig iudagiin khaan khyezyekiagiin khumuus negtgen siiruulev. khereg yavdlyg nuutslakh n' burkhany suu aldar.kharin tedgeeriig olzh ilruulekh n' khaadyu suu aldar. tenger n' ondort, gazar n' nam dord zoriulagdsan met khaa-dyn zurkh setgel oilgogdoshgui. mongiig khol'tsnoos n' tsevershuul.tegvel mongonii darkhny urlakh sav belen bolno. khaany om-noos khar sanaatnyg kholduulsugai.tegvees khaan shiree n' zov shudargad tulgu-urulan bosno. khaany omno ooriigoo buu orgomzhil.augaa khumuusiin bairand buu zogs. nudend chin' uzegdezh bui noyedyn omno chi dord orsnoos,deeshee morilogtun gezh khelegdsen n' deer biz ee. khen neg-niig shuun kheleltsekeer buu yaar.kherv tegvel khorsh chin' chamaig evgui baidald oruulbal chi yaakh yum be? oriin khergee khorshteigoo l shiid.busdyn nuutsyg buu zadruul. es tegvel uuniig sonsson khun chamaig buruutgakh vii.chinii tukhai khoron muu medee khaayaagui tarna shuu. tsagaa olson zov ug bolboos mongon khee ugazlzy dund shigtgesen altan alim met buyuu. mer-gen zemlegchiin ugs bolbooschikh tavin son-sogch negend shizhir altan goyl ba altan eemeg met buyuu. itgel elch bolboos ooriig n' yavuulagsdaa urgatsyn uyeerkh khuryu seruu tatalt met baidag.tereer ezdiinkhee setgeliig tenkhruulne. ul ogdog atlaa bel-guudeeree sairkhagch bolboos khargui uul ba salkhi met buyuu. zakhiragch khu-niig tevcheereer yatgazh bolno.uyan khatan khel yasyg ch khugalzh chadna. chi zogiin bal olson uu?khetruuleed boolzhikhguin tuld kheregtseniikhee khereer l tuuniig id. khorshiinkhoo gert tsookhon och.es tegvel geriin ezen chamaas zalkhazh, chamaig uzen yadakh bolno. khorshiinkhoo esreg kha-dal meduuleg ogdog khun bolboosild, khurts uzuurtei sum, shiidem met buyuu. khet-suu tsagt itgelgui khund naidakh n' yangi-nakh shud, dogolon khol met buyuu. zovzh shanalsan zurkhend duu duuldag khun bol-boossharkhan deer davs uiruulekh met, es-vel khuiten odor khuvtssaa tailaad yavakh

khun met buyuu. kherev daisan chin' olson bol tuund idekh khool og tsangasan bol uukh yum og, uchr n' ingesneer chi tuunii tolgoi deer shatazh bui nuurs ovolzh baina gesen ug bogoodezen chamaig shagana. umraas uleekh salkhi khur boroo avchirdag. khov zhivtei khel uurtai tsaraig avchirna. kheruulch ekhneriin khamt baishing khaavaaltsan suusnaas deevriin buland am'darsan n' khav'gui deer. yadarch tuld-san setgeld khuizen us yamar baidag shig als kholyn gazraas irekh sain medee tiim baina. shudarga zov khun khar sanaatny omno nugeld unakh n' bokhirdson khudag bogood-bulingartsan bulag met buyuu. zogiin balyg khetruulzh idekh n' sain zuil bish. aldar neriinkhee khoinoos khoodsoldokh n' ch aldar bish ee. oriinkhoo sunsiig zakhirdaggui khun bolergen toirondoo kherem bosgoogui, nursan khot met buyuu.

26

zun tsas orokh ba urgats khuraakh uyeer boroo orokhyn adilmunkhag khund khundetgel uzuulekh n' ul zokhino. dalavchaa devek bor shuvuu bolon nisen odokh kharaat-saitai adil shaltgaangui kharaal namzhdaggui. tashuur morind, khaazaar ilzhgend zoriulagddag bolsavaa n' munkhguudyn nuruund zoriulagdzhée. munkhagt munkhgaar n' buu khariul. es tegvel chi tuuntei adil bolno. munkhag khun ooriigoo tsetsen mergend tootsokhgui baikhyn tuld tuund munkhgaar n' khariultug og. munkhgiin garaa zurvas khurguulegch n' kholoo tairch, khuchirkhiillig uuzh bui khereg. munkhgiin aman dakh' surgaalt ugs n' suungi khunii kheregtseegui kholtei adil boloi. munkhag khunii orgomzhlogch n' duuguurt chuluu khiizh buitai adil boloi. munkhgiin aman dakh' surgaalt ugs n' sogtuugiin gart shaasan orgostei adil boloi. munkhgiig bolon ongoron yavagsdyg duudazh khololdog khun bolkhun buriig sharkhduuldag kharvaachtai adil yum. nokhoi boolzhsoo doloodogchlon munkhag khun munkhaglalaa davtana. oroo ooriinkhoo nudend mergen baidag khuniiig chi uzsen uu? munkhag khund tiim negnees ch iluu zasrakh naidlaga bii. zalxhuu khun zamd arslan baina. zadgai talbaid dogshin arslan baina gedeg. khaalga nugasaaraa neegdezh khaagddag shigzalxhuu khun oron deeree ergezh khorvoono. zalxhuu khun ayagand garaa khurgeed, erguuleed amandaa khurgekh gezh tsokhorno. munkhag n' ooriigoo ukhaalag khariu ogch chadakh doloos khunees ch iluu mergen khemeedeg. ort n' khamaagui kheruul margaand khondlongoos oroltsogch bolboos-nokhoig chikhnees n' zuurch avagchtai adil buyuu. galtai mod bolon ukhliin numyg shidegch galzuu khun baidag. khorshiigoo

mekhelchikheed, bi togloson yum gekh khun tiim negentei adil buyuu. tulee dagdagval gal untarna. khov zhiv zoogch baikhgui bol kheruul margaan namzhina. modny nuurs ulaissan tsogiig bii bolgozh, tulee n' galyg ordokhiin adil kheruulch khun evdreltsliig odoono. khov zoogchiin ugs tansag idee budaa met baikh bogood khodoodny mukhart ch khurne. durelzekh uruul ba khoron zurkh bolboosmongonii khol'tsoor ongolson shavar sav suulga met buyuu. uzen yaddag khun tuuniigee uruulaaraa nuudag ch zal' mekhee zurkhendee khadgaldag. ter khun niguulsengui yar'san ch tuund buu itge. uchr n' zurkhend n' doloos zhisshuurt zuil baidag. khediigee zal' mekheer uzen yadalt n' baganyan tsaana khalkhlagddag chtuunii khar sanaa n' tsuglaragsdyn omno ilchlegdene. nukhiig ukhagch khun oroo tuun uruugaa unana. odoo shidsen chuluu ooriin tolgoi deer unana. khudalch khel khuuragdagsdyg uzen yaddag, byalduuch am suurliig avchirdag.

27

margaashaar buu sairkh. uchr n' margaash yuu bolokhyg chi ul medne. oriin chin' am bus kharin oor khun, uruul chin' bus kharin gadnyn khun chamaig magtag. khad chuluu khund ba els ch zhin tatna. kharin munkhgiin odoon khatgalga ene khyeroos ch khund azh. khilen bol khertsgii, uur bol orshoolgui. kharin khen ataarkhlyg tesveren zogsozh chadakh ve? daldlagdsan khairaas il zemle n' khav'gui deer. and nokhriin chin' uchruulakh sharkh itgemzhtei. kharin daisny chin' unselt zal' mekhteig yum. tsatgalan khun zogiin balyg ch khusdeggui. kharin olsson khund gashuun yum ch amttai sanagddag. ger ornoosoo kholdogch khun bolboos uuree orkhison zhiguurten met buyuu. ankhiluun unert tos ba surchig n' zurkhiig bayasgadag bolkhunii zovlogoo and nokhort n' amtat buram met buyuu. oriin and nokhriig bolon etsgiinkhee and nokhriig buu orkhi. gai gamshig chamd tokhioldokhod akh duugiinkhee gerii buu zor'. khol suugaa akhaas chin' oir bui khorsh chin' deer. khuu min', mergen baizh, zurkhiig min' bayarlul. ene n' namaig muulagchid khariu bar'zh chadakhyn tuld yum. khersuu khun khoron muug kharad tuunees zailzh chaddag bolgenen khun n' ugtan yavsara baigaad shangaa khortdeg. gadnyn khunii omnoos batlan daagchiin deeliig tailzh av. khar' khunii omnoos batlan daagch n' ooriigoo olz bolgo. gloo ertlen changa duugaar and nokhroo yeroodog khuntuund kharal khelzh baigaatai adil tootsogdono. gemergen em bolboos borooshson odor us tasaltgui duslakhtai adil buyuu. tiim emegteig nomkhtgokh n' salkhiig zog-

sookh bolon garaaraa tosyg atgazh avakhtai
adil buyuu. tomor tomriig irledeg. tiinkhuu
khun khunee khurtsaldag. inzhiin modyg
archlagch ur zhimsiig n' idekh bolno. ezendee
sanaa tavigh n' khundlegdene. usny man-
dald khun tsaraigaa kharakhyn adil khu-
muunii zurkh tuunii dur torkhiig kharu-
ulna. ukhegsdiin oron ba suirel khezee ch
tsaddaggui shig khumuunii nud khezee ch
khanakhgui. mongo ba altyg galyndoloor
severshuuldeg bol khumuunii oort n' ni-
itssen magtaalaar shalgana. ur tariatai
khamt munkhgiig uurand khiigeed nudu-
ureer nudsen ch munkhag n' ul arilna.
mal surgiinkhee baidlyg sain med. khonin
suregtee ankhaaraal sain tav'. uchir n'
ed bayalag monkh bish. khaany titem ch
uye damzhikhgui. vsh baikhgui bolokhod,
shine nogoo tsukhuizh, uulan deerkh ovs
tsugluulagdazh, khurgany ar's chin' khuvt-
sas bolzh, yamaanuud chin' chamd gazryn
ortgiig ogno. chamaig bolon ger buliig
chin' khoollokhor bas zarts okhidyg chin'
tezheekheer chamd yamaany suu elbeg del-
beg baikh bolno.

28

khen ch mordoZh moshgoogui baikhad khar
sanaatan zugtdag bolzov shudarga khun ar-
slan met zorigtoi. khuul' zakhiramzhiig
biyeluulekhees tatgalzdag uls oron olon za-
khiragchidtai baidag. kharin ukhaalgagaad
medlegtei khunii khuchind uls oron udaan
togtono. egel dord khumuusiig zovoodog
yaduu khun khaal khuns uldeelgui tar-
ialang usand avtuulakh aadar borootoi
adil azhee. khuuliig orkhigduuldag khu-
muus khar sanaatnyg magtdag. kharin khu-
uliig sakhigsad khar sanaatnyg eserguuts-
deg. khar sanaatnuud shudarga yesyg oil-
gokhgui. kharin ezeniig khaigch nar bukh
yumyg oilgodog. zamaas gazhsan bayan
baisnaas unench shudarga dotor alkhagch
yaduu baisan n' deer. khuuliig sakhigch
n' khersuu khuu mon. kharin khovdog khu-
muustei nokhorlogch n' ooriinkhoo ets-
giig gutaadag. mongo khuelekh zamaar
omch khorongoo arvizhuulagch n' yaduusyng
niguulsdeg negnii toloo uunii khuraazh bui
kherereg. khuuliig ul sonsdog khunii zalbi-
ral n' ch khurtel zhigshuurtei. tsekh shu-
luun yavagsdyg khoron muu zamd khot-
logch etgeed n' ooriinkhoo ukhsan nukhend
ooroo unana. kharin gem zengui khun sainyg
ovlono. bayan khun ooriigoo mergend
tootsdog bol ukhaantai yaduu khun tuu-
niig shalgadag. shudarga zov khumuus
yalakhad, aguu aldar suu baina. kharin khar
sanaatnuud garch irekh tsagt khumuus
nuugdana. gem nuglee nuun daldlagch
khezee ch amzhiltand khurekhgui. kharin
gem nuglee khuleen zovshoorch, tedgeeriig

khayagch khun khar enerliig khurtene. eze-
nees yamagt emeedeg khund yerool or-
shino. kharin zurkhee khatuuruuldag khun
gai gamshigt orootsoldono. khoron sanaatai
zakhiragch yaduust khandakhdaa arkhi-
rakh arslan ba dairakh baavgai met
yum. khavchin darladag zakhiragch
ukhaanaar dutmag baidag. kharin shudarga
busaar olsnyg uzen yaddag khunii odor
khonog urtsana. khunii tsusyng urs-
gasan kheregt buruutgadsan khun ukhen
ukhtele orgodol bosuul baina. tiim khunii
buu demzh. gem zengui alkhagch khun
avragdakh bolno. kharin zamaasaa gazhsan
khun negmoson unana. oriinkhoo gazryg
khagalagch khun talkh tariagaar arvin
baikh bolno. kharin khooson moroodluudiig
moshoggch khun yaduurlaar arvin baikh
bolno. itgeltei khun yerooloor byalkhakh
bolno. kharin bayazhikh gezh yaarch tevddag
khund zaaval shiitgel irne. tal zasakh n' sain
zuil bish. uchir n' khun zusem talkhny toloo
nugel uilddeg. khoron muu nudtei khun ed
bayalgiin araa yaaravchidag bolovchyadu-
ural gadaa n' irchikheed buig ul anzaardag.
kheleeree zusarddag khunees zemlegch khun
iluu ikh magtaalyg etsest n' khurtdeg. et-
seg ekhee tsolomchikhood, ene bol nugel
bish khemeen khelegch bolboossuitgegch
khunii khamsaatan yum. omog bardam
khun evdreltsliig odoodog. kharin ezend it-
gegch khun khogzhin devshikh bolno. orin
zurkhendee itgedeg khun munkhag. kharin
mergen khun ayuulaas zaidag. yaduust
ogdog khun khezee ch, yuugaar ch dutag-
dakhgui. kharin yaduu khunees nudee bu-
ruulagch khun zukhegdene. khar sanaatai
khumuus garch irekh tsagt khumuus nuug-
dana. kharin tedniig unakh tsagt shudarga
zov khumuus olshirno.

29

olon zemluulevch khuzuu n' khosh-
son kheveer baigch khunneg l odor
edgeshguigeer oichikh bolno. zov shudarga
khun devzhikh tusam ard tumen bayar
zhargaltai baidag. kharin khar sanaatai
khun udirdvaas ard olon khalaglana.
mergen ukhaand durtai khun etsgee ba-
yarluuldag. kharin sadar emtei nokhtsogch
ed khorongoo barzh duusna. shudarga
yesoor damzhuulan khaan uls ornyg
togt vorzhuuldag. kharin kheel khakhuul'
avdag khun uls ornoo nuraadag. khorshdoo
byalduuchildag khun ooriigoo urkhidazh bui
kherereg. khoron muu khun nugel khilentsdee
urkhiduuldag. kharin zov shudarga khun
duulzh bayasadag. zov shudarga khun
yaduusyn erkhiiin toloo sanaa tav' dag
bolkhar sanaatai khun uunii ul oilgono.
zhigshigchid khotod uimeen samuun
degdeedeg. kharin mergen khumuus uur

khileng zailuulna. mergen khun munkhagtai margazh baikhadmunkhag n' khilegnedeg, esvel elegledeg bogood zogsokhgui. tsus ursgagch nar gemgui khuniig uzen yaddag boltsekh shuluun khumuus tuunii amind sanaa tavina. munkhag khun uur utsaaraa bar'zh ul chadna.kharin mergen khun uuryg bar'dag. udirdagch khun khudal khuurmagt ankhaarlaa khanduulbaasbukh shadar uilchlegchid n' khar sanaatnuud bolzh khuvirna. yaduu khun ba darlagch khoyeryn niitleg zuil gevelezen ted khoyeryn khoyeulangiinkh n' nudend gerel tussagad. kharev khaan yaduusyng shudargaar shuukh avas khaan shiree n' monkhod togtono. savaa, zemlel khoyeulaa mergen ukhaanyg ogno.kharin dur zorgooroo aashlagch khuukhed ekhiigee ichguurt oruulna. khar sanaatni khumuus olshrokh tusam gem nugel ikhesne.kharin zov shudarga khun tednii suirliig uzne. khuugee sakhilgazuul.tegvees khuu chin' chamd taivshralyg ogokh agaadssetgeliig chin' bayarluulakh bolno. alsyn kharaa baikhgui bol ard tumen deg zhuramgui baina.kharin khuuliig sakhigch n' zhargaltai bilee. zartsyng zovkhon ugeeree zaavarlazzh bolokhgui.uchir n' tereer oilgson ch khariu uidel khiikhgui. khelekhe ugendee yaaruu negniig chi khardag biz ee?munkhag negend tiim khunees ch iluu zasrakh naidvar bii. kharev khun zartsaa bagaas n' erkhlulekh yum boletsest n' ter tuunii khuu bolchikh vii. uurtai khun evdrehtsiig odoono.turgen zantai khun gem nugeld avtana. bardam zan n' khuniig dord bolgono.kharin daruu suns khundetgel khuleedeg. khulgaichtai khamsagch bolboos amia uzen yadazh baigaa khereg yum.ter kharaal zukhliig sonsdog ch meduuleg es ogno. khunii aidas bolboos zanga yum.kharin ezend itgedeg khun orgomzhlogdono. olon khun udirdagchiin iveeld bagtakhyg zor'dog.kharin khumuund kheregtei zov shudarga yes ezenees irdeg. shudarga bus khun zov shudarga khund zhisghidene.mon shuluun shudargaar alkhdag khun ch khar sanaatand zhisghiddeg.

30

iaikyeny khovguun aguryu aildsan ugs buyuu esh uzuulleg.tereer edgeerliig itiyel ba ukald ulamzhilzhee. khumuunees khamgiin munkhag n' gevel bi l baizh taarna.khunii ukhaan nadad baikhgui. bi mergen ukhaand ch suraltssangui.ariun negenii tukhai medleg ch nadad alga. khen tenger ood odood buuzh irev ee?khen salkhiig gartaa atgazh baiv aa?khen usyng deelendee oroozh chadav aa?khen delkhii khamaag khyazgaaryg buteev ee?tuunii ner bolon khuugiinkh n' ner khen be?ta medekh uu? burkhany ug bur sorigdsontereer

oriinkh n' dotor khorgodogsdod bambai yum. tuunii ugen deer buu nem.tegvees ter chamaig buruutgazh, chi khudalch bolokh vii. khoyer zuilliig bi tanaas guizh baina.namaig am'd seruun baikh zuur nadad buu tatgalzaarai. zal' mekh bolon khudlyg nadaas khol bailgaach.namaig khooson yaduu ch bus, bayan targan ch bus bailgaach.nadad onogdokh khuv' bolokh khunsiig ogch khairlaach. uchir n' bi onogdokh yestoigoosoo iluug khurtezh,ezen gezh khen yum be? geed,tanaas nyatsazh butsakhgui baikhyn tuld,esvel yadururan, khulgai khiizh,burkhanykhaa neriig buzarlakhgui baikhyn tuld bilee. ezniikh n' nuuren deer zartsyng n' buu gutte.tegvees ezen de' chamaig kharaan zukhez, chi buruutan bolokh vii. etsgiigee zukhez, ekhiigee ul yeroodog khumuus baidag. oriinkhoo nudend tsever khemeedeg atlaakhir burtgaasaa tseverlegdeegui khumuus ch bas bii. basamzhilsan nudtei ba deeguur kharstai ch negen bii. gazar deerees zovzh shanalagsdyg,khumuusiin dundaas yaduusyng zalgikhaar shud n' ild shig agaaderunuuded n' khutga shig shudtei khun ch bii. shunalyn tulam khoyer okhintoi bogoodted bainga l g, g getsgeedeg.khanazh tsaddaggui gurban zuilodoo bolloo gezh kheldegui dorov dekh zuil bii. edgeer n'ukhegsdiin oron,ur khuukhedgui khevlii,us uuzh khanadaggui gazar khiigeedodoo bolson khemeen kheldeggui gal zereg yum. etsgiigee basamzhilzh,ekhdee zevuutsegchiin nudii khon kheree tonshizh, tas shuvuu idne. minii khuv'd ukhaarshgui gaikhamshigtai gurban zuil baina.dorov dekhii n' bur ch oilgokhgui yum. edgeer n'tengert khalin nisekh burgediin zam,khadan deeguur murilzakh mogoin zam,tengisiin dund khovokh kholog ongotsny zam,busgui khuntei khaanilsan eriin khuv' tavilan boloi. sadar samuun emiin zam n' gevees ter idezh,amaa archaad bi yamar ch buruugui gedeg. gurban zuiliin dor delkhii chichirch,dorov dekhii n' daadagui. edgeer n'khaan shireend zalarsan zarts,khooloor khangaluun munkhag, khair setgelguigeer nokhort garsan baezgeteinkhee orond ezegtei bolokh shivegchin zereg azhguu. delkhii deer ochuukhen atlaa unenkhuu mergen dorvon zuil bii. shorgoolzh bol tom am'tan bish ch gesen zuny tursh khool khunsee bazaana. dorgo bol khuchteit am'tan bish ch gesen khad chuluun dotor uuree zasna. tsartsaand khaan baikhgui ch ted bugd deg zhuramtai. gurvelliig garaaraa bar'zh chadakh ch ter n' khaany orond baikh azhee. alkhakh gishgekhdee surleg gurav buyuu bur dorov bii. khenii ch omnoos ukhardagui araatny dund khuchirkheg arslan, azargan takhia, ukhna ba daichin baatruidtaigaa khamt bui khaan boloi. origoo orgomzhilzh munkhag zan gargasan, esvel

khonon muug sedsen bol garaa aman deeree tav'. suunees tsotsgii, daraa n' tsotsgiin tos yalgardag.khamar dunduur delsvées tsus goozhno.tuunchlen uurandaa avtakh yavdal evdreltsliig bii bolgodos.

31

khaan lyemuyeliin ugs buyuu ekh n' tuund aildsan surgaal. khuu min', khavliin ur min', minii amlaltyn khuu, emegtei khunii toloo khuchee barzh ul bolno.khaadyg suitgegch nart khusel zorigoo ezemdulzh ul bolno. lyemuyel min', khaan khun dars uukh n' zokhisgui zuil mon.udirdagch khun sarkhdyg khusen temuulekh n' zokhisgui. uchir n' ted uuzh sogtuuran togtoolyg umartazh,zovzh zudersen olny erkh ashgiig ulandaa gishgekh vii. yadarch tuildsan khumuust sarkhdyg bar'.gashuun am'draltai khumuust darsyg bar'. ter uuzh, yaduu zuduu baidlaa martan,zovlon zudguuree dakhizh buu sanag. khelgui khumuus bolon zolgui bukh khumuusiin toloo amaa nee. amaa neezh, zov shudargaar shuuzh,yaduus ba gai zovlond unagsdyn erkhiig khamgaal. khi arvan khuruu tegsh ekhner olzh chadakh ve?tiim ekhner erdenesees ch unetei. nokhor n' tuund buren itgekh bogood yuugaar ch ul dutna. ter bukh l am'dralynkhaa tursh nokhortoo muug bus, zovkhon sainyng l uilddeg. noos ba maalingan daavuug ter songon avch, garaa khumkhilgui azhilladag. khudaldaachny kholog ongot-snuud met ter khool khunsee khool gazraas zoodog. ter uur tsaiikkaas omno bosozh, ger buldee und tsaiig beltgezh,shivegchin busguichuuldee khiikh yestoig n' khuvaarildag. ter gazryg uzeed, khudaldan avch,orlogooroo usan uzmiin mod tarialdag. ter azhilda khicheengui, shalamgai bogoodtuunii gar ulam khuchtei bolno. azhil uils n' butemzhtei baigaad ter uramshina.denluu n' shonozhingoo asdag. gartaa eeruul bar'zh, khuruugaaraa shalamgai azhillana. yaduu khund garaa sungadag.gachigdazh dutagdsan khumuust tusaldag. tsas khayalakhad ger buliinkhee toloo sanaa zovokh zuilgui baidag.uchir n' geriinkhen n' dulaan khuvtsaar khangagdsan bilee. ter orondoo buteeleg urlazh,yerog daavuun ba nil yagaan ongotei khuvtsas omsson baidag. nokhor n' khotyn daaman khaalgan deer nutgiin akhlagch naryn dund suuzh baikhdaa khundlegddeg. ter yerog daavuun deel khiizh, khudalddag bogoodbos daavuug khudaldaachdad niiluuldeg. ter khuch chadal ba khundetgeleer khuvtsaslasan bogoodineem-segleleer ireeduigee ugtana. ter mergen ugeer yar'zh, enerliig surgadag. ter ger orondoo sanaa tavikh bogood zalkhuurakhgy ul medne. ur khuukhduud n' osozh ondiigood, tuuniig yeroono.er nokhor n' ch gesen tuu-

niig magtan olon emegteichuud sain uil khiideg ch chi tednees iluu bilee khemeene. dur bulaam baidal khuuramch bogood goo uzegelen ch khooson.kharin ezenees emeegch emegtei l magtaal avakh uchirtai. azhil uilsinkh n' ur zhimsiig tuund og.azhil uils n' daaman khaalgan deer tuund khundetgeliig avchrakh boltugai.

uz khemeekh nutagt iov gegch negen khun baiv. tereer gem zemgui, shuluun shudarga, burkhanaas emeedeg bolood buzar muugaas zaildag khun baiv. tuund doloon khuu, gurban okhin torzhee. tereer doloon myangan khon', gurban myangan temee, tavan zuun khos ukher ba tavan zuun em ilzhig, asar olon zarts bukhii ed khorongotei baiv. ter khun dornyn bukh khumuusiin dun-daas khamgiin aguu negen baizhee. tuunii khovguud oor oorsdiin odortoo biye biyeni-ikhee gert tsuglartsgaan nairladag baisan ba oorsdiin gurban egch duusiig khamtdaa uuzh, idekheer ur'dag baiv. tednii eelzhit bayar naadmyn odruud ondorlokhod, iov ogloo ertlen bosozh, tedniig duudazh avchruulan ariusgaad, khuukhed burinkhee toooor shataalt takhil orgodog bailaa. uchir n' iovminii khovguud nugel uilden, setgeldee burkhanyg kharaasan baizh magadgui gev. iov urgelzh iinkhuu uilddeg baiv. negen odor burkhanyg khovguud oorsdiigoo ezenii omno uzuulekheer irekhed tednii dund satan ch bas irev. ezen satandchi khaanaas irev? gekhed satan ezenid khariulan, gazar delkhii deeguur kheren khesuuchilseer irlee gev. ezen satandminii bool iovyn talaar chi bodov uu? tuun shig burkhanaas emeedeg, buzarmuugaas zaildag, gem zemgui, shuluun shudarga khun gazar delkhii deer gants ch alga gev. tegekhd satan ezenid khariulan, iov utga uchirguigeer burkhanaas emeedeg gezhuu? ta tuunii deer bolon tuunii ger oron, tuund baigaa bukhni deer bukh tald n' kherem bosgoogui gezhuu? ta tuunii garyn buteeliig yeroozh, tuunii ed bayalag nutagt n' olshirloo. kharin odoo oriin mutraa sungan, tuund baigaa bukhend khureech. tereer tany nuuren deer tanyg zalshgui kharaakh bolno gev. tegekhd ezen satanduzegtun, tuund baigaa bukhnen chini medeld baina, chi tuund garaa l buu khurge gezhee. ingeed satan ezenii orshikhuigaas zailan odzhee. tuunii khovguud ba okhid oorsdiin khamgiin tom akhyn gert idetsgeezh, dars uutsgaazh baisan odor iov uruu negen elch irzh, ukhruud gazar khagalzh, ilzhignuud ch khazhuukhand n' ideeshilzh baiv. savyechuud dovtolzh, tedniig buulaan avchee. ted bas zarts naryg ildnii ireer khonooson bogood bi gantsaaraa tand khelekheer zugtaazh irlee gev. tuunii yar'zh baital oor neg n' bas irzh, tengeres burkhany gal buuzh, khonin sureg bolon zarts naryg chin' shataan ustgasan bogood bi gantsaaraa tand khelekheer zugtaazh irlee gev. tuunii yar'zh baital oor neg n' bas irzh, khaldyeichuudyn gurban buleg deeremchid temeenuudiig deerenden avch, zarts naryg ildnii ireer alsan bogood bi gantsaaraa tand khelekheer zug-

taazh irlee gev. tuunii yar'zh baital oor neg n' bas irzh, tany khovguud, okhid tom akhynkhaa gert idetsgeen, dars uutsgaazh baital, kharagtun, tsoliin tsaanaas ikh salkhi degden bosozh, baishingiin dorvon bulang tsokhisond, baishin n' zalusyn deerees nurzh, ted ukhsen bogood bi gantsaaraa tand khelekheer zugtaazh irlee gev. tegekhd iov bosozh, nomrogoo urzh, tolgoon usee khusuulan, gazar unazh morgov. tereerbi ekhiinkhee khvli-inees nutsgen irsen, bi tiishee ch nutsgen but-sna. ezen ogson, ezen zailuulan avlaa. ezenii ner aldarshiggev. ene bukhnen bolzh baikhad iov nugel khiisengui, burkhanyg ch buruut-gasangui.

2

or negen odor burkhanyg khovguud oorsdiigoo ezenii omno uzuulekheer irekhed satan bas ezenii omno ooriigoo uzuulekheer tednii dund irev. ezen satandchi khaanaas irev? gekhed, satan ezenid khariulan, gazar delkhii-geer kheren khesuuchilseer irlee gev. ezen satandminii bool iovyn talaar chi bodov uu? tuun shig burkhanaas emeedeg, buzarmuugaas zaildag, gem zemgui, shuluun shudarga khun gazar delkhii deer neg ch alga. yamar ch uchir shaltgaanguigeer tuunii suiruulekheer chi namaig tuunii esreg turkhir-san bolovch tereer unench shudarga baid-laa khadgalsaar l baina gev. satan ezenid khariulanar'syg ar'saar! tiim ee, oort baigaa bukhnee khun amiinkhaa toloo ogdog yum. kharin odoo oriin mutraa sungazh, tuunii yas ba makhand khurgeech. ter tany nuuren deer tanyg kharaakh bolno gev. tiimees ezen satanduzegtun, tereer chini medeld baina, zovkhon tuunii amind khurch bolokhuu gev. tegeed satan ezenii orshikhuigaas yavzh, iovyg kholiinkh n' ulnaas tolgoon oroi khurtel n' yar khatigand bariulav. tereer uns nurman dund suuzh baikhdaa ooriigoo maazhikh gezhuu vaaryn khelterkhii avav. tegekhd ekhner n' tuundchi unench shudarga baidlaa khadgal-saar l baina uu? burkhanyg kharaagaad, ukh gev. kharin tereer tuundchi munkhag emsiin adilaar yar'zh baina. bid unendee burkhanaas saingy khuleen avch, zovlon berksheeliig khuleen avakhui baikh yestoi yuu? gev. ene bukhend iov uruulaaraa nugel khiisengui. iovd tokhioldson ene bukh gai zovlongiin talaar tuunii gurban naiz bolokh tyeman khun yelifaz, shukh khun bildad, naamat khun zofar nar sonsood, tus tusyn gazraas irev. ted tuunii taitgaru-ulzh, taiвшруулakhyn tuld irekheer khamtdaa bolzhee. ted alsaan nuudee organ, tuunii kharaad tan'sanguid duugaa ondorsgon, uilaldav. tednii khun neg bur nom-roguudee urzh, tolgoi deeguuree tenger ood

shoroo tsatsav. tegeed khien n' ch tuund neg ch ug khelelguigeer ted doloon odor, doloon shoniin tursh tuunii khamt gazar suutsaav. uchir n' ovchin shanalal mash ikh baigaag ted kharsan bilee.

3

uunii daraa iov amaa neezh, ooriin torson odriig kharaav. iov khelekhdee minii torson odor, khovguun bureldsen gesen shono sonog. ter odor kharankhui baig, deer bui burkhan tuuniiig buu kharzh zreekheer, ter odor gerel ch buu gerelteg. kharankhui bolon khar manan tuuniiig butsaazh avag, uul tuuniiig burkheg, kharankhui ter odriig ailgag. ter shono tuner kharankhuud ezlegdeg, zhiliin odruudiin dund ter odor buu bayasag, ter n' sarduudyn toond ch buu orog. uzeegtun, ter shono urgui bolog, ter shono bayaryn uukhai buu khadag. lyeviatanyg serekheer belsen, odriig kharaagch nar tuuniiig kharaagtun. tuunii udshiin burenkhiin odod bokhog, ter n' gerliig khuleevch avakhguy baizh, uuriin gegeeg ch buu uzeg, uchir n' tereer ekhiin min' khevliin am neegdekhiig zogsoogooigui, minii nudnees zovlong nuudagui. yuund bi torokhdoo ukhsengui, khevliinees garakhdaa endsengui ve? yuund ovdguud bolon namaig khokhuulekh gezhekhiin khokh namaig khuleen avav aa? ug n' bi odoo khevteed, anir chimeegui bolzh, bi noirsozh amrakh baisan san. orsodoo nurangiig dakhin bosgosondelkhiin khaad, zovlogch nartai khamt, esvel ger ornuudaa mongoor duurgesen, altyg ezemshizh baisan noyedyn khamt baikh baisan. zulbaad khayagdsan, narny gerel khezee ch uzeegui nyalkhsyn adil bi baikhgui yaav daa. tend khoron muu sanaatnuud ch tuiveekhee zogsoozh, yadarch tulidagsad amartsgaadang bilee. khorigdluud khamtdaa taivnyg edelzh baina, ted khargalzagchiin khashkhirakh duug ul sonsdog azh. ikh bagagui tend baitsgaadang bogoodboolchuud ezneesee choloologddog azh. yuund zovon tarchlagsad gerel, setgeleer gashuudagsdad am' ogogddog ve? ted ukhliig khusemzhlevch ter n' irdeggui bogoodnuusan erdenesees iluugeer ted ukhliig khaizh ukhdag azhee. ted bulshaa olmogts asar ikheer khoodon, bayarladag. zam n' nuugdmal khuniiig burkhan khureeldeg bilee. khoodny orond nadad yeolokh n' l irekh bogoodminii nulims us met asgarzh baina. minii emeedeg zuil nad deer irzh, minii aidag zuil nadad onooogddog. bi taivan bish, chimeegui ch bish bogoodbi amraagui, kharin uimeen samuun irdeg bilee geve.

4

daraa n' tyeman khun yelifaz khariu khelekhdee, kherev khien negen khun chamd ug khelekheer zoriglood uzvel, chi tevcheeree aldakh uu? gevch khien yarikhyg khoriglozh chadakh bilee? chi olon khuniiig surgamzhilsan bogoodchi sul doroi garyg tenkhruulsnee kharagtun. chinii ugs gankhazh bui khumuust zogsokhod n' tusalsan bogoodchi sokhrogdsiig khuchirkhegzhuulsen bilee. kharin odoo ter n' chamd irekhed, chi tevcheergui baina, ene n' chamd khurekheed chi zorig mokhzhhee. burkhanaas emeekh n' chinii itgel, unench shudarga zamaar yavakh chin' chinii naidvar bish bil uu? odoo sanaach, gemgui atlaa mokhsan khien baina? esvel shuluun shudarga negen khaana sonoson be? minii kharsny daguu gem buruug khagalzh, zovlon zudguuriig tarigchid tuuniiigee khuraazh avdag. burkhany am'sgalaar ted mokhozh, tuunii uur khilengiin khuchtei tsokhiltloor ted togsdog yum. arslangiin arkhiraan, arslangiin duu tasarch, zaluu arslanguudyn shudnuud khugarchee. idesh dutagdsanaas arslan ukhezh, em arslangiin zulzaganuud taran butarchee. nadad negen ug nuutsaar irzh, chikh min' tuunii shivnekhiiig sonsov. khumuus gun noirond avtakh shoniin uzegdluudees gardag setgel tugsheesen bodluudyn dund aidas ba chichirgee nad uruu irzh, bukh yasyg min' chichruulev. tegeed nuuren deeguur min' suns ongorsond, biyeiin min' us arzain bosov. ter n' khodolgoongui zogsozh baisan bolovchbi torkhiig n' yalgan tan'zh chadakhgui bailaa, nudnii min' omno durs baiv, anir chimeegui, daraa n' bi duu sonsloo. khun torolkhton burkhany omno zov shudarga baizh chadakh uu? khun ooriin buteegchiin omno tsever baizh chadakh uu? tereer oriin zarts nartaa ch itgedegui, oriin tenger elch naryn esreg ch tereer aldaa endliig n' tulgadag. tegvel shavar suut-sand am'dardag, undes suur' n' shoroond baidag, dengiin erveekhiinees omno byat-slagddag khumuust yaazh naidakh yum! gloonoos udshiin khoodon l ted kheseg bolzh khugardag yum, azhiglagdakhuigeer ted monkhod mokhdog azhee. tednii dator maikhnuudynkh n' oosruud tatagdsan bish uu? mergen ukhaanguigeer ted ukhdeg yum.

5

odoo duudaach, chamd khariulakh khien negen khun baigaa yum uu? ariun khumuusiin al' uruu n' chi ergekch yum be? uur khor-sol n' munkhag khuniiig alzh, ataarkhal n' genen negniig ukhuuldeg. undeslezh bui munkhgiig bi kharsan bogoodtuunii oron geriig bi shuud kharaasan bilee. tuunii khovguud ayuulgui baidlaas khol bo-

goodted daaman khaalğan dotör byatslag-davch, avragch baikhgüi azh. Isogchid ur-gatsyg n' tsolmozsh,orgost butnuud uruu avch yavdag,undaasagchid ed khorongond n' sanaarkhdag, zolgui yavdal shoroonoos gardaggui,gai zovlon ch gazraas urgadag-gui. deeshee tsorvolzon uschikh ochnu-udyn adil khun zovlongiin toloo l tor-dog, kharin minii khuv'd, bi burkhanyg ereikhilzh,burkhany omno bi ooriin khergiig tavikhsan. tereer aguu, ukhaarshgüi zül-siig bolontoo tomshgüi gaikhamshguudyg uilddeg yum. tereer gazar delkhii deer khur boroo ogch,talbainuud uruu us il-geedeg bogood ingesneer tereer doroi khu-muusiig ondort tav'zh,gashuudagsad ch ayu-ulgui baidald orgogdokh azhee. tereer bashir khumuusiin khivaldaanyg tasaldag bogoodingesneer tednii gar amzhilt olzh chaddaggui azh. ter ukhaantnuudyg bashir baidal dotör n' olzoldog bogoodzal'tnuu-dyn zovlogoo khurdan khuchingui boldog. droor ted kharankhuitai uchirch,ud dund ch shono met temtechdeg. kharin tereer ted-nii amny selmees khiigeedyaduusyng khucht-enii savraas avardag. timees tuslamzh demzhleggui khumuust naidvar baigaa bo-goodshudarga bus n' ooriin amyg tugzhikh yestoi yum. uzegtun, burkhanaar surgamzh-lagddag khun yuutai zhargaltai ve,timees togs khuchit negenii gesgeeltig buu zhigsh. tereer ovtgogod bogood sharkhyg boozh og-dog,tereer sharkhluuldag bogood tuunii mut-ar edgeedeg azh. zurgaan gai gamsh-gaas tereer chamaig avarch,doloon buzar muu zül ch chamd khurekhgüi. lsgolongiin uyed tereer chamaig ukhlee,dainy uyed ild-nii khuchnees zolino. chi khelnii tashuuraas khalkhlagdazh,irekhd n' khuchirkhiillees aikhgüi bolno. khuchirkhiilel ba olsgolon bolokhod chi ineezh,zerleg araatnuudaas ch aikhgüi bolno. uchir n' chi talyn chulu-unuudtai kholbooton bolzh,kheeriin araat-nuud ch chamtai evtei baikh bolno. chi orshikh suutsaa ergezsh, yamar ch aldagd-laas emekhgui uchraasmaikhan chin' ayu-ulgui bolokhyg chi medne. ur udmuud chin'onor otgon,ur khuukhed chin' gazar delkhiin ovs met bolokhyg chi bas medekh bolno. tsagt n' khuraazh yuuzhilsen taria adilchi buren khuch tenkheetei baikhdaa bulshind orno. uuniig uzegtun. iim uchirtai bolokhyg bid shalgasan bilee.uuniig sonsozh, oortoo ukhaaragtun gev.

6

tegekhd iov khariulzh o, minii ui gashuu unendee khemzhigdezsh,minii suirliin khamt-zhin khemzhuur deer tavigdakh ch boloso! tegvel ter n' dalai tengisiin elsnees ch iluu khund baikhshan.timees minii ugs yaaruu baina. togs khuchit negenii sumnuud

minii dotör baigaa bogoodtednii khoryg suns min' uuzh baina.burkhany aimshguud minii esreg zhagszhee. vstei bol khulan orilokh uu?tezheeltei bol ukher moorokh uu? amtgui zuiliig davslakhguigeer idezh chaddag bil uu?ndognii tsagaand amt baidag bil uu? tedgeert khurekhees setgel min'tatgalzazh baina.minii khuv'd, ted baliar muukhai khood met yum. o, minii khuselt biyelegdezsh,burkhan minii temuulliig ogch soyerkhokh ch boloso! burkhan namaig nyatslakhgy khussen baigaadtereer oriin mu-traa sul tavin, namaig tastan khayaaasai! gesen ch ene n' nadad taitgaral bolsoor baidag bogoodbi khonoolt ovchind bayarlan khoordog.uchir n' bi ariun negenii ugsiig uguisgeegui yum. bi khuleekhiin tuld nadad yamar khuch baigaa ve?minii togsolg yamar bolood bi tesekh yestoi bilee? minii khuch khad chuluuny khuch uu?minii biye khurel uu? minii tuslamzh minii dotör baikhgüi n' ene uu?avral n' nadaas zailuulagdsan n' ene uu? tsokhorson khun togs khuchit negenees emeekee martakhguin tulduund and nokhdoo n' enerel baikh boloi. akh duus min' gorkhi met,shirgedeg gorkhinuudyn tsutgalan met itgelguigeer uildzhee. ted mostson uyedee bulingartai bogooddotroos n' tsas khalldag. usgui bolokhdoo ted du-ugui bolzh,khaluun bolokhod ted bainaasaa alga boldog. tednii zamnalyn zhimuud takhiidag bogoodted tsol uruu yavzh, or suraggui alga boldog bilee. tyemagiin zhinchid tedniig kharzh,shyebagiin ayanchid tedgeert naidazh baisan. naidlaga tav'zh baisan uchraas ted ichitsgeesen bogoodtend ochood ted ulaitsgaasan. unekheer ta nar odoo tiim boltsgoozhee.ta nar aimshgiig khardag bogood ain dagzhizh baina. bi nadad ogooch,esvel orsdiin ed khorongonoos minii toloosiig orgooch, esvel snii savraas namaig choloolooch,esvel khargis dogshin khumuusiin savraas namaig avraach gezh khelev uu? nadad surgaach, tegvel bi du-ugui baiya.kherkhen aldsanyg min' kharu-ulaach. shudarga ugs yuutai khuchtei ve?geveh ta naryn zalruulguud yuug zal-ruuldag ve? tsokhorson negnii ugs salkhi met baidag baikhadaa nar ugsiig buruut-gakh gezh baina uu? ta nar onchin khu-muusiin toloo ch shavga khayazh,and naizaa arilzhikh baisan. bi ta naryn nuurnii omno khudal yar'zh baigaa esekhiig nadaas odoo kharaach. ergegtun, bi guizh baina, bu-ruug buu bailga.ergegtun, minii shudarga baidal uund baina. khelen deer min' buruu yum baina uu?minii tagnai suirliig yalgazh chadakhaa bol'son uu?

7

khun gegch n' gazar delkhii deer al-badlagyn azhild nukhluuldag bogoodtuu-

nii odruud n' ch kholsnii khunii odruudtei adil bish gezh uu? suudriig khusemzhildge bool khuntei adil buyuukhol-soo khusen khuleedeg kholsnii khuntei adil, uunchlen khooson saruudyg ongoruulekh n' nadad khuvaarilagdsan bogoodzovlont shon- uud nadad togtoogdzhee. kheytekhdee bi khezee bi bosokh bol doo? khe- meen bodovchshono urgelzhilseer baikh bo- gooduur tsaital bi ergezh khorvosoor on- goroono. biye min' otond bolon too- son khal'sand khuchigdan,ar's min' ever- shin khagardag. minii odruud nekhmelchnii zuunees ch khurdan ongorch,naidvarguigeer togsgoldoo oirtono. minii am'dral bol am'sgal gedgiig sanaach.minii nud dakhin sainyg uzekhgui. namaig khardag khunii nud namaig dakhin kharakhgui,tany nud nad deer baikh bolovch bi baikhgui. uul zamkhran oddog,uunchlen ukhegsdiin oron uruu yavagsad garch irdegguu bilee. tereer ger orondoo dakhin ergezh irekhgui bo- goodtuunii oromzh n' ch tuuniig medekhee bolino. iimees bi amaa khamkhikhgui,sun- sniikhee shanalal dotor bi yar'zh,setgeli- inkhee ui gashuu dotor bi gomdollokh bolno. bi tanaar manuulzh baikhaar tengis,esvel tengisiin mangas yum uu? kherev bior min' namaig taivshruulna,khevter min' minii gomdlolyg tailakh bolno gesen ch ta zuudu- udeer namaig ailgazh,uzegdluudeer namaig surduuldeg. ingesneer setgel min' ovchin shanallaas min' iluugeer boozh ukhekhiig songokhson. bi ongoron odozh baina.bi monkh am'drakhgui.minii odruud am'sgal uchraas namaig gantsaarang min' orkhioch. ta tuuniig erkhemlezh,tuunii talaar sanaa tavikh bolokhoor khun gegch n' yuu yum be? yuund ta tuuniig ogloo bur shal- gazh,agshin burd tuuniig sorino ve? ta nadaas oriin khartsaa khezee ch kholduu- lakhgui,esvel shulsee zalgikh khurtel min'na- maig gantsaarang min' orkhikhgui yum gezh uu? bi nugel uildsen uu?khumuusiin khar- galzagch aa, tand bi yuu khiisen yum be?bi ooroo oortoo daramt boltol yuund ta namaig oriin bai bolgoson be? tegvel yaagaad ta minii nugliig orshookhgui,gem buruug min' zailuuldaggui ve?odoo bi shoroond khevtekh bolno.ta namaig khaivch bi baikhgui gev.

8

daraa n' shukh khun bildad khariulan kher udaan chi edgeer zuilsig chalchizh,amny chin' ugs khuchit salkhi bolokh yum be? burkhan shudarga yesyg zavkhruldag uu?togs khuchit negen zov yumyg zavkhru- uldag uu? kherev khovguud chin' tuunii es- reg nugel uildsen boltereer tedniig orsdi- inkh n' nugliin khuchind tushaasan khereg yum. kherev chi burkhanyg khaizh,togs khuchit negenii orshooliig guisan san bol,

mon kherev chi tsever ba shuluun shu- darga bol,tereer odoo chinii toloo oroo bosozh,chinii zov shudarga oron geriig dakhin bosgono. chinii ekhlel shalikhgui baisan ch togsgoloo aguu ikheer osgo. n- gorson uyeinkhnii talaar asuuzh,tednii et- seg ovgo diin erelkhiilzh baisan zuilsig er- getsuulen bod. bid chin' ochigdriinkh bogoodgazar delkhii deerkh bidnii odruud suuder met uchraasid yuu ch meddeg- gui bilee. ted chamd surgan khelzh,oors- diin oyuun sanaany ugsiig gargakhgui gezh uu? namaig baikhgui bol khuls urgazh chadakh uu?usguigeer zegs urgazh chadakh uu? ter n' ogtlogdoogui, nogoonooroo baikhdaa chaliv urgamlaas omno khatazh khorchiidog azh. burkhanyg umartsan bukh khunii zam uuntei adil yum.burkhangui- udiin naidvar mokhno. tednii naidvar khevreg bogooditgel n' aalzny shulsen tor yum. tereer oriin gert naiddag bolovch ger n' togtoggui,tereer tuunees zuurdag bolovch ter n' daadaggui. tereer narand ot- goron urgazh,mochruud n' tsetserlegeer n' tarkhdag. tuunii undesnuud chuluun ovoo- g oroozh,tereer chuluun gerees zuuraldana. kherev tereer bairnaasaa khodolbol,daraa n' ter gazar n' tuuniig uguisgezsh bi chamaig ogt kharaagui gene. kharagtun, tuunii za- myn bayar bayasagdan ene boloi.shoroonoos oor khumuus soyeolokh bolno. unench shu- dargyg burkhan unekheer orkhikhgui,buzar muug uildegchdiig tereer demzhikhgui yum. tereer chinii amyng ineeder,chinii uruulyg bayaryn duugaar duurgekh l bolno. chamaig uzen yadagchid ichguureer khuvtsasakh bo- goodkhoron muu khunii maikhan baikhgui gev.

9

tegekhed iov khariulan tiim baidag gedgiig unendee bi medne.kharin burkhany omno khun kherkhen zovt baizh chadakh bilee? kherev khen negen tuuntei margakhgy khusvel,myangaas neg udaad ch tereer tuund khariulzh ul chadna. zurkheeree mergen, khuch chadlaaraa togoldor tu- uniigamar ch khokhirolguigeer khen eserguutsezh baisan be? tedniig medekhgui baikhad oriin uurandaa tedgeeriig khomru- ulekh uyedeetereer uulsyg ch khodolodog bilee. tereer gazar delkhiig ch bairnaas n' segserch,bagananuudyg n' gankhuuldag. tuuniig tushaakhad nar manddaggui bogoodtereer oddyg latsaddag. tereer oroo tengeruudiig sungan tatazh,dalain davalgaanuudyg doosh gishgechdeg. tereer doloon burkhan, michid,marlyn ordyg bolon omnodiin orduudyg buteesen bilee. tereer ukhaarshgui aguu zuils khiigeed- too tomshgui gaikhamshguudyg buteezh baidag. tuuniig minii khazhuugaar on-

gorokh baisan bolbi tuuniig kharakhgui baikh baisan.tuuniig tsaashaa ongorokh baisan bolbi tuuniig azhiglakhgui baikh baisan. tereer shuuren avakh baisan bolkhen tuuniig saatuulzh chadakh baisan be?khen tuund ta yuu khiiZh baina ve? gezh khelzh chadakh baisan be? burkhan oriin uuraa butsaakhgui.rakhabyñ tuslagch nar tuunii dor sokhordog yum. tegekheer bi tuund kherkhen khariulzh,tuunii omno ugsee songokh ve? khediigeer bi zov baisan ch bi khariulzh chadakhgui baiv.shuugchi-inkhee orshooliig bi guikh baisan. kherev bi duudazh, tereer nadad khariulsan bolminii duu khooloig ter sonsson gedeg bi itgez chadakhgui baisan. uchir n' ter namaig shuurgaar dovtozh,shaltgaanguigeer minii sharkhnuudyg ikhesgedeg. tereer am'sgaa avakhgy ch nadad zovshoordoggui,kharin namaig ui gashuugaar duurgedeg. kherev khuchnii talaar bol,kharagtun, tereer khuchit negen yum!kherev shudarga yesny talaar bol,khen tuuniig duudazh chadakh ve? bi khedii zovt ch gesenminii am namaig buruutgakh bolno.bi khediigeer buruugui ch gesentereer namaig buruutai gezh tunkhaglakh bolno. bi buruugui.bi ooriinkhoo talaar sanaa tav'daggui.bi am'dralaa zhisgshdeg. bugd yalgaagui.ti-meesh bi tereer buruugui ch, khoron muug ch ustgadag gezh kheldeg yum. kherev tashuur genetkhen khonoodog boltereer gemgui negnii tsokhroliig elegledeg yum. gazar delkhii khoron muu khumuusiñ gart ogogdson yum.tereer shuugch naryñkh n' nuuriig buteedeg.kherev ugui bol, tegvel ter n' khen baikh bilee? minii odruud guigchees ch iluu khurdañ yum.ted zugtañ oddog, ted sainyg yer uzdeggui. ted khulsan zav'nuud met,olz uruugaa shumban dairakh burged met ongoron oddog. khediigeer bi bi gomdlloo maratash, gunigt torkhoo orkhizh,khogzhoontei baiya gezh kheldeg ch bi bukh ovchin zovlongoosoo aidag bogoodta namaig gemgui gezh tootsokhgui gedgiig bi medne. bi khoron muu gezh tootsogdson,tegvel yuund demii khooson zutgekh yum be? bi ooriigoo tsasaar ugaaZh,garaa shulteer tseverleee ch, ta namaig nukhend unagakh baisan bogoodooriñ khuvtsas min' ch nadad egduutsekh baisan. bid khamtdaa shuukh uruu yavzhbi tuund khariulzh ogokhoor ter nad shig khun bish. bid khoyeryñ deer garaa tavikh shuugch bidnii dund baikhgui. ter oriin savaagaa nadaas kholduulzh,tuunii aimshig namaig buu tugshuuleg. bi tuunees emeelgui yarikhsan.gevch bi ooriin dotroo uuntei adilgui bilee.

bi ooriin am'dralaa uzen yaddag.bi ooriin gomdlloo bureñ gargana.bi setgeliñkhee ui gashuu dotor yarikh bolno. bi burkhand namaig buu buruushaagaach.ta yaa-gaad nadtai temtseed baigaagaa nadad meduuleech gezh khelekh bolno. oriin garyñ khodolmoriig darlan,kheregsekhgui bolgozh,khoron muu khumuusiñ khuivaldaanuudyg taashaan uzekh n'tany khuv'd unekheer zov khereg yum uu? tand makhan nud baidag uu?esvel ta khunii khardag shig khardag uu? tany odruud monkh bus negnii odruudiñ adil,esvel tany zhiluud khunii zhiluudiñ adil bolood ta minii gem buruug khaizh,minii nugliig ukhazh tonkhdog uu? tany medlegiñ yesoor bol bi un-endeer gemtei bus yum.gevch tany mutraas garakh avral alga. tany mutar nadad khelber durs oruulzh,namaig bukheld n' buteesen baital ta namaig ustgakh baisan gezh uu? ta namaig shavar met buteesnee odoo sanaach.ta namaig butsaagaad shoroo bolgokh baisan gezh uu? ta namaig suu shig tsutgazh,byaslag shig burelduulzh, namaig ar's ba makhaar khuchizh,yas bolon shormosoor khamtad n' kholboogui gezh uu? ta nadad am'dral bolon khair enerliig belegesen bilee.tany khalamzh sunsiig min' khamgaalsan bilee. getel edgeer zuilsiig ta oriin zurkhend khadgalzhee.ter zuil tany dotor baigaag bi medne. kherev bi nugel uilddeg bol,tegvel ta namaig azhiglan kharzh,minii gem buruugaas namaig angizhruulakhgui baikh baisan. kherev bi khoron muu bol bi zolgui yee!kherev bi shudarga zov bol tolgoigoo ondiilgozh zurkhledeggui,ichguureer duursen, zovlongoo kharsan, bi. deesh ondiilgooson avaaas ta namaig arslan shig agnakh baisan.dakhin ta oriin khuch chadly minii esreg kharuulakh baisan. ta oriin gerch naryg minii esreg sergeezh,nad uruu khandsan oriin uuraa ikhesgedeg.zovlon zudguuriñ tsaana zovlon zudguur l nadai khamt baina. tegvel yuund ta namaig khlevliigees gargasan yum be?bi ukhezh, khenii ch nud namaig kharaagui baikh n' yaav daa! bi ogt baigaagui metkhevliigees bulsh uruu oruulagdsan baikh baisan. bi udaan am'darna gezh uu?namaig orkhioch, bi tur ch bolov sergekhsen, kharankhuin bolon gun suudriñ oron uruu yavakhaasaa omno.bi but-sazh irekhgui bilee. ter n' kharankhui met tuner kharankhui bolon emkh tsetsgui gun suudriñ oron bogoodkharankhui met gereltdeg bilee gev.

zovtgoḡdoky yestoi yuu? chinii bardam uḡs khumuusiḡ duuḡui bolḡokh yestoi yuu?chi khend ch zemluulelḡuigeer tokhuurkhakh yestoi yuu? uchir n' chi minii surḡaal bol tsever bogoodbi ta naryn nudend gemgui bilee gezh khelsen yum. kharin burkhan yar'zh.chinii esreg orin uruulyḡ neezh, chamd mergen ukhaany nuutsuudyḡ uzu-uldeḡ ch bolooḡoi!uchir n' zhinkhene mergen ukhaan khoyer taltai yum.teḡvel burkhan chinii gem buruugii neg khesḡiḡ martdag bolokhyḡ medtugei. chi sudalsnaaraa burkhanyḡ guḡiḡ olzh chadakh uu?esvel chi toḡs khuchit nenieḡ khyazgaaryḡ olzh chadakh uu? tedḡeer n' tengerees ch on-dor.chi yuu khiizh chadakh yum be?tedḡeer n' ukheḡsdiin ornoos ch gun.chi yuu medezh chadakh yum be? tuunii khemzhees gazar delkhiigees ch urt,dalaigaas ch orgon yum. kherev tereer ongoron yavzh,chor'zh, esvel chuulḡanyḡ duudvalkhen tuuniḡ khoriglozh chadakh yum be? tereer khuuramch khumuusiḡ tan'zh,gem buruug khardag bogoodtuund sanaa tavikhḡui gezh uu? uchir n' khooson khun ukhaanaar dutmag bogoodkhun ilzhignii dudran met tordog yum. kherev chi zurkhee zov uḡirdazh,garaa tuun uruu sungazh, chinii gart gem buruu baival tedḡeeriḡ khol zailuulzh,maikhnuud-daa khoron muug orshin bailḡakhḡui bol, chi oo sevguigeer tsaraigaas orgon yavzh unekheer chadakhḡan bogoodchi bat bokh bolzh, aikḡui baikh baisan. chi zov-long martakh baisan bogoodursan odokh us met tuuniḡ sanakh baisan. am'dral chin' zhin udees ch iluu khurts gereltei baikhsan.kharankhui ch ogloo met baikhsan. teḡekhed, naidvar bii uchraas chi iteḡkh baisan.chi ergen toirnoo kharzh, ayuul-guigeer amrakhḡan. uimuulekh zuilguigeer chi khevtekhḡen bogoodolon khon chinii taallyḡ guikh baisan. kharin khoron muu khumuusiin nud suumiizh,tedend zugtakh gazar ch oldokḡui.tednii naidvar n' etssi-inkh n' am'sḡal azhee gev.

12

teḡekhed iov khariulan ta nar unekheer khumuus bogoodta nartai khamt mer-gen ukhaan mokhokh bolno! nadad ch bas ta naryn adil oyuun ukhaan bi. ta naraas dutakh yum nadad uḡui.eḡe metiḡ khen meddeḡgui yum be? burkhanyḡ duudazh, tuunees khariu avsan negen bolokh binaiz nokhdiinkhoo doog tokhuu yum.zov shudarga, gem zemḡui n' ch doog tokhuu yum. taivan baigchid gai zovlong khol n' khaltirdag khumuust beltḡedḡsen khomeen tokhuurkhdag bilee. suit-geḡchdiin maikhnuud khogzhin tsetseḡledeḡ bogoodoorsdod n' khuchiḡiḡ avchirdag burkhanyḡ odoon khatḡagchid ayuulḡui

baidag. kharin odoo araatan am'tdaas asuu, ted chamd surḡag.mon tengeriin shu-vuudaas asuu, ted chamd khelzh ogog. esvel gazar delkhiitei yariltsazh,tereer chamd surḡag,dalain zagas chamd tunkhaglag, ezenii mutar uuniḡ khiisen gedḡiḡgedḡeer bugdiin dund khen meddeḡgui yum be? tuunii mutart aliv am'd bukhḡui am' khiḡeedbukh khun torolkhtnii am'sḡal baidag. am khooloo amtaldḡiin adil chikh uḡiḡ nyagtaldag bus uu? mergen ukhaan akhmad nastanguudtai baidag bogoodurt udaan am'dral bol ukhaaraal yum. mergen ukhaan khiḡeed khuch tuuntei khamt baikh bogoodzovlogoo khiḡeed ukhaaraal tuund khar'yaalagddag. uzegḡtun, tereer nuraadag bogoodter n' sergeen bosḡogdozh chaddagḡui,tereer khuniḡ shorond khor'dog bogoodḡullagḡakh khaa baidagḡui azh. uzegḡtun, tereer ikh usyḡ khor'dog bogood ted khuuraishdag,tereer tedniḡ gadagsh ilḡeedeḡ bogoodgazar delkhi uḡand avḡdag azh. khuch chadal khiḡeed mergen ukhaan tuuntei khamt bogoodtooroldogch khiḡeed toorolduuleḡch n' tuund khar'yaalagddag yum. tereer zovlokhudiḡ khol nutsḡen yavuulzh,shuugchdiḡ ch teneguud bol-godog. tereer khaadyn khuleesuudiḡ sulladag bogoodtednii utsyḡ buseer buseldeg. tereer takhilch naryḡ khol nutsḡen yavuulzh,khuchirkheḡ khumuusiḡ ch khomordog. tereer itḡelt khumuusiin khelekh uḡsiḡ uḡui bolḡozh,akhmadu-dyn ḡyarkhai ukhaanyḡ ch zailuulḡag, tereer yazuurtḡnuud deer zhiḡshuuriḡ asḡazh,khuchḡtenuudiin busiḡ sulruulḡag azh. tereer kharankhuigaas gun zuiliḡiḡ ilchilzh.gun kharankhuig gereld avchirdag azh. tereer undestnuudiḡ aguḡ bolḡodog bogoodḡaraa n' tedniḡ ustḡadag,tereer undestnuudiḡ tarkhaadag bogoodḡaraa n' tedniḡ avch yavdag. tereer nutḡiin ard olny terḡuunnuudiin ukhaanyḡ uḡui bolḡodog bogoodzamḡui tsold tedniḡ tenuuchlu-uldeḡ. ted gerelḡui kharankhuid temḡchin yavdag bogoodter tedniḡ sogḡuu khun met guivuulḡag azh.

13

kharagḡtun, minii nud bukhniḡ kharzh,minii chikh sonsozh, uuniḡ oilḡoson yum. ta naryn meddeḡiḡ bi ch bas medne.ta naraas dutakh yum nadad uḡui. kharin bi toḡs khuchit negentei yarilḡssan ch bolooḡoi.burkhan-tai margakhḡy bi khusdeḡ. kharin ta nar khudal khuurmagaar khureeḡledeḡ.ta nar bugdeeree olḡḡui emch nar yum. ta nar bur-moson duuḡui baizh,ter n' ta naryn mergen ukhaan bolooḡoi! minii erḡetsuulluudiḡ son-sozh,minii uruulyn eseruutḡsliḡ chagna. ta nar burkhanyḡ toloo shudarga busyḡ,tuunii toloo khuurmagiḡ yariḡkh uu? ta nar tuund

tal zasakh uu? ta nar burkhany toloo temtsekh uu? tereer ta naryg shalgakh uyed ene chin' sain bolokh uu? esvel khunii khuurdag shig ta nar tuunii khuurakh uu? kherev ta nar nuutsaar tal zasdag bol, ter ta naryg zaval zalruulna. tuunii sur khuch ta naryg ailgazh, tuunees aikh yavdal ta nart uchrakhgui yuu? ta naryn tseezhilsen khelleguud uns adil bogoodta naryn khamgaalaltuud shavran khamgaalaltuud azhee. minii omno duugui bai, namaig yariul, daraa n' nadad tokhioldokh n' tokhioldog. yaagaad bi ooriin makhaa shudendee zuuzh, am'dralaa ooriin gartaa avakh yestoi yum be? ter namaig alakh ch gesen bi tuund naidakh l bolno, yamar ch baisan bi tuunii omno ooriin zamuudaa khamgaalakh bolno. ene ch gesen minii avral bolno, uchir n' burkhangui khun tuunii orshikhuid irzh boldoggui. minii ugsiig ankhaaraltai sons, khelekh zuil min' ta naryn chikhend baig. kharagtun, bi ooriin khergiig beltgesen yum, zovdono gedgee bi medezh baina. khen nadtai temtseldekh yum be? tegvel bi duugui baizh, ukh'ye. zovkhon khoyer zuiliig l nadad buu khii, tegvel bi tany nuurnees nuugdakhgui. oriin mutryg nadaas kholduulzh, oriin aimshgaar namaig buu ailgaach. tegeed duud, bi ch khariulna, esvel namaig yariulaad, tegeed nadad khariul. minii gem buruu bolon nugluud khichneen yum be? minii terslelt bolon nugliig nadad meduuleech. ta yuund oriin nuuriig nuuzh, namaig oriin daisan khemeen uzne ve? ta khiisezh bui navchiig ailgakh uu? esvel ta khatsan surliig moshgokh uu? ta gashuun zuilsii mini esreg bichizh, zaluu uyeiin min' gem buruug nadad ovluuldeg, ta kholiig min' dongond khiizh, bukh zamyg min' azhigladag, ta minii kholiin tavkhainuudad khyazgaar togtoodog. ene zuur bi khorkhoid iduulsen khuvtsas met, muudsan zuil met yalzarch baina.

14

emegteigees tordog khun am'dralaar bogino bogoodberkhsheeler duuren azhguu. tsetseg met tereer soyeolon garch, khatan khorchiidog, tereer bas suuder met zugtan odozh, zogsdoggui azhee. ta bas tuun uruu melmiigee neezh, tuunii oriin khamt shuulted avchirdag azhee. khen buzraas tseveriig bii bolgozh chadakh ve? khen ch ugui. tuunii odruud todorkhoilogdson khoino sarduudnykh too tantai khamt, ta tuunii khyazgaaruudyg togtoodog bogoodtereer davzh chaddaggui azh. kholsnii khun met odruudee duusgakh khurtel tereer amrakhyn tulda tuunees khartsaa erguuleech, tereer dakhin soyeolzh, tuunii nakhianuud ustakhgui gesen naidvar ogflogdokhod n' ch modond bii. khediigeer tuunii undesnuud gazar dotor khogshirch, khozhuul

n' khuurai khorsond ukhdeg ch, chiig medregdekh todiid l tereer sain urgazh, urgamal met nakhiagaa delgene. kharin khun ukhdeg bogood turuulgee kharan khevtdog, khun am'sgaa khuraadag bogood tereer khaana baina ve? us tengisees gardag bogoodgol moron khatazh shirgesen shig tuunchlen khun dooshoo khevteed, bosdoggui, tengeruud baikhaa bolikh khurtel tereer bosokhgui, noirnoosoo ch serekhgui. ta namaig ukhesdiin orond nuuzh, tany uur khilen butstal ta namaig khadgalzh, ta nadad khyazgaar togtoon ogch, namaig sanadag ch boloso! kherev khun ukhvel tereer amilakh uu? oriin zovlon berkhsheeliin bukh odruuded oorchlolt irekh khurtel bi khuleene. ta duudakh bogood bi tand khariulakh bolno, ta oriin mutryn buteel uruu temuulekh bolno. odo ta alkhamburiig min' tooldog bogoodta nugliig min' azhiglakhgui baina. minii nugel khilents shuudain dotor khadgalagsan bogoodta minii gem buruug khalkhaldag bilee. gevch nurzh bui uul ch khurtel evderch, khad chuluu ch bairnaasaa khodoldog. chuluunuudyg us eleezh, ursgaluud n' gazryn shoroog ugaadag, iinkhuu ta khunii naidvaryg tasaldag bilee. ta tuunii uurd noyeldog bogoodtereer ch oddog bilee. dur torkhiig n' oorchilzh, tuunii kholduuldag bilee. tuunii khovguud ner khundtei boldog bolovch tereer meddeggui, esvel ted ochuukhen dord boldog bolovch tereer uunii khaikhardaggui. gevch biye n' tuunii shanalgadag bogoodtereer zovkhon ooriinkhoo l toloo gashuudag bilee gev.

15

daraa n' tyeman khun yelifaz khariulan mergen khun khooson medlegiig yar'zh, ooriigoo dornyn salkhiar duurgedeg baikh yestoi gezh uu? tereer khereggui yaria, esvel ashig ogdoggui ugseer margadag baikh yestoi yuu? unendee chi khundetgeliig zailuulzh, burkhany omnokh byasalgalyg saatuulzh baina. chiniig gem buruu amyg chin' surgadag bogoodchi zal'tny kheliig songodog. bi bish, ooriin chin' am chamaig buruutgadag, oriin chin' uruul chini esreg gerchilde. chi ankhy khun bolon torzh, esvel tolgodoos ch omno buteedgsen uu? chi burkhany nuuts zovlogoo sonsson bogoodmergen ukhaanyg oorooro khyazgaarladag uu? bidnii meddeggui yuug chi meddeg yum be? esvel bidend baidaggui yuug chi oilgodog yum be? chini etsgees ch akhmad, buural tolgoiton bolon otol nastnuudyn al' al' n' bidni dund baina. burkhany taitgaruulluud bolood chamd zoolnoor aildsan ug n' ch khurtelchamd chamlagdazh baigaa yum uu? yaagaad setgel chin' chamaig avch yavna ve? yuund nud chin' gyalalzan, inges-

neeree chi ooriin sunsee burkhany esreg er-
guulzh,amnaasaa ugsiig gargana ve? tsever
baikhaar khun geech n' yuu yum be?zovt
baikhaar emegteigees torson negen n' yuu
yum be? uzegutn, tereer oriin ariun neg-
nuuddee ch itgedeggui bogoodtengeruud ch
khurtel tuunii melmiid tsever bish baidag.
ter tusmaa zhigshmeer, zavkharsan negen
buyuu gem buruug us adil uudag khun yar-
mar baikh bol! bi chamd khel'ye, na-
maig sons,yuu uszenee ch bi bas meduulekh
bolno. mergediin oorsdiin etseg ovgoodoos
nuulgui khelseniiig ch meduulne. zovkhon
tedend gazar nutag ogogdson bogoodtdonii
dunduur khariin yamar ch khun ongoroogui
bilee. khoron muu khun bukh odruudiin
tursh ovchin dotor tarchildag bogoodkhargis
khund khadgalagdsan zhiluud tootoi bolgoo.
tugshuuriin chimee chikhend n' baina.amar
amgalan baikhad n' suitgegch tuun deer
irdeg azh. tereer kharankhuigaas ergen
garna gedegt itgedeggui bogoodtereer ildend
zayaagdsan azhee. tereer khool khain tenu-
uchilzh, khaana baina ve? khemeedeg,kha-
rankhuin odor mash oir baigaag ter med-
deg bilee. zovlon ba ovchin tuuniiig ail-
gadag bogooddovtlokhod belen bui khaan
met ted tuuniiig nomron avdag. uchir n'
tereer burkhany esreg garaa sungazh,togs
khuchit negenii esreg ikhemsgeer uilddeg.
tereer zuzaan, bat bokh bambaitaigaartuun
uruu gozhuudeer dairdag azh. uchir n'
ter ooriin nuuriig ookhooroo buteezh,guyaa
tsultsgar makhaar bursen. tereer ezsuirsen
khotuudad bolon khenii ch am'drakhaar-
gui suutsnuudad am'darch baisan. tereer
bayazhikhgui, ed bayalag n' ch uurdiinkh
bish.ur taria n' gazart unakhgui. tereer kha-
rankhuigaas zugtakhgui.mochruudiig n' gal
khuikhilakh bogoodtuunii amny am'sgalaar
tereer odokh bolgoo. tereer oorliigoo khu-
urch, khoosond buu itgeg.khooson n' tu-
unii shagnal bolno. tuunii tsagaas omno
ene n' biyelegdezh,dalduu modny mochir ch
nogoorokhgui. ter ooriin bolovsorch guit-
seegui usan uzmiig usan uzmiin mod met
unagazh,ooriin tsetsgee chidun mod shig
khayakh bolno. uchir n' burkhangui khu-
muusiin nokhorlol urgui bogoodzavkhragch-
dyn maikhnuudyg gal shataadag yum. ted
khudal khuurmagiig teezh,gem buruug toru-
uldeg bogood tednii oyuun bodol zal'
mekhiig beltgedeg azhee gev.

16

tegekhd iov khariulzh, iimerkhuu yum bi
olontaa sonsson bilee.ta nar bugd khoorkhi-
iloltei taitgaruulagchid yum. khooson
ugsed khyazgaar baigaa yuu?esvel yuu
tulkhekheeree ta nar khariuldag ve? bi
ch gesen ta naryn orond baisan bol ta
nar shig yar'zh chadakh baisan.bi ta naryn

esreg ugs kholbozh.ta naryn deer tolgoi-
goo segserch chadakh baisan. bi ta naryg
amaaraa khuchirkhegzhuulzh,uruulynkhaa
khodolgoonoor ta naryn zovlong nimgelekh
baisan. bi yar'dag bol, ovchin min'
bagasaagui,yarikhaa bol'dog ch namaig yuu
orkhikh yum be? kharin odoo tereer namaig
sul'daalaa.ta minii bukh nokhorloliig kho-
oson bolgoloo. ta namaig khataan khorchi-
ilgoson bogoodter chin' gerch bolzhee.minii
doroitol minii esreg bosson bogoodtereer nu-
uren deer min' gerchilne. tuunii uur na-
maig tastchin, anguuchilsan bogoodtereer
nad uruu oriin shudee khavirav.stnuud
min' namaig tsoo shirtdeg. ted oors-
diin amnuudaa nad uruu angailgazh,zevu-
utsleer khatsar deer min' zanchizh,minii
esreg negdsen bilee. burkhan namaig
gazhsan khumuusiin savart ogch,khoron
muu khumuusiin gart tushaadag. bi
taivan baisan bolovch tereer namaig khaga
tsokhizh,khuzuun deeres min' zuuran avch,
namaig kheseg bolgon butalzhee.tereer bas
namaig oriin bai bolgozhee. tuunii sumnuud
namaig khureeldeg.tereer booriig min' orov-
dolguikeer khoyer khuvaadag.tereer tsoosiig
min' gazart asgadag. tereer namaig akhin
dakhin segledeg.tereer daichin met nad uruu
dovtoldog. bi ar'san deeguuree taar oyezsh,
evree shoroond shaav. uilsnaas bolzh nuur
min' ulaizh,zovkhi min' gun kharlav. gesen
khedii ch minii gart khuchirkhiilel baikhgui
bogoodzalbiral min' tsever bilee. o, gazar
delkhii, tsusyng min' buu daldal,minii ulakh
duund baikh gazar buu uldeg. odoo ch,
kharagtun, minii gerch tengert,minii om-
goologh ondort baina. naizuud min' na-
maig tokhuurkhagchid yum.minii nud burk-
hand khandan uildag. khun khorshiinkhoo
toloo guidgiin adil,khen negen minii toloo
burkhanaas guidag ch boloo soi! uchir n'
khekhen zhil ongoron odokh uyed bi ergezsh
irdeggui zamaar yavna.

17

minii suns bokhsan bogood odruud min'
guitsezh, nadad bulsh baina. unekkeer
tokhuurkhagchid minii derged baigaa bo-
goodminii nud tednii doromzhlolyg shirtene.
odoo, oriinkhoo omno minii toloo bar'tsaag
taviach.minii batlan daagch bolokh khen
baina ve? ta tednii zurkh setgeliig ukhaar-
laas nuusan uchraas ta tedniig orgokhgui.
olz ashgiin toloo and nokhdiinkhoo es-
reg meduuleg ogogchiin ur khuukhduudiin
nud ch mon sulrakh bolno. gevch ter
namaig khumuusiin zuir ug bolgoson bo-
goodkhumuust kharaal bolson negen bol
bi yum. ui gashuugaas bolzh nud min'
ch ulam summiizh,bukh ed erkhtnuud min'
sug suuder shig bolov. shudarga khu-
muus uuniig kharaad gaikhazh,gemgui ne-

gen ooriigoo burkhangui kumuusiin esreg bolgono. gesen ch zov shudarga negen ooriin zamaa khoon yavzh,tsever gartai negen ulam khuchirkheg bolon osokh azhee. kharin ta bugd odoos dakhin ireerei.uchir n' ta naryn dundaas mergen khunii bi olokhgui baina. minii khonoguud ongoron odozh,minii tolovlogoonuud buyuu zurkhnii min' khusluud tasran ugui bolov. ted kharankhui orchind gerel oirkhon baina khomeen shoniig odor bolgodog azh. kherev bi ukhegsdiin onryg ger shigee kharval,bi ooriinkhoo oryg kharankhuud zasdag bolno. kherev bi nukkend khandan chi minii etseg gezh,ot khorkhoid khandan minii ekh bolon minii egch gezh kheldeg bol minii naidvar odoos khaana baina ve?minii naidvaryg khen oishookh yum be? ter n' nadtai khamt ukhegsdiin oron uruu buukh bolov uu?bid khamtdaa shoroond orno gezh uu? gev.

18

daraa n' shukh khun bildad khariulzh chi khir udaan ugsiin araa khootsoldokh yum be?ukhaarsnaa uzuul, daraa n' bid yarilt-sazh chadna. yaagaad bid chinii nudend araan am'tad shig,teneg khun shig toot-sogdon yum be? uurandaa ooriigoo tastdag chi min',chinii toloo gazar delkhii khoosorch,khad chuluu bairnaasaa khodlokh bolzh baina uu? unendee khoron muu khunii gerel untarch,tuunii galyn dol yamar ch gerel ogdoggui. tuunii maikhan dakh' gerel kharankhuilzh,tuunii denluu tuunii deer untardag. tuunii khuch tenkheteei alkhaa saarch,ooriinkh n' khoron sanaa tuunii doosh oruuldag. uchir n' tereer ooriin kholoor damzhuulan torond unagaagdsan bogoodtereer aalzny shulsen deer alkhdag azh. zangand osgligooroo orzh,khavkhand tereer urkhiduuldag yum. tuunii oosor-lokh gogtsoo gazart daldlagdsan bogoodtuunii urkhi zamd n' otokh bolgoo. bukh ergen toirond aimshguud tuunii ailgazh,alkham tutamd n' tuunii yaaruulna. tuunii khuch chadal baragdazh,gamshig zovlon khaazuud n' belen baikh azh. ar's n' ovchind idegdsen bogoodukhliin uugan khuu uye mochuudiig n' iddeg azh. tereer ooriin maikhny ayuul-gui baidlaas taslagdanaaimshguudny khaany omno avachigddag. maikhand n' tuunii gekh yum neg ch baikhgui,tuunii nutagt khukher taraagddag bilee. dooroos n' tuunii undes khatazh,deerees n' tuunii mochir ogtlogddog. gazar delkhiigees tuunii dursamzh ugui bolzh,tuunii ner khaana ch baikhgui bolno. tereer gerlees kharankhui uruu khoogdozh,orshin suugchid-tai yertontsoos zailuulagdsan azhee. tereer ooriin khumuusiin dund ur khukhed, es-vel torol sadangui bogoodtur am'darsan gazartaa ch uldekh khungui bilee. tuunii

daraa baigsad tuunii khuv' zayaand gaikhazh,omnokh uyeiinkhen n' aimshigt nomruulsen bolgoo. unekheer, khoron muu khunii am'drakh gazruud iim bogoodburkhangy meddeggui khunii gazar ene buyuu gev.

19

tegekhed iov khariulan khedii boltol ta nar namaig tarchlaazh,ugseer namaig byatslakh yum be? ta nar namaig iinkhuu arvan udaa doromzhilloo,namaig buruut-gakhaasaa ch ta nar ichdeggui bilee. kherev bi unekheer aldsan baisan ch aldaa min' naddaa l uldene. kherev ta nar unekheer minii esreg oorsdiigoo dovilgozh,minii shivshigi nadad notolzh baigaa bol, burkhan namaig buruutgazh,minii ergen toirond oriin toryg tatsanyg medtugei. kharagtun, bi khuchirkhiile! khomeen orildog bolovch yamar ch kharii avdaggui.bi tuslamzh eren khashkhiridag, kharin yamar ch shudarga yes alga. tereer zamyg min' taglasan n' bi nevren garch chadakhguin tuld bogoodtereer zhimuud deer min' kharankhuig buulgazhee. tereer aldar khundiig min' nadaas zailuulzh,terguunees min' titmiig tailzh avsan yum. tereer namaig tal burd suitgedeg bogood bi ongorloo,tereer naidvaryg min' mod met undseer sugalan khayav. tereer bas oriin uuraa minii es-reg notsoozh,namaig oriin daisnaa khomeen uzsen bilee. tuunii tsergudog khamtdaa irzh, minii esreg chiglezh,maikhnyg min' buslen buudalladag. tereer akh duusiig min' nadaas khol yavuulsan bogoodtaniluud min' nadaas burmoson dolokh bolzee. torol torogod min' daizhsan bogooddotnyn nokhod min' namaig martav. minii gert am'dragsad khiigeed shivegchid min' khurtel namaig tanikhgui khund tootsdog,tednii nudend bi khar' khun bilee. zartsaa bi duud-dag bolovch, tereer khariuldaggui.bi tuunii amaaraa guikh boldog. minii am'sgal ekhnert min' tseerlegezh,ooriin akh dustee bi zhisghigdezh baina. zhaakhan khuukhuud khurtel namaig zhisghdeg,namaig bosokhod ted minii esreg yar'dag yum. bukh zovlokhuud min' namaig uzen yaddag bogoodminii khairlazzh baidag khumuus ch minii esreg ergezhee. minii yas n' ar's, makhtaigaa naaldazh,bi shudnikhee builtai l uldee. burkhany mutar namaig tsokhi-son tul minii and nokhod ta narnamaig orovdooch, namaig orovdooch. yuund ta nar burkhany adil namaig khavchizh,minii makhand tsadakhgui baina ve? minii ugs bichigdsen baidag ch boloosoi!ted nomd buulagddag ch boloosoi! tomor zoruul bolon tugalgaar ted khad chuluun deer uurd monkhod siilegddag ch boloosoi! minii khuv'd gevel, minii zoligch am'd gedgiig bolonetsest tereer delkhii deer bair su-

uria ezelne gedgiig bi medne. ar's min' ustgagdsan khoino chbi makhan biyeeree burkhan'g kharakh boloi. tuuniiig bi ooroo kharakh bogood tuuniiig,oor kheniig ch bish minii nud uzekh bolno.minii zurkhen dotor uuniiig l khusen khuleezh baina! kherev ta nar bid tuuniiig yaaazh khavchikh ve?,mon tuunii esreg khergiin yamar shaltgiig bid olzh chadakh ve? gezh khelbel, oorsdod chin' irekh ildnees aitsgaa.uchir n' uur khilen n' ildnii shiigt bogoodene n' shuult bii gedgiig ta nart meduulekhiin tuld yum gev.

20

daraa n' naamat khun zofar khariulan minii dotood tugshuurees ch bolzh,uunii ulmaas zorchildson bodluud min' namaig khariu khelekhiig shaardazh baina. namaig doromzhildog zemleliig bi sonsson bogoodminii oilgoltn suns namaig khariulakhad khurgene. delkhii deer khun usseenes buyuu ertnii uyees daraakh zuiliig chi medekh uu? khoron muu khumuusiin bayasgalan bogino boloodburkhangui khumuusiin bayar khor zuurdynkh bilee. khediigeer tuunii ikhemseg baidal tengeruuded tulzh,tolgoi n' uulsd khurdeg ch, tereer baastaigaa adil uurd mokhdog yum.tuuniiig kharsan khumuus ter khaana baina ve? gezh khelekch bolno. tereer zuud met nisen oddog bogoodted tuuniiig olzh chaddaggui.shoniin uzegdel met tereer zamkharch alga bolson. tuuniiig kharsan nud tuuniiig dakhin khardaggui bogoodoron bair n' ch tuuniiig dakhin uzdeggui. ur khuukhduud n' yadusaas taaliig khaizh,ooriinkh n' gar ed bayalgaa butsaazh ogdog. tuunii yasnuud zaluu nasnykh n' chadal tenkheegeer duuren baigaa bolovchtedgeer n' tuunii khamt shoroond khevtdog bolgoo. khediigeer buzur muu n' tuunii amand amttai ch,tereer tuuniiig khelen dooroo nuutsalz, tereer tuuniiig khusdeg bogood tuuniigee gargadaggi,kharin amandaa khadgaldag. tuunii khodoodon dakh' khool n' tuunii dotor nazh mogoin khor bolzh khuvirsan. tereer bayalgiig zalgidag bolovch tedniig bolzhin gargakh bolno.burkhan tedniig tuunii gedesnees gargana. tereer nazh mogoinuudyn khor'g sorzh,khort mogoin khel tuuniiig aldag. zogiin bal bolon suu eedmeer ursakh gol buyuu ursgaluud uruu tereer khardaggi. tereer olzh avsnai butsaadag bogood zalgidaggui.tuunii khudaldaany khorongonii khuv'd gevel tereer khereglezh ch chaddaggi yum. uchir n' tereer yaduusyng umartan darlasan bilee.tereer ooriin bar'zh bosgoogui geriig ezlen avsan bilee. tereer dotroo taivan baidlyg meddeggui baisan uchraastereer khussen yamar ch yumyng khadgaldaggui. tuund zalgikh yuu ch uldeggui,tiimees tuunii devshilt uurdiinkh

bish ee. elbeg khangaluunykhay duuren baidald tereer davchdakh bolno.gunig zovlontoi khun buriin gar tuunii deer irne. tuuniiig gedsee duurgekh uyed burkhan oriin shiruun uuraa tuun deer ilgeekh bogoodtuuniiig idseer baikh uyed tuunii deer uur khilengee tsutgana. tereer tomor zevsgaes zugtazh bolokh bolovchkhurel num tuuniiig tsoo khatgakh bolno. khen negen tuuniiig tazh,nuruunaas n' buyuu tsosnoos n' gyalbazh bul zevigi gargazh ogno.tuun deer aimshguud irzh, buren kharankhui tuunii erdenest uldsen bogooduntarshgui gal tuuniiig zalgina.ter gal tuunii maikhand uldegdiig shataana. tengeruud tuunii gem buruug ilchilzh.gazar delkhii tuunii esreg bosokh bolno. tuunii geriin ur zhims zailuulagdakh bolno.tuunii uur khilengiin odort ur-san odokh bolno. ene bol burkhanas ogokh khoron muu khunii khuv' boloodburkhanaar tuund togtoogdsan ov zalgamzhilal mon gev.

21

tegekheed iov khariulan khelekch ugiig min' ankhaaraltai sonsozh,ene n' ta naryn taivshral bolog. tevchin baizh namaig yariutsgaa.tegeed namaig yar'sny daraa ta nar tokhuurkhatsgaazh bolno. minii khuv'd gevel, bi khund gomdsan gezh uu?yaa-gaad bi tevcheergui baizh bolokhgui yum be? nad uruu kharzh, gaikhan almaiirtsgaan,garaa aman deeree tav'. bi sanakhdaa ch khurtel tugshsen bogoodaidas khuides biye makhbodyg min' ezemddag. yaagaad khoron muu khumuus am'darch,tsaash urgelzhlen, bas mash khuchirkheg bolzh baina ve? ur udmuud n' tednii nuurnii omno tedentei khamt,mon ur khuukhduud n' tednii nudnii omno bekhezhsen baina. tednii ger ornuud aidsaas angid bogoodburkhany savaa ch tednii deer alga. tednii bukhnuud zogsoltgui kheeluulzh,unee mal n' ch zulbakhgui tugal gargadag yum. ted byatskhan ursee sureg mal met gadagsh gargaval,tednii ur khuukhduud n' ch usren tsovkchdod. khuur, bosoo yatgand ted duulzh,limbenii egshigt tsengen bayarladag. ted odrudee tsesegleld ongoruuleed,mon genetkhen ted ukhegsdiin oron uruu oddog. ted burkhand bidnees khold'tany zamyg medekh khusel ch bidend alga. togs khuchit negen gezh khen bolood bid tuund uilchlekh yestoi bilee?tuunees guival bidend yamar ashigtai yum be? getsgeedeg. kharag-tun, tednii khogzhil tsetseglel tednii gart baidaggui azh.nugeltnii zovlogoo nadaas khol bilee. khoron muu khunii denluu khirikh untarch,esvel gai zovlon n' tednii deer unadag uu?burkhan oriin uurand suirliig togtoodog uu? ted salkhiny omno surel met,esvel shuurgand khiisezh ugui boldog khiveg met uu? burkhan khunii gem nugliig

ur khuukhduuded n' khuraadagort n' meduulekhiin tuld burkhan tuund nokhon tolokh boltugai. tuunii oorinkh n' nud yalzarlaa kharzh,tereer togs khuchit negenii uur khilengees uug. yaagaad gevel tuunii saruudyn too guitsekhd buyuurooriinkhoo daraa tereer ger orondoo yaazh sanaa tavikh yum be? burkhan ondort baigsdyg shuun shiitgedeg baikhadkhen negen tuund bileg ukhaanyg zaazh chadakh uu? khen negen n' bukhleeree taivan,khangaluun baikhdaa buren khuch tenkheeteigeer nas etsesledeg. tuunii dotor ookh byalkhsan bogoodtuunii yasny chomog bokh bat kheveer baidag. tegekzh zuur oor negen n' sainyg khezee ch amsalguigeer gashuun setgelteigeer ukhdeg. ted khamtdaa shoroon dotor khevtdeg bogoodkhorkhoinuudad khuchigddag. kharagtun, sanaa bodluudyg chin' bolonnaamaig buruutgakh baisan tolovlogoonuudiig chin' bi medne. ta nar survalzhit khunii ger oron,mon khoron muu khunii orshikhui bolokh maikhan khaana baina ve? gedeg. ta nar ayanchin khumuusees asuugaagui yum uu?ta nar tedni gerchleliig khuleen zovshooroogui yuu? uchir n' khoron muu khun suirliin odort nootslogdson bilee.ted khilengiin odort avaachigdana. khen tuunii zamyg nuuren deer n' khelzh,khen uildsen zuilinkh n' toloo tuund khariulakh ve? tuuniig bulshind khiikh khorond ch bulshin deer n' kharuul baikh bolno. khondiin shavar ch tuuniig zoolon nomorno.tuunees gadna tuunii urd toolshgui ikh khun baikhadaraas n' bukh khumuus dagakh bolno. tegvel ta nar namaig kherkhen khoosnoor taitgaruulakh ve?uchir n' ta naryn khariult khuurmag kheveer baidag gev.

22

daraa n' tyeman khun yelifaz khariulzh, khun burkhand ashiglagdakhaar baizh chadakh uu?esvel mergen khun oortoo ashig-tai baizh chadakh uu? chi shudarga baidag geed togs khuchit negend yamar negen taalal ogokh uu?esvel chi ooriin zamaa togs bolgodog geed tuund ashig ogokh uu? chinii khundleles bolzh tereer chamaig zemlezh,chinii esreg shuult yavuuldag yum gezh uu? chinii khar sanaa ulemzh ikh,chinii gem buruu togsoshgui bus uu? uchir n' chi akh duuseesee shaltgaanguigeer bar'tsaa avch,khumuusiig nutsghsen bilee. yadarsan khund chi uukh us ogokhgui,ols-son khunees talkh kharamlasan. gevch gazar delkhii khuchit khund khar'yaalagddag bogoodaldar khundtei khun end orshin suudag. chi belevsen emegteichuudiig khooson butsaasan bogoodonchin khuukhduudiin khuch nyatssan bilee. tiimees urkhiud chamaig khureelzh.genetiin aimshig chamaig

tugsheedeg n', oo kharankhui, chi kharzh chadakhgui bolokhyn tuld bogoodarvin ikh us chamaig nomordog bilee. burkhan tengeriin ondort baigaa bus uu?alsyn odod uruu khar, ted yamar ondor yum be! chi burkhan yuu meddeg bilee?tereer gun kharankhuig nevtlen shuuzh chadakh uu? uuls tuunii nuugdakh gazar tul tereer kharzh chaddag-gui.tereer tengeriin toirogt alkhdag gedeg. khoron muu khumuusiin yavzh ongorson ertnii zhiimeer chi dagakh uu? ted tsagaasaa omno avagdazh,tednii suuriud gol mornoor ugaagdazh ustsan. ted burkhand bidnees khold!,mon togs khuchit negen tedend yuu khiizh chadakh yum be? gezh khelsen. gesen khedii ch tereer tednii geruudiig sainaar duurgesen bilee.kharin khoron muu khumuusiin zovlogoo nadaas khol baidag. zov shudarga khumuus kharaad,bayarladag bogood gemgui khumuus tedniig tokhuurkhazh, bidnii ostnuud unekheer taslag-dazh,tednii duuren yumsyg gal shataavz getsgeedeg. odoo tuuniig tan'zh, tuun-tei evtei baigtun.iim l zamaar chamd sain n' irekh bolno. tuunii amnaas zaavryg khuleen avch,tuunii ugsiig zurkhendeen undesluuleech. kherev chi togs khuchit negen uruu ergevel, chi dakhin sergene.kherev chi shudarga bus baidlyg khol zailuulaad, altyg shoroond bulzh,ofyrin altyg gorkhinuudyn chuluudyn dund orkhikh avaks, tegvel togs khuchit negen chinii alt bolon shilmel mongo bolokh bolno. uchir n' tegekzh avas ch togs khuchit negenii taalald orshizh,nuree burkhan uruu orgokh bolno. chi tuund zalbirakh bogoodtereer chamaig sonsokh bolno.chi tangarguudaa ch biyelulekh bolno. chi bas neg yumyg sanakh bogoodter n' chinii toloo butemzhtei baikh bolno.chinii zam deer gerel giikh bolno. ted chamaig dord bolgokhod chi itgelteigeer yarikh bolno.tereer daruu khuniig avrakh bolno. tereer gemguig avrakh bogoodter khun chinii tsever garaar damzhuulan avrag-dakh bolno gev.

23

tegekhd iov khariulan noodor ch gesen minii gomdol tersluu baina.yeolokhyg min' khargalzakhguigeer tuunii mutar khund baina. bi tuunii sentiid ochikhyn tuld tuuniig khaanaas olzh bolokhyg bi meddeg ch boloosoi! bi tuunii omno khergiig taniltsuulzh,ooriin amaa omgoolluudeer duurgekhsen. tuunii khariulakh baisan ugsiig bi surch,tuunii nadad aildakhyg sonsokhsen. tereer khuch chadlyn aguu baidlaaraa nad-tai temtseldek baisan uu?ugui, tereer za-aval nadad ankharaal tavikhsan. tegvel shudarga khen bolovch tuuntei metgelsekhsen.bi ch ooriin shuugchees monkhod choloologdokhsen. uzegtun, bi uragsh

yavdag bolovch ter alga,khoish yavavch bi tuunii olzh chaddaggui. tereer zuun tald azhillakhad bi uezzh chaddaggui.tereer baruun tal uruu ergekhed bi tuunii kharzh chaddaggui. gevch ter minii zamyg meddeg,ter namaig shalgasan bogood bi alt met uragsh garch irne. tuunii zamaar khol min' bat zamnazhbi tuunii zamyg sakhizh, khazhuu tiish khazaيسانgui. bi tuunii uruulyn tushaalaas kholdoogui.bi tuunii amnaas gardag ugsgoort min' kheregtei khoolnoos ch iluugeer nandignasan. gevch tereer khosgui bogoodkhen tuunee ergululzh chadakh ve?setgledee khussenee tereer uilddeg bilee. nadad tovglogdsnyg ter kheregzhuuldeg bogooduuntei adil tuund olnooroo bii. tiim uchraas bi tuunii omno tugshikh baisan.ergetsuulen bodood bi tuunees aizh baidag bilee. burkhan zurkhiig min' doroituulsan bogoodtogs khuchit negen namaig tugsheesen bilee. gesen ch kharankhuid ch,namaig nomordog gun kharankhuid ch bi duugui baikhgui.

24

yaagaad togs khuchit negen tsag khugatsaag khuraagaagui ve?yaagaad tuunii tan'zh meddeg khumuustuunii odruudiig khardaggui ve? zarim n' shav temdguudiig khodolgozh,tad mal surgiig bulaan avch, zalgidag. ted onchin khuukhduudiin ilzhignuudiig bulaan avdag,tad belevsen emiin ukhriig bar'tsaand avdag. ted doroig zamaas gadagsh tulkhdeg,nutgiin yaduus bugdeeree neg dor nuugdakh bolson. uzeg-tun, tsol dekh khulanguudyn adilted khool khuns buyuu tsold ur khuukhduuddee talkh khaikhaar azhild gardag. ted talbaigaas khog khayagdlaa tuuzh,khoron muu khunii usan uzmiin tsetslerleguudees uldegdel tsugluuldag. ted omsokh khuvtasguigeer shoniig nutsgen ongoruulzh,khuitend nom-rokh yumgui onzhdog. ted uulyn boroond nordog bogoodnomor baraadan khad chuluu teverdeg. busad n' onchin khuukhduudiig khokhnoos n' salgazh,yaduusaas bar'tsaa avdag bolgoo. ted yaduusyug khuvtasgui, nutsgen yavuulzh,olsogchdoos yuuzhilsen tariagaa bulaadag. khanan dund ted tos uildverledeg,tad darsny shakhuurguudyg gishgedeg bolovch, undaasdag. khotoo khumuus yeolzh,sharkhadsan khumuusiin setgel khashkhirsch baina,gesen ch burkhan teneguuded ankhaaraal tav'daggui. busad n' gerliin esreg terslegchidtei khamt baisan bilee.tad gerliin zamyg medekhiig ch,tuunii zhimeer yavakhyg ch khusdeggui. alu-urchin uureer bosdog,tereer yaduusyug khiigeed ugeeguchiudiig aldag bogoodshono n' khulgaich shig baidag. zavkhairagchiin nud udshiin buriig khuleen,namaig neg ch nud kharakhgui khemeen nuuree tagladag. kha-

rankhuid ted baishinguudyg ukhazh,odor ted oorsdiigoo khalkhalzh khaadag.tad gerliig meddeggui yum. tuunii khuv'd oglootuner kharankhuitai adil baidag.uchir n' tereer tuner kharankhuin aimshguudtai tanil bilee. ted usny mandal deer khongon.ted-nii khuv'gazar deer kharaagdsan baidag,tad usan uzmiin talbainuud uruu zugledeggui. gan bolon khaluun n' tsas usyg khailuulan shirgeekh metnugel uildegsdiig ukhegsdiin oron zalgidag. ekh n' ted-niig martakh bolno.tereer dakhin dursagdakhgui boltolot khorkhoi tuugeer am-tarkhan khoollodog.khoron muu baidal mod met ustana. tereer khuuser emegteig buruushaazh,belevsen emd sainyg uilddeggui bilee. kharin tereer khuchiteniyg oriin khucheer chirdeg,ter bosdog bolovch khend ch am' nasny batalgaa baidaggui. ter ted-niig ayuulgui baidlaar khangadag bogoodted demzhleg avsan baidag.tuunii melmii ted-nii zamuud deer baidag. ted bagakkan khugatsaand orgomzhlogdood,daraa n' alga boldog.uunees gadna, ted doosh buulgagddag bogoodbusdyn khamt avagdazh oorsdiin khadazh baisan tarian turuu ted khatdag. kherev ene bukhen tiim bus baikh avaaskhen namaig khudalch gezh notlon,khen minii ugsgii khooson bolgokh ve? gev.

25

daraa n' shukh khun bildad khariulzh, khaanchlal khiigeed aimshig n'oriin ondor-logt amar amgalang togtoodog tuuniikh. tuunii tsereg too khemzhee gezh bii yuu?tuunii gerel khenii deer tusdaggui ve? tegvel khun kherkhen burkhany khuv'd zovt baizh chadakh ve?emegteigees torson tereer yaazh tsever baizh chadakh ve? kherev tuunii melmiid sar gerelgui, odod ch tsever bish bol avgaldai bolokh khun,ot bolokh khunii khuu yamar baikh ve! gev.

26

tegekhed iov khariulzh, sul negend chi yuutai ikh tuslamzh ve!khuchgui bolson garyg chi kherkhen avrav aa! mergen bus negend chi yamar unet zovlogoo ogov ool'yamar kheregtei bileg ukhaanyg chi ogoom-roor ogov oo! khend chi ugsgii khelsen be?khenii suns chamaar damzhuulzh yariv? usny dooroos ukhegsdiin sunsnuud usand am'dragsdyn khamtaar chichirdeg. tuunii omno ukhegsdiin oron nutsgen bogoodsuirliin gazar ch buteegdezkhalkhlagdaagui. tereer khooson gazryn deer umardyg delgezkh,khooson yuman deer gazar delkhiig olgodog. tereer us chiigiig oriin zuzaan uuls dotor tsugluuldag bolovchu-

san door uuls zadarch unadaggi. tereer tergel sarny nuuriig buteezh,deeguur n' oriin uulsiig delgedeg. gerel khiigeed kharankhuin khil zaag deertereer usny mandal deer toirgiig zurav. tuuniig zemlekhed tengeriin bagananuud gankhazh, gaikhatsgaadag, tereer oriin khucheer dalai tengisiig nomkhruulzh,oriin oilgoltoor tereer rakhabyg but tsokhison. tuunii am'sgalaar tenger tselmedeg.oriin mutraar tereer zugtagch mogoig tsoo khatgav. kharagtun, edgeer n' bol tuunii zamuudyn ochuukhen n' yum.tuunii talaar bidnii sonsdog ug yamar amarkhan be!gevh tuunii khuchit nurgeeniig khien oilgozh chadakh ve? gev.

27

tegeed iov yariagaa urgeltzhlulzh, erkhiiig min' khassan burkhan boloodsunsiig min' gashuun bogoson togs khuchit negenii am'd buigaar tangaraglaya. minii dotor am' khiigeed khamryn nukhend min' tuunii am'sgaa baisaar baikh khugatsaand uruul min' unekheer shudarga busaar yar'zh,khel min' ch khuurmagiig buvtnakhgui. ta naryg zovt gezh tunkhaglakh n' nadaas khol baig'ukhen ukhtlee bi ooriin unench baidlaa ooroosoo kholduulakhgui. bi ooriin zov shudargyg barimtalzh baigaa bogood butsakhgui yum.minii zurkh am'dralyn min' al' ch odriig zemledeggui. minii daisnuud khoron muu khumuus met,minii esreg bosogch zovt bus khun met baig. burkhan amiig erdeg bogood tereer taslagdsan baikhadburkhangui khunii naidlaga yuu baidag ve? tu- uund zovlon tokhioldokhod burkhan tuunii khashkhirakh duug sonsokh uu? tereer togs khuchit negenii taallyg olokh uu?tereer bukh uyeudiin tursh burkhanYG duudakh uu? burkhany khucheer bi chamd zaavarlana.togs khuchit negenii tukhai bi yuug ch nuugaagui. uzegtun, ta bugd kharlaa.tegvel yaagaad ta nar munkhag uil khiine ve? ene n' chukhamdaa khoron muu khumuust burkhanaas onoogddog khuv' bogoodkhar- gis khtertsgii khumuusiin togs khuchit ne- genees avdag ov yum. tuunii khovguud olon ch gesen ted ildend zayaagdzh.ee.tu- nii ur udmuud talkhaar tsadakhgui. tu- unii uldegseid takhlaas bolzh orshuulag- dan,belevsen ems n' uilakh ch chadalgui bolno. khediigeer tereer mongii shoroo met khuraazh,khuvtas khunaryg ch shavar met nootsoldog ch, ter beltgedeg baikhad kharin zovt negen tuuniig omsozh,gemgui khun mongii khuvaana. ter ooriin baishin- gaa aalzny tor met,esvel kharuulyn khiisen oovokhoi shig bar'zh bosgoson bilee. tereer bayan khevtdog bolovch kheeze ch dakhin baikhgui.tereer nudee needeg bogood ter n' baikhgui bolson baidag. aimshig tuuniig uy- eriin adil nomordog.khuilrakh salkhi shon-

oor tuuniig khulgailan oddog. dornyn salkhi tuuniig avch oddog bogood tereer alga bol- son.uchir n' ter tuuniig bairnaas n' ergeldu- ulen avch yavdag. uchir n' ter tuun uruu or- shoolduigeer dairdag.ter khun tuunii khuch- nees zugtakhyg khicheekh n' gartsaagui. tu- und alga tashizh, oron bairnaas n' tuun uruu isgerekh bolno.

28

mongonii uurkhai bolon altyg tsevershu- uldeg gazar zailshgui baidag. tomriig shoroonoos avdag bogood zesiig khudrees gargadag. tereer kharankhuig etseleszh,kha- rankhui ba ukhliin suuder dund khu- driig khamgin zakh khyazgaaraas khaidag. tereer khumuusiin orshin suukh gazraas khol uurkhain nukh ukhdag bogoodter n' khu- nii khold martagdsan baidag.ted khunees khol tsaash naash duuzhlegden savladag. gazraas khool khuns garch irdeg bogoodtu- nii dooroos ter n' gal met garch irdeg. tuunii chuluunuud indranilyn ekh bulag bogood- shoroo n' alt bolgoo. zhimiig n' makhchin shuvuud meddeggui,eleenii nud ch tuuniig kharaagui yum. bardam araatnuud tu- unii deeguur gishgeegui,arslanguud ch tu- ugeer yavzh ongoroogui yum. tereer garaa tsakhiur chuluun deer tav'dag.tereer uulsyg suuriar n' erguuldeg. tereer chuluunuud duunduur suvag tsavchin gargadag bogood- tuunii nud yamar ch unet zuiliig khardag. tereer ursgaluudyg ursgakhgui dalangaar khaaazh,nuutslagdsan yumsyg tereer gereld gargadag. kharin mergen ukhaan khaanaas olddog ve?ukhaarlyn gazar khaana baina ve? khun tuunii une tseniig meddeg- gui bogoodter n' am'd khumuusiin nut- gaas ch oldoogui. gun gunzgii n' ene n' minii dotor baikhgui,mon dalai ch ene n' nadad baikhgui gezh kheldeg. tuuniig tsever altaar ch sol'zh chaddaggui bogoodunend n' mongii ch khemzhin ogch chaddaggui yum. ter n' ofryn altaar, unet oniks,es- vel indranilaar ch unelegddeggui. alt ba shil tuuntei en zeregtseggui bogoodtuuniig unet altan edleluudeer ch sol'doggui. shur bolon bolryg dur'dakh ch khereggui.mer- gen ukhaany khudaldan avakh chadvar su- vdnaas ch ondor boloi. yetiopyn molor er- dene ch tuuntei en zeregtseggui bogoodter n' shizhir altaar ch unelegdezh chaddag- gui yum. tegvel mergen ukhaan khaanaas irdeg yum be?ukhaarlyn gazar khaana baina ve? tereer iinkhuu am'tai bukhunii nud- nees nuutslagdsan bogoodtengeriin shuvu- udaas daldlagdsan azhguu. suirel bolon ukhel orsdiin chikheer bid tuunii tukhai sonsson getsegeedeg. burkhan tuunii za- myg oilgodog bogoodtuunii gazryg ch med- deg. uchir n' tereer gazar delkhiin khyazgaar uruu kharzh,tengeruudiin doorkh

bukh yumsyg khardag bilee. salkhiny khund, usny khemzhee, boroond khyaz-gaaryg, ayanga tsakhilgaand khemiig tog-tookhod tereer uuniig kharaad, uuniig tunkhaglazhee. tereer uuniig togtooson bogoodbas uuniig shalgan uszen bilee. tereer khund khandanuzeghun, ezenees emeekh n' mergen ukhaan yum. buzard muugaas zailakh n' ukhaaral yum khemeen aildav gev.

29

iov dakhin ooriin ugsee urgelzhluulen bi ongoron odson saruudynkh shigee buyu-uburkhan namaig khamgaalzha baisan odruudiinkh shigee baisan ch boloosoi. tuunii denluu tolgoi deer min' gereltezh, tuunii gerleer bi kharankhui dunduur yavdag baisan bilee. burkhany nokhorlol minii maikhan deer baikhe uy buyuubi am'dralynkhaa ur-gats khuraaltyn uyd baizhee. togs khuchit negen nadtai khamt baisaar, khuukhduud min' namaig khureelen baiv. alkhmuud min' tsotsgiin tosond bulkhagdazh, khad chuluu nadad zoriulan tos tsutgadag baiv. bi khotyn daaman khaalga uruu garch, talbai deer suudlaa ezeldeg baisan bogood zaluus namaig kharaad nuugdazh, ovgod bosozh, zogs-dog baiv. noyed ugsee khor'zh, garaaraa amaa tagladag baiv. yazuurtnuudyn duu alga bolzh, khel n' tagnaind n' naalddag baiv. uchir n' chikhnuud sonsood namaig yeroogdson gezh duudazh, nudnuud kharaad namaig gerchildeg baiv. yaagaad gevel bi tuslamzh guin khashkhirsan yaduusyng khiigeedtuslagchgui onchin khumuusiig avardag baiv. ukhezhe bui khumuusiin yerool nadad irzh, bi belevsen emegteichuudiin zurkhiig bayarluluan duuluuldag baisan. bi shudarga zoviiig omsozh, ter namaig khuvtsaslav, minii zovt baidal nomrog bolon malgai met baiv. bi sokhort nud n', dogolond khol n' bolzh baiv. bi ugeeguichuuded etseg n' baisan bogoodmeddeggui khergiin uchryg ch shinzhin talzh baiv. bi khoron muu khunii eruug khugalzh, amnaas n' olzyg n' bu-laazh avdag baiv. tegeed bi uurendee bi ukhne, druudiig bi els adil olshruulna. undes min' us uruu tarkhazh, mochruid deer min' shonozhin shuudriin us bonzhignono. aldar min' nadtai khamt, minii num gart min' shinechlegddeg gezh bodov. namaig ted sonsotsgoozh, khuleetsgeezh, zovlogoo min' khuleen chimeegui baidag baiv. minii ugsiin daraa ted dakhin yar'daggui baisan bogoodminii yaria tedend taalamzh-tai baisan. ted namaig khur boroo met khuleezh, khavryn boroo met amaa angail-gadag baiv. ted itgeegui baikhad bi teden uruu ineemseglezh, minii nuurnii gerliig ted untraazh baigaagui yum. bi tedend zamyg songozh, terguund n' suuzh, daichdynkhaa dund bui khaan met buyugashuudagsdyg

taigtaruulsan negen met zalarch baisan.

30

getel odoo nadaas zaluu tedgeer n' namaig eleglen dooglodog, tednii etsguudiig bi khon' khariuldag nokhodtoi ch adil uzdeggui bailaa. unendee, tednii garyn khuch nadad yamar ashigтай yum be'ted khuch tenkheegee aldsan yum. ted uguirel, olsgo-longoor am'gui baidag, ted ur'd n' ezguiren khoosorson khuurai gazryg khemkheldeg, ted butnuudyn khazhuugaas nogoo tuudeg bogoodarts modny undes tednii khool boldog. ted olon tumnees khoogdson. khumuus tednii khulgaich adil khashkhiran tuudag. tiimees ted aimshigt khondiinuuded, gazryn bolon khadny nukhnuuded am'dardag. butnuudyn dund ted khashkhiran orildog, khalgain door ted khamtdaa tsugladag. teneguud buyuu ner khundgui ted nutgaasaa khoogdson boloi. odoo bi tednii eleglel, tednii zuirlel ch bolson yum. ted namaig uzeng yadazh, nadaas doltsgoozh, nuur uruu min' nulimakhaas ch tseerledeggui azh. tereer oriin numyn khovchiig tatazh, namaig zovooson tul ted minii omno khazaaruudaa tailan khayasan. baruun tald tednii urs dairdag, ted kholiig min' tulkhezhe, minii esreg suirliin zamuudaa bosgodog. ted minii zamyg evdezh, minii suirlees ashig oldog, khen ch tedniig khoriglodoggui azhee. ted orgon tsomorkhi-igoor orokh met irzh, shuurgan dundaas ted boonooroo davshizh baina. aimshguud nad uruu ergezhee, ted aldar khundiig min' salkhi met moshgodog bogoodkhogzhil tsetseglel min' uul met ongoron odov. odoo dotor min' minii setgel asgarchee. zovlongiin odruid namaig ezlen avchee. shonoor minii yas khatgagdazh, ovchnuud min' am-raakhgui baina. asar ikh khucheer khuvtsas min' mushgigdazh, khuremnii min' zakh shig ter namaig baglana. tereer namaig shavart khayasan bogoodbi shoroo usn shig bolov. bi tan uruu tuslamzh eren khashkhirdag bolovch, ta nadad khariuldaggui, bi bosdog bolovch, ta oriin ankaarlyg minii esreg khanduuldag. ta nadad khargis khanddag bolzhee, oriin mutryn khucheer ta namaig khavchdag. ta namaig orgozh salkhiar khiisgezh, shuurgang uruuduuldag. ta namaig ukheld buyuu am'd bukhni uulzakh gert avaachna gedgiig bi medezh baina. getel ovoolson nurangi doorkh khun garaa sungadaggui yum uu? esvel gamshig dotroo tiimees tuslamzh eren guidaggui yum uu? am'dral n' khund negnii toloo bi uilzh baigaagui gezh uu? ugeeguichuudiin toloo minii setgel shanalzh baigaagui gezh uu? bi sainyng gorilzh baikhad buzard muu irlee. bi gerel gegeeg khuleezh baikhad kharankhui irlee. bi dotood setgeldee shatan, angizhich

chadakhgui baina.zovlongiin odruud nadad nuurledeg. bi taivshralguigeer gashuudsaar baina.bi chuulgany dund zogsood tuslamzh khusen khashkhirna. bi tsoovor chononudyn akh duu,temeen khyaruulyn nokhor bolloo. ar's min' kharlazzh,yas min' khaluu toono. tiimees yatga min' gashuudlaar khiigeedlimbe min' uildag khumuusiin duugaar soligdov.

31

bi nudteigee geree khiisen bilee.tegvel bi ongon okhinyg kherkhen bodozh zurkhlekhs baisan be? deer bui burkhany khuv',esvel ondort bui togs khuchit negenii ov zal-gamzhla yuu bilee? ene n' shudarga bus khumuust gai zovlon,gem buruug uildegded gai gamshig boldog bus uu? tereer minii zamuudyg kharzh,bukh alkhmuudyg min' tooldoggui gezh uu? khervee bi khurmagaar alkhazh,minii khol zal' mekhiin araas yaarch baisan bol, ter namaig zov shudarga zhingeer zhinlezh,minii unench shudarga baidlyg burkhan medeg. khervee alkhama min' zamaas garch,esvel zurkh min' nudig min' dagazh,esvel aliavaa tolbo gart min' naaldsan bol, minii tar'snyg oor khun idezh,taria min' undseere sugarag. khervee minii zurkh emegteigee uruu tatag-dazh,esvel bi khorshiinkhoo khaalgany uundend otozh baisan bol, minii ekhner oor khund taria tsairuulzh,oor erchuud tuunii deerees tongoig. uchir n' ter n' buzargem khergeer baikhs baisan.uunees gadna ene n' shuugchdeer shiidverluulekh gem buruu yum. uchir n' ene bol suirliin gazar khurtel shataadag gal bogoodminii bukhlolyg undseer n' ustgakh baisan. khervee, ted minii esreg gomdollokh uyd bi ooriin booluud,esvel shivegchdiin margaanyg ul toomsorloson bol, burkhanyg bosokhod bi yuu khiizh chadakhsan be?khariutslaga tootsokhoortereer namaig duudakhadbi tuund yuu gezh khariulakh bilee? namaig khevliid buteesen ter tuuniig buteedeggui yum uu?adil negen bidniig khevliid dotor durs oruuldaggui gezh uu? khervee bi yaduusyng khuslees n' tatgalzuulzh,esvel beleven emegtein nudig sumiilgezhs, esvel onchin negentei khuvaaltsalgui ooriin khuviig gantsaaraa idsen bol (kharin zaluu nasnaas min' tereer nad-tai etseg yum shig osson bogoodnyalkh balchraas n' bi ter emegteig udirdsan bilee), khervee khuvtsasguigees bolzh ukhezhs bui negniig,mon ugeegui negend nomrokh yum uguig bi kharaad, tereer minii khoniny nekhiind dulaatsaagui bogoodtuunii uuts nuruu nadad talarkhaagui bol, khervee daamaan khaalgaan deer minii tuslamzh buig kharaadonchin khunii esreg garaa dalaisan bol, mor min' nuruunaasaa tasran,gar min' tokhoigooroo khugarag. uchir n' burkhanaas

irdeg gai zovlon minii khuv'd aimshig bogoodtuunii sur khuchees bolzh bi yuu ch khiizh chaddaggui. khervee bi naidvaraa altand tav'zh,unet altyg ooriin itgel gezh duudsan bol, khervee bayalag min' aguugaas bolzh,mon minii gar ikhiig khuraasnaas bolzh bi bayarlasan bol, khervee gertenten baikhad n' naryg,sur zhavkhlantagaar ongorch baikhad n' saryg bi kharaad, zurkh min' nuutskhanaar uruu tatagdan,amandaa garaa khurgen unsezh baisan bol, ene ch gesen shiitgedgvel zokhikh gem buruu baikh baisan.uchir n' bi deer bui burkhanyguisgesen khergeer bolokhsen. bi daisnykhaa ukheld bayarlazh,tuund buzargem yum tokhioldokhod khoorch baisan uu? ugui, kharaaldaa tuunii amiig avakhkyg guisnaaraa nugel khiikhiig bi ooriin amand zovshooroogui. minii maikhny khumuustunii makhand tsadaagui negniig khen olzh chadakh ve? gezh kheleegui gezh uu? khar' khun gadaa khonozh baisangui,bi ayanchdad khaalguudaa neesen bilee. oriin gem buruug ovortoo nuusnaaraabi ooriin nuglee adam shig buteen khaasan uu? uchir n' bi olon tumnees emeezh,orkh geruudii zhigshil namaig ailgasan bogoodbi duugaa khuraan, khaalgaanaas gadagsh garakhgui baisan uu? namaig sonsdog neg khun ch baigaasai!uzegtun, minii khuviiin temdeg ene baina.togskhuchit negen nadad khariulag!minii ostnii bichsen buruutgasan bichgiig bi morondoo uurch,tuuniig titem shig oortoo kholbokh baisan. bi tuund alkhmuudnykhaa toog tailagnazh,noyen khun shig bi tuund oirtokhsen. khervee minii nutag minii esreg khashkhirch,khagalsan shanguud n' khamtdaa uildag yum bol, khervee bi ur zhimsiig uneguigeer idezh,esvel ezemshighchdiinkh n' am' nasyg khorookhod khurgesen bol, ulaan buudain onond orgost urgamal,arvain onond khogiin urgamal urgag gev.iovyn ug baragdzhree.

32

iov ooriin nudend shudarga zov baisan tul onookh gurban khun tuund khariulakhaa bol'zhree. tegtel ramyn urgiin, buz khun barakhyelyn khuu yelikhugiin uur shatav. iov ooriigoo burkhany omno zovtgoson tul yelikhugiin uur tuunii esreg shatsan yum. iovyn gurban nokhor tuuniig buruutgazh baisan khedii ch khariu khelzh chadakhgui baisan tul yelikhugiin uur mon tednii esreg shatav. ted oroos n' nasaa akhmad baisan tul yelikhu iovtoi yariltsakhaa khuleezenzh baiv. tegeed onookh gurban khunii amand khariu baikhguig yelikhu kharaad tuunii uur shatzhee. tiimees buz khun barakhyelyn khuu yelikhu oguulruun,bi nasaa zaluu, ta nar akhmad bilee.tiimees ch bi ooriin bodlyg ta nart khelekhees ain emeezh bailaa.

akhmaduud yar'zh,olon nasalsan n' mergen ukhaanyg meduulekh yestoi gezh bi bodosh bailaa. getel khunii dotorkh suns bolontogs khuchit negenii am'sgal l tedend oilgolyg ogdog azh. aguu khumuus mergen baikh yesgui bogoodakhmaduud ch unen shudargy ukhaarakh albagui yum baina. iimd bi namaig sons.bi ch gesen bodol sanaagaa khel'ye gene. kharagtun, bi ta naryn ugiig khuleezh,khelekh ugee erget-suulen baikh zuur chin' ta naryn tsetsen tailbaruudyg sonsloo. bi ta naryg mash khyanuur azhiglasan bilee.unendee, iovy nyatsaasan khen ch baigaagui bogoodtuunii ugend khariulsan khen ch ta naraas baigaagui. bid mergen ukhaanyg olloo.khun bish, burkhan l tuunii n'rgene gezh buu khel. ter minii esreg khelekh ugee beltgegui bogoodbi ch ta naryn khelsen ugseer tuund khariulakhgui. ted aitsgaasan, ted khariulakh ch ugui baina.tednii ugs ch baragdlaa. ted yarikhgui, zogsood dakhin khariulakhgui baigaa uchraas bi khuleekh uu? bi ch mon ooriin khuvia khariulzh,ooriin sanaa bodlyg khelekh bolno. bi ugseer duuren baina,minii dotorkh suns namaig albadazh baina. kharagtun, gedes dotor min' savlaad ongoilgoogui dars met,shine tulam adil delberekh gezh baina. taitgarakhyn tuld namaig yariulaach.bi uruulaa neezh, khariul khel'ye. bi khend ch doligonokhgui, khund ch byalduuchlakhgui. uchir n' kherkhen byalduuchlakhgy bi medekhgui bilee.es bogooos buteech min' namaig udakhgui zailulakh baisan.

33

yamar ch baisan, iov oo,odoo minii yariag sonsozh,bukh ugsiig min' chagnaach. odoo kharagtun, bi amaa neezh,minii aman dotorkh khel yar'dag. minii ugs bol zurkhnii min' zovt baidal bogooduruul min' chin uneneesee medlegiig oguuldeg. burkhany suns namaig buteesen bogoodtogs khuchit negenii am'sgal nadad am' ogdog bilee. chaddag yum bol khariul.minii omno origoo beldeed, soron zogs. uzeztun, bi chamtai adil burkhand khar'yaalagddag.bi ch gesen shavraar buteegdsen bilee. uzeztun, nadaas aikh khereggi,minii daramt ch chamd khunddekh yesgui. unekheer chi minii chikhen deer yar'san bogoodugsiig bi sonsson bilee. bi tsever, nugelgui.bi gemgui bogood minii dotor gem buruu baikhgui. kharagtun, tereer l minii esreg os khonzon sanazh,namaig oriin daisnaa khemeen tootsdog. tereer kholiig min' dongolzh,alkhakh buriig min' kharuulddag. uzeztun, bi chamd khel'ye,uund chi buruutazh baina.uchir n' burkhan khunees aguu bilee. khiisen bugdee tailagnadaggui khemeenyuund chi tuunii esreg gomdollono ve? burkhan neg yanzaar,

mon nogoo yanzaar dakhin kheldeg bolovch unendee khen ch anzaardaggui.khen ch uunii oishoodoggui yum. gun noir khumuusiig khuchin,khumuus orondoo dug khiikh zuur teden deer gun noir irekhedzuud buyuu shoniin uzegdel dotor, tegekhd l tereer khunii chikhiig neezh,tednii zaavruudyg bituumzhildeg n' tereer khunii yavdlaas n' erguulzh,bardamnalaas barikhyn tuld bilee. tereer khunii setgeliig nukhnees,tuunii amiig ukhesdiin orond orokhoos butsaan tatdag. khun bas oron dotroo ovchin shanallaar,yasandaa ikhsezh bui yanginalaar shiitgedgsen bilee. ingesneer tuunii am' talkhyg,tuunii setgel durtai khooolo zhigshdeg. tuunii makhan biye yadraad khatan khorchiiizh,kharagddaggui baisan yasnuud n' il garch irdeg. tegeed tuunii setgel nukhend,tuunii am' ukhliig avchragchid uruu oirtdog azhee. kherev ter khund zoviig n' meduulzh ogokhoortuunii toloo zuuchlagch tener elch myangyn dun neg baival, ter n' onookh khunii niguulsezh,nukhend unakhaas tuuniiig avar.bi zoliosyg olov khe-meeg. tuunii makhan biye zaluu yuei-inkhees ch iluu sergeg bolog.tereer zaluugi-inkhaa khuch tenkheetei odruuded butsazh ochig. tegekhd tereer burkhand zalbirakh bogoodburkhan tuuniiig khuleen avna.ingesneer tereer tuunii nuur uruu bayartaigaar kharakh bogoodter oriin unen zoviig khund sergeekh bolno. tereer khumuust duulzhbi nugel khiizh, zoviig uguisgesen bogoodene n' nadad khanamzhiig ogsongui. tereer minii sunsiig nukhend unakhaas zol'son bogood-minii am' gerliig uzne gekh bolno. uzeztun, burkhan uuniiig khund olonkh tokhioldold uilddeg n' tuunii setgeliig nukhnees butsaan avchrakhyn tuld bogoodtereer amiin gerleer giiguulegdekhiin tuld boloi. ankhaarlalaa khanduul, iov oo! namaig sons.duugui baizh, namaig yariul. chamd khelekh zuil baival nadad khariul.chamaig zovtgokhiig bi khusezh baigaa uchraas yar'. kherev ugui bol namaig sons.duugui bai, bi chamd mergen ukhaanyg surgaya gev.

34

tegeed yelikhu urgelzhluulen, mergen erchuud ta nar,minii ugsiig sons.meddeg khe-meegch ta nar, namaig chagna. uchir n' tagnai khoolyg amtalddiin adil chikh ugsiig nyagtaldag yum. yuu n' zov bolokhyg oors-dodoo songotsgooye,yuu n' sain bolokhyg oorsdiinkhoo dotor medetsgeeye. uchir n' iov khelekhddeebi bol zovt, kharin burkhan minii zoviig zailuulsan. oriin zoviin tukhaid bi khudlaa khelekh yum gezh uu?bi nugelgui bolovch sharkh min' edeshgui gesen. yamar khun iov shig ve?tereer us uudad shigee eleglezh baina, gem buruu uildegchidtei khamt yavzh,khoron muu khumuustei alkhdag,

uchir n' tereerburkhand taalagdlaa gekhed ene n' khund yamar ch ashiggui gesen. tiim uchraas, ukhaantai khumuus ta nar, namaig sonsotsgoo.khoron muug uildekh n' burkhanaas, buruug uildekh n' togs khuchit negenees khol baig. uchir n' tereer khund azhlynnkh n' daguu khariulzh, ooriinkh n' zam moriin daguu khund ogdog azhee. un- endee burkhan khoron muugaar uildekhgui bogoodtogs khuchit negen ch shudarga yesyg guivuulakhgui. gazar delkhiin erk medliig khen tuund ogson yum be? bukhii l yertontsiig khen tuun deer togooson yum be? kherev tereer or uruugaa oriin suns, oriin am'sgalyg tsugluulsan bogood- kherev iin uildekheer shiidsen bol, bukh biye makhbod khamtdaa ukhez, khun shoroond butsakh baisan. kharin ukhaan baival uu- niig sons.minii ugsiig sons. shudarga yesyg uzen yaddag negen zakhirakh gezh uu? zov shudarga, khuchit negeniig chi buruutgakh uu? tereer khaanyg odgui negen ee, noyedyg khoron muuchuud aa gedeg. tereer yagzu- urtnuudad doligonolgui, bayang ch yaduugaas iluud uzdeggui. uchir n' ted bugd tu- unii mutryn butel bilee. agshin zuurd ted ukhetsgeezh, shono dund ch khumuus segsregdezh, ongoron oddog bogood khucht- enuud garyn oroltsooguigeer avagdana. tu- unii memmii khunii zamuudyg azhizh, tereer tuunii bukh alkhmyg khardag. gem buruug uildeghid oorsdiigoo nuuzh bolokhoor kha- rankhui, esvel gun suuder baidaggui bilee. uchir n' khunii burkhany omno shuukhed ochuulakhaarter khunii tsaashid guidaggui yum. tereer khuchtenuudiig asuulguigeer kheseqlen byatslazzh, tednii orond busdyg tav'dag. tereer tednii azhlyg medezh, shon- oor khomron khayadag bogood ted suurdeg bilee. tereer tedniig gemt kheregtuudiin adil olon niitiin gazar ustgadag n' ted tu- uniig dagakhaas ergezh, tuunii al' ch za- myg ul oishooson uchraas bilee. inge- neeree ted yaduusun khashkhiraanyg tu- und sonsdokhod khurgesen bogoodtereer zovson khumuusiin khashkhirakhgy son- sokhyn tuld boloi. tuuniig duugui baikhad- khen buruushaazh chadakh ve? tereer nu- uree nuukhadundesten, khuv' khunii khen n' tegvel tuuniig kharzh chadakh ve? ene n' burkhangui khumuus noyerkhokhgui, ard tumnii urkhi ch bolokhguin tuld azhee. khen negen n' burkhandbi shiitgeliig ursen, bi dakhin gomdookhgui. minii khardag- gui yumyg nadad zaazh ogooch. kherev bi gem buruug uildsen bolbi tuuniig dakhin uildekhgui gezh kheldeg uu? chi tatgalzsan uchraas ter chamd butsaazh tolakh yestoi yuu? uchir n' bi bish, chi songokh yestoi. ti- imees yuu meddegee tunkhagla. ukhaan- tai khumuus bolon namaig sonsdog mer- gen khumuus nadad iov medlegguigeer yar'zh baigaa bogoodtuunii ugs utgagui.

iov khoron muu khunii adil khariuldag tultereer tsaad khemzheeg khurtel sorig- dokh n'. uchir n' nugel deeree tereer tersleliig nemdeg. tereer bidnii dund algaatashin, burkhany esreg ooriin ugsee nemeg- duulseer baina gezh khelekh bolno gev.

35

daraa n' yelikhu urgeltzhuulen, ene chin' shudarga yesny daguu baina gezh chi bodozh baina uu? chi minii shudarga zov baidal burkhanykhaas iluu yum gezh khelekh uu? uchir n' chiene n' tand yamar kheregtei yum be? bi nugel khiisen baikhaas iluu ya- mar ashgiig bi avakh ve? gedeg. bi chamd bolon chamtai khamt baigaa andu- udad chin' khariul"ya. tenger ood kharaad, uzegtun.ta naryn deerkh uulsiig kharagtun. chi nugel khiisen bol tuunii esreg yuug guitselduuldeg ve? chinii nugel khilentsuud olon bol tuund chi yuu khiideg ve? chi shu- darga zov bol tuund yuu ogch, esvel tereer chinii garaas yuu avdag ve? chinii khoron muu oortei chin' adil khunii toloo bogood- shudarga zov chin' khunii khuugiin toloo yum. too tomshgui darlaluudaas bolzh ted khashkhirtsgaadag, khuchitenii garaas bolzh ted tuslamzh eren khashkhirtsgaadag. gevch khen chshonoor egshig duu ogdog minii bu- teegch burkhan khaana baina ve? tereer bidend gazryn am'tdaas ch iluugeer za- adag bogoodbidniig tengeriin shuvuudaas ch iluu mergen bolgodog gezh kheldeggui yum. ted tend orildogbolovch buzar muu khu- muusiin bardamnalaas bolzh tereer khar- iuldaggui. unekheer burkhan khoosong sonsokhgui, togs khuchit negen ch uuniig ankharaakhgui. tegekh tusam tuuniig khardaggui gezh chamaig oguulekhed son- sokhgui. khereg tuunii omno baigaa bo- goodchi tuuniig khuleekh yestoi! odoo ch, ter oriin uur khilengeer zalraagui, nugel khilentsiig ch olzh kharaagui baigaa uchraas, tiimees iov amaa utgagui khoos- noor needeg. tereer medlegguigeer ugsee ol- shruldag azhee gev.

36

tegeed yelikhu urgeltzhuulen namaig zhaakhan khuleegeech, burkhany toloo khelekh zuil iluu ikh bii gedgiig bi chamd uuzuul'ye. bi medlegee als kholoos avch, shudarga zov baidlyg buteegchdee khamaaruulna. unekheer minii ugs khudal bish yum. medlegeer togs negen cham- tai khamt baina shuu dee. kharagtun, burkhan khuchirkheg bolovch zhigshdeg- gui, ukhaany chadavkhaar khuchirkheg bilee. ter khoron muu khumuusiig am'd uldeedeggui, kharin darlagdagsdad shudarga

yesyg ogdog. tereer shudarga zov neg-nees melmigeer saldagguikharin sentii dekh khaadtai tereertedniig uurd zalsan bogood ted orgomzhlogdson. kherev ted dongond khulegdezh,zovlongiin urkhind barigdsan bol, tegekhd tereer tedend oorsdiinkh n' azhil bolonted oorsdiigoo orgomzhilson tednii nugel khilentsiig medu-ulzh ogdog. tereer tednii chikhiig zaavar tushaaluudad neezh,tedniig buzar muugaas ergekhiig tushaadag. kherev ted sonsood uilchilbelted oorsdiin odrudee amzhilt tset-segleld,zhiluudee taashaal dund ongorookh bolno. kharin ted sonsokhgui avasildend mokhozh, medlegguigeer ukkehkh bolno. kharin zurkhendee burkhangui khumuus uur khileng nootsoldog.tereer tedniig khulekh uyed ted tuslamzh eren khashkhirdaggui. ted zaluugaaraa ukhezh,tednii am'dral shuteenii yankhnuudyn dund baidag. tereer zovogsdyg zovlon dator n' avarch,darlal dator chikhiig n' needeg. tegeed tereer chamaig ch zovlongiin amnaas shakhalt baikhgui orgon uudam gazar uruu gargakhsan.chinii shireen deer tavigdsan yums n' ch ookhlog baikhsan. kharin chi khoron muugiin shiitgeleer duuren baisan.shiit-gel bolon shudarga yes chamaig bar'zh avdag. uur khilen zhigshuultel chamaig uruu tatag.chinii toloosiin aguu baidal chamaig erguulekhiig buu zovshoor. chinii bayalguud, esvel bukh khuch chadluud-chamaig zovlongoos khamgaalz chadakh uu? khumuus gazar deeree alga boldog shoniig buu khusemzhil. bolgoomzhtoi bai, buzar muu uruu buu erge.uchir n' chi uuniig zovlongoos iluugeer erkhemlesen bilee. kharagtun, burkhan oriin khuch dotroo orgomzhlogdzhee.tuun shig bagsh khien be? khien tuund zamyg n' togtoozh,khen ta buruu uildezh baina? gezh khelsen yum be? chi tuunii azhlyg orgokh yestoi gedgee sana.khumuus ch uunii tukhai duulsan. bukh khun uuniig kharsan bogoodkhun alsaas uzdeg. kharagtun, burkhan orgomzhlogdson bogood bid meddeggui.tuunii on zhiluudiin toog ukhvarlashgui. uchir n' tereer usny dusluudyg deeshee tatdag bogoodter dundaas borooq bii bolgodog. uuniig uuls doosh asgadag bogoodedgeer n' khun deer byalkhmaar dusaldag. uulsiin tarkhakhyg khiigeed tuunii orshikhuin nizhignekh duugkhen negen oilgozh chaddag uu? uzegtun, ter oriin ayangy ergen toirondoo tsatsraazh,dalai tengisiin guniig ch burkhdag. uchir n' edgeereeree tereer khumuusiig shiitgedeg.tereer khool khunsiig ch elbeg khangaluunaar ogdog. tereer ayangaar mutraa burkhen,baig nirgekhiig tuundee tushaadag. duu chimee n' tuunii orshikhuig ilerkhiildeg,mal sureg ch khurtel yuu bolzh buig medederdeg bilee.

uund ch gesen zurkh min' chichirch, delsdag. tuunii duu khooloin ayangy bolontuunii amnaas garakh nizhigneeniig saitars sons. tereer bukhel tengeriin dor ayanga gyal-baagaa gazar delkhiin mukhruud uruu sullan tav'dag. araa n' duu nizhignedeg,ter oriin sur zhavkhlantai duu khooloigoor ayanga buulgazh,duu n' sonsogdokhod tereer gyalbaagaa bar'daggui. burkhan bidnii ukhaarch chadakhgui aguu zuilsiig uildenoriin duu khooloigoor gaikhamshig-taigaar ayanga buulgadag boloi. tereer tsasand gazart una,namuun shivree bolon aadar boroond khuchtei bai gezh kheldeg. tereer khun buriin garyg tamgaldag n'oriin azhlyg bukh khund taniulakhyn tuld boloi. tegekhd araatan am'tad icheendee orzh,nukhendee khorgoddog bolgoo. mnodoos khuilrakh salkhi,umard zugees khuiten irdeg. burkhany am'sgalaar mos bii bolzh,usny mandal kholddog bilee. tereer otgon uulsiig ch chiigeer duurgedeg,tereer oriin uulsiig gyalbuuldag bilee. tuunii zaavraar ergezh,uuls chigee oorchildog n' orshin suugchidtai gazar delkhiin gadarguu deertuunii tushaadag bukhniig khiikhiin tuld boloi. shiitgekhiiin tuld ch,oriin yertontsdoo zoriulan,esvel khair enerliin tuld tereer uuniig uchruuldag bolgoo. iov oo, uuniig sons.zogssood, burkhany gaikhamshguudyg ergetsuul. burkhan tedgeeriig kherkhen undeslezh,oriin uulsiig kherkhen gyalbuuldag bolgosnyg chi medekh uu? tgon uulsiin davkharguudyn tukhai bolonmedlegeer togs negenii gaikhamshguudyg chi meddeg uu? mnodiin salkhind gazar taivan bogchim baikhadta naryn khuvtas dulaan baidag. tsutgamal tol' shig bat bokh tengeriigchi tuuntei khamt delgeltsezh chadakh uu? bid tuund yuu gezh khelekhiig bidend zaazh ogooch.kha-rankhuigaas bolzh bid beltgen tsegtselzh chadakhgui baina. bi yarikh baisan gezh tuund medegdekh uu?esvel oorigoo zal-gigdakh baisan gezh khun khelek kh uu? tengert todrok gerliig khumuus khardag-gui bolovch,salkhi ongorokhdoo uulsiig sarniuldag. umardaas altan sur zhavkhan irzh,burkhany ergen toirond aimshig torom tsog zhavkhan baidag. togs khuchit tuuniig bid olzh chaddaggui.tereer khuch dator orgomzhlogdson bogoodshudarga yes, byalkham zovt baidlyn toloo khargis khatuu khanddaggui. iimees khumuus tuunees emeedeg.tereer zurkhendee mergen khemeegch kheniig ch oishoodoggui gev.

tegtel shuurgan dundaas ezen iovd khari-ulan, medleggui ugseer zovlogoog guivuu-

lagch ter n' khen yum be? odoo khun shig suuts nuruugaa busel.uchir n' bi chamaas asuukh bogoodchi nadad zaavar og. bi gazar delkhiin suuriig tavikhad chi khaana baiv aa?kherev chamd oilgolt baigaa yum bol nadad kheleech, tuunii khemzhuuru-udiig khen togtoodog ve?chi meddegees khoish. nadad khel. tuunii deer khen zuraas tatsan be? yuun deer tuunii su-riud togtson be?tuunii bulangiin chuluug khen tav'san yum be? tegekhd ogloonii odod khamtdaa duultsgaazh,burkhany bukh khovguud bayarlaldan uukhailsan. esvel khevliigees orgilon garakhad n'khen dalaiig khaalgaar khyazgaarlasan be? tegekhd bi uuliig tuunii khuvtsas,tuner kharankhuig tu-unii olgii bolgozh, mon tuund khil tog-toozh,khaalga tugzheeg tav'zh, ene khurtel chi iregtun,kharin tsaashilzh bolokhgui.end chinii bardam davalgaanuud zogsokh bolno gezh bi aildsan bilee. chi am'draldaa oglood tushaazh,uuriin gegeend bairyg n' medu-ulzh baiv uu? ingesneer ter n' gazar delkhiin khyazgaaraas zuuran avch,khoron muu khumuus endees segsregdekhd bolno. ene n' latsny shavar shig oorchlogdson.ted khuvtsas met boltsgoodog. khoron muu-gaastednii gerel avagdsan bogoodorgogdson gar khugarav. chi dalain undarga uruu nevterch,gunii khondiinuud alkhsan uu? ukhliin daaman khaalguud chamd ilerkhi-ilegdezh,esvel chi gun kharankhuin daaman khaalguudyg kharsan uu? gazar delkhiin or-goniig chi oilgonos uu?kherev chi ene bugdiig meddeg bol kheleech. gerliin orshikhui uruu khurekh zam khaana baina ve?mon kha-rankhui, tuunii gazar khaana baina ve? chi tuuniig orshikh gazart n' avaachizh chadakh uu?tuunii gert khurekh zamyg chi med-deg uu? tegekhd chi torson uchraas chi medekh bogoododruudiin chin' too tool-shgui ikh bilee! chi tsasny aguulakhu-udad orzh,esvel mondriin aguulakhuudyg kharsan uu? bi tedgeeriig zovlont tsagiin toloo,dain tulaany odort zoriulan nootsol-son bilee. gerel yamar zamaar khuvaag-dakh khiigeeddornyn salkhi yamar zamaar gazar delkhii deer tarkhsan be? uyeriin su-vgiig,esvel ayangyn moriig khen tatsan be? ene n' khumuusgui gazart,neg ch khungui tsol deer boroo avchrakhyn tuld bogood ezgui khooson gazryg khangazh,ovsnii urnu-udiig soyeoluulakhyn tuld boloi. borooend et-seg bii yuu?esvel khen shuudriin dalsuudyg olson be? khenii khevliinees mos garsan be?tengeriin khyaruug khen toruulsen be? us chuluu shig khatuu bolzh,gunii gadar-guu ch khorigdson baidag. chi michid zurgaag kholbozh,maral gurvyg salgazh chadakh uu? chi oddyn orduudyg ulirald n' udirdazh,doloon burkhang tuunii daguu-laar zalzh chadakh uu? chi tengeriin tog-tooluudyg medezh,tedgeeriin gazar delkhii

deerkh khuuliudyg tokhiruulzh chadakh uu? asar ikh usaar burkhuulekhiin tulduuls uruu khandan chi duugaa ondorsgozh chadakh uu? bid end baina khemeen chamd ilt-geed yavakhaarchi ayanga gyalbaag uragsh ilgeezh chadakh uu? dotood zurkhend khen mergen ukhaanyg oruulzh,oyuun ukhaand khen oilgolyg ogson be? khen mergen ukhaanaar uulsig toolzh chadakh ve?es-vel tengeriin usny savnuudyg toos nyag-tran tsul bolzh,shavar koorondoo zuural-dakhad togtoozh chadakh ve? chi arslangiin toloo an agnazh,esvel zaluu arslanguu-dyn khool idekh duryg khangazh chadakh uu? ted nukhnuuded khorgodon,uurend khevtan khuleedeg. khereenii degdeekhiin- uud burkhand khashkhiran khoolgui tenu-uchilzh baikhadkhen khereend khoolyg n' zalguulzh ogdog ve?

39

yangir torokh tsagiig chi meddeg uu?buga tugallakhgy chi uzsen uu? tednii kheel-ee teekh tsagiig chi toolzh chadakh uu?esvel tednii torokh tsag khugatsaag chi medekh uu? ted doosh ovdoglon baizh,zulzaganu-udaa gargazh,toroltiinkhoo ovchnoos saldag bilee. ur tol n' khuchirkhegzhih,kheer tald osozh tornidog.ted butsazh irelguigeer oddog bilee. khen khulang erk cholootei-goor ilgeedeg ve?khen khurdan khulangiin chodriig taisan be? tuund bi kheer talyg ger n' bolgozh,khuzhirtai gazryg tuunii or-shikh nutag n' bolgoson bilee. khotyn shuugianyng ter zhigshin ineezh,urgeegchdiin oriloon duug ter sonsodguui bilee. tereer belcheer khain uulsyg shinzhih,nogoon urgamal buriig erdeg. zerleg ukher chamd uilchlekhii khusezh,esvel tevshnii chin' khazhuud khonoglokh uu? chi zerleg ukhriig shan tatuulakhaar olsoor khulzh,es-vel araasaa daguulan khondii gazryg kha-galuulzh chadakh uu? khuch n' agu-uchir chi tuund naidazh,ooriin azhlaa tu-und daatgan uldeekh uu? tereer chinii bu-udain uriig erguulen avchirch,utremd chin' khuraana gezh chi itgekhh uu? temeen khyaruul dalavchaa turgen devdeg,gevh orovtasyn zhiguurtei zuirlekhii argagui. tereer ondgo gazart uldeezh,shoroon dotor tedniig dulaatsuuulzh, tedgeeriig n' khol ny-at-salz,esvel zerleg am'tad tedniig devschizh magadgui gedgiig ter martdag yum. tereer ur toldoo ooriinkh n' bish yum shig khargis khanddag.tuunii khodolmor utgagui khooson boldog khedii ch ter yerdoo zovdoggui. uchir n' burkhan tuuniig mergen ukhaanyg martdagaar buteezh,tuund oilgotlyg ogoogui bilee. tereer ooriigoo ondort orgokhdoo kha-leg mor' bolontuunii mor'tong zhigshizh in-eeedeg. chi khuleg morind chadal tenkheeg ogdog uu?chi khuzuug n' deleer khalkhaldag

uu? tuuniig chi tsartsaa adil kharailgadag uu?tuunii yer busyn turgian n' aimshigtai bilee. tereer khondiid tuuraigaaraa gazar ukhazh,khuch chadaldaa erdeg,tereer ild zevsegtei tulgarakhaar yavdag. tereer aidas khuidsiig zhigshin ineedeg bogoodzurkh aldaggui,tereer ildnees ch ergez butsdaggui. sum saadag oodoos n' shazhig-nazh,zhad ba khanuur zhad gyalalzana. chichirch, dogshron tereer gazar deeguur davkhizh,bureen duund zogsokhgui agsamenadag. bureen duu duugarakh buriid tereer ukhaskhiin,ii kho kho gedeg bogoodtulaanyg unvertezh, zhanzhinguudyn nurgelekh duug bolon dainy uukhaig tereer alsaas mederdeg bilee. mno zug uruu zhiguuree delgen shonkhor elin khal'dag n' chinii ukhaanaar boldog uu? burged ondort khalin nisezh,uuree orgild zasdag n' chinii tushaalaar boldog uu? tereer khavtsald,chu-luun tsokhio buyuu khurch bolokhoorgui gazar am'darch,amardag bilee. tendeeseer ter olzoo khaidag,tuunii nud als kholoos khardag bolgoo. tuunii degdeekhiinuud ch tsus khokhdog,ukhdluud khaana baina, tend ter baidag azhguu gezh aildav.

40

tegeed ezen iovd aildakhdad zargaldagch khun togs khuchit negentei temtseldekch uu?burkhanyg zalruulagch negen uund khar-iulag gev. tegekhd iov ezend khariulan, kharagtun, bi bol ochuukhen yum.tand bi yuug khariulzh chadakh bilee?bi garaa aman deeree tav'ya. bi neg udai yar'san, bi khar-iulakhgui,khoyer dakh' udai bi oor yuug ch nemekhgui gezh khelev. tegekhd ezen shu-urgan dundaas iovd khariulan, odoo er khun shig khormoigoo tatazh busel.bi chamaas asuukh bogood chi nadad surga. chi minii shuultiig unekheer nyatsaakh uu?oroo zovtoggodokhiin tuld chi namaig buruut-gakh uu? esvel chamd burkhanikh shig mutar bii yuu?chi tuuntee adil duugaar ayanga nurzhigneikh met duugarch chadakh uu? oriigoo aldar suu, sur zhavkhlangaar goyesh,khundel, yaruu aldraar khuvtsasla. oriin uuryg ovolzuulan asgazh,bardam khun buriig kharaad,tuuniig dord bolgooch. bardam khun buriig kharaad,tuuniig nomkhru-ulzh,khoron muu khuniig zogsogh bui gazart n' dooshoo devsleech. tedniig shoroon dotor khamtad n' nuugaach.nuuts gazart tedniig khuleech. tegvel chinii oriin baruun gar chamaig avarch chadna gedgiigbi ch mon chamd khuleen zovshoorno. odoo kharag-tun, minii chamtai adil buteesen usny ukher ene baina,tereer ukher shig ovsoor khaal-lodog. kharagtun, tuunii khuch tenkhee uuts nuruud n',tuunii chadal khevlai dekh bulchind n' bii. tereer khush mod shig suulee takhiilgadag,guyanykh n' bulchin-

guud n' khamtdaa sulzhigdsen baidag. tu-unii yasnuud khurel khooloi yum.tuunii uye mochuud tomor khaaltuud met boloi. ter bol burkhany zamuudyn ankhdagch bilee,buteegch n' ildee avchrag. uuls tu-und khooly n' zalguuldag bogoodkheerlin bukh araan am'tad tend naaddag. tereer lyankhua tsetsgiin dor,zegs bolon khulsan nuuvchind khevtdeg bolgoo. lyankhua tsetseg tuuniig suudreer khalkhaldag.gorkhiny ud modod tuuniig khureldeg. gol uyer-lezh tereer sandardaggui.iordan gol amaar n' tatsan ch tereer itgeltei taivan baidag. kharzh baikhad n' tuuniig khen negen bar'zh chadakh uu?khamryg n' khen negen dorlozh chadakh uu?

41

chi lyeviatanyg zagasny degeegeer gargan avch chadakh uu?oosroor khellig n' dooshoo darzh chadakh uu? chi tuunii khamart ols dorlozh,esvel eruug n' degeegeer tsoolz chadakh uu? ter chamd khuseit tav'zh,zolon ugsiig chamd khelekh uu? ter chamtai geree baiguulakh uu?chi tuuniig uurd booloo bolgokh uu? chi shuvuukhaigaar naadakh adil tuugeer toglon naadazh,esvel tuuniig shivegchiddee zoriulan khulekh uu? khu-daldaachid tuuniig borluulakh uu?ted tuu-niig naimaachdyn khorond khuvaakh uu? chi ar'syg n' zhalangaar,tolgoig n' zagaschny zhadaar tsoolz chadakh uu? garaa tuun deer tavigtun.tulaldaanyg sana.chi dakhin ingekhgui! uzegtun, chinii gor'dlogo khu-uramch yum.chi tuunii nudend ch khur-tel dord uzegdekch uu? tuuniig odookhiig zurkhlekh er zorigtun ugui bilee.tegvel minii esreg zogsogh chadakh ter negen n' khen yum be? bi butsaazh tolokhiin tuld khen nadad ogson yum be?bukhii l tengeriin doorkh n' miniikh yum. ter am'tny erkht-nuud,esvel khuch chadal,esvel saikhan khel-ber galbirykh n' tukhai bi duugui baikhgui. tuunii gaduurkh khuyagiig khen khulzh chadakh ve?davkhar shudniikh n' dotor khen neverch chadakh ve? nuurniikh n' eruug khen ongoilgozh chadakh ve?shudnu-udiin toirog n' aidas baidag azh. bat bokh khuyag bol bardamnag bogoodted zavsar zaigui bituumzheer kholbogdsen baidag. neg n' nogooteigoo mash orkhon tulted-nii khorond agaar ch orokh bolomzhgui bolgoo. ted oor khorondoo kholboos-toi bilee.ted neg negendee kholbogdsen bo-good salgagdaggui. tuuniig naitaakhad gerel tsatsardag bogoodnud n' uuriin tuyaa adil yum. amnaas n' shatazh bui bam-baruud garch,galy n' ochnuud ch uschine. khamrykh n' nukhnees zegsen deer but-salzh bui togonoos met utaa garch irdeg bilee. am'sgal n' nuurs asaadag bo-goodamnaas n' galy n' dol gardag. khuzu

n' khuch chadlyg aguuldag bogoodtuunii omno aidas tsovkchino. makhan biyeiinkh n' sul makhnuud khoodondoo kholbogdson bogoodtuun deer khodolshgui bat togtzhee. tuunii zurkh chuluu met khatuu,teermin bul chuluu met khatuu. tereer bosokhod, khuchtenuud aisnaas bolzh zugtana. tuund khurdeg ild, zhad ch,odtei sum bolon khuyag ch yamar ch nemergui baidag azhee. tereer tomriig surel met,khurliig yalzarsan mod met tootsdog. sum ch tuuniig zugtaal-gazh chaddagui.duuguuriin chuluunuud tuunii khuv'd surel bolson baidag. shiidmuud ch surel met tootsogdson.tereer zhadny shazhignaand ineedeg. tuunii gedsen door vaaryn khurts khelterkhiinuud baidag.tereer shavran deer khairsny mor uldeedeg bilee. tereer gun usyg togoo met butsalgazh,dalaig tostoi togoo met bolgodog. tereer ardaasaa gyalbadag mor uldeedeg bogoodusny gun ch buuraltsan met baidag. gazar delkhii deerkh yamar ch yum n' aidas tugshuurguigeer buteegdsen tuuntei adilgui bilee. tereer ondor bukhniig deerees khardag.tereer bardamnaly bukh khovguudiin khaan n' bilee gezh aildav.

42

daraa n' iov ezend khariulan, ta bukh yum-syg uildezh chaddag bogoodtany tolovolson zuilsiin neg n' ch butelguideggui gedgiig bi meddeg. medlegguigeer zovlogoog khaat-saildag ene n' khen yum be?.tiim uchraas bi oilgooguigeer buyuu minii medeegui,minii khuv'd denduu gaikhamshigtai zuilsiig bi tunkhaglasan bilee. sonsooroi odoo, bi yar'ya.bi tanaas asuuzh, ta namaig surgaach. bi tany tukhai chikheeree son-sloo.kharin odoo minii nud tanyg khardag. tiimees bi khelsneesee butsazh,shoroo ba un-sen dund gemsh'ye gev. ezen edgeer ugsgiig iovd aildsany daraa, ezen tyeman khun yelifazd khandanminii uur chinii esreg bolood khoyer naizyn chin' esreg aszhee. uchir n' ta nar minii tukhai minii zarts iov shig zoviig yar'sangui. iimees odoo oorsdodoo doloon bukh, doloon khutsyg avch, minii zarts iov uruu ochizh, oorsdiinkhoo toloo shataalt takhilyg orgo. minii zarts iov ta naryn toloo zalbirsch, bi tuuniig khuleen avaad, ta naryn munkhaglalalg shiitgekhgui. ta nar minii zarts iov shig minii tukhai zoviig yariagui. ingeed tyeman khun yelifaz, shukh khun bildad bolon naamat khun zofar nar yavzh, ezenii tedend aildsany daguu khiisen bilee. ezen ch iovyg khuleen avchee. nokhdiinkhoo toloo zalbirakhad n' iovyn sain saikhnyg ezen sergeezh, iovd ur'd baisan bukhniig ezen khoyer dakhin iluu bolgov. tegekhed tuunii bukh akh duu, egch duu khiigeed omno n' tuuniig tan'dag baisan bugd tuun uruu irtsgeezh, tuuntei

khamt gert n' idezh uutsgaav. ezenii tuund uchuulsan bukh zovlon zudguuriin toloo ted tuuniig taiвшруулzh, taitgaruulav. khun bur tuund nizhgeed mongo, altan bogzh ogchee. ezen iovyn suulchiin odrudiig ekhhelees n' iluugeer yeroozhee. tereer arvan dorvon myangan khon', zurgaan myangan temee, neg myangan khos sarlag, neg myangan em ilzhigtei baiv. tereer doloon khuu, gurban okhintoi baiv. tereer uugan okhinoo iyemima, udaakhaa kyezia, gurav dakhia kyeryen-khappukh khemeen nerlezhee. bukh nutag dayaar iovyn okhid shig tiim uzegelentei emegtei neg ch oldoogui azhee. tednii etseg tedend akh narynkh n' dund ov ogchee. uunii daraa iov zuun dochin zhil am'darch, khovguud, ach nar bolokh dorvon uyee uzzhee. iov khogshirsch, odrudee guitsegeed ukhev.

solomony duunuudynd duun. amnykhaa un-
selteer ter namaig unseg'uchir n' chinii khair
darsnaas ch iluu. chinii tos taalamzh-
tai ankhiluun unteit bogoodchinii ner as-
gagdasn tos met tulokhid chamd durlana.
or uruugaa namaig tataach, khamtdaa bid
guitsgeeye!namaig khaan ooriin tankhimu-
dad avchrav.bid chamaar bakhdan, ba-
yarlazz,khairyg chin' darsnaas iluu or-
gomzhilino.tednii chamaig khairladag n' zov
azh. iyerusalimyn okhid oo!bi kyedaryn
maikhnuud,solomony khoshig met khar
bolovch dur bulaam saikhan. bor khe-
meen namaig buu shirteech.uchir n' na-
maig nar tulsen yum.ekhiin min' khovguud
nadad uurlazz,namaig usan uzmiin tal-
bain archlagch bolgoson bilee.bi ooriin usan
uzmiin talbaigaa archilsangui. setgeliin
min' durlalt chi, nadad kheleech.surgee
chi khaana belcheezh,zhin uded chi tu-
uniigee khaana khevtuulne ve?yuund bi
nokhdiin chin' surgiin derged givluurtei
emegteitei adil baikh yestoi bilee? kherev chi
medekhgui avaa, emegteichuudiin dundakh
khamgiin uzegelent goo busgui min',surgii
moroor uragsh yavzh,khon'chdyn maikhnu-
udynd derged ooriin ishguudiig belchee.
khongor min', chi naddaa faraony tereg-
nuudiin dundakh guutei min' adil boloi.
unzhлага зуулттеi khatsar chin',shuren zu-
ulttei khuzuu chin' dur bulaam enkhrii.
chamd bid mongon unzhlagatai altan зуул-
тиг khiizh ogno. khaantan shireendee zal-
ran baikhad minii surchignii ankhiluun uner
khankhalna. khairt min' naddaa bukh l
shonozhin khokhnii min' koorond baikh
mirren bagts bilee. khairt min' naddaa
yengyediin usan uzmiin talbainuud dakh'
khyenna tsetsgiin khongortsog bilee. khon-
gor min', chi yuutai uzegelentei ve,yuut-
tai uzegelentei ve, chi!tagtaa met nudtei
azh, chi! khairt min', chi yuutai uzegelen
goo agaad dur bulaam bel'unekheer buidan
maan' torgon zuleg azh. baishingiin maan'
khondlovch khush agaaddeever maan' agar
mod bolgoo.

bi bol sharony sarnai, talyn saraana tset-
seg bilee. okhidyn dundaas minii khon-
gor orgost urgamal dundakh saraana tsets-
giin adil baidag bilee. zaluusyn dun-
daas minii khairt oin dundakh alimyn
mod adil baidag bilee.tuunii suudert bi
ulemzh taashaalyg avan suukhadzhims n'
ch nadad chikherleg ammtai baiv. namaig
tereer tsailagyn tankhimdaa avachiv.minii
deeguirkh tuunii tug n' khair yum.
uzemtei boovoor namaig tetgen,alimaar
namaig sergeegeech.uchir n' bi durlaldaa

shanalzhee. tuunii zuun gar minii tolgoi dor
baizh,baruun gar n' namaig tevreg. iyerusal-
imyn okhid oo,kheeriin zeer bolon mar-
laar bi ta nart tushaaya.taalamzhtai boltol
khaiiryg ta nar buu odoon, buu sereegtun.
sonsogtun! khairt min'!kharagtun, uulan
deeguur kharaisaar,tolgod deeguur userseer
ter irzh yavna. minii khairt zeer esvel
ider bugatai adil bolgoo.kharagtun, khanany
maan' tsaana ter zogsood,tsonkhor kharzh,
saraalzhaar tsukhuina. minii khairt nadad
khelekh n'bosooro, khongor min', uzegel-
en goo busgui min', khamtdaa yav"ya.
kharaach, ovool ongorch, boroo zogsozh ar-
ilav. gazart tsetsegs khediin urgazh,duu
khuurynd tsag irzh, nutagt maan' khuur-
geniin duu songodono. inzhriin mod zhim-
see bolovsruulzh,tsetseglezh bui usan uzmiin
modod ankhiluun unerree taraana.bosooro,
khongor min', uzegelen goo busgui min',
khamtdaa yav"ya! gene. khadny khavt-
sal, ogsuur tsokhiony nuuvchind bui tag-
taakhan min' ee,nadad torkhoo uzuulzh,
duu khoooligoo songsooch.uchir n' duu
khoooli chin' amttai, torkh chin' dur bulaam
saikhan azh. usan uzmiin talbaig maan'
tsetseglezh baikhadsuitgen bui byatskhan
unegnuudiig,ter unegnuudiig bidend bar'zh
ogooch. khairt min' miniiikh bogood bi tu-
niikh bilee.tereer surgee saraana tsetsegsiin
dund belcheedeg. seruu tatazh, suuder ari-
lakh khurtel,khairt min', butsan irzh,byety-
eriin uuls deerkh oono,esvel ider buga shig
baigaach.

shonoos shonod bi setgeliinkhee durlalt
khunee oron dotroo khaina.tuuniigee bi
khaisan bolovch olsongui. odoobi bosozh,
khotoor yav"ya.gudamzh bolon talbaigaar
kheren,bi setgeliinkhee durlalt tuuniigee
khaikh uchirtai.tuuniigee bi khaisan bolovch
olsongui. khotyg toirdog kharuuluud na-
maig olloo.setgeliin min' durlalt tuuniig
ta nar kharav uu? gezh bi asuulaa. ted-
niig orkhiod,udakhgui setgeliinkhee durlalt
tuuniigee bi olloo.ekhiinkhee gert tuuniig
avchran, namaig olzh teesen ekhiinkhee
oroond oruultlaa bi tuunees zuuran yavuul-
sangui. iyerusalimyn okhid oo,kheeriin zeer
bolon marlaar bi ta nart tushaaya.taalamzh-
tai boltol khairyg min' ta nar buu odoon,
buu sereegtun. mirr utlaga, naimaachny
bukh unert engesgiig ankhiluulan utaan
bagana mettsoloos irzh yavaa ene yuu
ve? kharagtun, ene n' solomony nuudliin
tereg agaadzrailiin khuchirkheg erchuudees
zharan khuchirkheg er tuuniig khureelen
baina. ted bugdeer ild agssan agaad tu-
laand mergeshen bilee.shoniin aidsaas ted
khamgaalan khun bur khazhuudaa ildtei
azh. solomon khaan livany dunz modoor

oortoo zhuuz tereg khiisen bilee. tereer damnuurguudyg n' mongoor,tushlegiig n' altaar,suudlyg n' nil yagaan bosoor khiisen bogooddotorkhyg n' iyerusalimyn okhid uzemzhteiger dotorloson baiv. siony okhid oo, garch iren,khurimynkh n' odor buyuu tuunii zurkhonii bayar bayaslyn odor solomon khaanyg ekhiinh n' tuund zalsan titemtei baikhyg n' uzegtn.

4

khongor min', chi yuutai uzesgelentei ve,yuutai uzesgelentei ve, chi!givluuriin chin' tsaadakh chinii nud tagtaa met,us chin' gilyead uulaas uruudakh yamaan sureg met azhguu. shud chin' sayakhan khyarguulan, ugaagdaad garsankhonin sureg met azh.ted bugd ikhriig teedeg bogood tednii dund gants n' ch khurgaa teegeegui bilee. uruul chin' chas ulaan tuuz met agaad am chin' dur bulaam bilee.givluuriin chin' tsaadakh chinii shanaa zusem anar met azhee. khuzuu chin' chuluun egneegeer bosgoson,deer n' khuchirkheg ersiin myangan bambai olgootei davidyn tsamkhag met boloi. khoyer khokh chin' saraana tsetsgiin dund ideeshlekht zeeriin ikher yanzaga met azh. seruu tatazh, suuder arilakh khurtelmiriin uul uruu, gugliin tolgod tiish bi ooriin zamaa khoon od"ye. khongor min', chi bukheldee uzesgelentei bogoodchamd yamar ch oo sev alga. suit busgui min', nadtai khamt livanaas yavaach.nadtai khamt chi livanaas yavzh,amanagiin orgiloos,syenir, khyermony orgiloos,arslangiin uurnees,irvesuudiin uulsaas uruudan ayalakh boltugai. duu min', suit busgui min',chi zurkhonii min'tsokhilt'yg turgesgev.nudniikhee gantskhan khartsaar,khuzuunii zuultiikhee gantskhan erkheerchi zurkhonii min' tsokhilt'yg turgesgev. duu min', suit busgui min',chinii khair yuutai saikhan be!chinii khair darsnaas,tosny chin' ankhiluun uner bukh unertnuudees yuutai iluu ve! suit busgui min', chinii uruul balyg dusluulna.khelanii chin' dor bal, suu baikh azh.khuvtsasny chin' ankhiluun uner livany ankhiluun uner met bolgoo. minii duu, minii suit busgui bol tsoozhlogdson tsetserleg,tsoozhlogdson chuluun tsetserleg, latsduulsan bulag boloi. chinii nakhia n' anaryn tsetserleg agaad ene n' shilmel zhimstei,nardtai suulgasan khyenna, nard ba saffron, godil ba shants, unertei bukh mod,gugel bolon aloyeny khamtkhamgiin saikhan bukh unertentei boloi. chi bol tsetserlegiin bulag, tsegeg usny khudag,livanaas ursan garakh gorkhi boloi. umardyn salkhi aa, bosooch, omnodiin salkhi aa, ireech.tsetserlegiin maan' uneriig ankhiluulan,uneriig n' taraagaach.khairt min' tsetserlegtee irzh,shilmel zhimsiig n' ideg.

duu min', suit busgui min', bi tsetserlegtee irlee,oriin mirriig bi ankhilam unertniikhee khamt tsugluullaa.zogiin sarkhinagaa bi baltai n' khamt idlee.dars suugee ch bi uulaa.idetsgee, anduud aa.uuzh, khoortsgoo, amrag khairtuud aa. bi untazh baisan bolovch zurkh min' seruun baiv.duu chimeel!khairt min' togshinduu min', khongor min',nadad ongoilgooch, tagtaakhan min', togs negen min'!uchir n' tolgoi min' shuudert,tug us min' shonuiin chiigt norzhee gev. bi dan deelee tailchikhsan bolokhoor yaazh tuuniigee dakhin omsokh bilee?bi kholoo ugaachikhsan bolokhoor kherkhen dakhin khairtuulekh bilee? khairt min' tugzhee uruu garaa sungasand minii setgel tuun uruu temuullee. khairtdaa bi ongoilgokhoor bosloo.tugzheenii bariul deer gar deeres min' mirr,shuruun deeres min' mirriin shingen dusalzh baiv. bi khairtdaa ongoilgoloo.gevch khairt min' tsaash ergen, yavchikhsan baiv!tuuniig yarikhad zurkh setgel min' tuun uruu khusemzhlen temuulev.bi tuuniig khailaa. gevch olsongui.bi tuuniig duudlaa. gevch ter nadad khariulsangui. khotyg toirokh kharuul namaig olov.ted namaig tsokhizh, sharkhduullaa.khermiin manaach nar tolgoin alchuryg min' nadaas avch khayav. iyerusalimyn okhid oo,kherev ta nar minii khairtyg olokh avastuund ta naryn khelekh yumny talaar bi ta nart tushaaya.uchir n' bi durlal-daa shanalzhee. emegteichuudiin dotroos khamgiin uzesgelent busgui,chinii khairt chin' yamar yum be?bidnees chinii ingezh guikh chinii khairt yamarshuukhan khun yum be? khairt min' gyalalzsan agaaduulaa butarsan, arvan myangyn dotroos tugaa manduulagch negen boloi. tuunii tolgoi bol alt,tsever alt met azhee.tuunii tug us burzhgar agaad kheree met kharkhan azh. tuunii nud suund ugaagdsanusny ursgalyn derged oorsdiinkhoo orchind suuzh bui tagtaa met bolgoo. tuunii khatsar, amt-tany tsetserleg met,ankhiluun unertei ovsnii khovoo met boloi.tuunii uruul n' mirren shingeneer dusaakh saraana boloi. tuunii gar n' molor erdene suulgasan altan savaa agaadtunuii biye n' binder'yaagaar dotorloson zaany yasan siilber boloi. tuunii khol n' shizhir altan suurind suulgasan gantigan bagananuud met agaadtunuii torkh n' livantai adil, khush met shildeg azhguu. tuunii am amttanaar duuren bogoodtereer bukhleeree khusemzhluushtei boloi.iyerusalimyn okhid oo,ene bol minii khairt, ene bol minii and.

emegteichuudiin dotroos khamgiin
 uzesgelent busgui min',khairt chin'
 khaashaa odoov?khairt chin' khaashaa
 yavchikhav?khamtdaa tuuniig khaitsgaaya.
 minii khairt tsetserleg uruugaa,ankhilaun
 unert tsetsgiin mandal uruu,tsetserlegt
 surgee belcheezh,saraana tsetsegs tuukheer
 yavsan bilee. bi ooriinkhoo khairtynkh
 bogood khairt min' ch miniikh boloi.tereer
 surgee saraana tsetsegsiin dund belcheedeg
 bilee. khongor min', chi tirza shig uzes-
 gelentei,iyerusalim shig dur bulaam,tugt
 tserguud shig aidas toruulem azh. nud
 chin' namaig sandargasan tul kharatsaa
 nadaas kholduulaach.us chin' gilyeadaas
 uruudakh yamaan sureg met boloi. shud
 chin' sayakhan khyarguulan, ugaagdaad
 garsan,bugd ikhriig teen gants n' ch khurgaa
 teegegui khonin sureg met azh. givluuriin
 chin' tsaadakh chinii shanaa zusem anar
 met bilee. zharan khatan bolon nayan
 tatvar em,mon too tomshgui shivegchid
 baidag khedii ch minii tagtaakhan, minii
 togs negen bol khosgui boloi.ter bol ekhi-
 inkhee gants okhin n' bilee.ter bol ooriig
 n' toruulsen negnii tsever ariun khuukhed
 boloi.okhid tuuniig kharaad, tuuniig
 yeroogdson khemeen duudna.khatad bolood
 tatvar ems ch mon tuuniig magtan uuriin
 tuyaa met osson, tergel saran met uzesge-
 lentei,naran met tsever, tugt tserguud met
 aidas toruulem ene khen be? gene. khondii
 nogoorkhyg kharakhaar,usan uzmiin
 mod tsetseglezh,anaryn mod nakhialsan
 esekhiig uzekheer samryn modny tsetserleg
 uruu bi uruudan yavlaa. bi medeegui
 baital setgeldee khotlogdon tansag tergend
 khurchee. butsaad ir, butsaad ir, shulammit
 aa!butsaad ir, butsaad ir, bid chamaig
 shirt'ye!makhanaimyn buzhgii uzekh met
 yuund ta nar shulammitgy shirtene ve?

yazguurtny okhin min',shaakhai dotorkh
 khol chin' yuutai uzesgelentei ve!tashaany
 chin' toirog uran darkhny garyn bu-
 teel bolokh erdenes met azh. khuis
 chin' kholildson darsaar khezee ch ul du-
 takh khundaga met agaadkhevlii chin'
 saraana tsetsegseer khureelegdsen ovool-
 son buudai met bilee. khoyer khokh
 chin' zeeriin ikher khoyer yanzaga met
 azh. khuzuu chin' zaany yasan tsamkhag
 met,nud chin' bat-rabbimyn daaman khaal-
 gany zergeldeekh khyeshbon dakh' tsoorom
 met,khamar chin' damaskiin egch kharal-
 daakh livany tsamkhag met bilee. tol-
 goi chin' karmyel shig chinii deer zalrakh
 agaadtolgoin chin' dolgiolokh us nil ya-
 gaan tuuz met yum.khaan dolgiolokh usend

chin' avtagdzhee. bukh goo uzesgelen-
 teigee khamt chi yuutai dur bulaam,yuu-
 tai uzesgelentei ve, khairt min'! biye chin'
 dalduu mod met bogoodkhokh chin' tu-
 uniig khongortsog met azhguu. bi dal-
 duu mod uruu bi avirch,zhimsniikh n'
 shilbees bar'ya gev.khokh chin' usan uzmiin
 khongortsog met,am'sgalyn chin' ankhiluun
 uner alim met baikh boltugai. am chin'
 shildeg dars met baikh boltugai.ene n' noir-
 sozh bui negnii uruulaas zoolnoor ursan
 garch,minii khairtad tovoggui khurne. bi
 ooriinkhoo khairtynkh agaadt tuunii khusel
 n' minii toloo yum. naash ir, khairt
 min',khamtdaa khodoo yavtsgaazh,shoniig
 khoyeulaa tosgond ongorooye. ertkhen
 khoyeulaa bosood,usan uzmiin talbai uruu
 yavtsgaaya.usan uzmiin mod gologlosen es-
 ekhiig, tsomorligoo neesen esekhiig,mon
 anaryn mod tsetseglesen esekhiig khoyeu-
 laa uzetsgeeye.tend bi chamd yanag khaира
 og'ye. mandragor zhims uneree ankhilu-
 ulna.uuden deer maan' shine ba khuuchin
 shilmel bukh zhims baina.khairt min', bi
 uuniig chiniikhee toloo khuraan khadgalsan
 bilee.

o, chi min' naddaa, kherev ekhiin min'
 khokhooz tezheegdsen akh shig min'
 baisan bol,chamtai bi gadaa taarval
 bi chamaig unsekhsen.khen ch namaig
 zhigshikhgui baikhsan. chamaig bi khot-
 lood,namaig surgagch ekhiinkhee gert
 oruulakh baisan.chamd bi uulgakh gezh
 ooriin anaryn shuunes garsan amtat
 darsyg ogokh baisan. tuunii zuun gar
 n' tolgoi dor min' baizh,baruun gar n'
 namaig tevreg. iyerusalimyn okhid oo,
 bi ta nart tushaaya.taalamzhtai boltol
 khairyg ta nar buu odoon, buu sereegtun.
 khairtygaa tushseer tsooloos iregh ene khen
 yum be?alimyn modon dor bi chamaig
 sereeleetend chamaig ekh chin' toruulekh
 gezh ovdozh baisan bogoodtend tereer toru-
 ulekh gezh ovdozh, chamaig toruulsen bilee.
 zurkhendee namaig tamga met,gar deeree
 namaig tamga met tav'.uchir n' khaair bol
 ukhel met khuchtei,khardalt bol ukhegsdiin
 oron met khatuu shiruun bilee.tuunii gyal-
 baa n' galyn gyalbaa agaadt ezenii dol bilee.
 ikh us khairyg untraazh ul chadna.gol ch
 tuuniig khal'zh ul chadna.khun geriinkhee
 bukh bayalgig khairyg toloo ogokh baisan
 ch,ene n' basamzhlagdakh n' gartsaaguiz
 bid byatskhan okhin duutei agaadtund
 khokh baikhgui bilee.tuunii tukhai yarig-
 dakh odor bid tuunii toloo yuu kikiikh
 ve? kherev tereer khana bol bid tuunii
 deer mongon tsaiiz bosgono.kherev tereer
 khaalga bol bid tuuniig khushin banzaar
 khalkhalna. bi bol khana. khokh min' ch

tsamkhag met.tegeed bi tuunii nudend
amar amgalang oldog negen met baisan
bilee. solomon baal-khamond usan uzmiin
tarialantai baiv.tereer usan uzmiin tari-
alangaa sakhiuluudad khariutsuulav.khun
neg bur ur zhimsniikh n' toloo myan-
gan mongon shyekyeliig avchirdag baiv.
minii ooriin usan uzmiin talbai omno
min' baina.myangan shyekyel n' solomon
tand,khoyer zuu n' tuunii ur zhimsiig
archlagchdad n' ogozdokh yum. tsetserlegt
suugch aa,anduud maan' duu khooloig chin'
sonsono.nadad ch mon duugaa songsooch!
khairt min', turgel,ankhuluun unert uuls
deerkh zeer,esvel ider buga met baigtun.

shuugchdiin zakhirch baisan odruuded ter nutagt olsgolon bolov. iuda dakh' byet-lyekhyemees negen khun ekhner bolon khoyer khovguuniikhee khamt moabyn nutag uruu tur suukhaar yavav. ter khunii ner n' yelimyelyekh bogood ekhneri-inkh n' neriig naomi gedeg baiv. khoyer khovguuniikh n' neriig makhlon ba khilion khemeekh bogood ted iuda dakh' byet-lyekhyemiin yefrat khumuus azhee. ted moabyn nutagt orzh iren, tendee uldev. tegtel naomigiin nokhor yelimyelyekh nas barzh, tereer khoyer khovguunteigee uldev. ted oorsdodoo moab emegteichuudig ekhner bolgon avtsgaazhee. negniikh n' neriig orpa, nogoogiinkh n' neriig rut gedeg baiv. tend ted arvaad zhil am'darchee. tegtel makhlon, khilion khoyer khoyeul bas nas barav. ingezh ter emegtei khoyer khuukhed bolon nokhroosoo khagatslaa. ezen oriin khumuus deer irzh, khool khuns ogch buig moabyn nutagt sonsson tul tereer khoyer beriinkhee khamt moabyn nutgaas butsakhaar bosov. tiimees ter oorteigoo khamt khoyer beree avch, baisan gazraa orkhin odov. tegeed ted iudagiin nutag uruu butsakhaar zamd garav. naomi khoyer berdeeyavtsgaa. ta khoyer oor ooriinkhoo ekhiin gert butsagtun. ta nar nas baragsdad khiigeed nadad khandsany chin' adil ezen ta nart eneren-gui khandakh boltugai! ezen ta khoyeryg oorsdiin chin' nokhriin gert amarlingui bailgan soyerkhokh boltugai khemeen oguulev. tegeed ter tedniig ussened ted duugaa ondorsgon uilaldav. ted tuundgeevch bid zaval tany ard tumen uruu tantai khamt butsna gev. kharin naomibutsagtun, okhid min'! yaagaad ta nar nadtai khamt yavakh yestoi bilee? ta naryn nokhor bolchikhoo khovguud minii khlevliid odoo ch bii gezhuu? butsagtun, okhid min'! yav. uchir n' bi nokhort garakhad denduu khogsh-dono. kherev bi nadad nandvar bii khemeen khelzh, ene shono nokhort garch, bas khovguud toruulsen ch, tedniig ostol n' ta nar khuleekh uu? tegsneer ta nar gerlekhees tatgalzakh uu? ugu, okhid min'. yaagaad gevel ene n' ta naraas iluu nadad khund baina. uchir n' ezenii mutar minii esreg baisan yum gev. ted dakhin duugaa ondorsgon uilaldav. orpa khadam ekhiigee unsezh, kharin rut tuund naaldav. tegtel terkharagtun, av'san chin' ooriin ard tumen bolon ooriin burkhad uruugaa butsan yavlaa. bergeniikhee aras buts gev. kharin ruttanyg orkhizh, tanyg dagakhaas butsazh ergekhiig nadad buu yatgaach. uchir n' tany yavakh gazar uruu bi yavna. tany suukh gazart bi ch suuna. tany ard tumen minii ard tumen, tany burkhan minii burkhan. tany ukhekh gazart bi ukhne.

tend bi orshuulagdana. tiimees kherev bi ukhlee busdaar tanaas salbal ezen namaig khatuu shiitgekh boltugai gev. ter tuuniig oortei n' khamt yavakhaar ers shiidseniig kharaad tuund dakhin yuu ch oguulsengui. tegeed ted khoyeulaa byetlyekhyemd khurch irtlee yavav. tedniig byetlyekhyemd irtel bukh khotynkhon tednees bolzh khol uimeen bolon, emegteichuud n' ene chin' naomi mon uu? geltsev. tereer tendendnamaig naomi gezh bitgii duud. uchir n' togs khuchit negen nadad khertsgii khandsan tul namaig mara khemeen duud. bi duuren garch yavsan bolovch, ezen namaig khooson butsaazh avchrav. negent ezen minii esreg gerchilzh, togs khuchit negen namaig zovooson tul ta nar yuund namaig naomi gezh duudna ve? gelee. tegeed moabyn nutgaas ergezhsen naomi ooriin ber moab emegtei ruttai irev. ted arvai khuraazh ekhelsen uyed byetlyekhyemd irev.

2

naomid nokhriinkh n' khamaatan bolokh ikh bayan khun baizhee. ter khun yelimyelyekhiin urgiinkh bogood neriig n' boaz gedeg baiv. moab emegtei rut naomidnamaig tarian talbai uruu yavuulaach. bi taallyg n' olzh bolokh negnii aras yavzh, khayagdsan tarian turuug tuuye gekhed ter tuundokhin min', yav! gezh khelev. tiinkhuu ter yavzh, taria khadagchdyn aras tarian talbaid khayagdsan turuug tuuv. tereer sanaandgui yelimyelyekhiin urgiin boazyn tarian talbain kheseg deer irthichhsen azhee. kharagtun, boaz byetlyekhyemees irzh, taria khadagchdadezen ta nartai khamt baikh boltugai gekhed tedezen tanyg iveekh boltugai khemeen khariulav. tegeed boaz taria khadagchdyg khariutssan zartsdaaene khenii busgui ve? gev. taria khadagchdyg khariutssan zartster bol moabyn nutgaas naomitai khamt butsazh irsen moab emegtei yum. ter emegtei taria khadagchdyn aras yuuzhilsen tarian dund khayagdsan turuug tuuzh tsugluulakhgy nadad zovshoorooch gezh kheleed iinkhuu ireed, ogloonoos odoo khurtel baisan. ter gert tur zuur l suuzh baina gev. tegeed boaz rutadokhin min', ankhaaraltai sons. turuug tuukh gezh oor tarian talbai uruu buu yav. endees bitgii yav. kharin endee minii shivegchidtei uld. chi tednii khadakh talbaig kharzh, aras n' yav. bi zarts nartaa chamd khurch bolokhgui gezh tushaasan. chi undaasakhaaraa usny sav uruu ochizh zarts naryn utgasan usnaas uu! gev. ter emegtei nuureeree unan, gazart khurtel bokhiin, tuundbi khar' khun atal yaagaad tany taallyg olzh, ta namaig anzaarna ve? gev. boaz khariulzh, tuundnokhriigoo nas barsny daraa chinii khadam ekhdee khiisen bugdiig,

mon kherkhen etseg ekh khiigeed torsen nutgaa orkhin, ur'daas medeegui ard tumen deer irsen tukhai chin' nadad buren medegdsen. ezen chinii azhlyg shagnakh boltugai. izraailin burkhan ezenees irekh shagnal n' duuren baikh boltugai! tuunii dalavchin dor chi khorgodokh gazar khain irzhee gev. tegekhed terkhedligeer bi tany shivegchdiin negtei ch en zeregtsekhgui bolovch ta namaig taitgaruulzh, shivegchin nadtai unekheer elegsgeer yar'san tul ezen min' tany omno bi taallyg tan' olov gezh oguulev. khoolny tsagt boaz tuundnaash irzh, talkhnaas iden, talkhaa tsuund durgutun gesend tereer taria khadagchdyn derged suuv. boaz tuund khuursan buudai ogsond ter idezh tsadaad, zarimyg n' uldeev. tuunii khayagdsan turuug tuukheer bosokhod boaz zarts nartaa tushaan iin oguulev.ter yuuzhilsen tarian dund ch khayagdsan turuug tuug! tuunii buu dorumzhlooroi! mon tuund zoriulan boodluudaas zoriud kheseg turuug sugalan, tuund tuulgekkeer orkhi! tuunii buu zemle gev. ingeed tereer udeshe boltol tarian talbaid khayagdsan turuug tuuv. daraa n' ter tuusen taria-gaa tsokhikhod neg yefa arvai bolov. ter tuunii avch, khot uruu yavzh, khadam ekh n' tuunii tuusniig n' kharav. ter mon idezh tsadaad uldeesen zuilee gargazh khadam ekhdee ogov. khadam ekh n' tuundchi onoodor khaanaas tuuv? chi khaana azhillasan be? chamaig azhiglasan ter khun yeroogdokh boltugai gev. ingeed ter khentei azhillasan tukhaigaa khadam ekhdee yar'zh,noodor khamt azhillasan ter khunii neriig boaz gedeg khemeen oguulev. naomi berdeezzen tuuniig iveekh boltugai! tereer am'd khiigeed ukhegsded enerel uzuulekhee zogsdoggui gezh khelev. tegeed naomi tuund dakhinter khun bol bidend oiryn khun bogood bas oviig zolin avakh erkhe bukhii bid-nii khamaatny negen yum gev. tegtel moab emegtei rutter khun bas minii zarts nar bukh urgatsyg khuraazh duusakh khurtel tednii khazhuugaas buu kholdogtun gezh nadad khelsen gev. naomi ooriin ber rutadokhin min', ter khunii shivegchidtei khamt garakh n' sain yum. es tegvees oor tarian talbaid khumuus chamd khor uchruulakh vii gev. tiinkhuu tereer arvai bolon buudai khuraatyg duustal khayagdsan turuug tuukhiin tuld boazyn shivegchdiin dergedees kholdongui. tegeed ter khadam ekhteigee khamt am'drav.

3

khadam ekh naomi n' tuundokhin min', bi chamd amrakh gazar olzh, chamaig sain saikhan bailgakh yestoi bish uu? chinii shivegchdiinkh n' khamt baisan boaz manai khamataan bish uu? noo oroi ter khun

utremd arvai shigshine. tiimees chi biyee ugaan, toslood, khamgiin goye khuvtsaa omsen, utrem uruu och! gevch ter khunii idezh, uuzh duustal ooriigoo tuund buu taniul. tuunii khevtekhed n' chi tuunii khevtezh bui gazryg azhiglaad, yavzh tuunii khol khaviig n' sokhood khevt! daraa n' ter chamd yuu khiikhiig chin' khelekh bolno gekhed ter tuundtany khelsen bugdiig bi khiine gev. tereer utrem uruu ochizh, khadam ekhiinkhee khelsen bugdiig khiv. boaz idezh uugaad, zurkh n' khogzhiltei bolokhod ovoolson tarian zakhad ochin khevte. rut semkhen irzh khol khaviig n' sokhood khevte. shono dundyn uyed ter khun tsochizh, uragshaa bokhiitol negen emegtei khold n' khevtezh baiv. tereerchi khen be? gekhed terbi tany shivegchin rut baina. ta oiryn khamataan uchir buteelgee shivegchniikhee deeguur delgeech gev. tegtel terokhin min', chamaig ezen iveekh boltugai! chi yamar ch bayan, yaduu zaluusyn araa yavsangui. ingesneeree chinii suulchiin enerel ekhniikhees chin' iluu deer bolokhyg chi kharuullaa. odoo okhin min', buu ai! chinii khelsen bugdiig bi chinii toloo khiine. uchir n' khotyn bukh khun chamaig ontsgoi sain emegtei gedgiig medne. bi oiryn khamataan gedeg n' unen. gelee ch nadaas iluu oiryn khamataan bii. ene shono endee uld. gloo bolokhod kherev ter khun chinii toloo oviig zolin avbal sain. ter chinii toloo oviig zolin avag. kharin ter chinii toloo oviig zolin avakhg khusekhgui bol bi chinii toloo oviig zolin avna gedgee ezenii am'd buigaar tangaraglaya. gloo boltol khevt gev. tiimees ter ogloo boltol tuunii khold khevtlee. tegeed rut khumuus biye biyee tanikkaas omno kharankhuigaar bosov. terene emegteig utremd irsniig medegdezh bolokhgui gev. ter dakhinort bui nomrogoo nadad ogood bar' gezh khelev. tegeed tuunii barikhad zurgaan khemzhuur arvai khemzhizh, tuund uruuulev. ingeed ter khot uruu yavlaa. tegeed tuunii khadam ekh deeree irekhed terokhin min', yamar bolov? gekhed monookh khunii oort n' yuu khiisen bugdiig rut tuund khelev. tegeed rutter khun chi khadam ekhdee gar khooson ochizh bolokhgui khemmeen oguuleed ene zurgaan khemzhuur arvaig nadad ogov gev. tegekhed khadam ekh n'okhin min', ene khereg kherkhen duusakhyg medekh khurtel khulee! uchir n' ter khun onoodor uunii shiidekhees naash amrakhgui gev.

4

boaz daaman khaalgaan deer ochizh, tend suukhad boazyn oguulsen monookh oiryn khamataan ongorch yavakh n' kharagdav. ter tuundnaiz min' ireed end suu gev. ter

irzh suuv. tegeed ter khotyn akhlagch-
daas arvan khunii avchranend suugtun khe-
meen oguulsend ted suutsgaav. tegeed
ter khamgiin oiryn khamaatand khan-
danmoabyn nutgaas butsazh irsen naomi n'
bidnii akh duu bolokh yelimyelyekhiin khe-
seg talbaig khudaldakh yestoi. tiimees bi
chamd medegd'ye gezh bodood end suuzh
bui khumuusiin omno bolon minii arduu-
dyn akhlagchdyn omno tuunii oviig zolin
avagtun. kharev chi tuunii oviig zolin
av"ya gevel tuunii avagtun. kharin ugui
bol nadad kheleerei! bi med'ye. uchir
n' chamaas oor oviig n' zolin avakh khun
baikhgui. bi chinii daraagiinkh yum khe-
meev gekhed terbi oviig n' zolin avna
gev. tegtel boazchi naomiin garaas tar-
ialangiin talbaig zolin avakh ter odortoo,
mon nas baragchiin neriig tuunii ovd or-
gokhiin tul nas baragchiin belevsen ekhner
buyuu moab emegtei rutyg avakh yestoi
gev. khamgiin oiryn khamaatanbi oortoo
oviig n' zolin avch chadakhgui. es bogoos
bi ooriinkhoo oviig suiruulne. chi oortoo
uuniiig zol'zh av. chi minii zolin avakh
erkhiig avch bolno. uchir n' bi uuniiig zolin
avch chadakhgui gev. izrail'd ur'dyn tsagt
zolin avakh bolon gazar soliltsokh talaar
yamar negen khergiig batlakhdad iim zan-
shiltai baiv. neg n' shaakhaigaa tailzh, no-
goodoo ogdog baiv. ene n' izrail'd batal-
gaatai bolgokh arga baiv. tegeed oviig
zolgich n' boazdchi oortoo uuniiig zolin av-
agtun khemeen oguuleed shaakhaigaa tailav.
tegtel boaz akhlagchid khiigeed khamag ar-
dadnoodor bi naomiin garaas yelimyelyekh
bolon khilion, makhlon nart khar'yaalag-
dakh bukhniig khudaldan avsnay gerch nar
n' ta nar yum. bas nas barsan khunii
neriig ovd n' uldeekhiin tul'd bi makhlony
belevsen ekhner moab emegtei rutyg ooriin
ekhner bolgon avav. ingesneer nas barsan
khunii ner n' akh duu naraasaa bolon tor-
son gazrynkhaa khashaanaas taslagdakhgui
yum. noodor ta nar gerch nar gev.
khashaan doktor baisan bukh arduud bolon
akhlagchidbid gerch nar mon. chinii gert
orz zh bui ter emegteig ezen izrailiin geriig
bosgogch rakhyel, lyea khoyeryn adil bol-
gokh boltugai. chi yefratad ed bayalag olzh,
byetlyekhyemd aldarshikh boltugai. mon
ezenii ene zaluu emegteigeer ogokh ur ud-
maar damzhuulan ger chin' tamaraas iudad
toruulsen pyeryeziin ger adil bolokh boltugai
gev. ingeed boaz rutyg avch, ter emegtei
tuunii ekhner bolov. boaz tuun uruu or-
sond ezen tuund ur togtoon ogloo. tegeed
ter khuu toruulev. tegtel emegteichuud nao-
midchamaig onoodor oviig zolgichguigeer
orkhiogui ezen magtagdakh boltugai! tegeed
tuunii ner izrail'd aldarshikh boltugai! ter n'
mon tand am'dralyg sergeegch, ondor nasny
tan' tetgegch baikh boltugai. uchir n' tand

khairtai ber chin' tuund khuu toruulzh ogov.
rut tand doloon khovguunees ch iluu deer
bilee getsgeev. tegeed naomi kkuukhdiig
avch, ovor deeree kheltuuleed tuuniiig as-
rakh bolov. khorsh emegteichuud n' nao-
mid khuu torov khemeen oguuleldesh, tu-
und ner ogov. tegeed ted tuuniiig obeyed
khemeen nerlev. ter bol davidyn etseg
bolokh iyessiin etseg yum. pyeryeziin udam
ugsaa n' ene yum. pyeryezd khyezron torson
bilee. khyezrond ram, ramd amminadab,
amminadabt nakhshon, nakhshond salmon,
salmond boaz, boazd obeyed, obeyedod iyessi,
iyessid david torzhee.

duuren khuntei baisan ene khot yuutai gantsaardan suuna ve'uls undestnuudin dund aguu baisan tereer belevsen em met bolzhee!muzhuudyn dund gunzh baisan tereer albadlagyn azhilchin bolzhee! tereer shono gashuunaar uildag bogood tuunii nulims khatsar deer n' baina.bukh amragiinkh n' dundaas tuuniig taitgaruulakh khun tuund negeekhen ch ugui.tuunii bukhaiz tuunees urvatsgaazhee.ted tuunii daisnuud boltsgoozhee. zovlon dor, khertsgii boolchlol dor iuda tsollogt odov.tereer undestnuudin dund orshdog bolovchamraltyg es olzhee.tuunii bukha moshgon khoogchid zovlon shanallyn dund tuuniig guitsen bariv. togtogdson bayaruudad khen ch irdeggui uchir siony zamuud gashuudazh baina.tuunii bukha daaman khaalga ezguirchee.tuunii takhilch nar yeolzh, ongon okhid n' zovzh, tereer ooroo ch gashuudazh baina. tuunii ostnuud ezed n' bolzh, tuunii daisnuud khogzhin devshdeg.uchir n' tuunii gem buruu too tomshguigees bolzh ezen tuuniig ui gashuutai bolgozhee.tuunii byatskhan khuukhduud ostnii omno olzlogdogsood met odzhee. siony okhinoos bukha sur zhavkhlan n' salzhee.tuunii khaan khovguud belcheeree oloogui buga met bolov.ted moshgogchiin omno khuch tamirguigeer zugtav. zovlon ba tennuchlelin odruudet iyerusalim ur'dyn odruudet baisan ooriin bukha unet zuiliig dursan sanagalzana.ard tumen ostnii gart unasan ch khen ch tuund tuslaagui.stnuud tuuniig kharzh, evdrel suirliig n' eglelene. iyerusalim ulemzh nugal uildsen, tiimees ch tereer buzara zuil bolzhee.tuuniig khundetgezhe baisan bukhen tuuniig zhigshdeg.uchir n' ted tuunii nutsgen baigaag kharzhee.ter ooroo ch khurtel yeolzh, tsaashaa ergedeg. tuunii buzara bulai n' banzala dotora n' bailaa.ter ooriin ireeduigee ergetsuulsen.gui.tiimees tereer gaikhmaar unazhee.tuund taitgaruulagch ch baikhgui.daisan oorigoo doviilgoson uchraas, ezen, minii zovlong kharaach!. tuunii bukha unet zuilsiin deer ostona garaa sungav.uchir n' tany tsugalaan uruu nevtrekha yesgui gezhe tany tushaasan undestnuud tuunii ariun gazar uruu nevtrekhiig tereer kharzhee. tuunii bukha khumuus talkha khain yeolno.amiudaa oorsood sergeekheer ted unet zuilsee khool khunsnees ogchee.khar. ezen, uzeg-tun. uchir n' bi zhigshigdev. ene zamaar ongorogoch ta bugded ene n' yuu ch bish gezhe uu?shiruun uur khilengiinkhee odor ezenii uchruulsaan, nadad khundeer tokhioldson,minii ovdolttei adila ovdolt baigaa esekhiig kharagtun, uzegtun. ndora deerees tereer minii yasnuud uruu gal ilgeesen bogood gal tedniig khomrov.tereer khold min'tor khayazhee.ter namaig gedreg kharu-

ulzhee.ter namaig ezguiruulzh, bukha l odorzhin ovchluulev. minii gem buruu bulga bolzhee.tuunii mutraar tedger n' kholdogdloo.ted khuzuun deer min' irzhee.tereer khuchiig min' doroiituulav.mno n' zogsozh chadakaargui khumuusiin gart ezen namaig ogov. ezen minii gold khamag khuchit erchuudiig min' ul kheregszhee.minii zaluusyg nyats darakhaar tereer minii esreg tovsolon tsagiig zarlan duudav.iudagiin ongon okhin bolokh dars shakhagchiig ezen nukhan gishgelev. edgeer zuilsiin tolooo bi uildag.nud min' usaar ursana.uchir n' minii setgelliig sergeedeg negen, taitgaruulagch nadaas als khold baina.daisan noyerkhosony ulmaas khuukhduud min' khoosrov. sion garaa sungana.tuuniig taitgaruulakh khen ch alga.ergen toirond n' baighchid tuunii ostnuud baikh bolno khemeen iakovyn tukhaid ezen tushaasan bilee.iyerusalim tednii dund buzara zuil bolzhee. ezen bol zovshdarga.uchir n' bi tuunii tushaaluudyn esreg terselzhee.bukha khumuus ee, odoo sonsozh, ovdoltiig min' kharagtun.ongon okhid bolon zaluus min' olzlogdon odzhee. bi amraguudaa duudsan, ted namaig mekhlev.minii takhilch nar bolon minii akhmaaduud oorsidiin khuch tamiryg sergeekheer khool khunsiig khaikh zuuraa khot dotora mokhov. kharaach, ezen. uchir n' bi zovlon shanala dotora baina.minii suns ikhed zovzh baina.bi mash ikh tersluu baisnaas bolzh zurkha min' dotrooo ergen khomrov.gudamzhind ild khyaddag.ger dotora ch ukhel met buyuu. namaig yeolokhyg ted sonsson chnamaig taitgaruulakh khen ch alga.bukha daisnuud min' minii gai gamshgiin talaar sonsood,tany uildsend ted bayarlazh baina.tednii nadtai adila bolokha odriig ta tunkhaglasan yesooroo avchraasai. tednii bukha khoroona muu n' tany omno ireg.minii bukha gem buruugiin tolooo nadad khandsaan shigee ta tedench ch mon tegzh khandaach.uchir n' yeolokha duu min' ikh, zurkha min' doroi baina.

2

siony okhinyg ezen oriin uur khilenta uuleer yaasan ikh burkhene vetereer izrailiin sur zhavkhlang tengerees gazar uruu khayazh,oriin uuryu odort tereer oriin kholiin gishguuriig durssangui. ezen iakovyn bukha suutsyg zalgizh, kheltruulsen.gui.uur khilendee tereer iudagiin okhiny bukha bekhleltuudiig nuraazh,gazartai n' tegshlev.ter khaanchalala bolon khaan khovguudiig n' buzarlalaa. dogshin uurandaa tereer izrailiin bukha khuchiig tastav.ter oriin baruun mutryg daisnuudyn omnoos tatan avlaa.ergen toirnyg zalgich duralzen gal met ter iakovyn dotora shatav. tereer daisan met oriin numaa tatzhee.tereer ostona met oriin baruun mutryg tavin,

nudend taalamzhtai bukhniig khyadav.siony okhny maikhand ter oriin khileng gal met tsutgalaa. ezen daisan met bolzhizrailiig zalgizhee.tereer tuunii bukh ordnyg zalgizh, tuunii bekhleltuudiig ustgazh,iudagiin okhind ui gashuu bolon gaslalyg nemegduulev. tereer tsetserlegt khandsan met oriin asart zerlegeer khandazh,oriin tovlason khurlyn bairyg ustgav.togtoogdson bayaruud bolon amraltyn odruudiig ezen siond martuulzh,oriin uurny zevuutsel dotor tereer khaan bolon takhilchiig zhigshiv. ezen oriin takhilyn shireeg ogoorch, oriin ariun gazryg orkhiv.tuunii ordnuudyn khana khermuudiig tereer daisny gart ogov.togtoogdson bayaryn odort baigaa met ted ezenii orgoond shuugildzhee. siony okhny khana khermiig ustgakhaa ezen shiidev.tereer shugam tatazh, oriin mutryg suitgekhees kholduulaagui bogoodtereer khana kherem bolon khamgaalalyg gashuduulsan yum.ted khamtdaa sul'dan doroitov. tuunii daaman khaalguud gazart shigden orson bogoodtereer tuunii tugzheenuudiig evdezh ustgalaa.tuunii khaan bolon khaan khovguud n' undestnuudiin dund baina.khuul' ch tsaashid baikhaa boliv.mon tuunii esh uzuulegchid ezenees uzegdel uzekhee boliv. siony okhny akhmaduud gazar suuna, ted chiv chimeegui baina.ted tolgoi deeree shoroo tsatsazhorsdodoo taar buselzhee.iyerusalimyn ongon okhid tolgoigoo gazar khurtel gudailgazhee. nulimsnaas bolzh nud min' suumiizh, suns min' ikhed zovzhee.khotyn gudamzhind bagachuud bolon nyalkhas uregdekh uyeiin minii ard tumnii okhny suirliin ulmaas zurkh min' gazart asgarav. ted khotyn gudamzhnuudad sharkhadsan er met uregdezh baikhdaa,ekhiinkh n' engert tednii am' asgarakh uyed ted ekhchuuddeetaria bolon dars khaana baina ve? gekh yum. chamaig bi kherkhen zemlekh ve?iyerusalimyn okhin oo, chamaig bi yuutai zuirluulekh ve?siony ongon okhin oo, chamaig taitgaruulzh baikhdaa chamaig bi yuutai adiltgakh ve?uchir n' chinii suirel dalai shig uudam azh.khen chamaig edgeezh chadakh ve? chinii esh uzuulegchid chinii toloo khuuramch, teneg uzegdluudiig kharsan.ted chamaig olznoos gargakhyn tul'd chinii gem buruug delgezh taviagui,kharin ted chinii toloo khuuramch bolon toorolduulekh zonguudiig uzev. zamaar ongorogch bugd cham uruu algaa tashina.ted iyerusalimyn okhin uruu isgeren, tolgoigoo segserch,tednii nuzesgelen togoldor, bukh delkhiin bayar bayasgalanz khemeen khelzh baisan khot ene uu? geltsene. bukh daisnuud chin' chinii esreg amaa tomoor angailgasan.ted isgeren, shudee khavirna.ted bid zalgiv!bidnii khuleezh baisan ter odor n' gartsaagui ene odor mon.bid khurev, bid uzev gezh baina.

ezen oriin zor'snoo kheregzhuulev.ertnii odruudees oriin tushaasan oriin ugee tereer guitselduulev.tereer orshoolguigeer chuluudazh, chinii deer daisnuudyg chin' bayasgav.tereer ostnuudiin chin' chadlyg orgomzhlov. tednii zurkh ezen uruu khashkhirch,siony okhny khana kherem ee, nulims odor shonogui gol met doosh ursag,ortoo choloo buu og, nud chin' buu amrag. bosogtun, shoniin kharuuluudyn ekhend shonoor changaar khashkhir.ezenii orshikhuin omno zurkhee us met asga.gudamzh buriin ekhend olsonnoos bolzh uregddeg balchir khuukhduudiinkhee amiin toloo tuun uruu garaa deesh orgo. khar. ezen, uzegtun!kheniig ta ingev?emegteichuud oorsdiin ur khuukhdiig, eruul torsion balchir khuukhduudiig idekh yestoi yum gezh uu?ezenii ariun gazart esh uzuulegch bolon takhilch aluulakh yestoi yum gezh uu? gudamzhind gazar deer khogshin zaluugui khevtezeene.minii ongon okhid bolon zaluus min' ildend unazhee.ta oriin uurny odort khyadazh, ta orshoolguigeer ustgalaa. ta togtoogdson bayaryn odruudiinkh shig aidsuudyg min' tal burd duudav.ezenii uurny odort zugtsan buyuu am' garsan khen ch baisangui.minii toruulzh, osgoson tedniig daisan min' ugui khiilee.

3

tuunii khilengiin savaanaas bolzh zovlon uzsen khun n' bi baina. ter namaig tuuzh, gereld bus, kharankhuud alkuhuul-san. unekheer minii esreg tereer bukh l odriin turshid dakhin dakhin mutraa er-guulsen. ter minii ar's makhyg turaan et-seezh, yasnuudyg min' khemkhchsen. ter namaig ui gashuu, khund berkheer buslen oroov. on udaan ukhegsdiin adilaar namaig ter kharankhui gazruudad orshin su-ulgav. bi gadagsh garch chadakhaar-guigeer ter namaig khashiv.tereer ginzhig min' khund bolgov. khashkhiran, tuslamzh duudakhad min' ch tereer zalbirlyg min' khaasan. ter minii zamyg tsavchsan chuluugaar khaazh,minii zhimiig takhir bolgov. minii khuv'd tereer otion khevtezh bui baavgai met,dald gazruudad baikh arslan met yum. tereer zamuudyg min' khazhuu tiish erguulzh, namaig khesegchlen tastav.ter namaig uguiruulev. tereer nuaa tatazh, namaig sumnykhaa bai bolgov. tereer saadgan dakh' sumnuudaa minii dotor erkhten uruu oruulakhaar bolloo. bi ooriin bukh khund tokhuurkhal buyuu bukhel odriinkh n' shog duu n' bolloo. ter namaig gashuudlaar duurgezh, namaig agiar sogtoov. tereer khairgaar shudjiig min' khugachizh,namaig tooson dund nomruulev. setgel min' amar amgalangaas kha-gatsan, bi zhargalyg martav. tiimees bi

minii khuch chadal, mon ezenees khuleekh naidvar min' ch mokhov gezh baina. minii zovlon bolon tenuuchleliig, ag' ba gashuudlyg sanaach. minii setgel unekheer dursan sanazh, minii dotor bokhiison baina. uunii bi oyuun bodoldoo dursan sanalaa, tiimees nadad naidvar bii. ezenii khair enerel unendee khezee ch duusakhgui. uchir n' tunii orshool khezee ch unakhgui. tedgeer n' ogloo bur shine yum. tany itgeltei baidal aguuz ahee. ezen bol minii khuv' gezh setgel min' khelzh baina. tiim uchraas bi tuund naiddag. tuunig khuleegdsed, tuunig khaisan khund ezen sain ahee. ezenii avralyg ter chimeegui khen khuleekh n' sain boloi. zaluu nasandaa buulgyg uurekh n' khund sain boloi. tereer tuunii deer tav'snaas khoish gantsaaraa suun, chimeegui baig. ter khun amaa shoroon dotor khiig, tend naidvar baizh magad. tereer tsokhigchid khat-sraa ogch, zemleleer duureg. uchir n' ezen monkhod tatgalzakhgui. kherev tereer gansrald khurgedeg bol, oriin arvin ikh khair enerliin daguu tereer orshookh bolgoo. uchir n' tereer khusemzhlen zovoozh, khunii khovguudii gansruuldagui. gazar nutgiin bukh khorigdluudyg tuunii khol door nyatslakh, khamgiin deed negenii orshikhuid zov shudarga khunii uguisgek, shuulten deer n' khunii mekhlekher zereg edgeer zuilsig ezen ul saishaadag. ezen tushaagaaguisen bol khen khelekher ter n' bolzh ongordog ve? sain bolon muugiin al' al' n' khamgiin deed negenii amnaas gardagui gezh uu? am'd khun dursten bolon khun nuglee shiitguulzh baikhdaa yuund gomdokh yestoi ve? orsdiin zamuudyg nyagtlan azhiglaad, ezen uruu butsatgaaya. tenger dekh burkhany zug bid oorsdiin zurkh bolon garaa orgodog. bid nugel uilden, terselsen bogood ta uuchlaagui bilee. ta uuraar khuchin, bidniig moshgosen ta orshoolguigeer khyadsan. yamar ch zalbirlyg nevtruulekhguin tuld ta oriigoo uuleer khuchiv. ta bidniig ard tumnuudiin dund khog khayagdal, baas bolgosen. bidnii bukh daisnuud bidnii esreg amaa neev. megdelt bolon urkhi, suirel bolon uguirel bidend uchrav. minii ard tumnii okhiny suirliin ulmaas nud min' usny ursalaar ursana. minii nud zogsoltguigeer, tasraltgui asgardag bogood ezeniig dooshoo kharzh, tengerees kharakh khurtel ingedeg yum. khotyn min' bukh okhidoos bolzh minii nud setgeld min' shanalal avchirna. minii daisnuud shaltgaanguigeer namaig shuvuu adil kharvazhee. ted namaig nukhen dotor chimeegui bolgon, minii deer chuluu taviv. tolgoi deer min' us urssan. bi taslagdav gezh bi khelev. khamgiin gun nukhnees bi tany neree duudlaa, ezen. minii taitgarlaas, tuslamzh guisan khashkhiraalaa min' chikhee buu nuugaach gesen minii duug ta sonszhee. bi tan uruu duu-

dakhad ta oirton irzhee. buu ai! gezh ta ail-dav. ezen, ta minii setgeliin khergiig omgoolzhee. ta amiig min' zol'son. ezen, ta minii daramtyg kharsan bilee. khergiig min' shuugeech. tednii bukh os khonzong, minii esreg tednii bukh dald yavuulgyg ta kharsan bilee. ezen, tednii zemleliig, minii esreg tednii bukh dald yavuulguudyg ta sonsson bilee. nad uruu dairagchdyn uruul khiigeed tednii shivnee bukhel odriin tursh minii esreg baina. tednii suuzh, bosokhyg kharaach. bi tednii shog duu n' yum. ezen, ta tedend garynkh n' uilsiin daguu khariu ogokh bolno. ta tedend zurkhni khatauurlyg ogokh bogood tany kharaal tednii deer baikh bolno. ta uurandaa tedniig moshgozh, ezenii tengeriin doroos tedniig ustgakh bolno!

4

alt yuutai khar bolzh, tsever alt yuutai ikh oorchlogdov! gudamzh buriin buland nandin chuluunuud asgagdav. sain altaar unelegdezh baisan siony erdenet khovguud kherkhen vaarchny garyn azhil bolokh shavar vaar met bolov! tsoovor chononuud ch khurtel khokhoo ogch, beltreguudee tezheedege. minii ard tumnii okhin tsol dekh temeen khyaruul met khargis bolov. tsangasnaas bolzh nyalkhsyn khel tagnaidaa naaldana. bagachuud talkh guikh bolovch khen ch khuvaazh ogokhgui yum. amttanyg iddeg baisan khumuus gudamzhuudad khayagdana. nil yagaan bos daavuu omsdog baisan khumuus unsnii sav teverne. uchir n' minii ard tumnii okhiny gem buruu n' sodomyn nugles ch ulemzh ikh yum. khormyn dotor khomruulegdsen sodom uruu yamar ch gar ergeegui bilee. tuunii ariusgagdsan khumuus tsasnaas ch tsever bogood ted suunees ch tsagaan bailaas. ted byeeree shurnees ch iluu ulaakhan, ongo n' indranil met baiv. tednii torkh n' khoonoos ch khar, gudamzhind ch tanigdakhgui bolov. tednii ar's yasan deer n' khorchiihzh, khatazh, mod met bolzhee. lsgolond uregdegsdees ildeer aluulagsad deer azhee. uchir n' ted talyu n' zhims dutagdsanaas tsokhigdon, khatazh gandana. roveh emegteichuudiin garuud oorsdiin khuukhduudiig chanasan yum. minii ard tumnii okhiny suirliin ulmaas khuukhduud n' tednii khaal bolov. ezen oriin khileng guitselduulzh, oriin dogshin khileng asgav. tereer suuriig n' tumerdsen galyg siond tav'zhee. ston ba daisan iyerusalimyn daaman khaalguudaar orno gedeg gazar delkhiin khaad ch, delkhiin orshin suugchdyn al' n' ch itgeegui. tuunii dund zov shudarga khunii tsusyng ursagan esh zuuulegchdiinkh n' nugel bolon takhilch narynkh n' gem buruugaas bolzh ted gudamzhind sokhroor tenuuchiline. khuvtssand n' khen ch khurch chadakhaar-

gui boltol ted tsusaar buzarlagsdan bailaa. zailagtun! buzartsan gezh ted oorsdi-inkhoo tukhai khashkhirav.zail, zail, buu khur! tiimees ted zugtan, tenuuchilne.undestnuudiin dund ted tsaashid am'drakh yesgui geltsev. ezenii orshikhui tedniig taraasan bogood tereer tedniig oishoozh uzekhee bolino.ted takhilch naryg ul khundetgezh, akhmaduudyg es khairlav. tuslamzh ashigui baisan tul bidnii nud sumiiv.avarch chadakhgui undestniig bid kharuuldan kharzh baisan bilee. bid oorsdiin gudamzhnuudad alkhazh chadakhguin tuld ted bidnii alkhag otozh baiv.bidnii togsgol oirtov.bidnii togsgol irchikhseen tul bidnii odruud duussan baiv. bidniig moshgogchid tengeriin burgedees khurdan bailaa.ted bidniig uulsyn deeguur khoozh, bidniig tsold oton khuleev. tuunii suuder dor bid undestnuudiin dund am'darna kheemeen bidnii khelzh baisan,bidnii khamryn am'sgal bolokh ezeneer toslogdson negen tednii nukhnuuded olzogdov. uzyn nutagt suudag yedomyn okhin oo, bayasan, bayarlan khood!ayaga cham uruu ch toiron irekh bogood chi sogtuuran, ooriigoo nutseglekh bolno. siony okhin oo, gem buruu chin' guitslee.tereer chamaig tsaashid tsolokhgui.yedomyn okhin oo, tereer chinii gem buruug shiitgekh bolno.tereer chinii nugluudiig delgekh bolno!

5

ezen, biden deer yuu unasnig sanaach.kharzh, bidnii zemleliig uzeech! bidnii ov khariinkhan uruu, geruud maan' gadnyn khumuus uruu erguulen ogogdov. bid etseggui onchin bolson bogood ekhchuud maan' belevsen emegteichuud met baina. bid uukh usnykhaa toloo khols tolzh, tulee maan' unetei baina. bidniig moshgogchid khuzuund maan' tulaad irlee.bid etsezh, bidend yamar ch amralt alga. khangalttai talkhyg olokhyn tuld bid yegipyet, assirid zakhiragdav. bidnii etseg ovgod nugel uildsen agaad ted odoo baikhgui.tednii gem buruug uuregchid n' bid yum. booluud bidniig noyerkhozh baina.tednii garaas bidniig salgakh khen ch alga. tsol dekh ildnii ulmaas bid am' orson talkhaa olzh avdag. gan gachgiin shataakh khaluuny ulmaas bidnii ar's zuukh shig khaluun bolov. ted siond emegteichuudiig, iudagiin khotuudad ongon okhidyg khuchindev. khan khovguud garaasaa duuzhlegdzhee.akhmaduud ul khundlegdzhee. zaluu eregteichuud teeremd azhillasan bogood zaluus gualin modny dor budrev. akhmaduud daaman khaal-ganuudaas, zaluus khogzhmoosoo kholdov. bidnii zurkhnii bayar khood zogsov.bidnii buzhiig ui gashuugaar soligdov. bidnii tolgoinoos titem unav.bid nugel uildsen tul

gaslantai yaa! uunii ulmaas bidnii zurkh doroiton, edgeer zuilsin ulmaas bidnii nud suumiine. ezguiren khevtekh sion uulyn ulmaas uneguud deeguur n' getne. ezen, ta monkhod zakhirdag,tany khaan shiree uyees uyed orshino. yuund ta bidniig uurd martana ve?yuund ta bidniig iim udaan orkhino ve? bid sergeegdekhiiin tuld, ezen, bidniig or uruugaa sergeegeech.ur'dynkh shig bidnii odruudiig shinechleech. es bogoos ta bidnees burmoson tatgalzazh, bidend kheterkhii ikh uurlakh vii.

iyerusalim dakh' khaan, davidyn khuu, nomlogchiin ugs. nomlogch,bugd khooson, khoosny khooson boloi gev. naran door azhillagch khumuunii bukh khodolmoriin ur ashig n' yuu ve? neg uyeinkhen yavzh nogoo uyeinkhen irseer baivchdelkhii yertonts uurd ulddeg. tuunchlen nar mandsaar, zhargasaar,khaanaas manddag ter l gazar uruugaa yaarsaar baikh azhee. salkhi omno zugt uleezh, tegsnee khoid zug uruu ergezh,ulmaar ooriin toirgooroo dakhin davtan ergeldek azhguu. bukh gol dalaid tsutgavch, dalai n' duurdeggui.dakhin but-sazh ursakhyn tuld khaanaas ekhelsen ter gazartaa goluud butsazh urssaar baidag. khun uuniiig khelekhiin argagui bukh zuil zal-khmaaryum.nud kharsnaaraa khanasangui, chikh sonssonooroo duursengui. yuu baisan, ter n' baikh bolno.yuu khiigdezh baisan, ter mon l khiigdek buhno.iimees naran door shine yum yuu ch alga. khen neg n' yamar neg yumyguuniiig kharaach, ene shine zuil baina gezh magad.ter n' khediin bid-nees omno baisan zuil yum. niin yums dur-sagdakhgui,khozhim bolokh yums ch irekh uyeiinkhnii sanaand ul uldmoi. bi bol-boos nomlogch, iyerusalim dakh' izrailiin khaan baisan. tengeriin door uildegddeg bukhniig mergen ukhaanaar shinzhlen, sud-lakhyn tuld bi ooriin oyuun ukhaanyg zori-ulav. ene n' burkhanaas khunii khovguudiig shanalgakh gezh ogson yeryn berkh uureg baiv. bi naran door khiigdddeg bukhniig uzsen bogood uztel ene bukhnen n' khooson bogood salkhiny khoinoos khootsoldokhtei adil azhee. murui n' tegshirch chadakhgui,baikhgui yumyng ch toolokh argagui bilee. iyerusalimd nadaas omno baisan bukh khunees ch iluu mergen ukhaanyg bi arvizhuulan nemegduulsen bogood ooriin oyuun bodlooroo ulemzh mergen ukhaan khiigeed medlegiig olzh avav gezh bi oortoo khelev. tuunchlen bi galzuu teneg mul-guun khiigeed mergen ukhaanyg tanikhad ooriin oyuun bodlyg zoriulav. ene n' mon l salkhiny khoinoos khootsoldokhtei adil azhee. uchir yuu gevel, mergen ukhaan ikh bogoos zovlon ikhdene, medleg arvizhikh avaa shanalal nemegdek buyuu.

bi oortoo oguulruun ir, odoo. bi chamaig taalamzhit baidlaar sor'zh uz'ye! oriigoo bayasgazh, bayarluul gev. uztel ene n' bas l khooson bailaa. ineeegchiig bi galzuu gezh, taalamzh bayaslyn tukhaid yuu bolzh baina? gekhchlen boddog baiv. bi bas mergen ukhaanaar udirduulakhyn zeregtsee yaazh ooriin biyeiig sarkhad darsaar tsengu-ulekh ve? tegeed mon yaazh bas teneg baikh

ve? gezh ooriin ukhaanyg chileezh irlee. tegekhdee tengeriin doorkh am'dralynkhaa tsookhon zhiluuded khumuunii khovguud yuug khiikh n' zov ba yuu khiikh yestoi baiv gedgiig onoog khurtel bi medezh ul chadlaa. bi azhil uilsee ikhesgezch bailaa. oortoo zoriulan baishinguud bar'zh, oortoo usan uzmiin tsetserleg suulgav. bi oortoo tsetserleg, bas tsetserlegt khureelen baigu-ulzh, tendee torol turiin zhimsnii modod su-lgasan. urgan toltzhiz baigaa oigoo us-lakhaar oortoo zoriulzh usan san baiguul-san. bi eregtei, emegtei booluud khudal-dazh avsan ba mon unagan booluud ch bas bii. nadaas omno iyerusalimd baisan bugdees iluu ikh mal surgiig bi ezemshizh baiv. bi bas oortoo alt, mongo khiigeed khaad bolon nutguudaas erdenesii khuraan tsugluulan. bi oortoo eregtei, emegtei du-uchidtai ba er khunii zugaa bolokh olon tat-var ems nadad baiv. ingezh nadaas omno iyerusalimd baigsaas bi khol davzh, ulemzh bayan bolson todiigui mergen ukhaan ch bas nadad baina. minii nud khusemzhilzh bui bugdees bi tatgalzsangui. yamar ch tsengel taalamzhaas bi oriigoo tatazh baisangui. uchir n' zurkh min' minii khodolmor burd bayassan yum. ene l minii bukh l khodol-moriin shan kharamzh azhee. tegeed bi ooriin garaar khiisen bukh uilsee, bas ooriin charmain khiisen khodolmoriig ergetsuulen bodloo. getel ene bukhnen khooson bogood salkhiny khoinoos khootsoldokhtei adil baiv. naran door tuunii ashig alga. iimees bi mergen ukhaan, galzuu khiigeed teneg mulguug tungaazh uzev. khaany daraa garch iregch khun ur'd khiigdsen zuilees oor yuug khi-ikh yum be? mergen ukhaan teneg mulgu-ugaas davuutai n' gerel kharankhuigaas ilu-utein adil bolokhyg bi oilgov. mergen khu-nii melmii tolgoidoo baikhad kharin teneg khun kharankhuid yavzh baidag. gevch ted-niig khoyeulang n' neg khuv' zayaa nomorch baidgiig bi medne. tenegt onogdokh ter l khuv' tavilan nad deer mon irekh tul ukhaantai baikhyn khereg nadad yuu bilee? gezh bi oortoo khelev. ingeed bi oortoo ene mon l khooson azh gev. uchir n' ukhaantan khen bolovch tenegiin negen adil uurd martagdakh azh. irekh odruded ch bukh zuil martagdana. merged tenegu-udiin adil ukhetsgeene shuu dee! naran door khiigdezh baigaa bukhnen nadad zhigshu-urtei bolson uchraas bi am'dralygen yad-san. oroosr khelbel, bukh zuil utgagui bo-good salkhiny khoinoos khootsoldokhtei adil azh. naran door khodolmoriloson khodol-moriinkhoo bukhii l ur zhimsnii bi uzan ya-dav. uchir n' bi ter bugdiig minii daraa irekh khen negend uldeekh uchirtai azhee. ter ukhaantai, esvel teneg khun baikhyn khen medekh bilee? naran door ukhaalgaar khod-lon, azhillasan khodolmoriin min' bukhii

l ur zhimsiig ter negen ezemshikh bolno. ene mon l khooson. tiimees naran door khodolmorloson ooriin bukh khodolmoriin ur zhimsiig bi bukheld n' uguisgev. khien negen n' ukhaan zarzh, medlegtei, chadvarlag azhillaad daraa n' oortei n' khamt azhillaagui khund ooriin khuviig ogdog. ene n' mon l khooson bogood asar buzar bulai khereg mon. naran door khicheezh charmaisana bukhii l khodolmorosoos khun yer n' yuug n' avakh yum be? uchiir n' khunii bukh l odor bolon khodolmor n' uitgar zovlon-toi, todiigui, shono ch tuunii oyuu ukhaan n' amardaggui azh. ene n' mon l khooson azhee. idezh, uuzh, azhil uils min' sain baina gezh oortoo khekhees iluu zuil khunii khuv'd baikhgui. minii kharsnaar ene n' mon l burkhany mutraas irekh azhee. uchiir n' tuunguigeer khien idezh, khien setgeliin zhargal avch chadakh ve? oriinkh n' melmiid taalagdagh khund ter mergen ukhaan, medleg, bayar zhargal ogdog azhee. chingekhdee oriinkhoo omno gemgui negend ogokhiin tuld boognuulekh, tsugluulakh albyg nugelt-nuudeer guitselduuldeg baina. ene n' mon l khooson bogood salkhiny khoиноos khootsoldokhtei adil azh.

3

tengeriin doorkh bukh yums tsag khugatsaatai bogood bukh yum togtogodson tsag mochtei azhee. torokh khiigeed ukhekh tsag, tarialakh khiigeed tar'snaa khuraakh tsag, alakh khiigeed anagaakh tsag, nuraakh khiigeed bosgokh tsag, ulakh khiigeed ineeekh tsag, gashuudakh khiigeed buzhiglekh tsag, chuluug shidekh khiigeed tsugluulakh tsag, tevrekh khiigeed tevretees zugtakh tsag, erzsh olokh khiigeed aldazh asgakh tsag, khadgalakh khiigeed khayakh tsag, urakh khiigeed oyekh tsag, duugui baikh khiigeed yarikh tsag, khairlakh khiigeed uzen yadakh tsag, daitakh khiigeed nairamdakh tsag baidag azhee. khiizh baigaa khodolmoros n' azhil khiigechid yamar ashig baina ve? burkhanaas minii khovguundet ogson shanalgaa khodolmoriin zovlontoig bi kharsan. bukh yumy ter tukhain tsagt n' sain saikhnaar buteesen bogood khediigeer khun burkhany uildsen azhlyg ekhnees etssiig n' khurtel uilgokhgui ch gesen ter tednii zurkhend uurd monkhiig baiguul-san bilee. khumuusiin khuv'd am'drakh khugatsaandaa sainyg ulidekh khiigeed bayarlazh bakhdakhaas iluu deer yum baidagui bolokhyg bi medsen. kherev khun idezh uukh khiigeed erkhelzh bui bukhii l azhildaas setgel khangaluun baikh avaa ene n' burkhany beleg buyuu. burkhany khiisen bolgon uurd monkhod uldegiig bi medlee. tuund n' nemekh buyuu tuunees n' khasakh yuu ch baikhgui azh. burkhan

iin azhilladgiin uchiir n' khumuus tuunees emeechiin tuld yum. yuu baizh baisan, ter n' odoo ch baizh baina. ireeduid bui bolokh n' al' khediin baisan. burkhan ongorsniig iinkhuu khaidag baina. bi mon naran door unench shudargyn orond buzar bulai, zovlin bairand yeryn buzar n' orshdogiig kharsan. shudarga khun ba gem nugeltnii al' alinyg n' burkhan shuune gezh bi oortoo khelev. uchiir n' tsag khugatsaa, bukh yums, bukh uils tend baidag. khun gegch oorsdoo adguus yum gedgee tanikhuitsaar tedniig burkhan turshaasai gezh khumuunii khovguudiin talaar bi oortoo khelev. uchiir n' khunii khuv' tivilan adguusny khuv' tivilantai adil bogood neg n' ukhdegiin adil nogoodokh n' ch bas ukhekh azh. unendee al' al' n' lizhilken am'sgaltai baikh bolgoo. khund adguusnaas deerdeed baikh yum alga. iimees bugd khooson. bugd neg l gazar uruu yavtsaana. bugd l shoroonoos garsan, tegeed bugd shoroonoos butсна. khunii am'sgal deesh garch, adguusny am'sgal gazar uruu doosh uruudsnyg khien medezh baigaa yum be? tiimees khun khiizh baigaagaaraa l bayasgalantai baikhaas oor iluutei n' uguigedgiig bi oilgov. uchiir n' ene bol khunii khuv' zokhiol boloi. tuunees khoish yuu bolokhyg uzuulekheer khien tuuniig daguulan avaaichikh bilee?

4

naran door uidegdekh daramt darlalyin bukh uildliig dakhin bi kharlaa. darlagdagsdyn nulimsyg kharzh baikhad tedniig taitgaruulakh khien ch alga. darlagdyn tald khuch baikhad, kharin tedend taitgaruulakh khun alga baiv. tiimees odoo khurtel am'd baigsaas khediin nasan ood bologsdyg bi iluud uzev. gevch naran door khiigddag buzar uiliig khezee ch kharaagui, esvel am'gui torson negen n' monookh khoyeroosoos ch iluu deer azh. alivaa uils dekh khodolmor ba amzhilt n' khorshuudiin khoorondokh orsoldoonii shaltgaan boldog. ene n' mon l khooson bogood salkhiny khoиноos khootsoldokhtei adil azh. teneg khun garaa khumkhin, oriinkhoo makhyg idne. khoyer garaa duurgekkeer sharguu khodolmorlozh, salkhiny khoиноos khootsoldonoos neg l gar duuren sul amarch baisan n' deer. daraa n' bi naran door dakhin neg khoosnyg uzev. khovguungui, duugui, tatlaa tulkheegui negen er baisan bogood tuunii khodolmort eses togsgol gezh alga baiv. tuunii nud n' khezee ch bayalagt khanasangui. bi khenii toloo khodolmorlozh, sanaa setgelee zolioslon baina ve? gezh asuuzh baisangui. ene n' mon l khooson bogood emgeneltei alba mon. gantsaaraa baisnaas khoyeul baikh n' iluu deer boloi. tegvel ted azhil uilsee sainaar erguulekh bolno. kherev

ted khamtdaa oichikh avaas neg n' nokhroo bosgono. kharin gantsaar baigh unakhyn tsagt tuunii bosgokh khun ugui tul khoorkhiiloltei. tuunchlen kharev khoeyulaa khamtdaa khevtekh avaas dulaakkan baidag bol kharin gantsaaraa kherkhen dulaatsakh bilee? goon' khunii ghen negen n' dilzh chadakh bogood khoeyul baikh avaas tuunii nyatsaazh chadna. guramsalz gorson sur tiim ch amar tasardagui. sanuulgyg kherkhen khuleen avakhgy medekhee baisan teneg khogshin khaanaas khedii yaduu ch ukhaantai zaluu n' deer buyuu. khediigeer ter zaluu monookh khaany gurend yaduu torsion ch, tereer shorongoos garakhdaa khaan boldog yum. tuunii zalgamzhlagch khoyer dakh' zaluugiin tald naran doorkh am'dragsad bugd boognorokhiig bi kharsan. tednii omno baisan bukh khund khyazgaar baikhgui. kharin khozhim iregsed n' monookh zaluug taashaakhgui azhee. ene n' mon l khooson bogood salkhiny khoinoos khootsoldokhteil adil boloi.

5

burkhany orgoo uruu yavakhdaa chi alkhmaa khyanaagtun. munkhaglan takhil orgosnoos oirton ochood chagnasan n' deer. uchir n' khumuun buruu uilee oilgodoggui azh. zurkh setgel chin' burkhany orshikhuid ug khelekhd yaaraagui baikhad khel tan' buu yaarag. uchir n' burkhan tengert, chi gazart baina. iimd chinii ug chin' tsookhon baig. zuud zovniloor arvin baidag bol tenegiin duu khooloi olon ugeeree tanigddag. burkhand chi amlasan bol kheregzhuulekhdee buu khoirgo bai. uchir n' ter teneguudiig taashaadagui. amlasan zuilee biyeluul! amlaad ul biyeluulsnees amlakhgui baikh n' deer. chamaig nugeld odookhiig amandaa buu zovshoorogtun. ene n' aldaa baizhee gezh burkhany elchiin omno buu khel. yaagaad burkhan chinii ugend uursazh, chinii garyn azhil khergiig ustgakh yestoi yum be? zuud ba ugsiin olonkh n' khooson baidag. kharin burkhanaas emeegtun. kharev chi oron nutagt yaduusygv khavchikh khiigeed shuukh bolon uneniig uguisgekhii kharakh avaas buu gaikhagtun. uchir n' neg tushmeliig nogoo tushmel n' kharzh, tedniig deed tushmel n' azhiglazh baidag yum. bukhniit etset talbaig bolovsruulagch khaan ter gazartaa terguulekh boloi. mongii khairlagch n' mongond ul khanakh ba elbeg delbegii erkhemlegch n' orlogodoo tsaddagui. ene n' bas l khooson. bayalag osokhiin khareer shataagchid olshrokh bogood tedgeeriig kharaad suukh n' omchlogchiin ashig n' yum gezh uu? ikh ch, бага ch idsen azhilchin khunii noir taatai baidag atal bayan khunii tsatgalan gedes ooriig n' untuuldagui azhee. naran

door bi negen guniig kharlaa. khuraasan bayalag n' ezende zovlon avchirdag. butelgui khorongo oruualtand suirch, ooriin khuudee ovlokh yumgui uldekhd bayachuud ch bas bii. khun ekhiin khevliigees nutsen ireed, irsen shigee tiinkhuu nutsgen but-sakh azhguu. gartaa avch yavzh chadakh khodolmoriinkhoo ur zhimsnees khun yuu ch ugui l odokh azh. khun yag irsen shigee l butsakh boldog n' mon l emgeneltei khereg azh. ingevel salkhiny toloo khodolmorlogch khund yamar ashig baikh yum be? bukhii l am'dralynkhaa turshid ter ulemzh ovchin zovlon khiigeed uur utsaartaigaar kharankhui dotor khoodlodog. sain bogood zhargaltai baikhyg end l bi uzlee. ene n' yuu khemevees idekh, uukh khiigeed burkhanaas oort n' ogogdson am'dralynkhaa tsookhon zhiluudiin tursh naran door khodolmorloson azhil bukhneeree ooriigoo bayasgakh yavdal bailaa. uchir n' ene l tuunii khuv' khishig azh. burkhanaas ed bayalag, khorongo zoor' avsan khun burd ter tedgeeriig edelzh, khereglekh erk olgozh mon ooriin khodolmoroos bayarlazh, khuv' khurtekhiiig zovshoorodog. ene n' burkhany beleg mon. khun am'dralynkhaa zhiluudiig urgelzh dursaad baidagui. uchir n' setgel zurkhiiig n' burkhan bayar bayasgalantai baildagad bilee.

6

naran door minii kharsan buzar bulai n' khumuusiin dund tugeemel azh. khusel moroodloos n' yuu ch dutaalguiiger burkhan khund ed bayalag, khorongo mongo, ner aldryg ogdog bolovch tedgeeriig ezemshikh erkhiig ul ogokh ba kharin khar' khun tuuniiig n' idekh azh. ene n' khooson bogood mash zovlontoi khereg mon. kharev khun zuun khuukhdiin etseg bolood olon zhil am'draad, ulmaar tsaashid am'darsaar baivch setgel n' sain yumand tsadaagui, orshuulga n' ch zokhikh yesooroo boloogui bol bi am'gui torsion khuukhed tuunees deer yum daa gezh khelne. uchir n' ter demii ireed l kharankhui uruu odson, ner aldar ch ugui negen boloi. ter khezee ch naryg uzelgui, yuu ch medelgui odzhee. ene n' tuunees iluu deer azh. getel oor khumuus khoyer myangan zhil am'darsan ch, sain saikhand setgel n' ul khanakh avaas ted bugdeeree neg l gazar uruu yavdagui gezh uu? khunii bukh khodolmor amandaa l zoriulagdakh bolovch setgel n' khanakh gegch n' ugui azhee. ukhaantan n' tenegeesee yuugaaraa iluu yum be? am'd baigsdyn omno kherkhen yavakhaa medekh n' yaduu khund yamar ashig ogokh yum be? nud yuu kharzh baigaa n' setgel yuu khusezh baigaagaas iluu chukhal yum. ene n' bas khooson bogood salkhiny khoinoos khootsoldokhteil adil

yum. orshin bui yuu bolovch al' khediin nerlegdsen baikh bolgoo. khun gegch yamar ve gedeg n' todorkhoi. uchir n' khun ooroosoo khuchtentei margazh chaddaggui. utgagui khoosnyg osgon urzhuuldeg ugs olon baikh yum. ene n' khund yamar tustai yum be? suuder met ongoruulekh utgagui am'dralynkhaa tsookhon zhiluuded oort n' yuu zov, sain bolokhyg khien medekh bilee? ooroos n' khoish yuu bolokhyg naran door khien tuund khelzh chadakh ve?

7

unet sain tosnoos sain ner n' deer, torokh odroos ukhekh odor n' deer buyuu. nairyn orgoo uruu yavsnaas gashuudagchiin oromzh uruu ochson n' deer. uchir n' ene bol khun buriin togsgol bogoodam'd baigsad n' uuniig zurkhendee avdag yum. ineesnees uilsan n' deer. uchir n' tsarai n' gunigtai baivch, zurkh n' zhargaltai baizh bolokh buyuu. ukhaantny zurkh gashuudagsdyn oromzhind, tenegiin zurkh zugaatsagchdyn gert baikh azh. tenegiin duulakhyg sonssonosukhaant khunii zemleliig sonsokh n' deer. tenegiin ineeh n' togoon doorkh gishuu shazhignakhyn adil bogoodene n' bas l utgagui. khavchлага daramt n' mergediiig solioruulakh bogoodaliv khakhuul' n' setgeliig evddeg azhee. khergiin togsgol n' ekhleeese chukhal azh. setgeliin tevcheer n' zurkhunii bardamnalaas erkhem buyuu. uur tenegiin tseezhind orshdog uchraasuurlakh setgeliig buu ur'tal bolgo. yaagaad ur'dyn odruud onooogiinkhoos deer baisan yum be? gezh buu khel. ingezh asuukh n' tsetsen ukhaanykh bish. vlogddog mergen ukhaan n' erkhem bogoodnaryg kharagchdad unetei buyuu. mongo bol khamgaalalt adil, mergen ukhaan ch khamgaalalt yum. kharin medlegiin davuu chanar gevees mergen ukhaan ezendee amiig ogdog boloi. burkhany azhlyg ergetsuulegtun. tuunii muruigasnyg khien shuluun bolgokh chadal-tai bilee. aztai odruuddee az zhargaltai bai, kharin butelgui odruuddee setgen bod'al' aliig n' burkhan bii bolgodeg tul uguisgekh n' khunii khereg bish azhee. bi utgagui am'dralynkhaa turshid yum buriig l uzev. zov khun shudarga baidal dotroo ukhezh baikhad, buzur khun khudal dotroo udaan am'drakh azhee. bitgii khet shudarga bai, bitgii khet mergen bai. yaa-gaad chi ooriigoo khonoookh yestoi yum be? bitgii khet balmad bai, bitgii teneg bai. yaagaad chi tsagaasaa omno ukhekh yestoi gezh? negees n' zuurch, nogoog n' tavilgui baikh n' sain bogood burkhanaas emeech negen ter bugdiin khamt irdeg. mergen ukhaan ukhaantnyg khotyn arvan zakhi-ragchaas ch iluu khuchirkhegzhuldeg. ene-ener gazar delkhii deer uildeed, nugliig yer

uildeeggui zov shudarga khun gezh ugui bol-goo. mon yariany bukh ugend ankhhaaral khanduulakh khereggui, bool chin' chamaig kharaakh avaas buu chagna. uunii adil olon udaa busdyg kharaazh baisnaa chinii zurkh medekh bilee. ene bukhniig bi mer-gen ukhaanaar shalgaad bi ukhaantai bolno gesen bolovch, mergen ukhaan nadaas als khol bailaa. yuu baisan n' als bogood gunees gund baina. khien uuniig neezh chadakh ve? bi ooriin zurkhiig mergen ukhaan, gun ukhaanyg shinzhlen sudlakh khiigeed tenegiin balmad, soliotny tenegleliin uchryg olokhod chigluulev. ukhleees ch iluu gashuun neg zuiliig bi olzh kharav. ter yuu khee-meevees em khunii zurkh n' zanga, gar n' ginzh azh. burkhand taalamzhit negen n' tuunees zugtakh bogood kharin nugelten n' tuund olzlogdokh azh. uzeztun, bi uuniig olzh medev gezh nomlogch khelekhdee, tail-baryg olokhyn tulld neg zuiliig nogoog deer nemen, bi uuniig odoo khurtel erseer baigaa bolovch oloogui. myangaas neg eregteig l bi olson atal edgeer bukhunii dundaas neg ch emegteig olsongui. uzeztun. minii olzh med-sen gants zuil n' burkhan khumuuniig shu-dargaar buteesen bolovch ted oor olon arga zamyg oorsdoo khaidag yavdal yum. nom-logchiin ugs 6. nomlogchiin ugs 8

8

yumsyn uchgiig tailzh, meddeg mergen ukhaantantai khien adil yum be? khunii mergen ukhaan l khunii nuuriig n' gerel-tuulzh, bargar duriig n' oorchlokh azhee. burkhany omno negent orgoson tangarag bii tul khaany zarligiig sakhigtun! gezh bi khelne. tuuniig orkhikh gezh buu yaar. buzur kheregt buu evs. uchir n' ter yuu khussenee khiikh bolno. khaany zarlig baigaagaas khoish erkh medel baigaa. ta yuu khiizh baina? gezh tuund khien khelekh yum be? khaany zarligiig sakhigch n' aidas tugshuurgui am'dardag. uchir n' mergen zurkh zokhist tsag ba yes durmiig meddeg azhee. uchir n' aliv yumand zokhist tsag ba yes durem baikh atal khun ooroos tuunees ulemzh nervegdekhe azhee. yuu tokhioldokhyg kherev neg ch khun meddeg-gui yum bol khezee ene n' tokhioldokhyg khien tuund khelzh chadakh bilee? sun-see zakhirch, tuuniig bar'zh baigakh erkhtei khun neg ch alga. ukhekh odroo ch khun zakhirdaggui biz dee. dain talaany uyed avral ugui azh. buzur muu n' buzur muug zurshil bolgodsdyg ul cholooldog. ene bukhniig bi kharaad, ooriin bodlyg naran door bolzh baigaa uils bukhnen uruu khanduullaa. busdyg khoriokh zamaar erkh medliig kheregzhuldeg khun ch baidag azh. tegekheh bi neg nugeltiiig orshuulakhgy kharsan ba ariun gazart irzh, ochizh baikhad

n' ted ooriin uilsiiḡ khiizh baisan khotdoo udalgui martagdash bailaa. ene mon l ut-gagui azh. buzar uiliin esreg irekh shi-itgel n' ter doroo irdegguu uchraas tednii dund bui khumuunii khovguudiin zurkh n' buzar muug uildekheede belen baidag azh. khediigeer nugelten zuu zuun udaa buzar muug uildezh, am'dral n' urtassaar baikh avch, burkhanaas emeech ter negen, tuunii omno neeltteigeer khandagch negen n' iluu deer yum gedgiig bi medev. gemt khun burkhanaas emeedegguu uchraas tuund sain yum uguu, tuunii odruud n' suuder adil urtsakhgui. nugeltend tokhioldvol zokhikh yav-dal shudarga khund uchirch, shudarga khun-nii khurtvel zokhikhgy nugelten zavshdag utgagui zuil gazar deer baikh yum. ene mon l utgagui gezh bi khelne. iimd bi taalamzh-tai baidlyg unelev. uchir khemevees naran door idezh, uuzh, khogzhildokhoos oor sain zuil khund alga. naran door burkhanaas khund ogson am'dralynkh n' odruudiin tursh dakh' khodolmort ene n' daguul met baidag azhee. mergen ukhaanyg tanikhyn tuld, odor ch shono ch yer unttaggui ter negnii gazar deer khiideg khund khuchir uurgiiḡ kharakhyn tuld bi zurkh setgelee zo-riulav. burkhany bukh uilsiiḡ bi kharaad khun gegch naran door uildegddeg bukhniig oilgozh chadakhuig medlee. khediigeer mergen khun bi medne gezh khelzh bolokh khedii ch ter khun neelt khiizh ul chadakh ba khun khicheenguilen sharguu erzkh khaigaad ch neezh olokhgui.

9

ene bukhniig bi zurkhendee avch, shudarga bogood ukhaantai khumuus, tednii aliv uils n' burkhany gart l baidgiig tailbarlan khelekh baina. khun omno n' baigaa khair, uzen yadalt khoyeryg ul yalgadag azhee. ene n' bugded adilkhan baidag. shudarga ba khilentset, sain, ariun ba buzart, takhil orgodog ba takhil orgodogguu al' alind n' neg l khuv' zayaa baikh azh. sain khun ba nugelten, tangarag orgogch ba tangaraglakhaas emeech negend ch bas oortsgui boloi. naran doorkh bukh yumsad buyuu bukh khund neg l khuv' zokhiol baidag n' buzar yum. khumuunii khovguudiin zurkh setgel khoron muugaar duurch, am'dralynkh n' turshid zurkhend n' soliorol baikh azhee. daraa n' ted ukhel uruu odokh azhee. ukhsen arslangaas am'd nokhoi deer baidag n' gartsaagui. am'd baigsdyn dund baigaa khend ch gesen naidlaga bii. am'd baigsad n' ukhne gedgee meddeg baital, ukhegsed yuu ch meddegguu azh. tsaashdaa tedend shagnal ch baikhgui. uchir n' tednii ner martag-dakh bolno. tednii khair, khorsol, ataa zhotoo khediiin mokhozh, naran door khi-igdeg uilsed ted tsaashid ul oroltsokh bol-

goo. burkhan uilsiiḡ tan' saishaazh baigaa bol yav, ooriin talkhyg khogzhilteigoor id, zurkhendee zhargaltaigaar darsaa uu! tsag urgelzhid khuvtsas tan' tsagaan baig, tol-go! deer chin' urgelzh tos baig. naran door tuunii chamd ogson utgagui am'dralynkhaa bukh l odruuded ooriin khairt emegetei zhargaltaigaar am'dragtun. ene n' naran doorkh chinii khodolmor bolon am'drald chin' chamd shagnal bolno. gar chin' yuug khiikheer temuulne, tuuniig bukhii l chad-laaraa khiigtun. uchir n' chinii ochikh ukhegsdiin orond mergen ukhaan, azhil uils, bodokh setgekh gedeg n' baikhgui. bi naran door dakhin kharsan zuil bol khur-dan geed uralddag yum bish, erelkheg khun geed yalalt irdeg yum bish, merged geed talkhtai baidag yum bish, ukhaantnuud geed ed bayalagtai baidag yum bish, ur duitai geed chadvar zayaadag yum bish, kharin tsag uye khiigeed bolomzh l ter bugded khamaatai azhee. shuvuu urkhind, zagas torond orokhyn adil khunii khovguud genet khetsuu tsagt barigddag bogood ene n' ted-nii deer genet nomron buudag azh. oroor khelbel khun ooriin tsag uyeiig ul med-deg azhee. naran door bas neg mergen ukhaanyg bi kharsan bogood ene n' nadad erkhem sanagdsan. tsoovtor khuntei negen zhizhig khot uruu khuchirkheg khaan dov-tolzh, buslen avaad ikh khoriglolt bar'zhee. getel ter khotod negen mergen yaduu khun oldozh, mergen ukhaanaaraa khotyg avarsan bolovch, ter yaduu eriḡ khen ch durssangui. mergen ukhaan khuch chadlaas iluu khe-meen bi uzsen bolovch, yaduu khunii mergen ukhaan uzen yadagdazh, ug n' ankhaaraal es tatna. teneguudiin dund khashkhirakh zakhiragchaas namuukhan yarikh mergediin ugs iluu azhee. mergen ukhaan tulaldakh zevsges ch khuchtei bolovch neg nugelten l ochnoon sainyḡ suitgekh azhee.

10

ukhsen yalaa tansag unert tosyg omkhi-iruulldgiin adil ochuukhen tenegel l mer-gen ukhaan, aldar khundiig davamgaildag. ukhaant khunii zurkh eznee baruun tiish khotoldog bol, kharin tenegiin zurkh eznee zuun tiish daguuldag. teneg khun zamaar gantsaaraa yavlaa ch gesen butelguitedeg ba ooriinkh n' tenegel khun bukhend ilerkhii baidag. zakhiragch chin' chamd khileg-nekh avas bair suuria buu orkhi. uchir n' taivan baidal notstoi buruug ch zailu-uldag. zakhiragchaas uudeltei aldaatai adil negen yeryn zuiliig bi naran door kharsan n' mulguuchud olon ondorloguud zalrakhad bayachuud shoovdorlogdokh n' boloi. mor' anasan booluud, gazar deer bool adil yavgan kholkhikh yazguurnyḡ ch bi kharlaa. nukh ukhagch khun tuundee unazh ch magad.

khana nevtlegch negen mogoid khazuulzh ch magad. chuluu butlagch chuluundaas tsokhiulzh, tulee khagalagch tuuneesee gemtez h bolokh yum. kherev sukh n' mokhokhod iriig n' khurtslakhgui bol, iluu khuch zartsulakhk bolno. kharin mergen ukhaan amzhilt avchrakh bolgoo. kherev mogoi khovsdokhoosoo omno khazdag bol khovsdokh n' tuund iluuts yum. ukhaant mergediin amnaas garakh ug n' iveel, kharin tenegiin uruul ooriigoo khonookh azh. tuunii yariany ekhllel n' teneg baidag bol togsogol n' balmad soliorol azh. gesen ch teneg khun ugee olshruulsaar l baikh azhee. yuu bolokhyg meddeg khun alga, tuunii araas yuu irekhiig tuund khien khelzh chadakh bilee? teneg khun khot uruu kherkhen khurekhiig ch meddeggui uchraas tuunii azhil ooriig n' yadraakh azh. khaan n' balchir, noyed tushmed n' ogloozhin nairladag gazar nutag khoorkhiiloltei! kherev gurnii khaan n' ukhaantnaas yazuurtai, albat tushmed n' zokhistoi tsagt sogtuurakhyn toloo bus, kharin khuch selbekhiin tulid iddeg gazar nutag iveeltei yee. zalkhuugiin suutsny deever khotoi zh, dusaal goozhikh n' zailshgui. khumuus nair khurimaar bayar bayasalan khiizh, darsaar am'dralaa khogzhiltei bolgodog ch mongo bukhni khariu azhee. bodoldoo khaanyg buu zukh, bayan khuniig utshlagyn oroondoo ch buu kharaa. uchir n' tengeriin shuvuud tedend ug zookh n' bii bogood dalavchit buteel ug khergiig zadalz magad.

11

oriin talkhyg usny gadarguu deer khaya! uchir n' olon khonogiin khoino chi tuuniigee erz h olokh bolno shuu dee. ort onogdsonyg doloo yum uu naim khuva. uchir n' ene delkhii deer yamar gai gamshig tokhioldokhyg ta medekhgui shuu dee. kherev uuls khuraldakh avas gazar deer khur bolon buuna. tuunchlen mod omno ba khoid zugt unalaa gekhed unasan ter gazartaa uldezh khotsormoi. salkhiny ayasyg kharagch tarialzh ul chadna, uul kharuuldagch negen khuraazh ul chadna. zhiremsen emegtein khevliid yasnuud kherkhen bureldekhiiig bolon salkhiny zamyg chi ul medekhiin adil bukhniig buteegch burkhany uilsii chi taazh medekhgui. gloo tar', udesch ch garaa buu buulga. uchir n' ogloo oro i tarialsny al' n' ur duntei bolokhyg chi medekhgui shuu dee. gerel n' taalamzhtai bogood naryg kharakhad ene n' nudend taatai azh. unekheer kherev khun olon zhil am'drakh avas bukhii l khugatsaandaa khogzhiltei baig. mon olon arvaaraa tokhioldokh baraan odruudiig ch bas buu umartag. ingevel irzh bui buken utga uchirgui bolno. zaluu min', ider nasandaa bayarlazh tsenge. zaluu nasnykhaa tursh zurkh setgelee bayasga.

r zurkhnii khee khusel, ooriin nudnii kharisyg daga. gekhdee ene bugdiinkhee toloo burkhanaar shuugdekh bolno gedgee medtugei. iimees setgeliin zovlon, biyeiin shanallaas zailzh yavagtun. uchir n' khuukhed nas, erch khuch gedeg chin' zuurdyn yum.

12

khund odruud irzh ene am'drald zhargal uzsengui gez h khelek h tiim zhiliud irekhees omno zaluu nasnykhaa odruuded ooriin buteegchee sanagtun. ter uyed nar, gerel, sar, odod kharankhuilan boroony daraa uuls ergen khurgadag. oron geree khamgaaldag baisan er chadal n' khumigdazh, salganadag bolzh, tsookhon kheden shudnuud n' uuregguu khotsorch, chi tsonkhor kharzh, uitgart avtagdakh tsag irne. khaal-gany tsaadukhyg sonsokhoo bol'zh, gurilyn teermiin duu tany khuv'd chimeegui bolzh, takhia dongodokhod serekh avch, shuvuudyn zhirgeeniig ta ul sonsokh bolno. gsuur gazraas zurkhsheezh, zamaar yavakh ch aimshigtai sanagdazh, tolgoi tan' buuraltazh, biye khaa chin' daagdakhgui bolno. daraa n' monkhiin gertee odokhod chin' gashuudagsad gadamzhaar alkhakh bolno. mongon utas tasarch, altan ayaga khemkhren, khudgiin khurd tasrakh, khuv in butarch unakhaas omno tuuniig sanagtun. tegee toos n' ur'd baisan gazar shoroondaa butsazh, suns n' uuniig ogson burkhanda butsakh azhguu. nomlogch khelek h dee khoosnoos khooson bogood bugd khooson gev. nomlogch mergen ukhaantan baisan bogood ard olng medlegt surgav. ter bugdiig turshizh, sudalsnaar olon surgaalt ug siig tsetsetgev. nomlogch onch mergen ug siig erelkhiilen baizh, unenii ug siig zovoor n' bichzhee. mergediin ugs n' bolboos zuu buyuu khadaas adil orokh bogood tedgeeriig bichigchid n' neg l khon'chnoor ogogdson azhguu. ene bukhnees gadna khuu min' ikh nom zokhiokhod togsogol ug ui ba ulemzh ikh unshikh n' biyend khal-tai gedgiig sanazh yavtugai. ene bukhniig sonordood, dugnekhed burkhanaas emeezh, tuunii tushaalyg dagagtun. ene n' khun bukhend khamaarna. burkhan sain, muu gez h yalgagui nuutslagsdan yums buriig, bukh uilsii shuulted avachikh bolno.

ene n' enetkhegees yetiop khurtelkh zuun khorin doloon muzhiig khaanchilzh baisan akhashvyeroshiin odruuded bolov. khaan akhashvyeroshiin niisles susa dakh' ooriin khaan suudaldaa zalrakh ter odruuded buyuu khaanchlalynkhaa gurav dakh' zhild tereer ooriin bukh noyen, baraa bologchid, pyersiin bolon myediin tsergiin darga nar, yazguurtnuud ooriinkh n' muzhuudyg zakhirakh noyedyg ooriinkhoo omno bailgan nair khiiv. tegeed tereer khaany yaruu aldrynkhay bayan chineelgiig bolon ooriin aguu tsog zhavkhlangiinkhaa sur khuchiig olon ordriin tursh, zuun nayan khonog kharuulav. edgeer odruudig duusakhad khaan niisles susa khotod baisan ikhes deedsees khamgiin dordod n' khurtel bukh khund zoriulan khaany ordny tsetserlegiin khashaand doloo khonog urgelzhilsen nair khiiv. tend nil ongiin nariin maalingan uyaanuudaar mongon garkhinuudtai bolon gantigan baganenuudtai kholbogdson tsagaan bolon khokh yagaan ongiin nariin maalingan khoshignuud baiv. mon ereen chuluu, gantig, tana bolon erdeniin chuluunuudyg shigtgen zassan zam deer alt, mongoor khisien buidanguud bailaa. yanz buriin torliin altan savand uukh yumaar uilchilzh baisan bogood khaany elbeg delbegiin daguu khaany dars elbeg khureltsekhuits baiv. uukh n' khuuliin daguu baisan bogood khen ch albadakhgui baiv. uchir n' khun neg bur ooriinkhoo khusliin daguu baizh bolno khomeen khaan ordnykhoo tushmeded tushaal buulgasan azh. khatan vashti mon khaan akhashvyeroshiin ordond emegteichuuded zoriulan nair khiiv. doloo dakh' odor khaany zurkh darsand bayasakh uyedee, khaan akhashvyeroshiin omno uilchilzh baisan doloon taigan khun bolokh myekhuman, bizta, kharbona, bigta, abagta, zyetar ba karkas nart iin tushaav. khatan vashtiin goo uzesgeleng ard tumen bolon noyedod kharuulakhyn tuld tuuniig khatnykh n' titemteiger khaany omno avchrakhyg tushaav. uchir n' ter ikhed uzesgelentei azhee. geveh khatan vashti taiganuudaar damzhuulsan khaany tushaalaar irekhees tatgalzav. tegekhed khaan ikhed uursan, tseezhin dotor n' khilen durelzev. tegeed khaan tsag uye oilgodog mergen khumuustei yariitsan (uchir n' khuul' bolood shudarga yesyg meddeg bukhonii omno khaany yarikh n' yes zanshil baiv. pyers bolon myediin doloon noyen khaany shadrud karshyena, shyetar, admata, tarshish, myeries, marsyena ba myemukan nar n' khaand oir bogood khaant ulsynkhaa dotor ekhnii bairand suudag.) taiganuudaar damzhuulsan khaan akhashvyeroshiin tushaalyg daagui khatan vashtig khuuliin daguu

kherkhekh yestoi ve? khomeesend, khaan bolon noyedyn omno myemukan iin oguulev. khatan vashti zovkhon khaany omno buruug uildeed zogsoogui, mon khaan akhashvyeroshiin bukh muzh dakh' noyed bolon bukh ard tumnii omno buruug uldev. uchir n' khatny uildel n' bukh emegteichuuded medegdekhed ene n' tedniig khaan akhashvyerosh khatan vashtig ooriin omno avchrakhyg tushaakhad ter ireegui gezh khelen nokhruuddee khundetgelgui khandakhad khurgekh bolno. ene odor khatny uildliig sonsson pyers bolon myediin survalzhit emegteichuud mon iim baidlaar khaany bukh noyedtoi yarikh bogood zighshil zevuutsel bolon uur khilen ikh bolokh bolno. kherev khaan uuniig taalbal zarlig gargag! mon ene n' khuchingui bolguulakhguin tuld vashti n' khaan akhashvyeroshiin omno tsaashid irekh yesguig pyers bolon myediin khuul'd bichigde. mon khaan tuunii khatny bair suurrig tuunees iluu zokhistoi khund n' ogog! tegeed khaany gargakh zarlig n' tuunii bukh aguu khaant uls dayaar tunkhaglagdakhad bukh emegteichuud nokhruuddee, ikh ch, baga ch khundlekh bolno. ene ug khaan bolon tuunii noyedyn taalald niitsez, myemukany sanal bolgosonchlon khaan uldev. tegeed ter khaany bukh muzhid, tus tusynkh n' bichig usgeer, ard tumen burd oorsdiin n' kheleer zarlig buulgan, er khun bur ooriin gertee ezen baizh, ooriin ard tumniikhee kheleer yar'dag baikh yestoi khomeesen zakhidluudyg ilgeev.

2

edgeer zuilsiin daraa khaan akhashvyeroshiin uur khilen namdakhad, ter vashtig bolon tuunii yuu khisniig, mon tuunii esreg yamar zarlig gargasnaa sanav. tegekhed tuund uilchilzh baisan khaany baraa bologchid iin khelev. khaand uzesgelentei ongon okhidyg erz h olog. khaan ooriin khaanchlalyn bukh muzhid khyanagch naryg tomilzh, ted uzesgelentei ongon okhin buriig niisles susa uruu emegteichuudiin bair uruu emegteichuudiig khariutsazh baisan khaany taigan khyegain khalamzhind tsugluulzh avchrag. tegeed tedend oo engesgiig n' ogsugei! tegeed khaany taalald niitssen zaluu emegteig vashtiin orond khatan bolgog gev. ene khereg khaany taalald niitssen bogood ter tuunchlen uldev. niisles susad byeniamin khun kishiin khuu, shimeyagin khuu, iairyn khuu mordyekhai khomeegch negen iudyei khun baiv. ter n' vavilony khaan nyebukhadnyezaryn tsolson iudagiin khaan iyekoniatari khamt tsologdson olzogdodsotoi tsug iyerusalimaas tsollogt irsen khun yum. tegeed ter avga akhynkhaa okhin khadassa buyuu yestyeriig khumuuzhuulzh

baiv. uchir n' ter okhin etseg ekhgui azhee. ter zaluu emegtei biye galbir, tsarai zuseer uezsegelentei baisan bogood etseg ekhiig n' nas barakhad mordyekhai tuuniig okhinoo bolgon avchee. khaany tushaal bolon zarlig zarlagdan, olon zaluu emegteichuud niisles susa uruu khyegain khalamzhind tsuglatsgaazh baikhad yestyer khaany ordon uruu emegteichuudig khariutsazh baisan khyegain khalamzhind khurgegdzhee. ter zaluu emegtei tuunii taalald nitsezh, iveellig n' olov. tiimees ter yestyeriig oo engesgeer bolon khunseer turgen khangazh, tuund khaany ordoos doloon shilmel shivegchniig ogon, tuuniig bolon shivegchdiig n' khaany ekhneruudiin bairny khamgiin sain gazar uruu shilzhuulev. yestyer ooriin sain tumnee ch, sadan torloo ch ilchilsengui. uchir n' mordyekhai tuund tedniig ilchilzh bolokhgui khemeen zakhizhee. tegeed mordyekhai odor bur khaany ekhneruudiin bairny khashaany omnuur yestyeriin yamar baigaag bolon yuu bolzh baigaag medekh gezh uragshaa khoishoo kholkhidog baiv. zaluu emegtei buriin khaan akhashvyerosh uruu ochikh eelzh bolokhod ter emegteichuud zoriulagdsan arvan khoyer saryn goo saikhny uilchlellig gutseekh yestoi baiv. miriin toсны zurgaan sar, mon emegteichuudiin unerten ba oo engesgiin zurgaan sar azhee. zaluu emegtei n' khaan uruu iim baidlaar orokh yestoi. emegteichuudiin bairnaas khaany ordon uruu tuunii avch yavakhgy khussen bukhen n' tuund ogogdokh yum. oroi n' tereer ochood, ogloo n' emegteichuudiin khoyer dakh' bair uruu butsazh, tatvar emsiig khariutsazh baisan khaany taigan shaashgazyn khalamzhind ochno. tegeed khaan ter emegteig taalzh, neriig n' duudakhaas naash ter dakhin khaand baraalkhdaggui azhee. orig n' okhinoo bolgozh avsan mordyekhaiin avga akh abikhailyn okhin yestyeriin khaan uruu ochikh eelzh irekhed emegteichuudiig khariutsazh baisan khaany taigan khyegain zovlosnoos oor zuiliig ter guisangui. tegeed yestyer ooriig n' kharsan bukhniin nudend taallyg olov. ingeed yestyeriig akhashvyeroshiin khaanchlalyn doloo dakh' zhiliin tyebyet buyuu aravdugaar sard khaany ordond akhashvyerosh khaan deer avchrav. khaan yestyeriig bukh emegteichuudees iluu khairlazh, yestyer tuunii taalal khiigeed enerlig busad bukh ongon okhidoos iluu olson tul khaan khatny titmiig yestyeriin tolgoid omsgozh, tuuniig vashtiin orond khatan bolgov. daraa n' khaan ikh nair buyuu yestyeriin nairgy ooriin bukh noyen bolon alban khaagchdad zoriulan khiisen bogood mon muzhuudaa amraltyn odriig zarlan, ooriin ogoomor zangaar belguudiig ogov. tegeed ongon okhidyg khamtdaa khoyer dakh' udaagaa tsuglakhad

mordyekhai n' khaany daaman khaalwany tushaa suuzh baiv. yestyer mordyekhaiin tushaasanchlan, undes ugsaagaa ch, ard tumnee ch kharaakhan medegdeegui baiv. uchir n' yestyer mordyekhaiin ugig, tuunii khalamzhind baikh uyeinkh shigee l dagazh baiv. ter odrudeed mordyekhaig khaany daaman khaalwan tushaa suuzh baikhad khaalgyg sakhizh baisan khaany albany khumuusees khoyer n' buyuu bigtan, tyeryesh nar oshirkhon, khaan akhashvyerosht khaldakhaar zekhev. gevch khuivaldaanyg mordyekhai medeed, yestyer khatand khekheled yestyer uuniig khaand mordyekhaiin nereer medegdev. khuivaldaanyg shalgazh, unen baisan n' medegdekhed, ted khoyeul duuzhluurt duuzhlegdev. ene n' khaany omno shastiryn nomd bichigdzhee.

3

ene yavdlyn daraa khaan akhashvyerosh n' agag khun khammyedatagiin khuu khamanyg alba akhiulan, erk medliig n' tuuntei khamt bui noyedoos deeguur togtoon tuuniig dervshuulev. khaany daaman khaalwany dergedekh khaany bukh zarts nar khamand khundetgel uzuulen bokhiiv. uchir n' khaan tuunii tukhaid tiin zarligdzhee. kharin mordyekhai bokhiison ch ugui, khundetgel uzuulsen ch ugui. tegekhed khaany daaman khaalwany derged baidag khaany zarts nar mordyekhaidchi yaagaad khaany zarliggiig zorchino ve? gev. ted tuund odor bolgon khelsen ch mordyekhai tedniig sonsdoggui baiv. tiimees ted mordyekhaiin shaltgaan tesekeh esekhiig kharakhaar khamand meduulev. uchir n' mordyekhai tedend ooriigoo iudyei khun khemeen khelzhee. mordyekhaig oort n' bokhiikh ch ugui, khundetgel uzuulekh ch ugui baigaag uzeed khaman uur khilengeer duurev. gevch ter mordyekhaid gantsaarand n' khaldakhgy ul toomsorlov. uchir n' ted tuund mordyekhaiin ard tumen n' khen bolokhyg khelsen uchir khaman akhashvyeroshiin bukh khaant ulsaar tarkhsan mordyekhaiin ard tumen, bukh iudyeichuudiig ustgakhaar sanaarkhav. akhashvyerosh khaany arvan khoyer dakh' zhiliin nisan sar buyuu negdugeer sard khamany omno sar odriig tovlokhoo pur khemeekh shavgyg orkhin adar buyuu arvan khoyerdugaar saryg shodov. tegeed akhashvyerosh khaand khaman iin khelev.tany khaanchlalyn bukh muzhyn ard tumnuudiin dund tarzsh sarnisan negen undesten baina. tednii khuul' n' busad ard tumnuudiin khuuliudaas oor bogood ted khaany khuuliudyg sakhidagui yum. tiimees tedniig bailgakh n' khaand tustai bus boloi. kharev khaan uuniig taalbal, tedniig ustgakh zarlig gar-

gatugai. tegeed bi arvan myangan mongon talantyg khaany sand oruulakhyn tuld khaany azhlyg kheregzuulegchdiin gart tushaana gev. tegekheed khaan garaasaa ooriin tamgat bogzhoo avch iudyeichuudiin daisan agag khun, khammyedatagiin khuu khamand ogov. mon khaan khamandmongo chiniikh, ter khumuus ch mon adil. chi tednii tukhaid taallaaraa bolokh boltugai gev. tegeed khaany guush nar negdugeer saryn arvan gurav dakh' odor duudagdan khamany tushaasnyg khaany noyed, muzh buriin zakhiragchdad, ard tumen buriin noyedod muzh burd oor oorsdiinkh n' bichgeer, ard tumen burd oorsdiinkh n' kheleer khaan akhashvyeroshiin nereer bichin ilgeezh khaany tamgat bogzhootamgalzhee. adar sar buyuu arvan khyerdugaar saryn arvan gurav dakh' odor neg odriin dotor khogshin zaluugui, emegteichuud, khuukhduud bukh iudyeichuudiig alzh ustgan, khuis temterch, mon tednii ed khorongiig olzlon avsutgai khemeesen zakhidlyg khaany bukh muzhid zarlaguudaar ilgeev. muzh burd khuul'chlan gargakh zarligiin khuulbaryg nitelzh, bukh ard tumend tunkhaglan, ene odriin toloo beltguulev. niislel susad zarlig garch baikh khorond khaany tushaalaar daichlagdsan zarlaguud garch yavtsgaav. mon khaan bolon khaman uukhaar suutsgaakh uyed susa khot uimen sandarch baiv.

4

mordyekhai bolson bukh zuiliig medeed, khuvtssaa uran, taar uglazh, unsen deer khevtén, khotyn dund garch changa duugaar gashuunaar uilav. tereer khaany daaman khaalga khurtel yavav. uchir n' taar uglasan khen ch khaany daaman khaalgaar orokh yesgui baiv. khaany tushaal bolon zarlig khursen muzh bukhend iudyeichuud matsag barin, uilaldan orilzh ikhed gashuudan, taar uglazh, unsen deer khevté. tegtel yestyeriin shivegchid bolon taiganuud irzh tuund khelekheed, khatan ikhed zovon shanalav. tegeed ter mordyekhain taaryg tailuulakhyn tuld tuund omsgokh khuvtsas ilgeesen ch mordyekhai tedgeeriig avsan-gui. tegekheed yestyer ooriig n' khalamzhluulakhaar khaany tomilson tuunii taiganuudaas khatakhyg duudan, ene n' yuu bolood yaagaad iim yum bolov gedgiig meduulekheer tuuniig mordyekhai deer och gezh tushaav. tegeed khatakha khaany daaman khaalgany omnokh khotyn talbai uruu mordyekhai deer ochiv. mordyekhai oort n' tokholdson bukhniig bolon khaman iudyeichuudiig ustgasny toloo khaany san khomrogt tolokhoor amlasan mongonii yag nariin toog tuund khelev. mordyekhai mon tuund tedniig ustgakhyn tuld susad gargasan

zarligiin ekh bichgiin khuulbaryg yestyert uzuulzh tuund medegdekhiin tuld ogch, tuuniig khaan uruu orzh iveeliig n' guizh ooriin ard tumniikhee toloo guikhyg tushaav. tegeed khatakha butsazh iren mordyekhain ugiig yestyert khelev. tegekheed yestyer khatakhaad khandazh, tuuniig mordyekhaid iin khariu khelekhiig tushaav. duudagdaagui yamar ch eregtei, emegtei khun khaany dotood ordond orson bol am'd uldekhuig, khaan ochirt altan tayagaa tuun uruu sungaagui l bol ter n' ukhekh yestoi gesen gants khuul' baidag gedgiig khaany bukh zarts nar bolon khaany muzhuudyn ard tumen medne. tegeed bi edgeer guchin khonogiin tursh khaan deer ochikhoor duudagdaagui baina. ted yestyeriin ugiig mordyekhaid khelev. mordyekhai yestyert ingezh khariul gezh tedend khelev. khaany ordond baigaa chi bukh iudyeichuudees iluugeer multarch chadna gezh buu sana. uchir n' kherev chi ene uyed chimeegui baival iudyeichuud oor gazraas avral bolood tuslamzh olzh bolokh ch, chi bolon chinii etsgiin ger sonono. chinii khaany erkhe dakhand khursen n' ene tsaigiin toloo ch yum biluu, khen medekh ve? tegekheed yestyer mordyekhaid ingezh khariul gezh tedend khelev. yavzh, susad baigaa bukh iudyeichuudiig tsugluulzh, minii toloo matsag bar'! shono ch, odor ch gurvan khonogiin tursh buu id, buu uu. bi bolon minii shivegchid ch mon iim baidlaar matsag barina. ene n' khuuliin daguu bish ch bi khaan deer orno. kherev bi ukhekh bol ukhne. tegeed mordyekhai yavzh yestyeriin oort n' tushaasanchlan uildev.

5

gurav dakh' odor n' yestyer khatnykhaa khuvtssyg omson, khaany dotood ordond khaany oroonii omno zogsokhod ordny uudnii oodoos kharsan oroondoo khaany sentiidee khaan zalran baiv. khaan yestyer khatnyg ordon dotor zogsolzha baigaag kharsand yestyer khaany taallyg olzh, khaan yestyer uruu gartaa bar'san ochirt altan tayagaa sungav. tegekheed yestyer oirton ochizh, ochirt tayagiin uzuurt khurev. tegeed khaan tuundkhatan yestyer chamaig yuu zovoov? chi yuu khusezh baina ve? khaant ulsyn tal ch baisan, chamd ogokh bolno gev. tegekheed yestyerkherev khaan taalakh avaa, khaan bolon khaman ene odor minii tuund beltgesen nairand iregtyn gezh khelev. khaanbid yestyeriin khusliin daguu uldekhiin tuld khamanyg turgen avchir gev. tegeed khaan bolon khaman yestyeriin beltsen nairand irev. ted nairan deer dars uuzh baikh uyed khaan yestyertchinii guilt yuu ve? chamd tuuniig chin' ogokh bolno. chi yuu khusezh baina ve? khaant ulsyn tal ch baisan, tuuniig guitselduulekh bolno gezh

khelev. yestyer khariud n'minii guilt bolon khuselt bol, kherev bi khaany taallyg olson bol, kherev khaan minii guiltyg guitselduulzh minii khusseniiig khiikhiig taalbal, khaan bolon khaman minii tedend beldekh nairand iregtun! tegeed margaash bi khaany khelsniig khiine gev. tegeed khaman ter odor bayartai, ondor setgeltei garch yavlaa. kharin khaman khaany daaman khaalany derged mordyekhaig bolon ter tuunii omno bosokhgui, surden chichrekhuig baigaag kharaad khaman mordyekhaid uurlan khilegnev. gesen khedii ch khaman biyee bar'zh, ger oodoo yavan, naiz nokhod bolon ekhner zyeryeshee duuduulakhaar ilgeev. tegeed khaman tedend oorin ed bayalgiin sur zhavkhlang khovguudiinkhee onor olnyg, mon khaan tuuniiig dovilgoson tokhioldol buriig tuuniiig noyed bolon zarts naraas deeguur alband devshuulsniig uguulev. khaman monyestyer khatan khurtel oorin beldsen nairandaa khaantai khamt nadaas oor kheniig ch iruulegui, mon margaash ch bas ter namaig khaany khamt ur'san. gelee ch bi iudyei khun mordyekhaig khaany daaman khaalany derged suugaag kharakh bur ene bukhen minii setgeld niitsekhgui yum khemeev. tegtel ekhner zyeryesh bolon bukh naiz n'tavin tokhoi ondor duuzhluur khiilgeed ogloo n' mordyekhaig tuun deer duuzhlekhiiig khaanaas gui. tegeed khaantai khamt nairand bayar khoortei och! gezh khelekhed ene zovlogoo khamand taalagdazh, tereer duuzhluur khiilgev.

6

khaan ter shoniin turshid untazh chadsangui tul bichlegiin nom, on daraallyn bichgiig avchrakh tushaal ogch, tedgeeriig khaany omno unshiv. tendees sakhiul baisan taiganuudyn khoyer n' bolokh bigtana, gyeryesh naryn talaar bolon khaan akhashvyerosht khaldakh gesen tednii oroldlogyn talaar mordyekhain medeeteil bichigdsen baisnyg olov. tegeed khaanuunii toloo mordyekhaid yamar ner aldar bolon khundetgel olgoson be? gekhed khazhuud n' baisan khaany zarts nar, tuundtuunii toloo yuu ch khiigeegui baigaa gev. khaanordond khien baina ve? gev. tegekhd khaman mordyekhaid beldsen duuzhlurtee tuuniiig duuzhluulekh tukhai khaantai yarikhaar khaany ordny gadaad orgoond dongozh orzh ireed baiv. khaany zarts nar tuunduzegtun! khaman ordon dotor zogsosz baina gekhed khaantuuniiig oruul! gev. tegeed khaman orzh irekhd khaankhaany khundetgel uzuulekhiig khusezh bui khunii toloo yuu khiikh yestoi ve? gekhed khaman oortoo khaan kheniig nadaas iluu khundlekhiiig khusekh bilee? gezh uguulev.

tegeed khaman khaandkhaan khundetgelee uzuulekhiig taalzh bui khund khaany omson deel, tolgoid n' khaany titem tav'san khaany unazh baisan moriig tedneer avchrulzh, deel bolon moriig khaany khamgiin terguun noyedyn negend ogch, khaan khundetgelee uzuulekhiig khussen khuniig khuvtsasluulaad, tuuniiig mor' unuulan khotyn talbaigaar khotlon yavzh, omno n' khaan khundetgelee uzuulekhiig khussen khund iin uildegdene khemeen tunkhaglag! gev. tegekhd khaan khamandoriinkhoo khelsneer deel bolon moriig turgen avch, khaany khaalany derged suuzh bui iudyei khun mordyekhaid tiin uild! oriinkhoo khelsen bukh zuilees aliig n' ch buu orkhi! gev. tiimees khaman deel bolon moriig avch, mordyekhaig khuvtsaslaad, tuuniiig mor' unuulan khotyn talbaigaar khotlon, omno n' khaan khundetgelee uzuulekhiig khusezh bui khund iin uildegdene gezh tunkhaglav. tegeed mordyekhai khaany daaman khaalga uruu butsav. kharin khaman tolgoigoo buteen gashuudazh, ger uruugaa yaarav. khaman oort tokhioldson bugdiig ekhner zyeryeshee bolon bukh nokhdodoo yariv. tegekhd tuunii mergen khumuus bolon ekhner zyeryesh narmordyekhai iudyei gartalai bol, chi tuunii omno doroitozh ekhelsen uchir chi tuuniiig diilzh chadakhgui, kharin lavtai unakh bolno gev. tedniig tuuntei yar'zh baikh uyed, khaany taiganuud khureltsen irzh, khamanyg yestyerin beldsen nairand yaaran avch odov.

7

tegeed khaan bolon khaman yestyer khatan-tai khamt dars uukhaar irtsgeev. khoyer dakh' odor n' nairan deer ted darsaa uuzh baikhdad khaan yestyertkhatan yestyer, chinii guilt yuu ve? tuuniiig chin' chamd ogokh bolno. chi yuu khusezh baina? khaant ulsyn tal ch baisan, tuuniiig chin' guitselduulekh bolno gev. tegekhd khatan yestyer iin khariulav.khaantan min', kherev bi tany taallyg olson bol, kherev uuniiig khaan taalbal, guiltyn min' daguu minii amiig nadad ogooch, khuseltiin min' daguu minii ard tumniig nadad ogooch! uchir n' bid, bi ch, minii ard tumen ch ustgagdazh, alagdazh, khuis temtregdekheer khudaldagdaad baina. kherev bid yerdoo er, em booluud bolon khudaldagdsan bol, ene n' khaanyg uurluulmaar zuil bish uchir bi duugui baikh baisan. tegekhd akhashvyerosh khaan yestyer khatnaaster chin' khien be? iin uildekhiig zurkhlegch ter khun khaana baina ve? gezh asuuv. yestyerdaisan bolon oston bol ene khoron sanaat khaman! gev. tegekhd khaman khaan bolon khatny omno aiv. tegekhd khaan khilegnen, dars uukhaa bol'zh bosood

ordny tsetserleg uruu orov. kharin khaman khatan yestyerees amia guikhaar uldev. uchir n' khaan tuunii esreg khor khonoolig togtoosnyg ter kharzhee. tegeed khaan ordny tsetserlegees dars uuzh baisan gazar uruugaa butsazh irekhed khaman yesty-eriin khevtezh baisan buidan deer unazh baiv. tegtel khaanminii ordond, ter namaig baikhad khatnyg bur khuchirkhiilekh n' uu? gev. khaan edgeer ugsiig khekhehd ted khamany nuuriig buteuv. tegekhed khaany omno baisan khaany taiganuudyn neg khar-bonauzegtun! khamany baishingiin derged khaany toloo sainyg oguulsen mordyekhaid khamany belsen tavin tokhoi ondor duuzh-luur baina! gekhed, khaantuun deer tuuniig duuzhil! gev. tiin ted khamanyg ooriinkh n' mordyekhaid belsen duuzhluurt duuzhlen, khaany uur khilen namzhiv.

8

ter odor khaan akhashvyerosh iudyeichu-diin daisan khamany gerig khatan yesty-ert ogson bogood mordyekhai khaany omno irev. uchir n' yestyer ooriinkh n' khuv'd ter khen baisnyg ilchilsen azhee. tegeed khamanaas avsan ooriin tamgat bogzhoo khaan sugalan avch mordyekhaid ogov. yestyer mordyekhaig khamany geriinkhnii zakhiragchaar tomilov. tegeed yestyer khaantai dakhin khold n' unan uilzh, agag khun khamany khoron muu tolovl-ogoog bolon iudyeichuudiin esreg tuunii sanaachilsan khuivaldaanyg boliulakhyg tu-nees guiv. khaan ochirt altan tayagaa yestyer uruu sungav. tiimees yestyer bo-son, khaany omno zogsoy. daraa n' ter iin khelev.kherev khaan uuniig taalbal, kherev bi khaany omno taallyg n' olson bol, mon ene khereg khaand zov sanagdan, bi tuu-nii nudend taalamzhit bolokh avas agag khun, khammyedatagiin khuu khamany sanaachilsan, khaany bukh muzhuud dakh' iudyeichuudiig ustgakhaar bichsen zakhidlu-udyg khuchingui bolgokh zarlig bichigdeg. uchir n' bi minii ard tumend uchrahk ayu-ulyg kherkhen kharzh tevchikh bilee? mon bi ooriinkhoo torol sadny suirliig kherkhen kharzh tevchikh bilee? gev. tiimees akhashvyerosh khaan yestyer khatand bolon iudyei khun mordyekhaid iin khelev.uzeg-tun! bi khamany gerig yestyert og-son bogood khaman iudyeichuudiin esreg gar sungasan uchir tuuniig ted duuzhlu-urt duuzhilsen. odoo ta nar zokhistoi gezh ussen zuilee khaany ner deer iudye-ichuuded khandan bichizh, khaany tamgat bogzhoor tamgal! uchir n' khaany ner deer bichigdsen, khaany tamgat bogzhoor tamgalagdsan zarlig n' khuchingui boldog-gui. tegeed ter tsagt buyuu guravdugaar sard (ene n' sivan sar yum), khorin gu-

ravny odor khaany guush naryg duudan, enetkhegees yetiip khurtel urgelzhlekht zuun khorin doloon muzhiin iudyeichuud, erkh barigchid, zakhiragchid, amban zakhiragch-dad iudyeichuuded oorsdiinkh n' bichig useg bolon kheleer bichuulekhees gadna muzh burd oorsdiinkh n' bichig usgeer, ard tumen burd oorsdiinkh n' kheleer mordyekhain tushaasan bugdiin daguu bichuulev. tegeed ter khaan akhashvyeroshiin ner deer zarligiig bichizh, khaany tamgat bogzhoor tamgalan, zakhidluudyg khaany mor'dyn zhucheenii khurdan khulguudiig unasan zarlaguudaar ilgeev. ug zakhidluudad khaan, khot burd bui iudyeichuudiig tsuglan oorsdiin amia khamgaalakh, mon al' ch muzhid, oor undesten iudyeichuudiig dovtolbol, ted-nii esreg dovtlogchdyg baitugai, tednii khuukhduud, ekhneruudiig ustgakh, alakh, khuis temtrekh mon tednii olzyg tonon deeremdekht erkhiiig akhashvyerosh khaany bukh muzhid arvan khyerdugaar saryn (ter n' adar sar) arvan gurav dakh' odort neg odor olgov. muzh burd khuul' bolgon garakh zarligiin khuulbar n' iudyeichuudiig dais-nuudaasaa oshoogoo avakhad belen bail-gakhyn tuldu bukh ard tumend medegdev. khaany zarligaar daichlagdsan zarlaguud yaaravchlan khaany mor'dyg unan garts-gaav. niislel susad zarlig tunkhaglag-dav. khaany dergedees mordyekhai khaany khokh, tsagaan deeltei, tom altan titemtei, nariin maalingan nil yagaan khuvtsastai garch irekhed susa khot ikhed bayasan khashkhiraldav. iudyeichuudiin khuv'd ene n' gerel gegee, bayar khood, bayas-galan, khundetgel baiv. muzh burd, khot burd, khaany tushaal bolon zarlig khursen gazar bukhend iudyeichuudiin khuv'd bayar khood, bayasgalan bolzh nair, yesloyn odor bolov. nutgiin ard olny olonkh n' iudye-ichuud bolov. uchir n' iudyeichuudees aikh aidas tedniig nomorchee.

9

khaany tushaal, zarligiig guitsetgekhehd barag belen bolson arvan khyerdugaar saryn (ene n' adar sar yum) arvan gurav dakh' odor, iudyeichuudiin daisnuud ted-niig ezegnekheer gorilzh baisan ter odor ene n' esreegen ergezht, iudyeichuud oors-diig n' uuzen yadagchdyg ezegnev. khaan akhashvyeroshiin bukh muzh dayaar iudye-ichuud tus tusyn khotuudad oorsdiig n' khorlokhyg khusegchd khaldakhaar tsug-latsgaasan bogood khen ch tednii esreg zog-sozh chadsangui. uchir n' tednees aikh aidas bukh ard tumniig nomrov. muzhuu-dyn bukh amban zakhiragch, erkh barigchid, zakhiragchid bolon khaany azhlyg guitset-gezht baisan khumuus khurtel iudyeichuuded tuslav. uchir n' mordyekhaigaas aikh aidas

tedniig nomorchee. unekheer mordyekhai khaany orgoond nertei tsuutai baisan bogood tuunii ner aldar bukh muzh dayaar tugen tarzhee. uchir n' mordyekhai ulam bur nertei tsuutai bolov. tiinkhuu iudyeichuud bukh daisnuudaa ildnii ireer khuyis temtren ustgav. ted oorsdiinkhoo oshootnuudiin esreg duraaraa uildev. niisles susad iudyeichuud tavan zuun khuniig alzh ustgav. mon parshandata, dalfon, asmeta, porata, adalia, aridata, parmashta, arisai, aridai, bolon vaizata naryg buyuu iudyeichuudiin daisan khammyedagiin khuu khamany arvan khovguuniig alsan bolovch ted olzond gar es khurev. ter odor niisles susad alagadsgdyn toog khaand medeelev. tegeed khaan khatan yestyertiudyeichuud niisles susad tavan zuun khuniig bolon khamany arvan khovguuniig alsan baina. tegvel ted khaany busad muzhuudad yuug uildeed baigaa bol? odoo chi yuug guikh ve? ene n' ch bas chamd ogogdono. chi oor yuug khusekh ve? tuuniig chin' guitselduulekh bolno gev. tegekhed yestyerkherev uuniig khaan taalbal, onoodriin zarlig yesoor uildekh n' margaash mon susad bui iudyeichuuded zovshoorogdog. khamany arvan khovguun ch duuzhluurt duuzhlegdeg gezh khelev. ingeed khaan tiinkhuu uildeg khemeen zarlig bolzh, zarlig n' susad garch, khamany arvan khovguuniig duuzhlev. susyn iudyeichuud adar saryn arvan dorov dekh odor mon tsuglatsgaan, susad gurvan zuun khuniig alsan bolovch ed khorongond n' gar khursengui. mon khaany muzhuudyn busad iudyeichuud tsuglazh oorsdiin amia khamgaalz, daisnuudaasaa angizhnan, oorsdiin oshootnuudees dalan tavan myangyg alav. gevch ted ed khorongond n' gar khursengui. ene n' adar saryn arvan gurav dakh' odor bolson bogood arvan dorov dekh odor n' ted amarch, ene odriig nair naadam bayaryn odor bolgov. kharin susyn iudyeichuud ter saryn arvan gurav dakh' bolon arvan dorov dekh odor tsuglarch, arvan tav dakh' odor n' amartsgaan, ene odriig nair naadam bayaryn odor bolgov. tiimees zakhyin khotuudad am'dragch khodoo nutgiin iudyeichuud adar saryn arvan dorov dekh odriig bayasakh, nair naadam, bayar tsengeen khiin tsailakh, biye biyedeer ideenii khuviig ilgeekh amraltyn odor bolgodog. tegeed mordyekhai edgeer yavdlyg temdeglezh, akhashvyerosh khaany khol, oiryn bukh muzhid am'dragch bukh iudyeichuuded zakhidluudyg ilgeev. (zakhidluuddaa ter) zhil buriin adar saryn arvan dorov dekh odor, mon saryn arvan tav dakh' odriig temdeglekhiig uureg bolgov. uchir n' tedgeer odruded iudyeichuud daisnaasaa angizhirsan ba ene sar n' tednii khuv'd ui gashuugaas bayar khor, gashuudlaas tsengelii odor bolson tul ted ene khoyer odriig nair naadam,

bayar tsengeen, mon ideenii khuviig biye biyedeer ilgeekh bolon yaduuchuudad beleg ogokh odruded bolgov. tiinkhuu iudyeichuud oorsdiin khiizh ekhelsen baisnaa bolon mordyekhaiin tedend bichsen zuiliig uureg bolgon avav. uchir n' agag khun, khammyedagiin khuu, bukh iudyeichuudiin daisan khaman iudyeichuudiig ustgakhaar tednii esreg tolovlon, tedniig ustgan suiruulekheer pur buyuu shavga orkhin shodson bilee. gevch ene n' khaand khurekhed khaan iudyeichuudiin esreg khamany sanaachilsan khoron muu tolovlogoo n' ooriinkh n' tolgoi deer bukh yestoi gezh uzen, mon tuuniig bolood khovguudiig n' duuzhluurt duuzhlekhe yestoi khemeen zakhidlaar tushaav. tiimees ted enekhuu odrudediig puryn nereer purim khemeen nerlev. mon ene zakhidai dakh' zaavruud buyuu ted ene tukhaid uzsen bolon tedend tokhioldson zuilsees bolzh iudyeichuud oorsdodoo, oorsdiin ur udamdaa bolon tedentei negdsen bukhend zhil buriin togtooson tsag bolood yes zhurmynkhaa daguu ene khoyer odriig temdeglekhee orkhigduulakhguin tuld zanshil bolgon togtoov. ene odrudediig uyeiin uyed ger bul, muzh bolon khot bur dur-san sanazh, temdeglekh yestoi. purimiin ene odruded n' iudyeichuudiin dund temdegledekhee bolikh ch yum uu, esvel tednii ur udmyn dursamzhaas arilakh yesgui bolov. tegekhed abikhailyn okhin yestyer khatan iudyei mordyekhaitai khamt buren erkhteiger ene khoyer dakh' zakhidlyg bichizh, purimiin tukhai batlav. tereer amar amgalan bolon unenii ugstei zakhidlyg akhashvyeroshiin khaant ulsyn zuun khorin doloon muzhid bukh iudyeichuuded ilgeezh, purimiin edgeer odriig togtooson tsagt sakhiulav. ene n' iudyei mordyekhai bolon yestyer khatan tedend togtoosonchlon mon iudyeichuudiin matsag barikh bolon gashuudakh talaar oorsdodoo bolon oorsdiin ur udamdaa zaan togtoosontoi adil togtookhyin tuld yum. iinkhuu yestyeriin zarlig n' purimiin talaar edgeer zanshluudyg togtooson bogood ene n' nomd bichigdev.

10

khaan akhashvyerosh gazar nutagtaa bolon dalain ereg khaviin nutagtaa ch alba guvchuur onogduulav. tuunii erk medel bolon khuch chadlyn bukh uilsin tukhai, mon mordyekhaid khaanaas devshuulzh khurteesen aldar gav"yaany buren iltel, ene bukhen n' pyersiin bolon myediin khaadyn sudryn (on daraalyn) nomd bichigdeegui gezh uu? uchir n' iudyei mordyekhai n' khaan akhashvyeroshiin udaakh khun baisan ba iudyeichuudiin dund ontsogoi ner tortein gadna, ooriin sadan torliin taallyg olson, ard tumniikhee sain saikhnyg erekhiilzh,

ooriin bukhel undestniikhee az zhargalyn
toloo yar'dag khun bailaa.

iudagiin khaan iyekhoiakimyn khaanch-lalyn gurav dakh' zhild vavilyon khaan nyebukhadnyezar iyerusalimd irzh, khotyng buslen avav. iudagiin khaan iyekhoiakimyn burkhany orgoonii zarim savnuudyn khamt nyebukhadnyezaryn gart ezen ogsond, tedgeeriig shinarny nutag uruu ooriin burkhny gert avchran, burkhnykhaa san khomrogt taviv. tegeed khaan taiganuudynkhaa terguun ashyenazad, survalzhit ger bulees khiigeed yazguurtuudaas oroltsuulan izrailiin khovguudees zarimyn avchrakhyg tushaav. ted biye makhbodyn talaar sogoggui, uzegelen togs, mergen ukhaany bukha salbart garguud khiigeed oilgots ba yalgan salgakh chadvar zayaasan, khaany ordond uilchlen zutgekh chadvartai zaluus baikh yestoi bailaa. khaan tedend khaldyeichuudyn khel, uran zokhiol zakhyg tushaav. khaan tedend ooriin amttan shimtten bolon uudag darsnaas odor bur khuv' khurteen, gurvan zhil surgakhaar togtooson azhee. khugatsaa duusakhad ted khaany khuviiin uilchleld orzh zutgekh bailaa. tednii dund iudagiin khovguudees daniyel, khanania, mishayel, azaria nar baiv. taiganuudyn terguun tedend shine ner ogov. tereer daniyelyg byeltyeshazar, khananiag shadrakh, mishayelyg myeshakh, azariag abyed-nyego gezh nerlev. kharin khaany amttan shimttenes bolon tuunii uudag darsnaas khuv' khurten biyee buzarlakhgui gezh daniyel setgeldee shidev. tiimees ooriigoo buzarlakhgui baikh talaar tereer taiganuudyn terguulegchees guiv. burkhan daniyeld taiganuudyn terguulegcheer damzhuulan khair khiigeed orshooliig uzuulev. taiganuudyn terguulegch daniyeldta naryn idee, undaag zaazh ogson ooriin ezen khaanaas bi aizh baina. ta naryn nuur tsarai uye tengiin chin' zaluusyn tsarainaas yadruu baikhyg ter uzvel yuu bolokh ve? tegvel ta naryn uildel minii tolgoig khaany omno tsaaazar avakhuulakhad khurgekh yum khemeev. gevch daniyel, ooriig n' bolon khanania, mishayel, azaria naryg khargalzuulakhaar taiganuudyn terguunii tomilson khargalzaghid khandan ta booluudaa arvan odor turshizh, bidend idekh nogoo, uukh usyg khangazh ogooch. tegeed bidnii tsaraig bolon khaany shilmel ideenees idegch zaluusyn tsaraig oroo khar'tsuulan uzezh, kharsan zuilsinkhee daguu booluudaa yaakhaa oroo shiidne uu khemeen oguulev. tereer ene talaar sonsozh, arvan odriin tursh tedniig soriv. arvan odriin etset kharakhad khaany amttan shimttenes khurtsen bukha zaluusaas ted iluu targan tsatgalan, tsarai zus n' iluu ongolog baiv. iimd khargalzaghch tedend shilmel idee, uukh yestoi darsyng

n' ogokhoo bol'zh, nogoo ogsoor bailaa. ene dorvon zaluud burkhan uran zokhiol ba mergen ukhaany bukha salbart medleg ba oyuuyn chadvaryng ogov. daniyel bukha torliin uzegdel khiigeed zuudiig oilgodog bailaa. tedniig taniltsuulakhad beltgekkeer khaany togtooson odruudiiin etset taiganuudyn terguun tedniig nyebukhadnyezart baraalkhuullaa. khaan tedentei yarlitssand, ted bugdiin dotroos daniyel, khanania, mishayel, azaria nartai en tentsekh khun neg ch baisangui. ted khaany khuviiin uilchleld orloo. khaan tedentei mergen ukhaan bolon medlegiin bukhiil asuudlaar zovoldozh uzekhed ooriinkh n' khaant ulsyn dotor bui khamag ilbechin, zurkhaich naraas arav dakhin iluu bolokhyg n' olzh medlee. daniyel koryesh khaany neg dekh zhil boltol bailaa.

2

nyebukhadnyezaryn khaanchlalyn khoyer dakh' zhild tereer kheden zuud zuudelsnii ulmaas setgel n' khyamarch, noir n' khulzhikh bolzhee. khaan zuudnuudee tailuulakhyn tulld ilbechid, zurkhaichid, merge tologchid, khaldyeichuudyg duudakh tushaal ogchee. ted irzh, khaany omno zogsov. khaan tedendbi negen zuud zuudlev. ter zuudniikhee uchryg oilgokhson gezh setgel min' shanalzh baina gev. khaldyeichuud khaand aramei kheleerkhaan min', monkh nasaltugai. ta booluudaa zuudee yarival bid taillyg n' ailtgaya khemeev. khaan khaldyeichuudad khariulanminii tushaal bat baina. kherev ta nar nadad ter zuud bolon tuunii taillyg es meduulbel, ta naryg moch mochoor chin' tastchin khayakh bogood ta naryn geruudiig oovoolson khog bolgono. kharin ta nar zuud bolon tuunii taillyg ailtgaval nadaas belguud khiigeed shagnal ba augaa khundetgeliig khurtekh bolno. tiimees zuud ba taillyg n' nadad khelegtun gev. ted khoyer dakhia khariulan, khaan ta booluudaa zuudee yarigtun. tegvel bid taillyg n' ailtgaya khemeezhee. khaanta nar minii tushaal bat gedgiig medsen uchir tsag khozhikhyn tulld une khayaltsazh baigaag chin' bi lavtai medezh baina. kherev ta nar nadad zuudiig meduulekhgui bol ta nart zoriulan gantskhan zarlig bii. uchir n' nokhtsol baidal oorchlogdokh khurtel ta nar minii omno khudal ba mekhleliin ugsiig yarikhaar khuivaldsan baigaa. tiim uchraas nadad zuudiig yarigtun. tegvel ta naryg taillyg n' ailtgazh chadna gedgiig bi medekh bolno khemeen khariulav. khaldyeichuud khaand khariulan, uuniig khaand khelzh chadakh khun gazar delkhii deer neg ch ugui, mon yamar ch aguu khuchtei khaan esvel udirdagch iimerkhuu zuiliig yamar

ch ilbechin, zurkhaich, khaldyei shidtenees
kheze ch asuuzh baigaagui. tuugeer ch
barakhgui khaany asuusan zuil khetsuu bo-
good uunii makhbodtoi khumuusiin dund
ul orshighch burkhdaas oor khen ch khaand
ailtgazh chadakhgui gev. uunees bolzh
khaan egduutsezh, mash ikh uurlazh khi-
legnen, vavilony bukh mergediig ustgakhg
tushaav. mergediig khonookh tukhai zarlig
ch garchee. daniyel bolon tuunii nokhdiig
khonookh gezh khaiv. vavilony mergediig
khonoon alakhaar yavzh bui khaany biye
khamgaalagchdyn akhmad ariokhtai daniyel
ukhaalgaar, bolgoomzhtoi yariltsav. tereer
khaany akhmad ariokhaas asuun, khaany
tushaal yaagaad iim khoishluulshgui baigaa
yum be? gesend, ariokh daniyeld ene
khergiin talaar meduulev. daniyel dotogsh
orz, khaand zuudnii taillyg ailtgakhyn
tuld tsag khugatsaa ogokhiig khaanaas
guiv. daraa n' daniyel gertee khariad, ooriin
nokhod khanania, mishalay, azaria nart ene
khergiin talaar meduulev. daniyel bolon
tuunii nokhod vavilony busad mergedtei
khamt ustguulakhguin tuld ene nuutsyn ta-
laar tengeriin burkhanaas orshool avakhaar
guikhyg daniyel tednees khusev. ene nuuts
daniyeld shoniin uzegdel dotor ilchlegdzhee.
tegeed daniyel tengeriin burkhanyg magtav.
daniyel khelekhdeeburkhany ner uurd
monkhod magtagdakh boltugai. uchir n'
mergen ukhaan khiigeed khuch chadal tuu-
niikh. tsag khugatsaa bolon erin zuunuudyg
oorchildog negen bolter mon. tereer khaadyg
bosgozh, unagadag. terbeer mergeded mer-
gen ukhaanyg, ukhaaragch khumuust
medlegiig ogdog. ter l gun khiigeed nuuts
yumsyng ilchildeg. tereer kharankhui dotor
yuu baidgiig meddeg bogood gerel tuuntei
khamt orshdog. minii etseg ovgo diin
burkhan, tand bi talarkhal, magtaalyg
orgoye. uchir n' ta nadad mergen ukhaan
bolon khuch chadlyg ogson bilee. odoo
ch gesen bidnii tanaas guisan zuiliig ta
nadad meduulsen yum. ta khaany shaardsan
zuiliig bidend meduulsen bileegev. tiim
uchraas vavilony mergediig ustgakhaar
khaanaar tomilogdson ariokh deer daniyel
ochood, vavilony mergediig buu ustgagtun!
namaig khaany omno avaa. tegvel bi
zuudniikh n' taillyg khaand ailtgaya gev.
tegekhed ariokh daniyelyg khaany omno
khurdan daguulzh ochood, khaand iinkhuu
khelev. iudagaas irsen olzlogdogydyn dotroos
khaand zuudniikh n' taillyg khelzh chadakh
khuniig bi olloo. byeltyesahar khemeekh
nertei daniyeld khandan khaanminii zu-
udelsen zuud bolon tuunii taillyg chi nadad
meduulzh chadakh uu? gezhee. daniyel
khaany omno khariulan, khaany asuusan
nuutsyng merged, zurkhaichid, ilbechid,
tologch naryn al' n' ch khaand meduulzh
chadakhgui. kharin nuutsuudyg ilchildeg

burkhan tengert baidag bogood khozhmyn
odruuded yuu tokhioldokhyg tereer nye-
bukhadnyezar khaand meduulzhee. tany
zuud buyuu tanyg orondoo baikhad oyuun
sanaand tan' uzegdsen uzegdel iim boloi.
khaan min', ta orondoo baikh uyed tany
bodluud ireeduid bolokh zuils uruu khand-
san bogood nuutsuudyg ilchildeg negen
tand yuu bolokhyg meduulsen baina. gevch
nadad ene nuutsyng meduulsen n' minii dotor
bui mergen ukhaan oor am'd khuniikhees
iluu uchraas bus, kharin ene taillyg khaand
meduulzh, tany oyuun bodold chin' bui
bodluudyg oilguulakhyn tuld yum. khaan
min', tanyg kharzh baital negen asar tom
barimal uzegdzhee. yer busyn surleg, aguu
tom ter barimal n' tany omno baisan bogood
tuunii durs n' aimshigtai bailaa. enekhuu
barimlyn tolgoi n' shizhir altaar, tseesh ba
khoyer gar n' mongoor, khelvii ba guya n'
khurleer, shilbe n' tomroor, tavkhai n' to-
mor bolood shavryn kholimogoor khiigdsen
bolgoo. tanyg kharsaar baikhad khunii gar
khurelguigeer negen chuluu tsavchigdazh,
ter barimlyn tomor shavryn kholimogoo
butsen tavkhai uruu n' tsokhizh, kheseg
bolgon butalzhee. tegeed tomor, shavar,
khurel, mongo, alt n' bugd negen zereg
butran, zun teeremdsen tariany khiveg
met bolzhee. salkhi tuuniiig khiisgez, or
morgui alga bolgov. kharin ter barimlyg but
tsokhison chuluu n' asar tom uul bolood
bukh delkhiiig duurgezhee. zuud n' iim
baisan bolgoo. odoo bid zuudnii uchryg
khaany omno khelzh og'ye. khaan min', ta
bol khaadyn khaan. tengeriin burkhan tand
khaanchlal, erk medel, khuch chadal ba
aldryg ogson bilee. alivaa nutagt nutaglakh
khunii khovguud, kheeriin araatan bolon
ogtorguin shuvuudyg tereer tany gart ogch,
zakhiruulsan bolgoo. ta bol terkhuu altan
tolgoi mon. tanaas khoish tanykhaas buurai
negen khaanchlal bii bolokh bogood daraa
n' gurav dakh' khurlen khaanchlal garch
iren, bukh delkhiiig zakhirna. daraa n'
tomor met khuchtei dorov dekh khaanchlal
garna. tomor n' khamag yumyng evdezh
nuraadgiin adil ter khaanchlal busad bukh
khaanchlalyg kheseg bolgon butlakh bolno.
tany uzseener tomor ba shavryn khol'tsnoos
butsen tavkhai bolon kholiin khuruunuud
bol khuvaagdsan khaanchlal baikh bolno.
gekhddee tany uzseener tomor n' zhiriin
shavartai kholildson'toi adil ter khaanchlal
tomriin khuchtei baikh yum. kholiin khuru-
unuudyn neg kheseg n' tomor, nogoo kheseg
n' shavar baisny adil ter khaanchlaln zarim
kheseg n' khuchtei baikh atal nogoo kheseg
n' khievreg baikh bolno. ta tomriig zhiriin
shavartai kholildsonyng uzsen met tedgeer n'
khunii ureer khorondoo kholildokh bolno.
kharin tomor n' shavartai kholildogguin
adil tedgeer n' ch khorondoo naaldakhgui

yum. tedgeer khaadyn uyed khezee ch us-tashgui neg khaanchlalyg tengeriin burkhan baiguulakh bogood ter khaanchlalyen erk medel n' busad ard tumnii gart orokhgui. ter n' tedgeer bukh khaanchlalyg butlan sonookh bolovch ooroو monkhod baikh yum. khunii gar khurelguigeer uulnaas negen chuluu tsavchigdan, tomor, khurel, shavar, mongo, altyg evdlekhiiг ta uzsen shig ireeduid yuu bolokh tukhai augaa ikh burkhan khaan tand meduulsen yum. ene zuud unen bogood tuunii tailal n' itgemzhtei yum khemeen oguulev. tegekhed nyebukhadnyezar khaan nuureeree gazar unazh, daniyeld mekhiiizh yeslon, tuund zoriulan takhil orgozh, ankhiluun utlaga uugiulakhgy tushaav. khaan daniyeld khariulan, chi ene nuutsyg ilchiilzh chadsan bolokhoor unekeher chinii burkhan bol burkhdyn burkhan, khaadyn ezen bogood nuutsyg ilchlegch mon bilee gev. khaan daniyelyg devshuulen, tuund olon aguу belguudiig ogdov, vavilony bukh muzhiig tuugeer zakhiruulzh, vavilony khamag mergediin terguun zakhiragch bolgov. daniyel khaand khuselt gargasny daguu shadrakh, myeshakh, abyed-nyego naraar khaan vavilony muzhiin udirldlagyg zakhiruulav. daniyel khaany ordond suusan bogoo.

3

nyebukhadnyezar khaan altan khorog buteesen bogood onдор n' zharan tokhoi, orgon n' zurgaan tokhoi baizhee. tereer tuuniig vavilony muzhiin duragiin tald bosgov. tegeed nyebukhadnyezar khaan ooriin bosgoson khorgiin neeltiin yeslold oroltsuulakhaar udirdagchid, noyed, amban, said, zasag darga nar, zhasyn nyarav, shuugchid, bukh muzhiin zakhiragchdyg tsugluulakhaar zarlig ilgeezhee. ingeed udirdagchid, noyed, amban, said, zasag darga nar, zhasyn nyarav, shuugchid, bukh muzhiin zakhiragchid nyebukhadnyezar khaany bosgoson khorgiin neeltiin yeslold tsuglaad, nyebukhadnyezaryn bosgoson khorgiin omno zogsotsgov. tunkhaglagch changa duugaar tunkhaglanard tumen, undestnuud болон bukh kheltnuud ee, ta nart tushaal ogogdson bilee. ta nar buree, limbe, yatga, khuur, bosoo yatga, bag bishguur khiigeed bukh torliin khogzhmiin duug sonsmogts sogdon, nyebukhadnyezar khaany bosgoson altan khorogt morgogtun. kharin sogdozh morgoogui khieniig ch bolov durelzsен galtai zuukhand ter darui khayakh bolno gev. tiim uchraas bukh ard tumen buree, limbe, yatga, khuur, bosoo yatga, bag bishguur khiigeed bukh torliin khogzhmiin duug sonsmogts, bukh ard tumen, undestnuud болон bukh

kheltnuud sogdozh, nyebukhadnyezar khaany bosgoson altan khorogt morgov. ter uyed zarim khaldyeichuud oirton irzh, iudyeichuudiig buruushaav. ted nyebukhadnyezar khaand khariulankhaan min', monkh nasaltugai! khaan min', buree, limbe, yatga, khuur, bosoo yatga, bag bishguur khiigeed bukh torliin khogzhmiin duug sonson khun bukhен sogdozh, altan khorogt morgokhiig shaardsan zarligiiг ta gargasан bilee. gevch sogdozh morgoogui khieniig ch bolov durelzsен galtai zuukhand khayakh bolno. vavilony muzhiin udirldlagyg khariutsuulan tany tomilson shadrakh, myeshakh, abyed-nyego zereg zarim iudyeichuud bii. edgeer khumuus khaan tanyг ul oishoon, tany burkhdad es uilchlen, mon tany bosgoson altan khorogt morgodoggui gev. tegekhed, khilegnen uurlasan nyebukhadnyezar khaan shadrakh, myeshakh, abyed-nyego naryг avchrahkgy tushaasand, ted khaany omno khurgegden irev. nyebukhadnyezar tedendshadrakh, myeshakh, abyed-nyego nar aa, ta nar minii burkhdad uilchildeggi bolood minii bosgoson altan khorogt morgodoggui gedeg n' unen uu? ta nar odoo buree, limbe, yatga, khuur, bosoo yatga, bag bishguur khiigeed bukh torliin khogzhmiin zemsgiin duug sonsmogts minii buteesen khorogt morgokhod belen baival sainsan. kharin ta nar morgokhgui бол дурелзсен galtai zuukhand ter darui khayagdana. yamar burkhan minii garaas ta naryг avarch chadakh bilee? gev. shadrakh, myeshakh, abyed-nyego nar khaand khariulan, nyebukhadnyezar aa, ene khergiin talaar tand khariulakh kherег bidend baikhgui. negent iim болсон бол, bidnii uilchildeг burkhan bidniiг durelzsен galtai zuukhnaas avarch chadakh bogood khaan min', ter bidniiг tany garaas avarna. khediigeer tegekhgui baisan ch, khaan min', bid tany burkhdad uilchlekhgui, mon tany bosgoson altan khorogt morgokhgui gedgiig ta medtugei gev. tegekhed nyebukhadnyezar uur khilend avtazh, shadrakh, myeshakh, abyed-nyego nart khandan tsarai n' khuvirchee. zuukhyг zhiriin uyeiinkhees doloo dakhin khuchtei gallakhgy tereer tushaav. shadrakh, myeshakh, abyed-nyego naryг khuleed, durelzsен galtai zuukhand khayakhgy tsergiinkhen dotroos zarim zorigt daichdad ter tushaav. tegeed tedniig omd, deel, tolgoin omngol болон busad bukh khuvtsastai n' khulzh, durelzsен galtai zuukhand khayav. khaany tushaal yaaraltai, zuukh mash khaluun baisan uchraas shadrakh, myeshakh, abyed-nyego naryг avchirsan khumuusiig galyn dol shataazh alav. kharin shadrakh, myeshakh, abyed-nyego khemegdekh edgeer gurvan khun khuleetei chigeeree durelzsен galtai zuukh uruu unav.

daraa n' nyebukhadnyezar khaan gaikhazh, yaaran bosozh irlee. tereer ooriin deed tushmedeesbid gurvan khun khulzh, gal uruu khayasan bish uu? gezh asuusand, ted khaand khariulantiim ee, khaan min' gev. khaankharaach! khuleesgui, gemtelgui dorov khun gal dund yavzh baigaag bi kharzh baina. dorov dekh n' burkhdyn khovguun met torkhteii yum gev. nyebukhadnyezar durelzen galtai zuukhny khaalgaand oirtozh ochood,khamgiin deed burkhany zarts nar bolokh shadrakh, myeshakh, abyed-nyego nar aa, naashaa garch, oirton iregtun gezhee. tegekhd shadrakh, myeshakh, abyed-nyego nar gal dundaas garch irev. bukh aimgiin udirdagchid, tsergiin noyed, tushmed khiigeed khaany zovlogch nar toiron buchizh, tedgeer gurvan khuniig uzekhed, tednii biye gald gemteegui, us n' ch khuikhlagdaagui, deeliinkh n' ongo ch khuviraagui, tednees tulenkhiu uner ch unertsengui. nyebukhadnyezarshadrakh, myeshakh, abyed-nyego naryn burkhan magtagdakh boltugai. tereer tenger elchee ilgeezh, ort n' itgedeg, khaany tushaalyg zorchizh, oorsdiin burkhanaas gadna oor yamar ch burkhand uilchlekhgui bogood morgokhgui gezh oorsdiin biyeiig tushaan ogson zarts naraa avarsan bilee. tiimees shadrakh, myeshakh, abyed-nyego naryn burkhany esreg evgui yum yarikh alivaa ard tumen, undesten, kheltnii biyeiig moch mochoor n' tsavchin, geriig n' unsen tovorgo bolgokhyg bi tushaazh baina. yuu gevel ingezh avarch chadakh oor burkhan baikhgui yum gev. tegeed khaan shadrakh, myeshakh, abyed-nyego naryg vavilony muzhid tushaal devshuulev.

4

nyebukhadnyezar khaan bukh delkhiid am'dardag bukh ard tumen, undesten, kheltnuuded khandanta nart amar amgalan byalkhakh boltugai! khamgiin deed burkhany nadad uildsen temdeg, gaikhamshguudyg tunkhaglakh n' zov gezh bi bodloo. tuunii temdguud yamar aguu veltuunii gaikhamshguud yamar khuchirkheg veltuunii khaanchlal bol uurdiin khaanchlal,tuunii noyerkhol uyees uyed orshino. nyebukhadnyezar bi ooriin gert taivan baizh, ooriin ord kharshid amgalan suuzh bailaa. bi negen zuud zuudelsend ter n' namaig ailgazhee. orondoo khevtekh uyed bii bolson edgeer tosoolluud bolon oyuu bodold min' bui uzegdluud namaig tugsheeseer bailaa. iimees zuudnii taillyg nadad meduulekhiin tuld vavilony bukh mergedii minii omno avchrahkyg bi tushaasan. ilbechid, zurkhaichid, khaldye-ichuud bolon tologchid irsend bi tedend zuudee khelsen bolovch ted nadad taillyg

khelzh chadaagui. gevch etsest n' minii burkhny neriin yesoor byelyeshazar gezh nerlegdsen bogood ariun burkhdyn sunstei daniyel minii omno irsend tuund bi zuudee khelekhddee, ilbechdiin terguun byelyeshazar aa, ariun burkhdyn suns chinii dator baigaa bogood yamar ch nuuts chamaig mukharduuldagui gedgiig bi medezh baigaa khoino minii uzsen zuudnii uzegdliig tailaltai n' khamt nadad khelzh ogogtun. bi orondoo khevtezh baikh khoorond minii oyuu ukhaan dakh' uzegdluud iim bailaa. bi kharzh bailaa, getel kharagtun, delkhiin gold negen mod urgasan bogood aguu ondor mod baiv. ter mod sugliin urgazh, khatuuran buduurch,ondor n' tengert tulsan bogooddelkhiin zakh khyazgaaryg khurtel kharagdakhaar tom bolov. tuunii navchis saikhan, ur zhims n' elbeg bogoodtuun deer bukh khund khureltsekhuits idee baiv.kheeriin araatnuud suudert n' khorgodozh,ogtorguin shuvuud mochir deer n' am'darch,bukh am'd am'tan tuunees khoollov. bi orondoo khevtezh baikhdaa oyuu ukhaand min' bui uzegdel dator kharakhad ariun negen, tenger elch met kharuul tengerees buuzh irzhee. tereer khashkhirchinmodyg tsavchizh, mochruudiig n' khyarga.navchisyg n' segsren unagazh, ur zhimsiig n' taran khaya.araatnuudyg dooroos n' khoozh, shuvuudyg mochroos n' urgee. gevch khozhuuylg n' undestei n' khamt gazart uldee.kharin tuuniig tomor ba khuren tatлагаар baglazh,kheeriin shinekhen ovson dund baila.tereer tengeriin shuudert norzh.araatnuudtai khamt gazryn ovson dund baig. tuunii oyuu ukhaan n' khuniikhees oorchogdozh,tuund araatny oyuu ukhaan ogogdozh,iinkhuu doloon tsag uyeiig ongoruuleg. ene bol tenger elch met kharuuluudyin zarlig bogoodene n' ariun negnuudiin gargasana shiidver.ene n' khamgiin deed negen khun torolkhtnii khaanchlalyg zakhkhirch,oriin khussen khundee tuuniig ogch,khamgiin dord khuniig ch gesen khaan shireend zaldgiig khumuust meduulekhiin tuld yumzgev. ene bol nyebukhadnyezar khaan minii uzsen zuud yum. odoo byelyeshazar chi uunii taillyg khelzh og. uchir n' minii khaanchlalyn mergedees khen n' ch uunii taillyg nadad khelzh chadsangui. kharin ariun burkhdyn suns chamd baigaa uchir chi chadna khemeen oguulev. tegekhd byelyeshazar nertei daniyelyn bodluud ooriig n' tugsheen tereer kheseg zuur ain zogsloo. khaan tuund byelyeshazar aa, ene zuud esvel tuunii tailal chamaig buu tugsheeg gesend, byelyeshazar khariulan ezen min', ene zuud tanyg uzen yadagchdad, tailal n' tany daisnuudad kheregzhdeg ch boloso. khaan tany uzsen ter mod buyuu sugliin urgazh, khatuuran buduurch, ondor

n' tengert tulzh, delkhiin zakh khyazgaar khurtel kharagdakhaar tom bolson bogood navchis n' saikhan, ur zhims n' elbeg bogood bukh khumuust khureltsekheer idee boldog, kheeriin araatnuud suuder door n' khorgodozh, ogtorguin shuvuud mochir deer n' suutsagaan ter mod bol khaan min', ta ooro mon. uchir n' ta aguu bolzh khuchirkhegheed, tany sur zhavkhlan tengert tulzh, tany erk medel delkhiin khyazgaar khursen. khaany kharsan ariun negen, tenger elch met kharuul tengerees buuzh ireed, nımodyg tsavchizh, ustga. zovkhon tuunii khozhuulyg undesnuudtei n' gazart uldeezh, kharin tomor ba khurlen tatлагаар baglazh, kheeriin shinekhen ovsniı dund bailga. tereer tengeriin shuudert norzh, kheeriin araatnuudtai khamt doloon tsag uyeiig ongortol baigz gezh khelsen. khaan min', tailal iim baina. minii ezen khaand irsen khamgiin deed negenii zarlig ene bilee. ta khumuusees khoogdozh, tany orshikh gazar kheeriin araatnuudtai khamt baizh, ta ukher met ovs idezh, tengeriin shuudert norzh, khamgiin deed negen n' khunii khaanchlalyg zakhirch, oriin khussen khundee tuuniiig ogdgiig ta oilgokh khurtlee ene meteer doloon uyeiig ongoroono. modny khozhuulyg undesnuudtei n' uldee gesen zarlig uuntei kholbootoi bogood zakhirdag n' tenger gedgiig ta ukhaarsny daraa tany khaanchlal bat togtokh bolno. tiimees khaan min', minii zovlogoo tand taalagdakh boltugai. zov shudargy uildseneer nugluudeesee salzh, yaduust enerel uzuulsneer gem buruugaa arilgagtun. tegvel tany khogzhil tsetseglel urtsazh magadgui gev. ene bukh khereg nyebukhadnyezar khaand biyelev. arvan khoyer saryn daraa tereer vavilony ord kharshiin deever deer zugaalz hailaa. khaan bi ooriin aguu ikh khucheeree, ooriin sur zhavkhlangiin aldryn toloo ooriin khot bolgozh ooro buteen bosgosen aguu ikh vavilon ene bish uu? gelee. ene ug khaany amand baikh zuur tengerees neg duu garch, nyebukhadnyezar khaan, chamd uuniig khel'ye. khemzheeshgui erk medliig chamaas zailuulsan bogood chi khumuusees khoogdozh, chinii orshikh gazar kheeriin araatnuudtai khamt baikh bolno. chi ukher met ovs idezh, khamgiin deed negen khunii khaanchlalyg zakhirch, oriin khussen khundee tuuniiig ogdgiig chi oilgokh khurtlee ene meteer doloon uyeiig ongorookh bolno gev. ter darui nyebukhadnyezaryn talaarkh ene ug biyeleele olzhee. tereer khumuusees khoogdozh, ukher met ovs idezh ekhlen, us n' burgediin od met, khums n' shuvuuny savar met bolon urgatal tuunii biye tengeriin shuudert norzhee. kharin ter tsag uyeiin etsest nyebukhadnyezar bi tenger ood oliin kharsan bogood minii saruul ukhaan nadad ergezh irsend, bi khamgiin

deed negeniig magtazh, monkhod orshdog tuuniiig khundetgen magtav.uchir n' tuunii erk medel monkhiin erk medel bogood-tuunii khaanchlal uyeiin uyed orshino. gazar delkhiin bukh orshin suugchid yuu ch bish gezh tootsogddog.kharin tereer tengeriin tserguuded ch.gazar delkhiin orshin suugchdyn dund ch gesen oriin khuseer uilddeg.khen ch tuuniiı mutryg khor'zh chadakhgui bogoodta yuu khiisen yum be? gezh asuukh khun neg ch ugui. ter uyed minii saruul ukhaan nadad ergen irzhee. minii khaanchlalyn aldryn toloo minii ner aldar bolon sur zhavkhlan nadad ergen irev. minii zovlogchid bolon survalzhit garaltai khumuus namaig erelkhiilzhee. iinkhuu minii khemzheeshgui erk nadad dakhin ogogdozh, aguu baidal nadad nemegdev. odoon nyebukhadnyezar bi tengeriin khaany magtan, orgomzhlon, khundelzh baina. uchir n' tuuniiı bukh uils unen bogood tuuniiı zamuud zov bilee. tereer bardam yavzh bui khuniiig daruu bolgozh chadna.

5

byelshazar khaan ooriin myangan yazguurtand zoriulan ikh nair khiizh, myangan yazguurtantai khamt dars uuzh baiy. byelshazar dars amsaad, iyerusalimd baisan sumees ooriin etseg nyebukhadnyezaryn avchirsan alt, mongon zhunznuudeer khaan, tuunii yazguurtnuud, tuunii khatad bolon tuunii tatvar emsiig uulgakhyn tuld tedgeeriig avchruulakhgy tushaav. tegeed ted iyerusalim dakh' burkhany orgoo bolokh sumees avagdsan altan zhunznuudiig avchirsand, khaan, tuunii yazguurtnuud, tuunii khatad bolon tuunii tatvar ems tuugeer uuv. ted dars uugaad alt, mongo, khurel, tomor, mod, chuluugaar khiisen burkhdyg magtav. genet khunii garyn khuruunuud garch iren, denluunii esreg tald khaany ordny khanyan shavaasan deer bichizh ekhlev. khaan bichizh baigaa garyn aryg kharav. tegekhd khaany tsarai tsonkhiizh, bodluud n' tuuniiig tugsheezh, tashaanykh n' uye moch sularch, ovdog n' chichirch ekhlev. khaan zurkhaichid, khaldyeichuud, tologchdiig iruulekhiig khusen changa khashkhirav. khaan vavilony mergeded khandanene bicheesiig unshizh, utgyg n' tailbarlazh chadakh khend ch bolov nil yagaan ongiin deel omsgozh, khuzuund n' altan ginzh zuulgezh, khaanchlalyn gurav dakh' zakhiragchiin erk medliig ogno gev. tegekhd khaany bukh merged orzh irsen bolovch ted bicheesiig unshizh, esvel utgyg n' khaand tailbarlazh chadsangui. tiimees byelshazar khaan iluu ikheer tugshizh, tsarai n' ulam tsonkhiin, yazguurtnuud n' ch tevdlee. khaan khiigeed yazguurtnuudyn ugiig duulaad ekh khatan nairyn tankhimd

orzh irlee. ekh khatan oguulen, khaan min', monk nasaltugai! bodoldoo buu tush, tsaraigaa buu tsonkhiilgo. tany khaanchlald ariun burkhdyn sunstei negen khun bii. tany etsgiin uyed ter khund saruul ukhaan, oyuu bilig baisan bogood mergen ukhaan n' burkhdynkhtai adil baiv. nyebukhadnyezar khaan, tany khaan etseg tuuniig zurkhaichid, ilbechid, khaldye-ichuud bolon tologch naryn terguuneer tomilson. khaanaas byelyeshazar gedeg ner khairlasan ter daniyeld yer busyn suns, oyuu bilig ba medleg, mon zuudiig tailzh, uchir bituuleg yumsyg neezh, khetsuu asuudlyg shiidverlekh av"yaas ogogdson baisan. daniyelyg odoo duudagtun, tegvel tereer utgyg tailbarlazzh ogno gev. tegeed daniyelyg khaany omno avchrav. khaan daniyeld khandanminii khaan etseg iudagaas avchirsan iudagiin olzlogdogsdyng neg daniyel chi mon uu? chamd burkhdyn suns baigaa bogood saruul ukhaan, oyuu bilig, yer busyn mergen ukhaan chamd baidag tukhai bi sonsson yum. ene bicheesiig unshizh, utgyg n' nadad meduulekheer olon merged ba zurkhaichid minii omno irsen bolovch ted ugiin utgyg ailtgazh chadsangui. kharin chi utgyg tailbarlazzh, khetsuu asuudlyg shiidverlezh chaddag tukhai bi ooroo sonsson. kherev chi ene bicheesiig unshizh, tuunii utgyg n' nadad meduulzh chadval, chamd nil yagaan ongiin deel omsgozh, chinii khuzuund altan ginzh zuulgez, khaanchlald gurav dakh' zakhiragchiin erkh medliig chi avakh bolno gev. tegekhd daniyel khaand khariulan, belgudee oortoo uldeezh, esvel shagnalaa oor khen negend ogogtun. tiim bolovch khaany toloo bi ene bicheesiig unshizh, utgyg n' meduulzh og'ye. khaan min'. khamgiin deed burkhan n' tany etseg nyebukhadnyezart uls guren, khemzheelsgui erkh medel, sur zhavkhlan, ner aldryg bolon sur khuchiig ogson. burkhany tuund ogson sur zhavkhlangaas bolzh bukh ard tumen, undesten, khelten tuunii omno emeen chichirch baiv. ter khussenee khoroozh, khussenee am'd uldeezh, khussenee orgozh bas khussenee dord bolgodog baiv. kharin tuunii zurkh ikhemseg bolzh, tuunii setgel mash bardam bolsnoos tereer deerengui zagnakh uyedee khaan shireeneesee khayagdazh, sur zhavkhlan n' tuunees zailav. tereer bas khumuusees khoogdozh, zurkh setgel n' kheeriin araatnykh shig bolzh, am'drakh gazar n' zerleg ilzhigtei khamt bolov. tereer ukher shig ovs idezh, biye n' tengeriin shuudert norsong bogood khamgiin deed burkhan khunii khaanchlalyg zakhirch, oriin khussen khundee l tuuniig zakhiruuldiig medtelee ingezh am'darsan. gevch tuunii khuu byelshazar aa, ta ene bugdiig medsen khernee zurkh setgelee daruu

bailgasangui. kharin ta tengeriin ezenii esreg ooriigoo orgomzhilson. ted tuunii orgoonii zhunziig tany omno avchrulzh, ta bolon tany yazguurtuud, tany khatad, tany tatvar ems tuugeer dars uuzhee. mon yuu ch uzdeggui, yuu ch sonsdoggui, yuu ch oilgodoggui alt, mongo, khurel, tomor, mod, chuluun burkhdyg magtzhee. kharin tany am' am'sgalyg bolon tany zamyg mutartaa atgazzh bar'dag burkhanyg ta aldarshuulsangui. iimees tereer monookh garyg ilgeezh, ene bicheesiig bichzee. bichigdsen zuil n' iim baina. myenye, myenye, tyekyel, ufarsin. tuunii utga n' gevel: myenye gedeg n' burkhan tany khaanchlaln khonog khugatsaag toolzh, tuuniig duusgasan. tyekyel gedeg n' khaan tanyg zhinluur deer khemzhensd ta khemzheend khursengui. pyeryes gedeg n' tany khaanchlal khuvaagdazh, myedye ba pyersuuded shilzhizh ochson gesen utgatai khemeev. ter uyed byelshazar tushaal buulan, daniyeld nil yagaan ongiin deel omsgozh, tuunii khuzuund altan ginzh zuulgen, tuuniig khaanchlaln gurav dakh' zakhiragchiin erkh medeltei bolsnyg tunkhaglav. ter shono khaldyein khaan byelshazar alagdzhee. myedye khun darius zharan khoyer orchim nastaidaa khaanchlalyg avsan bilee.

6

khaanchlal dayaaraa zuun khorin aimgiin zakhiragchiig tomilzh, tedend bukh khaanchlalyg khariutsuulakh n' dariusyn taalald niitsev. mon tednii deer gurvan saidyg tomilson bogood (tednii neg n' daniyel yum). uchir n' khaand yamar neg tovog uchruulakhguin tuld aimgiin zakhiragchid said nart tailan gargakh yestoi bailaa. tegekhd onookh daniyel yer busyn sunsiig avsan tul said nar, aimgiin zakhiragchdaas todorch ekhelsen bogood khaan tuugeer bukh khaanchlalyg zakhiruulakhaar tolovlozh baiv. iimees said nar bolon aimgiin zakhiragchid ulsyn al-bany talaar daniyelyg buruutgakh undsiig ersen bolovch yamar ch buruutgakh undes, yamar ch zavkhral olsongui. kharin ch ter itgemzhtei baisan bogood tuunees yamar ch khaikhramzhgui baidal, esvel zavkhral oldsongui. tegeed ter khumuusene daniyelaas ooriinkh n' burkhany khuuulin talaar l olokhgui bol tuuniig buruutgakh undsiig bid olokhgui n' gezh kheletsev. tegeed edgeer said nar bolon aimgiin zakhiragchid khuivaldan, khaand ochizh, darius khaan min', monk nasaltugai! khaanchlaln bukh said, aimgiin zakhiragchid, tsergiin noyed, zovlogchid ba tushmed kheletseed, khaanaas negen togtool gargazh, tushaal morduulekh kheregteig gezh uzsen. ene n' gukh khonogiin turshid khaantan min', tanaas oor al' neg burkhand, es-

vel khund guiltaa orgoson etgeed arslangiin nukhend khayagdash bolno gesen togtool yum. khaan min', odoo ene tushaalyg gargazh, myedye, pyersiin khuvirshgui khuuliin yesoor tuuniig dakhin oorchlokhguin tuld ene alban bichig deer garyn usgee zuragtun gev. tiimese darius khaan alban bichig buyuu tushaal deer garyn usgee zurav. terkhuu alban bichigt garyn usgez zursnyg daniyel medsen uyd gertee orood, (deed davkhryn oroondoo tereer iyerusalimyn zug uruu kharsan ongorkhoi tsonkhtoi bailaa) ur'd khiizh baisan yesoor odor bur guran udaa ovdog sogdon, burkhanykhaa omno zalbiran, talarkhal orgozh bailaa. ter khumuus khuivaldan irzh, daniyelyg burkhanykhaa omno guilt khuseetee orgozh baikhgy olzh kharav. ted khaand ochin, khaany tushaalyn tukhai sanuulzhkhaantan min', guch khonogiin turshid tanaas oor al' neg burkhand, esvel khund guiltaa orgoson kheniig ch bolov arslangiin nukhend khayakh bolno gesen tushaald garyn usgee zursan bish uu? gesend, khaan khariulanene tunkhaglal myedye, pyersiin khuvirshgui khuuliin yesoor unen zuil yum gev. tegekhet ted khaand khariulan, iudagaas irsen olzlog-dogsdyn khumuusiin neg daniyel, khaan min', tanyg bolon tany garyn usgee zursan zarligiig ch ul oishoon, odort guran udaa guiltaa orgosoor l baina gev. khaan ene tunkhaglalalyg sonsonguutaa gun ui gashuud avtazh, daniyelyg avrakhaar oyuuu sanaagaa chigluulzhee. daniyelyg kheltruulekheer tereer nar zhargatal bukh khuchee gargav. daraa n' ter khumuus khuivaldan, khaan deer ireed, khaantan min', myedye, pyersiin khuuliin yesoor khaany togtooseen tushaal, esvel togtool oorchlogdozh boldoggui gedgiig medtugei! gev. tegeed khaan zarlig buulgazh, daniyelyg avchirch, arslangiin nukhend khayav. khaan daniyeldchinii urgelzh uilchildeg burkhan chin' chamaig oroo avrakh bolno gev. chuluu onkhruulen avchirch, nukhnii amyg taglav. daniyelyn talaar yuu ch oorchlokhgui baikhyn tuld khaan ooriin bolon ooriin yazguurt-nuudyn tamgan bogzhoor tuuniig tamgalzh latsdav. khaan ordon uruu butsaad, matsag barin shoniig ongoruulsen bogood yamar ch zugaatsuulakh zuiliig uzeegui, noir n' ch khulzhzhee. ingeed khaan uureer, odor ekhelzh baikhad bosozh, arslangiin nukh uruu yaaran ochiv. tereer daniyel uruu, nukh uruu dokhozh ochood zovson duugaar khashkhirsch, daniyelyg duudazham'd burkhany zarts daniyel aa. chinii urgelzh uilchildeg burkhan chamaig arslangaas avarch chadav uu? gev. daniyel khaand khariulankhaantan min', monkh nasaltugai! minii burkhan tenger elchee ilgeezh, arslanguudyn amyg taglasan bogood arslanguud nadad khor uchruulsangui. kharin

ch bi tuunii omno gemguid tootsogdozh, bas khaan min', tand yamar ch gem khiigeegui gev. khaan mash ikh bayarlazh, daniyelyg nukhnees gargakhyg tushaasan. daniyelyg nukhnees gargazh irekhet tuunii biyed yamar neg gemtel baisangui. yaagaad gevel ter ooriin burkhand itgesen bolgoo. daraa n' khaan zarlig buulgazh, daniyelyg khils gutgesen khumuusiig avchran, tedniig ekhner khuukhduudtei n' khamt arslangiin nukhend khayav. ted nukhnii yeroold khureegui baikhad arslanguud tedniig darzh, bukh yasyg n' khugalan butalzhee. tegeed darius khaan bukh gazar nutagt am'darch baisan bukh ard tumen, undesten, bukh kheltend zakhidai bichizh, ita naryn amar amgalan byalkhakh boltugai. minii khaanchalyn kheseg burd khumuus daniyelyn burkhany omno emeen chichregtun gedgiig bi tushaazh baina, yaagaad gevel terbeer am'd burkhan bogood uurd monkh khuvirshgui. tuunii khaanchal ustgagdashgui khaanchal, tuunii erk medel monkhod baikh bolno. tereer tenger ba gazart avarch, choloolzh, gaikhamshig bolon temdguudiig uilddeg, tereer bas daniyelyg arslangiin savraas avarsan bileezkhemeev. iinkhuu darius bolon pyersiin koryeshiin khaanchilsan uyd daniyel amzhilt olsoor baiv.

7

vavilony khaan byelshazaryn neg dekh zhild daniyel khevtezh baikhdaa orondoo zuud zuudelzh, oyuu ukhaan dotroo uzegdel kharav. tereer zuudee bichizh uldeen, doorkh zuilsig yariv. daniyelshono bi uzegdel kharzh baikhad, tengeriin dorvon salkhi ikh dalaiig ovolzualzh baiv. or khoodondoo adligui dorvon avarga arataan dalaigaas garch irev. ekhniikh n' arslan shig bogood burgediin zhiguurtei bolgoo. tuunii zhiguuruud taslagdazh, tereer gazraas khoodon bosood, khun shig khoyer khol deeree zogsokh khurtel bi kharsaar bailaa. tuund khunii oyuu ukhaan ogogdov. kharagtun, daraagiin khoyer dakh' arataan n' baavgai shig torkhotei baiv. ter khazhuuldan bosozh baisan bogood aman dotor n', shudniikh n' zavsar guran khavirga zuusan baiv. ted tuund bosood, ikh makh id gev. uunii daraa bi kharsaar baital, kharagtun irves shig oor negen arataan nuruundaa shuvuuny dorvon dalavchtai baiv. ter arataan bas dorvon togoitoi baisan ba tuund erk medel ogogdov. uunii daraa bi shoniin uzegdeldee tsaash kharval dorov dekh arataan n' aimshig-tai, aidas toruulmeer asar khuchtei bailaa. ter n' tom tomor shudtei baiv. ter n' zalgizh, evdezh, uldseniig n' kholooroo gishgev. ene n' ur'd baisan busad bukh

araatnuudaas yalgaatai bogood arvan ev-
ertei baiv. bi tedgeer evruudiig azhiglazh
baital tednii dundaas oor negen zhizhig ever
urgazh, turuuchiin evruudees gurav n' tu-
unii omno undseeree bulgarav. kharagtun,
ene zhizhig ever khunii nud shig nudtei
bogood ikheer bardamnan yarikh amtai
bolov. namaig kharsaar baital sentiinuud
tavigdazh, ertnii negen orin suudald zal-
rav. tuunii khuvtsas tsas shig tsagaan, tu-
unii tolgoi us n' tsever noos shig baiv, tu-
unii sentii galyn dol shig, duguinuud n'
durelzen gal shig baiv. tuunii omnoos
galtai moron garch iren ursav, ui tumeeree
tuund uilchilzh, ui tumeeree tuunii omno
zogsotsgoozh bailaa. shuult ekhlen, nomuud
delegdev. evriin yar'zh bui bardam
ugsiin duunaas bolzh bi kharsaar bailaa.
araatan alagdazh, tuunii biye n' ustgag-
dan, durelzen gald khayagdakh khurtel bi
kharsaar bailaa. uldsen araatnuudyn khuv'd
gevel tednii erk medel bulaagsdan bolovch
tovloson tsag irtel tednii am' kheltrev.
bi shoniin uzegdliig kharsaar baisan bo-
good, kharagtun, khunii khuu shig negen ten-
geriin uulsiiig khologlon irzh, tereer ertnii ne-
gend ochood, tuund baraalkhav. tuund erk
medel, sur zhavkhan ba khaanchlal ogog-
dozh, bukh ard tumen, undesten, bukh khel-
ten tuund uilchlev. tuunii noyerkhol uurdiin
noyerkhol bogood ongoron odokhgui. tuunii
khaanchlal n' ustakhui khaanchlal yum.
kharin daniyel bi setgel dotroo shanalzh,
minii oyuuu bodol dotorkh uzegdliud na-
maig tugsheeseer bailaa. bi khazhuud
zogsogchdyn negend dokhzh ochood, tu-
unees ene bukh yavdlyn unen uchryg asu-
zh ekhellée. ter nadad edgeer zuiliin uchryg
tailbarlazz khelev. ene dorvon avarga
araatan bol gazraas bosokh dorvon khaan
yum. kharin deediin deed negenii ariun khu-
muus khaanchlal yavch, irekh bukh yueiin
tursh uurd ezemshine gev. daraa n' bu-
sad araatnuudaas yalgaatai, nen aimshigtai,
tomor shudtei, khurel khumstai, zalgilzh,
butalzh, uldseniig n' kholooroo gishgesen
dorov dekh araatny unen uchryg medekhiig
bi khussen. mon tuunii tolgoi arvan ever
bolon omno n' anknykhaas gurvan ever
unasan oor neg ever buyuu nudtei, aguu ikh
bardam ug kheldeg amtai, gadna torkhooroo
busdaasaa iluu tom kharagdsan ever zergii
uchryg medekhiig khuslee. namaig kharsaar
baikhad ter ever ariun khumuusti tulad-
dan daitazh, tedniig diilzh baisan bogood
ertnii negen irzh, deediin deed negenii ari-
iun khumuusiin toloo shuult yavuulzh, ariun
khumuus khaanchlal yalgamzhlakh tsag
irekh khurtel ene zuil urgelzhilsen yum.
tereer iin khelzhee. dorov dekh araatan bol
gazar deerkh dorov dekh khaanchlal baikh
bogood ter n' busad bukh khaanchlalaas
yalgaran, bukh delkhiig zalgilzh, talkhalzh,

evdekh bolno. arvan ever bol ter khaanch-
lalaas bosokh arvan khaan yum. tednii
daraa ur'd n' baigdsaa yalgaatai, oor ne-
gen khaan bosood gurvan khaanyg darakh
bolno. tereer khamgiin deed negenii es-
reg yar'zh, deediin deed negenii ariun khu-
muusiig diilekh bolno. tereer tsag yue
bolon khuul'd oorchlolt oruulakh yg oroldokh
bolno. ariun khumuus neg tsag yue, tsag
yueud, khas tsag yueiin tursh tuunii gart
tushaagdana. kharin shuult ekhlekh bo-
good tuunii erk medel bulaagdazh, burmo-
son ustgagdazh monkhod sonono. tegeed
bukhel tengeriin doorkh khamag khaanch-
lalin deed zasag, erk medel bolon aguu
baidal n' deediin deed negenii ariun khu-
muusiin ard tumend ogogdokh bolno. tu-
unii khaanchlal n' uurdiin khaanchlal baikh
bogood bukh erk medluud tuund uilchilzh,
zakhiragdan dagakh bolno gev. uugeer ilch-
lelt duusav. daniyel, minii bodluud namaig
ikhd tugsheezh, tsarai min' tsonkhiison
bolovch ene yavdlyg bi dotroo khadgalav.

8

byelshazar khaany noyerkhyln gurav dakh'
zhild, ankny uzegdees khoish daniyel
nadad dakhin negen uzegdel uzegdev. bi
uzegdliig uezeh baikhdaa yelam aimgiin susa
tsaizad baisan. bi oooroo uzegdel dotor ulai
golyn eregt baiv. bi nudee deeshluulen
kharakhad, golyn eregt deer khoyer evertai
khuts zogsozh baiv. khoyer ever urt baisan
bolovch khozhim urgasan ever n' nogoo-
goosoo iluu urt bolgoo. namaig kharakhad
ter khuts baruun, khoid, omno zug uruu
morgozh baisan bogood tuunii diilekh oor
araatan neg ch ugii, mon tuunii khuch-
nees avrakh khen ch baikhui, kharin tereer
khussenee khiizh, ooriigoo orgomzhlov. bi
uunii azhiglazh baital negen ukhna baruun
zueges, bukh delkhiig toiron khol n' gazar
khurelgui irev. ukhny nudnii khorood neg
ontsgoi ever baiv. golyn eregt deer zog-
sozh baikhad n' minii kharsan khoyer ev-
ertei khuts uruu tereer oirtozh, khuchtei uur
khilengeer tuun uruu dairav. tereer onookh
khutsand oirtozh irekhiig bi kharsan. ukhna
tuund khilegnesen bailaa. tereer tuunii
morgozh, khoyer evriig n' khugalsan bogood
khuts tuunii esergutsekh khuchgui baiv.
ukhna khutsyg gazar chuluudazh, deer n'
gishgehsen bogood khutsyg ukhny khuch-
nees avrakh khen ch baikhui bailaa. tegeed
ukhna ooriigoo ontsgoi orgomzhilloo. gevch
tereer kharirkhgei bolmogts tom ever n'
khugaran unazh, orond n' ontsgoi dorvon
ever tengeriin dorvon salkhiig chiglen ur-
gav. tedgeeriin dotorkh neg evrees negen
zhizhig ever garch, omno, dorno zug ba
uzesgelent onyig chiglen ontsgoi tom bolov.
tereer tengeriin tseregt khurekheer urgazh,

tserguud kھیgeed oddyn zarımyg gazart un-agazh, ulandaa gishgev. tereer ooriigoo tengeriin tsergiin zhanzhintai adil bolgokhoor orgomzhilzh, tuunees odor buriin takhilyg kholduulzh, tuunii ariun gazryg suitgev. nугlees bolzh tengeriin tserguud odor buriin takhilyn khamtaar evert orgogdokh bolno. ever uneniig gazar khayazh, duraaraa avirlan, amzhilt olsoor baikh bolno. tegeed bi negen ariun khunii oguulekhiig sonsov. mon oguulzh bui ariun khund oor negen ariun khunariun gazar болон tengeriin tserguud khoveryg gishgegdekhiig zovshooruulekhiin tuld nugel aidsyg toruulseer baikhad odor buriin takhilyn tukhai enekhuu uzegdel khedii boltol urgelzhlekhe ve? gev. tereer nadadkhoyer myanga gurvan zuun ogloo ba udshiin turshid. tegsnii daraa ariun gazar zokhistoigoor dakhin sergeedene gev. daniyel bi ene uzegdliig uzeed, tuunii ut-gyg oilgokhoor khaiv. kharagutun, khun shig durstei negen minii omno zogsozh baiv. ulai golyin ergiin dundaas khunii duu garch, tereer duudazh.gabriel aa. ene khund uzegdliig tailbarla gekhiig bi sonsov. tegeed ter minii zogsozh baيسان gazart dokhohz irsend, bi aizh, nuureeree gazar unav. ter nadadkhunii khuu, ene uzegdel togsgoliin tsagt khamaarch baigaa gedgiig oilgogtun gev. tuuniig nadtai yar'zh baikh zuur, bi nuuree gazart naazh, gun noirond av-tav. gevch ter nadad garaa khurgezh, na-maig tsekh shuluun bosgosen. tereerkharag-tun, khilengiin suulchiin tsagt yuu bolokhyg bi chamd medegdekhe gezh baina. uchir n' ene uzegdel togsgoliin togtoogdson tsagt khamaarch baina. chinii uzsen khoyer evertai khuts bol myedye болон pyersiin khaadyg toloolzh baina. us ikhtei ukhna бол gryekiin khaanchlalalg toloolzh baigaa bogood nudniikh n' khoodrondokh tom ever бол tuunii ankhyi khaan болгоо. khugarsan ever болон orond n' urgasan dorvon ever бол ter undestnees bosson bolovch ankhykh shig khuchtei baigaagui dorvon khaanchla-lyg toloolzh baina. edgeeriin noyerkhlyn togsgol uyed nugeltnuud iluu khargis bolokh uyed,ichguurgui, nuuts yavuulgad garamgai negen khaan garch ime. ter ooriinkhoo khucheer bus, aguу khuchtei bolno.ter asar ikh khemzheegeer evdezh, amzhilt olon du-raaraa durgikh bolno.tereer khuchtenuudiig болон ariun khumuusiig sonoono. tereer khersuu ukhaanaaraa khuuran mekhleltiig khogzhuulekhed noloolno.tereer zurkh set-geldee bardamnazh.amar taivan baikhad n' olon khuniig suitekhe bolno.tereer bur zhononguudyn zhonong eserguuten bosokh bolovchkhunii garyn oroltsooguigeer sonokh болно. deer oguulsen ogloo ba udshiin tukhai uzegdel бол unen.kharin ene uzegdliig nuutslan khadgal.uchir n' ene n' ireedui dekh olon khonogt khamaarnagev. daraa

n' daniyel bi etsez, kheden odor ovdloo. tegeed dakhin bosozh, khaany albyg khash-san. gevch bi uzegdliin talaar ikh gaikhsan bogood tuunii uchryg tailbarlakh khen ch baigaagui.

9

khalдыеichuudyn khaanchlalyn khaan бол-son, myedye ovgiin akhashvyeroshiin khuu dariusyn ankhdugaar zhild buyuu tuunii noyerkhlyn ankhdugaar zhild daniyel bi ezenii ugeer esh uzuulegch iyeremiad il-erkhiilegdsen iyerusalimyn khoosrol duustal urgelzhlekhe zhiliin тоог buyuu dalan zhil baigaa gedgiig nomoos medsen. tiimees bi zalbiral ba guiltaaraa matsag bar'zh, таар omsozh, oor deeree uns asgan, ezen burkhanьg khaikhaar, tuun uruu khicheen-guilen khandsan. bi ooriin burkhan ezend zalbirch, gemee khuleen zovshoorch, khelsen n'ee khalag, ezen min', augaa, aidas тором burkhan min'. tanyg khairlazh, tany tushaaluudyg sakhigchdad та gereе болон khair enerlee ogdog. bid nugel uildezh, gem buruud kholbogdozh, khargis uils khi-izh, terselzh, tuugeer ch barakhgui tany tushaal ba togtooluudaas kholdson. tuunees gadna manai khaad, manai zhononguud, manai ovog deedes болон gazar nutgiin bukh ard tumend tany nereer yar'san tany zarts nar bolokh esh uzuulegch naryg bid son-soogui. ezen min', unen zov n' tanykh. kharin onoodriinkh shig ichguur n' bidni-ikh. uund iuda khumuust, iyerusalimyn or-shin suugchdad болон bukh izrail'd buyuu oir khol baigchdad ba tany esreg khiisen tednii itgelgui uilsiinkh n' toloo tany khooson bukh orond baigaa tedend khamaarna. ezen min', bid tany esreg nugel uildsen uchraas ichguur n' bidniikh, manai khaad, manai zhononguud, manai ovog deedsinkh. uchir n' bid tuunii esreg terselsen uchir enerel uuchal n' bidnii burkhan ezend би. burkhan orin zarts nar bolokh esh uzu-ulegchdeer damzhuulan bidnii omno tog-toozh ogson surgaalg n' dagan alkalhui ezen burkhanykhaa duug bid dagaagui. kharin ch bukh izrail' tany khuuliig zorchin, tany duu khooolig dagalgui zam buruulsan. tiimees burkhan zarts mosyegiin khuul'd bichigdsen tangargiin khamt, khaaraal n' bid-nii deer buuzhee. uchir n' bid tuunii es-reg nugel uildsen yum. bidend asar ikh gamshgiig avchakrahaar bidnii esreg болон bidniig zakhirdag zakhiragchdyn esreg aild-san ugee ter batalzhee. uchir n' iyerusal-imd uildegdsen shig iim yavdal tengeriin dor khaana ch tokhioldozh baigaagui. mosyegiin khuul'd bichigdseneer ene bukh gamshig biden deer buusan bilee. gesen ch bid oorsdiin gem buruugaas ergezh, tany unend ankhaaraal tavilgui ezen burkhanykhaa taal-

lyg khusemzhlen khaigaagui. tiim uchraas ezen gamshgiig khadgalan khuraazh, bidnii deer buulgasan. yuu gevel bidnii burkhan ezen oriin uildsen bukh kheregte zov shudarga baidag yum. kharin bid tuunii duu khoodoig dagaagui. kharin odoo khuchirkheg mutraar oriinkhoo ard tumniig yegipyetiin nutgaas khotolzh gargan, orii-goo onoodriinkh shig ner aldartai bolgoson bidnii burkhan ezen min', bid nugel uldezh, khargisaar am'darsan. ezen min', tany bukh unen zov uilsin daguu ta oriin khot iyerusalimaas buyuu oriin ariun uulaas uur khilengee butsaazh avaaeh. uchir n' bidnii nugel bolon bidnii etseg ovgodiiin gem buruugaas bolzh iyerusalim ba tany ard tumen bidnii ergen toirny bukh ulsad ichguur gutamshig bolson yum. tiimees odoo bidnii burkhan, oriin zartsyn zalbiral bolon tuunii guiltyg sonsood, ezen min', oriin tolooo, oriin nuurnii gerliig tany khoodorson ariun gazart tusgaach. burkhan min' ee, sonoroo talbizh, sonsooch! melmi-gee neezh, bidnii khoodor ba tany nereer nerlegdsen khotyig kharaach. uchir n' bid oorsdiin unen zoviin toloo bish, kharin tany aguu enerliin toloo tany omno guiltaa orgozh baina. ezen min', sonsooch! ezen min', orshoogooch! ezen min', sonsood, uldeech! burkhan min' ee, oriinkhoo toloo kiiikh uilee buu khoishluulaach. uchir n' tany khot bolon tany ard tumen tany nereer nerlegdsen bilee gev. bi yar'zh, zalbirsch, oriin bolon ooriin ard tumen izrailliin nugliig khuleen zovshoorch, minii burkhany ariun uulyn toloo ooriin burkhan ezenii omno guiltaa orgosoor, bi zalbiral dotor yar'saar baital, turuuchiiin uzegdel dund minii uszen khun gabriyel, oroin takhilyn uyed namaig ikhed yadarsan baikhad nad deer irev. tereer nadad zaavar ogch, nadtai yarin, daniyel aa. bi chamd khersuu ukhaan, oilgotyig ogokhoor irsen. chamaig guizh ekhekheh zarlig garsan bogood chamd meduulekheer irlee. chi ene medeeg sain bodozh, uzegdliig oilgo. chinii ard tumen bolon chinii ariun khotyn toloo buyuu khilentsiig duusgash, nugliig togsgozh, gem buruugiin toloo evleruulliig buteezh, monkhiiin zov shudarga baidlyg togtoozh, uzegdel ba esh uzuullegiig bituumzhilzh, khamgiin ariun gazryg toslokhyn tuld dalan doloon khonog togtoogdson yum. iyerusalimyg sergeen bar'zh bosgokhoor zarlig garakh tsagaas ekhleeed zhonon myessia irekh khurtel doloon doloon khonog bolon zharan khoyer doloon khonog baikh bolno gedgiig chi medezh ukhaar. zovlongiin tsagt ch gesen iyerusalim kherem, dalantaigaa sergeen bosgogdono. tegeed zharan khoyer doloon khonogiin daraa myessia tsagladakh bogood yuu ch uguu bolno. khozhim irekh zhonongiin ard tumen khot ba ariun gazryg evdekh bolno.

tuunii togsgol n' uyereer irzh, bur etses khurtel tend dain urgelzhilzh, khoodor n' togtoogdson bilee. tereer olon khumusteii neg doloon khonogiin tursh bat geree baiguulna. gevch doloon khonogiin dund tereer takhil bolon ideen orgoliig khoriglono. buzryn zhiguur deer zhigshuuriig avchragch negen irzh, togtoogdson bureen evdrellig khurtel buyuu zhigshuuriig avchragch negen deer tsutagdadakh khurtel baina gev.

10

pyersiin khaan koryeshiin gurav dakh' zhild byeltvashazar khemeen nerlegdsen daniyel negen ug ilchlegdev. ene ug unen bogood ikh zorchiin tukhai baisan bolovch tereer ene ugiig oilgozh, ene uzegdliig ch ukhaarav. ter odrueed daniyel bi buten gurvan doloo khonog gashuudsan bilee. buten gurvan doloo khonog duustal bi amtat khood ch id-sengui, makh ba dars ch amandaa khurge-sengui, yamar ch tos turkhsengui. ekhnii saryn khorin dorov dekh odor bi tigr khomeekh ikh mornii ereg deer zogsoszha baigaad, nudee deesh orgon kharakhad, maalingan khuvtsas omsozh, ufazyn shizhir altan bus buselsen negen khun uzegdev. mon tuunii biye n' binder'ya chuluu shig, tsarai n' ayangyn durtei, nud n' dureltsen bambar shig, gar ba khol n' ongolson khurliin gyalbaa shig, bas duu khoodoi n' tumen khunii duu met bolgoo. daniyel bi l gantsaaraa ene uzegdliig kharsan. tegekheh nadtai khamt baisan khumuus ene uzegdliig kharaagui bolovch tedniig aguu ikh aidas nomorch, ted zugtan nuugdatsgaasan bilee. tiimees bi gantsaaraa uldezh, ene aguu uzegdliig kharsan. gesen ch minii dotor tamir tenkhee alga bolzh, tsarai min' ongo aldan zevkhiirch, nadad khuch chadal ul-sengui. ingeed bi tuunii ugiig sonsson. tuunii ugiig sonsonguut bi nuureeree gazar unazh, gun noirond avtav. kharagtun, negen gar nadad khursend, bi chichirseer ovdog ba garynkhay algan deer bosov. tereer nadadikhed khundlegddeg daniyel aa, chamd khekheh gezh bui minii ugiig oilgozh, tsekh shuluun zogsogtun. yuu gevel bi cham uruu ilgeegdsen yum gev. ter nadad ene ugiig khekheh bi chichirseer bosov. tereer nadadbuu ai, daniyel aa. uchir n' uunii oilgozh avakhaar, mon ooriin burkhany omno ooriigoo dord tavikhaar zurkhendee shiidsen ankhy odroos chin' chinii ugsiig burkhan sonsson uchir bi ugend chin' khar-iulakhaar irlee. gevch pyersiin khaant ulsyn zhonon namaig khorin negen odor es-erguutssen. kharin tergoun zhononguudyn neg bolokh mikhayel nadad tuslakhaar irsen. uchir n' bi tend pyersiin khaadai khamt uldsen baiv. khozhmyn odrueed chinii ard tumend yuu tokhioldokh tukhai chamd

oilguulakhaar bi odoo irlee. uchir n' ene uzegdel ireeduin odruuded khamaarna gev. tereer nadad edgeer uggiig khelenguut bi nu-ureeree gazar shirten, duugui bolson. khunii khuu shig durstei negen uruuld min' khurch baiv. tegekhd bi amaa neezh, minii omno zogsson tuund khandanezen min' ee, uzegdleez bolzh minii deer zovlon shanalal irzh, nadad yamar ch khuch ugui bolloo. uchir n' ezenii min' iim zarts minii ezen-tei kherkhen yar'zh chadakh bilee? minii khuv'd gevel, odoo nadad yamar ch tamir tenkhee uldeegui, am'sgal ch ugui bolson gev. tegekhd khunii durtei ter negen nadad dakhin khurch, namaig chadaltai bolgov. tereerikhd khundlegddeg khun ee, buu ai. amar amgalan chamd baig. zorigiig av, zorigtoi boltugai! gev. ter nadad ingezh khelenguut bi khuch tenkheetei bolzh, minii ezen ta namaig khuch tenkheetei bolgosen uchir yar'zh khairla gev. tegeed tereerbi cham ur'uzh yuuny tuld irsniig chi oilgozh baina uu? gevch bi odoo pyersiin zhonon-toi baidakhaar butsakh yestoi. tiimees bi yavlaa, kharin kharagtun, gryekiin zhonon irekh geizh baigaa. gevch unenii bicheest yuu gezh bichigdseniig bi chamd khelne. gesen ch tanai zhonon mikhayelaas oor, edgeer khuchnuudiin esreg nadtai khamt bat zog-sokh khun baikhgui yum gev.

11

myedye khun dariusyn ankhdugaar zhild bi tuuniig zorigzhuulagch bolon kham-gaalagch bolokhyn tuld bosson. odoo bi chamd uneniig khel'ye. kharagtun, pyerst gurvan oor khaan bosoZh, daraa n' ted bugdees khamaagui iluu bayalagtai dorov dekh khaan garch irne. tereer ed khoron-gooroo khuchtei bolmogtsoo, bukhel khaant ulsyg gryekiin noyerkhlyn esreg bolgozh odoono. khuchirkheg khaan garch, aguu ikh erk medleer zakhirch, ooriin khussen zuilee uldekh bolno. kharin tuuniig orgildoo khurmegts, khaanchlal n' nuraagdazh, yertontsiin dorvon zugt khuvaagdana. ene n' tuunii ur udamd khurtekhgui, tuunii olzh avsan erk medliin daguu ch khuvaagdakhgui, mon tuunii uls guren und-seeree taslagdazh, busdad ochno. daraa n' mno zugiin khaan ooriin zhononguudyn negentei khamt khuchtei bolokh bogood ter zhonon tuunees iluu khuchtei bolzh erk medliig olno. tuunii erk medel unekheer aguu ikh bolno. kheden zhiliin daraa ted tunshilzh, mno zugiin khaany okhin eviin geree baiguulakhyn tuld umard zugiin khaand ochno. kharin gunzh khuchee ch khadgalakhgui, khaan ch mon khuchee uldeekhgui. kharin ter odruuded gunzh bolon tuuniig avchragch, tuunii etseg, tuunii demzhigchid bugd khoroozdono. kharin

gunzhiin udam ugsaany neg khun orond n' garch ireed, umard zugiin khaany tsergiin es-reg bosoZh, tsaizad n' tsomron orzh, tednii esreg baidazh khuchee kharuulna. tegeed tednii burkhd, mon tomor shuteen, nandin alt mongon savnuudyg tereer yegipyet uruu olzlon avaachizh, kheden zhiliin turshid umard zugiin khaanyg dairakhgui. daraa n' umard zugiin khaan mno zugiin khaany ezemshil nutagt nevtren orokh bolovch ooriin nutagtaa butсна. tuunii khovguud daind beltgez, asar olon tsergiig too tomshguigeer tsugluulna. tedgeeriin neg n' uyeriin us shig buuzh ireed, khal'zh, mno zugiin khaany bat tsaizyg khurtel dakhin dovtolno. mno zugiin khaan khi-legnen uurlazh, umard zugiin khaantai tualdakhaar ochno. umard zugiin khaan too tomshgui ikh tsergiig tsugluulakh bolovch, tedgeer n' mno zugiin khaany gart avtag-dana. too tomshgui tsergiig olzolsny daraa, mno zugiin khaany zurgk omog deerengui bolzh, tum tumeer uszgakh bolovch yalaltad khurekhgui. uchir n' umard zugiin khaan dakhin ur'dynkhaas iluu olon tsergiig tsuglu-ulzh, kheden zhiliin daraa bureen zevseglesen ikh tseregteigee dakhin dovtolno. ter uyed olon khun mno zugiin khaany esreg bosno. chinii ard tumnii dundaas tersluu khumuus uzegdliig biyeluulekh gezh oorsdiigoo orgomzhlokh bolovch ted unakh bolno. tegeed umard zugiin khaan irzh, busleltiin ovoo bosgozh, bat bekhlegdsen khotyg ezlen avna. mno zugiin khuchnuud buyuu shildeg tser-guud n' khurtel tuuniig diilzh chadakhgui. uchir n' eserguutsekh khuch khurekhgui baikh bolno. kharin esreg irekh khen ch bolov duraaraa avirlakh bogood tuuniig di-ilekh chadaltai khun oldokhgui. tereer gartaa khoosrolyg barin uzesgelent orond kheseg zuur baikh bolno. tereer bukhel khaanchlalynkhaa khuchiig barin irzh, ev nairamdlyn gereeg kheregzhuulen, ulsyg n' sonookhiin tuld tuund emegtein okhinyg ogno. gevch ter n' tuund tuskakhgui, tuunii tald ch orokhgui. daraa n' tereer nu-uree dalain arluud uruu khanduulzh, tednees olnyg ezlen avna. kharin negen zhanzhin n' tuunii zevuutslig zogsoozh, zevuutslig n' ooriin n' esreg erguulne. ingeed ter ooriin ulsyn tsaizuud uruu nuuree erguulekh bolovch, buderch unan, dakhin kharag-dakhgui bolno. daraa n' tuunii orond garch irekh negen ooriin khaanchlalyn er-dene uruu darlagchdyg yavuulakh bolno. gesen ch kheden odriin daraa khilengeer yum uu, dainy talbart bus tereer alag-dana. tuunii orond khaanchlalakhyn khundet-geliig oloogui zhigshuurt khun garch irekh bolovch tereer amar amgalangiin tsagt irzh, nuuts yavuulgaar khaanchlalgy khulne. uyeriin us shig khalikh khuchnuud tuunii omno khamagdan tsokhigdozh, gereenii zhonon ch

mon ustgagdana. tuuntei geree kheeltseer baiguulsny daraa tereer mekhelseer baikh bogood бага ард түмнээр их ххуииг олно. амаг амгалангйн тсэгийг далмдуулзх тереер нойеркхлын ххамгйн байан газарт невртен орзх, етсгудиинкхее болон овог деетсиинкхее ххиигеуги зүүлгийг гуйтседуулне. тереер дееремден булаазх авсан, олзолзх авсан зүүлс ба ед байалгийг оорин ххууу мууст тараазх огно. тэр ххуивалдаанаараа тсаизуудыг езекех боловч ене н' кхесег зуур л явагдана. тереер их тсэргийг дагуулан, оорин сур ххуч болон сетел зоригийг мнэ зугийн ххааны есрег илеркхиине. мнэ зугийн ххаан ч дайткхаар ихед олон, маш ххучтеи тсэргийг белтгекх боловч тууний есрег гарсан ххуивалдаануудаас болзх дилзх чадакхгуй. тууний шилмел иедег ххуртегсд оориг н' кхоноозх, тууний тсereg бутракх боловч олон ххун алагдана. ххoyer ххаан сетелдее бузрыг теезх, нег шхиреенд суузх байкхдаа бие биеенде кхудал кхелне. кхарин тэр н' амзхилтат кхурекехгуй. яагаад гевел етсес н' тогтоогдсон тсэгт ирекх болно. теgeed тереер их олз байалгатай нутаг уруугаа бутсакх болно. кхарин тууний зуркх сетел ариун геерений есрег байкх богood тереер уилдлее кхиигеет, нутагтаа бутсна. тогтоогдсон тсэгт тереер бутсакх ирен, мнэ зуг уруу явакх боловч ене удаагийн аян н' омнокхтеи н' адилгуй байна. учир н' киттимийн кхолог онготснуд тууний есрег дайна. тийм учраас тереер зуркх алдан бутсакх, ариун гееренд кхилегнен, уилдлее кхиине. тереер бутсакх иред ариун геерег ул оишоогчдыг деетелне. тууний тсэргууд бозох, ариун газрын тсаизыг бузарлазх, одор бурийн такхилыг кхориглоно. тед кхоосролын бузар ууыг тогтоозх тавина. тереер гееренд тэрслегчдийг ялдам угсеер буркхангуй байдаль ергуулне. кхарин оорин буркхангуй медегч ард түмен кхучиркхег болзх, уилдэл кхиине. ард түмний дундаас кхерсуу укхаантнуд олон кхунд ойлголтыг огокх боловч тед олон одрийн туршид селмийн иренд уназх, галын долонд шатаагдзх, олзлогдон тонуулна. тед доройтон унакх уйедее бага зерег л тусламзх авна. олон кхууус кхoyer нуур гарган тедентеи негдене. кхерсуу укхаантай зарим н' доройтон унакх боловч ене н' тед етссиин тсэг кхуртел тсереверлегдех, ариусгагдзх, shinechlegdekhiin тудл yum. учир н' тогтоогдсон тсэг кхараакхан болоогуй байна. теgeed нег ххаан кхуссене кхиизх, оориггоо аливаа буркхнаас илуу деетден оргомзхилзх, буркхдын буркханы есрег доромзхилоыг ярикх болно. уур кхилен зогсокх кхуртел тереер амзхилт олно. учир н' тогтоогдсон зүүл биеелегдекх болно. тереер овог деетсиинкхее буркхад, емегтеичуудийн кхусемзхилсен зүүлс болон бусад ямар ч буркхдыг ул кхундетгене. тереер оориггоо л тэр буркхнеес

деегуур оргомзхилоно. кхарин оронд н' тереер бат бекх тсаизуудын буркхныг буууу етсег овгодиинкхоо медеггуй байсан буркхныг алт, монго, унет чулуу, ерденеесер такхин кхундетгене. тереер кхарийн буркхны тусламзхатагаар кхамгийн бат тсаизуудын есрег довтолно. оориг н' кхулен зовшоорогчдод тереер агуу кхундетгел узуулзх, теднеер олон түмнийг закхирүүлзх, шнагал болгон теденд газрыг кхууваазх огно. етссиин тсэгт мнэ зугийн ххаан тууний морголдокх богood умард зугийн ххаан терег, мор'т тсereg болон олон кхолог онготсоор шхуурга мет тууний есрег дайна. тереер олон улсад кхалдазх, уйерийн ус шиг кхалин онгормоно. тереер бас узесгелент оронд невртен орокх богood олон улсыг устгана. кхарин яедом, моаб болон аммонь кховгуудийн шилдег кхууус тууний гараас аврагдана. дараа н' тереер бусад улсуудын есрег гараа сунгакх богood египет ч тууний гараас мултэрч ул чадна. кхарин тереер нуутслагдсан алт, монго болон египетийн бурх унет еркх меелгийг гарттаа авна. ливичууд ба yetiopchuud тууний кхилин дор молкхотсгоокх болно. геvч дорно ба умард зугеес ирсен тсуу угс туунийг зовоокх богood тереер олон түмнийг кхыадзх устгакхаар уур кхилентеигер гаракх болно. тереер тегис ба узесгелент ариун уулын дунд оорин нойеркхлын танкхимын тсатсрыг босгоно. кхарин тууний тогсгол ирекх богood кхен ч туунд туслакхгуй.

12

тэр уйед чиний ард түмний кховгуудийг кхамгаалдаг агуу жхонон микхавел босно. ене ундестен ууссен тсагаас тэр уйе кхуртел кхезее ч байгаагуй кхунд тсэг болно. тэр уйед чиний ард түмний дундаас номд бичигдсен бугод аврагдакх болно. газрын шороонд булагдсан ноирсөгчдоос олон н' серзх, нег кхесег н' монкх ам' уруу, кхарин ногoo кхесег н' ичгуур болон монкхийн жигшил уруу явна. кхерсуу укхаантай н' тегерийн манлын герел шиг туйаарч, олныг зов шударга байдаль авчрагчид н' од мет уурд монкх герелтекх болно. кхарин данийел чий, тсэг кхугатсааны тогсгол кхуртел едгеер угсийг битuumзхилзх, ене номыг латсдагтун. олон кхун нааш тсааш яван, медег осон немегдене гежх кхелев. теgekхд данийел би кхаракхад кхoyer оор кхун байсан богood нег н' голын наад ерегт, ногoo н' голын тсаад ерегт зогсозх байв. тедний нег н' голын усан деер зогсogч, маалинган кхувтсастай кхунд кханданедгеер гаикхамшгуудын етсес болтол кхер удакх вe? геv. голын усан деер зогсogч, маалинган кхувтсастай кхун баруун болон зуун гараа тегер оод сунгаад, монкход ам'драгч негений нереер тангараглантер н' тсэг уйе, тсэг уйеуд, кха-

gas tsag uye bolno gekhiig bi sonsloo. ted ariun khumuusiin khuchiig nuraazh duus-sany daraa ene bukh yavdal togsono gezh bas oguulsen. kharin bi sonsson bolovch oilgozh chadsangui. tiimees biezen min', ene bukh yavdlyn ur dun yuu bolokh ve? gezh asuuv. tereerdaniyel aa, ooriinkhoo zamaar yavagtun. uchir n' edgeer ugs etssiin tsag khurtel bituumzhlegden, latsdagdsan yum. olon khun shinechlegden, ariusgagdazh, tsevershuulegdene. kharin khilentset khumuus khilentssee uildene. khilentset khumuusiin neg n' ch oilgokhgui, kharin kher-suu ukhaantnuud oilgono. dor buriin takhil khoriglogdozh, khoosrolyn buzaryum tavig-dakh tsagaas neg myanga khoyer zuun yeren odor bolno. khuleen khuleeseer neg myanga gurban zuun guchin tavan odort khursen n' yerooltei yee! kharin chinii khuv'd gevel, ooriinkhoo zamaar etses khurtel yav. tegvel chi amgaland orzh, tsag uyeiin etsest khuvia khurtekheer dakhin bosokh bolno gev.

pyersiin khaan koryeshiin ekhnii zhild iyeremiagiin amaar kheluulsen ezenii ugiig biyeluulekhiin tuld ezen pyersiin khaan koryeshiin sunsiig khodolgozh, koryesh ooriin bukh khaanchlal dayaar tunkhaglazh, mon uuniig bichgeer zarlan, pyersiin khaan koryesh iinkhuu ooguulzh baina. itengeriin burkhan, ezen nadad delkhiin bukh khaanchlalgy ogood, iuda dakh' iyerusalimd tuund orgoo barikhyg daalgav. tuunii ard tumnees ta naryn dund bui khen ch bai, tuunii burkhan tuuntei khamt baig! tuuniig iuda dakh' iyerusalim uruu yavulzh, izrailiin burkhan, ezenii orgoog dakhin bariul. ter bol iyerusalimd bui burkhan mon. al' ch gazar am'darch baizh bolokh am'd uldsen khun buriig ter gazryn khumuus n' iyerusalim dakh' burkhany orgoonii tolooo mongo, alt, ed baraa, mal surgii sain duryn orgoliin khamtaar tetgekh boltugaiz gev. tegekheed iuda bolon byeniaminy etsguudiin buluudiin terguulegchid, takhilch nar ba lyevichuud bolon iyerusalim dakh' ezenii orgoog dakhin barikhyn tuld yavulakhaa sunsiig n' burkhan khodolgoston khun bur bosotsgoov. tednii bukh khorsh n' sain duryn orgol gezh ogogdson bukhnees gadna mongon ed zuils, alt, ed baraa, mal sureg bolon unet zuilseer tedniig uramshuulan demzhiv. bas koryesh khaan nyebukhadnyezaryn iyerusalimaas avch odood ooriin burkhdyn gert tav'san ezenii orgoonii ed yumsyg gargazh irev. pyersiin khaan koryesh tedgeer ed yumsyg erdenesiin san sakhigch mitryedatyn garaar gargazh iruulen, iudagiin noyen shyeshbazar toogoor n' ogov. tedgeeriin too n' guchin altan tavag, myangan mongon tavag, khorin yeson khutga, guchin altan ayaga, khyerdugaar torliin dorvon zuun arvan mongon ayaga bolon neg myangan busad ed yums baiv. bukh alt, mongon ed yums n' tavan myanga dorvon zuu baiv. ene bugdiig shyeshbazar n' vavilonoes iyerusalim uruu butssan tsologdodsodtei khamt avaaachiv.

vavilony khaan nyebukhadnyezaryn vavilon uruu avch odson tsologdodsdiin olznoos iyerusalim, iuda uruu, oor ooriin khot uruu butssan, muzhiin khumuus n' edgeer bolno. edgeer n' zyerubbabyel, iyeshua, nyekhyemia, syeraia, ryeyelaia, mordyekhai, bilshan, mispar, bigvai, ryekhum bolon baana nartai khamt irtsgeesen yum. izrailiin ard tumnii erchuudiin too bol paroshiin khovguud khoyer myanga neg zuun dalan khoyer, syefatiagiin khovguud gurban zuun dalan khoyer, aragiin khovguud doloon zuun dalan tav, iyeshua ba ioabyn

khovguudees, pakhat-moabyn khovguud khoyer myanga naiman zuun arvan khoyer, yelamyn khovguud myanga khoyer zuun tavin dorov, zattugiin khovguud yeson zuun dochin tav, zakkain khovguud doloon zuun zhar, baniin khovguud zurgaa zuun dochin khoyer, byebain khovguud zurgaa zuun khorin gurav, azgadyn khovguud myanga khoyer zuun khorin khoyer, adonikamyn khovguud zurgaa zuun zharan zurgaa, bigvain khovguud khoyer myanga tavin zurgaa, adiny khovguud dorvon zuun tavin dorov, khyezyekiagiin atyeryn khovguud yeren naim, byezain khovguud gurban zuun khorin gurav, ioragiin khovguud zuun arvan khoyer, khashumyn khovguud khoyer zuun khorin gurav, gibbaryn khovguud yeren tav, byetlyekhyemiin erchuud zuun khorin gurav, nyetofagiin erchuud tavin zurgaa, anatoty erchuud zuun khorin naim, azmavyetyn khovguud dochin khoyer, kiriat-arim, khyefira bolon byeyeroty khovguud doloon zuun dochin gurav, rama ba gyebagiin khovguud zurgaa zuun khorin neg, mikhmasyn erchuud zuun khorin khoyer, byetel ba ain erchuud khoyer zuun khorin gurav, nyebogiin khovguud tavin khoyer, magbishiin khovguud zuun tavin zurgaa, oor yelamyn khovguud myanga khoyer zuun tavin dorov, kharimyn khovguud gurban zuun khor', lod, khadid ba onogiin khovguud doloon zuun khorin tav, iyerikhogiin erchuud gurban zuun dochin tav, syenaagiin khovguud gurban myanga zurgaa zuun guch. takhilch nar n' iyeshuagiin geriin, iyedaiagiin khovguud yeson zuun dalan gurav, immeriin khovguud myanga tavin khoyer, pashkhyryn khovguud myanga khoyer zuun dochin doloo, kharimyn khovguud myanga arvan doloo. lyevichuud n' khodaviagiin khovguudees, iyeshua ba kadmiyelyn khovguud dalan dorov. duuchid n' asafyn khovguud zuun khorin naim, khaalgachdyn khovguud n' shallumyn khovguud, atyeryn khovguud, talmony khovguud, akkubyn khovguud, khatitagiin khovguud, shobain khovguud, bugd zuun guchin yes. sumiin uilchlegchid n' tsikhagiin khovguud, khasufagiin khovguud, tabbaatyn khovguud, kyerosyn khovguud, siakhagiin khovguud, padony khovguud, lyebanagiin khovguud, khagabagiin khovguud, akkubyn khovguud, khagabyn khovguud, shalmain khovguud, khanany khovguud, giddeyelin khovguud, gakharyn khovguud, ryelaiagiin khovguud, ryeziniin khovguud, nyekodagiin khovguud, gazzamyn khovguud, uzzagiin khovguud, pasyeagiin khovguud, byesain khovguud, asnagiin khovguud, myeunimiin khovguud, nyefisiimiin khovguud, bakbukiin khovguud, khakufagiin khovguud, kharkhyryn khovguud, bazlutyn khovguud, myekhidagiin khovguud, kharshagiin

khovguud, barkosyn khovguud, sisyeragiin khovguud, tyemagiin khovguud, nyeziagiin khovguud, khatifagiin khovguud yum. solomony zarts naryn khovguud n' sotain khovguud, khassofyeryetyn khovguud, pyerudagiin khovguud, iaalagiin khovguud, darkony khovguud, gidvelyiin khovguud, shyefatiagiin khovguud, khattilyn khovguud, pokhyeryet-khazzyebaimyn khovguud, amigiin khovguud yum. sumiin bukh uilchlegchid ba solomony zarts naryn khovguud n' gurvan zuun yeren khoyer baiv. edgeer n' tyel-myela, tyel-kharsha, khyerub, addan bolon immyerees irsen khumuus yum. gevch ted izrailiinkh mon esekhee, oorsdiin ur udmaa, oorsdiin etsguudiin buluudiin tukhai batalgaagaa gargazh es chadav. uund: dyelaigiin khovguud, tobian khovguud, nyekodagiin khovguud zurgaan zuun tavin khoyer. takhilch naryn khovguudees khabaigiin khovguud, khakkozyn khovguud, gilyed khun barzillain okhidoos ekhner avch tednii nereer nerlegdekh bolson barzillain khovguud. tedgeer khumuus oorsdiin ugsaa garlyn temdegleeles bairshlaa khaisan bolovch olooguiy azh. tiimees ted buzar khemevch tootsogdozh, takhilchlalaas khasagdav. tegeed urim ba tummimtei takhilch bosozh zogsokhoos naash ted khamgiin ariun zuilsees idezh bolokhguig zakhiragch tedend khelev. bukh chuulgand dochin khoyer myanga gurvan zuun zharan khun tooluulsan yum. ene n' tednii doloon myanga gurvan zuun guchin doloon eregtei, emegtei zarts naraas gadna baisan bogood tedend khoyer zuun eregtei, emegtei duuchid baiv. tednii mor'd n' doloon zuun guchin zurgaa, luus n' khoyer zuun dochin tav, temeet n' dorvon zuun guchin tav, ilzhignuud n' zurgaan myanga doloon zuun khor' baiv. tedniig iyerusalim dakh' ezenii orgoond irtsgeekhed, zarim etsguudiin buluudiin terguunuud burkhany orgoond zoriulan tuuniig suurin deer n' sergeekhiin tuld sain duraaraa orgotsgoov. ted oorsdiin chadlaaraa azhlyn sand zharan negen myangan altan drakhma, tavan myangan mongon mina, takhilchiin zuun khuvtsas ogov. tegeed takhilch nar bolon lyevichuud, ard tumnees zarim n', duuchid, khaalagachid bolon sumiin uilchlegchid oorsdiin khotuudad suusan bogood bukh izrail'chuud oorsdiin khotuudad am'dartsgaav.

3

doldugaar sar bolokhod izrailiin khovguudiig khotuudad baisan uyed ard tumen bugd neg khun met iyerusalimd tsuglatsgaav. tegekhed iozadakiin khuu iyeshua ba tuunii akh duu takhilch nar bolon shyaltielyyn khuu zyerubbabyel ba tuunii akh duu nar bosozh, burkhany khun

mosyegiin khuul'd bichigdsenchlen shataalt takhilyg deer n' orgokhiin tuld izrailiin burkhany takhilyn shireeg bultgov. ted nutgiin khumuusees aizh baisan uchraas takhilyn shireeg suurin deer n' bairluulaad tuun deeree ezend shataalt takhildudyg ogloo, oroi orgov. ted maikhan bayaryg bichigdsen yesoor temdeglen, odor buriin togtooson toony shataalt takhilyg odor bur shaardagdash khemzheeger zaavryn daguu orgov. uunii daraa baingyn shataalt takhilyg orgozh, mon shine sar ba ariusgagdsan ezenii togtooson bukh bayaruudad zoriulan orgosond ezend sain duryan orgol orgoson khun bur uuniig uildev. doldugaar saryn ekhnii odroos ted ezend shataalt takhilyg orgozh ekhelsen bolovch ezenii sumiin suur' n' tavigdaagui bailaa. daraa n' ted chuluuchid, muzhaanuudad mongo ogch, pyersiin khaan koryeshiin tedend orgoson zovshoorloor livanaas khush moddyg ioppa dakh' dalai uruu avchruulakhaar idee, undaa, tosyg sidonchuud bolon tirchuuded ogov. iyerusalim dakh' burkhany orgoond irsniikhee khoyer dakh' zhiiliin khoyerdugaar saar' shyaltielyyn khuu zyerubbabyel, iozadakiin khuu iyeshua bolon tednii busad akh duu takhilch nar ba lyevichuud, olzlogdogsdoos iyerusalimd irtsgeesen bukh khumuus azhlyg ekhelsen bogood ezenii orgoonii azhlyg khyanuulakhaar khorios deesh nasny lyevichuudiig tomilov. tegeed iyeshua ooriin khovguud bolon akh duu narynkhaa khamt kadmiyel bolon tuunii khovguud, iudagiin khovguud, khyenadadyn khovguud oorsdiinkhoo khovguudtei bolon akh duu lyevichuudtei khamt negden burkhany sum dekh azhilchdyg khyanakhaar zogsotsgoov. barilgachid ezenii sumiin suuriig tavimagts, izrailiin khaan davi-dyn zaavarlasanchlan ezeniig magtakhaar takhilch nar nomorgoo omson bureeteigee, lyevichuud, asafyn khovguud tsan barin zogsotsgoov. ted ezeniig magtan, talarkhal orgonter bol sain. tuunii khair eneler n' izrail' deer monkhod baidag gezh duultsgaav. ezenii orgoonii suur' tavigdsan tul bukh khumuus ezeniig magtakhdaa changa duugaar khashkhirtsgaav. takhilchid, lyevichuud bolon etsguudiin buluudiin terguunuudiin olon khogshin khumuus ankhy sumiig uzsen bolokhoor oorsdiinkhoo nudnii omno ene orgoonii suur' tavigdakhyg kharaad changa duugaar uiltsgaazh, olon khun bayarlan shuugizh baiv. khumuus changa duugaar shuugizh, chimée n' al-sad sonsogdozh baisan uchr khumuus bayar khooriin shuugianaas khumuusin uilakh duug yalgazh chadakhgui baiv.

tsollogoos irsen khumuus izrailiin burkhan ezend sum bar'zh baigaag iuda, byeniaminy daisnuud sonsood, zyerubbabyel bolon etsguudiin buluudiin terguunuuded khandan, bid ta nartai khamt barilts'ya. uchir n' bid ta nartai adil tanai burkhanyg khaidag. bidniig end avchirsan assiriin khaan yesarkhaddon y odruudees khoish bid tuund takhil orgosoor baiv gev. gevch zyerubbabyel, iyeshua bolon izrailiin etsguudiin buluudiin busad terguunuud tedendmanai burkhand orgoo bariltsakhad ta nart bidentei adil zuil yuu ch baikhgui! kharin pyersiin khaan koryeshiin bidend tushaasan yesoor izrailiin burkhan ezend zoriulan bid oorsdoo bosgokh bolno gev. tegekhd ter gazryn ard tumen iudagiin khumuusiin urymy n' mokhoozh, tsaashid barihad n' tedniig ailgaad, pyersiin koryesh khaany bukh odruuded pyersiin darius khaany khaanchlakh khurtel tednii zovoliig nuraalgakhaar tednii esreg zovlogchdiig kholsolzee. akhashvyeroshiin khaanchlaly n uyd, tuunii khaanchlaly n ekhend ted iyerusalim ba iudagiin orshin suugchdyn esreg buruushaakh bichgiig bichiv. artaksyerkyn odruuded bishlam, mitryedat, tabyeyel bolon tuunii busad khamtragchid n' pyersiin artaksyerks khaand zakhidal bichsen bogood ug zakhidlyn ekh bichig n' aramyei kheleer bichigdezh aramyegaas orchuulagdsan bolno. zakhiragch ryekhum bolon guush shimshai nar artaksyerks khaand iyerusalimyn esreg daraakh zakhidlyg bichiv. zakhiragch ryekhum, guush shimshai bolon tednii busad khamtragchid, shuugchid, бага tushaaly n zakhiragchid, alban khaagchid, nariin bichgiin darga nar, yeryekhiin khumuus, vavilonchuud, susyn khumuus bolokh yelamchuud, busad khumuus buyuu aguu, khundet osnapparyn samariin khot khiigeed yevfrat mornii ter-teekh busad gazar shilzhuulen suur'shuul-san khumuus khamt bichiv khemeev. ene bol tednii tuund ilgeesen zakhiany khuulbar yum. artaksyerks khaand: tany zarts, yevfrat mornii ter-teekh khumuus ilgeev. edugee tanaas irsen iudyeichuud biden uruu iyerusalimd irsen yum. ted tersluu, khoron muu khotyg dakhin bosgozh, khermiig n' bar'zh duusgan, suuriig n' zasazh buig khaan medtugei! kherev ter khotyg dakhin bosgozh, khermuudliig n' bar'zh dusgakh yum bol ted alba guvchuur, gaal', tatvaryg tolokhgui bogood ene n' khaadyn orlogod khokhirol uchruulna gedgiig khaan medtugei! bid ordond uilchildeg uchir bidnii khuv'd khaany doromzhlogdokhyg uezkh n' ul zokhikh bogood tiimees bid uuniig ilgeezh, khaand medeellee. ene n' tany etseg ovgodiin bichlegiin nomuudad sudal-

gaa yavuulakhyn tuld yum. tegeed ta bichlegiin nomuudaas ter khot tersluu bogood khaan bolon muzhuudad khokhirol uchruulagchid, mon ted ongorson odruuded ter khotod boslogo odoozh baisan gedgiig medekh bolno. tiimees ter khot ezgui khooson bolson. kherev ter khot dakhin bosgo-dozh, khermuud n' barigdzah duusval, urdund n' ta yevfrat mornii ter-teekh muzhid yamar ch ezemshilgui bolno gedgiig bid khaand medeelzh baina gev. tegekhd zakhiragch ryekhum, guush shimshai bolon samari, yevfrat mornii ter-teekh muzhiin busad nutguudaar am'dragh tednii busad khamtragchid khaan khariu ilgeezh amar taivan boltugai! ta naryn bidend ilgeesen barimt bichig orchuulagdazh, nadad unshuulsan boloi. bi zarlig gargan, sudalgaa khiisend, ter khot ongorson odruuded khaadyn esreg bosozh baisan bogood ene khotod uimeen boslogo bolzh baisan gedgiig olzh medlee. mon iyerusalimyg zakhirdag khuchirkheg khaad baizh, yevfrat mornii ter-teekh bukh muzhiig zakhiran oorsdodoo alba guvchuur, gaal' ba tatvar toluulzh baisnyg olzh medev. tiimees odoo tedgeer khumuusiig azhlaa zogsoozh, namaig zarlig gargatal ter khotyg dakhin bosgozh bolokhgui khemeen tushaa. ene khergiig guitsetgekhd ee khaingaa khandakhaas bolgoomzhil. khaadad khor khokhirol uchruulakhgy ikhesgekhd khereg yuu baina ve? khemeezhee. tegeed artaksyerks khaany barimt bichgiin khuulbaryg ryekhum, guush shimshai bolon tednii khamtragchdyn omno unshmagts, ted iyerusalim uruu iudyeichuud uruu yaaran ochizh, tedniig zevsgiin khucheer zogsoov. tegeed iyerusalim dakh' burkhany orgoonii azhil zogsluu. ene n' pyersiin khaan dariusyn khaanchlaly n khoyer dakh' zhil khurtel zogsov.

5

esh uzuulegchid bolon esh uzuulegch khaggai, iddogiin khuu zyekharia nar iuda bolon iyerusalim dakh' iudyeichuuded tednii deer orshikh izrailiin burkhany nereer esh uzuultsgeesend shyeyaltiyn khuu zyerubbabyel, iozadakiin khuu iyeshua nar bosotsagoon, iyerusalim dakh' burkhany orgoog dakhin bar'zh ekhlev. burkhany esh uzuulegchid tedniig demzhin teden-tei khamt baitsgaav. ter uyd yevfrat mornii ter-teekh muzhiin zakhiragch tat-tyenai, shyetar-bozenai bolon tednii khamtragchid irzh, khen ta nart ene sumiig dakhin bar'zh, ene barilgyg guitseezh duusgakh zarlig ogson yum be? getsgeev. tegekhd bid ter daguu tedend ug barilgyg dakhin bosgozh baisan khumuusiin nersiig khelev. gevch tednii burkhany melmii iudyeichuudiin akhmaduud deer baisan

bogood darius khaand medeel ochizh, uunii tukhai bichgeer khariu irtel ted tedniig zogsosongui. ene bol yevfrat mornii terteekh muzhiin zakhiragch tattyenai, shyetar-bozyenai bolon yevfrat mornii terteed baisan tuunii khamtragchid bolokh alban khaagchdaas darius khaand ilgeesen zakhidlyn khuulbar yum. ted tuund daraakh zuiliig bichsen medeeliig ilgeezhee. darius khaand, bukh amar amgalang ailtgaya. bid iuda muzhid, agu burkhany orgoo uruu ochson ba tuuniig tom chuluugaar bar'zh, khermuudiig n' dunzeer bosgozh bui bogood ene azhlyg mash bolgoomzhtoi yavuulzh baigaa bolon tednii gart amzhiltai yavagdazh baigaa gedgiig khaan medutgai! tegeed bid tedgeer akhmaduudaas n' asuuzh, tedend rikhen ta nart ene sumiig dakhin bar'zh, ene barilgyg gutseen duusgakh zarlig ogson yum be?ž gezh khelev. bid mon tand medegdezh, tedniig terguulzh bui khumuusiin nersiig bichizh avakhyn tuld tednees nersiig n' asuuv. ted bidend iin khariulav. ábid bol tenger, gazryn burkhany zarts nar bogood izrailiin agu khaany bosgozh gutseesen, olon zhiliin omno barigdsan sumiig dakhin bar'zh baina. gevch bidnii etseg ovgod tengeriin burkhany uur khileng odooson uchr ter tedniig khaldyei bolokh vavilony khaan nyebukhadnyezaryn gart ogson ba ter ene sumiig suitgezh, ard tumniig vavilon uruu khooson yum. kharin vavilony khaan koryeshiin ekhni zhild burkhany ene orgoog dakhin barikh zarligiig koryesh khaan gargasan bilee. mon nyebukhadnyezaryn iyerusalim dakh' sumees avch vavilony sumd avaaachsan, burkhany orgoonii altan, mongon sav suulguudyg koryesh khaan vavilony sumees avch, ooro zakhiragchaar tomilson shyeshbazar khemeegch negend tedgeeriig ogson bolno. ter tuund edgeer sav suulguudyg avch, yavaad iyerusalim dakh' sumd khadgaluulan, burkhany orgoog bairand n' dakhin bariul! gesen. tegeed shyeshbazar irzh, iyerusalimd burkhany orgoonii suuriig taviv. ter uyees ekhlen odoog khurtel ene n' barigdsaar baigaa bogood kharaakhan duusaagui bainaž. odo, kherev uuniig khaan taalbal, vavilon dakh' khaany erdenesiin sand sudalgaa yavuulzh, iyerusalim dakh' burkhany ene orgoog dakhin bariulakhaar koryesh khaanaas gargasan zarlig baigaa esekhiig khaizh uzeed, ene asuudlyn talaar khaan ooriin shiidveree bidend ilgeegtun khemeev.

6

tegekhed darius khaan zarlig gargazh, vavilon dakh' erdenesiig khadgaldag arkhivt erel khiigdev. myediin muzh dakh' tsaizad, yekbatanad negen khuilmal bichig oldson

bogood dotor n' daraakh zuiliig bichsen baiv. temdeglel: koryesh khaany ekhni zhild koryesh khaan zarlig gargazhee. ñiyerusalim dakh' burkhany orgoonii tukhaid gevel, takhiluudyg orgodog gazar bolokh sumiig dakhin bosgozh, tuunii suuriig tavigtun! tuunii ondor n' zharan tokhoi, orgon n' zharan tokhoi bogood tom chuluugaar gurvan davkhar, dunzeer neg davkhar orzh barigtun! zardlyg n' khaany erdenesiin sangaas tol! mon nyebukhadnyezaryn iyerusalim dakh' sumees avch, vavilon uruu avaaachsan, burkhany sumiin altan, mongon sav suulguudyg iyerusalim dakh' sumd baisan gazart n' butsaazh, burkhany orgoond tav'ž. tiimees odo yevfrat mornii terteekh muzhiin zakhiragch tattyenai, shyetar-bozyenai bolon ta naryn khamtragchid bolokh yevfrat mornii terteekh muzhuudyn alban khaagchid tendees khol baitsgaa! burkhany orgoonii ene azhlyg zond n' orkhi. iudyeichuudiin zakhiragch ba iudyeichuudiin akhmaduud burkhany ene orgoog buiran deer n' bar'tsgaag, tuunees gadna, burkhany ene orgoog dakhin barikh azhild iudagiin edgeer akhmaduudyn toloo ta naryn yuu khiikh talaarkh zarligiig bi gargazh baina. tedgeer khumuust buren zardlyg n' yevfrat mornii terteekh muzhuudyn tatvaruudaas burdsen khaany sangaas khoishluualguigeer tolokhestoi. tengeriin burkhand orgokh shataalt takhild zoriulan zaluu bukhnuud, khutsnuud ba khurganuud, mon ulaan buudai, davs, dars bolon tosolgoony tos, aliv kheregtei bukhniig iyerusalim dakh' takhilch naryn khusseneer tedend odor bur saadguigeer ogch bai. ene n' ted tengeriin burkhand taalamzhit takhilyg orgon, khaan bolon tuunii khovguudiin amiin toloo zalbirakhyn tuld yum. khen negen khun ene zarligiig zorchvol uuniikh n' toloo tuunii baishingaas n' gualing sugalan avch, ter khuniig deer n' khadazh, baishing n' khayagdlyn ovoo bolgogtun khemeesen zarligiig bi gargav. iyerusalim dakh' burkhany ene orgoog ustgakh ch yum uu, oorchlok gezh oroldson alivaa khaan, esvel ard tumniig oriin nerig end orshikh gazar bolgoson burkhan ustgakh boltugai. darius bi enekhuu zarligiig gargav. enekhuu zarligiig buren charmailttaigaar gutsetgegtun!. tiinkhuu yevfrat mornii terteekh muzhiin zakhiragch tattyenai, shyetar-bozyenai bolon tedni khamtragchid darius khaany ilgeesenchlen, zarligiig buren charmailttaigaar gutsetgev. esh uzuulegch khaggai ba iddogiin khuu zyeekhriagiin esh uzuulsneer iudyeichuudiin akhmaduud barikh uildee amzhiltai baiv. tegeed ted izrailiin burkhany tushaal ba koryesh, darius bolon pyersiin khaan artaksyeksyn zarligiin daguu bar'zh duusgav. ene sum n' adar saryn guravny odor barigdazh gui-

tszhee. ene n' darius khaany khaanchlaln zurgadugaar zhl baiv. izrailiin khovguud, takhilch nar, lyevichuud bolon tsollogoos irsen busad khumuus burkhany ene orgoonii zoriulaltg bayar khoorteigoor temdeglev. ted burkhany ene sumiin zoriulaltand zuun bukh, khoyer zuun khuts, dorvon zuun khurga, mon bukh izrailiin nugliin tolookh takhild izrailiin ovguudyn tootoi adil arvan khoyer ukhnyg orgov. tegeed ted iyerusalim dakh' burkhany uilchleliin toloo takhilch naryg tednii bulguuded n', lyevichuudiig tednii des daraagaar n' mosyegiin nomd bichigdsen yesoor tomilov. tsologdgsod negdugeer saryn arvan dorvond deeguor ngorokh bayaryg sakhiv. takhilch nar bolon lyevichuud khamtdaa oorsdiigoo tsevershulzh, ted bugd tsever baiv. tegeed ted bukh tsologdgsod, oorsdiin akh duu takhilch nart bolon oorsdodoo zoriulan deeguor ngorokh bayaryn khurgyg tokhoorov. tsollogoos butsazh irsen izrailiin khovguud ba izrailiin burkhan ezeniig khaikhyn tuld tedentei niilekheer ter gazryn undestnuudiin buzraas oorsdiigoo tusgaarlasan bukh khumuus deeguor ngorokh bayaryn zoog bariltsav. ezen tedniig bayar khoortei bolgozh, izrailiin burkhan bolokh burkhany orgoonii azhlyg demzhuulekheer assiriin khaany zurkhiig tednii zug erguulsen tul ted isgeegui talkhny bayaryg doloo khonog bayar khoorteigoor temdeglev.

7

edgear yavdlyn daraa, pyersiin khaan artaksyerkyn khaanchlaln uyed yezra garch irev. yezra n' syeraiaigiin khuu, syeria n' azariaigiin khuu, azaria n' khilkiagiin khuu, khilkia n' shallumyn khuu, shalum n' zadokiin khuu, zadok n' akhitubyn khuu, akhitub n' amariagiin khuu, amaria n' azariaigiin khuu, azaria n' myeraiotyn khuu, myeraiot n' zyerakhiagiin khuu, zyekharia n' uzziin khuu, uzzi n' bukkiin khuu, bukki n' abishuagiin khuu, abishua n' finyekhasyn khuu, finyekhas n' yelyeazaryn khuu, yelyeazar n' akhlakh takhilch aarony khuu baiv. ene yezra bol vavilonoos irsen ba izrailiin burkhan ezenii ogson mosyegiin khuul'd mergeshen guush baiv. tuunii burkhan ezenii mutar tuunii deer baisan uchir khaan tuunii khussen bukhniig tuund soyerkhzhee. izrailiin khovguudiin zarim n', takhilch naryn zarim n', lyevichuud, duuchid, daaman khaalany sakhiuluud, sumiin uilchlegchid artaksyerk khaany doloo dakh' ond iyerusalim uruu yavtsgaav. tereer khaany doloo dakh' zhiliin tadvugaar sard iyerusalimd irev. tereer negdugeer saryn negend vavilonoos garch ekhlead, tuunii burkhany sain mutar tuunii deer baisan uchir tadvugaar saryn ne-

gend iyerusalimd irzhee. uchir n' yezra ezenii khuuliig surch, tuunii kheregzhulekhed, izrail'd tuunii durem, zarliguudyg zaakhad zurkhee zoriulsan yum. ezenii tushaaluudyn ugs ba tuunii izrail'd ogson togtoord suraltssan guush, takhilch yezrad ogson khaan artaksyerkyn zarligin khuulbar n' ene yum. khaadyn khaan artaksyerksees tengeriin burkhany khuuliin guush, takhilch yezrad: togs amgalan boltugai! odoo minii khaanchlald bui, iyerusalim uruu yavakhyg khusezh baigaa izrailiin yamar ch khun, tednii takhilch nar bolon lyevichuud chamtai khamt yavzh bolno kheemen bi zarlig gargav. chi ooriin gart bui, burkhanykhaa khuuliin daguu iyerusalim bolon iudagiin talaar asuukhaar khaan ba tuunii doloon zovlogchoos tomilogdon, ilgeegdezh bui bolokhoor, bas iyerusalimd orshikhui n' bui izrailiin burkhand khaan bolon tuunii zovlokh naryn sain duraar orgoson mongo, altyg, vavilony bukhii l muzhaas oldokh bukh mongo khiigeed altny khamt iyerusalim dakh' burkhany orgoond zoriulan sain duraar orgoson takhilch nar bolon ard tumnii sain duryn orgolliig avch yavakh uchraas ene mongoor chi bukhnuud, khutsuud bolon khurganuudyg khicheengulen khudaldan avch, tedniig ideen orgol bolon undaan orgoltei n' khamt iyerusalim dakh' burkhanykhaa orgoonii takhilyn shireen deer orgo! chamd bolon akh duu nart chin' uldsen alt, mongoor yuu n' sain kheemen sanagdana, chi burkhanykhaa khuliin daguu khiigtun! bas chinii burkhany orgoonii uichleld zoriulan chamd ogson sav suulgyg iyerusalimyn burkhany omno buren butneer n' khurge! burkhany orgoonii toloo uldsen kheregtsseeg khangakh khereg chamd garval tedgeeriig khaany erdenesiin sangaas khangal! khaan artaksyerk bi ooroo yevfrat mornii terteeekh muzhuudyn bukh zhasyn nyarav nart zarlig gargazh baina. tengeriin burkhany khuuliin guush, takhilch yezra ta naraas yuu khusne, ter n' chand gaitsetgegedekh yestoi. zuun mongon talant, zuun kor ulaan buudai, zuun bat dars, zuun bat tos, mon davsyg kheregtei khemzheegeer og! tengeriin burkhan yuug tushaasan, ter n' khaan bolon khaany khovguudiin khaanchlaln esreg khilen torulekhguin tuld tengeriin burkhany orgoond zoriulan khicheel zutgelteigeer uildegdeg. mon takhilch nar, lyevichuud, duuchid, khaalgachid, nyetinim, esvel burkhany orgoonii zarts naryn khend ch tatvar, alba guvchuur, khuraamzh nogduulzh bolokhgui gedgiig bid ta nart medegdezh baina. yezra, chi ooriin gart bui burkhanykhaa mergen ukhaany daguu yevfrat mornii terteeekh muzhiin bukh ard tumniig bolon chinii burkhany khuuliudyg meddeg ard tumniig ch khurtel shuukh shuugchdiig bolon

tushmediig tomil. medekhgui alivaa khund zaazh og. chinii burkhany khuuliig bolon khaany khuuliig ul sakhigich khien bolovch alakh, esvel tsolokh, esvel ed khorongiig n' khuraakh, esvel shorond khorikh ch bai, ter khun khatuu yallagdag. iyerusalim dakh' ezenii orgoog chimeglekheer ene met zuiliig khaany zurkhend oruulsan bidnii etseg deed-siin burkhan, ezen magtagdakh boltugai. uchir n' ter khaan bolon khaany zovlokhuudiin omno, khaany bukh khuchirkheg noyedyn omno nad uruu khair enerlee sun-gasan. iinkhuu minii deerkh minii burkhan ezenii mutraar bi khuchirkhegzhizh, izrailiin udirdakh khumuusiig oorteigoo khamt yavu-ulakhaar bi tsugluulav.

8

ene bol artaksyerks khaany khaanchlalyn uyed nadtai khamt vavilonos yavsan khumuusiin etsguudiin buluudiin tergu-unuud ba tednii ugiin bichgiin burtgel yum. finyekhasyn khovguudees gyershom, itamaryn khovguudees daniyel, davidyn khovguudees khattush, paroshiin khovguudiinkh bolokh shyekaniagiin khovguudees zyekharia bolon tuuntei khamt ugiin bichgiin zhagsaaltand bui zuun tavin erchuud, pakhat-moabyn khovguudees zyer-akhiagiin khuu yeliyekhoyenai bolon tuuntei khamt khoyer zuun erchuud, shyekaniagiin khovguudees iakhaziyeeln khuu bolon tuuntei khamt gurvan zuun erchuud, adiny khovguudees ionatany khuu yebyed bolon tuuntei khamt tavin erchuud, yelamyn khovguudees atalagiin khuu iyeshaa bolon tuuntei khamt dalan erchuud, shyefatiagiin khovguudees mikhayelyn khuu zyebadia bolon tuuntei khamt nayan erchuud, ioabyn khovguudees iekhiyeliin khuu obadia bolon tuuntei khamt khoyer zuun arvan naiman erchuud, shyelomityn khovguudees iosifiagiin khuu bolon tuuntei khamt zuun zharan erchuud, byebain khovguudees byebain khuu zyekharia bolon tuuntei khamt khorin naiman erchuud, azgadyn khovguudees khakkatany khuu iokhanan bolon tuuntei khamt zuun arvan erchuud, adonikamyn khovguudees suulchiin khumuus buyuu tednii ners gevel, yelifelyet, iyeuvel ba shyemaia bolon tedentei khamt zharan erchuud, bigvain khovguudees utai ba zabbud bolon tedentei khamt dalan erchuud boloi. bi tedniig akhava uruu ursdag gol deer tsugluulzh, tend bid gurav khonogiin tursh buoddallav. bi khumuusiig bolon takhilch naryg azhiglazh baikhdaa tendees neg ch lyevi khuniig oloogui. tegeed bi yeliyezyer, ariyel, shyemaia, yelnatan, iarib, yelnatan, natan, zyekharia ba myeshullam khemeekh udirdakh khumuusiig bolon ioiarib, yelnatan khemeekh

bagsh naryg duuduulakhaar khumuusiig ilgeev. bi tedniig kasifia gazryn udirdakh khun iddo uruu ilgeev. bidnii burkhany orgoonii toloo biden uruu uilchlegchdiig avchrahyn tuld iddo bolon kasifia gazar dakh' sumiin uilchlegchid bolokh tuunii akh duu nart yuu khelekhiig n' bi tedend zaazh ogov. bidnii deerkh burkhany sain mutryn daguu ted bidend negen bilig ukhaantai khun bolokh shyeryebia bolon tuunii khovguud, akh duu nar arvan naiman khuniig avchrav. shyeryebia n' izrailiin khuu lyeviin khuu makhliin khovguudees garaltai yum. khashabia bolon myerariin khovguudees iyeshaa, ooriin akh duu nar bolon tednii khovguudtei khamt khorin khun. mon lyevichuud uilchluulekheer david ba noyedyn ogson sumiin uilchlegchdees khoyer zuun khorin khun buyuu bugd ner nereeree temdeglegdsen yum. tegeed tuunees oors-diinkhoo toloo bolon bagachuud, bukh ed khorongoniikhoo toloo ayuulgui ayan zamyg guikhyn tuld burkhanykhaa omno oorsdiigoo daruu bolgokhoor bi tend akhava golynd derged matsag bariltyg zarlav. uchir n' zamd uchrakh daisnaas khamgaaluulakhyn tuld tsereg ba mor'tonguudyg khaanaas guikhaas bi ichsen yum. yaagaad gevel bid khaand bidnii burkhany mutar orig n' erzhu bui bukhend eeltei khanddag bolovch, tuunii khuch chadal, uur khilen n' orig n' orkhidog bukhniin esreg baidag gezh khelsen yum. tiimees bid matsag bar'zh, ene asuudlyn tukhaid burkhanaa erelkhiisen bogood ter bidnii guiltyg sonsov. tegeed bi arvan khoyer udirdakh takhilch nar bolokh shyeryebia, khashabia bolon tednii khamt akh duu naraas n' arvyg tusgaarlazh, khaan bolon tuunii zovlokhuud, tuunii noyed bolon tend baisan bukh izrail'chuudyn manai burkhany orgoonii toloo orgoson mongo, alt, sav suulguud orgoluudig bi tedend zhinlezh ogov. iinkhuu bi tednii gart zurgaan zuun tavin talant mongo, zuun talantyn unetei mongon sav suulguud, zuun altan talant, myangan dariikin unetei khorin altan khul, alt met unetei gyalalzan khoyer khurel savyg zhinlezh ogov. tegeed bi tedendta nar ezend ariun. sav suulguud ch ariun. edgeer mongo, alt n' ta naryn etseg deetsiin burkhan ezend sain duraar orgoson orgol bilee. ezenii orgoonii oroонуuded, iyerusalim dakh' izrailiin etsguudiin buluudiin terguunuud, lyevichuud bolon udirdakh takhilch naryn omno zhinlezh ogtloo tedniig kharzh khadgal gev. tegeed zhinlezh ogson mongo, alt ba sav suulguudyg iyerusalim uruu bidnii burkhany orgoond avchrahkaar takhilch nar bolon lyevichuud khuleen avtsgaav. daraa n' bid akhava goloos iyerusalim uruu yavakhaar negdugeer saryn arvan khoyerond garlaa. manai burkhany mutar

bidnii deer baisan bogood ter bidniig zamyn daguukh oltuud bolon daisny garaas getelgev. iinkhuu bid iyerusalimd irzh, tend gurav khonog bailaa. tegeed dorov dekh odor n' mongo, alt ba sav suulguudyg bidnii burkhany orgoond takhilch uriagiin khuu myeryemotyn gart zhinlezh ogov. tuuntei khamt finyekhasyn khuu yelyeazar baisan bogood tedentei khamt lyevichuud bolokh iyeshuagiin khuu iozabad ba binnuin khuu noadia nar baiv. bukh zuilsig dugaarlazh, zhinlezh, mon bukh zhin khemzheeg n' ter uyd temdeglezh avsan yum. olznoos irsen tsologdsgod izrailliin burkhand shataalt takhiluudyg orgov. bukh izrailliin toloo arvan khoyer bukh, yeren zurgaan khuts, dalan doloon khurga, nugliin tolookh takhilyin arvan khoyer ukhna ene bugdiig ezend shataalt takhil bolgon orgov. tegeed ted yevfrat mornii terteech muzhuudyn zakhiragchid ba khaany zasag noyedod khaany zarligiig ulamzhilsan bogood ted khumuusiig bolon burkhany orgoog tetgen tulasv.

9

edgeer yavdal ongorsnii daraa noyed nadad khandan, khelruunizrailliin ard tumen, takhilch nar bolon lyevichuud n' ene nutgiin khumuusees oorsdiigoo tusgaarlalgui, kanaanchuud, khitchuud, pyerizchuud, iyeuschuud, ammonchuud, moabchuud, yegipyetchuud ba amorichuudyn zhigshuurt zuiliig dagazh, tednii okhidoos oorsdodoo bolon khovguuddee ekhner bolgon avch, ariun undesteng ter gazryn ard tumnuudtei kholilduulsan yum. unendee noyed, zakhiragchdyn gar enekhuu itgelgui baidald khamgiin turuud oroltsson gev. ene yavdyn tukhai bi sonsood ooriin khuvtsas, nomrogoos urzh, tolgoi, sakhlynkhaa usiig zulgaan, balmagdan suuv. tegekhd tsologdsgodiin unench bus baidlyn ulmaas izrailliin burkhany ugsees ain surdsen khun bur nad deer tsuglarch, bi oroin takhil khurtel balmagdsan kheveer suuv. gevch oroin takhilyin uyd bi onoo urankhai khuvtsas, nomrogteigoo ooriin dord baidlaas bosozh, ovdog sokhron unazh, ooriin burkhan ezend garaa sungav. tegeed bio, burkhan min'! bi tan uruu nuuree orgokhoos ichin zovzh baina, burkhan min'. uchr n' bidnii khuul' bus yavdal bidnii tolgoigoos davzh, bidnii gem buruu tengert tultlaa oszhee. bidnii etseg deedsiin odruudees ene odriig khurtel bid ulemzh buruutai baisaar, bidnii gem nugliin ulmaas bid bolon manai khaad, takhilch nar delkhiin khaadyn gart, sel-mend, olzond, mon deerem tonuul bolon ilt gutamshigt onoodriinkh shig ogogdson bilee. gevch odoo boginokhon khugatsaand bidnii burkhan ezen niguulslee bidend uzuulzh

zugtsan uldegdsdiig orkhin, oriin ariun gazart gadas ogson. ingesneer bidnii burkhan bidnii nudig gegeeruulen, boolchlold baikhad maan' bagakhan sergeltiig soyerkhokh yum. bid bool khedii ch bidniig boolchlold baikhad bidnii burkhan bidniig orkhisongui, kharin ch pyersiin khaadyn omno bidend khair enerlee uzuulen, bidniig dakhin sergeezh, bidnii burkhany orgoog bosgon, tuunii nurangiig sergeen, bidend iuda bolon iyerusalimd khamgaalakh khermiig ogchee. odoo, burkhan min', uunii daraa bid yuu khelekhe ve? uchr n' bid tany tushaaluudyg orkhison. ta tedgeeriig oriin esh uzuulegchid bolokh zarts naraar damzhuulan iin tushaasan. ta naryn ezemshikheer orzh irzh bui gazar n' ene gazruudyn khumuusiin buzar baidlaar buzartsan gazar yum. ted ene gazryg zhigshuurt zuilseeree bolon buzar baidlaaraa neg zakhaas nogoo zakhyg khurtel duurgesen. tiimees odoo okhidoo tednii khovguudede buu og, tednii okhidyg ch khovguuddee buu av! ta nar khuchirkheg baizh, gazryn shimeer khoollazh, uuniig ur khuukhduuddee ov bolgon uurd uldeekhiin tuld tednii amar amgalang, esvel sain saikhan baidlyg n' khezee ch buu er! gesen bilee. bidnii buzar muu uils khiigeed asar ikh gem buruugiin ulmaas bidnii deer irsen bukhniid daraa bidnii burkhan ta bidniig bidnii khuul' bus uild khav'gui khongon shiitgez, bidend ene met zugtsan uldegdsdiig ogsnoos khoish bid dakhin tany tushaaluudyg zorchizh, edgeer zhigshuurt zuilsig uildegch ard tumnuudtei urag torol bolno gezh uu? bidniig ustgakh khurtlee uldegd ch ugui, zugtakh khun ch ugui boltol n' ta bidend bitgii khilegneech. o, izrailliin burkhan ezen, ta bol zov shudarga. uchr n' ene odor baigaa shig ta bidniig mend uldeev. kharagtun, tany omno bid gem buruutai. uchr n' khen ch uunii ulmaas tany omno zogsozh chadakhgui gev.

10

yezrag zalburch, nuglee namanchilan uilzh, burkhany orgoonii omno sunan morgozh baikhad, izraillias asar ikh chuulgan gashuunaar uiltsgaazh, eregteichuud, emegteichuud mon khuukhduud tuun uruu tsuglartsgaav. yelamyn khovguudiin neg iyekhiyeliin khuu shyekania yezraddid burkhandaa itgelgui khandazh, ene gazryn ard tumnuudees khar' emegteichuudtei geresen. gesen khedii ch odoo ene bukhnees ul khamaarch izrail'd naidvar baina. tiimees odoo ezen bolon bidnii burkhany khuulias surddeg khumuusiin zovlogoonii daguu bukh ekhneruudee bolon tednii khuukhduudiig yavuulakhaar burkhantaigaa geece khiitsgeeye. ene n' khuuliin daguu khiigdeg! bosog-tun! uchr n' ene khereg bol tany khar-

iutslaga bolovch bid tantai khamt baina. zorigtoi baizh, uildegtun! gev. tegekheed yezra bosozh, udiridakh takhilch nar, lyevichuud bolon bukh izrail'chuudyg ene sanalyn daguu uildene khemeen tangarag orguulev. tiinkhuu ted tangarag orgov. tegeed yezra burkhany orgoonii omnoos bosozh, yeliashibyn khuu iyekhokhanany tankhimd orov. ter khediigeer tiish ochson bolovch tsologdogsdiin itgelgui baidlyn ulmaas gashuudazh baisan tul talkh ch id-sengui, us ch uusangui. ted bukh tsologdogsod iyerusalimd tsuglakh yestoi gezh iuda ba iyerusalim dayaar zarlasan bogood gurav khonogiin dotor ireegui kheniig ch bolov udiridagchid ba akhmaduudyn zovlo-goonii daguu bukh khorongiig n' khuraazh, tuuniig ooriig n' tsologdogsdiin chuulganaas khookhoor bolov. ingeed iuda bolon byeni-aminyn bukh erchuud gurav khonogiin dotor iyerusalimd tsuglav. ene bol yesdugeer saryn khorin baisan bogood bukh khumuus ug uil yavdlaas bolon shiruun boroos orsnoos bolzh chichirseer burkhany orgoonii omnokh zadgai talbaid suutsgaav. tegeed takhilch yezra bosozh, tedendata nar itgelgui baizh, izrailiin gem buruug nemegduulen khar' ekhneruud avchee. tiimees odoo etseg ov-godiinkhuo burkhan ezend nulee naman-chilzh, tuunii khusliin daguu uild. ors-diigoos ene gazryn ard tumnuudees bolon khar' ekhneruudeesee tusgaarla gezh khelev. tegtel bukh chuulgan changa duugaar khar-iulanene zov! tany khelsenchlen, ene n' bid-nii guitsetgekh yestoi uureg. gevch olon khumuus baina, mon odoo boroony uli-ral tul bid zadgaiazaar zogsod baizh chadakhgui n'. ene daalgavar ch neg yum uu, khoyer odrin dotor biyelegdez chadakhgui. uchir n' bid ene kheregt ikheer terselzhee. manai udiridagchid bukh chuulganyg toolozh, manai khotuudad khar' ekhner avsan bukh khumuus togtson tsagt khot buriin akhmaduud bolon shu-ugchidtei khamt irtsgeeg. ene khergiin ulmaas bidnii burkhany dogshin uur khilen bidnees zailuulagdakh khurtel ingeg gev. zovkhon asakhyelyn khuu ionatan, tikvagiin khuu iakhzyeia nar uuniig eserguutsekhed, myeshullam ba lyevi khun shabbyetai nar tedniig demzhiv. gevch tsologdogsod tu-unchlen uildetsgeev. tegeed takhilch yezra tednii etsguudiin buluud buriin toloos etsgu-udiin buluudiin terguulegchid bolokh khu-muusiig bugdiig nereer n' songov. tegeed aravdugaar saryn ekhnii odor ter khergiig nariivchlan uzekheer ted tsuglav. ted neg-dugeer saryn ekhnii odor gekhed khar' ekhner avsan bukh khumuusiig nariivchlan togttoozh duuszhee. khar' ekhner avsan takhilch naryn khovguudiin dotor iozadakiin khuu iyeshuagiin khovguudees bolon tuu-nii akh duu naraas maasyeia, yeliyezzer,

iarib, gyedalia nar baiv. ted ekhneru-udee zailuulakhgy amlasan bogood gemtei uchir gemiinkhee toloos khonin surgees khut-syg takhild orgov. immyeriin khovguudees khanani, zyebadia, kharimyn khovguudees maasyeia, yelia, shyemaia, iyekhiyel bolon uzzia, pashkhurn khovguudees yelioyena-i, maasyeia, ishmayer, nyetanyel, iozabad bolon yelasa nar baiv. lyevichu-udees iozabad, shimyei, kyelaia (ter n' kyelita), pyetakhia, iuda bolon yeliyezzer nar baiv. duuchdaas yeliashib baiv. khaal-gachdaas shallum, tyelyem bolon uri nar baiv. izrailias, paroshiin khovguudees ramia, izzia, malkhia, miamin, yelyeazar, malkhia bolon byenaia, yelamyn khovgu-udees mattania, zyekharia, iyekhiyel, abdi, iyeryemot bolon yelia, zattugin khovgu-udees yelioyenai, yeliashib, mattania, iyerye-mot, zabad bolon aziza, byebain khovgu-udees iyekhanan, khanania, zabbai bolon al-lai, baniin khovguudees myeshullam, mal-lukh, adaia, iashub, shyael bolon iyeryemot, pakhat-moabyn khovguudees adna, khye-lal, byenaia, maasyeia, mattania, byezalyel, binnui, bolon manassye, kharimyn khovgu-udees yeliyezzer, isshia, malkhia, shyemaia, shimyeon, byeniamin, mallukh, shyemaria, khashumyn khovguudees mattyenai, mat-tatta, zabad, yelifelyet, iyeryemai, man-assye bolon shimyei, baniin khovguudees maadaia, amram, uyel, byenaia, byedyeia, khyelukhi, vania, myeryemot, yeliashib, mattania, mattyenai, iaasu, bani, bin-nui, shimyei, shyelyemia, natan, adaia, makhnadyebai, shashai, sharai, azaryel, shyelyemia, shyemaria, shallum, amaria bolon iosyef, nyebogiin khovguudees iyeiyel, mattitia, zabad, zyebya, iaddai, ioyel bolon byenaia nar baiv. ed bugd khar' ekhneruud avsan bogood tednii zarim n' tedgeerees khuukhedtei baiv. yezra 9. nyekhyemia 1

khakaliagiin khuu nyekhyemiagiin ugs. khor'dugaar ony khislyev sard namaig susa ordond baikh uyed minii akh duusiin neg bolokh khanani bolon kheseg kumuus iudagaas irtsgeelee. am' kheltren, olznoos uldsen iudyeichuudiin tukhai bolon iyerusalimyn tukhai bi tednees asuuv. ted nadadene muzhid olznoos uldegdes n' tuilyn zovlon zudguur edlen basamzhlagdazh baigaa bogood iyerusalimyn kherem nurzh, tuunii daaman khaalguud n' gald shatzhee gev. edgeer ugsiig sonsmogts bi doosh suun uilzh, kheden odriin tursh gashuudan tengeriin burkhany omno matsag barin zalbirsch baiv. bibi tanaas guizh baina, augaa, aimshigt burkhan bolokh tengeriin burkhan ezen! tand khairtai, tany tushaaluudyg sakhigch khumuust ta khair enerel bolon gereegee sakhidag. oriin zartsyn zalbirlyg sonsokhyn tuld tany chikh sonor, tany melmii neelttei baig. tany zarts nar bolokh izrailliin khovguudiin omnoos bi odoo tany omno odor shonogui zalbirsch baina. tany esreg bidnii uildsen, bi bolon minii etsgiin geriin khiisen izrailliin khovguudiin nugliig ulaizh baina. bid tany esreg mash busarmagaar uildsen ba oriin zarts mosyed tany tushaasan tushaalyg ch, togtoolyg ch, zarligiig ch sakhiaigui bilee. ta oriin zarts mosyed tushaasan ugee sanaach. ta aildakhdaa kherev ta nar itgelgui bolbol bi ta naryg ard tumnuudiin dund taraana. kharin kherev ta nar nad uruu ergezh, minii tushaaluudyg sakhizh biyeluulekh avaas ta naraas taraagdagsad tengeriin khamgiin als khesegt baisan ch bi tedniig tendees tsugluulzh, oriin neriig bailgakh gezh minii songoson ter gazartaa avaachna gesen. ted tany augaa khuch, tany khuchirkheg mutraar zolin avarsan tany zarts nar, tany ard tumen yum. ezen min', bi tanaas guizh baina. tany chikh zartsynkhaa zalbiraal sonor baig. tany neriig khundlen bishregch zarts narynkhaa zalbiraal tany chikh sonor baizh, oriin zartsdaa ene odriig amzhilttai bolgon khairlazzh, ene khunii omno tuund niguulsiig soyerkhooch gev. tegekhd bi khaany sonch baiv.

artaksyerks khaany khor'dugaar ony nisan sard tuunii omno dars baisan bogood bi darsyg avch khaand bariv. bi ur'd n' tuunii omno gunigtai baisangui. tiimees khaan nadadchi ovchin tusaagui atal tsarai chin' yuund gunigtai baina ve? ene n' zurkhunii guniglalaas oor yuu ch bish azhee gezh khelev. tegekhd bi mash ikhed aiv. tegeed bi khaandkhaan monkh naslakh boltugai. minii etseg ovgodiiig tav'san gazar bolokh

ter khot ezguirch, daaman khaalguud n' gald shataagdsan baikhad minii tsarai kherkhen guniggui baikh bilee? gev. tegekhd khaan nadadchi yuu guimaar baina? gev. tiimees bi tengeriin burkhand zalbirlaa. bi khaand khandankherev khaan taalbal, kherev tany zarts tany khishgiig olson bol namaig iuda uruu, minii etseg ovgodiiig tav'san khot uruu tuuniiig dakhin bosgokhyn tuld ilgeene uu? gelee. tegekhd tuunii khazhuud khatan n' suuzh baisan bogood khaan nadadchinii ayan kher udaan bolzh, chi khediid but-sazh irekh ve? gev. namaig ilgeekhiig khaan taalsan tul bi tuund todorkhoi tsagiig tovlav. bi khaandkherev khaan taalbal, yevfrat mornii terteekh muzhiin zakhiraghdad namaig iuda khurtel nevtruulekhiig tedneer zovshooruulekh zakhidlyg nadad ogno uu. mon sumiin dergedekh tsaizyn daaman khaalganuudad dam nuruu khiikh bolon khotyn khermend zoriulan, minii ochikh baishind zoriulan dund moddy nadad oguulekhiin tuld khaany oig sakhigch asaft zakhidal ogno uu gelee. tegekhd khaan tedgeeriig nadad soyerkhov. uchir n' minii burkhan sain mutar minii deer baiv, tegeed bi yevfrat mornii terteekh muzhuudyn zakhiragchid uruu ochizh, tedend khaany zakhidluudyg garduulav. khaan nadtai khamt tsergiin zakhiragchid ba mor'tonguudyg ilgeesen yum. khoroni khun sanbal-lat ba ammon khun, tushmel tobia nar uuniiig sonsood, khen negen khun izrailliin khovguudiin sain saikhnyi khain irsen n' tedend tun taalamzhgui baiv. tiimees bi iyerusalimd ochizh, tend gurav khonog baiv. tegeed shonoor bi tsookhon khunii khamt bosov. iyerusalimyn toloo yuu khiikh yestoig burkhan minii zurkhend chigluulzh baisnyg bi khend ch kheleegui bogood minii unazh yavsan unanaas min' oor am'tan tend baisangui. tegeed bi shonoor luut khudgiin zug khondiin khaalgaar garch, iyerusalimyn nuraagdsan khermiig, gald shataagdsan daaman khaalguudyg azhin khayagdlyn khaalga khurtel yavav. daraa n' orgiluurn khaalga ba khaany tsoorom uruu ochson ch tend minii unalga morind yavakh gazar ugui baiv. tiimees bi shonoor zhalsa dagan yavzh, khermiig shinzhiv. daraa n' bi khondiin khaalgaar dakhin orzh, butsazh khariv. namaig khaashaa yavzh, yuu khiisniig min' tushmed medeegui bogood bi iudyeichuuded ch, takhilch nart ch, yazguurtnuudad ch, tushmeded ch, azhil khiisen busad khumuust ch yuu ch kheleegui yum. tegekhd bi tedendta nar bidnii baigaa muu nokhtsol baidlyg, iyerusalim ezguirch, daaman khaalguud n' gald shataagdsan baigaag kharzh baigaa baiv dee. irtsgee, iyerusalimyn khermiig dakhin bosgotsgooye. tegvel bid tsaashid gutamshig bolokhgui

gev. minii burkhany mutar nadad yamar iveeltei baisyng bolon khaany nadad khelsen ugsiin tukhai bi tedend khelev. tegekhed tedbosotsgoon, dakhin bar'tsgaaya gev. ted tiinkhuu garaa sain uild zoriulav. gevch khoroni khun sanballat ba ammon khun, tushmel tobia, gyeshyem, arab nar uuniig sonsood bidniig shoolon zhisghizhta nar yuu geechiig kiihiz baina ve? ta nar khaany esreg samuun uusgezhi baina uu? gev. tegekhed bi tedend khariulantengerin burkhan bidend amzhilt ogno. tiimees tuunii zarts nar bolokh bid bosotsgoon barikh bolno. kharin ta nart iyerusalimid yamar ch khuv', erkh, esvel dursgal ch baikhgui gezh khelev.

3

tegeed terguun takhilch yeliashib ooriin akh duu takhilch naryn khamt bosotsgoon, khoniny khaalgyg bariv. ted tuuniig ariusgan, khaalguudyg n' bairluulav. ted zuutyn tsamkhag khurtelkh kherem bolon khaanayeln tsamkhgiig ariusgav. tuunii khazhuud iyerikhogiin khumuus, tednii khazhuud imriin khuu zakkur bar'zh baiv. khassynaakhyn khovguud zagasny khaalgyg bariv. ted uunii yas modyg tav'zh daaman khaalguudyg n' tugzhee, khaaltuudtai n' bairluulav. tednii khazhuud khakkozyn khuu uriagiin khuu myeryemot zasvar khiiv. tuunii khazhuud myeshyezabyeln khuu byeryekhiagiin khuu myeshullam zasvar khiiv. tuunii khazhuud mon baanagiin khuu zadok zasvar khiiv. tuungeer ch barakhgui, tuunii zergeldee tyekoichuud zasvar khiisen azhee. gevch tednii yazguurtnuud ezdiinkhee azhlyg tetgeegui. pasyeagiin khuu ioiada bolon byesodyeagiin khuu myeshullam nar khuuchin khaalgyg zasav. ted uunii yas modyg tav'zh khaalguudyg n' tugzhee, khaaltuudtai n' bairluulav. tednii khazhuud gibyeon khun myelatia, myeronotit khun iadan, gibyeonny khun mizpagiin khumuus yevfrat mornii terteech muzhiin zakhiragchiin alban yesny suudlyn toloo zasvar khiiv. tuunii khazhuud altny darkhchuudyn neg bolokh kharkhaiagiin khuu uzziyel zasvar khiiv. tuunii khazhuud surchig kiihgchdiin neg bolokh khaanania zasvar khiisen. ted iyerusalimyn rgon khana khurtel sergeen bosgov. tednii khazhuud iyerusalimyn khagas duurgiin zakhiragch, khuryin khuu ryefaia zasvar khiiv. tednii khazhuud kharumafyn khuu iyedaia ooriin geriin kharaldaa zasvar khiiv. tuunii khazhuud khashabnyeagiin khuu khat-tush zasvar khiiv. kharimyn khuu malkhia, pakhat-moabyn khuu khashshub nar oor khesgiig bolon zuukhnuudyn tsamkhgiig zasav. tuunii khazhuud iyerusalimyn khagas duurgiin zakhiragch, khallokhyeshiin

khuu shallum ooriin okhidtoigoo zasvar khiiv. khaanun bolon zanoagiin orshin suugchid khondiin khaalgyg zasav. ted uuniig bar'zh, khaalguudyg n' tugzhee, khaaltuudtai n' khamt bairluulsan ba khayagdlyn khaalga khurtel neg myangan tokhoi khermiig zasvarlav. byet-khakhyeryemyn duurgiin zakhiragch, ryekhabyn khuu malkhia khayagdlyn khaalgyg zasvarlav. ter uuniig bar'zh, khaalguudyg n' tugzhee, khaaltuudtai n' bairluulav. mizpagiin duurgiin zakhiragch, kol-khozyegiin khuu shallum n' orgiluurny khaalgyg zasvarlav. ter uuniig bar'zh, bureed, khaalguudyg n' tugzhee, khaaltuudtai n' khamt bairluulsan. khaany tsetserleg dekh shyelagiin tsoormiin khermiig davidyn khotsoos uruudakh shat khurtel zasvarlav. tuunii daraa byet-zurny khagas duurgiin zakhiragch, azbukiin khuu nyekhyemia n'davidyn bulshny kharaldaakh khurtel, khiimel toosoom, khuchit ersiin baishin khurtel zasvar khiiv. tuunii daraa baniin khuu ryekhumyn dor lyevichuud zasvar khiiv. tuunii khazhuud kyeilagiin khagas duurgiin zakhiragch khashabia ooriin duuregte zasvar khiiv. tuunii daraa kyeilagiin nogoo khagas duurgiin zakhiragch, khyenadadyn khuu bavvain dor akh duu nar n' zasvar khiiv. tuunii khazhuud mizpagiin zakhiragch, iyeshuagiin khuu yezyer n' anglye dakh' zevsgiin aguulakhyn ogsuriin omno tald oor neg khesgiig zasvarlav. tuunii daraa anglyegaas terguun takhilch yeliashibyn baishingiin uud khurtelkh oor neg khesgiig zabbain khuu barukh charmain zasvarlav. tuunii daraa khakkozyn khuu uriagiin khuu myeryemot n' yeliashibyn baishingiin uudnees baishingiin etses khurtel oor neg khesgiig zasvarlav. tuunii daraa khondiin khumuus bolokh takhilch nar zasvar khiiv. tednii daraa byeniamin ba khashshub nar oorsdiin baishingiin omno tald zasvar khiiv. tednii daraa ananiagiin khuu maasyeagiin khuu azaria ooriin baishingiin khazhuud zasvar khiiv. tuunii daraa khyenadadyn khuu binnui n' azariagiin baishingaas anglye ba bulan khurtel oor neg khesgiig zasvarlav. uzain khuu palal kharuulyn talbain dergedekh khaany deed baishingaas tsukhuisan tsamkhag ba anglyegiin omno tald zasvar khiiv. tuunii daraa paroshiin khuu pyedaia zasvar khiiv. ofyeld am'dragch sumiin uilchlegchid usny khaalgaany omno talaas zuun tiish tsukhuisan tsamkhag khurtel zasvar khiiv. tuunii daraa tyekoichuud tsukhuisan ikh tsamkhgiin omno kheseg ba ofyelyn kherem khurtelkh oor neg khesegit zasvar khiiv. morin khaalgaan deer takhilch bur ooriin baishingiin omno talyg zasvarlav. tednii daraa immyeriin khuu zadok ooriin baishingiin omno tald zasvar khiiv. tuunii daraa zuun khaalgaany kharuul, shyekaniagiin khuu shyemaia zasvar khiiv. tuu-

nii daraa shyelyemiagiin khuu khanania ba zalafyn zurgaa dakh' khuu khanun nar oor neg khesgiig zasvarlav. tuunii daraa by-eryekhiagiin khuu myeshullam ooriin suut-snykhaa omnokh khesgiig zasvarlav. tuunii daraa altny darkhchuudyn neg malkhia n' sumiin uilchlegchdiin ba khudaldaachdyn baishin khurtel, khyanaltny khaalwany omno tal ba bulangiin deed orooq khurtel zasvar khiiv. bulangiin deed oroo ba khoniny khaalwany khoodond altny darkhchuud ba khudaldaachid zasvar khiiv.

4

bid khermiig sergeen bar'zh buig sanballat sonsood, ter ikhed dogshron uursazh, iudye-ichuudiig doromzhlov. ter ooriin akh duus ba samariin bayachuudyg baikhadedgeer doroi iudyeichuud yuu khiizh baina ve? ted oorsdiin toloo uuniig sergeen bosgokh gezh baigaa yum uu? ted takhil orgozh chadakh uu? ted odriin dotor duusgazh chadna gezh uu? ted oovorson shoroonoos, ter ch buu khel shatsan negnees chuluunuudyg sergeezh chadna gezh uu? gev. ammon khun tobia tuunii oiroltsoo baisan bogood terted-nii bosgozh baigaa zuiliin deeguur n' kherev uneg kharaival chuluun khermiig n' nuraachikhna gezh khelev. burkhan min', sonsooch, bid kherkhen zhisghidene ve! tednii zukhliig oorsdiinkh n' tolgoi deer bulgazh, olzny nutagt tedniig olz bolgon ogooch. tednii gem zorchliig buu uuchil, tednii nugel tany omnoos buu archidag. uchir n' ted barilgachdyg shantruulsan yum. tiimees bid khermiig bar'san ba bukh kherem ondiriinkhoo khagast l khurchee. uchir n' ard tumen azhillakh zurkhtei baiv. iyerusalimyn khermiin zasvar urgelzhilzh, tsomorkhiin- uud n' boglogdozh ekhelzh buig sanballat, tobia, arabuud, ammonchuud bolon ash-dodchuud sonsood, ted ikhed uurlav. ted bugd iyerusalimyn esreg baidakhaa irzh, tend uimeen gargakhaa khamtdaa khuiv-aldav. kharin bid oorsdiin burkhand zal-birsan bogood tednees bolzh bid tednii es-reg odor, shonogui kharuul gargav. iudad iinkhuu yarigdav.achaa uuregchiin khuch sul'dazh baina.gesen ch khog novsh ikh baina.bid oorsdoo khermiig sergeen bar'zh chadakhgui. bidnii daisnuudbid tedniig medeegu, kharaagui baikhad n' tednii dund orzh, tedniig alzh, azhlyg n' zogsoono gesen. tednii oiroltsoo am'dardag iudyeichuud irts-geezh, bidentta naryn ergekzh zug burees ted bidnii esreg dovtolno gezh arvan udaa khelekhed, bi khumuusiig khermiin ar talyn gazryn khamgiin nam khesguud bolokh zadgai gazruudad bairluulzh, khumuusiig urguudaar n' selem, zhad, numtai n' bairlu-ulav. bi tednii aidsyg kharaad, bosozh sur-valzhtanuud, zakhiragchid, mon busad khu-

muust khelev.tednees buu aitsgaagtun. au-gaa, aimshigt ezeniig sanazh, oorsdiin akh duus, khovguud, okhid, ekhneruud ba ar geriinkhee toloo tulaldatsgaagtun! tednii tolovlogoo bidend medegdseniig, burkhan tuuniig n' tasalduulsan gedgiig daisnuud maan' sonssond bid bugd kherem uruu, khun bur ooriin azhil urugaa butsav. ter odroos khoish minii zarts naryn khagas n' azhillazh baikh uyed khagas n' zhad, bam-bai, num ba khuyag bar'zh, darga nar n' iudagiin bukhel geriin ard baitsgaav. khermiig sergeen bosgogchid bolon achaa zoogchid azhil khiizh baikhdaa neg garaaraa achagaa avch nogoo gartaa zevsgree bar'zh baiv. barilgachdyn khuv'd gevel, khun bur kherem bosgokh uyedee selmee khazhuu-daa zuuzh yavakh bogood bureechin minii khazhuud zogsozh baiv. bi survalzhtanuud, zakhiragchid bolon busad khumuustazhil ikh, khuree organ, bid kherem deer biye biyeesee khol salsan baina. ta nar khaa negtee bureenii duu sonsvol tiishee biden uruu tsuglartsgaa. bidnii burkhan bidnii toloo tulaldana gev. tiinkhuu khumuusiin maan' khagas n' zhad barin, uur tsaiakhaas michid garakh khurtel bugd azhillatsgaav. ter uyed bi bas khumuustskhun bur zart-saigaa khamt iyerusalimd shoniig ongoruul. tegvel ted bidnii toloo shonodoo kharuul, odortoo azhilchin bolokh yum gezh khelev. tiinkhuu bi ooroo ch, minii akh duu nar ch, minii zarts nar ch, namaig dagaldazh baigaa khamgaalakh khumuus ch, bidnii khen n' ch khuvtssaa tailsangui, usand yavakhdaa ch zevsgree avch yavdag baiv.

5

khumuus bolon tednii ekhneruudiin dund iudyei akh duusiinkhee esreg boon esergu-utse garav. uchir n' bid khiigeed bid-nii khovguud, okhid olon baina. tiimees bid oorsdiigoo tezheezh am'drakhyn tuldr taria olzh avtsgaakhyg bidend zovshoor gezh khelegsed end baiv. mon lsgolongoos bolzh, bid ur taria olzh avakhyn tuldr tarian tal-baigaa, usan uzmiin togluudee, baishingu-udaa bar'tsaalz baina gezh khelek khumuus ch baiv. mon iin khelegsed ch baiv. bidnii tarian talbai, usan uzmiin togluuded onookh khaany tatvaryg tolokhiiin tuldr bid mongo zeelsen. bidnii makhan biye bidnii akh duu naryn makhan biyetei adil, bid-nii khuukhduud tednii khuukhduudtei adil bilee. gesen ch kharthsgaa, bid khovguud, okhidoo bool bolgokhoor khuchilzh, manai okhidyn zarim n' al' khediin boolchlogdozh baigaa. bid yaazh ch chadakhgui baina. uchir n' bidnii tarian talbai, usan uzmiin togluud busdynkh bolzhee. tegeed bi ted-nii eserguutslig bolon edgeer ugsiig sonsood ikhed uurlav. tegeed bi oortoo zovshood,

survalzhtanuud ba zakhiragchdyg zemlen, tedendta nar bugd oorsdiinkhoo akh duugees mongo khuulekhiig shaardazh baina gev. tegeed bi tednii esreg ikh chuulganyg tsugluulav. bi tedendbid undestnuud khudaldagdsan iudyei akh duusee oorsdiin chadakh chineegeeree choloolson bilee. odoo bidend khudaldagdakhyn tuld ta nar akh duusee khudaldakh gezh uu? gesend ted chimeegui bolzh, khelekh ugee ch olzh chadsangui. bi dakhin khelev.ta naryn khiizh bui zuil chin' sain yum bish. ta nar bidnii daisnuudyn bolon undestnuudiin zemlelees bolzh burkhany aidas dotor yavakhgui gezh uu? uuntei adil bi bolon minii akh duu nar minii zarts nar ch tedend mongo ba ur tariag zeeluuilzh baigaa. mongo khuulekhee bol'ts-gooye. yag ene odor tednii tarian talbai, usan uzmiin togluud, chiduny togluud bolon baishinguudyg n', mon tednees shaardazh baigaa mongonii, ur tariany, shine darsny toсны khuug tedend butsaan ogtsgoo gev. tegekhd tedbid uuniig butsaan ogood, tednees yuu ch nekhekhgui. bid yag tany khelsenchlen khiine gev. tiimees bi takhilch naryg duudazh, ene amlalt yesoor khiine gesen tangargiig tednees avav. bi mon ooriin khuvtsasny khormoig segserch, burkhan ene amlaltyg biyeluuleegui khun buriig gerees n', ezmshlees n' iinkhuu segsreg. ter iinkhuu segsregdez bur khoosrog gev. tegekhd bukh chuulganamyen gev. tegeed ted ezeniig magtav. daraa n' khumuus amlasan yesooroo uildev. tuunees gadna, bi iudagiin nutagt tednii zakhiragchaar tomilogdsan odroos buyuu khaan artaksy-erksyn khor'dugaar onoos guchin khoyer-dugaar on khurtel arvan khoyer zhiiliin tursh bi ooroo ch, minii khamaatnuud ch zakhiragchiin khunsanii khangamzhiig idengui. kharin minii omno baisan ur'dyn zakhiragchid ard tumend achaa uuruulzh, dochin mongon shyekyelees gadna tednees talkh, dars avch baisan. zarts nar n' khurtel ard tumniig noyelzh baizhee. kharin bi burkhanaas emeesen uchir tiin uildengui. mon bi ene khermiin azhild bukh khuchee shavkhan oroltsson. bid yamar ch gazar khudaldazh avaagui bogood minii bukh zarts nar tend azhillakhaar tsuglasan. tuunees gadna, bidnii ergen toirond baisan undestnuudees biden uruu iregsdees gadna zuun tavin iudyeichuud bolon zakhiragchid minii shireend khoollodog baiv. dor bur neg ukher, zurgaan shildeg khon' tokhoorch baisan todigui, nadad mon shuvuudyg beltedeg baiv. arvan khonogt neg udad bukh torliin darsyg elbeg delbegee ogch baiv. gesen ch ene bukhend bi zakhiragchiin khunsanii nogdlyg shaardazh baagaagui. uchir n' ene ard tumnii deerkh boochlol n' khund baiv. burkhan min', ene ard tumnii toloo khiisen bukhonii min' daguu,

sainy toloo namaig sanaach.

6

namaig khermiig dakhin bosgoson ba khermend tsomorkhii uldeegeegui gedgiig sanballat, tobias, arab khun gyeshyemd bolon bidnii busad daisnuudad medeekhed, kharin ch ter uyeed bi khaalguudyg n' daaman khaalganuudad n' arai bairluulaagui baisan. sanballat, gyeshyem nar nadad zakhidal ilgeen,irne uu! onogiin tald khyefrimd bugdeeree uulzatsgaaya! gev. gevch ted nadad khor khurgekkeer tolovlozh baisan. tiimees bi teden uruu elch naryg ilgeezh, bi aguu azhil khiizh baigaa bogood ochizh chadakhgui. bi uuniig orkhizh ta nar uruu ochikh khorond ene azhlyg zogsookh khereg yuu baina ve? gezh kheluulev. ted nadad ene meteer dorvon udad zakhidal ilgeesen bogood bi tedend nogoo l khariugaa ogov. tegekhd sanballat iim baidlaar tav dakh' udad ooriin zartsaa ilgeesen bogood tuunii gart bituumzhleegui zakhidal baiv. tend bichsen n' chi bolon iudyeichuud boslogo gargakhaar tolovlozh baigaa. tiimees ta nar khermiig sergeen bosgozh baina gezh undestnuudiin dund yarigdazh baina. gashmu ch uuniig kelzh baina. ene medeelliin daguu bol chi tednii khaan bolokh gene. mon chi iyerusalmid ooriinkhoo tukhai niudad khaan bainaz khemeen zarluulakhaar esh uzuulegchdiig tomilson gene. odoo edgeer medeelliin daguu ene n' khaand medeegdene. tiimees odoo iregtun, khamtdaa zovloldoye gezhee. tegekhd bi tuund zakhidal ilgeen tany kelzh bui shig tiim zuils ogt boloogui. kharin ta edgeeriig sanaanaasaa zokhiozh baina gelee. uchir n' ted bugdeeree ted azhilda mokhozh, azhil n' guitsed khiidekhgui khemeen bodozh, bidniig ailgakhgy khicheezh baiv. kharin odoo, oo burkhan, minii garyg tenkhruuleche. tegeed bi gert khorigdsan myekhyetabeylyn khuu, dyelaiaagiin khuu shyemaiaagiin baishind orokhod, terburkhany orgoond, sum dotor uulzatsgaaya. sumiin khaalguudyg n' khaa. uchir n' ted chamaig alakhaar shono irne gev. gevch binad shig khun zugtaakh gezh uu? nad shig neg n' amia avrakhaar sum uruu orzh chadakh uu? bi orokhgui gezh khelev. tegekhd burkhan unekheer tuuniig ilgeegeegui, kharin tobias, sanballat nar tuuniig kholsoolson uchir ter minii esreg esh uzuulsen gedgiig bi ukhaarsan. bi aizh, tuunchlen nugel uildezh, tegsneer ted namaig buruutgazh chadakh muu medeelliig olzh avakhaar ter khuniiig kholsoolson yum. o, burkhan min', tednii edgeer azhlaar n' tobias, sanballat naryg, mon esh uzuulegch emegtei noadiag, namaig ailgakhgy khicheezh baisan

busad esh uzuulegchdiig sanaach. ingeed kherem n' tavin khoyer khonogiin dotor, yelul saryn khorin tavand barigdazh guitslee. bidnii bukh daisnuud uuniig sonsozh, bidnii ergen toirny bukh undestnuud uuniig kharaad, ted oorsdiin itgelee al-dav. uchir n' ene azhil bidnii burkhany demzhlegteiger butsen gedgiig ted oilgozhee. mon ter odruuded iudagiin survalzhtanuudaas olon zakhidal tobiad ochizh, tobiagiin zakhidluud tedend irev. uchir n' iudad olon khumuus tuuntei tangargaar kholbogdsen baisan. uchir n' ter aragiin khuu shyekaniagiin khurgen baisan bogood tuunii khuu iyekhokhanan n' byerekhiagiin khuu myeshullamyn okhintoï gerlesen baiv. tu-unees gadna ted minii derged tuunii sain uilsiin tukhai yar'zh baisan ba minii ugsiig tuund medeelzhee. tegeed tobia namaig surduulekheer zakhidluudyg ilgeev.

7

khermiig sergeen bosgozh, bi khaalguudyg n' bairluulzh, khaalgachid, duuchid, lyevichuud tomilogdsony daraa bi ooriin duu khanani ba tsaizyn zhanzhin khananiag iyerusalimyg khariutsuulakhaar taviv. uchir n' ter itgemzhit khun bogood busad olon khumuusees iluugeer burkhanaas emeedeg khun baiv. tegeed bi tedendnar khoorch, khaluu shattal iyerusalimyn daaman khaalguudyg buu ongoilgo. khaalgachdyg kharuuld zogsozh baikh uyed khaalguudyg khaazh, tugzhig! mon iyerusalimyn orshin suugchdaas khun buriig kharuuld gargazh, khun buriig ooriinkh n' baishingiin omno tald kharuulaar tomil khemeev. khot tom bogood uudam, kharin tuun dotorkh khumuus n' tsoon, baishinguud n' sergeen bosgogdoogui baiv. tegekhed survalzhtanuud, tushmed ba ard irgediig ug garlaar n' burtgen danslakhyn tuld tsugluulakh sanaag minii burkhan zurkhend min' oruulsan. tegeed bi ankh iregsdiin ugsaa garvalyn nomyg olzh, tendees daraakh bichlegiig olov. edgeer n' vavilony khaan nyebukhadnyezaryn avch yavsan tsollogiin olzogdogdsdoos irsen muzhiin khumuus yum. ted iyerusalim ba iuda uruu, oor ooriin khot uruu butsazh irsen. ted zyerubbabyel, iyeshua, nyekhyemia, azaria, raamia, nakhamani, mordyekhai, bilshan, mispyeryet, bigvai, nyekhum, baana nartai khamt irsen yum. izrailiin ard tumnii erchuudiin too gevel paroshiin khovguud khoyer myanga neg zuun dalan khoyer, shyefatiagiin khovguud gurban zuun dalan khoyer, aragiin khovguud zurgaan zuun tavin khoyer, pakhat-moabyn khovguudiin iyeshua ba ioabyn khovguud khoyer myanga naiman zuun arvan naim, yelamyn khovguud myanga khoyer zuun

tavin dorov, zattugiin khovguud naiman zuun dochin tav, zakkain khovguud doloon zuun zhar, binnuin khovguud zurgaan zuun dochin naim, byebain khovguud zurgaan zuun khorin naim, azgadyin khovguud khoyer myanga gurban zuun khorin khoyer, adonikamyn khovguud zurgaan zuun zharan doloo, bigvain khovguud khoyer myanga zharan doloo, adiny khovguud zurgaan zuun tavin tav, khyezyekiagiin, atyeryn khovguud yeren naim, khashumyn khovguud gurban zuun khorin dorov, kharifyn khovguud zuun arvan khoyer, gibyeony khovguud yeren tav, byetlyekhyem ba nyetofagiin erchuud zuun nayan naim, anatotyn erchuud zuun khorin naim, byet-azmavyetyn erchuud dochin khoyer, kiriat-iyearim, khyefira ba byeyerotyn erchuud doloon zuun dochin gurav, rama ba gyebagiin erchuud zurgaan zuun khorin neg, mikhamasyn erchuud zuun khorin khoyer, byetel ba ain erchuud zuun khorin gurav, oor nyebogiin erchuud tavin khoyer, oor yelamyn khovguud myanga khoyer zuun tavin dorov, kharimyn khovguud gurban zuun khor', iyerikhogiin erchuud gurban zuun dochin tav, lod, khadid, onogiin khovguud doloon zuun khorin neg, syenaagiin khovguud gurban myanga yeson zuun guch baiv. takhilch nar n': iyeshuagiin geriin iyediagiin khovguud yeson zuun dalan gurav, immyeriin khovguud myanga tavin khoyer, pashkhurn khovguud myanga khoyer zuun dochin doloo, kharimyn khovguud myanga arvan doloo baiv. lyevichuud n': khodyevagiin khovguudees kadmiyelyn, iyeshuagiin khovguud dalan dorov baiv. duuchid n': asafyn khovguud zuun dochin naim baiv. khaal-gachid n': shallumyn khovguud, atyeryn khovguud, talmony khovguud, akkubyn khovguud, khatitagiin khovguud, shobain khovguud zuun guchin naim baiv. sumiin uilchlegchid n': zikhagiin khovguud, kha-sufagiin khovguud, tabbaotyn khovguud, kyerosyn khovguud, siagiin khovguud, padony khovguud, lyebanagiin khovguud, khagabagiin khovguud, shalmain khovguud, khanany khovguud, giddyeliin khovguud, gakharyn khovguud, ryeeiagiin khovguud, ryeziniin khovguud, nyekodagiin khovguud gazzamyn khovguud, uzzagiin khovguud, pasyeyagiin khovguud, byesain khovguud, myeunimiin khovguud, nyefushyesimiin khovguud, bakkukiin khovguud, khakufagiin khovguud, kharkhurn khovguud, bazlityn khovguud, myekhidagiin khovguud, kharshagiin khovguud, barkosyn khovguud, sisyeragiin khovguud, tyemagiin khovguud, nyeziagiin khovguud, khatifagiin khovguud yum. solomony zarts naryn khovguud n': sotain khovguud, sofyeryetyn

khovguud, pyeridagiin khovguud, zhaalagiin khovguud, darkony khovguud, giddyeliin khovguud, shyefatiagiin khovguud, khattilyn khovguud, pokhyeryet-khazzyebaimyn khovguud, amony khovguud yum. sumiin zarts nar ba solomony zarts naryn khovguud bugd gurvan zuun yeren khoyer baiv. edgeer n' tyel-myela, tyel-kharsha, khyerub, addon ba immyerees iregsed baisan. gevch ted izrailiinkh mon esekhee ch, etsguudiinkhee buluudiig, esvel ur udmaa uzuulzh chadsangui. dyelaiagiin khovguud, tobiagiin khovguud, nyekodagiin khovguud zurgaan zuun dochin khoyer. takhilch naraas khobaiagiin khovguud, khakkozyn khovguud, gilyead khun barzillain okhidoos ekhner avch, tednii nereer nerlegdekh bolson barzillain khovguud. ted oorsdiin ertnii ugsaa garlyn temdeglees bairshlaa khaisan khedii ch ene n' togtogdsongui. tiimees tedniig buzar khemeen tootsozh takhilchlaalaas khasav. urim ba tummimtei takhilch bosokhoos naash ted khamgiin ariun zuilsees idezh bolokhguig zakhiragch tedend khelsen. bukhii l chuuland niitdee dochin khoyer myanga gurvan zuun zharan khun baizhee. ene n' tednii doloon myanga gurvan zuun guchin doloon eregtei, emegtei booluudaas gadna bailaa. tedend khoyer zuun dochin tavan eregtei, emegtei duuchid baiv. tednii mor'd n' doloon zuun guchin zurgaa, luus n' khoyer zuun dochin tav, temee n' dorvon zuun guchin tav, ilzhignuud n' zurgaan myanga doloon zuun khor' baiv. etsguudiin buluudiin terguunuudiin dundaas zarim n' azhild zoriulan khandivlazhee. zakhiragch myangan altan drakhma, tavin sav, tavan zuun guchin takhilch naryn khuvtsas erdenesii sand ogson. etsguudiin buluudiin zarim terguulegchid azhlyn sand khorin myangan altan drakhma, khoyer myanga khoyer zuun mongon mina ogov. uldsen khumuusiin ogson zuils gevel khorin myangan altan drakhma, khoyer myangan mongon mina ba zharan doloon takhilch naryn khuvtsas baiv. takhilch nar, lyevichuud, khaalgachid, duuchid, ard tumnii zarim n', sumiin uilchlegchid bolon bukh izrail' oorsdiin khotuudad am'darch baisan. tegeed doldugaar sar bolokhod izrailiin khovguud oorsdiin khotuuddaa bailaa.

8

bukh ard tumen neg khun met, usny khaalgyan urd tald bairlakh talbaid tsuglazhee. ezenii izrail'd ogson mosyegiin khuuliin nomyg avchrahgyg ted guush yezra-gaas guizhee. tegeed doldugaar saryn ankhný odor takhilch yezra eregteichuud, emegteichuud bolon oilgon sonsozh chadakh bugdiin omno buyuu chuulgany omno khuuliig avchirlaa. ter eregtei, emegtei, oilgokh

chadvartai khumuusiin omno usny khaal-gany urd tald bairlakh talbain omno ogloo ertees ud dund khurtel tuunees unshiv. bukh khumuus khuuliin nomd ankhaaraltai khandazh baiv. guush yezra khumuusiin tugsai zoriulaltaar bar'san modon tavtsan deer zogsozh baiv. tuunii khazhuud, baruun gart n' mattitia, shyema, anaia, uria, khilkia bolon maasyeia nar, zuun gart n' pyedaia, mishayel, malkhia, khashum, khashbad-dana, zyekharia bolon myeshullam nar zogsozh baiv. yezra bukh khumuusees deer zogsozh baisan uchraas bukh khumuusiig kharzh baikhad nomyg neelee. ter nomyg neemegets bukh ard olon bosozh zogsotsgov. daraa n' yezra, augaa burkhan ezeniig mag-tav. bukh ard tumen garaa organ, amyen, amyen! khemeen khariulzhee. tegeed ted doosh bokhiin, nuuree gazart khurgen, ezend morgov. mon khumuusiig bairandaa baikh zuur iyeshua, bani, shyeryebia, iamin, akkub, shabyetai, khodia, maasyeia, kyelita, azaria, iozabad, khanan, pyelaia nar bolon lyevichuud ard tumend khuuliig tailbarlazhee. ted nomoos burkhaný khuulias unshizh, unshsan zuilee tedend oilguulakhyn tuld tailbarlazhee. daraa n' zakhiragch baisan nyekhyemia, takhilch ba guush yezra, mon bukh ard tumend khuuliig zaasan lyevichuud n' bukh ard tumend khandanene odor bol ta naryn burkhan ezend ariun yum. buu gashuudan uilagtun gev. uchir n' bukh ard tumen khuuliin ugsiig sonsood uilzh baiv. tegeed ter tedendyavtsgaa. targany idezh, chikherlegiig uuzh, beltgekh yumgui negendee khuviudyg yavuul. uchir n' ene odor bidnii ezend ariun yum. buu gashuud. uchir n' ezenii bayar bayasgalan bol ta naryn khuch chadal yum gesen. tiimees lyevichuud bukh ard tumniig namzhaan, onoodor n' ariun odor uchraas chimeegui baitsgaa. buu gashuudagtun gezh khelev. bukh ard tumen idezh, uuzh, khuv' ilgeezh, tom bayar naadmýg temdeglekheer yavts-gaav. uchir n' tedend meduulsen ugsiig ted oilgozhee. daraa n' khoyer dakh' odor bukh ard tumnii etsguudiin buluudiin terguunuud, takhilch nar ba lyevichuud khuuliin ugsiig nariivchlan sudlakhyn tuld guush yezra deer tsuglazhee. doldugaar saryn bayar naadmyn turshid izrailiin khovguud maikhand am'drakh yestoi gedgiig ezen mosyegeer damzhuulan kherkhen tushaasan tukhai khaal' d bichigdsen baigaag ted olov. tiimees ted tunkhaglan, ooriin bukh khotuudad bolon iyerusalimd tunkhgiig davtan, togod ood gar. bichigdsenii daguu maikhan barikhaar chiduny mochir, zerleg chiduny mochir, domt modny mochir, dalduu modny mochir bolon busad navchit moddyn mochrudiig avchir gesen. tiimees khumuus garch yavaad, tedgeeriig avchran, khun bur ooriin deever deer, oorsdiin khashaanuud

bolon burkhany orgoonii khashaanuudad, usny khaalga dakh' talbaid, yefraimyn khaalga dakh' talbaid oorsododoo zoriulan maikhnuud bar'zhee. olzogdogsdoos but-sazh iregsdiin bukhii l chuulgan maikhnuudyg bar'zh, tendee am'darsan. izrailiin khovguud nuny khuu ioshuagiin odrudees ter odriig khurtel unekheer iinkhuu khi-izh baigaagui azh. tend ikh bayar khor bolzhee. tereer ankhy odroos ekhlen etssiin odriig khurtel odor bur burkhany khuuliin nomoos unshizh baisan. ted doloo khonog bayar naadmyg temdeglen, naim dakh' odor n' zaavryn daguu yeslolyn chuulganyg khi-izhee.

9

ene saryn khorin dorvond izrailiin khovguud tusgan mentsag bar'zh, taar omson, oorsod deeree shoroo tsatsav. izrailiin ur ud-mynkhan oorsdiigoo bukh khariinkhnaas tusgaarlan, zogsozh, oorsdiin nugliig bolon ovog deedsiinkee gemiig namanchilav. bairandaa zogsozh baikh zuuraa ted ezen burkhanykhaa khuuliin nomoos odriin dorovonii negiin turshid unshiv. tegeed daraagiin dorovonii negiin turshid ted nuglee naminchlan, ezen burkhandaa morgov. lyevichuudiin tavtsan deer iyeshua, bani, kadmiyel, shyebania, bunnii, shyeryebia, bani bolon khyenani nar zogsood, oorsdiin burkhan ezend changa duugaar khashkhirch baisan. tegeed lyevichuud, iyeshua, kadmiyel, bani, khashabnyeia, shyeryebia, khodia, shyebania bolon pyetakhia nar kheltsgeesen n'bosotsgoo, ezen burkhanaa uurd monkhod magt! tany suu aldart ner magtagdan, bukh yerool ba magtaalyn deer orgomzhlogdog! ta bol gantskhan ezen.ta tengeriig bolon tengeruudiin tengeriig bukh erkhestei n'gazryg ba tuun deer baigch bukhniig,tengisuudiig, dotor n' baigch bukhniig n' buteesen.ta ter bukhend am'dralyg ogson ba tengerleg erkhes tany omno bokhiidog. ta bol abramyg songozh,tuuniig khal dyeichuudyn uraas gargazh,tuund abraham gedeg neriig ogson ezen burkhan yum. ta tuunii zurkhiig tany omno unench baikhyg olood,kanaanchuudyn, khitchuudiin, amoriichuudyn,pyerizchuudiin, iyebuschuudyn, girkashchuudyn gazryg tuund,tuunii ur udamd ogokhoor gereeg baiguulsan.ta oriin amlaltaa biyeluulsen.uchir n' ta zovt yum. ta yegipyeted manai ovog deedsiin zovlong uezeh,ulaan tengisiin derged tednii oriloldokhyg sonsson. tegeed ta faraony esreg bolon tuunii bukh zarts nar,tuunii gazryn bukh ard tumnni esreg temdguud bolon gaikhamshgiig uzuulsen.uchir n' ted manai ovog deedest omgorkhon khandakhyg ta medsen bogoodene odor baigaa shig ner-

iig ortoo ogov. ta tednii omno tengisiig khuvaazh,ted tengisiin dunduur khuurai gazraar ongorsontedniig nekhegchdiig ta khuchit usand chuluu khayakh met gun uruu chuluudsan. uulen baganaar ta tedniig odor n' udiridazh,shono n' tednii yavakh zamyg galan baganaar gereltuulsen. tegeed ta sinai uulan deer buuzh iren,tedentei tengerees yar'san.ta tedend shudarga zarlig ba unen khuuliudyg,sain durem ba tushaaluudyg ogson. ta tedend oriin ariun amraltyn odriig meduulzh,oriin zarts mosyegeer damzhuulan tedend tushaaluud,durem ba khuuliig ogson. tedniig olsokhod ta tedniig tengerees talkhaar khangazh,tedniig undaasakhad ta tedend khadnaas us gargan ogson.ta tedend ogokhoor tangaraglasan gazryg ezemshikheer tiish ochikhyg tedend aildsan. gevch ted, manai ovog deedes ikherkheg baidal gargav.ted zoruudlen, tany tushaaluudyg es sonsov. ted son-sokhoos tatgalzan,tednii dund tany uildsen gaikhamshigt uilsiiig sanasangui.tiimees ted zoruudlen,yegipyet dekh boolchlol uruugaa butsakhyt tuld udiridagchiig tomilov.gevch ta bol orshool uuchlalan burkhan,niguulsengui bolood orovch, uurlakhdad daan,khair enerleer byalkham bilee.ta tedniig orkhisongui. ted khailuulsan tomorlogoor oorsododoo tugal butegeede,ene bol ta naryg yegipyetees gargasan ta naryn burkhan khemeesh,aimshigt doromzhlolyg uildekhd ta oriin aguu enerleer tedniig tsold orkhisongui.tednii zamyg zaakhyn tuld uulen bagana ch odroor tedniig orkhisongui.tednii yavakh zamyg gereltuulekhiin tuld galan bagana chshonoor tedniig orkhisongui. tedend zaavarchlakhyt tuld ta oriin sain sunsiig ogov.ta oriin man-nag tednii amnaas salgasangui.ta tedniig undaasakhad us ogson. unekheer tsold dochin zhiliin tursh ta tednii toloo beltgeesen ba ted es gachigdav.tednii khuvtsan n' elegdeegui, khol n' ch khavdaagui. ta mon tedend khaanchalauud ba ard tumnuudiig ogch,tedniig khil khyazgaaraa n' tedend khuvaav.ted khyeshbony khaan sikhony gazryg,bashany khaan ogiin gazryg ezlev. ta tednii khovguudiig tengeriin odod met olon bolgov.tednii ovog deedest n' ochizh,ezemsh gezh aildsan ter gazartaa ta tedniig oruulav. tiimees tednii khovguud ter gazart orzh,tuuniig ezemshiv.ta tednii omno ter gazryn orshin suugchid bolokh kanaanchuudyg darav.tegeed oorsdiin khusseneereee tedend uildeg khemeenta tedniig khaadtai n',ter gazryn ard tumnuudtei n' khamt tedend ogov. ted bekhlegdsen khotuud ba urzhil shimt gazryg ezlev.aliv sain bukhneer duuren baishinguudyg omchlon,zassan nootsluuruud, usan uzmiin togluud,chiduny togluud, zhimsnii moddyg elbeg delbegeer ted ezemshiv.tiimees ted idetsgeezh,tar-

galtsgaasan ba tany aguu sain saikhand bayasav. gevch ted duulgavargui bolzh, tany esreg terselzh,orsdiinkhoo nuruuny ar uruu tany khuuliig khayasan.tan uruu ergez h iruulekhiin tuld tedniig yatgasan tany esh uzuulegchdiig ted alzh,aimshigt doromzholyg uildsen. tiimees tedniig darlasan darlagchdyn gart ta tedniig tushaasan.gevch ted zovlontoi uyedee tanyg duudakhad,ta tengerees sonsozh,oriin aguu enerleer tedniig darlagchdyn garaas avarsan avragchdyg ta tedend ogson. gevch amskhiimegtsee ted dakhin tany omno muug uildev.tiimees ta tedniig daisnuudyakh n' gart orkhison.ingesneer daisnuud n' tedniig noyelov.ted dakhiaid tanyg duudakhad ta tengerees sonsovt.a tedniig oriin enerleer olon udaa avarch, tedniig oriin khuul' uruu butsaan erguulekh gezh yatgav.gesen ch ted ikherkhegeer uilden,tany tushaaluudyg es sonson,kharin tany zarliguudyn esreg nugliig uildev.kherev khun tedgeeriig sakhivaas am'drakh yum.ted zoruud moroo erguulzh, oorsdiin khuzuugee gurdiilgen, es sonsovt. kharin ta tedniig olon zhil khultsezh,oriin sunseer, oriin esh uzuulegchdeer damzhuulan yatgasan ch ted chikh tav'sangui.tiimiin uchir ta tedniig gazryn ard tumnuudiin gart ogov. gelee ch oriin aguu enerleerta tedniitogsgoliig khiisengui, orkhisongui.uchir n' ta bol enerengui orovch burkhan. tiimees odoo, bidnii burkhan bolokh gereegee bolon khaier enerlee sakhigch aguu,khuchirkheg bolood aimshigt burkhan min'assiriin khaadyn odrudees ene odriig khurtelbidniig bolon manai khaad, noyed,takhilch nar, esh uzuulegchid, ovog deedes batany bukh ard tumnii deer buusan bukh khund zovlongta oriinkhoo omno ochuukhen khemeen buu uzeech! gesen ch biden deer buusan bukhend ta shudarga yum.uchir n' ta itgemzhteigeer khanddag baital kharin bid khoron muugaar uildsen. uchir n' manai khaad, manai udirdagchid,manai takhilch nar bolon manai ovog deedes tany khuuliig sakhisangui.tany tushaaluud bolon tedniig yatgasan tany yatgalguudad ankhaaral khanduulsangui. kharin tedend ogson tany aguu sain saikhand bolon tednii omno tav'san orgon uudam,urzhil shimt gazartai ooriin khaanchlaldaa ted tand uilchilsengui,orsdiin muu uileesee ch butssangui. uzegtun, bid onoodor booluud mon.zhimsiig n' iduulzh, shimiig n' khurteekheer manai ovog deedesttany ogson gazryn khuv'd gevel, kharagtun, bid tuun deer booluud baina. bidnii nuglees bolzh tuunii elbeg delbeg ur zhims n' bidnii deer tany tav'san khaadynkh bolov.ted mon bidnii biyesiig noyelno.bidnii mal surguudiig khusseneeree ezemshine.tiimees bid ulemzh zovlond baina. odoo ene bukhonii uchir bid bichgeer geree khiizh baina.tamgalsan bichig deer

manai udirdagchdyn,manai lyevichuudiin bolon manai takhilch naryn ners baina.

10

tamgalsan bichgen deer edgeer ners baiv. uund: khakaliagiin khuu zakhiragch nyekhyemia, zyedyekia, syeraia, azaria, iyeryemia, pashkhar, amaria, malkhia, khattush, shyebania, mallukh, kharim, myeryemot, obadia, daniyel, ginnyeton, barukh, myeshullam, abia, miamin, maazia, bilgai, shyemaia. edgeer n' takhilch nar baiv. lyevichuud bolokh azaniagiin khuu iyeshua, khyenadadyn khovguudiin binnui, kadmiyel, mon tednii akh duus shyebania, khodia, kyelita, pyelaia, khanan, mikha, ryekhob, khashabia, zakkur, shyeryebia, shyebania, khodia, bani, byeninu. ard tumnii udirdagchid bolokh parosh, pakhat-moab, yelam, zattu, bani, bunnii, azgad, byebai, adonia, bigvai, adin, atyer, khyezyekia, azzur, khodia, khashum, byezai, kharif, anatot, nyebai, magpiash, myeshullam, khyezir, myeshyeyabyl, zadok, iaddua, pyelatia, khanan, anaia, khoshyeya, khanania, khasshub, khallokhyyesh, pilkha, shobyek, ryekhum, khashabna, maasyeia akhia, khanan, anan, mallukh, kharim, baana. uldsen khumuus bolokh takhilch nar, lyevichuud, khaalgachid, duuchid, sumiin uilchlegchid bolon burkhany khuuliig dagakhaar oorsdiigoo ter gazryn khumuusees tusgaarlasan bukh khumuus, tednii ekhneruud, tednii khovguud ba okhid, medlegtei ba oilgolttoi bukhnen oorsdiinkhoo sadan toroltei, survalzhtanuudtaigaa niilzh kharaan tangaraglasan n' bid burkhany zarts mosyegeer ogogdson burkhany khuuliig dagazh, mon bidnii ezen burkhany bukh tushaal, zarlig, togtoolyg sakhin biyeluul'ye. mon bid okhidoo ene gazryn khumuust ogokhgui, tednii okhidyg ch khovguuddee avakhgui. amraltyn odor baraa, esvel ur taria zarakhaar avchidag nutgiin khumuusiin khuv'd, bid amraltyn odor, esvel ariun odort tednees yum khudaldan avakhgui. bid doloo dakh' zhiilin urgatsaas bolon alivaa oriig nekhemzhlekhees tatgalzana. bid mon oorsdiin burkhany orgoonii uilchield zoriulan zhil bur shyekyeliin guravny negiig khandivlazzh baikh uurgiiig oorsdooood khuleezh baina. ene n' il tavikh talkh, baingyn ideen orgol, baingyn shataalt takhil, amraltyn odrudiin, shine saryn tovloson uyeuded ariun zuilsed bolon izrailiin evleruuliig khiikheer nugliin tolookh takhild zoriulan, mon bidnii burkhany orgoonii bukh azhlyn tuld yum. tuunchlen takhilch nar, lyevichuud bolon khumuusiin dund bid tuleenii khangamzhiin toloo shavga khayazh shodov. ene n' bidnii etsguudiin buluudiin daguu burkhanykhkaa

orgoo uruu tuuniiḡ avaachizh, khuul'd bichigdsenchlen zhl bur togtosoon tsagt bidnii burkhan ezenii takhilyn shireen deer shataakhyn tuld bogood ted zhl bur gazrynkhaa ur zhimsnii deezhiig bolon mod buriin bukh ankhnḡ ur zhimsnuudiig ezenii orgoond avchrakhyn tuld yum. mon khuul'd bichigdsenchlen bidnii burkhany orgoond uilchilhḡ bui takhilch nart zoriulan, khuul'd bichigdsenchlen khovguudiinkhee uuganyḡ, malyn uuganyḡ, bod malyn bolon bog malyn ankhnḡ toliig burkhany orgoo uruu avaachikhyn tuld yum. bid mon zuursan gurilynkhaa deezhiig, oorsdiin khandivḡḡ, mod buriin ur zhimsiḡ, shine dars ba tosyḡ burkhany orgoonii oroonuuded takhilch nart khurgezh ogokh ba lyevichuuded gazrynkhaa aravny negiiḡ ogno. uchir n' lyevichuud bol bukh tosgodoos aravny negiiḡ avakh khumuus yum. lyevichuud aravny negiiḡ khuleezh avakh uyed aarony khuu bolokh takhilch n' lyevichuudtei khamt baikh ba lyevichuud aravny negiinkhee aravny negiiḡ burkhany orgoo uruu, agulakhyn oroonuud uruu avaachikhḡ yestoi. uchir n' izrailiin khovguud bolon lyeviin khovguud n' ur tariany, shine dars ba tosnḡ orgoliig tedgeer oroonuuded avaachikhḡ yestoi. tend ariun gazrynḡ kheregseḡ bolon uilchilhḡ bui takhilch nar, khaalḡachid, duuchid bui. iimees bid burkhanykhaa orgoog orkhikhḡḡui.

11

ard tumnii udirdagchid n' iyerusalimd am'darsan. kharin busad khumuusiin arvaas negiiḡ n' ariun khot iyerusalimd am'drulamakhyn tuld shavga orkhiv. kharin arvaas yes n' oor khotuudad uldev. iyerusalimd am'drakhaar sain duraar yavsan bukh khumuusiḡ ard tumen yeroov. edgeer n' iyerusalimd am'darch baisan, muzhudyn terguunuud yum. kharin iudagiin khotuudad izrail'chuud, takhilch nar, lyevichuud, sumiin uilchlegchid bolon solomony zarts naryn ur udmynkhan oorsdiin khotuuddaa khun bur ooriin omchoor am'darch baiv. iudagiin khovguudiin zarim n' bolon byeniaminy zarim khovguud iyerusalimd am'darch baiv. iudagiin khovguudees pyeryeziin khovguudees, makhalalyelyn khuu, shyefatiagiin khuu, amariagiin khuu, zyekhariagiin khuu, uzziagiin khuu ataia, shilonityn khuu, zyekhariagiin khuu, ioiaribyn khuu, adaiagiin khuu, khazaiagiin khuu, kol-khozyegiin khuu, barukhyn khuu maasyeia nar baiv. iyerusalimd am'darch baisan pyeryeziin khovguud bugd dorvon zuun zharan naiman chadvarlag khun baiv. edgeer n' byeniaminy khovguud yum. iyeshaiaagiin khuu, itiyeliin khuu, maasyeiagiin khuu, kolaiagiin khuu, pyedaiagiin khuu,

ioyedyn khuu, myeshullamyn khuu sallu, tuuniiḡ daraa gabbai ba sallai, yeson zuun khorin naim. zikhriin khuu ioyel tednii khargalzagchḡ baisan ba khassyenuagiin khuu iuda khotyn zakhirgaand khoyer dakh' n' baiv. takhilch naraas ioiaribyn khuu iyedaia, iakhin, burkhany orgoonii udirdagchḡ, akhitubyn khuu, myeraiotyn khuu, zadokiin khuu, myeshullamyn khuu, khilkiagiin khuu syeraia bolon sumiin azhlyḡ guitsetgedeg tedniiḡ sadan torlinkhon naiman zuun khorin khoyer. mon malkhiagiin khuu, pashkhuryḡn khuu, zyekhariagiin khuu, amziin khuu, pyelaliagiin khuu, iyerokhamyn khuu adaia ba tuuniiḡ sadangiinkhan, etsguudiin buluudiin terguunuud khoyer zuun dochin khoyer. mon immyeriḡn khuu, myeshillyemotyn khuu, akhzain khuu, azaryelyn khuu amashsai bolon tedniiḡ akh duus, erelkheḡ daichid, zuun khorin naim. tedniiḡ khar-galzagchḡ n' khaggyedolimyn khuu zabdiyl baiv. lyevichuudees bunniin khuu, khashabiagiin khuu, azrikamyn khuu, khashubyn khuu shyemaia, burkhany orgoonii gadnakh azhlyḡ kharitutssan lyevichuudiin udirdagchdaas shabbyetai ba iozabad, mon talarkhlyḡn morgoliḡḡ ekhluulekh udirdagchḡ baisan asafyn khuu, zabdiin khuu, mikagiin khuu mattania, mon akh duusiinkhee dund khoyer dakh' n' bolokh bakbukia, mon iyedutuny khuu, galalyn khuu, shammuagiin khuu abda. ariun khot dakh' bukh lyevichuud n' khoyer zuun nayan dorov baiv. mon khaalḡachid, akkub, talmon bolon daaman khaalguudyḡḡ manadag tedniiḡ akh duus zuun dalan khoyer baiv. izrailiin busad n' takhilch nar ba lyevichuudees iudagiin bukh khotuudad, khun bur ooriin ov deer am'darch baiv. kharin sumiin uilchlegchid ofyeld am'darch baisan. zikha, gishpa nar sumiin uilchlegchidiḡḡ khar-iutsazh baiv. iyerusalim dakh' lyevichuudiin khargalzagchḡ n' burkhany orgoonii uilchleliin duuchid baisan asafyn khovguudees, mikagiin khuu, mattaniagiin khuu, khashabiagiin khuu, baniin khuu uzzi baiv. uchir n' tedniiḡ talaar gargasan khaany tushaal baisan ba duuny udirdagchdad odor odriin khatuu durem baiv. iudagiin khovguun zyeragiin khovguudees, myeshyabyelyn khuu pyetakhia n' ard tumniiḡ talaarkh bukh asuudluudad khaany toloologch bolzh baiv. tarian talbainuudtai tosgodyn khuv'd, iudagiin zarim khovguud kariat-arba bolon tuuniiḡ tosgodod, dibon bolon tuuniiḡ tosgodod, iyekhabzyeyel bolon tuuniiḡ tosgodod am'darch baiv. mon iyeshuad, moladad ba byet-pyelyeted, khazar-shuad, byeyershyeabad bolon tuuniiḡ gatsaanuudad, ziklagd, myekonad bolon tuuniiḡ gatsaanuudad, yen-rimmond, zorad iarmutat, zanoa, adullam bolon tedniiḡ tosgodod, lakhiḡḡ bolon tuuniiḡ talbainuud, azyeka bolon tuuniiḡ

gatsaanuudad baiv. tiimees ted byeyershye-
bagaas khinnomyn khondii khurtel khaarag-
nav. byeniminy khovguud mon gyebagaas
uragsh, mikhmash bolon aiad, byetyel bolon
tuunii gatsaanuudad am'drav. mon anatot,
nob, anania, khazor, rama, gittaim, kha-
did, zyeboim, nyeballat, lod ba onod uran
darkhchuudyn khondiid baiv. mon lyevichu-
udees iuda dakh' zarim kheseg n' byenia-
mind khar'yaalagdav.

12

shyealtiyelyn khovguun zyerubbabyel ba
iyeshuatai khamt irtsgeesen takhilch nar
ba lyevichuud n' syeraia, iyeryemia, yezra,
amaria, mallukh, khattush, shyekania,
ryekhum, myeryemot, iddo, ginnyetoi, abia,
miamin, maadia, bilga, shyemaia ba ioiarib,
iyedaia, sallu, amok, khilkia ba iyedia nar
yum. edgeer n' iyeshuagiin odruud dekh
takhilch naryn terguunuud ba tedgeeriin
torol sadanguud baiv. lyevichuud n' iyeshua,
binnui, kadmiyel, shyeryebia, iuda bolon
talarkhlyn duunuudyg khariutsagch matta-
nia ba tuunii akh duu nar baiv. mon
bakbukia bolon unni, tednii akh duu nar,
uilchlekh bulgeeree tednii kharaldaa zog-
sotsgoov. iyeshua n' ioiakimyn etseg
bolzh, ioiakim n' yeliashibyn etseg bolzh,
yeliashib n' ioiadagiin etseg bolzh, ioiada
n' ionatany etseg bolzh, ionatan n' iad-
duagiin etseg bolson yum. ioiakimyn
odruuded takhilch nar, etsguudiin bulu-
udiin terguunuud n' syeraiaagaas myeraia, iy-
eryemiagaas khanania, yezragaas myeshul-
lam, amariagaas iyekhokhanan, mallukhi-
gaas ionatan, shyebaniagaas iosyef, khari-
maas adna, myeraiotoos khyelka, iddo-
goos zyekharia, ginnyetonoos myeshullam,
abiagaas zikhri, miniaminaas moadiagaas
piltai, bilgagaas shammua, shyemaiaagaas
iyekhonatan, ioiaribaas mattyenai, iyeda-
iagaas uzzi, sallaigaas kallai, amokaas
yeyber, khilkiagaas khashabia, iyedaia-
gaas nyetanyel nar baiv. lyevichuudiin
khuv'd, etsguudiin buluudiin terguunuud n'
yeliashib, ioiada ba iokhanan ba iadduagiin
odruuded burtgegsen baisan. mon takhilch
nar n' pyersiin dariusyn khaanchlalyn uyed
burtgegsen baiv. lyeviin khovguud, etsgu-
udiin buluudiin terguunuud n' yeliashibyn
khovguun iokhanany odruudiig khurtel sha-
stiryen nomd burtgegsen baiv. lyevichu-
udiin terguunuud n' khashabia, shyerye-
bia, kadmiyelyn khovguun iyeshua nar tednii
kharaldaa akh duusteigee khamt burkhany
khun davidyn zaavarlasan yesoor buleg
n' buletee khariulan magtan, talarkhal
orgokhoor tavigdav. mattania ba bak-
bukia, obadia, myeshullam, talmon, akkub
nar bol daaman khaalguudyn aguulakhu-
udyg manakh khaalgachid baiv. edgeer n'

iozadakiin khuu, iyeshuagiin khuu ioiakimyn
odruuded bolon zakhiragch nyekhyemia,
takhilch, guush yezragiin odruuded uilchilzh
baiv. iyerusalimyn khermiin zoriulalt
deer ted lyevichuudiig bukh gazruudaas n'
khaizh, lir khogzhim, bosoo yatga, tsan
khogzhmoor dagan khogzhimdokh duunuud
ba talarkhlyn magtuutai. bayar khoortei-
goor zoriulaltgy temdeglekhiin tuld tedniig
iyerusalimd avchrav. duuchdyn khovgu-
udiig iyerusalimyn orchmyn duurges bolon
nyetofatchuudyn tosgodoos tsugluulav. mon
byet-gilgalaas, gyeba ba azmavet dakh' tal-
bainuudaas n' tsugluulav. uchir n' duuchid
iyerusalimyn ergen toirond oorsdodoos tosg-
god baiguulzhee. takhilch nar ba lyevichuud
oorsdiigoo ariusgav. ted mon ard tumniig,
daaman khaalguudyg bolon khermiig arius-
gav. tegeed bi iudagiin udirdagchdyg kher-
miin oroid gargaad, nairal duuny khoyer
tom khesgiig tomilson. negdugeerkh n'
khermiin oroid baruun tiish khayagdyn
khaalwany zug yavav. khashaia bolon
iudagiin udirdagchdyn khagas n' tedniig da-
galdazh azaria, yezra, myeshullam, iuda,
byeniamin, shyemaia, iyeryemiatai khamt
bolon takhilch naryn zarim khovguud bu-
reetei, asafyn khuu, zakkurny khuu, mika-
iagiin khuu, mattaniagiin khuu, shyema-
iagiin khuu, ionatany khuu zyekharia ba tu-
unii sadanguud, shyemaia, azaryel, milalai,
gilalai, maai, nyetanyel, iuda ba khanani nar
burkhany khun davidyn khogzhmiin zems-
guudiig bar'zh yavav. yezra guush tednii
omno yavav. orgiluurny khaalwany derged
ted davidyn khotyn shataar chigeeree deesh
garch, khermiin shataar davidyn baishigiin
deeguur zuun zugt usny khaalga uruu
yavav. nairal duuny khoyer dakh' khe-
seg n' zuun tiish khodolson ba bi ku-
muusiin khagastai n' khamt tedniig khermen
deeguur dagazh, zuukhnuudyn tsamkhag
deeguur rgon kherem uruu, yefraimyn
khaalga deeguur, khuuchin khaalga, zagasny
khaalga, khananyelyn tsamkhag ba zu-
tyn tsamkhagaar damzhin, khoniny khaalga
khurtel yavaad ted kharuulyn khaalgan deer
zogsotsgoov. tegeed nairal duuny khoyer
kheseg burkhany orgoond bairaa ezeltsgeev.
bi bolon nadtai khamt bui tushmediin kha-
gas n' ch mon tiin uildev. mon bureetei
takhilch nar yeliakim, maasyeia, miniamin,
mikaia, yelioyenai, zyekharia ba khanania
nar maasyeia, shyemaia, yelyeazar, uzzi,
iyekhokhanan, malkhia, yelam ba yezzer nar
bas tiin uildev. duuchid oorsdiin udirdagch
iyezrakhiatai khamt duulav. ter odor
ted ulemzh takhiliudyg orgoson ba ikhed
bayasatsgaav. uchir n' burkhan tedend ikh
bayar khooriig ogson bogood emegteichuud
bolon khyukhduud ch khurtel bayasatsgaav.
tiimees iyerusalimyn bayar koor alsaas son-
sogdozh baiv. ter odor aguulakh oroonuud,

khandivuud, ankhny ur zhims, aravny negiig khariutsakh takhिल्ч nar ba lyevichuuded khuuliir ogogdokh khuv' nogdлуудыг khotuudyn tarian talbainuudaas tend tsugluulakh khumuusiig mon tomilov. yuu gevel iudachuud n' uilchilzh bui takhिल्ч nar ba lyevichuuded bayarlav. uchir n' ted david bolon tuunii kхuu solomony tushaalyн daguu duuchid ba khaalгachidtai khamt burkhany morgoliig ba ariusgalyn uilchileliig guitsетgesen yum. uchir n' ert uyed david bolon asafyn odruuded magтаалын duunuud, burkhand orgokh talarkhлын magtuunuudyn udirdagchid baidag baisan. tiimees zyerubbabeyel bolon nyekhyemiagiin odruuded bukh izrail'chuud n' duuchid ba khaalгachdad odor buriin shaardlagatai khemzheeger n' khuv' nogdлыг ogch, lyevichuuded zoriulan ariusgasan khuviig tusgaarlasan bogood mon lyevichuud ch aarony khovguuded zoriulan ariusgasan khuviig tusgaarlav.

13

ter odor ard tumniig sonsozh baikhad ted mosyegiin nomоos changaar unshiv. neg ch ammon khun, esvel moab khun khezee ch burkhany chuulgand орzh bolokhgui khemeen tuun дотор bichigdseniig olov. uchir n' ted izrailiin khovguudiig talkh ustaigaar ugtsangui, kharin ch balaamyг tednii esreg tedniig kharaalgakhaar kholsozhee. kharin bidnii burkhan kharaalyг n' yerool bolгoson yum. tiimees ted khuuliig sonsood, bukh khariinkhnyг izrailias gargav. uunii omno manai burkhany orgoonii oroonuudiig khariutsakhaar tomilogdson takhिल्ч yeliashib, tobiagiin sadan uchir urd n' lyevichuud, duuchid, khaalгachid, болон takhिल्ч nart orgoson khandiv, ideen orgoluud, gugel, sav suulguud ba urgatsyn aravny neg, dars ba tosyг khadgalzh baisan tom orоog tuund beltgezh ogchee. kharin ene bukh uyeiin turshid bi iyerusalimd baisangui. uchir n' vavilony khaan artaksy-erksyn guchin khoyerdugaar ond bi khaand бараалхакhaar yavsan baiv. kharin kheseg khugatsaany daraa bi khaanaas yavakh zovshoorol guiv. tegeed bi iyerusalimd irzh, yeliashib burkhany orgoonii khashaand tobiad orоog beltgezh ogsgnoor tuunii toloo uildsen muu uiliin tukhai sonsof. ene n' nadad tun ch тааgui baisan uchraas bi ter orоonoos tobiagiin geriin bukh yumsyг gargazh khayav. tegeed namaig tushaal ogokhod ted orоонуudiig tseverlev. bi tiishee burkhany orgoonii sav suulgyг ideen orgoluud ba gugetei n' khamt butsaazh avchrav. mon lyevichuudiin khuv' n' tedend ogogдоогуигеes болzh uilchilzh baisan lyevichuud ba duuchid oor оorsdiin tarian talbai uruu yavtsgaasnyг bi olzh medev.

tegeed bi tushmediig zemlenburkhany orгоо yaagaad orkhigдов? gev. bi tedniig khamтаd n' tsugluulzh, оorsdiinkh n' alband butsaan taviv. tegeed bukh iudachuud ur taria, dars ba tosyгkhoo aravny negiig aguulakhuudad avchirtsgaav. aguulakhuudyn daamlaar takhिल्ч shyelyemia, guush zadok, lyevichuudees pyedaiag, mon tedен deer nemzh mattaniagiin kхuu, zakkuryн kхuu khananyг bi tomilov. uchir n' ted naidvartai khemeen uzegddeг baisan ba tednii uureg n' оorsdiin akh duu nart khuvaarilakh yavdal baiv. burkhan min', uunii toloo namaig sanaach. minii burkhany orгоо ba tuunii uilcheluudiin toloo guitsетgesen minii unench uilsiiг buu arilgaara! ter odruuded iudad amralтын одроор зарим khumuus usan uzmiin shakhuurga gishgezh, uuttai ur tariag avchran, ilzhgendee dars, usan uzem, inzhir болон bukh torliin ачаа ачаалан, tedniig amralтын одроор iyerusalimd avchirch khuns zarzh baisnyг bi uzev. ter odor bi tedend ankhaaruulan sanuulav. mon tend am'darch baisan tiriin khumuus zagas болон bukh torliin baraag gadnaas oruulzh, tedniigee iudagiin khovguuded, iyerusalimd ch khurtel amralтын одроор zarzh baiv. tegekhed n' bi iudagiin yazgu-urtnuudyг zemlen, tedend khandanta nar yuund amralтын одриг buzaran, yamar muu uiliig khiine ve? tanai etsguud ene metiig uildseneer burkhan maan' biden deer болон ene khotyn deer ene bukh gai gamshgiig avchirsan bish uu? gesen ch ta nar amralтын одриг buzarlasnaar izrail' deerkh uur khileng nemegduulzh baina gev. tegeed amralтын одриin omно dongozh kharankhui болmogts iyerusalimyn дааман khaalguudyг khaazh, amralтын odor ongortol ongoilgo-khgui baikhyг bi tushaav. tegeed amralтын odor yamar ch ачаа oruulakhgui baikhyn tuld bi zarts narynkhаа заримыг дааман khaalguud deer bairluulav. neg, khoyer удаа khudaldaachid ba yanz buriin baraany naimaachid iyerusalimyn gadna shoniig ongоруulzh baiv. tegekhed bi tedend ankhaaruulzhта nar yaagaad khermiin derged shoniig ongоруulne ve? kherev ta nar dakhaid ingevel, bi ta naryn esreg khuch khereglene gev. ter tsagaas khoish ted amralтын odor irsengui. mon lyevichuuded, оorsdiigoo ariusgan, amralтын одриг ariusgakhyn tuld khaalгachid met irtsgeekhiig bi tushaav. uunii toloo mon namaig sanaach! burkhan min', oriin khair enerliin aguu baidlaar namaig orovdooch! ter odruuded iudyeichuud ashdod, ammon ba moabyn emegteichuudtei geresleniig bi mon uzev. tednii khuukhduudiin khuv'd, khagas n' ashdodyn kheleer, esvel busad ard tumnii kheleer yar'dag baisan bogood tednii neg n' ch iuda kheleer yar'zh chadakhgui baiv. tiimees bi tedentei temtsezh, tedniig kharaan, tednii

zarimyg n' tsokhizh, usiig n' zulgaan, tedniig burkhanaar tangaragluulanta nar okhidoo tednii khovguuded ogokh yesgui, tednii okhidyg ch ooriin khovguuded, esvel oorsodoo avakh yesgui. izrailiin khaan solomon edgeer zuilseer nugel uildeegui gezh uu? khediigeer olon undestnuudiin dund tuun shig khaan baigaagui, ter burkhanaaraa khairlagdan, burkhan tuuniig bukh izrailiin khaan bolgoson bolovch khar' emegteichuud tuuniig ch khurtel nugel uildekhed khurgesen. tegekhed ta nar khar' emegteichuudtei gerlen, bidnii burkhany esreg unench busaar khandan, ene bukh ulemzhiin muug khiisen khemeen bid ta naryn tukhai sonsono gezh uu? gev. ioiadagiin khovguudiin neg, terguun takhilch yeliashibyn khuu ch khurtel khoroni khun sanballatyn khurgen bolson bogood bi tuuniig ooroosoo zailuulav. burkhan min', tedniig sanaach. uchir n' ted takhilchlalyg ba takhilchlalyn, lyevichuudiin gereeg buzarlav. iinkhuu bi tedniig khariin aliv bukhnees ariusgazh, takhilch nar ba lyevichuudiig oor ooriinkh n' uuregt azhild n' tomilov. bi tuleenii khangalt bolon ankhny ur zhimsend todorkhoi tsagiig togtoov. burkhan min', sainy toloo namaig sanaach!

adam, syet, yenosh, kyenan, makhalalyel, iaryed, yenokh, myetusyela, lamyekh, noa, shyem, kham, iafyet. iafyetyñ khovguud n' gomyer, magog, madai, iavan, tubal, myeshyekh, tiras nar bogood gomeryñ khovguud n' ashkyenaz, difat, togarma nar yum. iavany khovguud n' yelisha, tarshish, kittim, rodanim nar yum. khamyn khovguud n' kush, mizraim, put, kanaan nar bogood kushiñ khovguud n' zyeba, khavila, sabta, raama, sabtyeka nar yum. raamagiñ khovguud n' shyeba, dyedan nar yum. kush nyemrodyn etseg bolson bogood ter n' ene delkhiñ ankhny khuchirkheg khun bolzhee. mizraimaas lud, anam, lyekhab, naftukh, patrus, kaslu, kaftor khumuus garsan yum. kaslugaas filistchuud garsan bilee. kanaan n' uugan khuu sidonyg toruuleed, mon khit bolon iyebuschuud, amorichuud, girkashchuud, khivichuud, arkichuud, sinichuud, ari-vadchuud, zyemarchuud, khamatchuudyg toruulsen yum. shyemiñ khovguud n' yelam, ashur, arfakhshad, lud, aram, uz, khul, gyetyer, myeshyek yum. arfakhshad n' shyelagiñ etseg bolzh, shyela n' yebyeriñ etseg bolzhee. yebyer khyoy khuu torson bogood tuunii odruuded delkhii khuvaagdsan uchir neg khuukhdiñ ner n' pyelyeg, duugiñkh n' ner ioktan boloi. ioktan n' almodad, shyelyef, khazarmavet, iyera, khadoram, uzal, dikla, yebal, abimayel, shyeba, ofir, khavila, iobabyg toruulsen yum. edgeer n' bugd ioktany khovguud boloi. shyem, arfaksad, shyela, yebyer, pyelyeg, ryeu, syerug, nakhor, tyera, abram buyuu abraham. abrahamyn khovguud n' isaak, ishmayel boloi. tedniñ ugiñ bichig n' daraakh boloi. ishmayelyñ uugan khuu n' nyebaiot baisan bogood udaakh n' kyedar, adbyeyel, mibsam, mishma, duma, massa, khadad, tyema, iyetur, nafish, kyedyema nar yum. edgeer n' ishmayelyñ khovguud boloi. abrahamyn tatvar em kyeturagiñ toruulsen khovguud n' zimran, iokshan, myedan, midian, ishbak, shua nar boloi. iokshany khovguud n' shyeba, dyedan yum. midiany khovguud n' yefa, yefyer, khanokh, abida, yeldaa boloi. edgeer n' bugd kyeturagiñ khovguud yum. abraham n' isaakiig toruulsen bilee. isaakiñ khovguud n' yesav bolon izrail'. yesavyn khovguud n' yelifaz, ryeuyel, iyeush, ialam, kora boloi. yelifazyn khovguud n' tyeman, omar, zyefi, gatam, kyenaz, timna, amalyek nar boloi. ryeuyeliñ khovguud n' nakhat, zyera, shamma, mizza boloi. syeiriñ khovguud n' lotan, shobal, zibyeon, ana, dishon, yezyer, dishan. lotany khovguud n' khori, khomam, lotany egch n' timna yum. shobalyn khovguud n' alian, manakhat, yebal,

shyefi, onam boloi. zibyeony khovguud n' aia, ana boloi. anagiñ khuu n' dishon bogood dishony khovguud n' khamran, yeshban, itran, khyeran boloi. yezyeriñ khovguud n' bilkhan, zaavan, iaakan boloi. dishany khuu n' uz, aran boloi. izrailiñ khovguudiñ khen negen khaany khaanch-lakhaas omno yedom gazryg zakhirch baisan khaad n' edgeer boloi. byeoryñ khuu byela. tuunii khotyn neriig dinkhaba gedeg baiv. byela ukhekhed bozragiñ zyeragiñ khuu iobab tuunii orond khaan bolson yum. iobab ukhekhed tyemanchuudyn nutgiñ khusham tuunii orond khaan bolson bilee. khusham ukhekhed moabyn tald midianchuudyg tsokhison byedadyñ khuu khadad tuunii orond khaan bolson bogood khotynkh n' neriig avit gedeg baiv. khadad ukhekhed masryekagiñ samla tuunii orond khaan bolson bilee. samla ukhekhed yevfratyn ergiñ ryekhototyñ shaul tuunii orond khaan bolson yum. shaul ukhekhed akhboryñ khuu baal-khanan tuunii orond khaan bolson yum. baal-khanan ukhekhed khadad tuunii orond khaan bolson bogood tuunii khotyg pai khomeen nerledeg baiv. tuunii ekhneriñ neriig myekhyetabyel gedeg bogood ter mye-zakhabyn matryedyñ okhin boloi. daraa n' khadad ukhsen bilee. yedomyn zakhiragchid n' zakhiragch timna, zakhiragch alia, zakhiragch iyetyet zakhiragch okholibama, zakhiragch yela, zakhiragch pinon, zakhiragch kyenaz, zakhiragch tyeman, zakhiragch mibzar, zakhiragch magdiyel, zakhiragch iram boloi. edgeer n' yedomyn zakhiragchid yum.

2

izrailiñ khovguud n' ryeubyen, simyeon, lyevi, iuda, issakhar, zyebulun, dan, iosyef, byeniamin, naftali, gad, ashyer boloi. iudagiñ khovguud n' yer, onan, shyela nar bogood ene gurygy n' kanaan emegtei bat-shua tuund toruulzh ogson yum. iudagiñ uugan khuu yer n' ezenii melmiid balmad muu khun baisan tul ter tuuniig ukhuulzhee. iudagiñ ber tamar tuund pyeryez, zyera naryg toruulzh ogson azhee. iudagiñ khovguud n' bugd tav boloi. pyeryeziñ khovguud n' khyezron, khamul nar boloi zyerakhyn khovguud n' zimri, yetan, khyeman, kalkol, dara nar bogood ted bugd tavuulaa boloi. karmini khuu n' akhar bogood khoriglogdsen zuild tereer shunasnaas bolzh izrailiig zovooson khun boloi. yetany khuu n' azaria yum. khyezrony khovguud n' iyerakhmyeyel, ram, khyelubai nar bogood tuund torson khovguud n' ted boloi. ram amminadabyn etseg bolzh, amminadab n' iudagiñ khovguudiñ udirdagch bolokh nakshony etseg bolson yum. nakshon salmony

etseg bolzh, salmon boazyn etseg bolzh, boaz obyedyn etseg bolzh, obyed iyessiin etseg bolov. iyessiin uugan khuu n' yeliab, udaakh khuu n' abinadab, guravdugaar n' shimyea, dorovdugger khuu n' nyetanyel, tavdugaar n' raddai, zurgadugaar khuu n' ozyem, doldugaar khuu n' david yum. tednii egch naryg zyeruia ba abigail gedeg boloi. zyeruia n' abishai, ioab, asakhyel khemeekh gurvan khovguuntei bilee. abigail n' amasag toruulzhee. amasagiin etseg n' ishmayer khun iyetyer boloi. khyezrony khuu kalyeb ooriin ekhner azuba bolon iyeriotaar khovguudtei bolson yum. ter emegtein khovguud n' iyeshyer, shobab, ardon nar boloi. azuba ukhekhed kalyeb bas yefrattai gerlezh, ter tuund khuryg toruulzh ogson. khur uriin etseg bolzh, uri n' byezalyelyn etseg bolson azhee. tuunii daraa khyezron zharan nasandaa gilyeadyn etseg bolokh makhiryin okhin uruu ireed, tuuntei gerlesen yum. ter tuund syegubyg toruulzh ogov. syegub iairyn etseg bolzh, iair n' gilyead nutgiin khorin gurvan khotyg ezemshiv. gevch gyeshur, aram n' kyenat bolon tendkhiin zharan khot suurin ba iairyn khotuudyg tednees bulaan avsan yum. edgeer n' bugd gilyeadyn etseg makiryin khovguud boloi. kalyeb-yefratad khyezron ukhsenii daraa tuunii ekhner abia tuund tyekoagiin etseg ashuryg toruulzh ogson yum. khyezrony uugan khuu iyerakhmyeyeliin khovguudiin uugan khuu n' ram, udaakh n' buna, oryen, ozyem, akhia nar boloi. iyerakhmyeyeld atara khemeekh bas oor neg ekhner baisan bogood ter onamyn ekh boloi. iyerakhmyeyeliin uugan khuu ramyn khovguud n' maaz, iamin, yekyer yum. onamyn khovguud n' shammai, iada bogood shammain khovguud n' nadab, abishur nar boloi. abishurny ekhneriin ner n' abikhail. ter tuund akhban, molid naryg toruulzh ogov. nadabyn khovguud n' syelyed, appaim boloi. syelyed khovguudgui nas etselesv. appaimyn khuu n' ishi, ishiin khuu n' shyeshan, shyeshany khuu n' akhlai azhee. shammain duu iadagiin khovguud n' iyetyer, ionatan nar yum. iyetyer n' khovguudgui nasan etseleslezh. ionatany khovguud n' pyelyet, zaza boloi. edgeer n' iyerakhmyeyeliin khovguud boloi. shyeshan khovguudgui kharin zovkhon okhidtoi l baiv. shyeshan yegipyet booltoi baisan bogood tuunii ner n' iarkha boloi. shyeshan okhinoo ooriin bool iarkhad ogson bogood ter tuund attai toruulzh ogson. attai natany etseg bolzh, natan n' zabadyin etseg bolzh, zabad n' yeffalyn etseg bolzh, yeffal n' obyedyn etseg bolov. obyed n' iyekhugiin etseg bolzh, iyekhu n' azariagiin etseg bolzh, azaria n' khyelyeziin etseg bolzh, khyelyez n' yelyeasagiin etseg bolov. yelyeasa n' sismain etseg bolzh, sismain n' shallumyn

etseg bolzh, shallum iyekamiagiin etseg bolzh, iyekamia n' yelishamagiin etseg bolov. iyerakhmyeyeliin duu kalyebyn khovguudiin uugan n' myesha bogood ter ziffin etseg yum. tuunii khuu maryesha bol khyebrony etseg boloi. khyebrony khovguud n' kora, tappua, ryekyem, shyema yum. shyema n' iyerkoamyn etseg rakhamyn etseg bolov. ryekyem n' shammain etseg bolov. shammain khuu n' maon, maon n' byetzurn etseg boloi. kalyebyn tatvar em yefa n' kharan, moza, gazyeyzg toruulzhee. kharan gazyeyzn etseg bolov. iakhdain khovguud n' ryekyem, iotam, gyeshan, pyelyet, yefa, shaaf nar yum. kalyebyn tatvar em maaka n' shyebyer, tirkhana naryg toruulzhee. ter mon madmannagiin etseg shaafyg, bas makhbyena, gibyea naryn etseg shyevag toruulzhee. kalyebyn okhinyg akhsa gedeg baiv. edgeer n' kalyebyn khovguud baisan yum. yefratagiin uugan khuu khurny khovguud n' kirati-iyearimyn etseg shobal, byetlyekhyemiin etseg salma, byetgadyerny etseg kharyef nar boloi. kirati-iyearimyn etseg shobalyn khovguud n' kharoye, manakhatchuudyn khagas bogood kirati-iyearimyn orkuud bolokh itri, put, shummat, mishraichuud boloi. edgeerees zoratchuud, yeshtoalchuud bii bolson yum. salmagiin khovguud n' byetlyekhyem, nyetofatchuud, atrot-byet-ioab, manakhatchuudyn khagas bolokh zorichuud boloi. iabyezed am'darch baisan, temdeglegdsen orkuud n' tiratchuud, shimyeatchuud, sukatchuud bogood edgeer n' ryekhabyn geriinkhnii etseg bolokh khammataas garisan kyenchuud boloi.

3

khyebrond davidad toruulzh ogson khovguud n' daraakh boloi. uugan khuu n' iyezryeyel emegtei akhinoamaas torson amnon, udaakh khuu n' karmyley emegtei abigallaas torson daniyel, guravdugaar khuu n' gyeshurny khaan talmayn okhin maakhagaas torson absalom, dorovdugger khuu n' khaggitaas torson adonai, tavdugaar khuu n' abitalaas torson shyefatia, zurgadugaar khuu n' davidyn ekhner yeglagaas torson itryeam yum. ene zurgaa n' davidyg khyebrond baikhad torson khovguud boloi. david tend doloon zhil zurgaan sar khaanchilzhee. iyerusalimd guchin gurvan zhil khaanchlav. iyerusalimd tuund torson khovguud n' daraakh boloi. shimyea, shobab, natan, solomon, dorvuulee ammiyelyn okhin bat-shuagaas torson boloi. ibkhar, yelishama, yelifelyet, noga, nyefyeg, iafia, yelishama, yeliada, yelifelyet ene yes ch mon bugdeeree davidyn khovguud bogood tednii egch n' tamar boloi. uund tatvar emsiin khovguud

orsongui. solomony khuu n' ryekhoboam, tuunii khuu n' abia, tuunii khuu n' asa, tuunii khuu n' i'ekhosabat, tuunii khuu n' ioram, tuunii khuu n' akhazia, tuunii khuu n' ioash, tuunii khuu n' amazia, tuunii khuu n' azaria, tuunii khuu n' iotam, tuunii khuu n' akhaz, tuunii khuu n' khyezyekia, tuunii khuu n' manassye, tuunii khuu n' amon, tuunii khuu n' iosia yum. iosiagiin khovguudiin uugan n' iokhanan, iodaakh khuu n' i'ekhoiakim, guravdugaar n' zyedyekia, dorovdugger n' shallum boloi. i'ekhoiakimyn khovguud n' i'ekonia ba zyedyekia boloi. khorigidol i'ekoniagiin khovguud n' shyealtiyel, malkhiram, pyedaia, shyenazzar, i'ekamia, khoshama, nyedabia nar boloi. pyedaiagiin khovguud n' zyerubbabyel ba shimyei, zyerubbabyelyn khovguud n' myeshullam, khanania nar bogood tednii egch n' shyelomit boloi. mon khashuba, okhyel, byeryekhia, khasadia, iushab-khyesyed gesen tavan khovguud baiv. khananiagiin khovguud n' pyelatia, iyeshiaia bolon ryefaiagiin khovguud arnany khovguud obadiagiin khovguud shyekaniagiin khovguud yum. shyekaniagiin khuu n' shyemaia bogood tuunii ach nar n' khat-tush, igal, baria, nyearia, shafat nar niileed zurguulaa boloi. nyeariagiin khovguud n' yeliyoenai, khyezkia, azrikam ene gurav boloi. yeliyoenain khovguud n' khodavia, yeliashib, pyelaia, akkub, iokhanan, dyelaia, anani ene doloo boloi.

4

iudagiin khovguud n' pyeryez, khyezron, karmi, khur, shobal boloi. shobalyn khuu ryeaia n' iakhatyn etseg bolzh, iakhat n' lakhad akhumain etseg bolzh, edgeer n' zoratchuudyn orkhuud boloi. yetamyn khovguud n' i'yezryeyel, ishma, idbash bogood tednii egch n' khazzelyelpo ni boloi. gyedoryn etseg n' pyenyuel, khushagiin etseg n' yezyer boloi. edgeer n' byet-lyekhyemiin etseg yefratagiin uugan khuu khuryin khovguud yum. tyekoagiin etseg ashur n' khyela, naara gesen khoyer ekhn-ertei baiv. naara tuund akhuzzam, khyefyer, tyemyeni, khaakhashtari naryg toru-ulzh ogchee. edgeer n' naaragiin khovguud boloi. khyelagiin khovguud n' zyeryet, izkhar, yetnan nar yum. koz n' anub, zobyebagiin bolon kharumyn khuu akharkhyeyln urgiinkhny etseg bolzhee. iabyez ooriin akh duusees iluugeer khundlegdsen bogood eezh n' tuuniig iabyez khemeen nerlekhidee uchir n' bi tuuniig zovlontoigoor toruulsen yum khemeezhee. iabyez izrailliin burkhand khandan o, ta unekheer namaig yerookh boltugai! khil khyazgaaryg min' orgosgozh, tany mutar nadtai khamt baizh, ta namaig gai gamshgaas khamgaalz, ovchin

zovlond namaig buu ortuuleech! gezh khussen bogood burkhan tuunii khusliig guitselduulzh ogchee. shukhagiin akh khyelub myekhiriin etseg bolov. myekhir yeshtony etseg boloi. yeshton n' byet-rafa, pasyea bolon ir-nakhashiin etseg tyekhinnaagiin etseg bolson bogood edgeer n' ryekagiin erchuud boloi. kyenazyn khovguud n' ot-niyel, syeraia yum. ot-niyelyn khuu n' khatat boloi. myeonotai ofragiin etseg bolzh, gye-kharashimyn etseg ioabyn etseg n' syeraia bogood ted darkhchuud baisan yum. iye-funnyeigiin khovguun kalyebyn khovguud n' iru, yela, naam bogood yelagiin khuu n' kyenaz boloi. iakhallyelyelyn khovguud n' zif, zifa, tiria, asaryel nar boloi. yezragiin khovguud n' i'yetyer, myeryed, yefyer, ialon nar boloi. edgeer n' myeryediin avsan faraony okhin bitiagiin khovguud boloi. ter miriam, shammai, yeshtimoagiin etseg ishba naryg olzh teezyee. tuunii iuda ekhner n' gyedoryn etseg i'yeryed, sokogiin etseg khye-byer, zanoagiin etseg i'yekuti'yeliig toruulsen yum. khodiagiin ekhner buyuu nakhamyn egchiin khovguud n' garmi khun kyeilagiin etseg bolon maaka khun yeshtyemoa nar boloi. shimony khovguud n' amnon, rinna, byenkhanan, tilon boloi. ishiin khovguud n' zokhyet, byen-zokhyet boloi. iudagiin khuu shyelagiin khovguud n' i'ekagiin etseg yer, maryeshagiin etseg laada, byet-ashbyea dakh' maalinga nekhegchdiin geriin urgiinkhan, moab, iashubi-lyekhyemiig zakhirsan iokim bolon kozyebagiin khamuus, ioash, saraf nar bogood enekhuu temdegel n' ertniikh boloi. edgeer n' vaarchid bogood khaany albyg zalguulan, khaantai khamt nyetaim, gyedyerakhad am'darch baisan yum. simyeony khovguud n' nyemyuel, iamin, iarib, zyera, shaul nar boloi. tuunii khuu n' shallum, tuunii khuu n' mibsam, tuunii khuu n' mishma boloi. mishmigiin khovguud n' khammuyel, tuunii khuu n' zakkur, tuunii khuu shimyei nar boloi. shimyei arvan zurgaan khuutei zurgaan okhintoi baisan khedii ch tuunii akh duus n' tiim ch olon khovguudtei baisangui. tednii bukh orkhuud n' ch iudagiin khovguud shig os-ozh urzhin olshirsongui. tednii suur'shan gazruud n' byeyershyeba, molada, khazar-shual, bilkha, yezyem, tolad, byetuyel, khorma, ziklag, byet-markabot, khazar-susim, byet-biri, mon shaaraim yum. edgeer khotuud n' davidyn khaanchalalyg khurtel tedniikh baiv. tednii suuringuud n' yetam, ain, rimmon, tokhyen, ashan gekh tavan khot, baalyn chanad dakh' deerkh khotuudyn ergen toirny bukh tsogd yum. ene n' tednii nutagshilt bogood ted oorsdiin ugiin bichigtei baiv. bas myeshobab, iamlyekh, amaziagiin khovguun n' iosha, ioey bolon asiayeln guch, syeraigiin ach, ioshibain khuu, iyekhu nar boloi. mon yeliyoenai,

iaakoba, iyeshokhaia, asaa, adiyel, iyeshimiyel, byenaia, ziza nar bogood ziza n' shyemaiaagiin tach, shimriin doch, iyedagiagiin guch, allony ach, shifiin khuu boloi. edgeeriig tednii urguudyn udirdagchdyn nersiin daguu bichsen boloi. tednii etsguudiin geruud ikhed osozh urzhseneer ted oorsdiin mald belcheer khain, gyedoryn khoolori, bur khondiin zuun tal uruu yavtsgaav. ted uudam saikhan belcheer olson bogood ug gazar n' orgon uudam, ayatai tukhtai, amar taivan baisan ba omno n' tend khamichuud am'darch baisan yum. ners n' temdegleghedsen edgeer khumuus iudagiin khaan khyezkyekiagiin odruuded irsen bogood tednii maikhnuudyg bolon tend baisan myeunchuudiig dairch, khuis temtren, tednii nutagt n' ene odriig khurtel am'darsaar baigaa yum. yuu gevel tend mald n' belcheer baizhee. tednii dundaas, simyeony khovguudees tavan zuun khun ishiin khovguud bolokh pyelatia, nyearia, ryefaia, uzziyel naryg oorsdiin udirdagchid bolgon syeir uul uruu yavzh, orgozh zugtsan amalyekchuudyn uldegddiig ustgaad, tendee ene odriig khurtel am'darsan yum.

5

izrailiin uugan khuu ryeubyenii khovguud n' daraakh boloi. (ryeubyen uugan khuu baisan bolovch ter etsgiinkhee oyg buzarlaskan tul tuunii uugan khuugiin erk n' izrailiin khuu iosyefyn khovguuded ogogdson yum. iimees ter ugiin bichigt uugan khemeen bichigdsengui. khediigeer iuda akh duusee davamgailzh, tuunees udirdagch garsan bolovch uugan khuugiin erk iosyef khamatai yum.) izrailiin uugan khuu ryeubyenii khovguud n' khaanokh, pallu, khyezron, karmi nar boloi. ioiyel khovguud n' shyemaia, tuunii khuu n' gog, tuunii khuu n' shimyei, tuunii khuu n' mika, tuunii khuu n' ryeaia, tuunii khuu n' baal, tuunii khuu n' byeyera bogood ter ryeubyenchuudiin udirdagch baisan bolovch ashurn khaan tilgat-pilnyesyer tuunii olzlon avch yavsan bilee. tednii udmyin ugiin bichigt orson urguudynkh n' daguukh tuunii khamaatnuud n' zakhiragch iyeiyel, tegeed zyekharia, ioiyel guch, shyemagiin ach, azazyn khuu byela boloi. ter aroyert nyebo, baalmyeon khurtelkh gazart am'darsan yum. gilyead gazart tednii tugal ikhed osson uchir ted zuun zugt yevfrat mornoos zeluud tsoliin khoolori khurtel suur'shin am'darchee. saulyn odruuded ter khagri khumuustei dain khiizh, gartaa oruulan, gilyeadyn zuun zugiin bukh nutagt oorsdiin maikhnuudaa delgetsgaav. tednii zergeldee gadyn khovguud salyekagaas tsaash bashany gazart am'dran bailaa. bashand ioiyel terguun, shafat udaakh n' bo-

good daraa n' ianai, shafat nar baiv. tednii etsguudiinkh n' ger buliin khamaatnuud n' mikhayel, myeshullam, shyeba, iorai, iakan, zia, yebyer ene doloo boloi. edgeer n' abikhailyn khovguud bogood abikhail n' khuriin khuu, iaroagiin ach, gilyeadyn guch, mikhayelyn doch, iyeshishain tach, iakhdogiin zhich, buzyn doldugaar uyeiin khuu boloi. guniin ach abdiyelyn khuu akhi bol tednii etsguudiin ger buliin terguun boloi. ted gilyead, bashan bolon tendkhiin suuringuudad, sharony bukh belcheeriin khyazgaar khurtel tarkhan am'darsan yum. ene bugd n' iudagiin khaan iotam bolon izrailiin khaan iyeroboamyn odruuded ugiin bichigt temdegleghedsen yum. ryeubyenii khovguud gadchuud bolon manassyegiin khagas ovogt selem bambai agsan, shumla khovchlon, daind morddog, tulaand turshlagatai zorigt erchuud dochin dorvon myanga doloon zuun zhar baisan yum. ted khagri khun, iyetur, nafish, nodabyn esreg daitav. ted tednii esreg tusalz, khagrachuud bolon tuuntei evssen bukhniig tednii gart tushaazhee. ted dainy uyd burkhand khandan guikhad n' ter tendend orshool uzuuldeg baisny uchir n' ted tuund itgedgiinkh yum. ted daisny mal surgees tavin myangan temee, khoyer zuun tavin myangan khon', khoyer myangan ilzhgiig bolon zuun myangan khuniig olzlon irzhee. burkhany dain baisan tul ui olon khun alagdav. ted olzlogdon yavakh khurtlee tednii nutagt am'darsan yum. manassyegiin khagas ovgiin khovguud bashanaas baalkhyermon, syenir, khyermon uul khurtelkh nutagt am'darsan yum. ted kheterkhi oluulaa baiv. tednii etsguudiin ger buliin terguulegchid n' yefyer, ishi, yeliyel, azriyel, iyeryemia, khodavia, iakhdiyel bogood ted erekhgheg zorigtoi, aldar tsuutai, oorsdiin etsguudiin ger buliin terguulegchid boloi. gevch ted oorsdiin ovog deetsiin burkhany esreg, itgelees urvan tednii omnoos burkhany ustgasan ter gazryn ard tumnii burkhdyn araas zavkhairav. iimees izrailiin burkhan ashurn khaan pulyn suns, ashurn khaan tilgat-pilnyesyeriin sunsiig khodolgosond ted ryeubyen, gad, manassyegiin khagas ovgiig olzlon, khala, khabor, khara, gozan gol uruu avaachzhee. ted odoo ch tendee baina.

6

lyeviin khovguud n' gyershom, kokhat, myerari nar boloi. kokhatyn khovguud n' amram, izkhar, khyebrown, uzziyel nar boloi. amramyn khuukhduud n' aaron, mosye, miriam nar boloi. aaron khovguud n' nadab, abikhu, yelyeazar, itamar nar boloi. yelyeazar n' fynyekhasyn etseg bolzh, fynyekhas n' abishuagiin etseg bolov. abishua n' bukkiin etseg bolzh, bukki n'

uzziin etseg bolov. uzzi n' zyerakhiagiin etseg bolzh, zyerakhia n' myeraiotyn etseg bolood myeraiot n' amariagiin etseg bolzh, amaria n' akhitubyn etseg bolov. akhitub n' zadokiin etseg bolzh, zadok n' akhimaazyn etseg bolood akhimaaz n' azariagiin etseg bolzh, azaria n' iokhanany etseg bolov. iokhanan n' azariagiin etseg bolov. iyerusalimd solomony bar'san sumd azaria takhिल्chiin uilchleld baiv. azaria amariagiin etseg bolzh, amaria n' akhitubyn etseg bolood akhitub zadokiin etseg bolzh, zadok n' shallumyn etseg bolov. shallum khilkiagiin etseg bolzh, khilkia n' azariagiin etseg bolood azaria syeragiin etseg bolzh, syeraia n' iyekhozadakiin etseg bolov. ezen nyebukhadnyezaraar damzhuulan iuda, iyerusalimyg tsolokhod iyekhozadak ch mon yavsan yum. lyeviin khovguud gyershomy, kokhat, myerari nar yum. gyershomyin khovguudiin ners n' libni, shimyei yum. kokhatyn khovguud n' amram, izkhar, khyebron, uzziyel boloi. myerariin khovguud n' makhli, mushi yum. edgeer n' etsguudiinkh n' ger buliin daguu lyevichuudiin geruud yum. gyershomyinkh n' libni bogood tuunii khuu n' iakhat, tuunii khuu n' zimma, tuunii khuu n' ioa, tuunii khuu n' iddo, tuunii khuu n' zyera, tuunii khuu n' iyeaterai boloi. kokhatyn khuu n' amminadab, tuunii khuu n' kora, tuunii khuu n' assir, tuunii khuu n' yelkana, tuunii khuu n' yebiasaf, tuunii khuu n' assir, tuunii khuu n' takhat, tuunii khuu n' uriyel, tuunii khuu n' uzzia, tuunii khuu n' shaul boloi. yelkanagiin khovguud n' amasai, akhimot, yelkanagiin khuv'd tuunii khuu n' zofai, tuunii khuu n' nakhai, tuunii khuu n' yeliab, tuunii khuu n' iyerokham, tuunii khuu n' yelkana yum. samuyelyn khovguudiin uugan n' ioyel, udaakh n' abia boloi. myerariin khuu n' makhli, tuunii khuu n' libni, tuunii khuu n' shimyei, tuunii khuu n' uzza, tuunii khuu n' shimyea, tuunii khuu n' khag-gia, tuunii khuu n' asaia boloi. ezenii sumd avdryg bairluulsny daraa david tend duuny uilchleld khumuusiig tomilson bogood solomon iyerusalimd ezenii sumiig barikh uye khurtel ted khurlyn maikhny asryn omno duulakh azhlyg khiizh baiv. ted oorsdiin khergemiin daguu uurgee guitsetgezhee. orsdiin khovguudiin khamt uilchlegchid n' daraakh boloi. kokhatchuudyn khovguudees khuu khyeman n' duuchin bogood tereer ioyelyn khuu yum. ioyel n' samuyelyn khuu, samuyel n' yelkanagiin khuu, yelkana n' iyerokhamyn khuu, iyerokham n' yeliyeliin khuu, yeliyel n' toagiin khuu boloi. toa n' zufyn khuu, zuf n' yelkanagiin khuu, yelkana n' makhatyn khuu, makhat n' amasaigiin khuu, amasai n' yelkanagiin khuu, yelkana n' ioyelyn khuu, ioyel n' azariagiin khuu, azaria n' zyefanagiin khuu, zyefana

n' takhatyn khuu, takhat n' assiryn khuu, assir n' yebiasafyn khuu, yebiasaf n' koragiin khuu, kora n' izkharyn khuu, izkhar n' kokhatyn khuu, kokhat n' lyeviin khuu, lyevi n' izrailiin khuu boloi. khyemany akh duu asaf n' tuunii baruun tald zogsokh bolson yum. asaf n' byerakhiagiin khuu, byerakhia n' shimyeagiin khuu, shimyea n' mikhayelyn khuu, mikhayel n' baasyeagiin khuu, baasyeia n' malkhiagiin khuu, malkhia n' yetniin khuu, yetni n' zyeragiin khuu, zyera n' adaiagiin khuu, adaia n' yetany khuu, yetan n' zimmagiin khuu, zimma n' shimyeigiin khuu, shimyei n' iakhatyn khuu, iakhat n' gyershomyin khuu, gyershom n' lyeviin khuu. zuun tald n' tednii khamaatan bolokh myerariin khovguun n' yetan bogood ter n' kishiin khuu, kishi n' abdiin khuu, abdi n' mallukhyn khuu, mallukh n' khashabiagiin khuu, khashabia n' amaziagiin khuu, amazia n' khilkiagiin khuu, khilkia n' amziin khuu, amzi n' baniin khuu, bani n' shyemyeriin khuu, shyemyer n' makhliin khuu, makhli n' mushiin khuu, mushi n' myerariin khuu, myerari n' lyeviin khuu boloi. tednii khamaatan lyevichuud n' burkhany geriin asar dakh' bukh uilchleld tomilogdson azhee. kharin aaron bolon tuunii khovguud n' shataalt takhilyin shiree, utlagyn shireen deer utazh, takhil orgokh azhil, ariunaas ariun gazryn bukh azhil, izrailiin toloo nugliig namanchilakh azhlyg burkhany zarts mosyegiin zaasny daguu khiideg yum. aarony khovguud n' daraakh boloi. tuunii khuu n' yelyeazar, tuunii khuu n' finyekhas, tuunii khuu n' abishua, tuunii khuu n' bukki, tuunii khuu n' uzzi, tuunii khuu n' zyerakhia, tuunii khuu n' myeraiot, tuunii khuu n' amaria, tuunii khuu n' akhitub, tuunii khuu n' zadok, tuunii khuu n' akhimaaz. tednii khil khyazgaar dotorkh khuaranguudynkh n' daguu tednii nutagshilt n' daraakh boloi. kokhatyn urgiinkhny aarony khovguuded (uchir n' ankhy shavga tedniikh baiv) ted iudagiin nutag dakh' khyebron, tuunii oir orchmyin belcheeriig ogov. kharin ter kho-tyn tarian talbai, tosgodyg n' iyefunnyegiin khuu kalyebt ted ogchee. aarony khovguuded daraakh khorgodokh khotuudyg ogson yum. khyebron, libnag belcheer nutgiinkh n' khamt, iattir, yeshtimoag belcheer nutgiinkh n' khamt, khilyeniig belcheer nutgiinkh n' khamt, dyebiriig belcheer nutgiinkh n' khamt, ashanyg belcheer nutgiinkh n' khamt, byet-shyemyeshiig belcheer nutgiinkh n' khamtaar, mon byeniaminy ovgos gyebag belcheer nutgiinkh n' khamt, allyemyetyg belcheer nutgiinkh n' khamt, anatotyg belcheer nutgiinkh n' khamtaar avav. tednii orkhuuded nogdson khotuud n' bugd arvan gurav boloi. daraa n' kokhatyn khovguudiin uldsen n' man-

assyeigiin tal bolokh khagas ovgoos buyuu ovgiin orkhuudees arvan khotyg shodozh avav. gyershomyin khovguud urguudynkhaa daguu issakhhar ovgoos, ashyer ovgoos, nafaali ovgoos, bashan dakh' arvan gurvan khotyg manassyeigiin ovgoos avsan yum. myerariin khovguud urguudynkhaa daguu shodon ryeubyen ovog, gad ovog, zyebuluny ovgoos arvan khoyer khotyg avav. iinkhuu izrailiin khovguud n' lyevichuuded khotuudyg belcheer nutgiinkh n' khamtaar ogchee. ted shodon iudagiin khovguudiin ovgoos, simyeony khovguudiin ovgoos, byeniaminy khovguudiin ovgoos deer ner durdagdsan khotuudyg ogchee. kokhatyn khovguudiin orkhiin zarim n' yefraimyn ovgoos avsan ooriin gazar nutgiin khotuudtai baiv. tedend mon daraakh khorgodokh khotuudyg ogson yum. edgeert n' yefraimyn uularkhag nutag dakh' shyekhyem belcheer nutgiinkhaa khamt mon gyezyer n' belcheer nutgiinkhaa khamt, iokmyeam belcheer nutgiinkhaa khamt, byet-khoron belcheer nutgiinkhaa khamt, aialon belcheer nutgiinkhaa khamt, garimmon belcheer nutgiinkhaa khamt orzhee. kokhatyn khovguudiin urguudyn uldsend n' manassyeigiin khagas ovgoos anyeryg belcheer nutgiinkh n' khamt, bilyeamyg belcheer nutgiinkh n' khamt ogov. gyershomyin khovguuded manassyeigiin khagas ovgiin orkhuudees bashany golanyg belcheer nutgiinkh n' khamt, ashtarotyg belcheer nutgiinkh n' khamt, issakhhar ovgoos kyedyeshiig belcheer nutgiinkh n' khamt, dabyeratyg belcheer nutgiinkh n' khamt, ramotyg belcheer nutgiinkh n' khamt, anyemyg belcheer nutgiinkh n' khamt, ashyeryn ovgoos mashaalyg belcheer nutgiinkh n' khamt, abdonyg belcheer nutgiinkh n' khamt, khukokiig belcheer nutgiinkh n' khamt, ryekhobyg belcheer nutgiinkh n' khamt, naftali ovgoos galilyn gyedyeshiig belcheer nutgiinkh n' khamt, khammonyg belcheer nutgiinkh n' khamt, kiriatimeyg belcheer nutgiinkh n' khamt ogov. lyevichuudiin uldsend n' buyuu myerariin khovguuded zyebuluny ovgoos rimmono belcheer nutgiinkh n' khamt, taboryg belcheer nutgiinkh n' khamt, mon iyerikho dakh' iordany chanad buyuu iordany zuun tald ogch, ryeubyen ovgoos tsol dekh byezyeriig belcheer nutgiinkh n' khamt, iazag belcheer nutgiinkh n' khamt, kyedyemotyg belcheer nutgiinkh n' khamt, myefaatyg belcheer nutgiinkh n' khamtaar bolon gad ovgoos gilyeadyn ramotyg belcheer nutgiinkh n' khamt, makhanaimyg belcheer nutgiinkh n' khamt, khyeshbonyg belcheer nutgiinkh n' khamt, iazyeryg belcheer nutgiinkh n' khamt ogchee.

issakharyn khovguud n' tola, pua, iashub, shimron dorov boloi. tolagiin khovguud n' uzzi, ryefaia, iyeriyel, iakhmai, ibsam, samuyel bogood ted etsguudiinkhee geriin terguulegchid baiv. tolagiin khovguud oorsdiin udmynkhan dundaa erelkheg zorigtoi ers baiv. davidyn odrueded tednii too khorin khoyer myanga zurgaan zuu baiv. uzziiin khuu n' izrakhia, izrakhiaagiin khovguud n' mikhayel, obadia, ioyel, ishia yum. ted tavuulaa bugd zakhiragchid boloi. tednii etsgiin urguudyn daguu ur udam n' tedentei khamt daitakh tsergiin bulegleluud guchin zurgaan myanga baiv. uchir n' tedend ekhner khovguud mash olon baizhee. issakharyn bukh orkhuudiin dotorkh tednii khamaatnuud erelkheg zorigtoi daichid bogood nayan doloon myanguulaa ugiin bichigt orzhee. byeniaminy khovguud byela, byekhyer, iyediayel ene gurav boloi. byelagiin khovguud n' yezbon, uzzi, uzziyel, iyerimot, iri ene tav bogood ted tus tusyn geriin zakhiragchid boloi. tednii ugiin bichigt orson erelkheg zorigtoi ers n' khorin khoyer myanga guchin dorvon khun yum. byekhyeriin khovguud n' zymira, ioash, yeliyezyer, yeliyenai, omri, iyerimot, abia, anatot, alyemyet yum. ted bugd byekhyeriin khovguud boloi. ednii ugiin bichigt tus tusyn geriin zakhiragchaar bichigdsen erelkheg baatruud n' khorin myanga khoyer zuun khun boloi. iyediayelyn khuu n' bilkhan bogood tuunii khovguud n' iyeush, byeniamin, yekhud, khyenaana, zyetan, tarshish, akhishakhar nar boloi. ted bugd iyediayelyn khovguud bogood tus tusyn geriin zakhiragchid boloi. daind mordokhod belen, shalgarsan erelkheg baatruud n' arvan doloon myanga khoyer zuu yum. iriin khovguud n' shuppim, khupim nar bogood akhyeryn khuu n' khushim boloi. naftaliin khovguud n' iakhziyel, guni, iyezyer, shallum bogood ted bilkagiin khovguud boloi. manassyeigiin khuu n' tuunii tatvar em siri emegtein toruulsen asriyel boloi. gilyeadyn etseg makhir ch ene emegteigees torson azhee. makhir n' khupim, shuppimd ekhner avch ogson bogood tuunii egchiin ner n' maaka boloi. udaakh khovguunii ner n' zyelofyekhad yum. zyelofyekhad n' okhidtoi bolov. makhiryen ekhner maaka khuu toruulen, tuuniig pyeryesh gezherlev. tuunii duugiin ner n' shyeryesh bogood tuunii khovguud n' ulam, rakyem nar boloi. ulamyn khuu n' byedan boloi. edgeer n' manassyeigiin ur udam makhiryen khovguun gilyeadyn khovguud boloi. tuunii egch khammolyekhyet n' ishkod, abiyezyer, makhlag toruulsen yum. shyemidagiin khovguud n' akhilan, shyekhyem, likkhi, aniam nar boloi. yefraimyn khuu n'

shutyela, tuunii khuu n' byeryed, tuunii khuu n' takhat, tuunii khuu n' yelyeada bogood tuunii khuu n' takhat, tuunii khuu n' zabad, tuunii khuu n' shutyela yum. ter gazart torson gatyn khumuus yezyer, yelyead naryg alsny uchr n' ted gatchu-udyn mal surgig bulaakh gesnees bolson boloi. tednii etseg yefraim olon odor gashuudazh torol sadan n' tuunig taitgarulakhaar irev. daraa n' yefraim ekhnertegee yetsand ekhner n' zhiremslen khuu toruulev. yefraim gert n' zolgui yavdal tokhioldson baisan tul ter khuugee byeria gezh nerlev. tuunii okhinyg n' shyeyera gekh bogood deed, dood byet-khoron, uzzyen-shyeyerag ter bosgosen azhee. tuunii khovguud n' ryefa, ryeshyef nar boloi. ryeshyefiin khuu n' tyela, tuunii khuu n' takhan, tuunii khuu n' ladan, tuunii khuu n' ammikhud, tuunii khuu n' yelishama, tuunii khuu n' non, tuunii khuu n' ioshua boloi. tednii ezemshil, nutagshilt n' byetyel bolon tuunii tosgod, zuun zugt naaran, baruun zugt gyezyer bolon tuunii tosgod, shyekhyem bolon tuunii tosgod, bas azza bolon tuunii tosgod, mon manassyegiiin khovguudiin khiliin daguu byet-shyeen bolon tuunii tosgod, taanakh bolon tuunii tosgod, myegiddo bolon tuunii tosgod, dor bolon tuunii tosgod yum. izrailliin khuu isyefyn khovguud ene gazruudad am'darch baiv. ashyeryn khovguud n' imna, ishva, ishvi, byeria bogood tednii egch n' syera boloi. byeriagiin khovguud n' khye-byer, malkhiyel boloi. malkhiyel n' birzaityn aav boloi. khyebyer n' iaftyet, shomyer, khotam naryn etseg bolson yum. tednii egch n' shua boloi. iaftyetyn khovguud n' pasakh, bimkhal, ashvat yum. edgeer n' iaftyetyn khovguud azhee. shyemyeriin khovguud n' akhi, rokha, iyekhubba, aram nar boloi. shyemyeriin duu khyelyemiin khovguud n' zofa, imna, shyelyesh, amal yum. zofagiin khovguud n' sua, kharnyefyer, shual, byeri, imra, byezyer, khod, shamma, shilsha, itran, byeyera nar boloi. iyetyeriin khovguud n' iyefunnye, pispaa, ara boloi. ullagiin khovguud n' ara, khanniyel, rizia boloi. ted bugdeeree ashyeryn khovguud bogood tus tusyn geriin zakhiragchid, shalgarsan baatar erchuud, zhononguudyn terguulegchid boloi. dainy kheregt ugiin bichigt orson khunii too n' khorin zurgaan myanga boloi.

8

byeniamin n' uugan khuu byela, udaakh khuu ashbyel, guravdugaar khuu akhara, dorovdugeer khuu nokha, tavdugaar khuu rafa naryn etseg bolov. byela khovguudtei baisan bogood tedniig addar, gyera, abikhud, abishua, naaman, akhoa, gyera, shyefufan, khuram gedeg baiv. yekhudiin khovguud n' daraakh boloi. ted gye-

bad am'dardag ger buliin zakhiragchid bogood gyeba irdediig manakhat uruu olzlon avaachzhee. tedniig nerlevel naaman, akhia, gyera bogood tedniig olzlon avaachsan gyera n' uzza, akkhikhud naryn etseg bolzhee. shakharaim n' khushim, baara khemeekh ooriin ekhneruudiig yavuulsny daraa moab gazart khuukhduudtei bolov. ter ooriin ekhner khodyeshaar damzhuulan iobab, zibia, myesha, malkam, iyeuz, sakhia, mirma naryn etseg bolov. tuunii khovguud n' tedgeer geriin zakhiragchid boloi. bas shakharaim n' ekhner khushimaaraa damzhuulan abitub, yelpaal naryn etseg bolov. yelpaalin khovguud n' yebyer, misham, shyemyed nar yum. ono, lod bolon tuunii tosgodyg shyemyed baiguulav. mon byeria, shyema n' aialond am'dardag ger buluudiin zakhiragchid bogood ted gatyn orshin suugchdyg khoon gargazhee. mon akhio, shashak, iyerimot, zyebadia, arad, yedyer, mikhayel, ishpa, iokha nar n' byeriagiin khovguud boloi. zyebadia, myeshullam, khizki, khyebyer, ishmyera, izlia, iobab nar n' yelpaalin khovguud boloi. iakim, zikhri, zabdi, yeliyenai, zilyetai, yeliyel, adaia, byeraia, shimrat nar n' shimyeigiin khovguud boloi. ishpan, yebyer, yeliyel, abdon, zikhri, khaman, khamania, yelam, antotia, ifdeia, pyenyuel nar n' shashakiin khovguud boloi. shamshrai, shyekharia, atalia, iaaryeshia, yelia, zikhri nar n' iyerokhamyn khovguud boloi. ted udmynkhaa daguu tus tusyn geriin zakhiragchid bogood edgeer zakhiragchid n' iyerusalimd am'darch baiv. gibyeony etseg iyeiyei n' gibyeond am'darsan bogood tuunii ekhnieriin ner n' maaka boloi. tuunii uugan khuu n' abdon bogood udaakh n' zur, kish, baal, nadab, gyedor, akhio, zyeekhyer nar boloi. miklot n' shimyeagiin etseg bolov. mon ted oorsdiin akh duusiin khamt oor busad khamaatnuudynkhaa zergeldeie iyerusalimd am'drav. nyer kishiin etseg bolzh, kish n' saulyn etseg bolzh, saul n' ionatan, malkhi-shua, abinadab, yeshbaal naryn etseg bolson yum. ionatany khuu n' myeribbaal bogood myeribbaal n' mikagiin etseg bolov. mikagiin khovguud n' piton, myelyek, taryea, akhaz nar boloi. akhaz n' iyekhoaddagiin etseg bolzh, iyekhoadda n' alyemyet, azmayet, zimri naryn etseg bolzh, zimri mozagiin etseg bolov. moza n' binyeagiin etseg bolson yum. binyeagiin khuu n' rafa, tuunii khuu n' yelyeasa, tuunii khuu n' azyel boloi. azyel zurgaan khuutei bolson bogood tednii ners n' azrikam, bokhyeru, ishmayel, shyearia, obadia, khaman yum. ed bugd azyelyn khovguud yum. tuunii duu yeshyeikiin khovguudiin uugan n' ulam, khoyerdugaarkh n' iyeush, guravdugaarkh n' yelifelyet boloi. ulamyn khovguud n' sain kharvaach zorigtoi baatar erchuud bogood

olon khuu, ach nartai bogood tedgeer n' bugd zuun tavin khun baiv. edgeer n' bugd byeniaminy khovguud boloi.

9

ingeed bukh izrail' ugiin bichigt orov. uzeg-tun, ted izrailiin khaadyn nomd temdeglegdsen bilee. iuda ooriin itelgui baidlaasaa bolzh vavilon uruu olzogdon yavav. orsdiin khotuud bolon ezemshil gazartaa am'dragsdyn turuuch n' takhilch nar, lyevichuud, dugany uilchlegchid bolokh izrail'chuud boloi. iudagiin khovguudiin byeniaminy khovguudiin, yefrainyn khovguudiin, manassyegiin khovguudiin zarim n' iyerusalimd am'darsan n' iudagiin khuu pyeryeziin khovguudees utai bogood ter am-mikhudyn khuu, omriin ach, imriin guch, baniin doch boloi. shilonchuudaas uugan khuu asaia bolon tuunii khovguud tend am'darchee. zyeragiin khovguudees iyeuyel bolon tuunii torol sadangiin zurgaan zuun yeren khun am'darsan azhee. byeniamin khovguudees khassenyuagiin guch khodaviagiin ach, myeshullamyn khuu sallu am'darsan boloi. mon iyerokhamyn khuu bolokh ibnyeia, mikriin ach uzziin khuu yela, ibnyeigiin guch ryeuyeliin ach shyefatiagiin khuu myeshullam am'darsan yum. tednii sadan torol n' udmynkhaa daguu bugd yeson zuun tavin zurgaan khun bogood ted bugdeeree tus tusyn geriin zakhiragchid boloi. takhilch naraas iyedaia, iyekhoiarib, iakhin, azaria nar am'darsan bogood azaria bol khilkiagiin khuu, myeshullamyn ach zadokiin guch, myeraiotyn doch, burkhany sumiin akhlakh daamal akhitubyn tach khuu boloi. bas adaia baisan bogood ter bol iyerokhamyn khuu, pashuryn ach, malkhiagiin guch yum. mon maasai baisan bogood ter bol adiyelyn khuu, iazyeragiin ach, mishullamyn guch, myeshillyemiitiin doch, immyeriin tach yum. tednii torol sadan bolokh orkuhuudiin terguulegchid buyuu burkhany sumiin uilchleliin azhild av'yaaslag myanga doloon zuun zharan khun baiv. lyevi khumuusees myerariin khovguudiin neg bolokh shyemaia baisan bogood ter bol khasshubyn khuu, azrikamyn ach, khashabiagiin guch boloi. bas bakkakkar, khyeryesh, galal, mattania nar baisan bogood mattania bol mikagiin khuu, zikriin ach, asafyn guch boloi. bas obadia baisan bogood ter bol shyemagiin khuu, galalyn ach, iyedutuny guch yum. byeryekia ch baisan bogood ter bol asagiin khuu, nyetofat khumuusiin tosgond am'darch baisan yelkanagiin ach boloi. khaalgach nar n' shallum, akkub, talmon, akhiman nar bolon tednii torol sadanguud boloi. shallum n' terguun bogood odoog khurtel zuun tal dakh' khaany khaalgan

deer khaalgach baina. edgeer n' lye-viin khovguudiin khureenii khaalgach nar baisan yum. koragiin guch, yebiasafyn ach, koryegiin khuu shallum bolon tuunii etsgiin ger bulinkhen tuunii torol sadan, korachuud maikhny uudiig sakhin uilchleliin azhild tavigdzhee. tednii ovog deedes ch ezenii khuarangiin uud khaalgyg khamgaaldag khumuus baiv. ur'd yelyeazaryn khuu finyekhas n' tednii udirdagch baisan bogood ezen tuuntei khamt baiv. myeshyelyemiagiin khuu zyekharia khurlyn maikhny uudnii sakhluu boloi. uudnii sakhiulaar songogdsen khumuus n' bugd khyoy zuun arvan khoyeulaa baisan bogood tosgonooroo ugiin bichigt temdeglegdzhee. david bolon uzmerch samuyel ch tedniig itgeliin azhild tomilov. iimees ted bolon tednii khovguud n' maikhan ger buyuu ezenii sumiin khaal-gany khamgaalaltg daan avav. sakhiuluud zuun, baruun, omno, khoid dorvon zugt baiv. tednii tosgon dakh' torol sadanguud n' doloo khonog bur irzh, eelzheer tedentei khamt baidag baiv. burkhany orgoonii erdenesiin san ba oroonuudiig khariutssan itgeliin uilchleld dorvon akhlakh sakhiul baisan bogood ted lyevi khumuus baiv. kharuul khamgaalalt ba ogloo bur khaalgyg neekh urgiiig daan avsan tul ted burkhany sumiin ergen toirond shoniig ongoroodog baiv. tednii zarim n' uilchleliin kheregsluudiig daan avsan tul tedgeeriig gargazh, oruulakh buriidee tooldog baizhee. tednii zarim n' ariun gazryn bukh kheregse, tavilguud, sain guril, usan uzmiin dars, tos, gugel, unertniig khariutsazh bailaa. takhilch naryn khovguudiin zarim n' unertnuudiig kholin beltedeg baiv. lyevichuudiin neg mattitia n' kora khun shallumyn uugan khuu bogood tereer savand sharakh zuilsiig khariutsazh avchee. kokhatchuudyn khovguudiin torol sadangiin zarim n' amraltyn odor bur il tavikh talkh khiikhiig khariutsazh avsan baiv. duuchid n' lye-viin orkuhuudiin zakhiragchid bogood sumiin oroonuudee am'dran, odor ch shono ch oorsdiin azhlyg khiikh tul oor busad uilchlelees choloologdov. edgeer n' ugiin bichigt orson lyevichuudiin etsgiin udmyn zakhiragchid boloi. ted iyerusalimd am'darchee. gibyeony etseg iyeiyel n' gibyeond am'darsan yum. tuunii ekhneriin ner n' maaka boloi. tuunii uugan khuu n' abdon, udaakh n' zur, kish, baal, nyer, nadab, gyedor, akhio, zyekharia, miklot nar boloi. miklot n' shimyeamyn etseg bolov. ted mon iyerusalimd oorsdiin akh duusiin khamt busad khamaatnuudynkhaa zergeldee am'drav. nyer n' kishiin etseg bolzh, kish n' saulyn etseg bolzh, saul n' ionatan, malkhi-shua, abinadab, yeshbaal naryn etseg bolov. ionatany khuu n' myeribbaal bogood myeribbaal n' mikagiin etseg bolov. mikagiin khovguud n' piton, mye-

lyek, taryea, akhaz nar boloi. akhaz n' iaragiin etseg bolzh, iara n' alyemyet, az-mavyet, zimri naryn etseg bolzh, zimri n' mozagiin etseg bolov. moza n' binyeagiin etseg bolov. binyeagiin khuu n' ryefaia, tuunii khuu n' yelyeasa, tuunii khuu n' azyel boloi. azyel zurgaana khuutei baisan bogood tednii ners n' azrikam, bokyeru, ishmayer, shyearia, obadia, khanan boloi. edgeer n' azyelyn khovguud boloi.

10

flistchuud izrailiin esreg daitsand izrail'chuud flistchuudiin omno zug-tan, gilboa uuland alagdan unatsgaav. flistchuud saul bolon tuunii khovguudiig nekhen khoozh, ted saulyn khovguud bolokh ionatan, abinadab, malkhi-shua naryg alzhee. saulyn esreg tulaldaan shirusezh, kharvaachid saulyg olzh kharav. ingeed kharvaachid saulyg sharkdu-ulzhee. tegmegts saul ooriin zevseg uuregch tseregteeselmee sugalaad, namaig khatgan sulbegtun. es tegvel khovch khondualeegui khumuus irzh namaig doromzhilno gev. gevch tuunii zevseg uuregch n' mash ikh aisan tul tiin uildsengui. tegtel saul ooriin ildiig avaad, deerees n' unav. saulyn ukhekhiig zevseg uuregch n' kharaad, mon adilaar ooriin ilden deerees unazh ukhev. ingeed saul ooriin gurvan khuu, ooriin bukh geriinkhnii khamt ukhev. khondiid baisan bukh izrail' khun, izrailiin tserguud zugtan saul bolon tuunii khuukhduudiig ukhekhiig kharaad, oorsdiin khotuudaa orkhin zugtatsgaav. flistchuud irzh, tend n' am'drav. daraa odor n' flist khumuus ukhegsdiig tonokhoor irekhdee, saul bolon tuunii khovguudiig gilboa uuland unasnyg olov. ingeed ted saulyg tonozh, tuunii tolgoi, zevsgii n' avaad, flistchuudiin gazar burd elch naryg ilgeen, oorsdiin shuteen bolon ard tumend sain medeeg khurgev. ted saulyn zevsgii oorsdiin burkhdyn dugandaa tav'zh, tolgoig n' dagony dugand olgov. flist khumuus sauld khiisen bukhnii iyebyesh-gilyeaydnkhan bugd sonsood bukh zorigt ers n' bosozh, saulyn sharil bolon khovguudiinkh n' sharilyg bulaazh avan, iabyesht avchraad tendkhiin neg tsarsny door yasyg n' orshuulaad doloo khonog matsag bariv. iinkhuu ezenii esreg ooriin uildsen busarmag uilsinkhee toloo saul ukhsen n' ezenii ugiig sakhilgui, uzmerchiin zovlogoog guin sanaa bodlyg n' asuuzh, ezenii khusliig medekhiig khuseeguigees bolson yum. tiimees ter tuuniig khoroon, khaanchlalyg n' iyessiin khuu davidad shilzhuulev.

11

tegeed bukh izrail' khyebrond baisan david uruu tsuglan irzhuzegtun, bid tany yas makhny tasarkhai bilee. ur'd saulyg khaan baikh uyed izrailiig uirdan gargazh avchirdag gants khun n' ta baisan bilee. tany burkhan ezen tand chi minii ard tumen izrailiin khon'chin bolzh, chi minii ard tumen izrailiin zakhiragch bolokh bolno gezh aildsan gezh kheltsgeev. iinkhuu izrailiin bukh akhmaduud khyebrond khaan uruu irzh, david khyebrond ezenii omno tedentei geree baiguulav. ted samuyelaar damzhuulsan ezenii ugiin daguu davidydz izrailiin khaan bolgon toslov. tegeed david bolon bukh izrail' n' iyerusalim (buyuu iyebus) uruu yavav. tend uuguul nutgiinkhan bolokh iyebuschuud am'darch baiv. iyebusyn orshin suugchid davidadchi end nevterch bolokhgvi gezh khezhee. gevch david siony bekhleltiig ezlen avchee (ter n' davidyn khot). davidkhamgiin turuund iyebus khunii tsokhigch khen bolovch zhanzhin, udirdagch bolno gekhed zyeruiagiin khuu ioab khamgiin turuund dovton, yavzh zhanzhin bolov. tegeed david ter bekhlelted orshin suusan tul ene n' davidyn khot gezh nerlegdekhi bolzhee. ter millogoos ekhlee buten neg toiruulan bukh ergen toirondoo khotydz bosgokhod khotyn uldsen khesgiig ioab sergeen bosgov. tumen tsergiin ezen davidtai khamt baisan tul tereer ulam khuchirkhegzheer baiv. davidtai baisan khuchit ersiin tolgoilogchid n' daraakh boloi. ted izrailiin talaar ezenii aildsan ugiin daguu khaanchlald n' davidad idevktei tuslan, bukh izrailiin khamt tuuniig khaanaar orgomzhilson khumuus boloi. davidtai baisan khuchit ersiin zhagsaal n' daraakh boloi. guchin khunii terguulegch n' khamgon khunii khuu iashobyeam yum. ter gurvan zuun khunii esreg zhadaa organ tedniig neg dalailtaar alsan khun bilee. tuunii udaakh n' akho khun dodogiin khuu yelyeazar bogood ter gurvan khuchit eriin neg bilee. flistchuud tulaldakhaar pasdammimd boognoron tsuglakh uyd tereer tend davidtai khamt baiv. tend n' arvai ikh tar'san talbai baisan bogood khumuus flistchuudees zugtaav. ted talbain gol dund bairlala ezleed talbaig khamgaalan, flistiin tserguudiig tsokhiv. ezen aguu yalaltaar tedniig avrav. flistiin ikh tsereg ryefaimyn khondiid khaaragnan baikh uyd guchin terguulegch ersiin gurav n' khadand bui davidydz khain adullamyn aguid irev. flistiin tsergiin angi byetlyekhyemd baikh uyd david ariun uulyn bekhlelted baiv. davidkhen negen n' byetlyekhyemiin khaalgany khazhuud baikh khudgaas nadad us avchran ogdog ch boloosoi! khemeen khusemzhilsend onookh gurav flistchuudiin

khuarand tsonron orzh, byetlyekhyemiin khaalwany khazhuudakh khudgaas us khutgan avchirch davidad ogov. gesen khedii ch david ter usyg uulgui, kharin ezenii omno asgazh, oriin burkhany omno uuniiig uildekh yavdal n' nadaas khol baig! orsdiin amiaaraa denchin tav'zh yavsan edgeer khumuusiin tsusyg bi uukh gezh uu? uchir n' ted ene usyg oorsdiin amiir denchin tav'zh avchirsan yum gezh khelsen yum. tegeed ter usyg uusanui. ene gurvan khuchit eriin uildsen n' iim boloi. ioabyn duu abshai monookh guchiin terguun n' baiv. ter gurvan zuun khunii esreg zhadaa erguulen tedniig alsan bilee. ter monookh guchiin adil ner khundtei baiv. ter n' ene shildeg guchin khunees khamgiin ikheer khundlegden deedlegdsen n' bilee. tereer tednii zhanzhin bolson bolovch terguun guravtai duitsekhgui. iyekhoiadagiin khuu byenaia bol kabzyeyelyn zorigt eriin khuu bogood moabyn arieylyn khoyer khuug tsokhizh alsan aguu uilstei khun baiv. tsas budarsan negen odor tereer nukh uruu orzh, arslan agnasan bilee. tereer tavan tokhii ondor, ulemzh avara yegipyet khuniiig alsan yum. ter yegipyet khunii gar dakh' zhad n' nekhmelchnii gogdogch zuu met baisan bolovch byenaia tuun uruu neg savaa bar'zh ochood onookh yegipyet khunii garaas zhadyg n' bulaan avch, zhadaar n' tuuniiig khoroonon yum. iyekhoiadagiin khuu byenaia edgeer zuilsiiig uildsen bogood ter gurvan khuchit eriin negen adil nertei baiv. uzegtun, ter guchin khunii dund khundleliig olson bolovch onookh guravtai duitsekhgui boloi. david tuuniiig ooriin khamgaalagch bolgon tomilson bilee. ikh tsergiin khuchit ers n' daraakh boloi. ioabyn duu asakhyel, byetlyekhyemiin dodogiin khuu yelkanan, kharor khun shammot, pyelonit khun khyelyez, tyekoa khun ikkyeshiin khuu ira, anatot khun abiyezyer, khusha khun sibbyekai, akhoa khun ilai, nyetofat khun makharai, nyetofat khun baanagiin khuu khyelyed, byeniaminy khovguudiin gibyeagiin ribain khuu itai, piraton khun byenaia, gaash gorkhiny khurai, arbat khun abiyel, bakhharum khun azmavyet, shaalbon khun yeliaba, gizon khun khashyemyn khuukhdud, kharar khun shagyeegin khuu ionatan, kharar khun sakaryn khuu akhiam, uryu khuu yelifal, myekyerat khun khyefyer, pyelonit khun akhia, galmyer khun khyezro, yezbaigiin khuu naara, natany duu ioyel, khagrigiin khuu mibkhar, ammon khun zyelyek, zyeruiagiin khuu ioabyn zevseg uuregch byerot khun nakharai, itrit khun ira, itrit khun garyeb, khit khun uria, akhlain khuu zabad, ryeubyen khun shizagiin khuu ryeubychuudiin tolgoilogch guchin khuniiig oorteigoo bailgan adina, maakagiin khuu khanan, mitnit khun ioshafat, ashty-erat khun uzzia, aroyer khun khotamyn

khovguud shama, iyeiyel, shimriin khuu iye-diayel, tuunii duu tiz khun iokha, makhavi khun yeliyel, yelnaamyn khovguud bolokh iyeribai, ioshavia nar ba moab khun itma, yeliyel, obyed, myezobai khun iaasyel nar boloi.

12

kishiin khovguun saulaas bolzh david ziklagt nuugdan baikh uyed tuun deer irsen khumuus n' daraakh khumuus yum. ted dain tulaand khuchit ersiin dund davidad tusalzha baiv. ted numand garamgai bogood baruun, zuun khoyer garaaraa chuluu duuguurdekh, num sum kharvakh erdemd bolovsoron khumuus baiv. ted saulyn khamaatan byeniamin garlyn khumuus baiv. tolgoilogch n' abiyezyer, udaakh n' ioash bogood ted gyebyeat khun shyemaagiin khovguud, mon azmavyetyn khovguud bolokh iyeziyel, pyelyet nar, byeraka, anatot khun iyekhu monookh guchiin terguulegch, tednii dund khuchirkheg er bolokh gibyeon khun ishmail, tegeed iyeriyemia, iakhazyiel, iokhanan, gyedyera khun bolokh iozabad, yeluzai, iyerimot, byealia, shyemaria, kharuf khun bolokh shyefatia, koratchuud bolokh yelkanan, ishshia, azaryel, ioezyer, iashobyem, gyedoryn iyerokhamyn khovguud ioyela, zye-badia nar boloi. gadchuudaas bambai, zhad ezemshizh dadsan, daind shalgarsan erelkheg zorigtoi ers n' tsol dekh tsaizad baisan david uruu khurch irev. tednii tsaraa n' arslangiin torkhitei adil bogood uulyn bor goroootei adil khurdan boloi. neg dekh n' yezyer, khoyer dakh' n' obadia, gurav dakh' n' yeliab, dorov dekh n' mishmanna, tav dakh' n' iyeriyemia, zurgaa dakh' n' attai, doloo dakh' n' yeliyel, naim dakh' n' iokhanan, yes dekh n' yelzabad, arav dakh' n' iyeriyemia, arvan neg dekh n' makbanai boloi. gadyn khovguudees edgeer n' tsergiin darga nar yum. doroi neg n' zuutyg, aguu neg n' myangatyg zakhirav. negduger sard ted iordan gol bukh ergee khalin uyerlezh baikhad n' gatlan garch, khondii dekh bukh khuniiig zuun, baruun zug uruu khoon butargav. daraa n' byeniamin bolon iudagiin khovguudiin zarim n' bekhlelted baisan david uruu khurch irev. david tedniig ugtan garch, kherev ta buken nadad tuslakhaar sain sanaagaar nad uruu irsen bol, minii setgel ta nartai negdekh bolno. kharin minii gart yamar ch buruu ugui baikhad, kherev ta nar nadaas urvan minii daisnuud uruu khandakh avaas bidnii etseg ovgodiiin burkhan uuniiig kharaad, shiidekh boltugai gezh khelev. ter uyed monookh guchin khuniiig tolgoilogch amasaigiin deer suns buun irzhdavid aa, bid tanykh, iyessiiin khuu min', bid tantai khamt baina. enkh amgalan,

amar taivan tand orshig! tand tuslagch negend amar taivan n' orshig! unekheer tany burkhan tanyg demzhdeg bilee gezh khelnii daraa david tedniig khuleen avch, tedniig bulgiin tolgoillogchoor taviv. david filistchuidtei khamtran saulyn esreg daitakhaar yavakh gezh baital tuun uruu manassyegeas kheseg khumuus irev. gevch ted filistchuidet tusalz chadsangui. yuu gevel, filistiin noyed zovoldsonii daraabidnii tolgoin unee ter ooriin ezen sauld buuzh ogokhgui gezh uu? geed davidyg khoulduulan yavuulav. david ziklag uruu yavakh uyed, tend tuun uruu manassyegeas urvan irsen khumuus gevel adna, iozabad, iyediayel, mikhayel, iozabad, yelikhu, zilleytai nar buyuu manassyed khar'yaalagdakh myangatyn darga nar boloi. ted bugd erelkheg khuchit daichid bogood tsergiin darga nar baisan tul deeremchdiin bulguudiin esreg davidad tuslav. uchir n' davidad tuslakhaar odroos odort khumuus irseer burkhany tsereg met aguu ikh tsergiig burelduulev. ezenii ugiin daguu saulyn khaanchlalag davidad ergulekhiin tuld khyebrond bui david uruu khurch irsen, zevseglesen bulegleluudiin too n' daraakh boloi. bambai, zhad uursen, daitakhaar zevseglesen iudagiin khovguud n' zurgaan myanga naiman zuu baiv. simyeony khovguudees daind eremgii doloon myanga neg zuun khuchit er baiv. lyeviiin khovguudees dorvon myanga zurgaan zuun khun baiv. iyekhoiada n' aaroni buliin udirdagch baisan bogood tuunii khamt gurban myanga doloon zuun khun, mon erelkheg daichin zaluu zadok bolon tuunii etsgiin bulees khorin khoyer akhmad baiv. saulyn torol sadan bolokh byeniainy khovguudees gurban myangan khun baiv. tednii ikhenkh kheseg n' onooq khurtel saulyn gert unench kheveer baina. yefraimyn khovguudees khorin myanga naiman zuun erelkheg daichin er baisan bogood ted oorsdiin etsguudiin buluuded nertei khumuus baiv. manassyeigiin khagas ovgoos davidyg khaan bolgokhyn tuld songodson arvan naiman myangan ers baiv. issakharyn khovguudees tsag uyee mederch, izrail' yuu khiiikh yestoi talaar meddeg khumuus baiv. tednii khoyer zuun udirdagch n' oorsdiin bukh torol sadangaa daguulan irsen bailaa. zyebulunaas baildaany belteltei, bukh torliin zevseg agssan, khoyergui setgeleer davidad tuslakhaar tsuglarsan tsereg n' tavin myanga baiv. naftalias myangan akhmaduud ba tedentei khamt bambai zhadtai guchin doloon myangan er baiv. danchuudaas tulaldaany belteltei khorin naiman myanga zurgaan zuun khun baiv. ashyeraas tulaldaany belteltei dochin myangan khun baiv. iordany nogoo talaas buyuu ryeubyn, gad, manassyegiin khagas ovgoos baildaany torol buriin zevseg agssan zuun khorin myan-

gan tsereg irev. tulaldaany belteltei edgeer bukh daichid davidyg bukh izrailiin khaanaar orgomzhilno gesen tsever itgelteiger khyebrond irzhee. izrailiin uldsen khumuus ch bugd davidyg khaanaar orgomzhlokh negen sanaatai baiv. tednii torol sadanguud n' tedend khood belten ogson tul ted idezh, uusaar davidtai khamt gurban khonog tend baiv. uunchlen tednii oir orchmynkhon buyuu bur issakhar, zyebulun, naftalias ch ilzhig, temee, luus, ukher deer khuns achin, gurilan boov, inzhirtei talkh, khataasan uzem, usan uzmiin dars, tos, ukher, khoniig mash ikheer avchrav. izrail'd unekheer bayar khortei bailaa.

13

tegeed david myangatyn bolon zuutyn darga nar buyuu bukh udirdagchtai zovoldzhee. david izrailiin bukh chuuland khandankherev ene zuil ta nart taalagdazh, ene n' bidnii burkhan ezenees bol, izrailiin bukh nutagt uldsen oorsdiin torol sadanguud uruu, mon belcheer bukhii tednii khotuudad tedentei khamt baigaa takhilch nar ba lyevichuud uruu gazar burd zar ilgeen, tedniig bidentei uulzuulakhaar duudatsgaaya. bid oorsdiin burkhany avdryg oorsdodoo avchirtsgaaya. uchir n' saulyn odruuded bid tuuniig khaigaagui shuu dee khemeev. bukh ard tumnii nudend ene n' zov khemeen uzegdsen tul bukh chuulgan tiin uildene gezh khariulav. ingeed burkhany avdryg kiriat-iyearimaas avchrakhyn tuld david yegipyetiin shikhoroos khamatyn khoodoi khurtelkh bukh izrailiig tsugluulav. tuunii neriig aguulsan avdar buyuu khyerubuudyn deer zalragch ezen, burkhany avdryg ten-dees avchrakh gezh iudad khar'yaalagdakh baala uruu buyuu kiriat-iyearim uruu david bolon bukh izrail' yavzhee. ted burkhany avdryg abinadabyn gerees shine tergend achin yvasan bogood uzza, akhio nar tergiig khotlov. david bolon bukh izrail' chuud duu duulan, yatga, bosoo yatga, khengereg, tsan, buree khogzhimteiger, oorsdiin khamag chadlaaraa burkhany omno bayarlatsgaav. ted kidony utrem deer intel, ukher n' budersen tul uzza garaa sungan, avdryg tushiv. uzza garaaraa avdard khursnees bolzh ezenii khilen tuunii esreg shatazh, ter tuuniig tsokhizhee. uzza tend burkhany omno ukhev. uzzagiin esreg ezen durskhiin uurlasan tul david uurlazhee. david ter gazryg pyeryez-uzza khemeen nerlesen n' onooq khurtel baidag. ter odor david burkhanaas aizh, bi yaazh burkhany avdryg oortoo avchirch chadakh bilee? gev. tiimees david avdryg davidyn khot uruu oortoo avch yavsangui. kharin tuuniig git khun obeyed-yedomyn ger uruu avaachiv. ingeed burkhany avdar obeyed-yedomyn ger

buliin khamt tuunii gert gurvan sar baisan bogood ezen obyed-yedomyn ger buliig tuund baisan bukhonii khamt yeroov.

14

tiriin khaan khiram davidad ger bar'zh bosgokhoor khush mod, chuluuchid, muzhaanuudyn khamt elch naryg david uruu ilgeev. ezen ooriig n' izrailiin khaanaar orgomzhlon, tuunii ard tumen izrailiin tusyn tuld khaanchlalyg n' augaa ondont orgosniig david ukhaaran oilgozhee. tegeed david iyerusalimd oor olon ekhner avch, mon olon khovguud okhidtoi bolov. iyerusalimd tuund torson khuukhuudiin ners gevel shamua, shobab, natan, solomon, ibkhar, yelishua, yelpelyet, noga, nyefyeg, iafia, yelishama, byeyeliada, yelifelyet nar yum. david bukh izrailiin khaanaar toslogdson gedgiig filistchuud sonsood, bukh filistchuud davidyг khaizh irev. david uuniig sonsood, tednii esreg khodlov. filistchuud khurch ireed, ryefaimyn khondiig deeremden tonov. david burkhanaas asuun, bi filistchuudiin esreg khodlokh uu? ta tedniig minii gart tushaakh uu? gev. ezen tuundbi tedniig chinii gart ogokh uchraas yav khemeev. tiimees ted ter gazryg baal-pyerazim gezh nerlezhee. ted oorsdiin burkhdaa tend khayar zutsan tul david tushaan tedniig gald shataav. filistchuud monookh khondiid dakhin neg deerem tonuul khiiv. david dakhin burkhanaas asuusand burkhan tuundchi tednii khoиноos buu nekh. tednii khoiguur toiron yavzh, yalam moddyn urdaas teden uruu dair. yalam moddyn oroigoos alkhakh chimeeg sonsmogtsoo chi tulaldakhaar gar. uchir n' burkhan filistchuudiin tsergiig tsokhikhoor chinii omno yavna khemeen aildav. david burkhany oort n' tushaasnaar uildezh, ted gibyeonoos gyezyeriin tsaana gartal filistchuudiin tserguudiig but tsokhiv. ingeed davidyn aldar ner bukh gazart tugen tarkhzhеe. ezen bukh undestnii deer davidaas emeekh aidsyг avchrav.

15

david oortoo zoriulan davidyn khotod geruud bariulav. bas tereer burkhany avdart zoriulan gazar beltgen, tuund maikhan bosgov. tegeed davidburkhany avdryg lyevichuudees oor khi ch organ zoozh bolokhgui. uchir n' burkhany avdryg zolgozh, ortoo uurd monkh uilchluulekheer ezen tedniig songoson bilee gev. david

ooriin beltgesen gazart ezenii avdryg avchruulakhaar bukh izrailiig iyerusalimd tsugluulav. david aarony khovguudiig болон lyevichuudiig khamtad n' tsugluulzhee. uund: kokhatyn khovguudees zakhiragch uriyel болон tuunii torol sadangiin zuun khorin khun, myerariin khovguudees zakhiragch asaia болон tuunii torol sadangiin khoyer zuun khorin khun, gyershomyn khovguudees zakhiragch ioyel болон tuunii torol sadangiin zuun guchin khun, yelizafany khovguudees zakhiragch shyemaia болон tuunii torol sadangiin khoyer zuun khun, khyebrony khovguudees zakhiragch yeliel болон tuunii torol sadangiin nayan khun, uzziyeliin khovguudees zakhiragch amminadab болон tuunii torol sadangiin zuun arvan khoyer khun baiv. daraa n' takhilch zadok, abiatar naryg болон lyevichuud bolokh uriyel, asaia, ioyel, shyemaia, yeliel, amminadab naryg david duudan tedenda nar bol lyevichuudiin etsguudiin buluudiin terguulegchid bilee. izrailiin burkhan ezenii avdryg minii tuund zoriulan beltgesen gazart avchrakhyn tuld oorsdiigoo болон khamaatan sadanguudaa ariusg. ekhnii удаа та нар тууниг ууреегуигеес болзх bidnii burkhan ezen bidend durskhiin uurlasan yum. yaagaad gevel bid zaavryn daguu тууниг erzх khaigaagui bilee gezх khelev. ingeed izrailiin burkhan ezenii avdryg avchrakhyn tuld takhilch nar болон lyevichuud oorsdiigoo ariusgav. ezenii ugiin daguu mosyegiin tushaasnaar lyevichuudiin khovguud burkhany avdryg damnuurgaar organ, moron deeree uurch yavav. tegeed bayar bayaslyn duug orgokhoor bosoo yatga, yatga, tsan khogzhmuudtei khamt duulakh duuchdaar khamaatnuudaas n' tomilokh tukhai david lyevichuudiin zakhiragchidtai yariltsav. ingeed ioyelyn khuu khyemanyг болон tuunii torol sadnaas byeryeiaigiin khuy asafyг lyevichuud tomilzhee. mon tednii torol sadan bolokh myerariin khovguudees kushaiaigiin khuu yetanyг болон tednii khamt khoyerдугаар zergin khamaatnuud buyuu khaalgach nar bolokh zyekharia, byen, iaziyeel, shyemiramot, iyekhiyel, unni, yeliab, byenaia, maasyeia, mattitia, yelifelye, miknyeia, obyededom, iyeiyeel nar baiv. duuchid bolokh khyeman, asaf, yetan nar guulin tsan tsokhikhoor tomilogdzhee. zyekharia, aziyeel, shyemiramot, iyekhiyel, unni, yeliab, maasyeia, byenaia nar alamotod niitsuulen bosoo yatga toglov. mattitia, yelifelye, miknyeia, obyededom, iyeiyeel, azazia nar shyeminited niitsuulen yatga darav. lyevichuudiin zakhiragch kyanania n' duulakh uurgiiг daan avchee. tereer av"yaastai baisan tul duulakh zaavryг ogch baiv. byeryekia, yelkana nar avdryn sakhiulud baiv. takhilch nar bolokh shyebania, ioshafat, nyetanyel, amisai, zyekharia,

byenaia, yeliyezyer nar burkhany avdryn omno buree uleev. obyedyedom, iyekhia nar mon avdryn sakhiluud baiv. obyedyedomyn gerees ezenii gereenii avdryg bayar bayasgalantaigaar nuulgen avchrakhaar izrailiin akhmaduud bolon myangatyn darga naryn khamt yavsan khun n' david baiv. ezenii gereenii avdryg zooson lyevichuuded burkhan tusalsan tul ted doloon bukh, doloon khutsaar takhil orgov. avdryg uursen bukh lyevichuud, duuchid bolon duuny udirdaach kyanania naryn adil david nariin maalingaar khiisen deel omsov. david bas maalingan yefod omsson baiv. iinkhuu bukh izrail' uukhain duugaar, ever buree bolon buree uleen, tsan khogzhmiig changa duugargan, bosoo yatga ba yatgyn ayalgutaigaar ezenii gereenii avdryg avchirchee. ezenii gereenii avdar davidyn khot uruu oirtan irekh uyed saulyan okhin mikal tsonkhood kharaad, david khaany uerser tsovkhhin, bayarlan temdeglezh baikhyg uzeed, zurkh setgeldee tuunii basamzhlav.

16

ted burkhany avdryg davidyn tuund zo-riulan bosgoson maikhand oruulan tav'zh, burkhany omno shataalt takhiluud bolon eviin takhiluudyg orgov. david shataalt takhil bolon eviin takhiluudyg orgozh duussany daraa ezenii nereer ard olnyg yeroov. bukh izrailiin eregtei, emegtei yalgalgui, khun burd neg shirkheg talkh, zusem makh, uzmeer khiisen boovyg ter taraav. tereer lyevichuudii zarimyg izrailiin burkhan ezeniig magtan, talarkhan, bayarlan temdeglezh baikhaar buyuu ezenii avdryn omno uilchlegchdeer tomllov. terguulegh n' asaf, udaakh n' zyekharia, tegeed iyeiyl, shyemiramot, iyekhiyel, mattitia, yeliab, byenaia, obyedyedom, iyeiyl nar baiv. ted bosoo yatga, yatga, khogzhmiin zemsguudtei baiv. bas asaf changa duutai tsan khogzhmiig tsokhizh, takhilch nar bolokh byenaia, iakhaziyl nar burkhany gereenii avdryn omno urgelzh buree uleech baiv. tegeed ezen talarkhal orguulekheer asaf bolon tuunii torol sadanguudyg ter odor david ankh udaa tomllov. o, ezen talarkhal organ, tuunii neriig duudagtun, tuunii uilsiiig ard tumnii dund meduulegtun. tuund duulzh, tuund magtaalyg duulagtun, tuunii bukh gaikhamshguudyg yarigtun. tuunii ariun nerd aldar baig, ezeniig khaizh bui khunii zurkh bayar bayasgalantai baikh boltugai. ezeniig bolon tuunii khuchiig eregtun, urgelzh tuunii nuuriig khaigtun. ezenii uildsen gaikhamshigt uilsiiig, tuunii yer busyn zuils bolontuunii amnaas garakh shuultuudiig dursan sanagtun. tuunii bool izrailiin ur ee, tuunii songoson negen bolokh iakovyn khovguud ee! ter bol

bidnii burkhan ezen, tuunii shuultuud bukh delkhiid baina. tuunii gereeg buyuu myangan yeiinkhend tuunii tushaasan ugiiig monkhod sanagtun. abrakhamtai togtooson tuunii gerees, isaakt ogson tuunii amlaltg sanagtun. ter mon uuniigee iakovd togtool bolgon, izrail'd monkhiin gerees bolgon batalzh ogood, bi ta nart kanaany gazryg ta naryn oviin kheseg bolgon ogno gezh aildsan bilee. ted toogoor tsoon, mash tsookhon bogoodter gazart khar' khumuus baisan uyed, ted neg undestnees nogoo undesten uruu, neg khaanchlalaas oor ard tumen uruu tenuuchlen yavakh uyed n' tedniig darlakhgy ezen khend ch zovshoorolgui, tednii toloo khaadyg zemlen, minii toslogdson khumuust buu khurch, minii esh uzuuleghched khor khonool buu uchrulagtun khemeen aildsan bilee. bukh gazar delkhii, ezen duulagtun, tuunii avralyn sain medeeg odroos odort tunkhaglagtun. tuunii yaruu aldryn talaar undestuudiiin dund khelzh, tuunii gaikhamshigt uilsiiin talaar bukh ard tumnuudiiin dund yarigtun. uchir n' ezen bol aguu bogood aguugaar magtagdakh negen. mon bukh burkhaas deeguur tuunees emeegtun. uchir n' khumuusiin bukh burkhaad bol shuteenuud yum. kharin ezen tengeruudiig buteesen bilee. tuunii omno sur zhavkhlan, yaruu aldar bii, tuunii gazart khuch chadal, bayar bayasgalan bii. ezen orgogtun, ard tumnuudiiin urguud aa, ezen yaruu aldar, khuch chadlyg orgogtun. nerd n' zokhikh yaruu aldryg ezen orgogtun. rgoloo avchran tuunii omno ir. ariun khuvtsastaigaar ezen morgogtun. bukh delkhii, tuunii omno chichregtun. unekheer gazar delkhii bat togtsong bogood gankhaghui. tengeruud bayarlan, gazar delkhii bayasag, ted undestnuudiiin dund ezen khaanchildag gezh oguuleg. dalai bolon tuuniiig burduulegh bukh yums nurgelegtun, dal bolon tend baigaa bukh yums bayarlagtun. tegeed oin modod ezenii omno bayarlan duulakh bolno. uchir n' ezen delkhiig shuukheer irzh baina. ezen sain uchir tuund talarkhal orgogtun. uchir n' tuunii khair enerel uurdiinkh. tegeed bidnii avralyn burkhan aa, bidniig avraach. tany ariun nerend talarkhlyg, tany magtaal dor aldryg orgokhoor bidniig tsugluulzh, undestnuudees choloolzh ogooch gezh khelegtun. izrailiin burkhan ezen ono monkhoos uurd monkh khurtel magtagdakh boltugai. daraa n' bukh ard tumenameny khemeegeed, ezeniig magtav. ingeed odor tutmyan azhil met avdryn omno urgelzhluulen uilchlekhiiin tuld asaf bolon tuunii torol sadanguudyg david tend, ezenii gereenii avdryn omno uldeesen bilee. obyedyedomyg tuunii torol sadangiin zharan naiman khuntei uldeev. iyedutyn khuu obyedyedom ba khosa nar khaalgachid bolov. takhilch zadok bolon tuunii torol sadangiin takhilch

naryg tereer gibyeon dakh' morgoliin on-dor-log deerkh ezenii asryn omno uldeesen n' izrail'd tushaasan ezenii khuul'd bichigdsen bugdiin daguu ezend shataalt takhiluudyg shataalt takhilyn shireen deer ogloo oroigui urgelzhluulen orguulekhiin tuld baiv. tednii khamt khyeman, iyedutun nar bolon ezend talarkhal orgozh baikhaar ners n' togtoog-dozh, songogdson, uldsen khumuus baiv. uchir n' tuunii khair enerel urdiinkh yum. changaar duugaragchdad zoriulsan buree, tsantai, mon burkhany duunuudad zoriulsan khogzhmiin zemsguudtei khyeman, iyedutun nar tedentei khamt bailaa. iyedutuny khovguud n' khaalgachid bolov. tuunii daraa bukh ard tumen oor ooriin ger uruu yavtsgaazh, david ch ooriin ger buliinkhniig yerookhoor butsav.

17

david ooriin gertee am'darch baikh uyedee esh uzuulegch natand khandanuzegun, bi khush modon gert am'darch baikhad ezenii greenii avdar khoshgon door baina khemeev. natan davidadburkhan chamtai khamt baigaa tul ooriin setgeld baigaa bukhnee khiigtun gev. ter shono burkhany ug natand irzh aildakhdaa yavzh, minii zarts davidad oguulegtun ezen iin aildakhdaa norshin suukh orgoog nadad zoriulan chi barikhgui. uchir n' bi izrailiig gargan avchir-san odroos khoish ene odriig khurtel orgoond zalarsangui, kharin bi maikhnaas maikhand, neg orshikh gazraas nogoo uruu ayalz baiv. bukh izrailiin khamt minii alkhazh baisan bukh gazuudad minii ard tumniig khariulu-lakhaar tushaasan izrailiin shuugch naryn khen negend n' bi yaagaad chi nadad zoriulan khush modoor orgoo bariagui ve? gezh khelsen gezh uu?z khemeev gezh khel. tegekheer odoo chi minii bool davidad ingezh khel. tumen tersgiin ezen iin aildakhdaa nibi chamaig belcheerees, khonin surgee dagan yavakhaas chin' avch, oriin ard tumen izrailiin udirdagch bolgoson. chamaig khaa yavsan ch bi chamtai khamt baizh, bukh daisnuudyg chin' chinii omnoos tastan khayasan. bi chamaig delkhii deerkh aguu khumuusiin aldar tsuutai adil aldartai bolgono. bi oriin ard tumen izrail'd gazar togtoon ogch, ted oorsdiin nutagtaa orshin su-uzh, dakhin nuudellekhgui baikhaar tedniig tend suulgana. ur'dyn adil nugeltnuud ted-niig dakhin zovookhoo bolino. ene n' bi oriin ard tumen izrail'd shuugch naryg tomilson odroos ekhelsen bilee. bi chinii bukh daisnyg zakhirgaand oruulna. tuugeer ch barakhgui, ezen chamd ger bar'zh ogno gedgiig bi chamd khelne. chinii odrduud guitsen, chi ooriin etseg ovgodtei baikhaar yavakh uyd bi chinii khovguudiin neg bolokh chinii ur udmaas negiig chinii daraa bosgon tuu-

nii khaanchlalyg baiguulna. ter nadad orgoo bosgozh, bi tuunii khaan shireeg uurd monkhod baiguulna. bi tuunii etseg bolzh, ter minii khuu bolno. bi chinii omno baisan negnees avsan shig, bi tuunees oriin khair enerliig kholduulakhgui. gevch bi tuunii oriin orgoo, oriin khaanchlald monkhod suulgan, tuunii khaan shiree monkhod tog-tokh bolnoz khemeev gev. edgeer bukh ugs ba ene uzegdliin daguu natan davidad khelzhee. tegeed david khaan yavzh, ezenii omno suugaad, ezen burkhan min', bi khen bolon minii ger yuu bolood ta namaig ene khurtel avchirsan yum be? burkhan min', ene n' tany melmiid ochuukhen zuil baisan bolovch ta oriin boolyn gert irzh bui aguu yueiin tukhai aildazh, erkhem deed khun-nii khemzhuuriin daguu nadad khandlaa, burkhan ezen min'. tany boold ogogdson khundleliin talaar david tand oor iluu yuu khelzh chadakh bilee? uchir n' ta oriin booloo medekh bilee. o, ezen min', oriin boolyn toloo bolood oriinkhoo zurch set-geliin daguu edgeer bukh augaa zuilsiig meduulekhiin tuld ta ene bukh aguu zuilsiin uchir shaltgaan bolzhee. o, ezen min', bid chikheerees sonsson bugdiin daguu tantai adil khen ch baikhgui bogood tanaas oor yamar ch burkhan baikhgui bilee. ene gazar deer yamar undesten n' tany ard tumen izrail'tai adil ve? burkhan tedniig ard tumen bolgon ortoo avrakhaar yavzh, yegipyetees avran gargasan oriin khumuusiin omnoos undest-nuudiig khoon zailuulsan uildel dotorkh augaa, aimshigt zuilseer ortoo ner aldryg avchee. uchir n' tany buteesen tany ard tumen izrail' n' monkhod tanykh bogood o ezen, ta tednii burkhan bolzhee. o ezen, oriin bool ba tuunii geriin talaar tany aild-san ugiig monkhod togtoozh, aildsanaaraa khiigereei. tany ner monkhod togtoog-don orgomzhlogdozh, tumen tersgiin ezen bol izrailiin burkhan, izrail'd khaamaarakh burkhan bilee. tany bool davidyn ger ch tany omno battai zogszhee khemeen khelegdekh boltugai. burkhan min' ee, ta oriin booldoo zoriulan geriig bar'zh ogno gedgiig tuund ichlen uzuulsen tul tany bool tany omno zalbirakh zorigiig avsan bilee. ezen, ta burkhan mon bogood edgeer sain zuiliig oriin boold amlasan bilee. tegekheer ene n' tany omno monkhod urgelzhlekhiin tuld odoo oriin boolyn geriig yerookh n' tany taalad niitszhee. uchir n' ezen min', ta yerooson bogood ene bol monkhiin yerool bilee gev.

18

uunii daraa david filistchuudiig yalz, tedniig oortoo zakhiruulan, filistchuudiin garaas gat bolon tuuniin gatsaanuudyg avav. tereer moabyg yalz, moabchuud davidyn

bool bolzh, alba guvchuur avchrav. zobagiin khaan khadadyezyer ooriin zakhirgaagaa baiguulakhaar yevfrat moron uruu yavzh baikh uyed david tuuniig khamat khurtel yalzhee. david tuunes myangan tereg, doloon myangan mor'ton, khorin myangan yavgan tsergiig olzlon avav. david zuun teregnii mor'dyg oorsdodoo uldeezh, uldsen bukh teregnii mor'dyn shormosiig tastzhee. damaskiin aramyeichuud zobagiin khaan khadadyezyert tuslakh gezh irekhed david aramyeichuudaas khorin khoyer myangan khuniig khorooov. tegeed david damaskiin aramyeichuudyn dund tserguudiig tav'zh, aramyeichuud davidyn booluud bolzh, alba guvchuur avchrav. davidyn yavsan gazar burd ezen tuund tuslav. khadadyezyern tushmeded baisan altan bambainuudyg david bulaazh, iyerusalim uruu avchirlaa. bas khadadyezyern khotuud bolokh tibkhat ba kunaas david mash ikh khemzheenii khurel olzolzee. tuugeer solomon khurel tengis, bagananuud bolon khurel sav suulgyg tsutgazh khiiv. zobagiin khaan khadadyezyern bukh tsergiig david yalsan tukhai khamatyn khaan tou sonsood, david khaan uruu tuuntei mendchilzh, khadadyezyern esreg tulaldan yalsand n' bayar khurgekheer ooriin khuu khadoramyz ilgeev. uchir n' khadadyezyer toutai daitazh yavsan bilee. khadoram alt, mongo, guuliar khiisen yanz buriin edleluudiig avchrav. yedom, moab, ammony khovguud, filistchuud bolon amalyek zereg bukh undestnuudees avchirsan mongo, altai khamt david khaan edgeeriig ch gesen ezend zoriulzhee. uunees gadna, zyeruiagiin khuu abishai n' davst khondiid arvan naiman myangan yedomchuudyg alzhee. tegeed tereer yedomd tserguudiig tav'zh, bukh yedomchuud davidyn booluud bolov. davidyn yavsan gazar burd ezen tuund tuslav. iinkhuu david bukh izrailiig zakhirchee. tereer ooriin bukh ard tumniig zov, shudargaar uirdav. zyeruiagiin khuu ioab tsergiin zhanzhin bolzh, akhiludyn khuu ieykhoshafat bicheech bolov. akhitubyn khuu zadok, abiataryn khuu akhimyelyekh nar takhilch nar bolzh, shavsha n' khereg khotlogch bolov. ieykhoidagiin khuu byenaia n' kyeryetchuud ba pyelyetchuudiig zakhirch, davidyn khovguud khaany khazhuud baikh uirdagchid bolov.

19

uunii daraa ammony khovguudiin khaan nakhash ukhezh, tuunii khuu orond n' khaan bolov. tegekhed davidkhanuny etseg nakhash nadad enerel uzuulsen tul bi ch khuud n' enerel uzuulne gezh khelev. ingeed aavynkh n' talaar khuug taitgaruulakhaar david elch naryg ilgeev. davidyn elch

nar khanuny taitgaruulakhaar ammony khovguudiin nutagt irev. gevch ammony khovguudiin noyed khaanud khandantaitgaruulagchdyg cham uruu ilgeesneereee david chinii etsgiig khundelzh baigaa gezh chi bodozh baina uu? tuunii tushmed ene gazryg sudalzh, ustgakhyn tuld tagnakhaar irsen bish gezh uu? gev. tiimees khaanun davidyn tushmediig bar'zh, sakhlyg n' khusaad, omsson khuvtssyng n' ogzog khaviar, goloor n' tairaad, butsaan yavuvulav. kheden khun yavzh davidad elch narynkh n' tukhaid ailtgav. nookh kumuust mash ikheer dorumzhluulsan tul david deden uruu khun ilgeezhee. khaan tedennta naryn sakhal urgazh gutsekh khurtel iyerikhod uldeed, daraa n' butsazh iregtun khomeen kheluulev. ammony khovguud davidad zhighshigdekh khereg uildsenee medeed, khaanun bolon ammony khovguud oorsdodoo tereg ba mor't tserguudiig myesopotami, aramaaka bolon zobagaas kholson avakhaar myangan mongon talantyg ilgeev. ted oorsdodoo guchin khoyer myangan tereg, maakagiin khaan bolon tuunii khumuussig kholson avav. ted irzh, myedyebagiin omno khuaragnan buuv. ammony khovguud ch oorsdiin khotuudaas khuran tsuglazh, daitakhaar irev. david uunii sonsood, ioab bolon khuchirkheg erchuudees burdsen bukh tsergee ilgeev. ammony khovguud garch iren, khotyn orokh khaalgan deer daitakhad beltgen zhagsazh, irsen khaad ch oorsdiin tsergee kheer tald bairluulav. tulaldaan urd tald bolon araar n' ooriinkh n' esreg ornozh baigaag ioab kharaad, bukh tsergees izrailiin shildeg daichdyg songon avch, ted aramyeichuudyn esreg zhagsan bairlav. kharin uldsen kumuusiig ioab ooriin duu abishaigiin gart daatgav. ted ammony khovguudiin esreg zhagsan bairlazhee. ioab oguulekhdeekherev aramyeichuud nadaas khucheereee ikh bol chi nadad tuslagtun. kharin ammony khovguud chamaas iluu khuchtei baikh aavaas, bi chamd tusalna. khuchirkheg baizh, oorsdiin ard tumen bolon bidnii burkhany khotuudyn toloo zorightoor tulaldatsgaaya. melmiid n' sain zuiliig ezen uildekh boltugai gev. ingeed ioab ooriin kumuusiin khamt aramyeichuudyn esreg tulaldakhaar oirtokhod aramyeichuud ioabyn omnoos zugtatsgaav. ammony khovguud aramyeichuudyn zugtakhyg kharaad, oorsdoo ch mon ioabyn duu abishaigiin omnoos zugtan, khot uruugaa orov. tegeed ioab iyerusalimad irlee. aramyeichuud izrail'd diildsenee kharaad, elch naryg ilgeen, yevfratyn chanadad baikh aramyeichuudyg tedniig uirdazh bui khadadyezyern tsergiin zhanzhin shofakiin khamtaar iruulev. uuniig davidad medegdsend tereer bukh izrailiig khamtad n' tsugluulzh, ior-

danyg gatlan, tednii deer irzh, tednii esreg bairlala ezlev. david aramyechuudyn esreg tulaldakhaa zhagsanguut aramyechuud tuunii esreg dairav. aramyechuud izrailiin omnoos zygsand david aramyechuudaas doloon myangan teregt tsereg, dochin myangan yavgan tsergiig ustgazh, tednii tsergiin zhanzhin shofakiig ch alav. khadadyezeryn zarts nar izrail'd diildsenee kharaad, daidtai nairamdan, tuund ulchlev. ingeed aramyechuud dakhin ammony khovguuded tuskh khusel zoriggui bolloo.

20

daraa n' khaadyn daind mordokh tsagt buyuu khavar ioab tsergee udiran yavzh, ammony khovguudiin gazryg suiruulen, irzh rabbag buslen avav. gevch david iyerusalimd uldzhie. ioab rabbag tsokhin ustgav. david tednii khaany tolgoinoos altan tiimiig n' avchee. ter titem neg altan talant zhintei bogood erdeniin chuluu shigtgegseniig david olzh medev. tuuniig davidyn terguun deer tav'zhee. david ter khotos mash ikh khemzheenii olz omog avchrav. ter khotod baisan khumuusiig ch olzlon avchirch, irtei khoroo bagazh sukh kheregilekh azhild daichilzhee. ammony khovguudiin bukh khotod david iinkhuu uldev. daraa n' david bolon bukh khun iyerusalim uruu butsazh irev. uunii daraa gyezyert flistchuudtei daitazh ekhelzhee. tegekhd avarga biyetnuudiin ur udmyn neg sippaig khushat khun sibbyekai alsand, flistchuud buuzh ogov. dakhin flistchuudtei daitakh uye garch, iairyn khuu yelkanan n' git khun goliatyn duu lakhmig alsan yum. lakhmiin zhadny ish n' nekhmelchnii gogdogch mod met baiv. gatad dakhin dain bolokh uyed negen ulemzh avarga khun baisan bogood tuunii gar, kholiin khuruunuud n' tus tus zurgaa, niit khorin dorvon khuruutai baizhee. ene khun ch avarga biyetnuudiin ur udmyn neg baisan bilee. tereer izrailiig doromzhlokhd, davidyn akh shimyeagiin khuu ionatan tuuniig alav. edgeer n' gat dakh' avarga biyetnuudiin ur udmuud baisan bogood ted davidyn gar bolon tuunii booluudyn gart unatsgaasan yum.

21

daraa n' satan izrailiin esreg bosood, izrailiig tooluulakhaar davidyg khodolgov. tiimees david ioab bolon ard tumnii noyedod khandanyavzh, byershyebaagaas dan khurtelkh izrail'chuudyg toolzh, tednii toog nadad medegdegtun khemeev. ioabezen oriin ard tumnee odoo baigaagaas n' zuu dakhin os-gokh boltugai! kharin khaan ezen min', ted chin' bugdeeree ezni min' booluud bish

gezh uu? yuund minii ezen ene zuiliig khiikheer khusemzhilne ve? yaagaad ter izrail'd gem buruug uchrulakh yestoi yum be? gev. gesen khedii ch khaany zarlig ioabyn ugnees khuchtei baiv. tiimees ioab khodlon, izrail' dayaar yavzh, iyerusalimd irev. bukh ard tumnii toollogyn medeeg ioab davidad ogchee. ild agssan izrailiin erchuud bugd neg saya neg zuun myanga baisan ba ild agssan iudagiin erchuud dorvon zuun dalan myanga baiv. gekhdee khaany tushaal ioabyn zhigshliig toruulsen tul tereer tednii dund lyevi, byeniaminyg toolsongui. burkhand ene zuil taalagdaagui bogood ter izrailiig tsokhiv. david burkhandbi uuniig khiisneeree asar ikh nugal uildlee. gevch odoo boolynkhoo gem buruug orshoogooch. uchir n' bi mash teneg mulguu zuil uildsen yum khemeev. ezen davidyn uzmerch gadad khandan aildakhdaa yavzh, davidad khelekhd ee ezen iin aildazh baina nbi chamd gurvan zuil ogno. tednii negiig oortoo songozh avagtun. tuuniig bi chamd uildekh bolnozh gesen gezh khel khemeev. gad david uruu irzh, tuundezen iin aildakhdaa oortoo gurvan zhil os-golon bolokh, esvel chinii orsoldogchdiin ild chinii deer baikh zuur daisnuudynkhaa omnoos gurvan saryn tursh zugtaan yavakh, esvel ezenii ild bolokh takhlyg ene gazart gurvan ordriin tursh buulgan, ezenii tenger elch izrailiin bukh nutag dayaar ustgan ukhuulekh zergiin al' negiig songo khemeev. tiim uchraas odoo namaig ilgeesen tuund bi yamar khariutai butsakhgy ergetsuulen bodogtun gev. david gadadbi mash ikh shanalzh baina. ezenii orshooluud aguu ikh uchraas namaig tuunii gart tushaagtun. kharin namaig khunii gart buu oruulaach khemeen khariulav. ingeed ezen izrail' deer takhal ilgeezh, izrailiin dalan myangan khun ukhev. mon iyerusalimyg suitgekeer burkhan tenger elchee tiishee ilgeev. gevch tenger elch iyerusalimyg suitgekhd belen baikh uyed ezen kharaad, gai gamshig bulgakh gezh baigaadaa kharuusazh, suiruulegch tenger elchid khandankhangalttai. odoo garaa avagtun gezh tushaav. ezenii tenger elch iyebyus khun ornany utremiin khazhuud zogsozh baiv. david melmiigee orgood, tenger, gazryn khorond zogsozh bui ezenii tenger elch gartaa ildee barin iyerusalimyn deeguur sungasan baigaag uzev. tiimees david bolon akhmaduud taar nomron, nuureeree gazart unatsgaav. david burkhandard tumniig toolokh tushaalyg gargas an khun n' bi bish gezh uu? unekheer nugal uildezh, mash ikh buzryg khiisen khun n' bi bolokhoos edgeer khonin sureg yuu khiisen yum be? o, minii burkhan ezen, tany mutar minii esreg bolon minii etsgiin buliin esreg baig. kharin takhald nervegdsen oriin ard tumneese ta mutraa tataach

gev. ingekhed deeshee yavzh, iye bus khun ornany utrem deer ezend takhilyn shireeg bosgokh yestoig davidad khelekhiig ezenii tenger elch gadad tushaav. ezenii nereer khelsen gadyn ugeer david yavav. ornan khoish ergen, tenger elchiig kharsan bogood tuuntei khamt baisan dorvon khuu n' nuugdzhee. ornan buudai tsairuulzh baiv. david ornan uruu dokhozh baikhad ornan davidyg kharaad, utremeesee garch iren, davidyn omno nuureeree gazar sunan morgov. tegeed david ornandbi end ezend takhilyn shireeg bosgokhyn tuld ene utremiin gazraa nadad ogooch. ard tumnees takhlyg salgakhyn tuld chi uuniig nadad buten uneer n' zarakh yestoi khemeev. ornan davidaduuniig ta oortoo av. minii ezen khaan ooriin nudend taalagsanaa uildeg-tun. khardaa, bi shataalt takhild zoriulan ukhriig, tulle bolgon taria tsairuulagch nuduuriig, ideen orgold zoriulan buudaig og'ye. bi ene bugdiiig og'ye gev. gevch david khaan ormandugui, bi zaaval uuniig buten uneer n' khudaldan avna. uchir n' bi chinii yumyg ezend zoriulan avakhgui, mon unii n' toloogui zuileer shataalt takhil orgokhgui khemeev. david gazryn unend zurgaan zuun altan shyekyellig ornand ogov. tegeed david tend ezend zoriulan takhilyn shiree bosgon, shataalt takhil bolon eviin takhiluudyg orgov. david ezeniig duudsand tereer shataalt takhilyn shireen deer tengerees gal buulgan tuund khariulav. ezen tenger elchid tushaasand ter n' ildee khuind n' butsaan khiilee. ter uyed iye bus khun ornany utrem deer ezen oort n' khariulakhgy david kharaad, tend takhil orgov. yaagaad gevel sold mosyegiiin bosgon ezenii asar bolon shataalt takhilyn shiree ter uyed gibyeon dakh' morgoliin ondorlog deer baisan boloi. gevch david ezenii tenger elchiin ildees aisan tul burkhany khusliig medekheer tuunii omno ochizh chadsangui.

22

tegeed davidene bol burkhan ezenii orgoo, ene bol izrailiin tolookh shataalt takhilyn shiree yum khemeev. ingeed david izrailiin nutagt baisan khariinkhnyg tsugluulakh tushaalyg gargazh, burkhany orgoonii barilgy chuluunuudyg tsavchikh khumusiig togtoov. david daaman khaalganuud bolon tonoglolouudyn khadaasnuudyg khiikh ulemzh khemzheeni tomriig, mon zhinlen khemzhizh chadakhaargui khurliig beltgev. sidonchuud ba tirchuud davidad ulemzh khemzheeni khushin gualin avchirch ogson tul khushin gualin toimgui onlyg beltgev. davidminii khuu solomon balchir, turshlagagui baina. ezend zoriulan barig-dakh orgoo ch mash surleg, bukh delkhii dakhind aldarshsan, tsog zhavkhlantai baikh

yum. tiim uchraas odoo bi uuniig barikh beltgeliig khanganaa gev. ingeed david ood bolokhoosoo omno khangaltai beltgeliig bazaav. tuunii daraa david ooriin khuu solomonyg duudazh, izrailiin burkhan ezend zoriulan orgoo barikhgy tuund zakhiiz khelev. david solomond khandankhuu min' ee, bi ooriin burkhan ezenii ner aldryn toloo orgoo barikh bodoltoi baisan bilee. gevch ezenii ug nadad irzh, chi ikh tsus ursgan, olon dainyg odooson. chi minii omno delkhii deer ikh tsus ursgasan tul minii ner aldryn toloo orgoo bar'zh bolokhgui. kharagtun, chamd negen khuu torokh bogood tereer amar amgalangiin khun baikh bolno. bi tuund ergen toirny bukh daisnuudaas n' khamgaalalt, amar taivnyg ogokh bolno. tuunii ner solomon baikh bogood tuunii am'dralyn odruuded bi izrail'd amar amgalan, anirgui baidlyg ogno. ter minii ner aldryn toloo orgoo barikh bogood ter minii khuu bolzh, bi tuunii etseg bolno. bi tuunii khaanchlalyn sentiig izrailiin deer uurd monkhod suuriluulakh bolno gesen yum. minii khuu, ezen chamtai khamt baikh boltugai. chi amzhiltai yavzh, chinii tukhaid ezenii aildsan yesoer chi ooriin burkhan ezenii orgoog barikh boltugai. ezen chamd khersuu baidal ba ukhaarlyg och, chamaar izrailiig zakhiruulan, chi ooriin burkhan ezenii khuuliig sakhikh boltugai. izrailiin talaar mosyed ezenii tushaasan togtool, zarliguudyg chi sakhikhdaa khyanamgai khandakh avas, chi amzhilt olokh bolno. tushtai bogood zorigtoi bai. buu ai, buu shantar. odoo kharagtun, bi ezenii orgoond zoriulan zuun myangan talant alt, neg saya talant mongo, zhigen khemzhizh barakhaargui mash ikh khemzheeni khurel ba tomor, mon dunz bolon chuluunuudyg zovlontoigoor beltgen tar'san bilee. chi deer n' nemeleerei. tu-unes gadna, chamtai khamt mash olon azhilchid buyuu chuluu tsavchigchid, chuluu ongologchid, muzhaanuud bolon bukh torliin azhild av'yaas chadvartai bukh khun baina. alt, mongo, khurel, tomriin khuv'd khemzheelsghui ikheer baina. bosood, azhillagtun. ezen chamtai khamt baikh boltugai gev. mon david izrailiin bukh udirdagchdad ooriin khuu solomond tuslakhgy tushaan, ta naryn burkhan ezen ta nartai khamt baidag yum bus uu? ergen toirond amar taivnyg ter ta nart oogoogui gezh uu? tereer ene gazryn irgediig minii gart tushaazh, ene gazar ch ezen bolon tuunii ard tumnii omno sokhorson yum. odoo oorsdiin burkhan ezeniig khaikhaa oorsdiin zurkh setgel, sanaa bodloo chigluulegtun. tiim uchraas ezenii ner aldryn toloo barig-dakh orgoond ezenii gereenii avdar bolon burkhany ariun zuilsig orulan tavikhyn tuld bosozh, ezen burkhany ariun gazryg

david ondor nastai bolood ooriin khuu solomonyg izrailliin khaan bolgov. ter izrailliin bukh udirdagchdyg takhilch nar ba lyevichuudiin khamt tsugluulav. guch bolon tuunees deeshikh nasny lyevichuud tooluulsan bogood toologyn burtgeleer too n' guchin naiman myanga baiv. tedgeerees khorin dorvon myanga n' ezenii orgoonii azhlyg khargalzakh khumuus baiv. zurgaan myanga n' tushmed ba shuugch nar, dorvon myanga n' khaalgach bogood dorvon myanga n' magtaalyg orgokhiin tuld davidyn buteesen khogzhmoor ezeniig magtdag khumuus bailaa. david tedniig lyeviin khovguud bolokh gyershom, kokhat, myerari naryn daguu bulguuded khuvaazhee. gyershomchuudaas ladan, shimyei nar baiv. ladany khovguud gevel uugan n' bolokh iyekhiyel bolon zyetam, ioyel gurvuulaa baiv. shimyeigiin khovguud n' shyelomit, khaziyel, kharan gurvuulaa baiv. edgeer n' ladany buliin terguunuud yum. shimyeigiin khovguud n' iakhath, zina, iyeush, byeria nar boloi. ene dorov n' shimyeigiin khovguud yum. iakhath uugan n', ziza udaakh n' baiv. kharin iyeush, byeria nar olon khovguudgui baisan tul ted etsgiin neg bul buyuu neg ger bul bolov. kokhatyn khovguud dorvuulee bogood amram, izkhar, khyebrom, uzziyel nar baiv. amramyn khovguud n' aaron ba mosye boloi. aaron n' ezenii omno utlaga shataazh, tuund uilchlen, tuunii neriig uurd yerookhiin tuld ooro bolon khovguudiinkhee khamt uurd monk khamgiin ariunaar ariusgagdakhaar tusgaarlagdsan khun baisan yum. kharin burkhany khun mosyegiin khuv'd tuunii khovguud lyevi ovgiin dund bagtsan boloi. mosyegiin khovguud gyershom, yeliyezyer nar baiv. gyershomyn khuu n' terguulegch shyebuyel baiv. yeliyezyeriin khuu n' terguulegch ryekhabia baiv. yeliyezyer oor khovguudgui baisan bolovch ryekhabiagiin khovguud n' ui olon baiv. izkharyn khuu n' terguulegch shyelomit baiv. khyebromy khovguudiin uugan n' iyeria, udaakh n' amaria, gurav dakh' n' iakhaziyel, dorov dekh n' iyekatiyem boloi. uzziyeliin khovguudiin uugan n' mika, udaakh n' ishshia boloi. myerariin khovguud n' makhli, mushi nar baiv. makhliin khovguud n' yelyeazar, kish nar boloi. yelyeazar ukhekhdee khovguudgui, zovkhon ekhidtoi baiv. tiimees tednii akh duu nar bolokh kishiin khovguud tedniig ekhnerudee bolgon avav. mushiin khovguud gurvuulaa bogood makhli, yedyer, iyeryemot nar baiv. edgeer n' ezenii orgoonii uilchleld zoriulan azhil khiizh bui, khorin nastai bolon tuunees deeshikh nasny, neriig n' temdeglesen,

toologdson khumuusiin etsguudiin buluudiin terguunuud buyuu tus tusyn etsguudiin buluudiin daguu lyeviin khovguud baiv. david izrailliin burkhan ezen oriin ard tumendee amraltyg ogch, iyerusalimud monkhod orshikh bolov. mon lyevichud asryg bolon tuunii uilchleld khereglegddeg bukh edleliig dakhin zoon yavakh shaardlagagai bolson khemeen oguulsen yum. davidyn suulchiin ugiig dagazh khorin nastai bolon tuunees deeshikh nasny lyeviin khovguud tooluulav. tednii uureg n' ezenii orgoonii uilchleld, khashaa, oroonuud bolon bukh ariun zuilsiig tseverlekhead buyuu burkhany orgoonii uilchleliin azhild aarony khovguuded tuslakh bolon il tavikh talkh, ideen orgoliin sain guril, khorongogui khiisen talkh zereg savand sharakh esvel sain zuurakh azhil, zhignen khemzhikh bukh azhlyg khariut-sakhad orshizh baiv. ted ogloo bur ezend talarkhan, magtakhaar zogsozh, oroi bur uunii adil uilden, amraltyn odor, shine sar, togtoogdson bayar naadmy n' uyeer ezend bukh shataalt takhilyg orgozh, tednii talaar togtooson zaavryn toogoor ezenii omno urgelzhluulen uilchlekh yestoi baiv. ingezh ezenii orgoonii uilchleld zoriulan ted khurlyn maikhan, ariun gazar bolon tednii akh duus bolokh aarony khovguudiin tolookh uurgii khariutsazh baiv.

aarony ur udmyn bulguud gevel, aarony khovguud n' nadab, abikhu, yelyeazar, itamar nar baiv. gevch nadab, abikhu nar etsgesees omno nas barzh ur khuukhedgui baiv. yelyeazar, itamar nar takhilch nar bolon uilchlev. david yelyeazaryn udmyn zadok, itamaryn udmyn akhimyelyekh nartai khamt tedniig uilchleliin daguu azhluudad n' khuvaazhee. yelyeazaryn udmynkhand itamaryn udmynkhaas iluu olon terguulegch ers baisan tul tedniig khuvaarilakhdaa ted yelyeazaryn udmynkhy etsguudiin buluuded arvan zurgaan terguun, itamaryn udmynkhy etsguudiin buluudiin daguu naiman terguun onoov. ted itamaryn ur udam bolon yelyeazaryn ur udamd khoyeuland n' burkhany tushmed ba ariun gazryn tushmed baisan uchr en tentsuu shodozh khuvaav. lyevichudees garaltai, guush nyetanyelyn khuu shyemaia tedniig khaan, zhononguud, takhilch zadok, abiataryn khuu akhimyelyekh, takhilch nar bolon lyevichuudiin etsguudiin buluudiin terguunuudiin omno temdeglesen bilee. yelyeazarynkhaas neg etsgiin bul, itamarynkhaas neg etsgiin buliig avchee. ankhy shavga iyekhoiarib deer irzh, khoyerdugaarkh n' iyedaia, guravdugaarkh n' kharim, dorovdugerkh n' syeorim, tavdugaarkh n' malkhiia,

zurgadugaarkh n' miamin, doldugaarkh n' khakkoz, naimdugaarkh n' abia, yesdugeerkh n' iyeshua, aravdugaarkh n' shyekania, arvan negdugeerkh n' yeliashib, arvan khoyerdugaarkh n' iakim, arvan guravdugaarkh n' khuppa, arvan dorovdugeerkh n' iyeshyeyeb, arvan tadvugaarkh n' bilga, arvan zurgadugaarkh n' immyer, arvan doldugaarkh n' khyezir, arvan naimdugaarkh n' khappizyvez, arvan yesdugeerkh n' pyetakhia, khor'dugaarkh n' iyekhyezkyel, khorin negdugeerkh n' iakin, khorin khoyerdugaarkh n' gamul, khorin guravdugaarkh n' dyelaia, khorin dorovdugeerkh n' maazia deer buuv. edgeer n' tedniig ezenii orgoo dotor orokh uyd tednii uilchilgeenii uurguud baisan bogood tednii ovog etseg aarond izrailiin burkhan ezenii tushaasny daguu tuugeer damzhuulan tedend ogozdson zaavryn daguu baiv. lyeviin khovguudiin busad n' gevel amramyn khovguudees garaltai shubayel, shubayelyn khovguudees garaltai iyedyeia baiv. ryekhabiagaas, ryekhabiagiin khovguudees uugan n' issia yum. izkharchuudaas, shyelomot, shyelomotyn khovguudees iakhat baiv. khyebrony khovguud gevel, uugan n' iyeria, khoyerdugaarkh n' amaria, guravdugaarkh n' iakhazyel, dorovdugeerkh n' iyekamyeam yum. uzziyeliin khovguudees mika, mikagiin khovguudees shamir boloi. mikagiin duu ishshia, ishshiagiin khovguudees zyekharia yum. myerariin khovguudees makhli, mushi nar boloi. iaziagiin khovguudees byeno yum. myerariin khovguudees, iaziagaar byeno, shokham, zakkur, ibri nar baiv. makhligaar yelyeazar bogood tereer khovguudgui baiv. kisheer, kishiin khovguud, iyeramyeyel baiv. mushiin khovguudees makhli, yedyer, iyerimot nar baiv. edgeer n' etsguudiinkhee buluudiin daguu lyeviin khovguud boloi. ed ch bas tednii torol sadan bolokh aaronyn khovguudiin adilaar david khaan, zadok, akhimiyelek, takhilch nar bolon lyevichuudiin etsguudiin buluudiin terguunuudiin omno shodzhee. etsguudiin buliin terguulegch ch bai, tuunii duu naraas ch bai bugd adil shodotsgoov.

25

uunees gadna, david bolon ikh tsergiin zhanzhnuud n' asaf, khyeman, iyedutuny khovguudiin zarimyg n' uilchleld zoriulan tusgaarlan avchee. tedend yatga, bosoo yatga, tsantaigaar esh uzuulekh uurgiiig daalgav. enekhuu uilchleldee orson khumuusiin too n' daraakh boloi. asafyn khovguudees zakkur, iosyef, nyetania, asharyela nar boloi. asafyn khovguud n' khaany zaavraar esh uzuuldeg asafyn udirldagyn dor baiv. iyedutunaas, iyedu-

tuny khovguud bolokh gyedalia, zyeri, iyeshaia, shimyei, khashabia, mattitia zurgaa boloi. yatga darzh, ezend talarkhazh magtan esh uzuuldeg oorsdiin etseg iyedutunaar ted udirduuldag baiv. khyemanaas, khyemany khovguud bolokh bukkia, mattania, uzziyel, shyebuyel, iyerimot, khania, khanani, yeliatan, giddalti, roamtizezyer, ioshbyekasha, malloti, khotir, makhaziot nar boloi. burkhan ugeer khaany orgomzhlokh khaany uzmerch khyemany khovguud ed bugd yum. burkhan khyemand arvan dorvon khuu, gurvan okhin ogov. ted bugd oorsdiin etsgiin udirldaga dor burkhany orgoonii uilchleld zoriulan tsan, bosoo yatga, yatgyg daran, ezenii orgoond duu duuldag baiv. asaf, iyedutun, khyeman nar khaany udirldaga dor bailaa. ezend duulakhaar beltegdgen ted bolon tednii torol sadanguud buyuu av"yaas chadvartai bukh khunii too khoyer zuun nayan naim baiv. tednii бага n' agu negentei, bagsh n' suragchtai adil bugd uurgiinkhee toloo shavga tatav. ankhny shoo n' asafaar iosyef, khoyerdugaarkh n' gyedaliad buuv. gyedalia ooriin torol sadan, khovguudiinkhee khamat arvan khoyeulaa baiv guravdugaarkh n' zakkur bogood tuunii khovguud, torol sadan n' arvan khoyeulaa bailaa. dorovdugeerkh n' izrid bogood tuunii khovguud, torol sadan n' arvan khoyeulaa baiv. tadvugaarkh n' nyetaniad bogood tuunii khovguud, torol sadan n' arvan khoyeulaa baiv. zurgadugaarkh n' bukkia bogood tuunii khovguud, torol sadan n' arvan khoyeulaa baiv. doldugaarkh n' iyesharyelad bogood tuunii khovguud, torol sadan n' arvan khoyeulaa baiv. naimdugaarkh n' iyeshaiad bogood tuunii khovguud, torol sadan n' arvan khoyeulaa baiv. yesdugeerkh n' mattaniad bogood tuunii khovguud, torol sadan n' arvan khoyeulaa baiv. aravdugaarkh n' shimyeid bogood tuunii khovguud, torol sadan n' arvan khoyeulaa baiv. arvan negdugeerkh n' azaryel bogood tuunii khovguud, torol sadan n' arvan khoyeulaa baiv. arvan khoyerdugaarkh n' khashabiad bogood tuunii khovguud, torol sadan n' arvan khoyeulaa baiv. arvan guravdugaarkh n' shubayeld bogood tuunii khovguud, torol sadan n' arvan khoyeulaa baiv. arvan dorovdugeerkh n' mattitiad bogood tuunii khovguud, torol sadan n' arvan khoyeulaa baiv. arvan tadvugaarkh n' iyerymotod bogood tuunii khovguud, torol sadan n' arvan khoyeulaa baiv. arvan zurgadugaarkh n' khania bogood tuunii khovguud, torol sadan n' arvan khoyeulaa baiv. arvan doldugaarkh n' ioshbyekashad bogood tuunii khovguud, torol sadan n' arvan khoyeulaa baiv. arvan naimdugaarkh n' khananid bogood tuunii khovguud, torol sadan n' arvan khoyeulaa baiv.

laa baiv. arvan yesdugerkh n' mallotid bogood tuunii khovguud, torol sadan n' arvan khoyeulaa baiv. khor'dugaarkh n' yeliatand bogood tuunii khovguud, torol sadan n' arvan khoyeulaa baiv. khorin negdugerkh n' khotirt bogood tuunii khovguud, torol sadan n' arvan khoyeulaa baiv. khorin khoyerdugaarkh n' giddaltid bogood tuunii khovguud, torol sadan n' arvan khoyeulaa baiv. khorin guravdugaarkh n' makhaziotod bogood tuunii khovguud, torol sadan n' arvan khoyeulaa baiv. khorin dorovdugerkh n' romamti-yezert bogood tuunii khovguud, torol sadan n' arvan khoyeulaa baisan boloi.

26

daaman khaalganuudyn sakhiulyn khesgued korachuudaas, asafyn khovguudees garaltai koryegiin khuu myeshyelyemia baiv. myeshyelyemia khovguudtei baisan bogood ugan n' zyekharia, khoyerdugaarkh n' iye-diayel, guravdugaarkh n' zyebadia, dorovdugerkh n' iatniyel, tadvugaarkh n' yelam, zurgadugaarkh n' iyekhonan, doldugaarkh n' yeliyekhoyenai boloi. obyed-yedom khovguudtei baisan bogood ugan n' shyemaia, khoyerdugaarkh n' iyekhobad, guravdugaarkh n' ioa, dorovdugerkh n' sakar, tadvugaarkh n' nyetanyel, zurgadugaarkh n' ammiyel, doldugaarkh n' issakhar, naimdugaarkh n' pyeulyetai boloi. burkhan tuunii unekheer yerooson yum. mon tuunii khuu shyemaia ch khovguud torzh, ted erelkheg zorigtoi daichid baisan tul oorsdiin etsgiin buliig zakhirav. shyemaia giin khovguud n' otni, ryefayel, obyed, yelzabad nar bogood yelzabadyn akh duu yelikhu, shyemakia nar erelkheg khumuus baiv. edgeer n' bugd obyed-yedomyn khovguudees garaltai khumuus baiv. ted bolon tednii khovguud, torol sadan n' uilchlelee khiikh khuchtei, chadvartai khumuus bogood obyed-yedomoos zharan khoyer khun baiv. myeshyelyemiad khovguud bolon torol sadan bolokh arvan naiman erelkheg khun baiv. bas myerariin khovguudiin neg bolokh khosa khovguudtei baisan bogood ekhniikh n' shimri (khediigeer ter ugan khuu bish bolovch etseg n' tuunigi ekhniikh bolgoson), khoyerdugaarkh n' khilkia, guravdugaarkh n' tyebalia, dorovdugerkh n' zyekharia nar boloi. khosagiin bukh khovguud ba torol sadan n' arvan gurvan khun baiv. terguulegchid bolokh daaman khaalgany sakhiuluudyn edgeer baguudad torol sadanguudynkh n' adil ezenii orgoond uilchlekh uurguud ogogdov. ted tom, zhizhig gezh yalgui oorsdiin etsguudiin buluudiin daguu daaman khaalga tus buriin toloo shodov. zuun zugiin shoo n' shyelyemiad taarav. daraa n' ted tuunii khuu bileg ukhaantai

zovlogch zyekhariagiin toloo shoo khayasand ter n' umard zugt buuv. obyed-yedomd ter n' omno zugt anazh, tuunii khovguuded aguulakh taarav. shupprim ba khosa nart baruun zugt, shallyekyeten daaman khaalgany khazhuud, ogsokh gol zam deer buuv. kharuul n' kharuulynkhaa zergelde baiv. zuun tald zurgaa, khoid tald odor bur dorov, omnod tald odor bur dorov, aguulakhad khoyer khoyeroorooyeivichud zogsdog baiv. baruun tal dakh' parbaryn gol zam deer dorvon khun, parbar deer khoyer khun baiv. edgeer n' kora bolon myerariin khovguudees garaltai, daaman khaalgany sakhiuluudyn bulguud baiv. tednii torol sadanguud bolokh ievichuud burkhany orgoonii erdenes ba zoriulan orgoson belguudiin erdenesiig khariutsazh baiv. ladany khovguud bolokh ladand khar'yaalagdakh gyershonchuud buyuu iyekhiyelchuud n' gyershon khun ladany etsguudiin buluudiin terguunuud baiv. iyekhiyeliin khovguud bolon tuunii akh duu zyeta, ioyel nar ezenii orgoonii erdenesiig khariutsazh baiv. amramchuud, izkharchuud, khyebtronchuud, uzziyelchuudiin khuv'd gevel, mosyegiin ach, gyershomyn khuu shyebuyel n' erdenesiin nyarav bolov. yeliyezyeraar damzhuulan tuunii khamaatnuud gevel yeliyezyeryn khuu ryekhabia, ryekhabiagiin khuu iyeshiaia, iyeshaiagiin khuu ioram, ioramyn khuu zikri, zikriin khuu shyelomot nar baiv. ene shyelomot ba tuunii torol sadanguud n' david khaan, etsguudiin buluudiin terguunuud, myangat, zutyn darga nar, ikh tsergiin zhanzhnuudyn zoriulan orgoson belguudiin bukh erdenesiig khariutsav. ted daind yalsan olzynykhoo khesgiig ezenii orgoog zasvarlakhad zoriulan orgozhee. uzmerch samuyel, kishiin khuu saul, nyeriin khuu abnyer, zyeruiagiin khuu ioab naryn bolon yamar negen zuil zoriulan orgoson khun buriin orgoluud n' bugd shyelomot bolon tuunii sadanguudyn khamgaalalt dor baizhee. izkharchuudyn khuv'd gevel, kyanania ba tuunii khovguud n' izrailiin gaduur alba bolokh tushmed, shuughchdeer tomilogdson azhee. khyebtronchuudyn khuv'd gevel khashabia ba tuunii khamaatnuud buyuu myanga doloon zuun chadvarlag ers n' iordany baruun tal dakh' izrailiin khergiig khariutsazh, ezenii bukh azhild ch, khaany uilchleld ch tomilogdzhee. khyebtronchuudyn khuv'd gevel, terguulegch iyeria (edgeer khyebtronchuud n' davidyn khaanchialyn doch dekh zhild oorsdiin ugiin bichig bolon etsguudiin buluudiin daguu sudlagdakhad, gilyeadyn iazyert tednii dumdaas onsgoi chadvarlag khumuus oldov) bolon tuunii torol sadanguud gevel etsguudiin buluudiin terguunuud bolokh khoyer myanga doloon zuun chadvarlag er baiv. david khaan tednii burkhany bolon khaany bukh khergiin

talaarkh ryeubyenchuud, gadchuud болон манассычуудын khagas овгийн khargalzagchdaar томилон.

27

ene бол израилийн khovguud, etsguudiin булудиин тергуунууд болон myangat, зуутын дarga нар болон bulguudiin khamag kheregt khaand uilchildeg tushmediin toologo yum. terkhuu bulguud tus burdee khorin dorvon myangan khuntei bogood zhiilin bukh saryn turshid sar bur soligddog байв. zabdielyn khuu ioshobyeam n' negdugeer sard alba khaakh negdugeer bulgiig zakhirdag байв. tuunii bulegt khorin dorvon myangan khun байв. tereer pyeryezhin khovguudees garaltai bogood negdugeer saryn khuv'd ikh tsergiin bukh darga naryn terguulegh байв. akho khun dodai болон tuunii buleg n' khoyerdugaar sard alba khaakh bulgiig khariutsazh байв. tuunii bulgiin akhlakh tushmel miklot yum. tuunii bulegt khorin dorvon myangan khun байв. guravdugaar sard ikh tsergiin gurav dakh' zhanzhin buyuu terguulegh бол takhilch iyekhoidagiin khuu byenaia yum. tuunii bulegt khorin dorvon myangan khun байв. ene byenaia n' guchin baatryn dotroos khuchirkheg negen bogood ug guchiig zakhirdag байв. tuunii bulgiin zakhiragchaar tuunii khuu ammizabad baizhee. dorovdugeer sard dorov dekh n' ioabyn duu asakhel болон удаах n' tuunii khuu zye-badia boloi. tuunii bulegt khorin dorvon myangan khun байв. tavdugaar sard tav dakh' n' izra khun akhlagch shamkhut байв. tuunii bulegt khorin dorvon myangan khun байв. zurgadugaar sard zurgaa dakh' n' tyekoi khun ikkyeshiin khuu ira boloi. tuunii bulegt khorin dorvon myangan khun байв. doldugaar sard doloo dakh' n' yefraimyn khovguudees garaltai pyelon khun khyelyezh байв. tuunii bulegt khorin dorvon khun baizhee. naimdugaar sard naim dakh' n' zyerachuudaas garaltai khushat khun sibbyekai boloi. tuunii bulegt khorin dorvon myangan khun байв. yesdugeer sard yes dekh n' byeniaminchuudaas garaltai anatot khun abiyezyer байв. tuunii bulegt khorin dorvon myangan khun байв. aravdugaar sard arav dakh' n' zyerachuudaas garaltai nyetofat khun makharai байв. tuunii bulegt khorin dorvon myangan khun байв. arvan negdugeer sard arvan neg dekh n' yefraimyn khovguudees garaltai piraton khun byenaia boloi. tuunii bulegt khorin dorvon myangan khun байв. arvan khoyerdugaar sard arvan khoyer dakh' n' otniyeln nyetofat khun khyeldai байв. tuunii bulegt khorin dorvon myangan khun байв. izrailiin ovguudyg khariutsakhaar ryeubyenchuudiin akhlakh tushmel n' zikhriin khuu yeliyezyer, simyeonchu-

udad maakagiin khuu shyefatia, lyevид kye-muyeliin khuu khashabia, aaronд zadok, iudad davidyn akh naryn neg bolokh yelikhu, issakhart mikayelyn khuu omri, zyebulund obadiagiin khuu ishmaia, nافتالid azriyelyn khuu iyeryemot, yefraimyn khovguuded азaziagiin khuu khoshyea, манассыегийн khagas ovogt pyedaiagiin khuu ioyel, gilyead dakh' манассыегийн khagas ovogt zyekhariagiin khuu iddo, byeniamind abnyeryn khuu iaasiyl, dand iyerokhamyn khuu azaryel nar boloi. edgeer n' izrailiin ovguudynd noyed байв. kharin ezen izrail'chudyg tengeriin одод met olon bolgono khomeen aildsan uchraas david khorin nastai болон тууnees dooshikh nasny khumuusiig toolsongui. zyeruiagiin khuu ioab tedniig toolzh ekhelsen bolovch дуусгаагуй. ууnees bolzh burkhany uur khilen izrail' deer buugaad tednii too david khaany shastiryn burtget orooгui бilee. adiyelyn khuu azmayet khaany aguulakhgy khariutsav. uzziagiin khuu ionatan n' khodoo, khot, tosgon, tsaizuud dakh' aguulakhuudyg khariutsav. kyelubiin khuu yezri n' gazar khors bolovsrulzh baisan azhilchdyg khar-iutssan байв. ramat khun shimyei usan uzmiin talbaig khariutsav. shifmit khun zabdi darsny aguulakhuudad khadgalagdsan usan uzmiin urgatsyг khariutsav. gyedyer khun baal-khanan n' shyefyela dakh' chidun mod, yalam moddyg khariutsav. tosnу aguulakhgy ioash khariutsav. sharond belchizh bui ukher surgiig sharon khun shitrai khar-iutsav. adlaigiin khuu shafat khondiinu-uded baikh ukher surgiig khariutsav. ishmayel khun obil temeenuudiig, myeronot khun iyedyeia ilzhignuudiig khariutsav. kha-gri khun iaziz n' khonin surgiig khariut-sav. ed bugd david khaany khar'yaalagdakh khorongonii khargalzagchid байв. bas davidyn avga akh ionatan ukhaantai zovlogch bogood guush байв. khakhmoniin khuu iyekhiyel n' khaany khovguudiig asarch байв. akhitofel n' khaany zovlokh, arkhye khun khushai n' khaany and байв. byenaiaagiin khuu iyekhoida, abiatar nar akhitofelyg zalgamzhilzhee. ioab n' khaany ikh tsergiin zhanzhin байв.

28

david izrailiin bukh tushmed, ovguudynd zakhiragchid, khaand uilchildeg khesguudiin akhlagchid, myangatyn, зуутын darga nar, khaan болон khaany khovguuded khar'yaalagdakh bukh ed khorong, mal surgiin khargalzagchid, tushmed, khuchit ers bolokh bukh zorigt baatruudyг iyerusalimd tsugluulzhee. tegeed david khaan khol deeree boson,minii akh duus болон minii ard tumen, namaig sonsogtun. bi ezenii gereenii avdar болон bidnii burkhany kholiin

taviurand zoriulan baingyn orgoo barikhyg khussen yum. iimees bi tuuniiġ barikhad beltgesen bilee. gevech burkhan nadad chi dainch khun ba tsus ursgasan tul minii ner aldart zoriulan sum bar'zh bolokhgui gezh aildsan bilee. gesen ch ezen bolokh izrailiin burkhan namaig monkhod izrailiin khaan bolgokhoor minii etsgiin bukh gerees namaig songoson yum. uchir n' tereer iudag udirdagchaar songoson yum. iudagiin ger, minii etsgiin ger bolon minii etsgiin khovguudiin dundaas tereer namaig bukh izrailiin khaan bolgokhoor taalan soy-erkhson bilee. minii bukh khovguunees (uchir n' ezen nadad olon khovguud ogson) tereer minii khuu solomonyg izrail' dakh' ezenii khaanchlalyn sentiid zalakhaar songov. ter nadad aildakhdad minii orgoo bolon minii khashaanuudyg barikh khun bol chinii khuu solomon yum. uchir n' bi tuuniiġ oriin khovguun bolgokhoor songoson bogood bi tuund etseg n' baikh bolno. tereer odoo uilddeg shigee minii tushaal, minii zaavruudyg charmain sakhival, bi tuunii khaanchlalylg uurd monkhod togtoono gesen yum. iimees odoo, ta nar ezenii chuulgan bolokh bukh izrailiin nudnii omno, bidnii burkhany sonort oorsdiin burkhan ezenii bukh tushaalyg sakhin mordokhoor khelegtun. tegvel ta nar ene saikhan gazryg ezemshizh, tuuniġee oorsdiin ur udamed monkhod ovluulekh bolno. minii khuu solomon oo, ooriin etsgiin burkhanyg tan'zh meden, bukh zurkh bolon oyuun ukhaanaaraa tuund uilchlegtun. uchir n' ezen bukh zurkhnuudiġ shalgazh, bodol sanaany khandlaga buriġ meddeg yum. kherev chi tuuniiġ khaival, tuuniiġ olno. kharin chi tuuniiġ umartakh avaas, ter chamaig monkhod orkhino. ariun gazart zoriulan orgoog bariulakhaar ezen chamaig songoson tul odoo uuniġ ankhaaralada av. zorigtoi baizh, uildegtnu khemeev. daraa n' sumiin uudnii tankhim, tuunii barilga baigulamzh, tuunii aguulakhuud, tuunii deed oroonuud, tuunii dotor oroonuud bolon orshooliin suudald zoriulsan oroo zergiin zagvar zurgiġ david ooriin khuu solomond ogov. bas ariun sunsnii tuund zaazh ogson yesoor ezenii orgoonii khashaanuud, ergen toirny bukh oroo, burkhany orgoonii aguulakhuud bolon orgogdson zuilsin aguulakhuudyn talaar bukh zagvar zurgiġ ogov. mon takhilch nar bolon lyevichuudiin bulguud, ezenii orgoonii uilchlelin bukh azhil, ezenii orgoon dekh uilchlelin bukh ed kheregilelin talaar tailbarlazhee. mon bukh torliin uilchleld khereglekht altan sav suulganuudyn altny zhin buyuu altan sav suulganuud, bukh torliin uilchleld khereglekht mongon sav suulganuudyn mongonii zhin buyuu mongon sav suulganuud, altan denluunii suurind zoriulsan altny zhin bolon tedgeerin altan denluunuud, mongon denluunii suurind zoriul-

san mongonii zhin, denluunii suur' buriin zoriulaltyn daguu tedgeerin bolon denluuniikh n' zhin, mon il tavikh talkhny shireend zoriulan shiree buriin altny zhin, mongon shireenuuded zoriulsan mongonii zhin, bas shizhir altan seree, togoo, savnuud, mon altan ayaganuudad tus buriinkh n' zhing, mongon ayaganuudad zoriulsan tus buriinkh n' zhingiin talaar togtoozh ogchee. mon utlagyn takhilyn shireeg khiikh tsevershuulsen altny zhin, teregnii zagvaryltn alt bolon ezenii gereenii avdryg dalavchaa delgen burkhsen khyerubuud zergiin zagvar zurgiġ ogchee. daviddeerkh zuils buyuu ene bukh zagvaryg nadad buuzh irsen ezen oriin mutraar bichin, nadad meduulzh ogson yum gev. tegeed david ooriin khuu solomond khandantuushtai bogood zorigtoi baizh uildegtnu. minii burkhan bolokh burkhan ezen chamtai khamt baigaa tul buuai, buu shantar. ezenii orgoonii uilchleld zoriulsan bukh azhil duusakh khurtel ter chamaig khayakhgui, chamaig martakhgui. odoo kharagtun, burkhany orgoonii bukh uilchlelin tolookh takhilch nar ba lyevichuudiin baguud bolon yuund ch chadvarlag sain duryin urchuud bukh torliin uilchlelin bukh azhild chamtai khamt baikh bolno. bas tushmed bolon bukh ard tumen chinii tushaalyg burend dagakh bolno gev.

29

tegeed david khaan bukh chuulgand khandanburkhany songoson minii khuu solomon nas бага, туршлагави bogood azhil ch mash aguu baina. uchir n' ene sum khund zoriulagdaagui, kharin ezen burkhand zoriulagdsan bilee. oriin bukhii l chadlaaraa bi oriin burkhany orgoond zoriulan altan edleluudiġ khiikh alt, mongon edleluudiġ khiikh mongo, khurel edleluudiġ khiikh khurel, tomor edleluudiġ khiikh tomor, modon edleluudiġ khiikh mod, oniks chuluu, shigtgekh chuluu, chimeglekh chuluu, olon ongiin chuluu, bukh torliin erdenesiin chuluu bolon shokhoiin chuluug mash ikheer beldsen. ariun sumiin toloo khediin beltgesen bukh zuilees gadna, minii burkhany orgoond bi bayarlasandaa ooriin alt, mongiiġ ch minii burkhany orgoond orgoson yum. uund ofiryn altnaas gurvan myangan talant alt, barilgn khanyg burekhd doloon myangan talant tsevershuulsen mongo, altaar khiikh edleld alt, mongoor khiikh edleld mongo buyuu urchuudyn garaar butekh bukh azhild khereglekht zuils yum. tiimees ene odor ezend zoriulan oorigoo ariusgakhgy khen khusezh baina ve? gev. tegeked etsguudiin buluudiin terguunuud, izrailiin ovguudyn noyed, myangatyn bolon zuutyn darga nar, khaany azhilyn khargalzagchdyn khamt sain duraaraa

orgol orgov. burkhany orgoonii uilchleld zoriulan ted tavan myangan talant ba arvan myangan darik alt, arvan myangan talant mongo, arvan naiman myangan talant zes, zuun myangan talant tomriig orgov. unet chuluu ezemshigch khun bur tedgeeriigee ezenii orgoonii erdenesiin sand avchirch, gyershon khun iyekhiyeld khariutsuulzh ogov. khumuus bukhii l zurkh setgeleeree ezend orgoloo orgoson uchraas iinkhuu sain duraaraa uildsendee bayarlatsgaav. david khaan ch bas mash ikheer bayarlav. ingeed david bukh chuulgany nudnii omno ezeniig magtakhdaabidnii etseg ovog izrailiin burkhan ezen, ta monkhiiin monkhod magtagdakch boltugai. o, ezen min', aguu sur, khuch chadal, yaruu aldar, yalalt, tsog zhavkhlan bogood unekheer tenger, gazar dakh' bukh yums tanykh bilee. o, ezen min', noyerkhol ch tanykh bogood ta oriigoo bukhonii terguuneer orgomzhildog bilee. ed bayalag, khundel n' khoyeulaa tanaas irdeg, ta bukhniig zakhirdag ba tany mutart erk medel, khuch chadal baidag. khien negen khuniig aguu bolgozh khuchirkhegzhuulekh n' tany mutart atgaastai baidag. iimees odoo, burkhan min' ee, bid tand talarkhazh, tany tsog zhavkhlant nerig magt"ya. bi khien bolood, minii ard tumen khien bolood iinkhuu kharamguigeer orgozh chadsan be? uchir n' bukh zuil tanaas irdeg bogood tany mutraas avsnaa bid tand orgoson yum. uchir n' bid tany omno tur orshin suukh khumuus bogood oorsdiin bukh etseg ovgodinkhoo adil kholslon suugchid bilee. delkhii deerkh bidnii odruid suudertei adil bogood yamar ch naidvar alga. o, bidnii burkhan ezen, tany ariun neriin toloo tand orgoo barikhaar bidnii beltgesen ene ulemzh ikh yums bugdeeree tany mutraas irsen bogood ed bugd tanykh boloi. o, burkhan min', ta khunii zurkhiig tandan medezh, tsekh shuluun baidlyg taalan soyerkhdog gedgiig bi negent meddeg uchir bi chin unench zurkheeree edgeer bukh zuiliig sain duraaraa orgoson yum. tiimees odoo end baigaa tany ard tumen tand sain duraaraa orgoludee orgozh baigaag kharaad bi bayarlazh baina. bidnii etseg ovgod bolokh abrakham, isaak, izrailiin burkhan, ezen, oriin ard tumnii zurkh setgeliig uurd iimeer n' khadgalan, tednii setgeliig or uruugaa khanduulaach. minii khuu solomond burens togs zurkh setgeliig ogch, tany tushaaluud, gerchleluud bolon zarliguudyg sakhiulan, ter bugdiig uilduulzh, minii beltgesen zuilseer sumiig bariulaach khemeev. tegeed david bukh chulgandorsdiin burkhan ezeniig odoo magtagtun khemeesend bukh chuulgan n' etseg ovgodinkhoo burkhan bolokh ezeniig magtan, sogdon morgozh, ezend bolon khaand khundel uzuulev. daraa odor n' ted ezend takhil orgozh, myangan bukh, myangan

khuts, myangan khurgyg darsnykh n' orgol bolon takhiluudtai n' khamt bukh izrailiin toloo khangaltaiigaar shataalt takhil bolgon orgoloo. iinkhuu ted ter odortoo ezenii omno bayartaigaar idezh, uutsgaav. ted davidyn khuu solomonyg khoyer dakh' udaagaa khaanaar orgomzhlon, tuuniig ezenii omno udirdagch bolgon, zadokiig takhilchaar tomilzhee. daraa n' solomon ooriin etseg davidyn orond khaan bolzh, ezenii ogson sentiid zalrav. tereer khogzhin devshsen bogood bukh izrail' tuuniig duulgavartai dagav. bukh tushmed, khuchirkhegers, mon david khaany bukh khovguud ch solomon khaand unench baikhaa tangaraglala. ezen solomonyg bukh izrailiin nudend ondort orgomzhilzh, tuunii omno izrail'd yamar ch khaany edelzh baigaagui sur zhavkhlang tuun deer tsutgav. iyessiin khuu david bukh izrailiig zakhirav. tuunii izrailiig zakhirsan khugatsaa dochin zhil boloi. ter khyebrond doloon zhil, iyerusalimd guchin gurvan zhil zakhirchee. tegeed ter bayalag, khundetgeeler duuren odrudee etseslen, ondor nasyg naslaad ukhev. tuunii khuu solomon tuunii orond khaanchlav. david khaany uils n' ekhnikheesee etssinkh khurtel uzmerch samuyelyn shastir, esh uzuulegch natany shastir bolon uzmerch gadyn shastirt bichigdsen bogood tuunii bukh khaanchlal, tuunii khuch chadal, mon tuund, izrail'd bolon delkhiiin bukh khaanchlald tokhioldson uil yavdluud tend bichigdsen yum.

davidyn khuu solomon erkh medlee khaant ulsdaa bekhzhuulev. tuunii burkhan ezen tuntei khamt baizh, tuunii ikhed orgomzhilloo. solomon bukh izrail'chudad bolon myangatyn, zuutyn darga nart, shuughch nart, bukh izrail' dakh' udirdagch, gerin terguulegh burd zarlig buulgav. tegeed solomon bukh chuulgany khamtaar gibyeon dakh' shuteenii ondorlog uruu yavsan bogood uchir n' ezenii bool mosyegiin tsold bosgosen burkhany maikhan tend baizhee. gevch david gereenii avdard zoriulan iyerusalimd maikhan bariad burkhany avdryg kiriat-iyearimaas tiish n' zooson bilee. khury'n ach, urin khuu byezalyelyn khiisen khurel takhilyn shiree n' gibyeon dakh' ezenii asryn omno bailaa. tiimees solomon chuulgany khamt tuuniiig tirin ochzhee. solomon tend ezenii omno khurlyn maikhand baisan khurel takhilyn shiree uruu ogson ochood myangan shataalt takhil orgov. ter shono burkhan solomond uzegdezhchi nadaas yuu avakhgy khusezh baina ve? tuuniigee nadaas guigtun kheemeen aildav. solomonminii etseg davidad ta aguu ikh khair enerliig khurteesen. mon namaig tuunii orond khaan bolgoloo. odoo burkhan ezen min' ee, minii etseg davidad ogson tany amlalt biyelegdee. uchir n' ta namaig gazar delkhiin shoroo shig ui olon ardyn khaanaar tomilloo. ene ard tumnii omno bi orzh garch baikhad medleg, bilig ukhaanyg nadad ogooch. tany ene aguu ikh ard tumniig khen udirdash chadakh bilee? gev. burkhan tuundchi ed bayalag, khorongo zoor', aldar khund, ostnuudiinkhee ukhliig bolon oortoo urt nasyg khuselgui, kharin chamaig khaanaar n' tomilson minii ard tumniig udirdashyn tuld oortoo medleg, bilig ukhaanyg guin setgeldee iin sanazh baigaa uchraas medleg, bilig ukhaan chamd ogogdono. ur'd khozhid yamar ch khaadyn edelzh baigaagui ed bayalag, khorongo zoor', aldar khundiig bi chamd ogno gezh aildlaa. ingeed solomon gibyeon dakh' morgoliin ondorlo- goos, khurlyn maikhaas khodlon iyerusalimd irzh, izrailiig zakhirlaa. solomon morin tsereg bolon teregt tsergiig tsugluulakhad, teregt tsereg n' myanga dorvon zuud, morin tsereg n' arvan khoyer myangad khurch baiv. solomon tedniig teregt tsergiin khuaran bukhii khotuud bolon khaany am'dardag iyerusalim khotod khuvaarilan bairluulzhee. solomon khaany uyed iyerusalimd alt, mongo chuluu shig yerdin zuil bolzh, khush mod nam dor gazryn inzhriin mod shig elbeg bolson bailaa. solomon mor'doo yegipyet, kuyegees oruulzh irdeg bogood khaany khudaldaachid tedniig kuyegees khudaldan avdag baiv.

ted teregnuudiig yegipyetees zurgaan zuun shyekyeleer, mor'dyg zuun tavin shyekyel mongonii uneer oruulzh irdeg bogood tuuniigee khitchuudiin bukh khaan ba sirin khaadad zardag baiv.

2

solomon ezenii ner aldard zoriulan sum, oortoo zoriulan ordon bosgokhoor shiidzhee. iimees ter achaa zookh dalan myanga, uuland chuluu beltgekh nayan myanga, tedniig khyanakh gurvan myanga zurgaan zuun khuniig tomilov. tegeed solomon tirin khaan khiramd ug ilgeenta minii etseg davidai nokhorlon, ordongoo barikhad n' zoriulzh khush mod ilgeelzh baisan shigee nadad ch mon tegzh khandaach. uzeg-tun, amraltyn odrud, shine sarny gekh met manai burkhan ezenii togtoozh ogson bayar yesololuudyn uyer tuunii omno ankhiluun unertniig uugiulzh, urgeltzhid il tavikh talkhyg tav'zh, ogloo oroyny shataalt takhiliudyg orgokh yestoi. uunii tuld bi oriin burkhan ezenii ner deer orgoo bosgozh, tuund zoriulakh gesen yum. ene bol izrailiin monkhiin uureg, manai burkhan bukh burkhdaas aguu uchir, minii barikh gezh bui orgoo aguu baikh uchirtai. gevch khen tuund zoriulan orgoo bar'zh chadakh yum be? uchir n' tenger bolon deed tenger ch tuuniig bagtaazh chadakhgui shuu dee. iimees tuunii omno unerten ugiulaad zogsokhgui, tuund orgoo bar'zh ogokh gedeg bi khen yum be? alt, mongo, khurel, tomor bolon ulaan, khokh yagaan, khuren ulaan ongiin bus, zotongoor yum khiikh av'yaas-tai, siilberiin bukh torol, yamar ch zagvaryn tosol zurgiig kherkhen urlakhgy meddeg khuniig nad uruu ilgeene uu? ter khun chin' iuda, iyerusalim dakh' minii urchuudyn khamt azhillag. tedgeer khumuusiig minii etseg david beltgesen yum. mon livanaas khush, agar, arts modod ilgeene uu? tany zarts nar livany moddyg kherkhen unagakhaa medne gedgiig bi oilgozh baigaa. minii khumuus tany khumuusti khamt azhillazh nadad ikh khemzheegeer gualin beltgekh bolno. uchir n' minii barikh gezh bui orgoo mash surleg, gaikhamshigtai bolokh yestoi. kharagtun, gualin beltgedeg modchinguud bolokh tany zarts nart bi teeremdsen buudai khorin myangan koryg, arvai khorin myangan koryg, dars dorvon zuun zharan batyg, tos dorvon zuun zharan batyg og'ye khameev. tirin khaan khuram solomond zakhidal ilgeen khariulakhdaezen oriin ard tumnee khairladag uchir ter chamaig tednii khaan bolgozhee gev. khuram tsaash n'tenger, gazryg buteessen ezend orgoo, oortoo khaany ordon barikh gezh bui ukhaalg, khashir ukhaantai ene khuug david khaand zayaasan

izrailiin burkhan bolokh ezen magtagdakh boltugai. odoo bi chadvarlag, ukhaan-tai khiram-abi khemeekh khuniig ilgeeye. tereer dan emegtein khovguun bogood etseg n' tir khun. ter khun alt, mongo, khurel, tomor, chuluu, mod bolon khokh yagaan, khuren ulaan, chas ulaan ongiin bos daavuu, maalingan daavuugaar yum khiikh chadvartai, siilberiin bukh torol, oort n' daalgasan yamar ch zagvaryn zuiliig kherkhen urlakhgy meddeg yum. tuuniig chi ooriin urchuudtai bolon minii ezen, etseg davidynkhaa khumuusitei khamt azhilluul. odoo minii ezen amlasnaaraa buudai, arvai, tos, darsygy ooriin zarts nartaa ilgeene uu. bid tand kheregtei yamar ch gualing livanaas tairan avch, tedneer sal khiizh tengiseer khovuulen ioppad khurgeed, ta tedniig iyerusalim uruu tatan avna biz ee khemeev. tuunii etseg davidyn khiisen toollogy dagaad solomon izrailiin nutagt baisan khar' khumuusiig bugdiig toolson bogood zuun tavin gurban myanga zurgaan zuun khun bailaa. solomon tednii dalan myangy n' achaa zookhod, nayan myangy n' uuland chuluu beltgekhd, mon ug khumuusiig azhilluulakhaar gurban myanga zurgaan zuun khyanagchdyg tomilov.

3

ingeed solomon iyerusalimd moria uulan deer ezenii orgoog bar'zh ekhlev. iye-bus khun ornany utremd davidyn beltgesen gazart david etsegt n' ezen uzegdsen gazar ene yum. solomon khaanchlalynkhaa dorov dekh zhiliin khoyerdugaar saryn khoyer dakh' odor barilgyg ekhelzhee. burkhany orgoog barikhaar solomony tav'san suuriud gevel, khuuchny khemzhuuree tokhoigoor khemzhzen urt n' zharan tokhoi, orgon n' khorin tokhoi bailaa. rgoonii omnokh uud-nii tankhim orgoonii orgontei adil khorin tokhoi urt bogood ondon n' zuun khorin tokhoi baiv. dotor talyg n' tereer shizhir altaar burzhee. gol tankhimygy tereer agar modoor dotorlon, tsever altaar burzh, dal-duu mod bolon ginzhuudeer chimeglev. tsaash n' tereer orgoog erdeniin chuluugaar chimeglev. alt n' parvaimyn alt baizhee. ter bas gualin, bosgo, khana, khaalganudyg n' buyuu bukh orgoog altaar burzh, khaananuud deer khyerubuudyg siilev. tereer ariunaas ariun gazryn tankhimygy khiisen yum. uunii urt n' orgoonii orgonii daguu khorin tokhoi bogood orgon n' mon khorin tokhoi baiv. ene tankhimygy tereer zurgaan zuun talantyn khemzheetei tsever altaar burzhee. khadaasnuudyn zhin n' tavin shyekyal alt bolov. ter bas deed oroonu-udiig altaar burev. daraa n' tereer ariunaas ariun gazryn tankhimd khos khyerubuudyn barimal dur buteegeed, tuuniig altaar bu-

rev. khyerubuudyn dalavchnuudyn delgelt khorin tokhoi baiv. negniikh n' neg dalavch n' tavan tokhoi bogood orgoonii naad talyn khanand khurch baikhad, nogoo dalavch n' bas tavan tokhoi bogood nogoo khyerubyn dalavchind khurch baiv. nogoo khyerubyn neg dalavch n' tavan tokhoi bogood orgoonii tsaad talyn khanand khurch baikhad, nogoo dalavch n' bas tavan tokhoi bogood ekhnii khyerubyn dalavchind khurch baiv. edgeer khyerubuudyn dalavchnuud khorin tokhoi delgegdson bogood ted gol tankhim uruu kharan khol deeree zogsotsgoozhee. tereer ulaan, khokh yagaan, khuren ulaan ongiin bos, nariin maalingaar khoshig khiigeed, deer n' khyerubuudyg urlav. ter bas orgoonii urd tald zoriulaad guchin tavan tokhoi ondon khos bagana buteesen bogood bagana buriin oroi deerkh bagany tolgoi tavan tokhoi baiv. tereer dotood ariun gazrynk shig ginzhuud khiigeed, tedgeeriig bagananuudyn oroi deer bairluulav. tereer zuun semberuu urlan, ginzhin deer shigtgev. ter sumiin omno bagananuudyg, negig n' baruun tald, nogoog n' zuun tald bosgoson bogood baruun talynkhyg n' iakhin, zuun talynkhyg n' boaz gezh nerlezhee.

4

daraa n' ter khorin tokhoi urt, khorin tokhoi orgon, arvan tokhoi ondon khurel takhilyn shiree khiiv. ter bas amsraas amsar khurtlee arvan tokhoi bogood booronkhii khelbertei, tavan tokhoi ondon, toirgiin urt n' guchin tokhoi khemzheetei tsutgamal tomron tengis khiizhee. tuunii dor bolon bukh ergen toirond n', tengisiig butneer toiruulan arvan tokhoind ukher met durs baizhee. ukhruud khoyer egneegeer tengistei khamt tsutgadazh khiigdsen baiv. tengis arvan khoyer ukhren deer baisan bogood gurav n' khoit zug uruu, gurav n' baruun zug uruu, gurav n' omno zug uruu, gurav n' zuun zug uruu kharsan baizhee. tengis tednii deer togtozh, ukhruud bugd uutsaa dotogshoo kharuulsan baiv. tengisiin khanany zuzaan n' algany en shig bogood amsar n' ayagany amsar shig khelbertei, saraana tsetsyiin delbee shig baiv. bagtaamzh n' gurban myangan bat baiv. ter bas ugaal uildekh arvan sav khiigeed, shataalt takhild khereglekh zuilsii ugaazh zailakhyn tuld tavyg n' baruun tald, tavyg n' zuun tald bairluulzhee. kharin tengis n' ugaal uildekheer takhilch nart zoriulagdsan baiv. daraa n' zaavarlagsanykh n' daguu ter arvan altan denluunii suur' khiizh, tedgeeriig sum dotor, tavyg n' baruun tald, tavyg n' zuun tald bairluulav. ter bas arvan shiree khiigeed tedniigee sum dotor, tavyg n' baruun tald, tavyg n' zuun tald bairluulav. tereer zuun altan khul

ayaga khiizhee. tegeed ter takhilch naryn khashaa, ikh khashaa bolon khashaany khaalguudyg khiizh, tedgeeriin khaalguudyg khurleer burev. tereer tengisiig orgoonii baruun tald, zuun urd zug uruu chigluulen bairluulav. khuram bas ugaalgyn sav, utguur, khul ayaga gekh metiig urlazhee. iinkhuu burkhany orgoond solomon khaany toloo khiisen azhluudyg khuram duusgalaa. uund: khos bagana, tedgeeriin oroid suulgasan khul khelbertei bagany khoyor tolgoi, bagananuudyn oroid bui bagany tolgoi- uudyg khalkhlakh khoyor unzhлага, khoyor unzhlagad zoriulsan dorvon zuun semberuu buyuu bagananuudyn oroid bui khul khelbertei bagany tolgoig khalkhlakh unzh- laga burd khoyor egnee semberuu zereg n' baiv. ter bas taviuruud, taviuruud deer ugaalgyn sav, mon dooroov arvan khoyor ukhertei neg tengis khiiv. ezenii orgoond, solomon khaand zoriulan ugaalgyn sav, utguur, seree zergiig khuram-abi on- golson khurleer khiisen yum. khaan edgeer ed zuiliig sukkot ba zaryetany khood- dokh shavarlag khorstei iordany khondiid tsutgazh khiiv. iinkhuu solomon edgeer bukh ed khereglegiig asar ikheer khiisen uchir khurliin zhing tootsoolokh argagui baizhee. solomon bas burkhany orgoond baisan bukh zuiliig khiisen bogood altan takhilyn shiree, deeree orshikhuin talkhtai shireenuud, za- avarlagdsany daguu dotood ariun gazryn omno asaakh denluunii suuriudyg shizhir al- tan denluunuudiinkh n' khamtaar, shizhir altan tssetsguud, denluunuud, bakhinuud, shizhir altan chimkhuur, khul ayaganuud, galyn khorgo bolon boiporuud, mon orgoonii orokh uud, ariunaas ariun gazart orokh dotood khaalganuudyg n', mon orgoo buyuu gol tankhimyn khaalganuudyg altaar khiisen bilee.

tsuglasan izrailiin bukh chuulgan n' mash ikh khon', ukhreer takhil orgozh baisan tul tedgeeriig toolzh, tootsoolzh barakhaargui bailaa. tegeed takhilch nar ezenii gereenii avdryg orgoonii dotood ariun gazar buyuu ariunaas ariun gazart oruulan, khyerubuudyn dalavch door bairand n' zallaa. uchir n' khyerubuud dalavchnuudaa avdryn baikh gazryn deer delgesneeree avdar bolon damnuurguudyg n' khalkhalzh baiv. damnuurguud mash urt baisan uchir avdryn damnuurguudyn uzuuruud n' dotood ariun gazryn naanaas kharagdazh baisan bolovch gadnaas kharagdakhaargui baiv. tedgeer n' ene odriig khurtel tend baina. khoryebt baikhdaa mosyegini oruulan khiisen khoyor khavtangaas oor zuil avdar dottor baigaagui. izrailiin khovguud yegipyetees gargasny daraa ezenii tedentei geree baiguulsan gazar bol khoryeb yum. takhilch nar ariun gazraas gartsgaakhad (uchir n' tend baisan bukh takhilch nar buleg khamaaralguiger oorsdiigoo ariusgasan baiv) bukh lyeviin duuchid buyuu nariin maalingan deel omsson asaf, khyeman, iyedutun nar bolon tednii khovguud ba torol sadanguud n' tsan, bosoo yatga, yatga khogzhim barin, buree uleezh bui zuun khorin takhilch naryn khamt takhilyn shireenii zuun tald zogsson bilee. bureechid bolon duuchid negen duugaar ezeniig magtan, aldarshuulakhaar duulzh baigaagaa songsozh, buree, tsan, khogzhmiin zemsguudtei khavsargan oorsdiin duu khooloig ted orgozh, ezeniig magtakhdaa tuunii khair enerel uurdiinkh uchir ter unekheer sain khemeen duulakhad orgoo buyuu ezenii orgoo uuleer duurev. ezenii tsog zhavkhan burkhany orgoog duurgesen uchraas uulnees bolzh takhilch nar uilchlelee khiikheer zogsozh chadakhgui bailaa.

5

ingeed ezenii orgoond zoriulan solomony guitsetgesen bukh azhil duuszhee. solomon etseg davidynkhaa zoriulan orgoson suils bolokh mongo, alt bolon bukh sav suulganuudyg oruulzh iren, tedgeeriig burkhany orgoonii erdenesiin sanguudad tav'laa. daraa n' ezenii gereenii avdryg davidyn khot bolokh sionoos zalakhaar izrailiin akhmaduud, izrailiin khovguudiin etsguudiin buluudiin udirdagchid bolokh ovguudyn bukh terguuniig solomon iyerusalimd tsugluulav. izrailiin bukh erchuud bayar naadmaar buyuu doldugaar sard khaan uruu tsuglarav. daraa n' izrailiin bukh akhmaduud irzh, lyeichuud avdryg orgov. lyeivin takhilch nar avdar, khurlyn maikhan bolon maikhan dottor baisan bukh ariun sav suulgyg avchrav. solomon khaan bolon tuuntei khamt avdryn omno

6

daraa n' solomonezen oriigoo otgon uulen dottor orshino gezh aildsan bilee. tand sur- leg saikhan orgoog bolontany uurd monkhod orshikh gazryg bi bar'laakhemeev. daraa n' khaan ergen kharzh, izrailiin bukh chuul- ganyg zogsozh baikhad n' yerooloo. ter khelekhdeminii etseg davidad oriin amaar aildsan bukhnee oriin mutraar biyelulzh ogson izrailiin burkhan ezen magtagdakh boltugai. ter aildakhdaa bi oriin ard tum- nee yegipyetiin gazraas udirdan gargasan odroos khoish oriin neriig bailakhaar or- goog bariulakhyn tuld izrailiin bukh ovgoos neg ch khotyg bi songoogui, mon minii ard tumen bolokh izrailiig udirdakh yamar ch khuniig bi songoogui yum. kharin bi oriin neriig tavikhyn tuld iyerusalimyg songozh, oriin ard tumen izrailiig zakhiruulakhyn tuld davidyg songoson bilee khemeesen yum.

izrailliin burkhan bolokh ezenii ner aldryn toloo orgoo barikh gesen setgel minii etseg davidyn zurekhend baisan. kharin ezen minii etseg davidad khelekhdee minii ner aldryn toloo orgoo barikh setgel chinii zurekhend baisan uchir mash sain baina. gesen ch ter orgoog chi bosgokhgui, kharin chamd torokh chinii khuu minii ner aldryn toloo ug orgoog barikh bolno gesen bilee. oriin khelsen ugee ezen saya biyeluullee. uchir n' ezen amlasny daguu bi oriin etseg davidyn orond onon garch, izrailliin khaan shireend zalarch, mon izrailliin burkhan bolokh ezenii ner aldryn toloo orgoo bar'laa. izrailliin khovguudtei ezenii baiguulsan gereeg khadgalsan avdryg bi end zalav khemeev. daraa n' solomon izrailliin bukh chuulgany omno, ezenii takhi-lyn shireenii urd zogsood, garaa sungav. solomon tavan tokhoi urt, tavan tokhoi orgon, gurban tokhoi ondor khurel tavtsan khi-geed, khashaany gold bairluulsan baizhee. tereer tavtsangiin deer garch, izrailliin bukh chuulgany omno ovdog sogdon, tenger ood garaa sungav. tereerizrailliin burkhan bolokh ezen, bukh zurkh setgeleeree tany omno alkhidag oriin booluuddaa khaar enerlee uzu-ulen, geregee sakhin khadgaldag tantai adil burkhan tengert ba gazar deer ugui bilee. ta oriin bool minii etseg davidad amlasnaa sakhisan. unekheer ta oriin amaaraa khelsnee ene odor oriinkhoo mu- traar biyeluulev. tiimees odoo, izrailliin burkhan bolokh ezen oriin bool minii et- seg davidad kherev chinii khovguud oorsdiin zamuuddaa ankhaarch, minii omno chinii am'darsan shig minii khuul' dotor zamnakh avaa, izrailliin khaan shireend suukh khun chamd tasrakhgui baikh bolno gezh am- lasnaa sakhina uu. tiimees odoo izrailliin burkhan bolokh ezen, ta oriin bool davidad khelsen ugee batalzh ogooch. gevch burkhan gazar deer khun torolkhtontei khamt or- shino gezh uu? kharagtun, tenger bolon khamgiin ondor tenger ch tanyg bagtaazh chadakhgui. minii bar'san ene orgoo kichi- neen ch ochuukhen yum be! gesen ch minii burkhan ezen, ta boolynkhoo zalbiral, guiltyg bolgoon soyerkhooch. tany omno boolynkhoo uilan zalbirakh zalbirlyg son- sooroi. tany bool ene gazar uruu kharan zalbirakh zalbirlyg sonsokhyn tuld ene or- goo buyuu oriin neree tend tavina gezh tany khelsen ter gazar uruu tany melmii odor ch, shono ch neelttei baikh boltugai. tany bool bolon tany ard tumen izrail' ene gazar uruu zalbirakh uyed tednii guiltyg sonsooch. oriin orshikh gazar bolokh tengerees son- sooch, sonsood, orshoogooch. kherev khun khorshiinkhee esreg nugel ulideed, tangarag tavikhaar bolood, irzh, ene orgoond tany takhi-lyn shireenii omno tangaraglavai, ta tengerees sonson, uildel khiiizh, oriin boolu- udaa shuugeech. buzar khunii ooriinkh n'

tolgoi deer ooriinkh n' uildliig buulgasnaar shiitgez, zov shudarga khund ooriinkh n' zov shudarga baidlyn daguu ogsnoor tuu- niig zovtgono uu. tany ard tumen izrail' tany esreg nugel uildsenees bolzh daisan- daa yalagdaad, tan uruu ergez, tany ner- iig khuleen zovshoorch, zalbirch, ene or- goond tany omno guikh avaa, ta tengerees sonsozh, oriin ard tumen izrailliin nugliig uuchilzh, tedend bolon etseg ovgodod n' og- son gazar uruu tedniig butsaan iruuleerei. ted tany esreg nugel uildsenees bolzh tenger khaagdan, khur boroogui bolokhod ted ene gazar uruu zalbirch, tany neriig khuleen zovshoorch, ta tedniig zovookh uyed nu- gleesee ergevel ta tengert sonson, oriin booluudyn bolon oriin ard tumen izrailliin nugliig uuchilzh, tednii yavbal zokhikh sain zamyg tedend zaan ogooch. ta oriin ard tumend ov bolgon ogson gazartaa khur boroog buulgaarai. kherev ene nutagt ol- golon, takhal, gangiin salkhi, esvel khogts, tsartsaa, esvel devkhreg baizh, tednii dais- nuud tedniig khotuudynkh n' nutagt buslen avch, yamar ch gai gamshig, yamar ch ovchin zovlon nomrokhi uyed, khun bur ooriin zovlon shanalar, ovchingoo oilgood, ene orgoo uruu garaa sungasan khen ne- gen khun, esvel tany ard tumen izrailliin ya- mar ch zalbiral guiltyg ta oriin orshikh gazar bolokh tengerees sonson, uuchlakhdai, khu- nii khovguudiin zurkh setgeliig meddeg uchir ta khun burd ooriinkh n' uildliin daguu khariulaarai. zovkhon ta l khunii khovgu- udiin zurkh setgeliig meddeg shuu dee. in- gesneer bidnii etseg ovgodod tany ogson ene gazart ted am'drakh bukh khugasand tany zamuudaar alkhazh baikhyn tuld ted tanaas emeech bolno. tuunchlen tany ard tumen izrail'd ul khar'yaalagdakh khar' khu- nii khuv'd gevel, ter tany augaa ner aldar, tany khuchit gar, tany sungasan mutryn toloo khol gazraas ireed, ted irzh, ene or- goo uruu zalbirval, ta oriin orshikh gazar bolokh tengerees sonsozh, ter khar' khunii tanyg duudsan bukhniin daguu uildezh bolgo- ogoroi. ingesneer delkhiin bukh khumuus tany neriig medezh, tany ard tumen izrail' shig tanaas emeen, minii bar'san ene or- goo tany nereer duudagdsan bolokhyg ted medekh bolno. tany ard tumen oorsdiin daisnuudyn esreg tulaldakhaar yavakh uyed, ta tedniig yamar ch zamaar ilgeesen ch, ted tany songoson ene khot uruu bolon tany nerd zoriulan minii bosgoson orgoo uruu khandan zalbirakh uyed ta tengerees ted- nii zalbiral, guiltyg sonsozh, tednii khergiig shiidverlezh ogoorei. ted tany esreg nugel uildezh (uchir n' nugel uilddeggui neg ch khun baidaggui), ta tedend uurlan, ted- niig daisand tushaan, khol oirin nutagt tedend olzluulan yavuulakh uyed, ted ol- zluulan avachigdsan nutagtaa ukhaaran,

gemshin, olzolylnkhoo gazart tand khandan bid nugel uildezh, gem buruug khiizh, buzar zuil uidlee gezh guikh avaa's, ted oorsdiig n' olzolson daisnykhaa nutagt buyuu olzolylnkhoo gazart bukh zurkh setgel, sanaa bodlooroo tan uruu ergez, etseg ovgodod n' tany ogson gazar, tany songoson khot bolon tany nerd zoriulan minii bar'san orgoo uruu zalbirval, ta oriin orshikh gazar bolokh tengerees tednii zalbiral, guiltyg sonsozh, tednii khergiig shiidverlezh, tany esreg nugel uildsen oriin ard tumnee uuchilzh ogooch. o, burkhan min', ene gazart orgoson zalbirald tany melmii tungalag baizh, tany chikh sonor ankhaaraasai gezh bi zalbirsch baina. tiim uchraas, o, ezen burkhan, ta odoo bosood, oriin khuch chadlyn avdartaikhamt oriin amrakh gazart zalraach. o, ezen burkhan min', oriin takhilch naryg avralaarkhuvtsaslazh, oriin burkhanlag khumuusiig sain zuilsed bayasgaach. o, ezen burkhan min', tany toslogdson negnii nuuriig buu erguuleech. oriin bool davidad uzuulsen khair enerlee dursan sanaach gev.

7

solomonyg zalbirsch duusakhad tengerees gal buun irzh, shataalt takhil bolon orgoluudiig shataasan bogood ezenii yaruu aldar orgoog duurgev. ezenii yaruu aldar ezenii orgoog duurgesnees bolzh takhilch nar ezenii orgoo uruu nevtren orzh chadakhgui bailaa. gal doosh buun irzh, ezenii yaruu aldar orgoonii deer zalrakhgyg uzeed izrailiin bukh khovguud chuluun zam deer nuureeree gazar kharan bokhiin, morgozh, ezend magtaalyg orgozh, ter unekheer sain, tuunii khair enerel unekheer uurdiinkh getsgeev. tegeed khaan bolon bukh khun ezenii omno takhil orgov. solomon khaan khorin khoyer myangan ukher, zuun khorin myangan khonior takhil orgov. ingezh khaan ba bukh ard tumen ezenii orgoog zoriullaa. takhilch nar bairaa ezlen, iyevichuud ch bas ezend magtaalyg orgokhoor david khaany zokhioson, ezend zoriulagdakh khogzhmin zems-guudtei zogsov. uchir n' tuunii khair enerel uurdiinkh. tereer tedgeeriin tuslamzhtaigaar magtaal orgozh baisan bilee. takhilch nar nogoo tald buree uleezh baisan bogood bukh izrail' zogsosz baiv. daraa n' ezenii orgoonii omno bairlakh khashaany toviig solomon ariusgav. tend solomon shataalt takhiluud bolon eviin takhiluudyn ookhiig orgozhee. uchir n' solomonykhiisen khurel takhilyn shiree n' shataalt takhil, ideen orgol bolon ookhiig bagtaazh chadakhgui bailaa. iinkhuu solomon bolon tuuntei khamt bukh izrail' buyuu khamatyn khooolinoos yegipyetiin gorkhi khurteikh asar ikh chuulgan ter uyed doloo khonog bayar naadmyg sakhiv. ted doloon khonog

takhilyn shireenii zoriualtyg sakhisny daraa bayar naadmyg doloon odor sakhizh, naim dakh' odor n' ted yesolyn chuulganyg yavulav. tegeed doldugaar saryn khorin gurav dakh' odor tereer ard tumnee maikhan, maikhan uruu n' butsaav. oriin ard tumen izrail'd bolon david, solomon nart uzuulsen ezenii sain saikhand bayarlan khoorch, setgeldee zhargaltaigaar ted yavts-gaav. iinkhuu solomon ezenii orgoo, khaany ordnyg duusgazh, ezenii orgoo bolon oriin ordon dotor khiikheer tolovloson bukhnee amzhilttaigaar khiizh guitseev. ezen shonoor solomond uzegdezh, tuund khandanbi chinii zalbirlyg sonsozh, ene gazryg ortoo zoriulan takhilyn orgoo bolgon songozh avlaa. kherev bi boroo oruulakhguigeer tengeriig khaazh, esvel ene gazryg khoosuulakhgyg bi tsartsaanuudad tushaazh, esvel oriin ard tumnii dund takhal ilgeekh uyed minii nereer duudagdsan minii khumuus oorsdiigoo daruu bailgan, zalbirsch, minii nuuriig erekhiilzh, buzar muu zamuudaasaa ergekhaavaas, bi tengerees sonsozh, tednii nugliig uuchlan, tednii gazar nutgiig edgeene. ene gazart orgogdokh zalbirald minii melmii tungalag, minii chikh sonor baikh bolno. minii ner tend uurd monkhod baikhyn tuld bi ene orgoog songood, ariusgasan bogood minii melmii, minii zurkh setgel tend urgelzh baikh bolno. kherev chi minii omno etseg david shigee yavzh, minii chamd tushaasan bugdiin daguu uilden, minii zarlig, minii togtoolyg sakhival, chinii etseg davidtai gereebaiguulan, izrail'd zakhiragch baikh khuneer chi dutagdakhgui gezh aildsanaaraa bi chinii khaany sentiig togtoono. gevch chi kherevergez, chinii omno tav'san minii zarlig, minii tushaaluudyg umartan, yavzh, oor burkhdad uilchilzh, tedend morgovol, bi chamd ogson o-riin gazar nutgaas chamaig zailuulzh, mon oriin ner aldryn tollooriusgasan ene orgoog bi oriin melmiinees zailuulzh, bi uuniig bukh ard tumnuudindund surgamzh, zhishee bolgono. ene orgomzhlogdson orgoonii khuv'd ch gesen, khazhuugaar n' zorchin ongorokh khun burgaikhan, ezen yuund ene gazar, ene orgoog iim bolgozh orkhison yum bol doo? gezh kharuusakh bolno. ted khelekdee uchir n' oorsdiig n' yegipyet gazraas avchirsan, etseg ovgodiiinkhoo burkhan ezeniig ted umartan, oor burkhdyg urchlen avch, tedend morgon, tedend uilchilsen bilee. tiimees ter ene bukh gai gamshgiig teden deer buulgasan yum gekh bolno khemeen aildav.

8

solomon ezenii orgoo bolon ooriin geriig bar'san khorin zhiliin togsgold khuramyn oort n' ogson khotuudyg tereer bar'zh bosgon, izrailiin khovguudiig tend suur'shu-

ulav. daraa n' solomon khamat-zoba uruu yavzh, tuunii ezlev. ter tad-moryg tsold bosgozh, khamatad bukh noots khangamzhiin khotuudyg bariv. tereer bas deed, dood byet-khoron bolon khana, kherem, tugzhee bukhii bekhlegdsen khotuudyg bosgov. baalatyg, solomond khar'yaalagddag bukh noots khangamzhiin khotuudyg, teregtenguud bolon mor'tonguudyn khotuudyg, mon iyerusalimd ch, livand ch, oort n' zakhiragdakh bukh nu-tagtag baiguulakhaar solomony taalald nitssen bugdiig bar'zh bosgoloo. izrailiinkh bus buyuu khitchuud, amorichuud, pyeryezchuud, khivichuud, iyebuschuudaas uldsen bukh khumuus tukhailbal, izrailiin khovguudiin ustalgui ter nutagt uldeesen khumuusiin ur sadyg solomon ene ordrii khurtel albadlagyn azhilchid bolgozhee. kharin solomon izrailiin khovguudees ooriin azhildaa bool bolgoogui. ted daichid, tuunii terguun akhmaduud, tuunii tereg, mor'tonguudyn zhanzhid baizhee. edgeer n' solomon khaany khoyer zuun tavin tushmel baiv. ted ard tumniig zakhirdag bailaa. daraa n' solomon davidyn khotos faraony okhinyg oort n' zoriulan bosgoston gert avchrav. uchir n' solomon minii ekhner izrailiin khaan davidyn gert zalarch bolokhgui. yaagaad gevel ezenii avdar orson gazar bol ariun gazar yum khemeev. uudnii tankhimiin urd tald ooroos bosgoston ezenii takhilyn shireen deer solomon ezenid zoriulan shataalt takhiluudyg orgozhee. uuniig odor tutmyn zhurmyn daguu, mosyegiin khuuliin daguu amraltyn odruud, shine sar bolon zhil buriin gurvan bayar bolokh isgeegui talkhny bayar, doloo khonoguudyn bayar, maikhan bayaruudyn uyd takhiluudyg orgodog bailaa. david etsgiinkhee togtooson zhurmyn daguu tereer uilcheld n' taaruulan takhilch naryn bulguudiig, mon magtaalyn uureg bolon odor tutmyn zhurmyn daguu takhilch nart tuslakh zeregt lyevichuudiig, mon khaal-gachdyg bulguudeer n' khaalga bur deer tomilov. uchir n' burkhany khun david iin tushaasan yum. lyevichuud, takhilch nart khandsan aguulakhuudyn talaarkh bolon busad khergiin talaarkh khaany ug tushaalyg ted zorchsongui. iinkhuu ezenii orgoonii suuriig tav'san odroos ekhleid barilgyn azhil duustal solomony bukh azhil yavagdsaar baiv. ingezh ezenii orgoo barigdazh duusav. daraa n' solomon yezion-gyebyer bolon yedomyn nutag dakh' tengisiin ergiin yelot uruu yavav. khuram zarts naraaraa damzhuulan kholog ongotssnuud bolon dalai sain meddeg zarts naraa solomond yavuulav. ted solomony zarts naryn khamt ofir uruu yavzh, tendees dorvon zuun tavin talant altyg avch, solomon khaand avchirasan yum.

shyebagiin khatan khaan solomony aldar suug sonsood, berkh khund asuultaar solomonyg sor'zh uzekhiin tuld iyerusalimd irzhee. tuund asar olon shivegchinguud, amttan bolon ikh khemzheeni alt, erdenesiin chuluunuudyg tegnuulsen temeenuud baiv. tereer solomon uruu irsen khoino zurkh setgeldee baisan bugdiin tukhai tuntei yariltssan yum. solomon tuunii bukh asuultad khariulzhee. solomonoos nuutslagdsan, khatand tailbarlazzh ogoogui neg ch zuil uldsengui. shyebagiin khatan khaan n' solomony mergen ukhaan, tuunii bar'san ordon, khaany shireen dekh khool, tushmediinkh n' suuzh bui baidal, said narynkh n' azhil, tednii omsson yesolyn khuvtsas, sonch nar bolon tednii omsgol, ezenii orgoond ordog shatyg kharaad bakhdan almairchee. tegeed tereer khaandtany ugs bolon tany mergen ukhaany talaar ooriin nutagt baikhdaa sonsson medee unekheer unen baizhee. gesen ch bi ooroos irzh, uuniig nudeeree uzekh khurtlee tednii ugend itgeegui yum. kharagtun, minii sonsson zuil bol tany mergen ukhaany khagas khugas n' l baizh. tany tukhai minii sonsson medenees ene n' iluu azhee. tany ard tumen, tany omno urgelzh zogsozh, mergen ukhaanyg tan' sonordokh tany tushmed yamar yerooltei khumuus ve! tany burkhan ezenii toloos tanyg oriin sentiid zalsnaaraa tanyg taalsan tany burkhan ezen magtagdakh boltugai. tany burkhan izrail'chuudyg monkhod togtoon, khairlasan uchir tsekh shuluun, zov shudarga baidlyg zasagluulakhyn tuld tanyg khaan bolgoston azhee gezh khelev. tegeed tereer khaand zuun khorin talant alt, mash ikh khemzheeni amlagch bolon erdeniin chuluunuudyg beleglev. shyebagiin khatan khaanaas solomon khaand beleglesen shigitim ikh amlagch khezee ch baigaagui bilee. ofiroos alt teen avchirasan khuramyn zarts nar bolon solomony zarts nar mon ulaan mod, erdenesiin chuluunuudyg avch irev. khaan ulaan modoor ezenii orgoo bolon khaany ordny shatnuudyg, mon duuchdad zoriulan yatga ba bosoo yatguudyg khiiv. tedgeertei adil zuilsiig urd omno iuda nutagt kharaagui bilee. solomon khaan shyebagiin khatan khaand tuunii avchirasan belgiin khariud beleg beldsenees gadna tuunii khussen bukhniig ogchee. tegeed khatan khaan ergezh, ooriin zarts naryn khamt torolkh nutag urugaa butslaa. neg zhild solomony khuleen avdag baisan altny zhin n' zurgaan zuun zharan zurgaan talant baiv. deerkh alt n' khudaldaachid, naimaachdyn avchirch baisan altnaas gadna baiv. mon arabyn bukh khaad bolon oron nutgiin zakhiragchid solomond alt mongo avchirdag

baiv. solomon khaan davtmal altaar khoyer zuun tom bambai khiisen bogood tom bambai burd zurgaan zuun shyekyel davtmal alt orzhee. tereer davtmal altaar gurvān zuun bambai khiizh, bambai burd gurvān zuun shyekyel alt ashiglasan bogood khaan edgeerig livany oin gertee khadgalav. uunees gadna khaan zaany yasaar asar tom sentii urlan, tuunii shizhir altaar burev. sentii n' zurgaan gishguurtei, tuund zal-gaa altadsan kholin taviurtai, mon suud-lyn khoyer tald tushlegtei bogood tushleg buriin khazhuud tus tus arslangiin bari-mal baiv. zurgaan gishguuriin khoyer za-khad khoyer arslangiin barimaltai buyuu niit arvan khoyer arslangiin barimal tavi-astai baizhee. or yamar ch khaant ulsad uunii adil zuil urlazh baisanguu. solomon khaany zhunz bolon khundaganui bugd al-tan bogood livany oin ordny bukh sav su-ulga shizhir altaar khiigdsen baiv. solomony odrued mongo une tsenetoid tootsogdog-gui baiv. khuramyn zarts naryn khamt tarshish uruu ayaldag kholog ongotsnuud khaand baiv. gurvān zhiid neg udaa tarshishiin kholog ongotsnuud alt, mongo, zaany yas, sarmagchin, togos teen avchirdag baizhee. iinkhuu solomon khaan ed bay-alag, mergen ukhaanaaraa delkhiin bukh khaanaas ulemzh aguu bolov. burkhan tu-nii zurkhend ogson bilig ukhaanyg n' son-sokh gezh delkhiin bukh khaad solomond baraalkhakhyg khusemzhildeg bailaa. irzh bui khun bur ooriin beleg bolokh alt, mongon edlel, khuvtas, zevseg, amt-lagch, mor'd, luusyg avchirch baisan bo-good ene n' zhilees zhiid nemegdseer bailaa. solomon mor'd, teregnuuded zoriulan dor-von myangan zhucheetei, mon arvan khoyer myangan mor'tontoi baiv. tereer ted-niig teregt tsergiin khotuud bolon khaany khamt iyerusalim khotod khuvaarilan bair-luulzhee. yevfrat mornoos filistchuudiin nutag khurtel, tsaashilbal yegipyetiin khil khurtelkh bukh khaadyg solomon zakhirdag baiv. khaan mongii iyerusalimd chuluu shig yerdii zuil bolgozh, khush modyg nam door gazryn inzhriin mod shig elbeg bol-goson bilee. yegipyet bolon bukh ornuu-daas ted solomond mor'd avchirdag bailaa. solomony busad uilsii, ekhnees n' duustal n' esh uzuulegch natany temdegleid, shilon khun akhiagiin esh uzuullegt bolon nye-batyn khuu iyeroboamyn talaar uzmerch id-dogiin kharsan uzegdluuded bicheegui gezh uu? solomon dochin zhiil iyerusalimd bukh izrailiig zakhirlaa. solomon etseg ovgod-iinkhoo khamt noirsozh, ooriin etseg davi-dyn khotod orshuulagdzhee. tuunii khuu ryekhoboam tuunii orond khaanchlav.

ingeed bukh izrail'chuud ryekhoboamgy khaan bolgokh gezh shyekhyemd tsuglarsan uchraas ryekhoboam ch shyekhyemd ochiv. nyebatyn khuu iyeroboam uunii sonsood (uchir n' tereer solomon khaany omnoos zugtan yegipyetdee baiv), yegipyetees but-sazh irev. ingeed ted khun ilgeezh iyer-oboamgy duuduulzhee. iyeroboam ba bukh izrail' ireed ryekhoboamd baraalkhakhdāa tany etseg bidnii buulgyg khund bolgoson. tiim uchraas odoo bidnii deer tokhson khund buulga bolon etsgiinkhee berkh alba, tat-varyg khongolzh ogooch. tegvel bid tand uilchilne gev. ryekhoboam tedendgurvan odriin daraa nad uruu dakhin iregtun gezh tushaav. ingeed ard tumen yavtsgaav. am'd baikh uyd n' etseg solomond n' uilchilzh baisan akhmaduudtai ryekhoboam khaan zovloldon, ene ard tumend yamar khariu ogokhiig ta nar nadad zovlokh ve? gezh asuuv. ted ryekhoboamd khariulankherev ta ene ard tumend sainaar khandan, ted-nii setgeld niitsuulzh, tedend eyeldeg ugsig khelbel ene ard tumen uurd tany bool bolokh yum gezh zovlov. gevch tuund ogson akhmaduudyn zovlogoog ter ul khaikhran, oortei n' khamt osozh, oort n' uilchilzh irsen zaluuchuudtai zovloldov. tereer tedendene ard tumen bidnii deer tokhson etsgiinkhee buulgyg khongolzh ogooch gezh khelzh baikhad tedend yamar khariult ogokhiig ta nar nadad zovlokhson bol? gev. tuun-tei khamt osson zaluu tuundchamd khandan tany etseg bidnii buulgyg khund khuchir bolgoson, kharin ta uunii khongolzh og gezh shaardazh bui ene ard tumend khari-ulakhdaa minii chigchii khuruu etsgiin min' uutsnaas ch buduun yum. minii etseg ta nart khund buulga uuruulsen bol, bi tuu-niig chin' iluu khund bolgono. etseg min' ta naryg tashuuraar sakhilgazhuulzh baisan bol bi ta naryg khilentset khorkhoigoor sakhilgazhuulakh bolno gezh kheleerei gev. khaangurav dakh' odor nad uruu but-sazh ir gezh tushaasny daguu iyeroboam ba bukh ard tumen gurav dakh' odor ryekhoboamd baraalkhav. ryekhoboam khaan akhmadu-udyn zovlogoog ul khaikhran, ard tumend khatuu shiruuner khariullaa. tereer zalu-usyn zovlosnii daguu tedend khariulanminii etseg ta naryn buulgyg khund bolgoson bol, bi deer n' nemekh bolno. etseg min' ta naryg tashuuraar sakhilgazhuulzh baisan bol, bi ta naryg khilentset khorkhoigoor sakhilgazhuulakh bolno gezh khelev. khaan ard tumniig sonssongui. uchir n' ezen shilon khun akhiagaar damzhuulan, nye-batyn khuu iyeroboamd khelsen ugee tog-tookhyn tuld burkhan bukh zuiliig erguulsen yum. orsdiig n' khaan sonsokhgui baigaag bukh izrail'chuud kharaad, ard tumen

khaand khariulandavidyn dotor bidend yamar khuv' baigaa ve?iyessiin khuugees zal-gamzhlan avakh ov bidend baikhgui.izrail' aa, khun bur oor oorsdiin maikhan uruu butsatsgaa.david aa, odoo chi ooriinkhoo geriig l kharzh khandgetsgeev. ingeed bukh izrail'chuud oor oorsdiin maikhan uruu odotsgoov. gevch iudagiin khotu-udad am'darch baisan izrailliin khovguud ryekhoboamyn zakhirgaan dor uldzhee. daraa n' albadlagyn khodolmoriin zakhi-ragch khadoramyg ryekhoboam khaan il-geesen bolovch izrailliin khovguud tuun uruu chuluu shilden alzhée. ryekhoboam khaan ch shalavkhan tergendee suun, iyerusalim uruu zugtlaa. izrail'chuud ene odriig khurtel davidyn geriinkhentei terselseer baigaa yum.

11

ryekhoboam iyerusalimd ireed, ooriin khaanchlalyg dakhin sergeekhiin tuld izrailliin esreg daitakhaar iuda, byeniaminy geriinkhniig buyuu zuun nayan myangan daichid bolokh shilmel ersiin tsugluulav. gevch burkhany khun shyemaiad ezenii ug irzh, chi iudagiin khaan bolokh solomony khuu ryekhoboam bolon iuda, byeniamin dakh' bukh izrail'chuudad khandan ezen iinkhuu aildazh baina nita nar yavzh, esvel oorsdiin torol sadanguudyn esreg daitakh yesgui. ene zuil nadaas uchir khun bur oor oorsdiin ger uruu kharigtunz khe-meev gezh khel gezhee. ted ezenii ugiig sonsood, iyeroboamyn esreg khodlokhoo bolin butsatsgaav. ryekhoboam iyerusalimd am'dran, iudad khamgaalaltyn khotuud bosgov. ingeed tereer byetlyekhyem, yetam, tyekoa, byet-zur, soko, adullam, gat, marye-shan, zif, adoraim, lakhish, azyeka, zora, aialon, khyebronyg bosgov. edgeer n' iuda, byeniamin dakh' bekhlegdsen khotuud yum. ter mon bekhleltuudiig khuchirkhegzhuulen, tedgeeriin dotor khuns, tos, darsny aguu-lakhuudyg bolon tushmediig bairluulzhee. tereer khot buriig bambai, zhadnuudaar khanghan, asar ikheer khuchirkhegzhuulev. iinkhuu iuda, byeniaminyg ter bar'zh bailaa. uunees gadna, bukh izrail'd baisan takhilch nar bolon lyevichuud oorsdiin bukh bus nutgaas tuun uruu butsazh irsen. lyevichuud oorsdiin belcheer nutag, ezemshluudee orkhin, iuda bolon iyerusalim uruu irtsgeev. uchir n' iyeroboam bolon tuunii khovguud tedniig ezend takhilchaar uilchlekh uilchlees n' khaszhee. tereer morgoliin ondorloguuded bolon ooriin khi-isen yamaa, tugalyn dursnuuded zoriulan khuviiin takhilch naryg bii bolgov. izrailliin burkhan ezeniig khaikhaar zurkh setgelee khanduulsan, izrailliin bukh ovguudaas gar-altai khumuus etseg ovgodiiinkhoo burkhan bolokh ezend takhil orgokhoor tedniig

dagan iyerusalimd irtsgeev. ted iudagiin khaanchlalyg khuchirkhegzhuulen, gurvan zhiliin tursh solomony khuu ryekhoboamgy demzhiv. uchir n' ted gurvan zhil david bolon solomony zamaar zamnasan yum. daraa n' ryekhoboam davidyn khuu iyerimo-tyon okhin, mon iyessiin khuu yeliabyn okhin abikhailyn okhin makhalatyg ekhneree bolgov. tereer tuund khovguud toruulzh ogson n' iyeush, shyemaria, zakham nar yum. tuunii daraa ryekhoboam absalomyn okhin maakag avav. tereer tuund abia, attai, ziza, shyelomit naryg toruulzh ogchee. ryekhoboam busad bukh ekhner, tatvar emseesee iluueger absalomyn okhin maakad khairstai baiv. ryekhoboam arvan naiman ekhner, zharan tatvar emstei baisan bogood khorin naiman khuu, zharan okhidyn etseg bolsun yum. ryekhoboam maakagiin khuu abiag akh duusiinkh n' dund terguun bolgon udirdagchaar tomilson bogood tuuniiig khaan bolgokh sanaatai bailaa. tereer mergen zuil uilden, khovguudiinkhee zarimyg iuda bolon byeniaminy bukh nutag devsger dayaar bukh bekhlegdsen khotuud uruu taraan suulgazh, khaal khunsiig n' khangalttaigaar ogchee. tereer khovguuddee olon ekhner khaizh bailaa.

12

ryekhoboamyn khaanchlal batzhin, khuchirkhegzhsend ter ooroo bolon tu-unii khamt bukh izrail' ezenii khuuliig umartav. ryekhoboam khaany tav dakh' zhyld ted ezend itgelgui khandasan tul yegypyetiin khaan shishak iyerusalimyg dovtlokhoo myanga khoyer zuun tereg, zharan myangan morin tseregteigeer irev. tuunii khamt yegypyetees too tomshgui lub, sukki, yetiop khumuus irev. ter iudagiin bekhlegdsen khotuudyg ezlen avch, iyerusalim khurtel dovtlov. shishakaas bolood iyerusalimd tsuglarsan ryekhoboam bolon iudagiin noyed uruu esh uzuulegh shyemaia irzh, tedendezen iin aildakhdaa ta nar namaig umartsan uchraas bi ch mon ta naryg shishakt ogon umartsan khemeev gezh khelev. tiimees izrailliin noyed bolon khaan oorsdiigoo daruu bol-gon.ezen bol zov shudarga getsgeev. ted oorsdiigoo daruu bolgosnyg ezen uzeed, tuunii ug shyemaiad irzh aildakhdaated oorsdiigoo daruu bolgoson uchraas bi tedniig ustgakhgui. kharin tedend бага zereg avralyg khairlazh, minii uur khilen iyerusalimyn deer shishakaar damzhin tsutgagdakhgui. gevch ted tuunii bool bolzh, ingesneeree nadad uilchlekh bolon uls ornuudyn khaanchlaluudad uilchlekh khoyeryn yalgaag ted oilgokh bolno gelee. yegypyetiin khaan shishak iyerusalimyn esreg dovtlon irzh, ezenii orgoonii bolon

khaany ordny erdenesiig olzlon avchee. tereer bukhniig avsan todiigui solomony khiisen altan bambainuudyg ch khurtel khaman odzhee. tegekhed ryekhoboam khaan tedgeeriin orond guulin bambai urlan, khaany ordny khaalgyg khamgaaldag kharuulyn darga nart tedgeeriig daatgav. khaan ezenii orgoond orzh irekh bolgond kharuulud irzh, ter guulin bambainuudyg organ yavakh bogood daraa n' tedgeeriig kharuulyn orond butsaan tavikh bolzhee. tereer ooriigoo daruu bolgokhod ezenii uur khilen tuunees ergezh, tuuniig bur moson suiruulsengui. mon iudad nokhtsol baidal saizhrav. ryekhoboam khaan iyerusalimd khuchirkhegzhin, noyerkhzhee. ryekhoboam noyerkhozh ekhlekhdee dochin negen nastai baisan bogood ezen oriin neriig tend bailgakhyn tuld izrailiin bukh ovgoos songoson khot bolokh iyerusalimd arvan doloon zhil khaanchilzhee. tuunii ekh n' ammon emegei naama baizhee. tereer ezeniig khaikhaar zurkh setgelee chigluulegui uchir buzar muug uildsen yum. ryekhoboamyn uilsii ekhnees n' duustal, ugiin bichgiinkh n' temdegeliiin daguu esh uzuulegch shyemaia, uzmerch iddo naryn temdegelid bicheegui gezh uu? ryekhoboam, iyeroboam naryn khorond dainuud urgelzhilseer baiv. ryekhoboam etseg ovgodiiinkhoo khamt noirsson bogood davidyn khotod orshuulagdav. tuunii khuu abia tuunii orond n' khaan bolov.

13

iyeroboam khaany arvan naimdugaar zhild abia iudagiin khaan bolzhee. tereer iyerusalimd gurvan zhiilin tursh khaanchlav. tuunii ekh n' gibyeagiin uriyeliin okhin mikaia baiv. abia, iyeroboam naryn khorond dain bolzh baiv. abia dorvon zuun myangan shilmel ers bolokh zorigt daichidtai tulaanyg ekhlulzh baikhad, iyeroboam tuunii esreg naiman zuun myangan shilmel erlekheg daichidtaigaar tulaany bairlalaa ezelzh baiv. tegeed yefraimyn uularkhag nutagt orshdog zymaraim uulan deer abia zogsood, iyeroboam bolon bukh izrail' aa, namaig sonsogtun. izrailiin burkhan ezen, izrailiig zakhirakh erkhiiig davsan gereegeer david bolon tuunii khovguuded monkhod ogsniig ta nar medekhgui gezh uu? gevch davidyn khuu solomony zarts bolokh nyebatyn khovguun iyeroboam bosozh, ezniikhee esreg terslev. tuun uruu khamgiin oligui, ul butekh khumuus irzh niilzhee. solomony khuu ryekhoboam balchir, turshlagagui, ooriigoo khamgaalz chadakhaargui baikhad tuunii khuv'd ted kheterkhii khuchtei bailaa. odoo ta nar davidyn khovguudeer udirduuldag ezenii khaanchlalyg eserguutsekh sanaatai baina. ta nar ui olnooroo irzh, oorsdod

chin' zoriulan burkhad bolgon iyeroboamyn buteesen altan tugaluudaa avchirch baina. ta nar ezenii takhilch nar bolokh aarony khovguud bolon iyeichuudiig khoon zailululzh, oor gazruudyn ard tumnuudiin adilaar oorsdodoo zoriulan takhilch naryg tomlon bus uu? oriigoo ariusgakhaar neg zaluu bukh, doloon khutsyg avchran irekh khen ch gesen burkhad bus khooson zuiliin takhilch bolzh boldog gene. kharin bidnii khuv'd gevel, ezen bol bidnii burkhan bogood bid tuuniig umartaagui. aarony khovguud ezend takhilch naryn uurgiiig guitssetgen, iyeichuud tednii azhild tusaldag. gloo, oroi bur ted ezend shataalt takhiluudyg organ, ankhiluun utlagyg uugiulzh, il tavikh talkhyg tseverkhen shireen deer tav'dag bogood altan denluunii suuriig denluunuudiinkh n' khamt udeshe bur asaakhad belen baidag. uchir n' bid oorsdiin burkhan ezenii khariutslagy sakhidag, kharin ta nar tuuniig umartsan bilee. odoo kharagtun, burkhan bidnii terguun deer zalran, bidentei khamt baigaa bogood ta naryn esreg tugshuuriin dokhio ogokhoor tuunii takhilch nar ch dokhiony burenuudeitegee end baina. o izrailiin khovguud ee, etseg ovgodiiinkhoo burkhan ezenii esreg buu daitagtun. uchir n' ta nar amzhiltad khurekhgui shuu dee khemeev. kharin iyeroboam tedniig araas n' tsokhikhyn tuld nuuvch beltgezhee. ingeed iudagiin urd tald izrail', ar tald n' nuuvch baiv. iudachuud ergemegts, kharagtun, urd, araasaa zereg dovtilulzhee. iimees iudachuud ezend khashkhiran, takhilch nar burenuudee uleev. tegeed iudagiin erchuud dainy uukhai khadaav. tedniig dainy uukhai khadaamagts burkhan iyeroboam bolon bukh izrail' chuudyg abia bolon iudachuudyn omno but tsokhizhee. izrailiin khovguud iudagiin omno zugtsand, burkhan tedniig iudachuudyn gart ogov. abia bolon tuunii khumuus tedniig ui olnoor n' khyadan ustgash, izrailiin tavan zuun myangan shildag daichdyg alav. ter uyed izrailiin khovguud yalagdsan bogood iudagiin khovguud etseg ovgodiiinkhoo burkhan ezend itgesen uchraas yalzhee. abia iyeroboamyg nekhen khoozh, tuunees zarim khotuud bolokh byetyeliig gatsaanuudynkh n' khamt, iyeshanag gatsaanuudynkh n' khamt bolon yefronyg gatsaanuudynkh n' khamt bulaan avav. abiagiin odruuded iyeroboam khuchee sergeezh chadsangui. ezen tuuniig tsokhisond tereer ukhev. kharin abia khuchirkhegzhsen bilee. ter oortoo arvan dorvon ekhner avch, khorin khoyer khuu, arvan zurgaan okhiny etseg bolov. abiagiin busad uils buyuu tuunii ugs, tuunii zamuud esh uzuulegch iddogiin tailbart bichigdsen bilee.

abia etseg ovgodiiinkhoo khamt noirsson bo-good ted tuuniig davidyn khotod orshu-ulzhee. tuunii khuu asa orond n' khaan bolov. tuunii am'dralyn odruuded arvan zhiliin tursh gazar nutag amar amgalan baiv. asa ooriin burkhan ezenii melmiid zov, sainyng uildev. uchir n' tereer khariin takhi-lin shireenuud, morgoliin ondorloguudiig zailuulan, ongon bagananuudyg nuraazh, ashyeragiin modon shong tsavchin khayazh, etseg ovgodiiinkhoo burkhan ezeniiig khain, khuul' tushaaluudyg sakhikhgy iudachuudad tushaav. tereer bas iudagiin bukh khotoos morgoliin ondorloguud bolon ut-lagin takhiyn shireenuudiig zailuulav. tu-unii udirdlaga door khaanchlal amar am-galan baiv. gazar nutag amar am-galan baisan tul tereer iudad bekhlelt bukhii khotuudyg bosgov. ezen tu-und amralt ogson uchir tedgeer on zhilu-udiiin turshid khen ch tuuntei daitsangui yum. tereer iudad khandanedgeer khotuudyg bosgozh, tedgeerig khana kherem, tsamkhag, khaalga, tugzhee zergeer toiru-ultsgaaya. bid oorsdiin burkhan ezeniiig eren khaisan tul ene gazar bidniikh kheveeree. bid tuuniig khaisan bogood tereer bidnii er-egen toirond bidend amraltyg ogloo gev. in-geed ted bar'zh bosgood, amzhilt olzhee. tom bambai, zhad uursen, iudagaas gar-altai gurvan zuun myangan tsereg bolon bambai, num sum ezemshsen, byeniami-naas garaltai khoyer zuun nayan myangan tsereg asad baisan yum. ted bugd erelkheg daichid baiv. yetiop khun zyera tednii es-reg neg saya tsereg, gurvan zuun teregtei dovtlon, maryeshaad khurch ired. asa tuuniig ugtakhaar khodolzh, ted maryesha dakh' zyefatagiin khondiid tulaldakhaar bairlala ezlev. asa ooriin burkhan ezeniiig duudan, ezen, khuchirkheg bolon sul doroi khoy-eryn khorondokh tulaldaand tanaas oor tusaldag khen ch baikhgui. iimees bid-nii burkhan ezen, bidend tuslaach. uchir n' bid tand itgezsh, tany nereer ene ui olon daisny esreg irsen bilee. o, ezen, ta bol bidnii burkhan. neg ch khun tanyg buu diileg khemeezhee. ezen yetiopchu-udyg asagiin omno bolon iudachuudyn omno but tsokhisond ted zugtav. asa bolon tu-untei khamt baisan khumuus tedniig gy-erar khurtel khoov. yetiopchuud ezenii omno bolon tuunii tsergiin omno ustsan tul mash olon yetiopchuud ukhezsh, ted dakhin sergeegdeegui. iudachuud asar ikh olztoi khar'laa. ezenii ogson aidas nutgiinkhan deer nomorson uchir iudachuud gyeraryn er-egen toirny bukh khotyг ustgazhee. tedgeer khotod asar ikh bayalag baisan tul ted bugdiiг n' deeremdsen yum. ted mon mal sureg ezemshigchdiiг alzh, asar olon toony

khon', temeeg deeremdzhhee. daraa n' ted iyerusalimd butsazh ired.

burkhany suns odyedyn khuu azaria deer irsend tereer asatai uulzakhaar yavzh, tu-undasa bolon bukh iuda, byeniamin aa, na-maig sons. ta nar ezentei khamt baikh uyed tereer ta nartai khamt baina. kherev ta nar tuuniig khaival, tereer ta nart oldono. kharin ta nar tuuniig umartakh avaaс ter ta naryг umartakh bolno. olon odru-udiiin turshid izrail' unen burkhangui, sur-gakh takhilchgui, khuul'gui baisan bilee. gevch oorsdiin zovlon shanalal dotor ted izrailiin burkhan ezen uruu ergezsh, tuuniig khaisan bogood ter tedend oldson yum. ter uyeuded garch, orson khumuust amar am-galan ugui bailaa. uchir n' gazar nutguudyn orshin sugchdyг ter ikh uimeen samuun zovoon shanalgazh baisan yum. neg un-destniig nogoo undesten, neg khotyг no-goo khot byatslan ustgazh baiv. uchir n' burkhan tedniig bukh torliin zovlon gamsh-gaar zovoov. kharin ta nar tuushtai baizh, buu zurkh ald. ta naryn azhil shagnal-tai yum gev. esh uzuulegch odyedyn khuu azariagiin oguulsen edgeer ugs bolon esh uzuullegiig sonsood asa zorigzhin, iuda, bye-niaminy bukh gazar nutag bolon yefraimyn uularkhag nutgaas ezlen avsan khotuu-daasaa buzar shuteenuudiig zailuulzhee. daraa n' ezenii uudnii tankhimyn urd tald baisan ezenii takhiyn shireeg ter sergeen bosgov. tereer bukh iuda, byeniamin bolon tedentei khamt am'darch baisan yefraim, manassye, simyeony khumuusiig tsugluulav. asagiin burkhan ezen tuuntei khamt baigaag kharaad olon khun izrailias tuun uruu ur-vazhee. ingeed ted asagiin khaanchlalyn arvan tav dakh' zhiliin guravdugaar sard iyerusalimd tsuglarchee. ter odor ted avchir-san olznoos doloon zuun ukher, doloon myangan khoniig ezend takhil bolgon or-gozhee. ted bukh zurkh, setgeleeree et-seg ovgodiiinkhoo burkhan ezeniiг erelkhi-ilekheer gereend orov. izrailiin burkhan ezeniiг erelkhiilekhgui khen bolovch, ikh бага, er em gelgui aluulakh yestoi baiv. uunees gadna, ted changa duu, khashkhi-rakh duu, buree, ever bureeteigeer ezend tangarag orgozhee. ene tangargaas bolzh bukh iudachuud bayasan khoorch bailaa. uchir n' ted bukh zurkh setgeleeree tan-garaglazh, tuuniig unekheer erelkhiilsen bo-good ter tedend oldson boloi. ezen tedend bukh tald amraltyг ogov. ter bas asa khaany ekh maakag ekh khatny suudlaas za-iluulzhee. uchir n' ter ashyera met zhigshu-urt khorgiig buteesen yum. asa tuunii zhigshuurt khorgiig tsavchin, tuuniig by-atslazh, kidron gorkhiny derged shataav.

geveh morgoliin ondorloguud izrailias zailuulagdsangui. kharin asagiin zurkh setgel am'dralynkh n' tursh gem buruugui baiv. tereer burkhany orgoo uruu etsgi inkhee bolon ooriin zoriulan orgoson ed zuils bolokh alt, mongo, sav suulguudyg oruulan taviv. asagiin khaanchlaln guchin tav dakh' zhil khurtel yamar ch dain garsangui.

16

asagiin khaanchlaln guchin zurgaa dakh' zhill izrailiin khaan baasha iudag dovtlon irzh, iudagiin khaan asagiin gazar uruu khen bolovch orzh, garakhaargui bolokhoor ramad bekhlelt bosgov. tegekheed ezenii orgoo bolon khaany ordny erdenesiin sanguudaas asa alt, mongo avchruulan, damaskt am'darch baisan aramyn khaan byen-khadadad ilgeen, minii etseg, tany etseg naryn khoodond baisan shig tiim gereeg khoodondoo baiguul"ya. kharagtun, bi tand ene alt, mongii ilgeesen bilee. izrailiin khaan baashatai togtooson geregee tsutslan, tuuniig nadaas kholduulakhad tuslaach gezh ulamzhluulav. byen-khadad, asa khaany sonsozh, izrailiin khotuudyg dovtlokhoo oriiin tsergiin zhanzhuudyg ilgeen, ion, dan, abyel-maim bolon naftaliin bukh noots khangamzhiin khotuudyg ezlen avlaa. baasha uuniig duulaad, ramag bekhlen barikhaa bol'zh, azhlaa zogsouv. ingemegs asa khaan bukh iudachuudyg avchran, ted baashagiin barilgad khereglezh baisan ramagiin chuluu, dunz modnuudyg avch yavav. asa khaan tuugeer n' gyebe, mizpag bekhlev. ter uyed uzmerch khanani iudagiin khaan asa uruu irzh, tuundchi ooriin burkhaan ezend naidalgui, aramyn khaand naidсан uchraas aramyn khaany tserguud chinii garaas negent multarchee. yetiopchuud, lubchuud asar olon tereg, mor'dtoi aguu tom tsereg baigaagui gezh uu? khedii tiim baisan ch, chi ezend naidсан uchraas tereer dainnyg chin' chinii gart oruulsan yum. uchir n' ort n' buren zoriulsan zurkh setgeltei khumuust khuchtei demzhleg bolokhoor ezenii melmii delkhii dayaar khoish uragshaa kheren yavdag yum. chi ene udaa munkhag uil khiilee. uneneer odoonoos ekhlen chi yamagt dain tulaantai baikh bolno gezh khelev. asa uzmerchid uurlan, tuuniig shorond khiiv. uchir n' ene yavdlaas bolzh tereer tuund khilegnesen bilee. mon asa yag ter uyed zarim khumuusiig khavchiv. asagiin uils ekhniikheesee suuliinkh khurtel, kharagtun, izrail' bolon iudagiin khaadyn nomd temdeglegdsen bilee. khaanchlalnkhay guchin yes dekh zhill asa kholdoo ovchtei bolzhee. tuunii ovchin khund baisan bolovch ovchin dotroo ch khurtel tereer ezeniig khailgui, kharin emch nart khaan-

dav. asa khaanchlalnkhay dochin neg dekh zhill nas barzh, etseg ovodiinkhoo khamt noirsov. ted tuuniig ooriinkh n' bulshind orshuullaa. ter bulshiig asa oortoo zoriulan davidyn khotod ukhuulsan yum. ted tuuniig surchig khiighchdiin zhoroor nairuulsan torol burin unertenguudeer duurgesen amraltyn gazar khevtuuleed, tuund zoriulan asar tom gal asaazhee.

17

tuunii khuu iyekhoshafat tuunii orond khaan bolood, izrail'd ooriin bair suuria bat bolgov. tereer iudagiin bukh bekhlegdsen khotuudad tserguud tav'zh, iudagiin gazar bolon etseg asaginkhaa ezlen avsan yefrayimn khotuudad tsergiin angudyg bairluulav. iyekhoshafat baald morgolgui, ooriin etseg ovog davidyn ernii odrudiin zhisheeg dagazh baisan tul ezen tuuntei khamt baiv. kharin tereer ooriin etsgiin burkhanyg erekhiilen, tuunii tushaaluudyg dagasan bogood izrailiin adil uildeegui yum. iimees ezen khaanchlaln tuunii meddel oruulzh, bukh iuda iyekhoshafatad alba guvchuur avchirsand, tereer ulemzh bayalag, ner khundtei baiv. tereer ezenii zamuu-daar ulemzh bakharkhan, iudagaas morgoliin ondorloguud bolon ashyeragiin modon shong dakhin zailuulsan yum. daraa n' khaanchlalnkhay gurav dakh' zhill ooriinkhoo tushmed bolokh iudagiin khotuudad zaakh byen-khail, obadia, zyeckharia, nyetanyel, mikaia naryg ter ilgeev. mon tednii khamt lyevichuudiig, mon shyemaia, nyetania, zyeckharia, asakhyle, shyemiramot, iyekhonatan, adonia, tobia, tobadonia gekh lyevichuudiig, mon tednii khamt takhilch yelishama, iyekhoram naryg yavuluulav. ted ezenii khuulii nomyg oortoo avch yavan, iudad zaazhee. ted iudagiin bukh khotuudaar yavzh, aid tumnii dund zaav. iudagiin ergen toirond bui bukh uilyn khaanchlaluud deer ezenii ogson aidas baisan bogood ted iyekhoshafatyn esreg daitsangui. filistchuudii zarim n' iyekhoshafatad alba tatvar bolgon mongo, beleg selt avchrav. mon arabaud tuund doloon myanga doloon zuun khuts, doloon myanga doloon zuun yamaatai sureg ogchee. iyekhoshafat ulam khuchirkeghzhizh, iudad bekhlelt tsais bolon noots khangamzhiin khotuudyg bar'zh baiguulav. tuund iudagiin khotuudad mash ikh khangamzh, mon iyerusalimd daichin, zorigt ers bailaa. ene n' tednii etsguudii buluudii dagaukh tednii zhagsaal baiv. iudagaas myangatyn darga adna zhanzhin bolzh, tuuntei khamt gurvan zuun myangan erekheg daichid baiv. tuunii daraakh n' zhanzhin iokhanan bolon tuuntei khamt khoyer zuun nayan myangan daichid baiv. tuunii daraakh n' ezenii

toloo sain duraar garsan, zikhriin khuu amasia bogood tuuntei khamt khoyer zuun myangan erelkheg daichid baiv. byeniami-naas erelkheg daichin yeliada bogood tuun-tei khamt num, bambaigaar zevseglegdsen khoyer zuun myangan daichid baiv. tuun-ii daraakh n' iyekhozabad bogood tuun-tei khamt daind zevseglegdsen zuun nayan myangan daichid baiv. edgeer n' bukh iuda mayaar bekhlegdsen khotuudad khaany bair-luulsan khumuusees gadna khaand uilchilsen khumuus yum.

18

iyekhoshafat asar ikh ed bayalag, ner khundtei baiv. tereer akhabtai urag khol-bosnooroo tuuntei negdev. kheden zhiliin daraa tereer samarid akhabtai uulzakhaar yavav. akhab tuund bolon tuuntei khamt irsen khumuust zoriulan mash olon khon', ukhriig alzh, ramot-gilyeadyn esreg yavzh daitakhaar tuuniig yatgav. izrailiin khaan akhab iudagiin khaan iyekhoshafatad khandanchi nadtai khamt ramot-gilyeadyn es-reg baidakhaar yavakh uu? gekhed iyekhoshafat tuundbi bol chi, minii khumuus bol chinii khumuus bogood bid tulaand tantai khamt baikh bolno gev. uunees gadna, iyekhoshafat izrailiin khaandekhleed ezenii ugiig medekhiin tuld asuuzh ogooch gezh khelev. tegekhd izrailiin khaan dorvon zuun esh uzuulegchiig tsuguluulaad, ted-neesbid ramot-gilyeadyn esreg baidakhaar mordokh uu, esvel bi tudgelzekh uu? khemeen asuusand tedyavagtun. uchir n' burkhan ter khotyg khaany gart ogno gezh khariultsgaav. gevch iyekhoshafatbidend asuuchikhaar ezenii oor neg esh uzuulegch end alga uu? khemeen asuulaa. izrailiin khaan iyekhoshafatadezenees asuuzh bolokh oor negen khun bii. gevch ter minii talaar sainyg khezee ch esh uzuuldeggu, kharin urgelzh buzard muug kheldeg uchir bi tuuniig uzen yaddag yum. ter bol imlagiin khuu mikaiia yum khemeen oguulzhee. kharin iyekhoshafat tuundkhaan khun ingezh yar'zh bolomgui gezhee. tegekhd izrailiin khaan tushmelee duudan, imlagiin khuu mikaiag khurdan avch iregtun khemeen tushaav. ter uyd izrailiin khaan bolon iudagiin khaan iyekhoshafat nar yesolyn deeleo omson, samari khotyn khaalgyan uundend, utremd oor oorsdiin sentiid zalarsan baiv. esh uzuulegchid bugd tednii omno esh uzuultsgeezh bailaa. khyenaanagiin khuu zyedyekia oortoo tomor evruudiig khi-izh, ezen iin aildazh baina. edgeereer ta arameychuudyg ustazh duustal n' nevt sulbegtun khemeen gezhee. bukh esh uzuulegchramot-gilyead uruu yavzh, yalagtun. uchir n' ezen ter khotyg khaany gart ogno gezh esh uzuultsgeezh bailaa. mikaiag duu-

dakhaar yavsan elch tuund khandankharagtun, esh uzuulegchdiin ugs khaany taalald izhil niitsezh baina. tany ugs ch gesen ted-nii ugtei adil baizh, khaany taalald niitsuulegtun gev. kharin mikaiazeenii am'd buigaar tangaraglaya. minii burkhan yuu khelsniig bi yarikh bolno gelee. tereer khaany omno irekhd, khaan tuuneesmikaia, bid ramot-gilyeadyg dovtlokhoo khodlokh uu, esvel bi tatgalzakh uu? gezh asuusand mikaiia tuundyavzh, yalagtun. uchir n' ted tany gart ogogdokh bolno gezhee khaan tuundeenii ner deer nadad zovkhon unenees oor yuug ch khelekhgui baikhg bi chamaas khichneen guikh yum be? khemeen. mikaiia khariud n' bukh izrail' khon'chingui khon'd met uulsyn oroigoor tarkhan yavakhg bi kharsan bilee. ezen aildakhdad tedend ezen baikhgui. ted bugd oor oorsdiin ger uruu amar taivan khar'tsgaag gevkhemeen ochloo. tegekhd izrailiin khaan iyekhoshafatadter minii tukhai sain yum esh uzuuldeggu, kharin buzard muug l esh uzuuldeg gezh bi chamd khelsen bish bil uu? gev. mikaiatiim uchraas ezenii ugiig sonsogtun. ezen sentiidee zalran, tuunii baruun, zuun talaar tengeriin bukh daichid khureelen zogsozh baikhg bi kharsan yum. ezen khen izrailiin khaan akhabyg yavuulzh, ramot-gilyeadad unagakhaar uruu tatakch ve? khemeen asuulaa. neg n' bi teg'ye gekhed nogoo n' oor yum khelzh bailaa. tegtel neg suns uragsh garch iren, ezenii omno zogsood, bi tuuniig uruu tat'ya gesend ezen tuunees yaazh? khemeen asuuv. tereer khariud n' bi yavzh, tuunii bukh esh uzuulegchiin amand khuurdag suns bolno gev. ezen tuund chi tuuniig uruu tatazh, yatgagtun. yavzh, uuniigee khiigtun khemelee. tiimees odoo uzeegtun, ezen edgeer esh uzuulegchdiin tan' amand khuurdag sunsiig khiisen bilee. uchir n' ezen tany esreg gai gamshgiig tunkhaglazhee gev. tegekhd khyenaanagiin khuu zyedyekia dokhon irzh, mikaiagiin khatsryg algadaadezenii suns chamd yarikhaar nadaas yaazh irsen be? gev. mikaiauzeegtun, dotood oroo uruu nuugdakhaar orokh ter odor chi oilgono gev. izrailiin khaanmikaiag avaad, khotyn zakhiragch amon bolon khaany khuu ioash uruu butsaagtun. mon khaan tushaakhdaa nana-maig esen mend butsan irtel ene khuniig shorond bailgan, zovkhon talkh usaar khomskhon tezheez gezh baina gezh khel gev. mikaiakherev ta unekheer esen mend butsazh irvel ezen nadaar damzhuulan yariagui gesen ug geed, bukh ard tumen, sonsogtun gev. ingeed izrailiin khaan, iudagiin khaan iyekhoshafat nar ramot-gilyeadyn esreg khodlov. izrailiin khaan iyekhoshafatad khandanbi zusee khuvirgaad, tulaldaand orno, kharin ta ooriin nomroguudee omsogtun gev. izrailiin khaan zusee khu-

virgaad, ted tulaldaand orloo. aramyn khaan morin teregnuudiinkhee akhmaduudad tushaan, ta nar бага tomtoi n' buu tulald, kharin zovkhon izrailiin khaantai l tulaldagtun gev. morin teregnii akhmaduud iyekhoshafatyg kharaad, ter khun izrailiin khaan baina geed, tuuntei tulaldakhaa ergelee. kharin iyekhoshafat khashkhirsand ezen tuund tusalz, burkhan tedniig tuunees kholduulav. morin tergiin akhmaduud tuunii izrailiin khaan bish bolokhyg medenguutee tuuniig khookhoo bolin ergev. negen tsereng num sumaraa kharvaad orkhitol, izrailiin khaanyg khuyagnykh n' zavsraar onozhee. khaan morin teregnii khotchidergeerei, namaig tulaldaany talbaraas avch gar. bi khund sharkhadlaa gezh khelev. ter odriin tulaan shirusezh, izrailiin khaan aramyeichuudyn omno tergen dotroo oroi boltol tergee nalzh baigaad, nar zhar-gakhad nas barlaa.

19

tegeed iudagiin khaan iyekhoshafat iyerusalim dakh' ooriin gertee esen mend butsazh irev. uzmerch khananigiin khuu iyekhu tuuniig ugtakhaar garch ireed, iyekhoshafat khaandta khargis muu kumuust tuslan, ezeniig uzen yadagchdyg khaairlasnaaraa ezenees irekh uur khileng oor deeree buulgakh gezh uu? geveh tand zarim sain zuils bii, uchir n' ta ene gazraas ashyerotyг zailuulan, zurkh setgelee burkhanyг erekhilekhed khanduulsan yum gev. ingeed iyekhoshafat iyerusalimd am'dran, byeyershhebagaas yefraimyn uularkhag nutag khurtelkh ard tumnii dunduur dakhin yavzh, tedniig etseg ovgodiiikh n' burkhan bolokh ezen uruu butsaan avchirsan. tereer gazar nutagt, iudagiin bukh bekhlegdsen khotuudad buyuu khot tus burd shuugchdiig tomilov. tereer shuugchded khandanyuu khiizh baigaagaa ergetsuulegtun. uchir n' ta nar khunii toloo bus, kharin shuukhiin shiidver gargazh baikhad chin' ta nartai khamt baidag ezenii toloo shuudeg bilee. tiim uchraas ezenees emeekh setgel ta naryn deer baikh boltugai. khiizh bui zuildee mash khyanuur khand. uchir n' bidnii burkhan ezen zov shudarga bus bolon yalgavaralkh baidal, kheel khakhuul' avakh yavdald oroltsokhgui yum khemeev. mon iyerusalimd iyekhoshafat zarim iyeichuud, takhilch nar bolon izrailiin etsguudiin buluudiin zarim terguulegchdiig ezenii shuultiin toloo bogood iyerusalimyn orshin suugchdyn dundakh margaanuudyг shiidverluulekheer tomilov. tegeed ter tedend daalgan, ta nar ezenees emeekh setgel dotor, itgelteiger, mon chin zurkh setgeleer uuniig uldegtun. oriin khotuuddaa am'dardag ta naryn akh

duusees tsus tsusny kloorondokh, khuul', tushaal, zarlig bolon togtoolyn dundakh yamar negen margaan ta nart irvel, ted ezenii omno gem buruugui baizh, ta naryn deer bolon akh duusiin chin' deer uur khilen buukhguin tuld ta nar tedend ankaaruulakh yestoi. ta nar iinkhuu uldekh yestoi bogood ta nar gem buruugui baikh bolno. kharagtun, ezen khamaatai bukhend akhlakh takhilch amaria ta naryг zakhirch, khaand khamaatai bukhend iudagiin gerin zakhiragch, ishmayelyn khuu zyebadia ta naryг zakhirakh bolno. mon iyeichuud ta naryn omnokh tushmed baikh bolno. shiidemgi uldegtun. ezen tsekh shuluun khuntei khamt baikh boltugai gev.

20

uunii daraa moabyn khovguud, ammony khovguud zarim myeunichuudiin khamtaar iyekhoshafatyn esreg daitakhaar irev. kheseg khun irzh, iyekhoshafatad medeelzh, dalain chanaadaas, aramaas asar ikh tsereng tany esreg irzh baina. kharagtun, ted khazazon-tamart (ter n' yengyedi) baina gev. iyekhoshafat aizh, ezeniig erekhilekheer ankhaarlaa khanduulan, bukh iuda dayaar matsag bariltgy zarlav. ingeed ezenees tuslamzh khusekheer iudachuud khamtdaa tsuglarchee. ezeniig khaikhaar ted bur iudagiin bukh khotoots irev. tegeed iyekhoshafat iuda bolon iyerusalimyn chuulgany dund, ezenii orgoond shine khashaany omno zogsood, zalbiranbidnii etseg ovgodiiin burkhan, ezen, ta tengeruud dekh matsag bariltgy zarlav. ta undestnuudiin bukh khaanchlaluudyг zakhiragch yum bus uu? khen ch tany esreg zogsozh chadakhguin tuld khuch chadal tany mutart baidag, bidnii burkhan, ta ene nutgiinkhnyг oriin ard tumen izrailiin omnoos khoon zailuulzh, gazar nutgiig n' oriin and naiz abrahamyn ur udamad monkhod ogoogui yum gezh uu? ted end am'darch, tany neriin toloo tand end ariun gazryг bar'zh, bidnii deer ild, shiitgel, takhal, olsgolon zereg buzar muu yums buukh avaa, bid ene orgoonii urd, tany omno zogsood (uchir n' tany ner ene orgoond baigaa), zovlon shanallynkhaa dundaas tan uruu khashkhirakh bogood ta sonsozh, bidniig avrakh bolno gesen bilee. odoo kharagtun, izrail'chuudyг yegipyetiin gazraas garakh uyd ta ammon, moab bolon syeir uulyn khovguudiig ustgakhgy tedend zovshooroogui (izrail'chuud ergez, tedniig ustgaagui). ta bidend ov bolgon ogson tany ezemshlees bidniig khoon zailuulakh gezh irzh baigaagaaraa ted bidend kherkhen khariulzh baigaag kharaach. o, bidnii burkhan, ta tedniig shiitgekhuig yum gezh uu? uchir n' bidnii esreg irzh bui ene

asar ikh tsergiin omno bid sul doroi bilee. bid yuu khiikhee ch medekhgui baina, kharin bidnii kharaa tan deer baina gezhee. bukh iudachuud oorsdiin nyalkh urs, ekhneruud, khuukhduudiin khamt ezenii omno zogsozh baiv. tegtel chuulgany dund ezenii suns asafyn khovguudees garaltai lyevi khun mattaniagiin doch, iyeiyeliin guch, byenaigiin ach, zyekhariagiin khuu iakhaziyel deer buun irzhee. tereerbukh iuda, iyerusalimyn orshin suugchid bolon iyekhoshafat khaan aa, sonsotsgoo. ezen ta nart iin aildakhdaa ene asar ikh tsergees bolzh buu aizh, buu zurkh aldagtun. uchir n' ene tulaan ta narynkh bish, kharin burkhanykh yum. margaash tednii oodoos yavagtun. kharagtun, ted ziziin ogsuur zamaar garch irekh bogood ta nar tedniig iyeruyeliin tsoiin omnuur khondiin adgaas olokh bolno. ta nar ene tulaldaand daitakh khoreggui. o, iuda bolon iyerusalim aa, coorsdiigoo zhagsaan, zogsoozh, ta naryn tolookh ezenii avralyg kharagtun gev. buu aizh, buu zurkh aldagtun. margaash tedentei nuureeree tulgarakhaar yav, uchir n' ezen ta nartai khamt baina khemeev. iyekhoshafat nuuree gazar uruu kharuulan terguunee bokhiilgason bogood bukh iudachuud bolon iyerusalimyn orshin suugchid ezenii omno unazh, ezenid morgov. kokhatchuudyn bolon korachuudyn khovguudees garaltai lyevichuud mash changa duu khoologoor izrailiin burkhan ezeniig magtakhaar zogsluu. ted ogloo ertlen bosood, iyeoagiin tsol uruu khodlov. tedniig khodlokhod iyekhoshafat bosozh, iuda bolon iyerusalimyn orshin suugchid aa, namaig sonsotsgoo. itgel naidvaraa oorsdiin burkhan ezenid og. tegvel ta nar bat bekh zogsokh bolno. itgel naidvaraa tuunii esh uzuulegchded og, tegvel amzhilt olno gev. tegeed tereer khumuustei zovoldood, ezenid duulzh, ariun khuvtsas omson tuuniiig magtakh khumuusiig tomilzhee. ted tserguudiin omno yavan, ezenii khair enerel uurd monkh tul tuund talarkhal orgoye gezh duulzh bailaa. tedniig duulzh, magtazh ekhelmegets, iudagiin esreg irsen ammon, moab bolon syeir uulyin khovguudiin esreg ezen otokh nuuvchuudyg tav'sand ted suirtsgeev. ammon bolon moabyn khovguud syeir uulyinkhny esreg bosozh, tedniig khuus temtrev. ted syeiriinkhniig ustgash duusgasny daraa neg negnee ustgakhad tusalzhee. iudachuud tsoiin kharuulyin tsamkhag uruu ireed, monookh asar ikh tsergiig khartal, ted gazraar duuren khuur bolon khevtetz, khen ch am' garaagui baiv. iyekhoshafat ooriin khumuusteigee olzoo avakhaar irekhdee ed zuil, khuvtsas bolon unet zuils zereg daazh chadakhaargui ikh yumsyg olov. tend mash ikh yum baisan uchraas ted gurban khonogiin

tursh olz avch baiv. tegeed dorov dekh odor ted byerakagiin khondiid tsuglasan bogood tend ted ezeniig magtsan bilee. tiimees ted ter gazryg onoodriig khurtel byerakagiin khondii khemeen nerlesen bilee. iuda bolon iyerusalimyn bukh khumuus iyekhoshafataar terguuluulen iyerusalim uruu bayar khoorteigoor butszhee. uchir n' ezen tedniig daisnykh n' yalagdald bayarluulsan yum. ted iyerusalimd ezenii orgoo uruu bosoo yatga, yatga, bureen duutai irsen yum. izrailiin daisnuudyn esreg ezen oroo daitanyg ted sonsood, delkhiin bukh khaanchlaluud deer burkhany ogson aidas nomron baiv. iinkhuu iyekhoshafatyn khaanchlal amar amgalan baiv. uchir n' tuunii burkhan bukh tald tuund amraltyg ogson yum. iyekhoshafat iudag zakhiray. tereer khaan bolokhdoo guchin tavan nastai baisan bogood khorin tavan zhil iyerusalimd khaanchilzhee. tuunii ekh n' shilkhiin okhin azuba baiv. tereer ooriin etseg asagiin zamaas garalgui zamnazi, ezenii melmiid zoviig uildzhee. kharin morgoliin ondorloguud ustaagui. ard tumen zurkh setgelee oorsdiin etseg ovgodiin burkhan uruu kharaakhan khanduulaagui baiv. iyekhoshafatyn busad uils ekhneesee togsgol khurtel, kharagtun, ted izrailiin khaadyn nomd bichigdsen khananigiin khuu iyekhugiin shastirt temdeglegdsen yum. uunii daraa iudagiin khaan iyekhoshafat izrailiin khaan akhaziatai negdev. ingesneeree ter buzar muu khereg khiiv. tarshish uruu yavakh kholog ongotsnuudyg khiikhin tuld iyekhoshafat tuuntei negdezh, ted yezion-gyebiert ongotsnuudyg khiiv. tegekheed maryeshagiin dodavakhugiin khuu yeliyezyer iyekhoshafatyn esreg esh uzuulzh, chi akhaziatai negdsen uchir ezen chinii azhlyg nuraalaa gev. tiimees kholog ongotsnuud n' suirch, tarshish uruu yavzh chadsangui.

21

iyekhoshafat etseg ovgodiiinkhoo khamt noirsozh, tednii khamt davidyn khotod orshuulagdsan bogood tuunii khuu iyekhoram tuunii orond khaan bolov. tuund akh duus baisan bogood ted iyekhoshafatyn khovguud bolokh azaria, ikhhiyel, zyekharia, azariakhu, mikhayel, shyefatia nar boloi. edgeer n' bugd izrailiin khaan iyekhoshafatyn khovguud baiv. tednii etseg alt, mongo, unet zuils bukhii olon belgiin khamtaar iudagiin bekhlegdsen khotuudyg tedend ogson bogood, khaant ulsaa iyekhoram ogov. uchir n' tereer uugan khuu baiv. iyekhoram etsgiiinkhee khaanchalalyn erkhiig gartaa avmagts, oorigoo ayuulgui bailgakh uudnees bukh akh duusee, bas izrailiin zarim udirdagchdyg ildeer khorov. iyekho-

ram khaan bolokhdoo guchin khoyer nastai baisan bogood iyerusalimd naiman zhil khaanchilzhee. tereer akhabyn geriin adil izrailiin khaadyn zamaar yavsan (uchir n' akhabyn okhin tuunii ekhner baizhee) bogood ezenii melmiid khoron muug uldev. gesen ch davidtai togtooson gereeneesee bolzh, mon david bolon tuunii khovguuded denluug monkhod ogno gezh oroo negent amlasan tul davidyn geriig ustgakhgy ezen khussengui. iyekhoramyn odruuded yedom iudagiin zakhirgaag eserguutsen bosozh, oorsododoo khaanyg tav'zhee. tegekhed iyekhoram tsergiin darga nar bolon bukh teregeteigee gatlav. tereer shonoor bosozh, ooriig n' bolon teregnuudiin darga naryg khureelzh baisan yedomchuudyg tsokhizhee. yedom ene odriig khurtel iudag eserguutslee. yag ter uyed libna tuunii noyerkhlyg eserguutsev. uchir n' tereer etseg ovgodiiinkhoo burkhan ezeniig umartsan bilee. uunees gadna, tereer iudagiin uuls deer morgoliin ondorloguudiig bosgon, iyerusalimyn orshin suugchdyg zavkhairuulzh, iudag tooruulev. tegtel esh uzuulegch yeliagaas tuund zakhid alirzh, ulamzhlakhdzaa chinii etseg ovog davidyn burkhan ezen iin aildazh baina nichi ooriin etseg iyekhoshafat bolon iudagiin khaan asagiin zamaar zamnalgui, kharin izrailiin khaadyn zamaar zamnazh, akhabyn ger zavkhairsny adil iuda bolon iyerusalimyn orshin suugchdyg zavkhairuulzh, bas chinii ger bul bolokh chamaas iluu sain baisan akh duusee alsan uchraas kharagtun, ezen chinii khumuusiig, chinii khovguud, ekhneruud bolon bukh ezemshliig aguu ikh gai gamshgaar tsokhikh gezh baina. chinii gedes khund ovchtei bolzh ter ovchin odroos odort khunderch gedes chin' garch irekh bolnoz gev gesen bilee. tegeed ezen iyekhoramyn esreg flistchuudiin bolon yetiopchuudtai khilledeg arabuudyn setgeliig khodolgosond, ted iudagiin esreg dovtlon irzh, tuun uruu tsomron orzh, khaany gerees oldson bukh ed zuils, tuunii khuukhduud bolon ekhneruudiig n' avch odov. tuunii khovguudiin otgon n' bolokh iyekhoakhazaas oor khovguud tuund uldsengui. ene bukhni daraa ezen gedes dotort n' edgershgui ovchnoor tuuniig tsokhiv. tsag khugatsaa ongorokhod khoyer zhiliin daraa ovchnoos n' bolzh tuunii gedes dottor tsuvan garch, tereer aimshigtaigaar tarchlan ukhlee. khumuus etsegt n' zoriulsan shig tuund zoriulan gal asaasangui. tereer khaan bolokhdoo guchin khoyer nastai baisan bogood naiman zhil iyerusalimd khaanchilzhee. tuunii ukheld khen ch kharamsaagui bogood ted tuuniig davidyn khotod orshuulsan bolovch khaadyn bulshnuudad khiigeegui.

arabuudyn khamt khuaran uruu dairan irsen deeremchdiin buleg bukh uugan khovguudiig n' alsan tul iyerusalimyn orshin suugchid tuunii otgon khuu akhaziag orond n' khaanaar orgomzhlov. ingeed iudagiin khaan iyekhoramyn khuu akhazia khaanchilzh ekhelzhee. akhazia khaan bolokhdoo khodin khoyer nastai baisan bogood neg zhil iyerusalimd khaanchlav. tuunii ekhiig omriin ach okhin atalia gedeg baiv. akhazia bas akhabyn geriin zamaar zamnasan yum. uchir n' tuunii ekh tuuniig buzaru muug uldekhed zovlogch n' bolzh baiv. tereer akhabyn geriin adil ezenii melmiid buzaru muug uldev. uchir n' tuunii etsgiin ukhliin daraa ooriinkh n' suirel khurtel ted tuunii zovlokh bolzh baiv. ter bas tednii zovlogoogoor yavzh, izrailiin khaan akhabyn khuu iyekhoramtai khamt ramotgilyeadad aramyn khaan khazayelyn esreg tulaldakhaar yavzhee. kharin arameychuud ioramyg sharkhduulzhee. iimees aramyn khaan khazayelyn esreg tulaldazh baikhad n' ramad arameychuudyn oort n' uchruulsan sharkhyg edgekheer tereer iezryeyel uruu butsav. akhabyn khuu iyekhoram ovchtei baisan tul iudagiin khaan iyekhoramyn khuu akhazia iezryeyeld tuuntei uulzakhaar yavzhee. akhazia ioramu uruu yavsand tuunii suirel burkhanaas irsen yum. uchir n' ter tend irmegts, iyekhoramyn khamt nimshiin khuu iyekhugiin esreg khodolzhee. akhabyn geriig tastuulakhaar iyekhug ezen tosolson baiv. iyekhu akhabyn ger deer shiitgeliig guitselduulekh uyedee iudagiin khaany khovguud bolon akhaziagiin akh duusiin khovguud akhaziad uilchilzh baigaag olzh kharaad, tedniig khorooov. ter mon akhaziag khain, ted tuuniig samarid nuugdazh baikhad n' bar'zh avav. ted tuuniig iyekhu uruu avchran, alaad, orshuulav. uchir n' ted ter khun bol ezeniig bukh zurkh setgeleeree erelkhiilzh baisan iyekhoshafatyn khuu yum getsgeezh baiv. khaanchalalyn erkhiiig barikh khun akhaziagiin gerees neg ch uldsengui. oriin khuug ukhseniig akhaziagiin ekh atalia kharaad, bosozh iudagiin geriin khaany udmyn bukh khovguudiig ustgav. kharin khaany okhin iyekhoshabyeat akhaziagiin khuu ioashiig avch, aluulzh baisan khaany khovguudiin dundaas khulgailan, tuuniig asraghtai n' khamt untlagyn orond bailgav. iinkhuu iyekhoram khaany okhin, takhilch iyekhoiadagiin ekhner iyekhoshabyeat (uchir n' iyekhoshabyeat n' akhaziagiin egch baiv) tuuniig ataliagaas nuun, tuund aluulsangui. atalia ug gazryg zakhirch baikh khoodond tereer tednii khamt burkhany orgoond zurgaan zhil nuugdazh baiv.

doloo dakh' zhil iyekhoiada ooriigoo khuchirkhegzhuelen, zuutyn darga nar bolokh iyerokhamyn khuu azaria, iokhanany khuu ishmayer, obyedyn khuu azaria, adagiin khuu maasyeia, zikhriin khuu yelishafat naryg avch, tedentei geree togtoov. ted iuda dayaar yavzh, iudagiin bukh khotuudaas lyevichuudiig, mon izrailiin etsguudiin buluudiin terguulegchdiig tsugluulav. ted iyerusalimd irtsgeev. tegeed bukh chuulgan khaantai burkhany orgoond geree baiguulav. iyekhoiada tedendkharag-tun, davidyn khovguudiin talaar ezen aildsany daguu khaany khuu khaanchlakh boloi. ta naryn khiikh zuil bol ene yum. amraltyn odor irdeg takhilch nar bolon lyevichuud ta bugdiin guravny neg n' daaman khaalany sakhiluud bolog. guravny neg n' khaany ordoond, mon guravny neg n' suuriin daaman khaalgan deer baigtun. bukh ard olon ezenii orgoonii khashaand baigtun. kharin takhilch nar bolon uilchilzh bui lyevichuud ariun uchraas nevten orzh bolno. tednees oor neg ch khuniig ezenii orgoond buu nevtruul. bukh khun ezenii tushaasnyg sakhigtun. lyevi khun bur zevsggee gartaa avch khaanyg khurelen zogsokh bolno. rgoond nevtersen kheniig ch bolov alagtun. khaantnyg orzh, garakhad iim baigtun gev. ingeed lyevichuud bolon bukh iudachuud takhilch iyekhoiadiagin tushaasan bugdiig yesoor guitsetgezhee. takhilch iyekhoiada al' ch bulgiig taraagaagi uchir tednii khun bur amraltyn odor orzh irdeg, gardag ersee daguulan irev. tegeed takhilch iyekhoiada zuutyn darga nart burkhany orgoon dekh, david khaanykh baisan zhadnuud bolon tom, zhizhiig bambainuud ogchee. tereer khun buriin gart n' zevsggiig n' bariulaad, orgoonii baruun talaas zuun tal khurtel khaanyg khureeluulen takhilyn shiree bolon orgoonii khazhuugaar bukh khuniig zogsosoon yum. tegeed ted khaany khuug gargan irzh, tuund titem omsong, gerchlel ogch, tuuniig khaan bolgov. iyekhoiada bolon tuunii khovguud tuund tos tsutgan, khaan monk naslakh boltugai! getsgeev. atalia ard tumnii guildekh bolon khaanyg magtakh duu chimeeg sonsood, khumuus uruu ezenii orgoond orzh irzhee. tuuniig kharakhad, khaan uudend baganynd derged zogsozh, akhmaduud bolon bureechid khaany khazhuud zogsozh baiv. ter gazryn bukh ard tumen bayarlaldan, bureenuudee khungenuulzh, duuchid khogzhimdon magtaalyg udiridazh baiv. tegekheid atalia khuvtsaa uraad, terslelt! terslelt! khemeezhee. takhilch iyekhoiada tersgiig zakhirakhaar tomilogdson zuutyn darga naryg avchraad, tedendter emiig khureenii dundaas garga.

tuuniig dagakh kheniig ch bai ildeer tsavchin alagtun khemeen tushaav. takhilchter emiig ezenii orgoond buu alagtun gev. ingeed ted tuuniig barivchlan, khaany geriin mor't khaalgany orokh uud uruu avchraad, tend ter emiig tsaazalzhee. daraa n' iyekhoiada ooroob bukh ard tumen bolon khaany khorond ted ezenii ard tumen baikh bolno gesen geree baiguulsan yum. bukh ard tumen baalyn sum uruu ochin, tuuniig buulgan nuraazh, baalyn takhilyn shireenuud bolon khorguudiig n' khelterkhii boltol evdezh, baalyn takhilch mattanyg takhilyn shireenuudiin omno alzhee. uunees gadna, iyekhoiada ezenii orgoog khar-galzagchiig lyeviin takhilch naryn gart ogov. ur'd omno david ene lyeviin takhilch nart ezenii orgoog khariutsuulsan. ted mosyegiin khuul'd bichigdsenchlen, ezend shataalt takhil orgozh, davidyn zaavryn daguu bayar khoorteigoor magtan duuldag baisan. tereer ezenii orgoonii khaalany sakhiluudyg tomilzh, yamar neg talaar tsever bus kheniig ch dotogsh oruulaagui. tereer zuutyn darga nar, yazuurnuud, ard tumnii udiridagchdyg bolon ter gazryn bukh ard tumnii daguulan, khaanyg ezenii orgoonoos avan, deed daaman khaalgaar nevten khaany ordoond irev. ted khaany sentiid khaanyg zalzhee. ter gazryn bukh ard tumen bayarlaldan khoorch, khot nam gum baiv. uchir n' ted ataliag ildeer tsavchin alsan bilee.

24

ioash khaanaar orgomzhlogdokhdoo doloon nastai baisan bogood tereer iyerusalimd dochin zhil khaanchilzhee. tuunii ekhiig byeershyebagaas garaltai zibia gedeg baiv. takhilch iyekhoiadiagin bukh ordiin tursh ioash ezenii melmiid zoviig uildev. iyekhoiada tuund khoyer ekhner avch ogson bogood ter khovguud, okhidyn etseg bolov. uunii daraa ioash ezenii orgoog sergeen bosgokhoor shiidzhee. tereer takhilch nar bolon lyevichuudiig tsugluulan, tedendiudagiin khotuud uruu yavtsgaa. zhil bur oorsdiin burkhany orgoog sergeen bosgokhod zoriulzh bukh izrailias mongo tsugluul. ta nar ene khergiig turgen guitsetgegtun khemeev. gevch lyevichuud khurdan khodolsongui. iimees terguun takhilch iyekhoiadiag khaan duudan, tuund khandanyaagaad ta gerchleliin maikhny toloo izrailiin chuulgan deer ezenii bool mosyegiin nogduulsan alba guvchuuryg iuda, iyerusalimaas avchrakhyg lyevichuudees shaardakhgui baina ve? gev. yuu gevel balmad ataliagin khovguud burkhany orgoond tsomron orzh, ezenii orgoonii ariun kheregleliig ch khurtel baald ashi-glasan bailaa. ingeed khaan tushaasand

ted avdryg khiizh, tuuniig gadna tald ezenii orgoonii daaman khaalany derged taviv. tsoold burkhany bool mosyegiin izrail'd nogduulsan alba guvchuuryg ezend avchrakhgy iuda, iyerusalimd ted tunkhaglasan bilee. bukh tushmed bolon bukh ard tumen bayasan, oorsdiin alba guvchuuryg avchirch khairtsag uruu khiiseer tuuniig duurgezhee. iyevidhuud khaany tushmed uruu khairtsagi avchrakh burd, mon tend mash ikh mongo baikhyg kharakh uyed khaany guush bolon terguun takhilchiin tushmel irzh, khairtsagi khooslon sullazh, butsaan bairand n' tav'dag baiv. ted odor bur iinkhuu azhillazh, mash ikh mongo khuraalaa. khaan, iyekhoiada nar ug mongii ezenii orgoonii uilchleliin azhlyg khiizh baisan khumuust ogov. ted ezenii orgoog sergeen zasvarlakhyn tuld chuluuchid, muzhaanuud bolon tomor, khurleer urlakh azhilchdyg kholosolon bilee. azhilchid khodolmorloosor, sergeen bosgotlyn azhil ch tednii gart uragshilzh, ted burkhany orgoog khelber torkhiinkh n' daguu zasvarlazh, bat bokh bolgooloo. ted azhlaa duusgaad, uldsen mongii khaan, iyekhoiada naryn omno avchirchee. ug mongii ezenii orgoonii khereglel buyuu uilchlel bolon shataalt takhild zoriulakh khereglel, alt mongon sav, khereglelii khiikhed ashiglasan bilee. ted iyekhoiadiin bukh odruuded ezenii orgoond urgelzhluulen shataalt takhiluudyg orgosoor baiv. iyekhoiada nasnykhaa toog gutsegeed ukhev. nas etseslekhdee tereer zuun guchin nastai bailaa. ted tuuniig davidyn khotod khaadyn dund orshuulsan bilee. uchr n' tereer izrail'd bolon burkhan ba tuunii orgoond sainy uildzhee. gevch iyekhoiada nas barsny daraa iudagiin tushmed irzh, khaand mekhiisend khaan tedniig sonsov. ted etseg ovgodinkhoo burkhan bolokh ezenii orgoog orkhin, ashyeragiin modon shon bolon shuteenuuded uilchlev. tednii ene gem buruugiin ulmaas iuda bolon iyerusalim deer uur khilen buun irev. gesen ch tedniig ezen uruu butsaan avchrakhyn tuld tereer tedon uruu esh uzuulegchdiig ilgeev. esh uzuulegchid tednii esreg gerchilsen khedii ch ted sonssongui. tegekhe burkhany suns takhilch iyekhoiadiin khuu zyekharia deer buuzhee. tereer arduudyn deer zogsood, tedend khandanburkhan iin aildzhee. ta nar yaagaad ezenii tushaaluudyg zorchin, amzhilt olokhgui baina ve? ta nar ezeniig umartsan uchraas ter bas ta naryg umartsan bilee khemeev gezh khelzhee. tiimees khumuus tuunii esreg khuivaldazh, khaany tushaalaar ezenii orgoonii khashaan doter tuun uruu ukhtel n' chuluu shidev. tuunii etseg iyekhoiadiin oort n' uzuulzh baisan enerliig ioash khaan dursan sanalgui, kharin khuug n' alzhee. zyekharia ukhekheezee

kharaad, oshoo avakh boltugai khemeezhee. daraa zhiilin ekhend arameyichuudyn tsereg ioashiin esreg dairan irev. ted iuda bolon iyerusalimd khurch ireed, ard tumnii dundaas khumuusiin bukh tushmediig alzh, bukh olz omgoo damaskiin khaan uruu ilgeezhee. unendee arameyichuudyn tsereg tsookhon toony daichidtai baiv. getel iudachuud etseg ovgodinkhoo burkhan bolokh ezeniig umartsan uchraas ezen ulemzh ikh tsergiig n' arameyichuudyn gart oruulzh ogchee. ingeed ted ioashiin deer shiitgeliig guitselduulzhee. ted tuunees salan yavakhad (tuuniig khund ovchtegoor orkhin odov) ooriin zarts nar n' takhilch iyekhoiadiin khuugiin tsusnaas bolzh tuunii esreg khuivaldazh, orondoo baikhad n' tuuniig alzhee. ingeed ioash ukhsen bogood ted tuuniig davidyn khotod orshuulsan bolovch, tuuniig khaadyn bulshnuudad orshuulsangui. tuunii esreg khuivaldsan khumuus gevel, ammon emegtei shimyeatyn khuu zabad, moab emegtei shimritiin khuu iyekhozabad nar yum. ioashyn khovguud, tuunii avsan khatuu sanuulga bolon burkhany orgoog sergeen zasvarlasan tukhai khaadyn nomyn tailbart bichigdsen yum. daraa n' tuunii khuu amazia tuunii orond khaan bolov.

25

amazia khaan bolokhdoo khorin tavan nastai baisan bogood tereer iyerusalimd khorin yeson zhil khaanchilzhee. tuunii ekhiig iyerusalimyn khun iyekhoaddan gedeg baiv. tereer ezenii melmiid zovii uldsen bolovch bukh zurkh setgeleesee uildsengui. khaanchal tuunii gart changa atgaastai bolmogts tereer khaan etsgii n' khorosoon zarts naraa tsaaazlav. kharin tednii khuukhduudiig ter tsaaazlalgui, ezenii tushaasan mosyegiin nomd buyuu khuul'd khovguudees bolzh etsguudiig n' alzh bolokhgui, mon etsguudees bolzh khovguudiig n' ch alzh bolokhgui. kharin khun bur ooriinkhoo nugliin toloo l alagdakh boloi gezh bichigdsenii daguu uildzhee. unnees gadna, amazia iudachuudyg tsugluulan, tedniig iuda, byeniamin dayaar etsguudiinkh n' buluudiin daguu myangat bolon zuutyn darga nart zakhiruulav. tereer khor' ba tuunees deesh nasny erchuudiin toollogo khiizh, daind yavakh chadvartai, zhad bolon bambai ezemshsen gurvann zuun myangan shildeg ers bolokhyg n' olzh medev. ter bas izrailias zuun myangan erelkheg daichdyg zuun mongon talantaar kholoslon avav. gevch burkhany khun tuun uruu irzh.o, khaantan, izrailiin tsergiig oorteigoo khamt buu yavualaach. uchr n' ezen izrail'tai buyuu yefraimyn khovguudiin khentei n' ch khamt baidagui yum. kharin khervee chi yavbal, tuuniig uild,

tulaand khuchtei bai. gesen ch burkhan daisny omno chamaig dord oruulna. uchir n' tuslakh bolon dord oruulakh erk burkhand bii gev. amazia burkhany khund khandangevch izrailiin tserguuded minii ogson zuun talant mongiiig bid yaakh ve? gesend burkhany khun khariulakhdaachamd uunees khamaagui ikh ogokh yum ezend bii gev. tegeed amazia tedniig buyuu yefraimaas tuun uruu irsen tserguudiig ger uruugaa kharikhaar taraan yavuulzhee. uunees bolzh iudagiin esreg tednii uur durelzezh, ted uurandaa shatsaar gertee khar'tsgaav. amazia khuchirkhegzhin, khumuusee uragsh udirdan, davst khondii uruu khodolzh, syeiriin khovguudees arvan myangan khuniig alav. iudagiin khovguud bas arvan myangan khuniig am'daar n' olzlon avch, tedniig khadan tsokhiony oro iuruu avaachaad, tedniig byatsartal tendees dooshoo chuluudav. gevch amaziagiin oorteigoo khamt daind yavakhgy boliulaad butsaan ilgeesen tserguud samarias byet-khoron khurtelkh iudagiin khotuudyg deeremdez, gurvan myangan khuniig alzh, mash ikh zuils olzlov. amazia yedomchuudyg khyadsany daraa irekhdee syeiriin khovguudiin burkhdyg avchran, tedgeeriig ooriin burkhdaa bolgozh, tedgeeriin omno mekhiin sogdozh, tedend utlaga uugiulav. tegekhd ezenii uur khilen amaziagiin esreg shatazh, tereer tuund esh uzuulegchiig ilgeen, chinii garaas oorsdiin ard tumnee avraagui ter khumuusiin burkhdyg chi yuund erelkhiilsen be? gezh kheluulev. tuuniig khaantai yarikh zuur khaan tuundbid chamaig khaany zovlokhoo tomilson bil uu? zogs! yaagaad chi aluulakhaar yum khiizh baigaa ve? gev. esh uzuulegch zogsood, chi uuniig uildezh, minii zovlogoog sonsoogui uchraas burkhan chamaig ustakhaar tolovlosniig bi medne gev. tegekhd iudagiin khaan amazia zovlogoog khuleen avch, iyekhugiin ach, iyekhoakhazyn khuu izrailiin khaan ioasht elch ilgeen, iregtun, nuur nuureeree tul'ya gev. izrailiin khaan ioash iudagiin khaan amaziad khun ilgeen, livand baisan orgost but livand baisan khush modond elch ilgeen, okhinoo minii khuud ogch, gerluulech gezhee. gevch livand baisan zerleg araatan tuugeer ongoron yavzh, orgost butyg gishgen devselzhee. chi khelekhddee kharagtun, bi yedomyg yalsan yum gev. chinii zurkh ikherkhel dotor bardam bolzhee. odoo gertee baigtun. chi oorigoo bolon oorteigoo khamt iudag unagakh gezh yuund tovog udna ve? khemeev. gevch amazia sonssongui. uchir n' ted yedomyn burkhdyg erelkhiilsen tul tereer tedniig ioashiin gart oruulakhyn tul burkhan iin uildsen yum. ingeed izrailiin khaan ioash khodlon, iudad khar'yaalagdakh byet-shyemyesht iudagiin khaan amaziatai nuur

nuureeree tulgarav. iuda izrail'd yalagdan, khun bur n' oor oorsdiin maikhan uruu zugtaav. tegeed izrailiin khaan ioash iyekhoakhazyn ach, ioashiin khuu iudagiin khaan amaziag byet-shyemyesht olzlon avaad, tuuniig iyerusalimd avchran, iyerusalimyn khermiig yefraimyn daaman khaalanaas bulangiin daaman khaalga khurtel buyuu dorvon zuun tokhoi gazryg nuraav. burkhany orgoond obyed-yedomyn khalamzhind bolon khaany geriin erdenesiin sand baisan bukh alt, mongo bolon bukh sav suulgyg ter deeremdez, mon khumuusiig olzlon avch, samari uruu butszhee. iudagiin khaan ioashiin khuu amazia iyekhoakhazyn khuu izrailiin khaan ioashiig nas barsny daraa arvan tavan zhil am'drav. amaziagiin busad uils ekhniikheesee suullinkh khurtlee, kharagtun, tedger n' iuda, izrailiin khaadyn nomd temdeglegdeegui gezh uu? ezeniig dagakhaas amazia ergesen tsagaas ekhlen iyerusalimd khumuus tuunii esreg khuivaldsand tereer lakhish uruu zugtav. gevch ted lakhish uruu tuunii araas khun ilgeen, tuuniig tend alzh. tegeed ted sharilyg n' morin deer avchirch, tuuniig etseg ovgodinkh n' khamt iudagiin khotod orshuulsan bilee.

26

iudagiin bukh ard tumen arvan zurgaan nastai baisan uzziag etseg amaziagiinkh n' orond khaanaar orgomzhilzhee. tereer khaanyg etseg ovgodinkhoo khamt noirssony daraa yeloty bosgon, iudad negt-gev. uzziia khaan bolokhdoo arvan zurgaan nastai baisan bogood iyerusalimd tavin khoyer zhil khaanchilzhee. tuunii ekhiig iyerusalimyn khun iyekhilia gedeg baiv. ter ooriin etseg amaziagiin khisisen bugdiig duurain ezenii melmiid zoviiig uildev. burkhany uzegdleer damzhuulan ukhaaraal avsan zyekhariagiin odrued tereer burkhanyg erelkhiilseer baiv. tereer ezeniig erelkhiilekh tusam burkhan tuuniig amzhilttai bailgav. ter yavzh, flistchuudiin esreg dain khiizh, gatyn kherem, iabnyegiin kherem, ashdodyn khermiig nuraav. tereer ashdodyn nutagt bolon flistchuudiin dund khotuud bar'zh bosgov. burkhan tuund flistchuudiin esreg, gurbald am'darch baisan arabuudyn esreg, mon myeunichuudiin esreg daitakhad tuslav. bas ammonchuud uzziad alba guvchuur bar'zh, tereer mash khuchtei bolson tul tuunii ner aldar yegipyetiin khil khyazgaart ch khurev. uunees gadna, uzziia iyerusalimd bulangiin daaman khaalga, khondiin daaman khaalga bolon bulangiin tulguur bagana deer tsamkhguudyg bar'zh, bekhlev. tereer tsold tsamkhguud bosgozh, chuluu ukhazh olon nootsluur khiiv. uchir n' nam

dor gazart ch, tal gazart ch tuund mal sureg asar ikh baiv. tereer gazar khorsond khairstai baisan uchraas uularkhag nutag bolon urzhil shimtei talbainuudad tariachid, usan uzemchdiig bailgav. uunees gadna, uzziad daitakhad belen tsereg baisan bogood ted guush iyeiyel, tushmel maasyeia naryn yavuulsan toollogyn daguukh bulguudeeree khaany tushmediin neg bolokh khananiagiin udirldaga dor tulaand gardag baiv. ger buluudiin terguulegchid bolokh erelkheg daichid niitdee khoyer myanga zurgaan zuun khun bailaa. tednii udirldaga dor gurvan zuun doloon myanga tavan zuun khunii bureldekhuntei shildeg tsereg baiv. ted khaanyg demzhizh, daisny esereg mash khuchirkheg, tulaldakh chadvartai baiv. uunees gadna, uzzia bukh tseregte zoriulan bambai, zhad, duulga, khuyag, num sum bolon chuluu duuguurdekh kheregsluudiig beldezh ogson bilee. tereer iyerusalimd uran dargkhuudyn zokhion buteesen daitakh kheregsluudiig khiizhee. tedgeer n' sum bolon tom chuluu kharvuulakh zorilgoor tsamkhguud, bekhleltiin bulanguud deer tavim. ingeed tuunii ner aldar als khol tugezh, tereer khuchirkheg boltloo asar ikheer tetguulzh bailaa. geveh khuchirkheg bolmogts zurekh setgel n' ikhed bardam bolsnoos bolzh tereer zavkharch, ooriin burkhan ezend itgelgui khandav. tereer utlagyn takhilyn shireen deer utlaga uugiulakhaar ezenii sumd orson yum. tuunii araas takhilch azaria bolon tuuntee khamt zorigt ers bolokh ezenii nayan takhilch orson bilee. ted uzzia khaanyg eserguutsezh, tuunduzzia, ezend utlaga uugiulakh n' chinii uureg bish, kharin utlaga uugiulakhaar ariusgagdsan aarony khovguud bolokh takhilch naryn uureg yum. ariun gazraas garagtun, uchir n' chi itgelgui bogood ezen burkhanaas khundel khurtekhgui gev. kharin uzzia utlaga uugiulakh boiporyg gartaa barin, uurlan khilegnezhee. tuuniiig takhilch nart uurlan khilegnezhe baikh uyed dukhan deer n' uyaman ovchin garchee. ene n' takhilch naryn omno ezenii orgoond, utlaga uugiuldag takhilyn shireenii khazhuud bolson bilee. akhlakh takhilch azaria bolon bukh takhilch nar tuun uruu khartal dukhan deer n' uyaman ovchin baiv. ted tuuniiig tendees turgekhen gargav. ezen tuuniiig tsokhison uchraas uzzia ooroo ch garakh gezh yaaravchlav. uzzia khaan ukhekh odroo khurtel uyaman ovchtei baiv. tereer ezenii orgoonoos taslagdsan tul uyaman ovchintegoortustai gert am'darch baiv. tuunii khuu iotam khaany geriig zakhiran, uls ornykhoo khumuusiig shuuv. uzziagiin busad uilsiiig ekhnees n' duustal amozyn khuu esh uzuulegch isaia bichsen bilee. ingeed uzzia etseg ovgodinkhoo khamt noirssond, ted tuuniiig khaadad khar'yaalagdakh bulshny tal-

baid etseg ovgodinkh n' khamt orshuulzhee. ingekhdee tedter bol uyaman ovchtei gezhee. tuunii khuu iotam tuunii orond khaan bolov.

27

iotam khaan bolokhdoo khorin tavan nastai baisan bogood iyerusalimd arvan zurgaan zhil khaanchilzhee. tuunii ekhiig zadokiin okhin iyerusha gedeg baiv. tereer ooriin etseg uzziagiin khiisen bugdiig duurain ezenii melmiid zoviiig uildev. kharin tereer ezenii sumd orooqui. geveh ard tumen zavkharsan uilee urgeltzhuulsee l baiv. tereer ezenii orgoonii deed khaalgyg, mon ofelyen khermiin mash urt khesgiig bar'zh bosgov. uunees gadna, tereer iudagiin uularkhag nutagt khotuud bosgozh, modtoi tolgoduud deer bekhlelt, tsamkhguudyg bariv. ter bas ammonchuudyn khaantai tulaldazh, tedniig dilsen bogood ammonchuud ter zhiilin tursh tuund neg zuun talant mongo, arvan myangan kor ulaan buudai, arvan myangan kor arvai ogchee. ammonchuud bas khoyer, gurav dakh' zhil yag tiim khemzheeger tuund tolzhee. iotam ooriin burkhan ezenii omno zov zamaar yavsan uchraas khuchirkhegzhsen yum. iotamyn busad uils buyuu tuunii bukh dain bolon bukh azhlud, kharagtun, tedgeer n' izrail', iudagiin khaadyn nomd temdeglegdsen bilee. khaan bolokhdoo tereer khorin tavan nastai baisan bogood iyerusalimd arvan zurgaan zhil khaanchlav. iotam etseg ovgodinkhoo khamt noirsson bogood ted tuuniiig davidyn khotod orshuulzhee. tuunii khuu akhaz tuunii orond khaan bolov.

28

akhaz khaan bolokh uyedee khorin nastai baisan bogood iyerusalimd arvan zurgaan zhil khaanchilzhee. akhaz ooriin ovog etseg david shig ezenii melmiid zoviiig uildsengui. kharin tereer izrailliin khaadyn zamaar zamnasan yum. ter bas baaluudad zoriulan tsutgamal khorguud khiiv. uunees gadna, izrailliin khovguudiin omnoos ezenii khoon gargasan undestnuudiin buzar zanshlyn daguu tereer byen-khinmomyen khondiid utlaga uugiulzh, ooriin khovguudiig gald shataav. tereer morgolgin ondorlog, tolgod bolon nogoon mod buriin door utlaga uugiulan, takhil orgov. tiim uchraas tuunii burkhan ezen tuuniiig aramyn khaany gart tushaav. ted tuuniiig yalz, tuunees ulemzh toony arduudyg olzlon avch, damaskt avachiv. tuund khund khokhirol uchuulsan izrailliin khaany gart ter bas orson yum. ryemaliagiin khuu pyeka gants odriin dotor iudad zuun khorin myangan khuniig buyuu bukh zorigt ersiiig khyad-

san yum. uchir n' ted etseg ovgodinkhoo burkhan ezeniig umartsan bilee. yefrainym khuchit er zikhri n' khaany khuu maasyeiag, geriin zakhiragch azrikamyg bolon khaany udaakh khun yelkanag alzhhee. izrailiin khovguud oorsdiin akh duusees khoyer zuun myangan emegteichuud, khovguud, okhidyg olzlon yavav. bas tednees asar ikh zuilsiig deeremden, tuuniigee samarid avchrav. kharin tend odyed gegch ezenii esh uzuulegch baizhee. tereer samarid irsen tserguudiig ugtakhaar ochizh, tedendkharagtun, ta naryn etseg ovgodiin burkhan ezen iudad uurlasan uchraas tedniig ta naryn gart oruulsan bogood ta nar tedniig tengert tulsan khargislalaar khyadlaa. odoo ta nar iuda, iyerusalimyn khumuusiig oorsdodoo eregtei, emegtei boolud bolgon zakhirakhaar tolovlozh baigaa. unekheer ezen burkhanykhaa esreg khand-san nugel khilents ta nart oorsdod chin' baikhgui gezh uu? iimees odoo, namaig sonsozh, akh duuseesee olzlon avchirsan khumuusiig butsaatsgaa. yuu gevel ezenii shatazh bui uur khilen ta naryn esreg baina gev. tegekhd yefrainym khovguudiin terguulegchdiin zarim n' buyuu iokhanany khuu azaria, myeshillyemotyn khuu byeryekhia, shallumyn khuu iyekhezika, khadlain khuu amasa nar tulaldaanaas butsazh irzh baigaa tserguudiin esreg bosozh, tedendta nar olzlogdogsdyg end avchrakh yesgui. uchir n' ta nar bidnii nugel, gem buruu deer nemen ezenii esreg gem buruug bidnii deer buulgakhyg tolovlozh baina. bidnii gem buruu khediin ulemzh ikh baigaa uchraas izrailiin esreg tuuniiidurelzen uur yaaran baina getsgeev. ingeed zevseglesen erchuud olzlogdogsdyg ba deeremdsen zuilsee tushmed bolon bukh chuulgany omno orkhiv. tegeed deer ner durdagdsan khumuus bosozh, olzlogdogsdyg avch, nutsgen negniig n' olzny khuvtssaar khuvtsasazhee. mon tedend khuvtsas, shaakhai ogch, khoollod uukh yum ogch, tosoor toslon, bukh nyalkh balchiruudyg n' ilzhgen deer suulgan khotolzh, dal modny khot iyerikhod akh duus uruu n' avchrav. daraa n' ted samari uruu butsatsgaazhee. ter uyed akhaz khaan assiriin khaad uruu tuslamzh khusen khun ilgeev. uchir n' yedomchuud dakhin irzh, iudag dovtlon, olzlogdogsdyg avch yavzhee. bas filstchuud nam dor gazryn bolon iudagiin nyegyeviin khotuudyg turemgilzh, byetshyemyesh, aialon, gyedyerot, sokog gatsaanuudynkh n' khamt, timnag gatsaanuudynkh n' khamt, gimzog gatsaanuudynkh n' khamt ezlen avch, tend suur'shazhee. ezen iudag izrailiin khaan akhazaas bolzh dord bolgov. uchir n' tereer iudad khyanalgtui baidlyg gargan, ezend tuilyn itgelgui baiv. iimees assiriin khaan tilgat-pilnyesyer tuunii

esreg dovtlon irzh, tuuniig khuchirkhegzhulekhiin orond bur ch daramtav. khedigeer akhaz ezenii orgoo, khaany bolon noyedyn ordnoos khuv' avch, tuuniig assiriin khaand ogson bolovch ene n' tuund tus bolsongui. oriinkhoo zovlon shanallyn uyed enekhuu akhaz khaan ezend iluugem nugel uildzhee. uchir n' tereer ooriig n' yalsan damaskiin burkhdad takhil orgon, aramyn khaadyn burkhdad tedend tusalsan uchraas tedneer oortoo tusluulakhyn tuld bi tedgeer burkhdad takhil orgokh bolno gev. kharin tedgeer n' tuunii bolon bukh izrailiin budruulegch bolzhee. uunees gadna, akhaz burkhaany orgoonii sav suulgyg khaman tsugluulaad, tedgeeriig kheseg bolgon tsavchiv. tereer ezenii orgoonii khaalguudyg khaazh, iyerusalimyn bulan burd oortoo zoriulan takhilyn shirenuudiig bosgov. iudagiin khot burd tereer oor burkhdad utlaga uugiulakhaar morgoliin ondorloguudiig baigulzh, etseg ovgodinkhoo burkhan bolokh ezeniig uurlakhad khurgesen yum. tuunii busad uils bolon bukh zarnal n' ekhneesee togstol khurtel, kharagtun, tedgeer n' iuda bolon izrailiin khaadyn nomd temdeglegdsen bilee. ingeed akhaz etseg ovgodinkhoo khamt noirsson bogood ted tuuniig iyerusalim khotod orshuulzhee. ted tuuniig izrailiin khaadyn bulshind khiiegeui yum. tuunii khuu khyezyekia tuunii orond khaanchlav.

29

khyezyekia khaan bolokhdoo khorin tavan nastai baiv. tereer iyerusalimd khorin yeson zhil khaanchilzhee. tuunii ekhiig zyekhariagin okhin abia gedeg baiv. ter ooriin ovog etseg davidyn khiisen bukhniig duurain ezenii melmiid zoviig uildev. khaanchlalynkhaa ankhy zhiliin neg dekh sard tereer ezenii orgoonii khaalguudyg ongoilgozh, tedgeeriig zasvarlav. tereer takhilch nar bolon lyevichuudiig avchran, tedniig zuun talyn talbaid tsugluulzhee. tegeed tedendlyevichuud ee, namaig sonsogtun. odoo oorsdiigoo, mon etseg ovgodinkhoo burkhan bolokh ezenii orgoo ariusgazh, ariun gazraas buzar zuilsiig gargagtun. uchir n' bidnii etseg ovgod itgelgui baizh, bidnii burkhan ezenii melmiid buzar muug uilden, tuuniig umartan, ezenii orshikh gazraas nuuree buruulan, nurugaa kharuulsan bilee. ted bas uudnii tankhimyn khaalguudyg khaazh, denluuudiig gargazh, izrailiin burkhand zoriulan ariun gazart utlagyg uugiulzh, shataalt takhiluudyg orgosongui. tiimees ezenii uur khilen iuda, iyerusalimyn esreg khandan, tereer tedniig aidas, tugshuur, zevuutslin bai bolgoson. tuuniig ta nar oorsdiin nudeer uzsen bilee. kharagtun, uunees bolzh bid-

nii ovog etsguud ildend unatsgaazh, bid-nii khovguud, okhid bolon ekhneruud ol-zlogdson yum. izrailiin burkhan ezen-tei geree baiguulakh sanaa minii zurkhend baina. ingevel tuunii durlenzen uur bid-nees ergekhi biz. khovguud min' ee, odoo buu khaikhramzhgui bai. uchir n' ezen ta naryg oriinkhoo omno zogssoozh, ortoo uilch-luulen, uilchlegchid n' bolzh, utlaga uugiulakhaar songoson bilee khemeev. tegeed lyevichuud bosokhod kokhatchuudyn khovguudees amasaigiin khuu makhat, azariagiin khuu ioyel nar, myerariin khovguudees abdiin khuu kish, iyekhallyelyeliin khuu azaria nar, gyershonchuudaas zimmagiin khuu ioa, ioagiin khuu yedyen nar, yelizafany khovguudees shimri, iyeiyel nar, asafyn khovguudees zyekharia, mattania nar, khyemany khovguudees iyekhiyel, shimyei nar, iye-dutuny khovguudees shyemaia, uzziyel nar baiv. ted akh duusee tsugluulan, oors-diigoo ariusgaad, ezenii ugiin daguukh khaany tushaalaar ezenii orgoog tsever-lekheer orzhee. takhilch nar ezenii orgoonii dotood khesgiig tseverlekheer tiishee orts-goodood, ezenii sumees oldson bukh buzar zuilsiiig ted ezenii orgoonii khashaand gargan khayav. tegeed lyevichuud uuniig kidrony khondii uruu avaachikhaar yavav. arius-gakh azhlyg ted negdugere saryn eknii odor ekhelsen bogood ter sarynkhay naim dakh' odor ted ezenii uudnii tankhimd orzhee. tegeed ted ezenii orgoog naiman odriin dator ariusgan, negdugere saryn arvan zurgaa dakh' odor duusgav. tegeed ted khyezyekia khaan uruu ochizh, bid ezenii orgoog bukheld n' buyuu shataalt takhilyn shireeg bukh l kheregeliinkh n' khamt, mon il tavikh talkhny shireeg bukh l kheregeliinkh n' khamt tseverlelee. uunees gadna, akhaz khaan ooriin khaanchlalyn turshid itgelgui baidal dotroo khereggui geed khayasan bukh kheregeliig bid beltgen ariusgalaa. kharag-tun, tedgeer zuils ezenii takhilyn shireenii omno baina gezh ailtgav. tegeed khyezyekia khaan ertlen bosozh, khotyn noyedyg tsug-luulaad, ezenii orgoo uruu yavav. khaanch-lal, ariun gazar bolon iudagiin toloo nugliin tolookh takhil bolgokhoor doloon bukh, doloon khuts, doloon khurga, doloon ukhnyg ted avchirchee. tedgeeriig ezenii takhi-lyn shireen deer orgokhiig aarony khovguud bolokh takhilch nart ter tushaav. ingeed ted bukhnuudyg alzh, takhilch nar tsus-naas n' avch, takhilyn shireen deer tsat-sav. ted bas khutsnuudyg alzh, tsusyg n' takhilyn shireen deer tsatsav. ted bas khurganuudyg alzh, tsusyg n' takhi-lyn shireen deer tsatsav. daraa n' ted nugliin tolookh takhilyn ukhnuudyg khaan deer n' tav'tsgaav. takhilch nar ukhnu-udyg alaad, bukh izrailiin toloo evleruulliig

guitsetgekheer tedgeeriin tsusaar takhilyn shireeg tsevershuulev. uchir n' khaan bukh izrailiin toloo shataalt bolon nugliin tolookh takhil orgokhiig tushaasan bilee. tegeed david, mon khaany uzmerch gad bolon esh uzuulegch natany tushaalyin daguu tereer ezenii orgoond lyevichuudiig khen-gereg, bosoo yatga, yatga khogzhimteiger zogssoov. uchir n' ezen esh uzuulegchdeer damzhuulan iinkhuu tushaasan azhee. lyevichuud davidyn khogzhmiin zemsguudiig bar'zh, takhilch nar bureeteigee zogsots-goov. daraa n' takhilyn shireen deer shataalt takhil orgokh tushaalyg khyezyekia buulgav. shataalt takhil ekhelmegets, izrailiin khaan davidyn khogzhmiin zemsguudiig dagal-duulsan bureenuudiin khamt ezend orgokh duu bas ekhellee. bukh chuulganyg morgozh baikh zuur duuchid bas duulzh, burenuud khungenezh baiv. ene bukh shataalt takhilyg duustal urgelzhilsen yum. shataalt takhiluudyn togsold khaan bolon tuun-tei khamt baigh bukh mekhiin sogdozh, morgotsgoov. uunees gadna, david bolon uzmerch asafyn ugseer ezend magtaaluudyg duulakhgy khyezyekia khaan bolon tushmed n' lyevichuud tushaazhee. ted magtaalu-udyg bayar khoorteigoor duulzh, mekhiin sogdozh, morgov. daraa n' khyezyekiata nar odoo oorsdiigoo ezend ariusgan orgo-son uchir oirtyn irzh, takhiluudyg bolon talarkhlyn orgoluudiig ezenii orgoond avchrag-tun khemeev. chuulgan n' takhiluud bolon talarkhlyn orgoluudiig avchirsan bo-good zarim khumuus sain duraaraa shataalt takhiluudyg ch avchirchee. chuulgany avchirsan shataalt takhiluudyn too tolgoi n' dalan bukh, zuun khuts, khoyer zuun khurga baiv. edgeer n' bugd ezend orgokh shataalt takhild zoriulagdsan bailaa. arius-gagdsan zuils n' zurgaan zuun bukh, gur-van myangan khon' bolzhee. gevch takhilch nar mash tsoodozh, bukh shataalt takhiluudyn ar'syg ovchizh chadakhgui bailaa. tiim uchraas azhil buren duustal, mon busad takhilch nar oorsdiigoo ariusgash duustal tednii akh duus bolokh lyevichuud tedend tusaltsgaav. uchir n' lyevichuud oorsdi-igoo ariusgakhdaa takhilch naryg bodvol iluu ukhamsartai khandsan baiv. tend mon olon shataalt takhiluud eviin takhiluudyn ookh bolon shataalt takhiluud zoriulsan undaan orgoluudiin khamt bailaa. tegeed khyezyekia bolon bukh ard tumen burkhan khumuust yuu beldseniig kharaad bayarlan khoortsgoov. uchir n' ene zuil genet tokhi-oldson yum.

zoriulan deeguur ngorokh bayaryg temdeglekheer iyerusalim dakh' ezenii orgoo uruu irekhiig tednees khusev. khaan, tuunii noyed bolon iyerusalim dakh' bukh chuulgan deeguur ngorokh bayaryg khoyerdugaar sard temdeglekheer shiidsenii shaltgaan n' takhilch nar oorsdiigoo khureltsekhuits too-goor ariusgaagui, mon khumuus ch iyerusalimd tsuglaraaguigees bolzh ted ug bayaryg tukhian uyed temdeglezh chadaaguitei kholbootoi yum. ingekh n' khaan bolon bukh chuulgany nudend zov khemeen tootsogdov. iimees izrailiin burkhan ezend deeguur ngorokh bayaryg iyerusalimd temdeglekheer tedniig iruulekh tunkhiig byeyershyebagaas dan khurtelkh bukh izrail' dayaar taraan zarlakh zarligiig ted gargav. uchir n' end bichigdsen shig iim olon toony khunteigeer ted ene bayaryg temdeglezh baigaagui bilee. zarlaguud khaany tushaalynd daguu khaan bolon tuunii noyedyn garaas avsan zakhidluudyg teen bukh izrail', iuda dayaar yavzh, o, izrailiin khovguud ee, abraham, isaak, izrailiin burkhan bolokh ezen uruu ergeg-tun. ingevel assiriin khaadynd savraas zalilan, uldsen ta nar uruu ter ergene. etseg ovgodiiinkhoo burkhan ezend itgelgui khanda-zh baisan etsguud bolon akh nar shigee buu bai. ta naryn kharzh baigaagaar tereer tedniig aimshigtai bolgoson bilee. orsdiin etsguud shig khuzuugee buu khatuuruul, kharin ezend garaa ogch, tuunii monkhod ariusgasan tuunii ariun gazart orzh, tuunii durelzen uur ta naraas ergekhiiin tuld ezen burkhandaa uilchlegtun. kharev ta nar ezen uruu butsazh irvel, ta naryn akh duus bolon khoyguud oorsdiig n' olzlon yavsan khumuusiin omno orshooliig olzh, ene nutagt butsazh irekh bolno. uchir n' ta naryn burkhan ezen niguulsengui bolood orshoongui bogood ta nar tuun uruu butsazh irvel ta naraas nuuree bu-ruulakhgui khemeesen. zarlaguud yefraim bolon manassyegiin nutag dayaar, zye-buluny chanad khurtel khotos khot damzhin yavsan bolovch khumuus tedniig zhigshin ineeldezh, doromzhilzh baiv. khedii tiim bolovch ashyer, manassy, zyebuluny zarim khumuus oorsdiigoo daruu bolgon, iyerusalimd irtsgeev. ezenii ugeer khaan bolon noyedyn tushaasnyg guitsetgekh neg zurkh setgeliig tedend ogokhiin tuld burkhany mutar iudagiin deer bas baiv. khoyerdugaar sard isgeegui talkhny bayaryg temdeglekheer olon khumuus buyuu asar tom chuulgan iyerusalimd tsuglarchee. ted bosood, iyerusalimd baisan takhilyn shireenuudiig zailuulzhee. ted bas utlagyn takhilyn shireenuudiig kholduulan, kidron gorkhi uruu khayav. tegeed khoyerdugaar saryn arvan dorvond ted deeguur ngorokh bayaryn khurganuudyg nyadlav. takhilch nar bolon lyevichuud oorsdoosoo ichizh, oorsdiigoo ar-

iusgaad, ezenii orgoond shataalt takhilu-udyg avchrav. ted burkhany khun mosyegiin khuuliin daguu oorsdiin yesyn daguu oors-diin bair bairandaa zogsotsgoov. takhilch nar lyevichuudiin garaas khuleen avsan tsusyng tsatszhee. tend chuulgany dund oors-diigoo ariusgaagui olon khun baisan uchraas tedniig ezend ariusgakhyn tuld buzar baisan khun neg buriin toloo lyevichuud deeguur ngorokh bayaryn khurganuudyg nyadlav. ard tumnii neled n' buyuu yefraim, manassy, issakhar bolon zyebulunaas irsen olon khun oorsdiigoo tsevershuuleegui bolovch deeguur ngorokh bayaryn zoogiig deer bichigdsenees ooroor idetsgeezh baiv. khyezyekia tednii toloo zalbiran, sain ezen uuchlag. khedi-igeer ariun gazryn tsevershuuleltiin zhurmyn daguu bish ch gesen etseg ovgodiiinkhoo burkhan ezen bolokh burkhanyg erelkhi-ilekheer ooriin zurkh setgeliig beldegch khun buriig uuchlag gev. iimees ezen khyezyekia sonsood, ard tumniig edgeev. iyerusalimd baisan izrailiin khovguud is-geegui talkhny bayaryg doloo khonogiin tursh mash ikh bayar khoorteigeer temde-glesen bogood lyevichuud bolon takhilch nar ezend changa khogzhmoor toglozh ezeniig odor algasalgui magtav. ezenii zuilsed saruul oilgoltoor khandagch bukh lyevichu-uded khyezyekia urmynd ugsiig khezhee. ingeed ted eviin takhiluudyg organ, etseg ovgodiiinkhoo burkhan ezend talarkhan tovtoloson doloon odriin tursh idetsgeev. tegeed chuulgan bukheldee bayaryg dakhin doloo khonog temdeglekheer shiidseneer ted bayar khoorteigoor dakhin doloo khonog temdegletsgeev. uchir n' iudagiin khaan khyezyekia chuulgand zoriulan myangan bukh, doloon myangan khoniig khandi-vlasan bogood noyed ch chuulgand zoriu-lan myangan bukh, arvan myangan khoniig khandivlasan bilee. mon asar olon toony takhilch nar oorsdiigoo ariusgav. iudagiin bukh chuulgan n' takhilch nar, lyevichuud bolon izrailias irsen bukh chuulgany khamt, mon izrail' gazraas irsen bolon iudad am'dardag khariinkhny al' alintai n' khamt bayarlan khoortsgoozhee. davidyn khuu izrailiin khaan solomony odruudees khoish iyerusalimd uuntei adil yum bolzh baigaagui uchraas iyerusalimd asar ikh bayar khor bolzh bailaa. daraa n' lyeviin takhilch nar bosozh, ard tumniig yeroov. tednii duu sonsogdozh, tednii zalbiral tuunii ariun or-shikhui bolokh tengert khursen azhee.

31

ene bukhend duussany daraa tend baisan bukh izrail'chuud iudagiin khotuud uruu yavzh, bukh iuda, byeniamin dayaar bolon yefraim, manassyed bui bagananuudyg kheseglen butlazz, ashyeragiin modon

shong tsavchin, morgoliin ondorloguud
 болон тэхийлэн ширээнүүдийг нураан, тэр
 бүгдийг усгазх дуусгав. дараа н' израилийн
 бүх ховгууд оорсдиин хотууд уруу,
 хүн бүр оорин эземшил уруу хар'тсгаав.
 тегээд шатаалт тэхилүүд, өвчин тэхилүүд
 оргохиин тулд, мон эзний хүрээ бууд-
 лын дааман хаалганууд дээр үйлчилж,
 талархал оргон, магтэхийн тулд тэхилч
 нар, лөвчлүүдийн хүн нэг бүрийг ооринх
 н' үйлчлелийн дагуу буюг булгээр н' үүрэг
 ахилд хөйзүекия томилв. тэр бас оорин
 эд зүйлс шатаалт тэхилүүдэд, тухайлбал,
 эзний хууд'д бичигдсэнчлэн, оглоо, оройн
 шатаалт тэхилүүд, амралтын одрууд, шинэ
 сарауд болон товлогдсон байр зөвлүүдэд
 зориулагдсан шатаалт тэхилүүдэд хуучин
 хувиуг тогтоозоо. тэхилч нар болон
 лөвчлүүд оорсдигуу эзний хууд'д зө-
 риүлэхийн тулд төдөд төхирсөн хувиуг
 огокхиуг иерусалимд ам'дарч байсан
 иргэд хуучин бас тусгаав. захирмун
 гэрч тархмунг, израилийн ховгууд ур
 тариан анхны ур зүйлс, шинэ дурс, тос,
 зогийн бал болон газрын бүх бүтээгдэху-
 униуг арвин хөмжөөгөөр хуучин. тэд
 бүх зүйлснээсээ арвны нөгийг асар их
 хөмжөөгөөр авчрав. иудгийн хотууд
 даам'дарч байсан иуда болон израилийн
 ховгууд ухер, хөнийнхүү арвны
 нөгий, мон оорсдиин бурхан эзэнд а-
 иусгагдсан ариун бөхүүдийн арвны нөгий
 авчирч, овоолон тавив. гурван дугаар сар
 тэд овоонууд босгож өхлөөд, дөлдугаар
 сар дуусгав. хөйзүекия болон захки-
 рагчид ирж, овоонуудыг хуучин, эзэн
 болон тууны ард түмэн болох израилийн
 үрөө. дараа н' уг овоонуудын талаар
 хөйзүекия тэхилч нар болон лөвчлүүд
 асуув. задкиин гериин ахлалх тэхилч
 азариа туунд хариулан, эзний оргоонд
 хандивүүд авчирч өхлөөд, хөйзүекия
 бидэнд илх хүн хуучин байсан
 бөгөөд илүү гурсан н' ч өлбөг үлдэв.
 үхир н' эзэн оорин ард түмнийг үрөөсөн
 бөгөөд өнө үлэмж хөмжөөний зүйл илүү
 гурсан хүн гэв. тегээд хөйзүекия төдөн
 эзний оргоон дотор ороонууд бөхтөгийг
 тусгаасанд, тэд бөхтөв. тэд хандивууд,
 арвны нөгүүд болон ариусгагдсан зүйлс
 илгээгээр авчирчээ. лөвч хүн конанья
 тегдгериин хариутсан тухмел, тууны дуу
 шимей удаах хүн н' болов. хөйзүекия
 хаан томилсон ийхнийл, азариа, нахат,
 асакхей, ийеримот, иозабал, лөвч, и-
 макхия, макхат, бөняйа нар конанья,
 шимей нэрын өрх медөл дээр байх
 хуучингид болсон бөгөөд бурханы
 оргоонд ахлалх тухмел н' азариа байв.
 зуун талын дааман хаалганы сакхил,
 лөвч хүн имнагийн хуучин корь эзэн
 зориулсан хандивыг болон хамгийн ариун
 зүйлс тогтоохуур бурханд оргох сайн

duryн орголуудийг khariutsdag байв. туunii
erkh medel dor yedyen, miniamin, iyeshua,
shyemaia, amaria, shyekania nar takhilch
naryн khotuudad baizh, oorsdiin akh duus
nart bulguudiin daguu, tom zhizhgiin
al' alind khuviudyg n' itgelteigeer ogdog
байв. ugiin bichigt temdeglegdseniig n'
ul khargalzan guchin nasnaas deeshikh
ers buyuu odor buriin uurgее guitset-
gekheer ezenii orgoond orzh baisan khun
burd bulgiinkhee daguu guitsetgesen azhil
uurgiin toloo ug khuviud taraagdazh байв.
mon etsguudinkhee buluudiin daguu ugiin
bichigt temdeglegdsen takhilch nar, khorin
nasnaas deeshikh lyevichuuded, tednii uureg
bolon bulguudiin daguu khuviig ogchee.
ugiin bichigin temdeglegluuded bukhii l
khuulgany balchir khuukhduud, ekhnuruud,
khovguud болон okhidiy bagtaasan bailaa.
uchir n' ted ariun baidal dotor oorsdiigoo
itgelteigeer ariusgazhee. mon khotuu-
dynkhaa belcheer gazruud dakh' takhilch
nar bolokh aarony khovguudiin toloo, esvel
khot neg burd, takhilch naryн dotroos bukh
erchuuded, lyevichuudiin dotroos ugiin
bichigt temdeglegdsen khun burd khuv'
taraakh khumuusiig nerseer n' togtooson
yum. khyezyekia bukh iuda dayaar iinkhuu
uildev. tereer ooriin burkhan ezenii omno
sain, zov, unen bolokh zuilsii khiizhee.
oriin burkhanyg erelkhiilen, khuul' ba
tushaal dotor burkhanyг orgoonii uilchleld
ekhuulsen azhil buree tereer bukh zurkh
setgeleesee khiizh, amzhilt olzh байв.

32

edger itgeit uilsiin daraa assiriin khaan
syennakhyerib irzh, iudag dovltón,
bekhlegdsen khotuudyg buslen avch,
tedgeeriig oortoo ezlen avakhaar sanazhee.
syennakhyerib irsnii, mon iyerusalimd
daitakhaar tolovlozh baigaag n' khyezzykia
khaaraad, oorlin tushmed bolon daichid-
taigaa khamtran khotyn gadna baidag
bulguudaas usyg taslakhaar shiidsend, ted
tuund tsvlav. ingeed olon khun tsuglaran,
duurgeer ursdag bukh bulag, suguudyg
khaazh,yaagaad assiriin khaan irzh, ene
ikh usyg olzh ezemshikh yestoi yum be?
getsgeev. tereer uram avch, nursan baisan
bukh khermiig sergeen bosgozh, deer n'
tsamkhguudyg bairluulaad, oor gadnakh
khangy bar'zh, davidyn khot dakh' mil-
log batzhuulan, ikh khemzheenii zevseg,
bambainuudyg khiiv. tereer ar tumniig
zakhirakh tsergiin darga naryg tomilood,
khotyn daaman khaalgan deerkh talbaid oor
uruugaa tsugluulaad, tedniig uramshuulan
yarikhdad tuushtai bogood zorigtoi baigtun.
assiriin khaanaas, tuuntei khamt baigaa
ene bukh tumnuudees buu emee, buu zurkh
aldagtun. uchr n' bidentei khamt baigaa

negen n' tuuntei khamt baigaa negnees agu yum. tuuntei khamt zovkhon makhan gar, kharin bidentei khamt bidend tuslakh bolon tulaldaand min' baidakh bidnii burkhan ezen baina gev. tegeed ard tumen iudagiin khaan khyezyekiagiin ugend naidzhee. uunii daraa assiriin khaan syennakhyerib lakhish khotyg bukh tsergiin khucheeree buslen baikh uyedee iyerusalim uruu ooriin zarts naryg iudagiin khaan khyezyekia bolon iyerusalimd baisan bukh iudachuudyn esreg ilgeezh, assiriin khaan syennakhyerib iin khelzh baina. ta nar yuund itgez, buslegdsen iyerusalimd uldene ve? orsdi-igoo olsgozh, tsangaan ukheld khurgesei gezh n'bidnii burkhan ezen bidniig assiriin khaany garaas avarnaž khemeen khyezyekia ta naryg toorogduulzh baigaa bus uu? nookh khyezyekia chin' tuunii morgoliin ondorloguud bolon takhilyn shirenuudiig zailuulaad, iuda, iyerusalimd khandan nita nar neg takhilyn shireenii omno morgozh, tuun deer l utlaga uugiulakh boloiz gesen yum bish uu? bi bolood minii etseg ov-god gazar nutgiin bukh ard tumnuuded yuu khiisniig ta nar medekhgui gezh uu? terkhuu gazar nutguudyn undestnuudiin burkhad minii garaas ooriin gazar nutgaa avarch chadakh baisan uu? minii etseg ovgodiiin burmoson ustgasaan tedgeer undestnuudiin bukh burkhdyn dotroos ooriin ard tumnee minii garaas avarch chadakh khen baisan be? tegekhet ta naryn burkhan ta naryg minii garaas avarch chadna gezh uu? tiimees odoo, khyezyekiad ingezh buu mekhlegd, buu toorogd, mon tuund buu itge. uchir n' yamar ch undesten, khaanchlalyin yamar ch burkhan ooriin ard tumnee minii garaas, esvel minii etseg ovgodiiin garaas avarch chadsangui. tegvel ta naryn burkhan ta naryg minii garaas yaazh avrakh yum bol? khemeev gezh kheluulzhee. tuunii zarts nar ezen burkhany esreg bolon tuunii zarts khyezyekiagiin esreg tsaashlan yar'tsgaav. ter mon izrailliin burkhan ezeniig doromzhlokhoo gazar nutguudyn undestnuudiin burkhad oorsdiin ard tumnee minii garaas avarch chadaagui shig, khyezyekiagiin burkhan ch gesen oriin ard tumniig minii garaas avarch chadakhguy gezh tuunii esreg yarikhaar zakhidluudyg bichiv. ted kherem deer baisan iyerusalimyn khumuusiig ailgan surduulekh gezh tedden uruu uuniigee iuda kheleer changa duugaar khashkhirav. ingesneer ted khotyg avakh sanaatai baiv. ted iyerusalimyn burkhany tukhai khunii garyn buteel bolokh delkhiin ard tumnuudiin burkhdyn tukhai yar'zh baigaa yum shig yarilaa. kharin khyezyekia khaan bolon amozyn khuu esh uzuulegch isaia uunii talaar zalbiran, tenger ood khashkhirtsgaav. ezen tenger elchee ilgeen, assiriin khaany kharand bukh khuchit

daichid, zhanzhnuud, tushmediig aluulzhee. ingeed tereer ichguurteigeer ooriin nutag uruugaa butsav. ter ooriin burkhny sum orokh uyed ooriinkh n' khuukhduudiin zarim n' tuuniig tend n' ildeer alzhee. ezen khyezyekiad bolon iyerusalimyn orshin suugchdyg assiriin khaan syennakhyeribyn garaas, mon busad bukhniin garaas avarch, tedniig tal burd n' udirdzhee. olon khumuus iyerusalimd irzh, ezend beleg selt organ, iudagiin khaan khyezyekiad shilmel belguudiig orgozhee. uunees khoish tereer bukh undestnii omno orgomzhlogdson bilee. ter odruuded khyezyekia ukhluut ovchtei bolzhee. tereer ezend zalbirsand ezen tuund aildazh, temdeg ogov. kharin khyezyekia khuleezh avsan ashgaasaa butsaazh ogsongui. uchir n' tuunii zurkh bardam bolzhee. iimees uur khilen tuunii deer bolon iuda, iyerusalimyn deer buuv. kharin khyezyekia bolon iyerusalimyn orshin suugchid zurkhniikhee bardamnalyg nomkhrulsan uchraas ezenii uur khilen ted-nii deer khyezyekiagiin odruuded buusangui. khyezyekiad ulemzh ikh bayalag, ner khund baiv. ter oortoo zoriulan mongo, alt, unet chuluu, amtlagch, bambai bolon bukh tor-liin unet kheregileiin erdenesiin sangyuudyg, mon ur tariany buteegdekhuun, dars, toсны aguulakhuudyg baiguulzh, mon bukh torliin ukhriin khoroo, khoniny khashaanuudyg bar'zhee. ter oortoo zoriulan khotuud baiguulzh, khon', ukher surgiig ui tumeer n' ezemshzhee. uchir n' burkhan tuund asar ikh bayalgiig ogson bilee. gikhony usny deed ursgalyg zogsoozh, davidyn khotyn baruun tal uruu ursgasan khun n' khyezyekia baiv. khyezyekia khiisen bugddee amzhilt olzhee. ug gazart bolson gaikhamshgiin talaar asuukhaar tuun uruu ilgeegdsen vavilony zakhiragchdyn toloologchdiin khereg l khyezyekiagiin zurkh setgeld baisan bukhniig medezh, tuuniig zovkhon sorikhyn tuld burkhan tuuniig gantsaarang n' orkhison yum. khyezyekiagiin busad uils, tuunii itgelin uilduud, kharagtun, tedgeer n' amozyn khuu esh uzuulegch isaiaagiin uzegdeld, izrail' ba iudagiin khaadyn nomd bichigdsen bilee. ingeed khyezyekia etseg ovgodinkhoo khamt noirsozh, ted tuuniig davidyn khovguudiin bulshny deed khesegt orshuulav. bukh iuda bolon iyerusalimyn orshin suugchid tuuniig ukhekhet n' khundetgev. tuunii khuu manassye tuunii orond khaan bolov.

33

manassye khaan bolokhdoo arvan khoyer nastai baisan bogood tereer iyerusalimd tavin tavan zhil khaanchlav. tereer izrailliin khovguudiin omnoos ezenii khoon gargasan undestnuudiin buzryn daguu ezenii melmiid

buzar muug uildsen bilee. ter ooriin etseg khyezyekiagiin nuraan khayasan morgoliin ondorloguudiig sergeen bar'zh, baaluudad zoriulan takhilyn shireenuud bosgon, ashyeragiin modon shong buteezh, bas tengeriin bukh erkhest morgon, ulchlev. tereer ezenii orgoo dotor takhilyn shireenuud bosgov. ene orgoonii talaar minii ner iyerusalimd uurd baikh boloi gezh ezen aildsan yum. tereer ezenii orgoonii khoyer khashaand tengeriin bukh erkhest zoriulan takhilyn shireenuud bosgov. ter ooriin khovguudiig byen-khinmomyin khondiid gal dunduur yavuulan, id shid uldezh, ilbe surch, merge togov ashiglazh, suns duudagchid bolon khar domch nartai kholbogdson. ezenii melmiid ulemzh ikh buzar muug uildseneere tereer ezeniig uurlakhad khurgezhee. daraa n' ter ooriin buteessen shuteenii siilmel khorgiig burkhany orgoo dotor bairluulav. ene orgoonii tukhai davidad bolon tuunii khuu solomond burkhan aildakhdaa bi izrailiin bukh ovguudaas songoson ene orgoo bolon iyerusalimd bi oriin neriig uurd monkhod tavikh bolno. khervee mosygeer damzhulan ogogdson khuul', zarliguud bolon togtooluudyn daguu ted mini tushaasan bolgonyg sakhin uldezh baival bi ta naryn etseg ovgodod togtoozh ogson gazar nutgaas izrailiin kholiig dakhin gargakhgui gesen bilee. iinkhuu izrailiin khovguudiin omnoos ezenii ustgasan undestnuudees ch iluu buzar muug khiilguulen iuda bolon iyerusalimyn orshin suugchdyg manassye toorogduulsen yum. manassyed bolon tuunii ard tumend ezen aildsan bolovch ted ankhaarsangui. tiimees tednii esreg assiriin khaany ikh tsergiin zhanzhnuudyg ezen avchirsan bogood ted manassyeg degeenuudeer bar'zh, khurel gav ginzheer kulzh, vavilon uruu avch yavav. zovlon zdugurt orson khoino ter ooriin burkhan ezen uruu khandazh, etseg ovgodiiinkhoo burkhany omno oorigoo ikhed dord bolgov. manassye tuund zalbirakhad, guiltand n' tereer setgel khodolzh, tuunii khuseltiig sonsozh, tuuniig iyerusalim uruu, ooriinkh n' khaant uls uruu dakhin avchirchee. ingeed ezen bol burkhan mon gedgiig manassye medsen bilee. uunii daraa tereer davidyn khotyn gadna gikhony baruun tal dakh' khondiid gadnakh khermiig bosgozh, zagasan khaal-gyane uul khurtel urgelzhluulen, ofyelyg khureluulsen bogood khermiig mash ondor bariv. daraa n' iudagiin bukh bekhlegdsen khotuudad tereer tsergiin darga naryg bairluulav. ter bas ezenii orgoonoos kharin burkhad, shuteenuudiig zailuulzh, ezenii orgoonii uul bolon iyerusalimd ooriin bosgon takhilyn shireenuudiig ch zailuulan, khotyn gadna gargazh khayazhee. tereer ezenii takhilyn shireeg bosgon, deer n' eviin takhiluud bolon talarkhlyn takhilu-

udyg orgov. mon izrailiin burkhan ezend ulchlekhiiig iudad ter tushaav. tegsen khedii ch ard tumen morgoliin ondorloguud deer zovkhon oorsdiin burkhan ezend takhil orgosoor baiv. manassyegiin busad uils, burkhandaa khandsan tuunii zalbir-luud bolon izrailiin burkhan ezenii nereer tuuntei yar'zh baisan uzmerchdiin ugs zereg n' izrailiin khaadyn temdegleluudiin dund bii. bas tuunii zalbirluud bolon kherkhen burkhand khuselt tav'zh baisan n', tuunii bukh nugel, tuunii itgelgui baidal, oorigoo dord bolgokhoos omno tuunii morgoliin ondorloguud bosgozh, ashyeragiin modon shon ba siilmel khorguudiig zoozh baisan gazruud zereg n' khozain temdegleluuded bichigdsen yum. ingeed manassye etseg ovgodiiinkhoo khamt noirsson bogood ted tuuniig ooriinkh n' gert orshuulzhee. tuunii khuu amon tuunii orond khaan bolzhee. amon khaan bolokhdoo khorin khoyer nastai baisan bogood iyerusalimd khoyer zhil khaanchlav. amon ooriin etseg manassyegiin uildsenii adil ezenii melmiid buzar muug uldezh, ooriin etseg manassyegiin buteessen bukh siilmel khorogt takhil orgozh, tedgeert ulchlev. uunees gadna, ooriin etseg manassyegiin uildsenii adil tereer ezenii omno oorigoo dord bolgosongui, kharin amon gem buruug arvizhuulsen yum. etsest n' tuunii zarts nar tuuniig esreg khuivaldazh, tuuniig ooriinkh n' gert alav. geveh ter gazryn ard tumen amon khaany esreg khuivaldagchdyg bugdiig n' alzh, tuunii orond tuunii khuu iosiag khaanaar orgomzhilzhee.

34

iosia khaan bolokhdoo naiman nastai baisan bogood iyerusalimd guchin negen zhil khaanchlav. tereer ezenii melmiid zoviig uilden, ooriin ovog etseg davidyn zamaar zamnanas bogood zuun, baruun tiish khazaisangui. khaanchlalynkhaa naim dakh' zhild, zaluukhan baikhdaa tereer ovog etseg davidynkhaa burkhanyg erelkhiilzh ekhlev. arvan khoyer dakh' zhild tereer iuda bolon iyerusalimyg morgoliin ondorloguud, ashyeragiin modon shon bolon siilmel, tsutgamal khorguudees tseverlezh ekhelsen yum. ted tuunii omno baaluudyn takhilyn shireenuudiig nuraazh, ondot bairluulsan utlagyn takhilyn shireenuudiig ter tsavchin unagav. bas ashyeragiin modon shon, siilmel bolon tsutgamal khorguudiig tereer khesegeen butlaad, nuntag boltol uiruulen, tedgeert takhil orgozh baisan khumuusiin bulshnuud deeguur taraav. tegeed tereer takhilch naryn yasyg takhilyn shireenuud deer n' shataazh, iuda bolon iyerusalimyg tsevershuulev. manassye, yefraim, simyeony khotuudad bolon naftaliig khurtel, ergen toirnykh n' balgasnuudad ch gesen

ter takhilyn shireenuudiig nuraazh, ashyeragiin modon shon bolon silmel shuteenuudiig nuntaglian butlaad, izrail' gazar nutag dayaar utlagyn takhilyn shireenuudiig tsavchin khayav. tegeed tereer iyerusalim uruu butsav. tereer gazar nutag bolon orgoog tseverlesen baikh uyed buyuu khaanchalynkhaa arvan naim dakh' zhild ooriin burkhan ezenii orgoog zasvarluulakhaa tereer azaliagiin khuu shafan, khotyn tushmerel maasyeia, khereg khotlogh ioakhazyn khuu ioa naryg ilgeev. ted terguun takhilch khilkia uruu ochood, burkhany orgoo uruu avchirsan mongiiig tushaazhee. ug mongiiig lyevichuud bolokh khaalwany sakhiuluud manassye, yefraim bolon izrailiin bukh uldegdsedes, mon bukh iuda, byeniamin bolon iyerusalimyn orshin suugchdaas tsugluulsan baiv. ted ug mongiiig ezenii orgoog khariutsan azhillazh bui khumuusiin gart ogson bogood ezenii orgoond azhillazh baisan azhilchid orgoog sergeen bar'zh, zasvarlakhad khereglesen yum. ter mongiiig ted zassan chuluu, zalgakhad ashiglakh gualing khudaldazh avakhad, mon iudagiin khaadyn suireld khurgesen barilguudad dunznuud khiikhed zoriulzh muzhaanuud, barilgachdad erguulen ogchee. khumuus n' azhlaa itgelteigeer khiiv. tedniig khyanazh baisan daamluud n' myerariin khovguudees garaltai lyevichuud bolokh iakhat, obadia nar, kokhatyn khovguudees garaltai zyekharia, myeshullam nar bolon bugdeeree khogzhmiin zemsegt garamgai khumuus bolokh lyevichuud baiv. ted bas khund yum zoogchdiig khariutsazh, mergezhil buriin bukh azhilchdyg khyanazh baiv. lyevichuudees zarim n' guush, tushmed bolon daaman khaalwany sakhiuluudyn uurgiiig guitssetgezha baiv. ezenii orgoon dotor khiisen baisan mongiiig ted avchirch baikh uyed mosyegeer damzhuulan ogson ezenii khuuliin nomyg takhilch khilkia olzhee. khilkia khariulan guush shafandbi ezenii orgoond khuuliin nom olloo gev. khilkia ter nomyg shafand ogchee. tegeed shafan nomyg khaand avchran, tuund tsaashluulan medeelekhdeetany zarts nart daalgagdsan bukhniig ted guitssetgezha baigaa. ted bas ezenii orgoonoos oldson mongiiig khooslon gargazh, tuuniig khyanagchid bolon azhilchdyn gart daatgav gev. uunees gadna guush shafan khaand khelekhdeetakhilch khilkia nadad neg nom ogson gev. shafan ug nomoos khaany omno unshzhee. khaan terkhuu khuuliin ugsiiig sonssood ooriin khuvtsssa urav. daraa n' khilkia, shafany khuu akhikam, mikagiin khuu abdon, guush shafan bolon khaany zarts asaia nart khaan tushaakhdaa yavtsgaazh, minii toloo bolon izrail' ba iudad uldsen khumuusiin toloo oldson nomyin ugsiin talaar ezenees asuugtun. ene nomd bichigdsen bukhni

daguu uildekheer ezenii ugiig bidnii etseg ovgod sakhiagui uchraas bidnii deer asgarsan ezenii uur khilen aguu azhee gev. tegeed khilkia bolon khaany ilgeesen khumuus shalumyn ekhner esh uzuulegch emegtei khulda uruu yavav. shallum n' khasragiin ach, tokkhatyn khuu bogood khuvtsasny agulakhyn sakhiul yum. (khulda iyerusalimd khoyerdugaar duuregt am'dardag baiv). ted monookh zuiliin talaar tuuntee yariltshzee. tereer tedendizrailiin burkhan ezen ingezh aildazh baina. ta naryg nad uruu ilgeesen khund khelegtun. ezen aildakhdad nuuzegtun, bi ene gazar bolon endkhiin orshin suugchid deer gai gamshgiig buulgana. ter n' iudagiin khaany omno tednii unshsan terkhuu nomd bichigdsen bukh kharaal yum. yaagaad gevel ted namaig umartan, oor burkhdad utlaga uugiulzh, oorsdiin garyn bukh azhlaar namaig uurluulsan bilee. tiimees minii uur khileng ene gazar deer tsutgakh bogood untraakhguiz gezha baina khemeev. kharin ezenees asuulgakhaar ta naryg ilgeesen iudagiin khaand ta nar uuniig khelekh bolno. chinii sonsoson ugsiiig izrailiin burkhan ezen ingezh aildazh baina. nichinii zurkh zoolon baizh, ene gazar bolon endkhiin orshin suugchdyn esreg khelsen tuunii ugsiiig sonssood burkhany omno chi oorigoo daruu bolgosen bogood minii omno chi ooriigoo daruu bolgozh, khuvtsssa uran, minii omno uilsan uchir bi chamaig unekheer sonslooz gezha ezen tunkhaglazh baina. nuuzegtun, bi chamaig chinii etseg ovgod uruu avaachin, chi bulshindaa amar taivnaar ochikh bolno. ene gazar bolon endkhiin orshin suugchid deer minii avchrakh bukh gai gamshgiig chinii nud uzekhguiz gesen gekh bolno gev. ted khariu ugiig khaand damzhuulav. khaan daraa n' khun ilgeezh, iuda bolon iyerusalimyn bukh akhmaduudyg tsugluulav. khaan ba iudagiin bukh erchuud, iyerusalimyn orshin suugchid, takhilch nar, lyevichuud bolon khamgiin aguugaas khamgiin бага khurtelkh bukh ard tumen ezenii orgoo uruu yavav. ezenii orgoonoos oldson gereenii nomyin bukh ugsiiig tednii sonsogd khaan unshiv. tegeed khaan ooriin bairandaa zogsod, ezenii omno geree baiguulan, bukh zurkh setgel, bukh oyuu sanaagaar ezeniiig dagazh, tuunii tushaal, gerchlel, zarliguudyg sakhizh, ene nomd bichigdsen gereenii ugsiiig kheregzhuulne gezhee. tegeed tereer iyerusalimd ba byeniamind baisan bukh khuniig oortei n' khamt ene gereend negduulev. tiimees iyerusalimyn orshin suugchid etseg ovgodinkhoo burkhan bolokh burkhany gereenii daguu uildzhee. iosia izrailiin khovguuded khar'yaalagdakh bukh gazar nutgaas bukh buzryg zailuulaad, izrail'd bai bukh khuniig oorsdiin burkhan ezend uilchilsend tuunii am'dralynkh n' tur-

shid ted etseg ovgodinkhoo burkhan ezeniig dagakhaas ergeegui yum.

35

daraa n' iosia ezend deeguur ngorokh bayaryg iyerusalimd temdeglezh, negdugeer saryn arvan dorvond ted deeguur ngorokh bayaryn khurganuudyg tokhoorov. tereer takhilch naryg uuregt azhild n' oruulan, ezenii orgoond uilchlekhed n' tedniig uramshuulav. ter bas bukh izrail'chudyg surgadag bogood ezend ariun baisan lyevichuuded khandanariun avdryg izrailiin khaan davidyn khuu solomony bar'san orgoond oruulan zalagtun. ene n' dakhizh moron deerkh achaa bolokhgui. odoo oorsdiin burkhan ezend bolon tuunii ard tumen izrail'd uilchlegtun. izrailiin khaan david bolon tuunii khuu solomony bicheesiin daguu oorsdiin bulguud dekh etsguudinkhee buluudeer beltgegtun. uunees gadna, oorsdiin akh duus bolokh egel arduudyn etsguudiin buluudiin khesguudiin daguu, mon lyevichuudiin daguu etsguudiin buluudiin bulgeer ariun gazart zogs. deeguur ngorokh bayaryn khurganuudyg tokhoorch, oorsdiigoo ariusgazh, mosyegeer damzhuulsan ezenii ugiin daguu khiikhed n' oorsdiin akh duusiig beltgegtun khemeev. iosia tend baisan bukh khumuus bolokh egel arduudad deeguur ngorokh bayaryn takhiluudad zoriulan guchin myangan khurgany sureg ba zaluu yamaang khandivlasan bogood tuun deer gurvan myangan bukh nemzhee. tedgeer n' khaany omch baiv. tuunii tushmed bas arduudad, takhilch nart bolon lyevichuuded sain duryn orgoliig taraav. burkhany orgoonii tushmed bolokh khilkia, zyekharia, iyekhiyel nar deeguur ngorokh bayaryn orgold zoriulan khoyer myanga zurgaan zuug ba gurvan zuun bukyhyg takhilch nart ogchee. lyevichuudiin tushmed bolokh konania, tuunii akh duus shyemaia, nyetanyel nar, khashabia, iyeiyel, iozabad nar deeguur ngorokh bayaryn orgold zoriulan tavan myangyg ba tavan zuun bukyhyg lyevichuuded taraan ogson yum. ingeed uilchlel beltgegdensend khaany tushaalynd daguu takhilch nar oorsdiin bairlaluudad, mon lyevichuud oorsdiin khesguudeer zogsotsgoov. ted deeguur ngorokh bayaryn khurganuudyg tokhoorch, takhilch nar tednii garaas tsusyg n' avch tsatsakh khoorond, lyevichuud ar'syg n' ovchood, shataalt takhiluudyg tusgai tav'zh, egel arduudyn etsguudiin buluudiin khesguuded ogood, mosyegiin nomd bichigdseniin daguu tedgeeriig ezend organ bariv. bukhnuudyg mon adil ogov. ingeed ted deeguur ngorokh bayaryn khurganuudyg zaavryn daguu gal deer sharzh, ariun zuilsiig togoo, tom too-goonuud, savnuudad chanaad, bukh egel ar-

duudad turgeken shig avaachzee. uunii daraa ted oorsdodoo bolon takhilch nart zoriulan beltgev. uchir n' takhilch nar bolokh aarony khovguud shataalt takhiluud ba ookhiig shono khurtel orgozhee. tiim uchraas lyevichuud oorsdodoo ba aarony khovguud bolokh takhilch nart zoriulan beltsen yum. asafyn khovguud bolokh duuchid ch gesen david, asaf, khyeman bolon khaany uzmerch iyedutuny tushaalynd daguu oorsdiin bairlala ezelzh baiv. mon oor oorsdiin daaman khaalgan deerkh sakhiuluud oorsdiin uilchlelees kholdokh shaardlaga garsangui. uchir n' tednii akh duus bolokh lyevichuud tendend zoriulan beltgesen bailaa. deeguur ngorokh bayaryg temdeglezh, iosia khaany tushaalaar ezenii takhilynd shireen deer shataalt takhiluudyg orgokhoor ezenii bukh uilchlel ter odortoo beltgegdens baiv. ingeed tend baisan izrailiin khovguud ter uyd deeguur ngorokh bayaryg, mon isgeegui talkhny bayaryg doolon odor temdeglezhee. uuntei adil deeguur ngorokh bayaryg esh uzuulegch samuyelynd uyees khoish temdeglezh baisangui. mon izrailiin khaadyn neg n' ch takhilch nar, lyevichuud, tend baisan bukh iuda, izrail' bolon iyerusalimyn orshin suugchdyn khamt iosiagiin uildsenii adil tiim deeguur ngorokh bayaryg temdeglezh baigaagui bilee. iosiagiin khaanchalalynd arvan naim dakh' zhild ene deeguur ngorokh bayar temdeglegdens yum. ene bugdiin daraa buyuu iosia sumiig yanzalsny daraa yegipyetiin khaan nyeko daitakhaar yevfrat dakh' karshyemisht irsen bogood iosia tuuniig dovtlokhoo yavlaa. gevch nyeko tuun uruu elch naryg ilgeen, iudagiin khaantan, bid biye biyeteege yuu khiikh bilee? noodor chinii esreg bus, kharin minii daitazh bui geriin esreg yavzh baigaa bogood burkhan nadad yaaravchlahygy tushaav. oriigoo tuugeer ustguulakhguin tuld ooriigoo bodon nadtai khamt baigaa burkhand saad khiikhee boligtun gev. kharin iosia tuunees ergelgui, tuuntei daitakhaar zusee khuvirgav. tereer burkhany amaas garsan nyekogiin ugiig ch sonsolgui, kharin myegid-dogiin tald tulaldakhaar irev. kharvaachid iosia khaanyg kharvan onosond, khaan zarts nartaabi khund sharkhadsan bolokhoor namaig avaad yav gev. tiimees zarts nar n' tuuniig teregnees n' buulgan avch, oort n' baisan khoyer dakh' tergend tavin, iyerusalimd avch irekhed tereer tend ukhez, etseg ovgodinkhoo bulshind orshuulagdsan bilee. bukh iuda ba iyerusalim iosiagiin toloo gashuudzee. daraa n' iyeryemia iosiad zoriulan gashuudlynd duu duulzee. bukh er, em duuchin iosiagiin khoinoos uuniig gashuudan duulsand onooq khurtel ter n' izrail'd togtool bolzee. kharagtun, tedgeer n' bas gashuudlynd dotor bichigdsen yum. iosiagiin busad uils bolon ezenii

khuul'd bichigdsenchlen tuunii itgeliin uild-luud, tuunii uils ekhneesee duustal, kharag-tun, tedgeer n' izrail' ba iudagiin khaadyn nomd bichigdsen yum.

36

tegeed ter gazryn ard tumen iosiagiin khuu ioakhazyg avch, etsgiinkh n' orond iyerusalimd khaan bolgon orgomzhlov. ioakhaz khaan bolokhdoo khorin gurban nastai baisan bogood tereer iyerusalimd gurban sar khaanchilzhee. daraa n' yegipyetiin khaan iyerusalimd tuuniig khaan shireenees buulgan avch, gazar nutagt n' zuun taltant mongo, neg talant altny khemzheetei tortguul' nogduulav. yegipyetiin khaan, tuunii akh yeliakimyg iuda ba iyerusalimyn khaan bolgozh, tuunii neriig iyekhoiakim bolgon oorchilzhee. kharin duu ioakhazyg n' nyeko avaad yegipyeted avaachiv. iyekhoiakim khaan bolokhdoo khorin tavan nastai baisan bogood iyerusalimd arvan negen zhil khaanchlav. tereer ooriin burkhan ezenii melmiid buzar muug uildsen bilee. vavilony khaan nyebukhadnyezar tuunii es-reg dovtlon irzh, tuuniig vavilon uruu avch yavakhaar khurel ginzheer khulev. nyebukhadnyezar bas ezenii orgoonii ed zuilsees vavilon uruu avaachaad, tedgeeriig vavilon dakh' sumdee taviv. iyekhoiakimyn busad uils, tuunii khiisen buzar zuils, tuunii es-reg oldson bukh yums, kharagtun, tedgeer n' izrail' ba iudagiin khaadyn nomd bichigdsen yum. tuunii khuu iyekhoiakhin tuunii orond khaan bolzhee. iyekhoiakhin khaan bolokhdoo naiman nastai baizh, iyerusalimd gurban sar arvan odor khaanchilsan bogood tereer ezenii melmiid buzar muug uildev. daraa zhiliin ekhend nyebukhadnyezar khaan khun ilgeen, tuuniig vavilon uruu avchirch ezenii orgoonii unet kheregileiin khamt avchirsan bogood tuunii avga bolokh zyedyekiag iuda ba iyerusalimyn khaan bolgov. zyedyekia khaan bolokhdoo khorin negen nastai baisan bogood tereer iyerusalimd arvan negen zhil khaanchlav. tereer ooriin burkhan ezenii melmiid buzar muug uildsen yum. ezenii toloo yar'san esh uzuulegch iyeryemiagiin omno ch ter ooriigoo daruu bolgoogui yum. nyebukhadnyezar khaan zyedyekiag burkhany nereer tangaragluulsan bolovch tereer terslen bosozh, khuzuugee ch khatuu bolgon, zurkhee khatuuruulzh, izrailiin burkhan ezen uruu ergesengui. tsaashilbal, takhilch naryn bukh tushmed bolon ard tumen undestnuudiin bukh buzar yumsyg dagan mash itgelgui baiv. iyerusalimd ariusgasan ezenii orgoog ted buzarlazhee. tednii etseg ovgodiin burkhan bolokh ezen oriin elch naraaraa damzhuulan tedend dakhin dakhin ug ilgeezh baiv. uchir n' tereer oriin ard

tumen bolon oriin orshikh gazryg enersen bilee. gevch ezenii uur khilen oriin ard tumnii esreg khodolzh, yamar ch arga baikhgui bolokh khurtel ted burkhany elch naryg eleglen doromzhilzh, tuunii uigiig zhigshin, tuunii esh uzuulegchdiig tokhuurkhsan yum. tiimees burkhan tedniig khaldyeichuudyn khaany gart tushaasand ter n' irzh, tednii zaluusyg ariun gazrynk n' orgoond ildeer tsavchin alzh, zaluuchud ongon okhidyg ch, khogshid nyalkhsyg ch orshoosongui. mon burkhany orgoonii kheregileiig ikh бага gelgui, ezenii orgoonii erdenes bolon khaan ba tuunii tushmediin erdenesig bugdiig tereer vavilon uruu avchirchee. daraa n' ted burkhany orgoog shataazh, iyerusalimyn khermiig nuraazh, bukh bekhlgedsen barilguudyg n' galdan shataazh, bukh unet kheregileiig n' ustgasan yum. ildnees am' garagsdyg tereer vavilon uruu avch yavzhee. pyersiin khaant ulsyn noyerkhlyg khurtel ted tuund bolon khovguuded n' booluud boltsgooson baiv. ter gazar nutag khoosrolynkhoo bukh odruuded amraltyn zhilee edelzh, dalan zhil guitstel amraltyn odriig sakhisan. ene n' iyeryemiagiin amaar khelsen ezenii uigiig biyeluulekhiin tuld boloi. iyeryemiagiin amaar damzhuulsan ezenii uigiig biyeluulekhiin tuld pyersiin khaan koryeshiin neg dekh zhild pyersiin khaan koryeshiin sunsiig ezen khodolgosond tereer khaanchlal dayaaraa tunkhaglal ilgeezh, bichikhdee pyersiin khaan koryesh ingezh aildazh baina. itengeriin burkhan ezen nadad delkhiin bukh khaanchlaluudyg ogch, iuda dakh' iyerusalimd tuund zoriulan orgoo bariulakhaar namaig ter tomilloo. tuunii bukh khumuusees ta naryn dund baikh khlen ch bai, tuunii burkhan ezen tuuntei khamt baizh, ter khun yavagz khemeesen boloi.

khrist yesuusiin bool paul bi elch bolokhoor duudagdazh, burkhany sain medeenii toloo tusgaarlagdsan. ene sain medee bol burkhan esh uzuulegchdeeree damzhuulan ariun sudruudad ur'daas amlasan ter khuugiin tukhai sain medee yum. ter khuu n' makhan biyeer davidyn udmaas torsion bogood ariun baidlyn sunseer ukhegsdees amilsnaar sur khucheer burkhany khuu gezh todorkhoilogdson bidnii ezen yesus khrist mon. bid tuunii neriin toloo bukh khar' undestnii dund itgeliin duulgavartai baidlyg bii bolgokhyn tuld tuugeer damzhuulan niguulsel bolon elchiin uurgii khuleen avsan bilee. ta nar ch bas tednii dundaas yesus khristiinkh bolokhoor duudagdsan khumuus yum. romd bui ariun khumuus baikhaar duudagdsan burkhany khairtai bukh khund bidnii etseg burkhan ba ezen yesus khristes niguulsel ba amar taivan n' baikh boltugai. yuuny omno, ta bugdiin toloo bi yesus khristeer damzhuulan burkhandaa talarkhazh baina. yaagaad gevel ta nariin itgel bukh yertonts dayaar tunkhaglagdazh baina. tuunii khuugiin sain medeenii dotor minii sunseeree uilchildeg burkhan ta naryg kher ikh tasraltguy dursdgiig maan' gerchiine. zalbirakhdaa urgeltz burkhany khusleer odoo l neg ta nar deer ochikh zavshaan oldoosoi gezh guidag. uchir n' ta naryg bat bolgokhyn tuld sunsleg zarim belgiig ta nartai khuvaaltsakh gesendee bi ta naryg kharakhgy ikhed khusdeg. oroorkhelbel, ta naryn dund baikhdaa bidnii khen khen n' nogoogiinkhoo, bi ta naryn, ta nar minii itgeleer khamtdaa zorigzhikh yum. akh duu nar aa, busad undestnuudiin dund olsny adil zarim ur dung ta naryn dund olkhyn tuld bi olon udaa ta nar uruu ochikh sanaatai baisan bolovch odoog khurtel saad totgortoi baisnyg ta nar medelgui ongorokhiig bi khusekhgui baina. gryekchuud bolon busad undestnuud, mergen bolon munkhag khumuusiin khen khend n' bi ortei. tiimd minii khuv'd, romd baigaa ta nart ch mon sain medeeg tunkhaglakhyg mash ikh khusezh baina. bi sain medee-nees ichikhgui. yaagaad gevel ter n' itgegch khun buriig, yuuny turuund iudyei, mon tuunchlen gryek khuniig avrald khurgekh burkhany khuch mon. burkhany khurteekh zovt baidal n' sain medeenii dotor ilchlegdsen bogood itgelees itgeld khurgedeg. uchir n' n'zovt khun itgeleer am'darnaž gezh bichigdsen baidag. burkhany uur khilen uneniig zovt busaar nuun daragch khumuusiin alivaa burkhanlag bus ba zovt bus baidlyn esreg tengerees ilchlegddeg. uchir n' burkhany tukhai medezh bolokh zuil tednii dund ilerkhii baidag yum. uchir n' burkhan tedend il bolgoson azh. yertonts buteegdsenees khoish tuunii ul uzegdekh chanaaruud,

tuunii monkh khuch ba burkhanlag torkh n' buteegdsen zuilseer damzhuulan oilgogdon, ilerkhii kharagdazh baigaa. iimees tedend shaltag baikhgui. yaagaad gevel ted burkhanyg medsen atlaa burkhan khomeen tuuniiig aldarshuulsan ch ugui, tuund talarkhal orgoson ch ugui. kharin ted bodol sanaandaa khoosorch, munkhag zurkh setgel n' kharankhui bolzhee. mergen gezh kheldeg atlaa ted munkhag bolson bogood ul muudagch burkhany aldryg muudag khun, shuvuud, dorvon kholt am'tad khiigeed molkhogchidtei adil dureer sol'zhee. iimees burkhan tedniig zurkh setgeliinkh n' khusel tachaalyn buzar yumstai n' zond n' orkhizh, tedniig oorsdiinkhoo makhan biyeiig gutaakhad khurgezhee. yaagaad gevel, ted burkhany uneniig khudal khuurmagaar sol'zh, buteegchees iluu buteeld n' morgon, zaragdzhhee. burkhan bol uurd magtagdakh buteegch mon. amyen. iim uchraas burkhan tedniig gutamshigt khusel tachaaltai n' zond n' orkhizhee. tednii emegteichuud ch belgiin torolkh khar'tsaag torolkh busaar sol'tsgoozhee. tuunchlen erchuud ch emegtei khuntei belgiin torolkh khar'tsaatai baikhaa orkhiod, neg negendee temuulekh khuseldee shatazh, erchuud erchuudteigee ichguurt zuiliig uildezh, oorsdiin aldaany zokhikh tseerleliig oorsdodoo khurtezsh baina. ted burkhanyg khuleen zovshoorokkhoos tatgalzsan uchraas burkhan tedniig zavkharsan setgeltei n' zond n' orkhizh, khiikh yesgui zuilsiig uildekhd khurgesen bogood ted bukhii l zovt bus baidal, khoron muu, shunal, buzar bulaigaar duuren, ataa zhotoo, allaga, kheruul, zal' mekh, khar sanaagaar duuren, khov zhiv yarigch, gutgegch, burkhanyg uzen yadagch, deerelkhuu, ikh zantai, sagsuu, khoron muug sanaachlagch, etseg ekhdee duulgavargui, ukhvargui, naidvargui, ul khairlagch, orshool uzuuldeggui khumuus azhee. iim zuilsiig uildegch n' ukhvel zokhino gesen burkhany zarligiig ted meddeg khernee oorsdoo uildeed zogsokhgui, kharin ch busdyg uildekhd n' saishaadag azhee.

2

tiimees shuudeg khun bur ee, tand shaltag baikhgui. uchir n' shuudgy shuudegeere ta ooriigoo yalladag. yaagaad gevel shuudeg ta mon l edgeeriig uilddeg shuu dee. kharin iim zuilsiig uilddeg khumuus deer buukh burkhany shuult n' unenii daguu baidgiig bid medne. iim zuilsiig uilddeg khumuusiig shuudeg atlaa ooroo mon l tedgeeriig uilddeg khun ee, ta burkhany shuultees murtana gezh bodozh baina uu? esvel ta burkhany enerel ooriig chin' gemshuuldeg gedgiig medelgui, tuunii enerel, khultsel ba tevcheeriin bayanyg basamzhikh uu?

kharin ta ooriin khatuu baidal, gemshdeg-gui zurkh setgeleesee bolzh uur khilen ba burkhany zov shuultiin ilchleltiin odor baikh khilegneliig oor deeree khuraazh baina. burkhan khun burd uilsinkh n' daguu khar-iug ogno. sainyg uildekhdee tevcheerteiger aldar, khundetgel bolon mokhoshgui baid-lyg khaidag khumuust monkh am' ogno. kharin khuvia khicheegch, uneniig dagadag-gui, kharin zov busyg dagadag khumuust uur khilen ba khilegnel buulgana. buzar muug uildegch khun buriin deer tsokhrol, zovlon baikh bolno. yuuny turuund ene n' iudyei, mon tuunchlen gryek khumuust baina. kharin sainyg uildegch khun burd aldar, khundetgel ba amar taivan n' baikh bolno. yuuny turuund ene n' iudyei mon tu-unchlen gryek khumuust baina. burkhand yalgavarlakh uzel baidaggui. khuul'guiger nugel uildsen bukh khun mon khuul'guiger mokhokh bolno. khuuliin dor nugel uild-sen bukh khun khuuliin shiitgedekh bolno. uchir n' khuuliig sonsogchid n' burkhany omno zov baikh bus, kharin khuuliig biyelu-ulegchid n' zovtgodgokh bolno. khar' un-destnuud khuul'gui bolovch torolkh baid-laaraa khuuliin zuilsiiig uildvel, khuul'gui bolovch tedgeer n' oorsdod n' khuul' boldog. khuuliin shaarddag uils n' tednii zurkh set-geld bichigdseniig ted kharuuldag. ted-nii mos chanar ch khamt gerchilzh, tednii bodol sanaa ch neg negnee buruutgadag, es-vel omgooldog. minii sain medeenii daguu, ene n' burkhan khumuusiin nuuts zuilsiiig khrist yesuseer shuukh odort bolno. kherv ta iudyei khemeekh ner zuuzh, khuul'd naidan, burkhanaar sairkhdag agaad khuu-las zaalgasnaar tuunii khusliig meden, onts sain yumsyg tan'dag yum bol, mon khuul' dotor medlegiin bolon unenii tsogtstoi geed, sokhruudyn gazarch, kharankhuid baidag khumuusiin gerel, munkhag khumuusiin sur-gagch, balchir khumuusiin bagsh gezh oor-too itgeltei baidag yum bol, tegvel bus-dad zaagch ta oortoo zaadaggui yum uu? khulgai buu khii gezh nomlodog ta ooro khulgai khiideg yum uu? buu zavkhair gezh yar'dag ta ooro zavkhairdag yum uu? shuteenuudiig zhigshdeg ta ooro sumuudiig tonodog yum uu? khuuliar sairkhagch ta ooro khuuliig zorchsonooroo burkhany gutaadag yum uu? uchir n' burkhany ner ta naraas bolzh khar' undestnuudiin dund doromzhlogddog gezh bichigdsen baidag. kherv ta khuuliig biyelulbel khovch khon-dolt n' tustai azhee. kharin ta khuuliig zorchigch n' mon bol tany khovch khondolt chin' khovch khondolt bish boldog. tiimees kherv khovch khonduuleegui khun khuuliin shaardlaguudyg sakhival ter khunii khovch khonduuleegui bus, kharin khovch khon-duulsen gezh uzezh khar uu? khovch khon-doltiig biyedee khiilgeegui khun kherv khu-

uliig sakhival, khuuliin usug bolon khovch khondoltei atlaa khuuliig zorchigch tanyg shuukh bus uu? uchir n' gadnakh baid-laaraa iudyei n' iudyei khun bish bogood makhhan biyeiin gadnakh khovch khondolt n' ch khovch khondolt bish. kharin dotorkh baidlaaraa iudyei n' iudyei khun mon. us-geer bus, sunseer khiilgesen zurkh setgeliin khovch khondolt n' khovch khondolt mon. ter khunii magtaal n' khunees bus, kharin burkhanaas irdeg yum.

3

iiimees iudyei khunii davuu tal, esvel khovch khondoltiin ashig n' yuu ve? al' ch ta-laaraa ulemzh ikh yum. bukhnees omno, burkhany ugs tedend daatgagdsan bilee. zarim n' itgeegui bol yaakh ve? tednii itgelgui baidal burkhany itgemzhit baid-lyg khuchingui bolgono gezh uu? buu iim baikh boltugai! khun bur khu-dalch baisan ch burkhan unen baig. ene tukhaiinta aildakhdaa zovtgodgozhta shu-ugdekhidee yalnaazgezh bichigdzhee. kherv bidnii zov bus n' burkhany zoviig kharu-uldag yum bol, bid yuu khelekh bilee? uur khilen buulgagch burkhan n' zov bish gezh uu? bi khunii yesoor yar'zh baina. buu iim baikh boltugai! tiim bol burkhan yer-tontsiig yaazh shuukh yum be? kherv minii khudal ugeer burkhany unen n' ori-inkh n' aldar dotor byalkhdag yum bol yaa-gaad bi odoo ch gesen nugelten adil shu-ugddeg bilee? nsainyg gargakhyn tuld muug uildetsgeeye gezh yar'zh bolokhgui gezh uu? zarim n' bidniig ingezh yar'dag khemeen gutgen kheldeg. tednii shiitgel n' shudarga yum. tegvel yaakh ve? bid tednees davuu yum uu? ogt ugui. iudyeichuud bolon gryekchuud bugd nugel dor baidag gezh bid ur'd n' yal tulgasan yum. ene n' in-gezh bichigdsenchlen, zovt khun alga. gants ch alga. ukhaardag khun alga. burkhanyg khaidag khun alga. bugd gaghizh, tso-mooroo khertseegui bolzhee. sainyg uild-deg khun alga. bur gants ch alga. ited-nii khooloi n' ongorkhoi bulsh yum. ted kheleeree khuurch mekheldeg. itednii uruul dor mogoin khor bii. itednii am kharaal bolon gashuun ugeer duuren azh. itednii khol tsus ursgakhdaa turgen, tednii zamd suirel bolon gai gamshig bii. ted amar am-galangiin zamyg medekhguiz. itednii nudnii omno burkhanaas emeech aidas uguiz khu-uliin khelzh baigaa bolgon n' khuuliin dor baigch khumuust khandan yar'dag gedgiig bid meddeg. ingesneer am bolgon taglag-dazh, yertonts dayaraa burkhany omno buruutgagdakh bolno. yaagaad gevel yar-m ch makhhan biye khuuliin uilseer tuu-nii omno zovtgodgokhgui. khuuliar nugliin medleg irdeg yum. kharin edugee burkhany

zov n' khuulias angid ilerkhilegdev. uuniig khuul' ba esh uzuulegchid gerchilsen yum. yesus khristed itgekh itgeleer burkhany zov n' itgegeh bukh khund baina. yal-gavaralal baikhgui. bugd nugel uildseneer burkhany aldart khurdeggu, kharin khrist yesus dotorkh zolitoor damzhuulan tuunii niguulsleer unegui zovtgozdson bilee. tuunii tsusand itgekh itgeleer damzhuulan burkhan tuuniig evleruulel gezh niited kharuulav. ingesen n' burkhan ur'd n' uildegdsen nugluudiig tevchin ongoruulsen uchraas oriinkhoo zoviig ilerkhilekhiin tuld baisan bogood ter oroo zov baizh, yesus itgegeh khuniig zovt-gogch baikhyn toloo edugee tsagt orinkhoo zoviig ilerkhilekhiin tuld baisan yum. tegvel sairkhal khaana baina? ene n' zailuulagdzhee. yamar khuuliar ve? uilsinikh uu? ugui. kharin itgeliin khuuliar azhee. uchir n' khun khuuliin uilsees angid, itgeleer zovtgozddog gezh bid uzdeg. esvel burkhan zovkhon iudyeichuudiinkh yum gezh uu? ter mon khar' undestnuudiinkh bish gezh uu? tiim ee, ter bas khar' undestnuudiinkh mon. khovch khonduulsniig n' ch itgeleer, khovch khonduuleguig n' ch itgeleer zovtgozh burkhan bol unendee gants boloi. tegvel bid itgeleeree khuuliig khuchingui bol-gokh uu? buu iim baikh boltugai! kharin ch, bid khuuliig togtoodog.

4

tiimd makhan biyeeree bidnii ovog bolson abraham yuug olson gezh bid khelekh ve? kherev abraham uilseeree zovtgozdson bol ter sairkhakh yumtai. gekhdee burkhany omno bish. sudart yuu gezh baina ve? nabraham burkhand itgesen. ene n' tuunniig zovd tootsuulsan baina gedeg. azhil khiideg khunii khuv'd tsalin n' oglog bus, kharin tolbor gezh tootsogddog. kharin azhil khiideggu bolovch, burkhanlag bus khuniig zovtgodog tuund itgedeg khunii khuv'd itgel n' zovd tootsogddog. tu-unchlen david bas uilsguigeer burkhand zov khemeen tootsogdsen khunii iveegdseniig iinkhuu khelzhee. ákhuul' bus yavdal n' uuchlagdazh, nugluud n' daldlagdsan khumuus yerooltei. ezen nugliig n' ogt ul tootsokh ter khun yeroolteiigzhee. tegvel ene yerool n' khovch khonduulsen khumuust khamaatai yuu? esvel khovch khonduuleegui khumuust bas khamaatai yum uu? uchir n' bid áitgel n' abrahamyig zovd tootsuulsanz gezh yar'dag. tiim bol ene n' yaazh tootsuulsan yum be? khovch khonduulsen baikhdaa yum uu, esvel khovch khonduulegui baikhdaa yum uu? khovch khonduulsen baikhdaa bish, khovch khonduulegui baikhdaa yum. abraham khovch khonduulegui uyedee itgeliin zoviin tam-gaar khovch khondokh yesolyn temdgiig

khuleen avchee. ter khovch khonduulegui itgedeg bukh khunii etseg n' bolzh, tedniig zovd tootsuulakhyn tuld ingezhee. mon khovch khonduuleed zogsokhgui, bas khovch khonduuleegui baikhad n' bidnii etseg abrahamd baisan itgeliin moroor mosh-gogch khumuust khovch khondoltiin etseg bolov. uchir n' yertontsiin ov zalgamzhlagch baikh bolno khemeen abrahamd bolon tuunii ur udamd ogogdsen amlalt n' khuuliar bus, kharin itgeliin zovt baidlaar baisan azh. uchir n' kherev khuuliar baigsad n' ov zalgamzhlagchid yum bol, itgel n' khooson bolgozdson bogood amlalt ustgagdsan yum. uchir n' khuul' uur khileng avchirdag, kharin khaana khuul' baikhgui baina, tend bas zorchil gezh baikhgui. tiimees niguul-sliin daguu baikhyn tuld ter amlalt n' itgeleer irdeg. ingesneer terkhuu amlalt n' bukh ur udamd, zovkhon khuuliin ur udamd todiigui, mon abrahamyn itgeliin ur udamd ch batalgaatai baikh yum. abraham bol (ene n' ábi chamaig olon undestnii etseg bolgosonž gezh bichigdsenchlen azhee) ukhgedsd am' ogogch, baikhguig baigaa-gaar duudagch, ooriin itgesen burkhany omno bid bugdiin etseg yum. áchinii ur udam iim bolnoz gezh ur'd n' aildsan yesoor tiinkhuu olon undestnii etseg bolokhyn tuld ter naidakh argagai uyed naidan itgesen. ter zuugaad nasalsan tul biyeiinkhee barag ukhseniig bolon saragiinkh n' umai ukhmel bolsnyg medsen khedii ch itgeleer doroi bol-songui. kharin burkhany amlaltyn talaar ter ul itgen teenegelzelgui, kharin ch itgeleer khuchirkhegzikhiddee burkhand aldryg n' orgon, burkhan amlasnaa biyeluulekh chad-vartai gedegt buren itgeltei bailaa. tiimees ene n' tuuniig zovt baidald tootsuul-san azhee. áter zovt baidald tootsogdsenž gezh bichigdsen n' zovkhon tuunii toloo bus, bidnii ezen yesusiig ukhgedsdees amiluulsan tuund itgezh, zovt baidald tootsogdokh mon bidnii toloo bilee. yesus bidnii nugel khil-entsees bolzh tushaagdsan bogood bidnii zovtgoiliin toloo amiluulagdsan yum.

5

tiimees itgeleer zovtgozdson bid bidnii ezen yesus khristeer damzhuulan burkhan-tai evlersen bilee. mon dotor n' zogs-dog enekhuu niguulsel uruu bid tuugeer damzhuulan itgeleer orokh bolomzhtoi bolson bogood bid burkhany aldryn naidvart bayarladag. tuugeer ch barakhgui, mon zovlontoidoo bayarladag. uchir n' zovlon zudguur n' tevcheeriig, tevcheer n' tur-shlagatai baikhy, turshlagatai baikh n' naidvaryg toruuldeg. naidvar n' uram khugaldaggui. uchir n' bidend ogogdsen ariun sunseer damzhuulan burkhany khair bidnii zurkhend tsutgagdsan baidag. bid-

6

tegel bid yuu gezh khelekh ve? niguulsel
n' ikhsekhiiin tuld bid nugel dotor baisesar
baikh uu? buu iim baikh boltugai! nugeld
ukhsen bid, tsaashid tuun dotroo kherkhen
am'drakh ve? esvel khrist yesus uruu
baptism khurtsen bid tsoomoroo tuunii
ukhel uruu baptism khurtsen gedgiig ta
nar medekhgui gezh uu? tiimd etsegiin
aldraar khrist ukhegsdees amiluulagdsany
adil, bid mon shine amiin dotor yavakhyn
tuld ukhel uruu baptism khurtseneer tu-
untei khamt orshuulagdsan yum. uchr
n', kherev bid tuunii ukheltei adil baidald
kholbogdson yum bol, medeezh bas tu-
unii amilaltai n' ch kholbogdokh bolno.
ingekhdde khoishid bidniig nugeld boolch-
luulalgui, nugliin biyeiig maan' khuchin-
gui bolgokhyn tuld bidnii khuuchin khun
n' tuuntei khamt tsovdlogdsonyg bid med-
deg. uchr n' ukhsen negen n' nuglees
choloologdson. kherev bid khristtei khamt
ukhsen bol, mon tuuntei khamt am'drakh
bolno degedtee bid itgedeg. khrist ukhegs-
dees amiluulagdsan tul dakhizh kheeze ch
ukhekhuig bid medne. ukhel tsaashid tu-
uniig zakhirakhgui. uchr n' tuunii ukhsen
ukhliin khuv'd, ter neg udaa nugeld ukhsen
bogood kharin tuunii am'dardag am'dralyn
khuv'd, ter burkhand am'dardag. tuunchlen
ta nar oorsdiigoo nugeld ukhsen bolovch
burkhand khrist yesuseer am'd baigaa gezh
toots. tiimees biyeiinkhee tachaangui khus-
luuded duulgavartai baikh yestoi khomeedeg
ukhliin biyed chin' nugel buu noyerkhog.
biyeiinkhee erkhtnuudiig zovt bus baidlyn
zevsog bolgon nugeld buu orgo. kharin
burkhand oorsdiigoo ukhegsdees am'd bol-
gogsod met, mon biyeiinkhee erkhtnuudiig
zovt baidlyn zevsog bolgon burkhand orgo.
uchr n' nugel ta naryg zakhirakhgui. yaa-
gaad gevel ta nar khuuliin dor baigaa bus
kharin niguulslin dor baidag. tegvel yaakh
ve? bid khuuliin dor bus, kharin niguul-
slin dor baidag uchraas nugel ulidekh uu?
buu iim baikh boltugai! ta nar oors-
diigoo duulgavartai baikhaar bool bolgon
khen negend ogokhdoo, ukheld khurgekh
nugliin ch bai, esvel zovt baidald khurgekh
duulgavartai baidlyn ch bai, dagakh neg-
niikhee bool n' boldgoo medekhgui gezh
uu? kharin burkhand talarkhal n' baig.
uchr n' ta nar nugliin booluud baisan
bolovch ta nar oorsdod chin' ogogdson
ug surgaalyn kev mayagt zurkhnesees
duulgavartai bolzh, nuglees choloologdon
zovt baidlyn booluud bolson. ta naryn
makhan biye sul doro'i tul bi khunii yesoor
khe'ye. ta nar oorsdiin erkhtnuudiig yes
bus yavdald khurgekh tsever bus, yes bus
baidaldbool bolgon orgosniikhoo adil tu-
unchlen odoo oorsdiin erkhtnuudee arius-

gald khurgekh zovt baidald bool bolgon orzo, uchir n' ta nar nugliin bool baikhdaa zovt baidlaas cholootei baizhee. tegekhd ta nar odoo ichizh baigaa zuilsees yamar ur zhims avsan be? uchir n' tedgeer zuilsiin togsgol bol ukhel boloi. kharin odoo nuglees chololoogdson bogood burkhand boolchlogdson ta nar ariusgald khurekh ur zhims avdag. togsgol n' monkh am' boloi. uchir n' nugliin khols bol ukhel, kharin burkhany beleg bol bidnii ezen khrist yesus dotorkh monkh am' mon.

7

akh duu nar aa (khuuliig meddeg khu-muust bi khelzh baina), khuul' n' khuniiig am'd baikhad l khuniiig zakhirdag gedgiig ta nar medekhgui gezh uu? uchir n' geresen emegtei nokhriigoo am'd baikh uyed n' nokhorteigoo khuuliir kholbogdodg. kharin kherev nokhor n' nas barval ter emegtei nokhriin talaarkh khuulias chololoogdokh azh. tiimees nokhriigoo am'd baikhad n', ter emegtei oor ertei kholbogdovl tuuniig zavkhai em gene. kharin kherev nokhor n' nas barval ter emegtei khuulias cholologdono. ingesneer tereer oor ertei kholbogdson ch ter zavkhai em bish yum. tiim uchraas akh duu nar min', ta nar khristiin biyeer damzhuulan khuul'd ukhsen. ingesneer burkhany toloo bid ur zhims gargakhyn tuld ukhegsdees amilsan oor negentei ta nar kholbogdokh yum. uchir n' bidniiig makhan biyeiin dotor baikhad khuuliir sergeegdsen nugelt khusel tachaaluud ukheld khurgekh ur zhims urguulakhyn tuld bidnii erkhtnuuded azhillazh baisan. kharin bid yugaar khulegdsen, tuundee ukhen edugee bid khuulias chololoogdson. ingesneer bid usgiin khuuchral dotor bish, kharin sunsnii shineleg baidal dotor uilchildeg. tegvel bid yuu yarikh ve? khuul' n' nugel uu? buu iim baikh boltugai! gekhdee khuuliir bish bol bi nugliig medekhgui baikh baisan. uchir n' kherev khuul' ubuu shunakhairz gezh kheleegui baisan bol bi shunakhairlyg medekhgui baikh baisan. kharin nugel tushaalaar shaltaglazh minii dotor zusen buriin shunakhairlyg toruulsen. uchir n' khuulias angid bol nugel n' ukhmel yum. negen tsagt bi khuul'guigeer am'darch baiv. kharin tushaal irsneer nugel am'darch, bi ukhsen. amind khurgekh baisan enekhuu tushaal n' ukheld khurgedgiig bi medev. uchir n' nugel tushaalaar shaltaglazh namaig mekhelsen bogood namaig tushaalaar alsan. tiimees khuul' bol ariun bogood tushaal ch ariun, zovt bogood sain yum. tiimd yuu n' sain, ter n' nadad ukhliin shaltgaan bolson uu? buu iim baikh boltugai! kharin yuu n' sain, tuugeer damzhuulan minii ukhliin shaltgaan bolsnoor nugel n'

nugel gezh kharagdakhyn tuld, tushaalaar damzhuulan nugel n' tuilyn nugelt bolokhyn tuld nugel n' ukhel bolson. uchir n' khuul' bol sunsleg gedgiig bid meddeg. kharin bi makhan biyetei bogood nugliin boolchhold khudaldagdsan. bi yuu uildezh baigaagaa ooroo ch oilgoddgui. uchir n' bi khiikh khuseltei zuilee khiideggui, kharin uzen yaddag zuilee khiizh baina. kherev bi ooriin khusdeggui zuilee khiideg yum bol, khuuliig sain gedgiig ooroo zovshoorch bui yum. kharin edugee tsaashid bi bish, kharin minii dotor orshin baigch nugel n' uuniig uilddeg yum. uchir n' minii dotor buyuu minii makhan biyed yamar ch sain zuil baidagguig bi meddeg. uchir n' khusel n' minii dotor baivch, kharin sainyg khiikh n' ugui. bi ooriin khusdeg sainyg khiideggui, kharin khusdeggui buzar muugaa kheregzhuldeg. kherev bi ooriin khusdeggui zuilee khiizh baigaa bol tsaashid bi bish, kharin minii dotor orshin baigch nugel n' uuniig uilddeg. ingeed sainyg uildekhiig khusdeg minii dotor buzar muu n' baidag gesen khuuliig bi olzh medlee. bi dotorkh khuniikhee khuv'd burkhany khuul'd bayarladag. gevch minii erkhtnuuded oor khuul' baidag bogood ter n' minii oyuu ukhaany khuul'tai daitazh, namaig ooriin min' erkhtnuuded baidag nugliin khuuliin khorigdol bolgodog yum baina gedgiig bi kharzh baina. bi yuutai khoorkhiiloltei khun be! khen namaig ukhliin ene biyees angizhrulakh ve? bidnii ezen yesus khristeer burkhand talarkhal n' baikh boltugai. iimd neg talaar bi ooriin oyuu ukhaanaar burkhany khuul'd uilchildeg bolovch, nogoo talaar bi ooriin makhan biyeeree nugliin khuul'd uilchildeg.

8

tiimd edugee khrist yesus dotor baigaa khumuust yamar ch yal baikhgui. uchir n' khrist yesus dotorkh amiin sunsnii khuul' n' chamaig nugliin bolon ukhliin khuulias choloolson azhee. makhan biye mokhos bolokhoor khuuliin khiizh chadaaguig burkhan khiisen yum. ter oriin khuug nugelt makhan biyetei adil baidald nugliin tuld ilgeezh, makhan biyeiin dotor nugliig shiitgev. ingesneer khuuliin shaardlaga n' makhan biyeiin daguu bus, kharin sunsnii daguu yavagch bidend biyelegdekhd bolno. uchir n' makhan biyeiin daguu baigchid n' makhan biyeiin yumsyg boddog. kharin sunsnii daguu baigchid n' sunsnii yumsyg boddog. makhan biyeiin bodol sanaa bol ukhel, sunsnii bodol sanaa bol am' ba amar taivan boloi. yaagaad gevel makhan biyeiin bodol sanaa bol burkhany esreg daisagnal yum. uchir n' ene n' burkhany khuul'd zakhiragddagui bogood tegzh chadakh ch ugui. makhan biye dotor baigsad burkhand

taashaagdazh chadakhgui. kharev burkhany suns unekheer ta naryn dotor orshizh baival, ta nar makhan biye dotor bus, kharin suns dotor baina. kharev khen negend khristiin suns baikhgui bol ter tuuniiikh bish. kharev khrist ta naryn dotor baigaa bol, nuglees bolzh biye n' ukhmel khedii ch, zovt baidlyn ulmaas suns n' am'd baina. mon ukhegsdees yesusiig amiluulsan negenii suns ta naryn dotor orshvoos, khrist yesusiig ukhegsdees amiluulsan ter ta naryn dotor orshdog oriin sunseer damzhuulan ukhliin biyest chin' am' ogno. tiimd akh duu nar aa, bid makhan biyeiin daguu am'drakhyn tuld makhan biyed ortonguud bish. uchir n' kharev ta nar makhan biyeiin daguu am'darval ukhekh yestoi. kharin ta nar sunseer biyeiin uilsiiig ukheld khurgevel am'drakh bolno. uchir n' burkhany sunseer udirduulzh baigaa bukhen n' burkhany khovguud yum. dakhin aidast khurgekh boolchlolyn sunsiig ta nar khuleen avaagui, kharin urchleliin sunsiig avsan bilee. tuugeer bid naav! etseg min' l'z gezh duuddag. bidniig burkhany khuukhduud gedgiig suns oroo bidnii sunstei khamt gerchildeg. kharev bid khuukhduud n' yum bol, ov zalgamzhlagchid n' bas mon. khristtei khamt aldarshuulagdakhyn tuld kharev bid unekheer tuuntei khamt zovdog yum bol, bid burkhany ov zalgamzhlagchid bogood khristiin khamtran zalgamzhlagchid yum. uchir n' enekhuu onoo uyeiin zovlonguud n' bidend ilchlegdekh terkhuu aldartaiz uirluulshgui gezh bi boddog. uchir n' buteeliin tesen yadazh khuleedeg n' burkhany khovguudiin ilchlegdekh yum. uchir n' buteel n' ooriinkhoo khusleer bus, kharin ooriig n' zakhirsan tuunii ulmaas khoosond zakhiragdsan yum. ene n' buteel n' ooroo ch mon yalzralyn boolchloloos choloologdozh, burkhany khuukhduudiin aldryn erkh choloond avchragdakh bolno gesen naidvaryn ulmaas yum. uchir n' onoog khurtel bukh buteel n' khamtdaa yeolon, khamtdaa torokh zovlon edeldgiig bid medne. zovkhon uund ch bish, kharin bas bid, oorsdodoo sunsnii ankhny ur zhimsiiig avsan bid ch dotroo yeolon bidniig urchilzh avakhyg buyuu bidnii biyeiig zolin avrakhyg tesen yadazh khuleedeg. uchir n' bid naidvaraar avragdsan bailaa. gekhdee kharagdazh baigaa naidvar n' naidvar bish yum. khun kharzh bui zuildee naidakhyn khereg yuu baina? kharin bid kharakhgui baigaa zuildee naidval tuuniigee tevcheerteigeer khuleedeg. uunchlen mon suns bidnii sul doroi baidald tusaldag. uchir n' yaazh zalbirakh yestoigoo bid meddeggui. kharin suns oroo ugeer il-erkhiilshguigeer yeolon baizh bidnii toloo zuuchlan guidag. sunsnii bodol sanaa yuu bolokhyg zurkhuuudiiig nyagtlagch n' meddeg. yaagaad gevel ter burkhany khusliin

daguu ariun khumuusiin toloo zuuchlan guidag yum. burkhanyg khairladag, tuunii zoriigyn daguu duudagdsan khumuust tokhiolddog bukhii l' zuil etsestee tednii sain saikhny toloo baidag gedgiig bid medne. ter oriinkhoo khuug olon akh duusiin duud uugan n' baigakhyn tuld, ur'daas medsen khumuusee ter bas tuunii durtei adil bolgo-khoor ur'daas togtooson yum. ter ur'daas togtooson khumuusee mon duudsan. ter duudsan khumuusee mon zovtgoson. ter zovtgoson khumuusee mon aldarshuulsan. tegvel bid edgeer zuiliin tukhaid yuu khelekh ve? kharev burkhan bidnii tald yum bol, khen bidniig eserguutsekh ve? ter oriin khuugee ul orshoozh, kharin tuuniig bid bukhonii toloo tushaasan yum. tegvel ter yaazh bukh yumyg tuunii khamt bidend sul ogokhgui baikh bilee? khen burkhany songoson khumuusiig buruutgakh ve? burkhan n' zovtgogch negen mon. yalladag n' khen yum be? khrist yesus n' ukheed, bur amiluulagdsan, burkhany baruun tald baidag, bidnii toloo zuuchlan guidag negen yum. khen bidniig khristiin khairaa salgakh yum be? gamshig uu, zudrel uu, khavchлага uu, olsgolon uu, nutsgen baidal uu, ayuul uu, ild uu? itany toloo bid bukhel odorzhingoo ukhez, bid nyadlagdakh khon' met tootsogdozh baivzgezkh bichigdsen yum. kharin bid ene bukhonii dotor bidniig khairladag tuugeer damzhuulan davuulan diildeg. uchir n' ukhel ch, am' ch, tenger elch nar ch, erkh barigchid ch, onoogiin yums ch, irekh yums ch, khuch ch, ondor ch, gun ch, oor yamar ch buteel bidnii ezen khrist yesusiin dotorkh burkhany khairaa bidniig salgazh chadakhgui gezh bi bat itgeltei baina.

9

khrist dotor bi uneniig khelzh baina. bi khudal yariagui baina. minii mos chanar zurkh setgeld min' mash ikh uitgar gunig, baingyn zovuur baigaag ariun sunseer gerchilzh baina. uchir n' makhan biyeeree minii khamataan bolokh akhan duusinkhee toloo bi khristees salgagdazh, ooroo kharaal boloosoi gezh khusezh bailaa. ted bol izrail'chuud bogood urchlel, aldar, gereenuud, khuuliin garduulalt, uilch-lel ba amaltuud n' tedniikh yum. etsguud ch tedniikh, khrist makhan biyeeree tednees garaltai yum. ter bol bugdiin deer orshigh, uurd monkhod magtagdakh burkhan mon. amyen. gevch ene n' burkhany ug khuch chadlaa aldsan khereg bish yum. uchir n' izrailias baigaa n' bugd izrail' bish. ted abrakhamyn ur udam ch gelee bugd tuunii khuukhduud gesen ug bish, kharin ichinii ur udam isaakaar nerlegdekh bolnoz gezhee. makhan biyeiin

khuukhduud n' burkhany khuukhduud bish, kharin amlaltyn khuukhduud n' ur udam gezh tootsogddog, uchir n' fiene uyd bi irne. sara khuutei bolnož gezhee. ene bol amlaltyn ug yum. zovkhon ene ch bish, ryebyeka bas bidnii etseg isaak khemeeh negen erees khol khundtei bolsan. khuukhduudiig kharakaahan toroogui, yamar ch sain, muu zuil uildeegui baikhad n' burkhany zorilgo n' songoltyn daguu uilseer bus, kharin duudagchiin ulmaas baikhyn tuld nákh n' duudee uilchilnež gezh ekhed n' aildsan azhee. ene n' níbi iakovyg kharilasán, kharin yesavvyg uzen yadsanž gezh bichigdsenchlen yum. tegvel bid yuu khelekh ve? burkhand shudarga bus yum baidag uu? buu iim baikh boltugai! uchir n' ter mosyed níbi oriin orshookh khunee orshoono. bi oriin orovdokh khunee orovdonož gezh aildsan yum. ingekhleer ene n' khusdeg, esvel khicheedeg khunees bish, kharin orshoolt burkhaanas khamaardag azhguu. uchir n' sudar faraond níriinkhoo khuchiig chamaar uzuulekhiin tuld, mon minii ner bukh delkhii dayaar tunkhaglagdakhyn tuld chukham ene l zorilgoor bi chamaing bosgovž gezh aildzhee. tegekhleer ter oriin khussen khunee orshoodog, khussen khunee khatuuruuldag. tegvel chi nadad níyaagaad ter onooq khurtel oo khaisaar baina ve? khen tuunii khusliig eserguutssen yum be?ž gezh khelne. kharin burkhany esreg kharíu kheldeg khun chi khen yum be? barimal n' barimalchind níta yaagaad namaig ingezh khiiv?ž gezh kheldeg gezh uu? neg l zuurmagny shavraar khundetgeliin neg sav, yerdin kharegleenii oor neg savyg khiikhiin tuld vaarchin shavrynkhaa deeguor erkhe medelgui gezh uu? kherev burkhan oriin uur khilengee uzuulekhiig, mon khuch chadlaa meduulekhiig khushez baivch, suireld zorilugadsan uur khilengiin savnuudyg ikh tevcheerteigeer tessén bol yuu gekh ve? ingesneer tereer aldryn toloo ur'daas oriin beldsen orshooliin savnuudad, zovkhon iudyeichuudees ch todiiui, mon khar' undestnuudiin dundaas bas oriin duudsán bidend khurtel oriinkhoo aldryn bayalgig meduulekh yum. ter khusyeyá nomdámíniikh baigaagui ard tumniig bi minii ard tumen, kharilagdazh baigaaguig n' kharit gezh duudna. ta nar minii ard tumen bish gezh tedend aildsan gazarted am'd burkhany khovguud gezh duudagdakh bolnožgesen yum. isaia izrailiin talaar khashkhiran nízrailiin khovguudiin too dalain els met baysan ch uldegseé n' avragdana. uchir n' ezen oriin ugee delkhii deer guitsed, turgen biyeluulekh bolnož gezhee. isaiankherev tumen tsergiin ezen bidend ur udam uldeeggeguisen bolbid sodom shig bolzh, gomorratai adil bolokh baysanžgezh ur'daas khelsen yum. tegvel bid yuu khelekh

ve? zovt baidlyg moshgoogui khar' undestnuud zovt baidald, bur itgeleer irdeg zovt baidald khursen. kharin zovt baidlyn khuuliig moshgon, izrail' n' ter khuul'd khursengui. yaagaad? yaagaad gevel ted tuuniig itgeleer moshgosongui, kharin uilseer irdeg yum shig moshgozhee. ted budruulekh chuluund budertsgeezhee. ene n' níkharagtun, bi siond budruulekh chuluu, zorchild khurgekh khad tavina. tuund itgegh n' ichgevter baidald orokhguizgezh bichigdsenchlen baina.

10

akh duu nar aa, minii zurkh setgeliin khusel bolon tednii toloo burkhand khandakh minii zalbiral n' tednii avral bilee. ted burkhany toloo khicheel zutgeltei bolovch, ene n' medlegiin daguu bish khemeen bi tedniig gerchildeg. uchir n' burkhany zovt baidlyg medelgui, oorsdiinkhiigoo togtookhyg ermelzen ted burkhany zovt baidald ul zakhiragdav. uchir n' itgedeg khun burd zovt baidlyn toloo khrist bol khuuliin toggol mon. uchir n' khuulias irdeg zovt baidlyg kheregzhuldeg khun terkhuu zovt baidlaar am'darna gezh mosye bichzhee. kharin itgeles irdeg zovt baidald n' iinkhuu yar'dag. nízurkhen dotroo khen tengert garakh ve? gezh buu khelž (ene n' khristiig doosh avchakhyn tuld yum) esvel níkhen yeroolgui gund buukh ve? gezh buu khelž. (ene n' khristiig ukhegsdees bosgokhyn tuld yum) kharin ene n' yuu kheldeg ve? níug n' chamd oir baina. chinii amand, chinii zurkh setgeld bíiz gedeg. ene n' bidnii tunkhaglazh bui itgeliin ug yum. kherev ta yesusiig ezen gezh amaraa khuleen zovshoorch, burkhan tuuniig ukhegsdees amiluulsan gedegt zurkhendee itgevel, avragdakh bolno. khun zurkhendee itgen zovt baidald khurch, amaraa khuleen zovshooron avrald khurne. uchir n' sudar nítuund itgegh n' ichgevter baidald orokhguiz gedeg. iudyei bolon gryek khunii khorond yalgaa baikhgui. bugdiin ezen neg l bogood tuuniig duudagch bugded bayalag byalkhana. uchir n' níezenii nereer duudakh khen ch avragdakh bolnož. tegvel tuund itgeegui ted yaazh tuuniig duudakh ve? tuuniig sonssoogui ted yaazh tuund itgekh ve? ted nomlogchguigeer yaazh sonsokh ve? ilgeegdekhees naash ted yaazh nomlokh ve? nísaín medeeg tunkhaglagchdyn khol yuutai saikhan!ž gezh bichigdsen baidag. kharin ted sain medeend itgesengui. uchir n' isaia níezen, bidnii medeend khen itgesen be?ž gezh khelsen. tiimees itgel n' sonsokhoos, sonsokh n' khristiin ugeer irdeg, gevch bi khel'ye. ted khezee ch sonssoogui gezh uu? unendee ted sonsson. nítednii duu khooloi bukh gazart, tednii ugs delkhiin zakh khyazgaart ch khursenžgesen baidag. gevch

bi khel'ye. izrail' unendee medeegui yuu? ekhleeed mosyenbi undesten bish khumuuseer ta naryg ataarkhuulzh,ukhaangui undest-neer uurluulnažgesen. isaia zorigtoigoorina-maig khaigaagui khumuus namaig olson.na-maig suraglaagui khumuust bi ilerkhii bol-sonžkhemeen khelsen yum. kharin izrailiin talaar ter űbukhel odorzhin bi duulgavargui, zoruud ard tumend garaa sungasanž gezhee.

11

tegvel bi khel'ye. burkhan oriin ard tum-nee golson gezh uu? buu iim baikh boltugai! uchir n' bi bas abrakhamyn ur udam, byeni-amin ovgiin izrail' khun. burkhan ur'daas medsen oriel ard tumnee gologoi. esvel ta nar yeliagiin tukhai sudart yuu kheldgiig meddegui yum uu? ter izrailiin esreg burk-hand meduulen, űezen, ted tany esh uzu-ulegchdiig alsan. ted tany takhilyn shirenu-udiig nuraan khayasan. bi gantsaaraa uld-sen bogood ted amiig min' khaizh bainaž gesen. kharin burkhany khariu yuu baiv? űbaald odvog sogdoogui doloon myangan eriig bi ortoo uldeesenž gesen yum. uunii adil burkhany niguulsengui songoltn daguu uldegseed edugee tsagt ch baigaa. kherev ene n' niguulsleer yum bol, tsaashid ulseer bish azhee. es tegvel niguulsel n' niguulsel bish bolno. tegvel yuu bolokh ve? izrail' ersnee olzh avsangui. kharin songogdogsod n' u-uniig olzh avav. uldseniig n' khatuuruulzhee. ene n'űburkhan tedend ene odriig khur-tel medrekhgui suns,kharakhgui nud, son-sokhgui chikh ogsonžgezh bichigdsenchlen azhee. davidűtednii shiree n' tedend urkhi, tor,budruulekh saad bolon shan khariu bolog. kharakhguin tuld tednii nud kharankhuilzh,nuruu n' uurd bogtor bologžgezhee. tiim bi khel'ye. ted bur un-akhaar budersen gezh uu? buu iim baikh boltugai! kharin izrailiin ataarkhlyg toru-ulekhiin tuld tednii aldaa zorchloos bolzh khar' undestnuuded avral ogogdov. kherev tednii khilents n' delkhiin bayalag bolzh, tednii aldaa n' khar' undestnuudiin bayalag boldog yum bol tednii duuren baidal ya-mar ikh iluu baikh bol! geveh khar' un-desten ta nart bi khel'ye. bi khar' undest-nuudiin elch tul ooriin uil khergiig tomru-uldag n' makhhan biyeeree minii akh duus bologsdyn ataarkhlyg khodolgozh, zarimyg n' avrakhyn tuld yum. uchir n' kherev tednii golson yavdal n' delkhiin evlerel bol tednii khuleen avalt n' ukhegsdees amiluu-lakh yavdlaas oor yuu baikh bilee? kherev ekhnii ur ariun bol boondoo mon tiim baina. kherev undes ariun bol mochruud mon tiim baina. kharin kherev kheseg mochir tastag-daad zerleg chidun bolokh ta, tednii dund zalgagdazh, chidun modny undesnii shimees khurtegech bolson bol, onookh mochruudiin

esreg buu sairkh. kherev ta sairkhakh avaa ta undsiig tetgezh baigaa yum bish, kharin undes tanyg tetgezh baigaa sanag-tun. tegeed ta űnamaig modond zalguu-lakhyn tuld ter mochruud tastagdsan shuu deez gezh khelekh bolno. tiim ee, ted it-gelguigees bolzh tastagdsan. kharin ta it-geleereee zogsozh baina. buu ikhemseg bai, kharin emeegtun. kherev burkhan baigaliin mochruudiig kheltruuleegui bol tanyg ch gesen kheltruulekhgui. tiimees burkhany enerel kűiigeed khatuu baidlyg kharagtun. unasan khumuusiin deer khatuu baidal n', kharin tany deer burkhany enerel n', kherev ta tuunii enerel dotor tsaashid baikh avaa, baina. es bogoos ta ch gesen tastagdakh bolno. mon kherev ted itgelgui baidal-daa tsaashid baikhgui bol bas l zalgagdakh bolno. uchir n' burkhan tedniig dakhin zal-gakh chadaltai. kherev ta zerleg chiduny modnoos tastagdsan bogood chanarynkh n' esreg tarimal chidun modond zalgagdsan yum bol, tegekh tusmaa baigaliinkh n' bai-galiinkhaa modond zalgagdakh bish uu? akh duu nar aa! ta naryg oorsdiinkhoo bodloor mergen bolchikh vii gesendee ene nuutsyg ta nar medelgui ongorokhiig bi khusekhgui baina. khar' undestnuud duuren orokh khurtel izrailiin kheseg khatuu setgel-tei bolson n' enekhuu nuuts bilee. iinkhuu bukh izrail' avragdakh bolno. ene n' iin bichigdsen yum.űcholoologch sionnoos garch irne.ter iakovaas burkhanlag bus baidlyg n' zailuulna. bi tednii nugluudiig zailuulakh uyedene n' tedentei baiguulakh minii geree monž. sain medeenii talaas, ted ta naryn tolookh daisnuud bolovch, kharin songoltn talaas, ted etsguudiin toloo khairlagdagsad yum. uchir n' burkhany belguud ba duud-laga n' butsaltgui azhee. uchir n' ta nar ur'd omno burkhand duulgavargui baisan bolovch odoo tednii duulgavargui baidlaas bolzh ta nar orshool uzsenchlen, mon ta nart uzuulsen orshooliin ulmaas ted or-shoogdokhiin tuld edugee ted duulgavargui baigaa yum. uchir n' bugded orshooloo uzuulekhiin tuld burkhan bukh khuniig du-ulgavargui baidal dotor khor'zhee. ayaa, burkhany mergen ukhaan bolon medlegiin bayalag n' yamar gun gunzgi ve! tuunii shuultuud n' yamar ukhaaragdashgui, tuunii zamuud n' yamar olzh ilruulshgui ve? uchir n' khen ezenii oyun ukhaanyg medsen be? khen tuunii zovlogch n' bolson be? esvel ene n' oortoo erguulzh toluulekhiin tuld khen tu-und ur'dchilzh ogson be? uchir n' tuunees, tuugeer, tuund bukh yum baina. tuund al-dar n' uurd baikh boltugai. amyen.

12

iimd akh duu nar aa, oorsdiin biyee burk-hand taalamzhit am'd, ariun takhil bolgon

orgokhiig burkhany orshooloor ta naraas khicheengulien guiya. ene n' ta naryn saunsleg morgol mon. ene uyeiin yavdald buu niitsegten. kharin zurkh setgelee shinechilsneer oorchlogdozh burkhany khushel yuu bolokhyg, tukhaibal sain, taalamzhit, togs togoldor khusliig batlagtun. uchir n' nadad ogogdson niguulsleer bi ta naryn dund bui khun burd khel'ye. oriinkhoo talaar bodokh yestoigoosoo iluu deeguur buu bod. kharin burkhany khun burd nogduulsan itgeliin khemzheenii daguu eruul ukhaanaar bod. neg biyed olon erkhten baidgiin adil, mon bukh erkhtend izhil uil azhillagaa baidagguin adil, bid olulaa khrist dotor neg biye boloi. kharin khun bur neg negendee erkhten yum. bidend ogogdson niguulsiin daguu bid oor oor belguudtei tul kharev esh uzuulbel, ene n' ter khunii itgeliin daguu azh. kharev uilchlel bol ter khun uilchlelee, surgazh baigaa bol surgaalaa, yatgadag khun bol yatgalga, ogch baigaa bol chin setgeleer, terguulzh baigaa khun bol khicheel zutgeleer, orshool uzuulzh baigaa bol bayartaigaar khiigtun. khair n' khoyer nuurgui baig. buzur muug zhigsh, sainaas zuurch av. akh duusiin khairaar biye biyee khairla. biye biyee oorsdoosoo deeguur deedlen khundel. khicheel zutgeld buu khoirgo bai. ezend uilchlen suns dotor shat. naidvar dotor bayarla, zovlon dotor tevcheertei bai, zalbiral dorsiigoo zoriul, ariun khumuusiin kheregtsend khandiv orgo, zochlomtgoi bai. ta naryg khavchigch khumuusiig yeroo. yeroo, kharin buu kharaa. bayar khor bolzh bui khumuustei khamt bayarla, uilzh bui khumuustei khamt uil. or khoodondoo neg sanaatai baitsgaa. ukhaan bodoldoo ch buu ikherkh. kharin tolov daruu baikhyg erkhemle. oro ooriigoo mergen buu bolgo. khend ch khezee ch buzur muug buzur muugaar buu khariul. bukh khunii omno yuu n' zov bolokhyg l khargalzan uezeh bai. kharev bolomzhtoi bol, ta naraas shaltgaalz baigaa bol bukh khuntei evtei baigtun. khairtuud min', khezee ch ooriin oshoo khonzong buu av. kharin burkhany uur khilend zai garga. uchir n' nshoo avalt n' miniikh, bi butsaazh tolno gezh ezen aildavz gezh bichigdzhee. fikherev daisan chin' olsson bol tuuniig khoodlo. kharev ter tsangasan bol tuund uukh yum og. uchir n' chi ingesneere tuunii tolgoi deer galtai nuurs oovoolzh baigaa kheregzh. buzur muugaar buu diil, kharin buzur muug sainaar diilegtun.

13

deed erkh medluuded khun bukhien zakhi-ragd. uchir n' burkhanaar togtoogdsonnoos oor erkh medel gezh baikhgui. orshin baigaa n' burkhanaar togtoogdson yum. tiimd

erkh medliig eserguutsegch n' burkhany togtoolyg eserguutssen khereg. eserguutssen khumuus n' oorsdodoo shiitgel khurtekh bolno. uchir n' sainyg uildekhed zakhiragch nar n' aidas boldoggui, kharin buzur muug uildekhed aidas boldog. ta erkh medlees aikhgui baikhyg khusezh baina uu? sainyg uild. ta tuunees magtaal khurtekh bolno. uchir n' ter tand sainy tolookh burkhany uilchlegch yum. kharev ta buzur muug uildvel aigtun. uchir n' ter n' ild demii zuugeegui. ter bol buzur muug uildegch negen deer uur khileng buulgakh oshoo avagch, burkhany uilchlegch mon. tiimees zovkhon uur khilengiin ulmaas bus, bas mos chanarynkhaa toloo zakhiragdash kheregtei. iim uchraas ta nar ch gesen tatvar toldog. uchir n' zakhiragch nar burkhany zarts nar bogood enekhuu azhild oorsdiigoo zoriuldag yum. bugded ogokh yestoigoo og. tatvar avakh yestoi khund tatvaraa, gaaliin tatvar avakh yestoi khund gaaliin tatvaraa tol, aizh emeevel zokhikh khunees aizh emee, khundetgel khuleekh yestoi khuniiig khundel. neg negendee khairtai baikhaas oor khend ch yamar ch orgui bai. uchir n' busdyg khairladag khun khuuliig biyeluulsen khereg. uchir n' nubu zavkhair, buu al, buu khulgai khii, buu shunakhairz gesen tushaal bolood oor yamar ch tushaal baina, ene n' nkhorshoo ooriin adil khairlaz gesen ugiin dotor agulagddag yum. khair bol khorshdoo buuruu zuil uilddeggu. iimd khair n' khuuliin biyelelt mon. tsag uyeiig, noirnoosoo serekh tsag khediinee bolzhee gedgiig meden uuniig khii. uchir n' ur'd bidnii itgesen uyees avral odoo bidend ulam oirkhon baina. shono ongorch, odor oirtov. tiimees kharankhuin uilsiig khazhuu tiish tav'zh, gerliin zevsguudiig agsatsgaaya. utga uchirgui nairlan tsengezh, arkhidakh bus, sadarlant, tachaadakh bus, kherelden margazh, ataarkhan zhotoorkhokh bus, kharin odor bui met bugdeeree zui zokhistoi yavtsgaaya. ezen yesus khristiig oortoo oms. khusel tachaalykh n' talaar makhan biyeiig yuugaar ch buu khanga.

14

itgeleer sul negnee khuleezh av. ingekhdee tuunii bodol sanaanykh n' talaar buu zarga khii. bukh yumyg idezh bolno gezh itgedeg khun baidag. kharin sul negen n' nogoo iddeg. iddeg negen n' iddeggu negnee buu basamzhlag. iddeggu negen n' iddeg negnee buu shuug. uchir n' burkhan tuuniig khuleen avsan yum. busdyn boolyg shuugch ta khen be? ter oriinkhoo enzii omno zogsdog esvel unadag. ezen tuuniig bosgokh chadaltai uchir ter zogsokh bolno. neg khun neg odriig nogoogoos n' ontsgoilon uzdeg baikhad, oor neg khun odor

huriig adilkhan gezh uzdeg. khun bur ooriin bodoldoo bat itgeltei baig. driig sakhigch khun ezenii toloo uuniig sakhidag. iddeg khun n' ezenii toloo iddeg. uchir n' ter burkhand talarkhal orgodog. iddegguu khun ezenii toloo iddegguu. ter ch burkhand talarkhal orgodog. uchir n' bidnii khen n' ch ooriinkhoo toloo am'dardagguu. khen n' ch ooriinkhoo toloo ukhdegguu. kherev bid am'darval, ezenii toloo am'dardag. kherev bid ukhvel ezenii toloo ukhdeg. tiimees am'drakh ch bai, ukhekh ch bai bid ezenikh. uchir n' ukhegsed bolon am'd baigsdyn al' alinykh n' ezen baikhyn tuld uunii tuld l khrist ukheed amilsan bilee. kharin ta yuund akh duugee shuune ve? esvel ta yuund mon akh duugee basamzhilna ve? uchir n' bid bugdeeree burkhany shuukh shireenii omno zogsokh bolno. uchir n' ubi oriin am'd buigaar tangaraglaya.minii omno ovdog buken sogdokh bolno,khel buken burkhand ochil orgokh bolno gezhezen aildazh bainažgezh bichigdsen yum. tiimees bidnii khun bur ooriinkhoo tailang burkhand ogokh bolno. iimd tsaashid bid biye biyee shuukhee bol'ye. kharin ch ta nar akh duudee budruulekh chuluu, esvel saad totgor tavikhguu baiya gezh shiidegtun. yuu ch ooroo oortoo buzar bish, kharin alivaa yumyg buzar gezh uzdeg khunii khuv'd l ter n' buzar yum gedgiig bi ezen yesus dotor meden, itgezh baina. kherev idekh yumnaas bolzh akh duugee gomdoovol, ta negent khairyn daguu yavakhguu baina. ta ter khunii idekh yumaaraa buu ustga. uchir n' tuunii toloo khrist ukhsen yum. tiimd ta naryn khuv'd sain n' buu muugaar khelegdeg. uchir n' burkhany khaanchlal bol idekh bolon uukh yavdal n' bish, kharin ariun suns dotorkh zovt baidal, amar taivan khiigeed bayar bayasgalan n' yum. uchir n' khristed iinkhuu uilchildeg khun burkhand taalagdazh, khumuuseer saishaagdana. tiimd amar taivang togtoodog bolon biye biyee bosgon baiguuldag zuilsin khoinoos moshogsgooye. idekh yumnaas bolzh burkhany azhlyg buu nuraa. unendee bukh yum tsever azh. kharin tedgeer n' budruulekh saad bolzh iddeg khunii khuv'd l buzar muu baigaa yum. makh idekhguu, dars uukhguu, esvel akh duu chin' buderdeg yamar negen zuiliig uildekhguu baikh n' sain. ta oortoo baigaa itgelee burkhany omno ooriinkhoo khuv'd l bailga. zovshoordog zuildee ooriigoo yalladagguu khun n' yerooltei yee! kharin ergelzegch negen n' kherev idekh avaaas yallagdana. yaagaad gevel itgeeler bish yum. itgeleer bish aliv buken n' nugel yum.

khuchtei bid oorsdiinkhoo setgeld niitsuulelguu, khuchguinkhee sul doroi baidlyg uurekh yestoi. bidnii khun bur khorshinkhoo sain saikhny toloo tuuniig bosgon baiguulakhyn tuld setgeld n' niitsuul'ye. uchir n' khrist ch gesen oriinkhoo setgeld niitsuuleegui. kharin itanyg buruutgasan khumuusiin buruutgal nad deer buuvž gesnii adil baisan yum. uchir n' ert uyed bichigdsen alivaa zuils n' bidniig surgakhyn tuld bichigdsen yum. ingesneer sudruudyn tevcheer bolon uramshuulaltaar damzhuulan bidend naidvar baikh yum. tevcheer ba uramshuullyg ogogch burkhan n' khrist yesusin daguu ta naryg neg bodol sanaatai bailgan soyerkhokh boltugai. ingesneer bidnii ezen yesus khristiin etseg burkhang ta nar neg duu khooloigoor aldarshuulakhyn tuld yum. tiimees mon khrist ta naryg burkhany aldryn toloo khuleen avsyn adil biye biyee khuleezh avagtun. uchir n' bi khelne. etsguuded ogson amaltuudyg batlakhyn tuld burkhany unenii toloo khrist khovch khonduulegdsiin zarts bolson. ene n' mon tuunii orshoolinkh n' toloo khar' undestnuud burkhang aldarshuulakhyn tuld azhee.niimd bi khar' undestnuudiin dund tand magtaalyg orgono.tany neriig bi duulnaž gezh bichzhee. ter dakhinñkhar' undestnuud ee, tuunii ard tumentei khamt bayarlatsgaaz geed, mon dakhinñbukh khar' undestnuud ee, ta nar ezeniig magtatsgaa.bukh ard tumen tuuniig magtakh boltugaiz gezhee. isaia dakhinñyessin undes garch irne.khar' undestnuudiig zakhirakhyn tuld bosokh tuundkhar' undestnuud naidakh bolnožgesen yum. ariun sunsnii khucheer ta nar naidvaraar byalkhan baikhyn tuld naidvaryn burkhan ta naryg itgel dotor bukh bayar bayasgalan bolon amartaivnaar duurgekh boltugai. akh duu nar min', ta naryn khuv'd gevel ta nar oorsdoo alivaa sain saikhnaar duuren, bukhii l medlegeer duurgegdsen, mon neg negnee yatgakh chadvartai gedegt bi itgesen yum. gevch ta nart dakhin sanuulakhyn tuld zarim zuil deer bi ikh zorigoigoor bichlee. uchir n' burkhanaas nadad ogogdsen niguulsleer burkhan namaig khar' undestnuuded khrist yesusiin uilchlegch bolgonson. bi khar' undestnuudiig ariun sunseer ariusgan burkhand taalamzhit orgol bolgokhyn toloo burkhany sain medeeg tunkhaglakh takhilchiin uurgii guitselduulsen. tiimd burkhand khamaarakh zuilseer khrist yesus dotor sairkhakh shaltgaan nadad bii. uchir n' khristiin nadaar damzhuulan khiisen zuilees oor yamar ch yumyg bi yar'zh zurkhlekhguu. tereer nadaar damzhuulan khar' undestnuudiig duulgavartai baidald ugeer bolon uilseer min', temdguud bolon

gaikhamshgiin khuch dotor, ariun sunsnii khuch dotor avchirsam yum. terchlen bi iyerusalimaas illurikum khurtelkh nutgaar khristiin sain medeeg buren delgeruulsen. iinkhuu bi oor khunii suurin deer barikhguin tuld khristiin ner duursagdaagui gazart l sain medeeg delgeruulekhiig khicheesen. kharin ene n'ituunii tukhai medeegui kumuus kharakh bolno. sonsoogui kumuus oilgokh bolnožgez hichigdsen baidag. ene shaltgaanaas bolzh bi ta nar uruu ochikh geed olontaa saatuulagdsan bilee. kharin odoo minii khuv'd edgeer nutagt tsaashid azhillakh oor gazar baikhgui. bi ta nar uruu ochikhgy olon zhiliin omnoos khusezh baina. bi ispani uruu yavakh zamdaa ta nartai uulzazh, tur zuur ch gesen ekhleeat ta nartai nokhorlon bayarlahz baigaad daraa n' namaig tiishee yavakhad min' tuslakh baikh gedegt naiddag. kharin odoo bi ariun kumuust uilchlekheer iyerusalim uruu yavakh gezh baina. uchir n' iyerusalim dakh' ariun kumuusiin dotor bui yaduust zoriulzh khandiv ogokh bolson n' makyedoni bolon akhain kumuusiin setgeld niitsev. tiim ee, tednii setgeld niitssen yum. ted iyerusalim dakh' ariun kumuusiin omno ortonguud yum. uchir n' kharev khar' undestnuud tednii sunsleg zuilsig khuvaaltssan bol ed zuilseeree ch bas tedend uilchlekhei ortei yum. tiimd bi tedend tsugluulsan yumyg n' ogch, uuniig duusgaad, ta naryg dairan ispani uruu yavna. bi ta nar uruu ochikhdo khristiin yerooliin duuren baidald ochno gedgee medne. akh duu nar aa, bidnii ezen yesus khristeer bolon sunsnii khairaar bi ta naraas guiyai. bi zalbirch baina. ta nar ch minii toloo burkhand khicheenguilen zalbiraarai. ene n' bi iudyei dakh' duulgavargui kumuusees choloologdon iyerusalim dakh' minii uilchlel n' ariun kumuust zovshoorogdoosei gesend yum. ingeval bi burkhany khusleer ta nar uruu bayartaigaar ochizh, ta naryn khamt amrakh bolno. amar amgalangiin burkhan ta bugdiin khamt baikh boltugai. amyen.

16

kyenkhryei dakh' chuulgany uilchlegch bolokh bidnii egch foibyege bi ta nart saishaazh baina. ariun kumuust zokhikh yesoor tuuniig ezen dotor khuleen avch, ta naryn khereg baizh bolokh alivaa yumand n' tuund tuslaarai. uchir n' ter ooroos olon khund, mon nadad ch tusalz haisan. khrist yesus dotor nadai khamtran zutgech priska, akul nart mend khurgeerei. ted minii amiin toloo oorsdiigoo ukhliin ayuuld oruulsan bilee. tedend gants bi ch bish, mon khar' undestnuudiin bukhuu chuulgan talarkhdag bilee. tednii geriin chuulgand bolon mon khristed ergesen aziin ankhy

khun bolokh minii khairt yepainyetad mend khurgeerei. ta naryn toloo sharguu azhillasan mariad mend khurgeerei. minii sadan, nadtai khamt khorigdol baisan andronik, iuni nart mend khurgeerei. ted elch naryn dund ner tsuutai n' bogood nadaas ch omno khristiin dotor baisan yum. ezen dotorkh minii khairt ampliatad mend khurgeerei. khrist dotorkh bidentei khamtran zutgech urban, minii khairt stakh nart mend khurgeerei. khrist dotor saishaagdsan apyeld mend khurgeerei. aristobulyn geriinkhend mend khurgeerei. minii sadan khyerodiond mend khurgeerei. ezen dotor baigh narkissyn geriinkhend mend khurgeerei. ezen dotor azhillagch trufaina bolon trifosa nart mend khurgeerei. ezen dotor sharguu azhillasan khairt pyersist mend khurgeerei. ezen dotor songogdsen ruft mend khurgeerei. minii eezh bolokh tuunii eezhid mend khurgeerei. asunkrit, flyegon, khyermyes, patrob bolon khyermas nart bolon tedentei khamt baigaa akh duust mend khurgeerei. filolog bolon iulia, nyerye bolon tuunii emegtei duu, mon olump bolon tedentei khamt baigh bukhuu ariun kumuust mend khurgeerei. biye biyedee ariun unselteer mend khurgeerei. khristiin bukhuu chuulgan ta nart mend khurgezh baina. akh duu nar aa, ta naryn sursan surgaalyn esreg kheruul margaan, saad totgor gargagch kumuusees seremzhlekhiig bi yatgazh baina. tednees kholdogtun. uchir n' tiim kumuus bidnii ezen khristed bish, kharin oorsdiin khodoodondoo boolchlogddog. ted yaldam, zusar ug yariagaaraa genen kumuusiin zurkhiig mekeldeg. ta naryn duulgavartai baidal bugded duuldsan yum. tiimees bi ta naryn talaar bayarladag. gekhdee ta naryg saind mergen, kharin buzhar muud gemgui baigaasai gezh bi khusezh baina. amar amgalangiin burkhan ta naryn khol dor satanyg udakhgui byatsalna. bidnii ezen yesusiin niguulsel ta nartai khamt baikh boltugai. nadtai khamtran zutgech timot, mon minii sadan bolokh luki, iason bolon sosipatr nar ta nart mend khurgezh baina. enekhuu zakhiag bichizh bui tyert bi ta nart ezen dotor mend khurgeye. namaig bolon bukhuu chuulgany zochlogch geriin ezen gai ta nart mend khurgezh baina. khotyn san khomrogiin nyarav yerast, duu kuart nar ta nart mend khurgezh baina. [bidnii ezen yesus khristiin niguulsel ta bugdtei khamt baikh boltugai. amyen.] burkhan minii sain medeeg bolon yesus khristiig tunkhaglasnaar damzhuulan ono ertnii tursh nuutslagdazh baisan nuutsyg ilchilzh ta naryg bat bekh bolgono. ter nuuts n' edugee ilerkhii bolzh monkh burkhany tushaalyin daguu esh uzuuleghchdiin sudruudaar damzhin bukhuu undestend medegden, ted itgez, duulgavartai dagakh bolson.

tsoryn gants mergen burkhand, yesus khris-
teer aldar n' uurd monkh baikh boltugai.
amen.

burkhany khusleer khrist yesusiin elch baikhaar duudagdsan paul bi bolon bidnii duu sostyen korint dakh' burkhany chuulgand, khaa saigui bidnii ezen yesus khristiin neriig duudagch bugdtei khamt ariun khumuus bolokhoor duudagdan, khrist yesus dotor ariusagdsan khumuust (ezen bol tedniikh bolon bidniikh yum) ilgeev. bidnii etseg burkhan bolon ezen yesus kristees niguulsel ba amar amgalan n' ta nart baikh boltugai. khrist yesusiin dotor ta nart ogogdson burkhany niguulsiin ulmaas ta naryn talaar bi urgelzh burkhandaa talarkhdag. yaagaad gevel ta nar alivaa ug ba alivaa medlegeer yum bugded tuunii dotor bayazhsan bogood tuunchlen ta naryn dotor khristiin talaarkh gerchlel batazhsan uchraas bidnii ezen yesus khristiin ichleltiig khuleen, yamar ch belgeer ta nar dutagdakhguy. ter ta naryg bidnii ezen yesus [khrist]-iin odort gem zemgui bolgokhoor etset n' khurtel batalna. burkhan bol itgemzhit. ta nar bol tuugeer damzhuulan tuunii khuu n' bolokh bidnii ezen yesus khristtei nokhorlokhoo duudagdsan yum. akh duu nar aa, ta nar bugd adlikhan yum yar'zh, khoodondoo kharal gargakhguy baizh, kharin adil bodol, adil shuult dotor nyagt negdekhii bidnii ezen yesus khristiin nereer bi ta naraas khusemzhlen guiya. uchir n' akh duus min' ee, ta naryn dund metgeltseen baigaag bi khloyeny geriinkhnees medsen yum. ta naraas khun neg bur chin' bi bol paulynkh, bi apolynkh, bi kyefiinkh, bi khristiinkh gedeg uchir bi uunii yar'zh baina. khrist khuvaagdsan gezh uu? paul ta naryn toloo tsovdlogdson gezh uu? esvel ta nar paulyn nereer baptism khurtesen yum uu? krisp, gaios khoyeroos gadna ta naryn khend chin' ch bi baptism khurteeggeguiddee [burkhand] talarkhdagiin uchir n' minii nereer baptism khurtesen gezh kheniig ch kheluulekhguy gesendee yum. mon styefanagiin geriinkhend baptism khurteesen. uunees oor khen negend baptism khurteesen esekhee bi medekhgui. uchir n' khrist namaig baptism khurteelgekheer bus, kharin sain medeeg tunkhagluulakhaar ilgeesen yum. khristiin zagalmaig demii khooson zuil bolgokhguin tuld sain medeeg tunkhaglakhdaa ugiin mergen tssetsniig kheregleddegui. zagalmain ug n' mokhogsdiin khuv'd munkhag yavdal bolovch avragdazh baigaa bidnii khuv'd burkhany khuch mon. uchir n' bi mergediin mergen ukhaanyg ustgana.ukhaantnuudyn ukhaanyg bi kheregsekhguigezh bichigdsen baidag. mergen khun khaana baina? khuuliin bagsh khaana baina? ene uyeiin margaldagch khaana baina? burkhan ene yertontsiin mergen ukhaanyg munkhag bol-

googui gezh uu? uchir n' burkhany mergen ukhaany tukhaid, yertonts ooriin mergen ukhaanaar burkhanyg tan'zh medsengui. iimd tunkhaglasan medeenii munkhaglalaar itgegchdiig avrakh n' burkhand taalamzhtai baisan yum. uchir n' iudyeichuud n' temdgiig khusdeg, gryekchuud n' mergen ukhaanyg khaidag. geveh bid tsovdlogdson khristiig tunkhagladag. ene n' iudyeichuuded budruulekh saad, khar' nedstnuuded munkhaglal boldog agaad kharin duudagdsan khumuust, iudyeichuud, gryekchuudiin khen khend n' khrist bol burkhany khuch khiigeed burkhany mergen ukhaan mon. yaagaad gevel burkhany munkhaglal n' khumuusees iluu ukhaalag, burkhany mokhos baidal n' khumuusees iluu khuchirkheg yum. akh duu nar aa, ta nar duudlagaa sanagtun. tegekhed makhan biyeiin talaas mergen khun olon baigaagui, khuchirkheg khumuus olon baigaagui, yazguurtnuud ch olon baigaagui. kharin burkhan mergediig icheekhiin tuld yertontsiin munkhag yumsyg songozh, khuchit yumsyg icheekhiin tuld yertontsiin mokhos yumsyg songozhee. burkhan baigdsyg khuchingui bolgokhyn tuld baigdsyg bus, ene yertontsiin shalikhguy, gaduurkhagdsan khumuusiig songoson n' burkhany omno yamar ch makhan biyeiig sairkhuulakhguin tuld boloi. kharin ta nar tuunees bolzh khrist yesus dotor baigaa yum. khrist yesus n' bidnii khuv'd burkhanaas irsen mergen ukhaan, zovt baidal, ariusgal ba zolilt bolson yum. ingesen n' sairkhagch n' ezen dotor sairkhag gezh bichigdsenchen baikhyn tuld azhee.

2

akh duu nar aa, ta nar uruu ochikhdoo bi ta bugded ug yaria, mergen ukhaany davamgaillaaraa burkhany nuutsyg tunkhaglazh baigaagui. uchir n' ta naryn dund bi yesus khrist bolon tsovdlogdson tuunees oor yamar ch zuiliig medekhgui baikhaar shiid-sen yum. mokhos baidal, aidas, ulemzhiin chichrel dotor bi ta nartai khamt baisan yum. minii ug bolood minii tunkhaglal [ugiin] mergen ukhaany yatgalgyn ugeer bus, kharin sunsnii ba khuchnii ilreleer baisan n' ta naryn itgel khumuusiin mergen ukhaan dotor bus, kharin burkhany khuch dotor baikhyn tuld yum. bid tolovshson khumuusiin dund mergen ukhaanyg yar'dag. ingekhddee ene uyeiin mergen ukhaanyg bus, ongoron odozh bui ene uyeiin udirdagchdyn mergen ukhaanyg ch bus, kharin nuuts dotor bui burkhany mergen ukhaanyg bid yar'dag. ene n' bidnii aldryn toloo uyeudees ch omno burkhany ur'daas togtosson nuugdmal mergen ukhaan mon. uunii ene uyeiin udirdagchdaas khen n' ch

medsengui. kherev ted uuniig medsen baisan bol aldryn ezeniig tsovdlokhgui baikh baisan. gevchnuud uzegdeegui, chikhend sonsogdoogui, khunii sanaand oroogui yum-sygburkhan orig n' khairladag khumuust beldzheegez h bichigdsen yesoor bolzhee. gevch burkhan uuniig sunseer bidend ilchilsen yum. uchir n' suns bukh zuiliig, ter baitugai burkhany gun yumsyng ch gesen nevteldege azhguu. uchir n' khunii dotor bui sunsnees n' oor khunii bodol sanaag khen meddeg ve? tuunchlen burkhanykhyg burkhany sunsnees oor khen ch meddeg-gui. burkhany bidend unegui ogson yum-syng medekhiin tuld bid yertontsiin sunsiig bus, kharin burkhanaas irsen sunsiig khuleen avsan yum. bid uuniig khunii mergen ukhaany surgasan ugseer bus, kharin suns-nii surgasnaar yar'dag bogood sunsleg zuil-siig sunsleeger tailbarladag. kharin torolkh khun burkhany suns-nii zuilsiig khuleezh avdaggui. uchir n' tiim khund edgeer n' munkhag yavdal bogood edgeeriig oilgozh chadakhgui. yaagaad gevel edgeer n' sunsleeger uzegddege. kharin sunsleg khun bukhniig olzh khardag baikhad, tuun-niig khen ch olzh khardaggui. uchir n' ezenii oyuun ukhaanyg khen medsen be? khen tu-und zaavar ogokh ve?. kharin bidend khristi-in oyuun ukhaan bii.

3

akh duu nar aa, sunsleg khumuustei yarikhyin adil bi ta nartai yar'zh chadsan-gui. kharin makhan biyeiin khuntei, khrist dotorkh balchir khuukhedtei yarikhyin adil yar'san. bi ta nart suu ogson. bor khool ogoogui. tegekhet ta nar chadvargui baisan. odoo ch gesen ta nar chadvargui baina. uchir n' ta nar odoo khurtel makhan biyeiinkhee daguu baina. ta naryn dund ataarkhal, mar-gaan baigaa n' ta nar makhan biyeiinkhee daguu, khunii yesny daguu yavdaggui gesen khereg uu? uchir n' neg n' bi paulynkhek-khed, nogoo n' bi apolynkh gez h bui ta nar tiim khumuus bish uu? tegvel apol gez h khen yum be? paul gez h khen yum be? ted bol ezenees khun burd ogsnii daguu zarts nar bogood ta nar ter khumuuseer damzhuulzh itgesen. bi tar'san, apol usal-san. kharin burkhan urguulsan yum. tiimees tarigch ch, uslagch ch yuu ch bish, kharin burkhan urguuldag azh. tarigch, us-lagch n' neg yum. ted tus burdee khodol-moriinkhoo daguu shagnalaa avakh bolno. uchir n' bid burkhany khamtran zutgechid bogood ta nar burkhany tarialangiin tal-bai, burkhany barilga mon. nadad ogogdson burkhany niguulsiiin daguu bi ukhaalag ter-guun barilgachin met suuriig tav'san bo-good kharin oor khun tuun deer bar'zh baina. gekhdee tuun deer yaazh barikhaa

khun bur ankhaaragtun. uchir n' tavigdsan gants suur' bolokh yesus khristees oor su-uriiig khen ch tav'zh chadakhgui. kherev khen negen khun ene suurin deer alt, mongo, erdeniin chuluu, mod, ovs bolon surleer bari-val, azhil bolgon n' ilerkhii bolno. uchir n' monookh odor uuniig kharuulna. yaagaad gevel ene n' galaar ilerkhii bolgogdokh bo-good gal n' khun buriin azhlyin chanaryg shalgakh bolno. kherev khen negnii uun deer bar'san azhil n' uldvel ter khun shagnalaa khuleen avna. kherev khen negnii azhil shat-val ter khun khokhirol amsana. ter ooroo gal dunduur garsan met bolovoch avragdana. ta nar oorsdoo burkhany sum mon bo-good burkhany suns ta naryn dotor orshdog gedgiig meddeggui yum uu? kherev khen neg n' burkhany sumiig ustgaval burkhan ter khuniiig ustgana. uchir n' burkhany sum bol ariun bogood ene n' ta nar mon. khen ch ooriigoo buu mekhleg. kherev ta naryn dund khen neg n' ene uyd ooriigoo mer-gen khemeen boddog bol ter khun mergen bolokhyn tuld munkhag bolog. uchir n' ene yertontsiin mergen ukhaan bol burkhany omnokh munkhaglal azhee. ene n' mergen khumuusiig ter bashir baidlaar n' bar'dag gez h bichigdzhee. mon mergen khumuusiin ergetsuulel n' demii khooson zuil gedgiig ezen meddeg gezhee. iimees khen ch khumuuseer sairkhakhgui baig. uchir n' bukh yum ta narynkh yum. paul ch, apol ch, kyef ch, yertonts ch, am' khiigeed ukhel ch, odoo khiigeed ireedui ch bugd ta narynkh azh. ta nar khristiinkh bogood khrist burkhanykh mon.

4

bidniig khristiin zarts nar ba burkhany nu-utsyn nyarvuud gez h tootsog. uunees gadna itgemzhit baikhyg nyarvuudaas shaarddag. ta naraar, esvel khunii shuukheer shuul-gekh n' minii khuv'd tun yalikhgui zuil bilee. bi ooroo ch gesen ooriigoo shu-udeggui. oriinkhoo esreg medekh yum nadad baikhgui ch uugeeree bi zovtgog-doogui. kharin namaig shuughch negen bol ezen mon. iimd ta nar togtsooson tsagaas omno ezeniig irtel yuug ch bitgii shuug-tun. ezen kharankhuud nuugdsan yumsyg gereld gargakh bogood khumuusiin zurkh-nii zoriglyg ilruulne. tegeed burkhanaas khun burd magtaal irekh bolno. akh duu nar aa, bi edgeeriig ta naryn toloo oortoo bolon apold kheregzhuulsen n' ta nar bichigdsenees khetrekhgui baikhyg bidnees suralt-saasai gesendee yum. tegvel ta nar negi-inkhee toloo nogoogiinkhoo esreg ikh zantai bolokhgui. unendee khen ta naryg shildeg khemeen uzne ve? ta nart baigaag ta nar khuleezh avaagui gez h uu? kherev unekheer khuleezh avsan yum bol avaagui yum shig

ta nar yuund sairkhana ve? ta nar khediin byalkhsan bogood bayan bolzhee. ta nar bidenguiger khaad bolzhee. ta nar unekheer khaad bolson baigaasai gezh bi khichneen ikh khusne ve. tegvel bid ch ta nartai khamt khaanchilna shuu dee! uchir n' burkhan elch bolokh bidniig ukhekhh yal onogdson khumuus met bukhonii suulchiinkh bolgoson gezh bi boddog. yaagaad gevel bid yertontsod, tenger elch nart ch, khumuust ch uzmer bolzhee. bid khristiin toloo mulguu azh. kharin ta nar khrist dotor khashir azh. bid mokhos, kharin ta nar khuchte. ta nar aldar khundtei, kharin bidend aldar khund ch alga. ene mochiig khurtel bid olsozh, tsangazh, yadmag khuvtsaslan, shiruun nudargad ortozh, oron gergui baizh, garaa azhiliulan nor ikh khodolmorlozh baina. bidniig zukhekhd n' yeroozh, khavchikhad n' tevchizh, gutgekhd n' taitgaruulakhgy bid khicheedeg. bid odoo khurtel delkhiin khog, bugdiin shaar shavkhruu met bolson. bi ta naryg icheekhiin tuld bus, kharin ooriinkhoo khairt khuukhduudiin adil ta nart sanuulakhyn tuld uuniig bichlee. uchir n' ta nar khristiin dotor too tomshgui surgagch nartai baizh bolokh ch etseg bolokh khumuus olon baikhgui. uchir n' bi khrist yesusiin dotor sain medeeger damzhuulan ta naryn etseg bolson. tiimees ta naraas guiya. namaig duraisad bai. uunii ulmaas bi ezen dotorkh minii khairt, itgelt khuu bolokh timotyng ta nart ilgeev. khaa saigui chuulgan burd bi kherkhen surgadgiin adil khrist [yesus] dotorkh zamuudyng maan' ter ta nart sanuulakh bolno. zarim chin' namaig ta nar uruu ochikhgui yum shig ikh zan gargadag. kherev ezen khusvel bi ta nar uruu udakhgui ochizh, ikh zantai khumuusiin ug yariag bus, kharin khuchiig n' medekh bolno. uchir n' burkhany khaanchlal ug yarian dotor bus, kharin khuch dotor baina. bi ta nar uruu tashuurtai, esvel khaire ba dolgoon baidlyn sunstei ochikh uu? ta nar aliig n' khusne ve? 1. korint 3. 1. korint 5

5

ta naryn dund khar' undestnuudiin dund khurtel baidagui, sadar samuun yavdal baidag n' duuldlaa. neg chin' etsigikhee eknertei nokhtsdog gene. ta nar ikh zantai bolzh, kharin iim zuilliig uildegch negen n' ta naryn dundaas zailuulagdakhyin tuld ta nar gashuudsangui. minii khuv'd, bi biyereee baigaagui bolovch sunseeree ta naryn derged baizh, dund chin' baisan met uuniig uildegchiig khediin shuusen yum. [bidniig] ezen yesusiin nereer ta nar tsuglakh uyed bi sunseeree ta nartai khamt baizh, bidniig ezen yesusiin khucheer tiim khuniig makhan biyeiig n' suiruulekhiin tuld satand tushaaya

gezh shiidev. ingesneer tuunii suns ezen [yesusiin] odor avragdazh bolokh yum. ta naryn sairkhal chin' sain bish ee. zhaakhan khorongo n' zuursan gurilyg bukheld n' isgedgiig ta nar medekhgui gezh uu? ta nar isgegdeegui yum shig shine zuursan guril baikhyn tuld khuuchin khorongiig burmoson tseverle. uchir n' bidniig deeguur ngorokh bayaryn khurga bolokh khrist ch gesen takhil bolson yum. iimd bid khuuchin khorongoor bus, khorsol ba buzar muugiin khorongoor ch bus, kharin chin setgeliin ba unenii isgeegui talkhaar bayaryng temdegleye. sadar samuun khumuustei kholbogdozh bolokhgui gezh bi ta nart zakhidalaa bichikhdee, ene yertontsiin sadar samuun, esvel shunakhai, esvel deeremchid, esvel shuteen shutegech khumuustei kholbogdozh bolokhgui gezh bi yeroosoo kheleegui. kherev tiim baisan bol ta nar ene yertontsiin gadna garakh yestoi bolno. kharin bi ta nart kherev akh duu gezh nerlegddeg neg chin' sadar samuun, esvel shunakhai, esvel shuteen shutegech, esvel kharaalch, esvel arkichin, esvel deeremchin bol tiim khuntei kholbogdozh bolokhgui tukhai bichsen yum. tiim khuntei khamt khoollzh ch bolokhgui. gadna baigsdyg shuukh khereg nadad yuund baikh bilee? ta nar dotor baigsdyg shuudeggui gezh uu? kharin gadna baigsdyg burkhan shuudeg. khilentset khuniig oorsdiinkhoo dundaas zailuul.

6

ta naraas khen neg n' khorshiinkhoo esreg khereg zargatai baigaa bol, ter khun ariun khumuusiin omno bus, kharin zovt bus khumuusiin omno shuulgekhig zurkhele gezh uu? esvel yertontsiig ariun khumuus shuune gedgiig ta nar meddeggui yum uu? kherev ta nar yertontsiig shuukh yum bol bagakhan khergiig shuukh chadvargui yuu? bid tenger elch naryg shuune gedgiig ta nar medekhgui gezh uu? ter tusmaa ene am'dralyn aar saar khereg ternees chin' berkhh gezh uu? iimd kherev ta nart ene am'dralyn khereg yavdaltai kholbootoi zarga baigaa bol chuulgan dotor ochuukhen ch todii khundetgel khuleegeegui khumuusiig shuugchee bolgono gezh uu? bi ta naryg icheekhiin tuld yar'zh baina. ta naryn dotor akh duusiinkhee khoorondkhgy shiidekh chadvartai mergen khun gants ch baikhgui gezh uu? akh duu n' akh duugee itgegh bish khumuusiin omno shuukh yum gezh uu? unen kheregteee ta nar biye biyeteigee zargaldazh bui n' ta naryn khuv'd al' khediin suirel mon. kharin ch yaagaad buruutgagdazh boldoggui yum be? kharin ch yaagaad mekhlegdezh boldoggui yum be? kharin ta nar oorsdoo buruug uilddeg bogood mekheldeg azh. tegekhdee akh duusee ch ingedeg azhee. esvel ta

nar zovt bus khumuus burkhany khaanchlalyg ovlokhgui gedgiig meddeggui gezh uu? buu mekhlegdegtun. sadar samuun yavdaltuud ch, shuteen shutechid ch, zavkhairagchid ch, yankhan er ch, izhil khusienteigee nokhtsogchid ch, khulgaich nar ch, shunaltanguud ch, arkichid ch, kharaalchid ch, deeremchid ch burkhany khaanchlalyg ovlokhgui. ta naryn zarim n' tiim baisan. gevch ezen yesus khristiin nereer bolon bidnii burkhany suns dotor ta nar ugaagsdan, ta nar ariusagagsdan, ta nar zovtgoagdson yum. nadad bukh yums zovshoorogddog, kharin bukh yums tustai bish. nadad bukh yums zovshoorogddog, kharin bi yuugaar ch ezemduulekhgui. khool n' khodoodond zoriulagddag bol khodood n' khoolond zoriulagdzhee. kharin burkhan tednii al' aliig n' ugui bolgono. biye n' sadar samuun yavdald bus, kharin ezen zoriulagddag bol ezen biyend azhee. burkhan zovkhon ezeniig amiluulsan todiigui bidniig ch bas oriin khucheeree amiluulna. ta naryn biyes khristiin erkhtnuud gedgiig ta nar medekhgui gezh uu? tegvel bi khristiin erkhtnuudiig avch, tedgeeriig yankhny erkhtnuud bolgokh uu? ogt ugui. yankhantai niilsen khun tuuntei neg biye bolno gedgiig ta nar medekhgui yuu? uchir n' ter khoyer n' neg makhan biye bolno gezh aildedag. kharin ezenitei niilsen khun neg suns baina. sadar samuun yavdlaas zugtan yavagtun. khunii uilddeg nugel bur biyeiinkh n' gadna baidag. kharin sadarlach er ooriinkhoo biyeiin esreg nugel uilddeg. ta naryn biye bol burkhany ta nart ogson, ta naryn dotor baidag ariun sunsnii sum mon gedgiig ta nar meddeggui yum uu? ta nar oorsdiinkh bish gedgee meddeggui yum uu? uchir n' ta naryg uneer khudaldan avsan yum. tiimees biyeeree burkhangy aldarshuulagtun.

7

ta naryn bichsen asuudlyn tukhaid gevel gerlekhgui baikh n' er khund sain yum. kharin sadar samuun baidald orokhguin tuld er khun bur ekhnertei, emegtei khun bur nokhortei baig. nokhor n' ekhnereinkhee omno ooriin uurgue biyeluuleg. uunchlen ekhner n' mon nokhriinkhoo omno ooriin uurgue biyeluuleg. ekhner n' ooriin biyee zakhirakh erk medelgui bogood kharin nokhor n' zakhirna. tuunchlen nokhor n' ooriin biyee zakhirakh erk medelgui bogood kharin ekhner n' zakhirna. ta nar neg negneese khagatsakhaa zogsoo. zovkhon oorsdiigoo zalbiral zoriulakhaar tokhirolts-son tsagt tus tusdaa baigaad, dakhin khamtdaa baigaarai. es tegvel satan ta naryg biyee bar'zh tevchikhgui baidlaar chin' sor'zh magadgui yum. kharin uuniig bi tushaalaar bus zovlomzh bolgon khellee. bukh khu-

muus nad shig baigaasai gezh bi khusdeg. gekhdee khun burd ooriinkh n' beleg burkhanaas baidag bogood neg n' iim baikhad nogoo n' oor baidag azh. gerleegui bolon belevsen khumuust khandazh, kherev ted nad shig baigaa kheveeree baival tedend sain gezh bi kheldeg. gevch kherev ted biyee zakhirch chadakhgui bol gerleg. uchir n' shatazh baisnaas gerlekh n' iluu deer. ekhner n' nokhroosoo salzh bolokhgui gezh gerlesen khumuust khandan bi bish, kharin ezen tushaadag. (kherev ter salbal dakhin gerlekhgui baig, esvel nokhort-eigoo evlereg.) nokhor n' ekhneree khoozh bolokhgui. kharin busdad n' khandazh, kherev akh duu naryn neg n' itgegech bish ekhnertei baigaad, ter emegtei oortei n' am'drakhgy khusvel ter emegteig buu orkhi gezh ezen bish, bi kheldeg. kherev emegtei n' itgegech bish nokhortei baigaad, nokhor n' oortei n' am'drakhgy khusvel nokhroo buu orkhiig. uchir n' ul itgegech nokhor n' ekhnereeree ariusagagsdan baina. ul itgegech ekhner n' itgegech nokhrooroo ariusagagsdan baina. tiim bishsen bol ta naryn khuukhduud buzard baikh baisan. kharin odoo ted ariun azh. kherev ul itgegech neg n' salbal ter salag. akh duu bolon egch duu nar iim tokhioldold boolchlol dor baikhgui. kharin ch burkhan bidniig amar taivan uruu duudsan yum. ekhner ee, chi nokhroo avrakh esekhiig yaazh medne ve? nokhor oo, chi ekhneree avrakh esekhiig yaazh medne ve? zovkhon burkhan khun buriig duudsanchlan, ezen khun burd khuvaazh ogsnoor n' ter khun yavag. bi bukh chuulgan iinkhuu tushaadag. khovch khondokh yeslol khiilgesnii daraa khen neg n' duudagdsan uu? ter khun khovch khondoltoo buu ugui bolgog. khovch khondokh yeslol khiilgeegui khumuusees khen neg n' duudagdsan uu? ter khun buu khovch khondool. khovch khondokh n' yuu ch bish, khovch khondoolleegui n' ch yuu ch bish. kharin burkhany tushaaluudyg sakhikh n' chukhal yum. khun bur duudagdsan duudlagynkhaa dotor uldeg. chi bool baikhdaa duudagdsan uu? uundee sanaa buu zov. kherev chi cholootei bolokh bolomzhtoi bol tuunigee ashigla. uchir n' bool baikhdaa ezen dotor duudagdsan khun ezenii choloolson khun mon. uuntei adil cholootei baikhdaa duudagdsan khun khristiin bool mon. ta naryg uneer khudaldan avsan yum. khumuusiin bool buu bologtun. akh duu nar aa, khen yuun dotor duudagdsan baina, tuun dotroo khun bur burkhanantai khamt uld. ongon busguichuudii tukhaid gevel ezenii tushaal nadad baikhgui. kharin ezenii orshooloor itgemzhit bolson khunii khuv'd sanalaa khel'ye. tegekheer minii bodokhod, onogiiin zovlon zudguuriin uchir baisan kheveeree baikh n' er khund sain azh.

chi ekhnertei kholbogdson uu? salakh gezh buu orold. chi ekhnerees salsan uu? ekhner buu khai. gekhdee chi gerlelee ch gesen nugel uldeegui khereg. kherev ongon busgui gerlelee ch gesen nugel uldeegui khereg. gevch iimerkhuu khumuus n' makhan biyedee zovlontoï bolno. bi ta naryg gamnakhyg charmaizh baina. akh duu nar aa, uuniig bi ta nart khel'ye. tsag khugatsaa okhor bogino bolzhee. tsaashdaa ekhnertee khumuus n' ekhnerngi met, uilzh baigaa khumuus n' uilaagui met, bayarlazzh baigaa khumuus n' bayarlaagui met, khudaldan avch baigaa khumuus n' omch khorongogui met, ene yertontsiig khereglegzh baigaa khumuus n' buren duurneer ashiglaagui met bolokh yestoi azh. uchir n' ene yertontsiin khelber ongoron odozh baina. gevch ta nar sanaa zovokh yumnaas cholootei baikhyg bi khusedeg. gerleegui khun ezend yaazh taalagdakh ve khemeen ezenii yumsad sanaa tav'dag. kharin gerlesen khun ekhnertee yaazh taalagdakh ve khemeen yertontsiin yumsad sanaa tav'dag bogood ter khun khuvaagdsan baidag azh. gerleegui ongon emegtei n' biyereee bolon sunseeree ariun baikhyn tuld ezenii yumsad sanaa tav'dag. kharin gerlesen emegtei n' nokhortoo yaazh taalagdakh ve khemeen yertontsiin yumsad sanaa tav'dag yum. bi ta naryg boogduulakh gesendee bus, kharin ta naryn tusyn tuld bogood zokhistoi baidal bolon ergelt butsaltguigeer ezend unench baikh baidlyn chin' toloo uuniig khelzh baigaa yum. kherev yamar negen khun ooriin ongon busguid yes zhuramgui zan gargazh baina gezh bodozh baigaa bol, kherev ter emegtei nasand khursen bogood tiim baikh yestoi yum bol ter khun khuseleeree bolog. ter nugel uldeegui. ted gerleg. kharin khen ooriin setgel zurkhendee bat zogsozh, ene n' shaardlagagui geed ooriin khusee zakhrisan bogood nokhort garaagui ooriin ongon busguig zurkhendee bailakhaar shiidsen bol ene n' ter khunii khuv'd sain khereg. tiimees ter khun ooriin ongon busguig gerluulbel sain biz, gerluulekhgui bol iluu sain biz ee. ekhner khun nokhroo am'd baikhad n' tuuntei kholbootoi baidag. kherev nokhor n' ukhvel ter emegtei khussen khunteigee gerlekh erk cholootei bolno. kharin zovkhon ezen doror yum. kharin minii bodloor bol kherev ter emegtei baigaagaaraa uldvel iluu ch zhargaltai baina. nadad ch bas burkhany suns baigaa gezh bi boddog.

8

shuteenuuded orgoson takhilyn tukhaid gevel bid tsoomoroo medlegtei gedgiig bid medne. medleg ikherkhag bogodog, kharin khair surgamzhildag azh. kherev khen negen khun ooriigoo yamar ch zuiliig meddeg

gezh boddog bol ter khun medekh yestoi-goo medegui l baina. kharin kherev khun burkhand khairtai bol ter khun tuugeer tanigdsan baina. iimd shuteenuuded orgoson yumsyg idekh talaar gevel ene yertontsod shuteen gedeg n' baidaggui bogood gantsaas oor burkhan baikhguig bid medne. khediigeer tengert bolon gazart burkhad khemeegdegchid n' baidag bogood tiimees olon burkhad ba olon ezed baidag khemeesen ch gesen, bidnii khuv'd gants burkhan, etseg baina. bukh yum tuunees garsan bogood bid tuunii toloo yum. mon gants ezen yesus khrist baina. bukh yum tuugeer baigaa bogood bid ch tuugeer baigaa yum. kharin ene medleg bukh khund baidaggui azhee. zarim khumuus onoog khurtel shuteend dassan uchir shuteend orgoson takhil gezh bodozh idseneeree oors-diinkhoo mokhos mos chanaryg buzarladag azhee. kharin idekh yum bidnii burkhand avaachikhgui. bid idlee ch deerdekhgui, ideegui ch dordokhgui. kharin ta naryn ene erk mokhos khumuust budrulekh chuluu bolokh vii gedegt sanaa tav'. uchir n' medlegtei chamaig sumteenii sumd idezh suukhyg chin' kherev mokhos negen kharval, shuteend takhigdsan yumsyg id'ye khemeen tuunii mos chanar n' zorighikh bus uu? iimd mokhos akh duu chin' chini medlegees bolzh uregdezh baina. tuunii toloo l khrist ukhsen yum shuu. iinkhuu akh duusiinkhee esreg nugel khiizh, tednii mokhos mos chanaryg sharkhlulsnaaraa chi khristiin esreg nugel khiizh baigaa yum. tiimees kherev idekh yum minii akh duug budrulekh shal-tag bolbol akh duugee budrulekhguin tuld bi khezee ch dakhin makh idekhgui.

9

bi erk cholootei bish gezh uu? bi elch bish gezh uu? bi bidnii ezen yesusiig kharaagui gezh uu? ta nar ezen dotorkh minii azhil bish gezh uu? kherev bi busdad elch bish bailaa gekhed ta naryn khuv'd bol elch mon. uchir n' ta nar bol ezen dotorkh elchiin uurgiin min' tamga yum. namaig shalgadag khumuust khandakh minii omgoolol n' iim yum. idezh, uukh erk bidend baikhgui gezh uu? busad elch nar bolon ezenii duu nar, kyef shig egch duu bolokh ekhneree daguulakh erk bidend baikhgui gezh uu? esvel azhlaa orkhikh erk zovkhon barnab bid khoiert baikhgui yum uu? oriinkhoo kholsoor tsereg met yamar ch tsagt uilchildeg khen baina ve? usan uzmiin talbai baiguulaad, zhimsnees n' iddeggui khen baina ve? khonin sureg khariulda alaa surgiinkhee suug kheregledeggui khen baina ve? edgeer zuiliig bi khunii yesoor yar'zh baina uu? khuul' ch gesen edgeer zuiliig kheldeggui gezh uu?

uchir n' mosyegiin khuul'd taria tsairuulzh bui ukhriin amand khoshuuvch buu khii gezh bichsen baidag, burkhan ukhert sanaa tav'dag yum uu? ter uuniig bukheld n' bidnii toloo aildsan uu? tiim ee, ene n' bidnii toloo bichigdsen yum. tegekheer szar khagalagch naidlaga dotor khagalzh, tsairuulagch naidlaga dotor tsairuulzh khuvia khurtekhestoi azh. kharev bid ta nart sunsleg zuilsig tariad ta naraas bid makhan biyeiin yumsygh khuraasan bol ene n' denduu ikh baina uu? kharev busad n' ta narynkhaas khuvaaltsakh erkhteibaidag yum bol bid tednees ch iluu baikh yestoi bus uu? khedii tiim bolovch, bid ene erkhee ashiglaagui. kharin uunii orond bid oorsdoo khristiin sain medeend yamar ch saad totgor uchruulakhguin tuld bukh yumsygh tevchdeg. ariun uilchleliig guitsetgegchid sumees khooldodgiig bolon takhil orgokhod oroltsoghchid takhilyn shireen deerkehes khuvia khurtdegiig ta nar medekhgui gezhuu? tuunchlen sain medeeg tunkhaglagchid sain medeeger am' zuukhyg ezen togtooson azhee. kharin bi ene bukhnees yuug ch ashiglaagui. namaig tiim bailgakhyn tuld edgeeriig bicheegui. uchir n' minii bakharkhyg khen neg n' khooson khuchingui bolgosnoos minii khuv'd ukhsen n' deer yum. uchir n' kharev bi sain medeeg tunkhaglavall und sairkhakh yum nadad yuu ch alga. yaagaad gevel bi shakhaltad baidag. kharev bi sain medeeg tunkhaglaghgui bol ene n' nadad zovlon boldog. kharev bi uuniig sain duraaraa khivel shagnal khurtene. gevch kharev minii khusliin esreg bailaa ch nyarvyn uureg n' nadad daalgagdsan yum. tegvel minii shagnal yuu ve? sain medeeg tunkhaglakhdaa bi tolborguiger sain medeeg ogch, ingesneeree sain medeen dotor ooriin erkhee buren duurneer ashiglaghgui baikh yavdal yum. uchir n' bi bukhnees cholootei atlaa iluu olnyg taldaa oruulakhyn tuld ooriigoo bugud bool bolgov. iudyeichuudiig taldaa oruulakhyn tuld bi iudyeichuuded iudyei khun adil, khuuliin dor baigsdyg taldaa oruulakhyn tuld bi ooroo khuuliin dor baidagui atlaa khuuliin dor baigsdad khuuliin dor baigch met, khuul'gui khumuusiig taldaa oruulakhyn tuld bi burkhany khuul'gui baigaa bus, kharin khristiin khuul' dor baidag atlaa, khuul'gui khumuust khuul'gui khun adil, mokhos khumuusiig taldaa oruulakhyn tuld bi mokhos khumuust mokhos khun adil bolson yum. yaalaa ch gesen zarimyg n' avrakhyn tuld bukh khund bi bukh yum bolzh bailaa. bi sain medeenii khamsaatan bolokhyn tuld sain medeenii toloo bukh yumsygh khiideg. uraldaand oroltson guigchid bugd guideg ch neg n' l shagnal khurtdegiig ta nar medekhgui gezhuu? ta nar yalakhyn tuld iinkhuu guits-

gee. temtseend orsoldogch khun bur bukh talaaraa biyee barikh chadvart ooriigoo dasgalzhuuldag azh. ted muudakh titmiig khurtekhiin toloo bol, kharin bid ul muudakh titmiin toloo yum. tiimees bi yamar ch zorilgogui met guideg bus, zangidsan garaaraa agaar tsokhikh met nudargaldag bus, kharin busdad sain medeeg tunkhaglasan atlaa ooroo tentseegui baikh vii gesendee biyee zovoozh ooriinkhoo bool bolgodog.

10

ta nar daraakh zuiliig medekhgui baikhyg bi khusekhgui baina. akh duu nar aa, bidnii etsuud bugd uulen baganan dor baizh, bugd tengisiig gatlan garch, bugd uul bolon tengist mosye uruu baptism khurtez, bugd adilkhan sunsleg khooll idsen bogood bugd adilkhan sunsleg undaag uusan baina. tedniig dagazh baisan sunsleg khadnaas ted undaalsan yum. ter khad bol khrist baiv. gesen ch tednii olonkh n' burkhany taalald niitssengui. iimees ch tedniig tsold unaganan yum. ted tachaadan khussen shig buzar yumsyn araa bid tachaadan khusekhgui baikhyn tuld ene n' bidend zhishee bolson yum. tednii zarim shig shuteen shutegchid buu bol. ene tukhai khumuus idezh, uukhaar suuv. toglokhoo bosloo gezh bichigdsen baina. tednii adil bid sadar samuunygh uildekhgui baitsgaaya. uchir n' tednii zarim n' sadarlazh, gantskhan odor khorin gurvan myangan khun ukhsen yum. tednii adil bid khristiig sorikhgui baitsgaaya. uchir n' tednii zarim n' sor'zh, mogoinuud khonoogdsen yum. tednii adil bid durguitsekhgui baitsgaaya. uchir n' tednii zarim n' durgutseed, ustgagchaar khonoogdsen yum. ene bukhen zhishee bolon tedend tokhioldson bogood uuniig ene uyeiin etsest am'darch bui bidend sanuulga bolgon bichzee. tiimees ooriigoo zogsozh baina gezh boddog khun unachikhguin tuld bolgoomzhtoi baig. ta nart uchirsan sorilt n' khund tokhiolddog l zuil yum. burkhan itgemzhit bilee. ter ta naryg kherees chin' khetersen khucheer sorigdokhyg zovshoorggui, kharin soriltyg tesverlezh chadakhyn tuld soriltooi khamt mon garakh zamyg ch ogdog yum. tiimd minii khairt khumuus ee, shuteen shutekh yavdlaas zugt. mer-gen khumuust kheldgiin adil bi khel'ye. yuu khelzh baigaag min' ta nar shuutsgee. bidnii yeroodog yerooliin ayaga n' khristiin tsusan dotorkh oroltsoo bish uu? bidnii khugachdag talkh n' khristiin biye dotorkh oroltsoo bish uu? talkh neg tul bid oluulaa ch neg biye baina. uchir n' bid bugdeeree neg talkhnaas khuvaaltsdag. makhan biyei-inkh n' daguu izrailiig khar. takhilaas idegchid n' takhilyn shireenii khamsaatan

bish uu? tiimees bi yuu gezh kheleed baina ve? shuteenuuded takhigdsan yums n' chukhal yum uu, shuteen n' chukhal yum uu? ugui, kharin takhidag yum-syg ted burkhand bus, kharin chotgoru-udiin [takhidag] azh. ta naryg chotgoru-udiin khamsaatan boloosoi gezh bi khusdeg-gui. ta nar ezenii ayaganaas bolon chot-goruudiin ayaganaas zereg uuzh chadakhgui. ta nar ezenii shireeg bolon chotgoruudiin shireeg zereg khuvaaltsazh chadakhgui. es-vel bid ezenii khardaltyg khodolgokh uu? bid tuunees iluu khuchtei yum gezh uu? bukh yums zovshoorogddog, kharin bugd tustai bish. bukh yums zovshoorogddog, kharin bugd bosgon baiguuldaggui. khen ch ooriin ashgiig buu er, kharin busdynkhyg ereg. makhny zakh deer zaragddag ali-vaa yumyg mos chanaryn toloo asuult tavi-lguigeer id. uchir n' delkhii bolon tuunii-g du-urgedeg yums ezeniikh yum. kherev itgedeg-gui khumuusiin neg n' ta naryg ur'zh, ta nar ochikhyg khusvel, mos chanaryn toloo asu-ult tavi-lguigeer oorsdiin chin' omno tav'san bukhniig id. kherev khen negen khun ta nart ene bol shuteend takhisan makh gevel, ta nart khelzh ogson khunii bolon mos cha-naryn toloo tuuniiig buu id. bi ta naryn mos chanaryn tukhai bus, kharin busdynkhyg yar'zh baina. uchir n' yaagaad minii erkh choloo busdyn mos chanaraar shuugddog bilee? kherev bi talarkhaltaigaar idvel yaa-gaad talarkhal orgoson zuiliinkhee talaar gutgeggddog bilee? iimees ta nar idezh, uukhdaa, esvel yuu ch khiisen burkhany aldryn toloo bukhniig khii. iudyeichuuded ch, gryekchuuded ch, burkhany chuulgand ch khereg tovog buu uchrul. yag nadtai adil baigtun. khumuusiig avragdaasai gesendee bi ooriin ashgiig bus, kharin olny ashgiig khain, bukhni dotor bukh khunii taalald ni-itsuuldeg.

11

bi khristiig duuraidag shig namaig duuraits-gaa. ta nar bukh zuil deer namaig sanazh, ta nart bi kherkhen damzhuulzh ogsonchlon tedgeer ulamzhlalgy chand sakhidag tul ta naryg bi magtdag. gevch khrist bol er khun buriin terguun, er khun bol emegtei khu-nii terguun, burkhan bol khristiin terguun mon gedgiig ta nar oilgoosoi gezh bi khusezh baina. zalbirakh esvel esh uzuulekh uyedee tolgoi deeree omsgoltei er khun bur ooriin tolgoigoo gutaazh baigaa yum. kharin zalbi-rakh esvel esh uzuulekh uyedee tolgoigoo bu-teegeegui emegtei khun bur ooriin tolgoigoo gutaazh bui khereg. ene n' ter emegtei usee khusuulsantai adil yum. kherev emegtei khun tolgoigoo buteekhgui bol usee bas khyargag. gevch usee khyargakh, khusu-lakh n' emegtei khund ichgevtar baival

ter ooriin tolgoigoo buteeg. er khun tol-goigoo buteekh yesgui. uchir n' er khun n' burkhany dur ba aldar mon. kharin emegtei khun er khunii aldar yum. uchir n' er khun emegtei khunees bus, kharin emegtei khun er khunees bii bolson. un-endeer er khun emegtei khunii toloo bu-tee-gdsen bus, kharin emegtei khun er khunii toloo buteegdsen yum. tiimees tenger elch naryn ulmaas emegtei khun tolgoi deeree erkh medliin temdeg baigalgh yesoi. gevch ezen dotor er khunguigeer emegtei khun gezh ugui bogood emegtei khunguigeer er khun gezh ugui yum. uchir n' emegtei khun er khunees bii bolsonchlon er khun emegtei khunees tordog. bukh yums burkhanaas bii bolson. emegtei khun tolgoigoo bu-teeekhgui burkhand zalbirakh n' zokhistoi yuu? orsdoo shuutsgee. kherev er khun urt ustei baival ene n' tuuniiig gutaadag gedgiig torolkh baidal ooroov ta nart surgadag bus uu? kharin kherev emegtei khun urt ustei baival ene n' tuund aldar yum. tiim bish gezh uu? yaagaad gevel tuunii us n' tu-und omsgol bolon ogogdzhee. kherev khen neg n' margaantai baikhyg boddog bol tiim yes zanshil bidend ch, burkhany chuulganu-udad ch baikhgui bilee. kharin ene zaavryg ogokhdoo bi ta naryg magtakhgui. yaa-gaad gevel ta nar khamtdaa tsuglakhdad saizhraagui, kharin ch muudzhee. uchir n' negdugeert, ta nar chuulgan dotor tsuglakh uyedee dundaa khagaraltai baigaag chin' bi sonsov. zarim talaar bi uund itgezsh baina. uchir n' ta naryn dund shalgarsan khumuus todorson baikhyn tuld ta naryn dund bule-gleluud garch irekh yesoi yum. tiimees ta nar khamtdaa tsuglakh n' ezenii zoogiig idekhiin tuld bish yum. uchir n' khun bur ooriinkhoo khoolnoos ur'tazh iddeg bogood neg n' olsgolon baikhad nogoo n' sogtu-urch baina. ta nart idekh uukh ger oron baikhgui gezh uu? esvel ta nar burkhany chuulganyg basamzhlan, khooson negniigee icheekh gedeg yum uu? ta nart bi yuu gezh khelekh ve? ta naryg bi magtakh uu? uunii chin' toloo bi ta naryg magtakhgui. uchir n' ezenees yuu avsnygaa ta nart bi damzhuulzh ogson. chukhamkhuu tuunii barigdsan ter shono ezen yesus talkh avaad, talarkhlad orgozh, khuvaagaad ene bol ta naryn tolookh minii biye mon. namaig dur-san uunii uild gev. terchlen zoogiin daraa mon ayaga avch ene ayaga bol minii tsusaar togtogodokh shine gere mon. uunees ta nar uukh bolgondoo namaig dursan uunii uild gesen yum. uchir n' ene talkhyg idezh, ene ayaganaas uukh burdee ta nar tuuniiig irekh khurteil ezenii ukhliig tunkhagladag. tiimd khen negen khun zokhisguigeer ezenii talkhyg idezh, ayaganaas uukh avaaes ezenii biye ba tsusny buruutan bolno. kharin khun ooriigoo shalgazh baigaad talkhyg

ideg, ayaganaas uug. uchir n' idezh bui khun khrev biyeiig zov shuulgui idezh, uual oortoo shiitgel avchirna. uunees bolzh ta naryn dund mokhos, ovchtei khun olon baigaa bogood mon tsoongui khun noirsozh baina. khrev bid oorsdiigoo zov shuusen bol shiitgegdekhgui baikh baisan. kharin bid shiitgegdekhdee ezeneer sakhilgazhuulagddag. ingesneer bid yertontstei khamt yallagdakhgui yum. tiimd akh duus min', ta nar idekhiin tuld tuglaval neg negni-gee khulee. ta nar khamtdaa shiitgeld unakhguin tuld khrev olsson khun baival ter khun gertee ideg. busad kherguudiig bi ochikhdoo zokhitsuul"ya.

12

akh duu nar aa, sunsleg belguudiin talaar ta nar medekhgui baikhyg bi khusekhgui baina. ta nar ezend itgeegui baikhdaa khelgui shuteenuuded khotlogdozh, tooroldson baisnaa medekh bilee. tiimees khen ch burkhany sunseer yesus kharaagdsan gezh yarikhgui bogood ariun sunseer bus bol oor khen ch yesus bol ezen gezh khelzh chadakhgui gedgiig bi ta nart medegd'ye. belguud n' yalgaatai bolovch adilkhan suns. uilcheluud n' yalgaatai bolovch adilkhan ezen. uildluud n' yalgaatai bolovch bugdiin dotor bukh yumsyg uildegch n' adilkhan burkhan yum. niitiin tusyn tuld sunsnii ireliig khun tus burd ogson azh. uchir n' negend n' mergen ukhaany ugiig sunseer ogson bol, nogood n' medlegiin ugiig adilkhan sunseer ogson bogood oor negend n' itegliig adilkhan sunseer ogson azh. negend n' edgeekh belgiig neg sunseer ogson bol, bas oor negend n' gaikhamshguudyg uildekh, nogood n' esh uzuulekh, bas negend n' sunsnuudiig yalgakh chadvar, nogood n' olon yanzyn kheleer yarikh chadvar, negend n' kheluudiig tailbarlakh chadvaryg ogson baina. ene bukhniig neg, adilkhan suns azhillauldag bogood ter orinkhoo khussenchlen khun tus burd khuvaarildag azh. uchir n' biye neg atlaa olon erkhtentei baidag. biyeiin bukh erkhtnuud n' khediigeer olon bolovch neg biye boldog met khrist ch mon tiim boloi. uchir n' iudyeichuud esvel gryekchuud, booluud esvel erk chooloot khumuus ch yalgaagui bid bugdeeree neg sunseer neg biye uruu baptism khurtsen bogood neg sunsiig uusan yum. uchir n' biye bol gants erkhten bus, kharin olon erkhtentei. khrev khol bi gar bish uchraas biyetei kholboogui gevel uunees bolzh ter biyetei kholboogui bolokhgui shuu dee. khrev chikh bi nud bish uchraas biyetei kholboogui gevel uunees bolzh ter biyetei kholboogui bolokhgui shuu dee. khrev bukhel biye nud baisan bol songol n' khaana baikh baisanbe? khrev bukhel biye songol

baisan bol unerlekh medremzh n' khaana baikh bilee? kharin edugee burkhan oroo khussenchlen erkhten tus buriig biyed bairluulzhee. khrev bugdeeree neg erkhten baisan bol biye n' khaana baikh bilee? kharin edugee olon erkhten baidag ch neg biye baina. nud chi nadad khereggui gezh gart khelzh chadakhgui. esvel tolgoi ta nar nadad khereggui gezh khold khelzh chadakhgui yum. bur sul doroi met sanagdakh erkhten kharin ch shal oor baikh bogood biyed bur ch ikh kheregtei baidag azh. bidend tiim ch erkhem bish sanagddag biyeiin zarim erkhtnuud-dee bid iluu khundetgel uzuuldeg bogood ayagui kharagddag erkhtnuud maan' iluu ayataikhan baidlyg shaarddag. kharin bid-nii ayataikhan kharagdakh erkhtnuud tiim baidlyg shaarddagui azh. kharin burkhan biyeiig iinkhuu negtgesen bogood dutagdsan erkhtnuuded iluu khundetgeliig uzuulev. ingesneer biye dotor khagaral garakhgui, kharin erkhtnuud n' biye biyedee adilkhan khalamzhtai baikh yum. khrev neg erkhten n' zovbol tuunii khamt bukh erkhtnuud zovno. khrev neg erkhten n' aldarshval tuunii khamt bukh erkhtnuud bayarlakh bolno. edugee ta nar khristiin biye bogood tus tusdaa uunii erkhtnuud n' yum. burkhan chuul-gand negdugceert elch nar, khoyerdugaart esh uzuulegchid, guravdugaart bagsh nar, daraa n' gaikhamshgiig uildekh khuch, daraa n' edgeekh belguud, tuslakh, udirdakh ba olon yanzyn kheleer yarikh chadvaryg tav'zhee. bugd elch nar gezh uu? bugd esh uzuulegchid gezh uu? bugd bagsh nar gezh uu? bugd gaikhamshgiig uildegchid gezh uu? bugd edgeekh belguudtei gezh uu? bugd olon yanzyn kheleer yar'dag gezh uu? bugd kheliig tailbarladag gezh uu? kharin ulemzh aguu belguudiig khusen temuuleg-tun.bi ta nart iluu davuu zamyg kharuul"ya.

13

khrev bi khumuusiin bolon tenger elch naryn kheleer yar'san ch nadad khair baikhgui bol bi nurgelekh kharanga, khanginakh tsan bolokh baisan. khrev bi esh uzuulekh chadvartai, mon bukh nuutsuud bolon bukh medlegiig meddeg baigaad, uulyg nuulgekh buren itgeltei bailaa ch, nadad khair baikhgui bol bi yuu ch bish. khrev bi ooriin bukh l omch khorongoo taraan ogch, ooriin biyeiig shataakhaar tushaasan ch nadad khair baikhgui bol ene n' nadad yamar ch ashiggui yum. khair bol tevcheertei, eneregui yum. khair ataarkhdagui, bardam zan gargadagui, ikherkhdegui, zokhisgui avirladagui, ooriinkhiig erdegui, uurladagui, mutai tootsoo khiidegui, zovt bus baidald bayarladagui, kharin unend bayarladag, bugdiig daldaldag, bugded itgedeg, bugded

naiddag, bugdiig tesverledeg. khair khezee ch duusdaggui. kharin esh uzuulzh baigaa bol, tedgeer n' ugui bolno. kherev olon yanzyn kheluud baigaa bol ted bolikh bolno. kherev medleg baigaa bol ene ch ugui bolno. uchir n' bid khesegkheniig meddeg, khesegkheniig esh uzuuldeg, kharin togsyum n' irekh uyed khesegkhen gedeg n' ugui bolno. bi khuukhed baikhdaa khuukhed shig yar'zh, khuukhed shig boddog, setgedeg bailaa. bi eriin tseend khureed khuukhed nasnykhaa zang orkhison yum. uchir n' bid odoo tolind budeg badag khardag ch, kharin daraa n' nuur nuuree kharna. bi odoo khesegkheniig meddeg ch, bi ooro buren medegdsen shigee kharin daraa n' bi buren medekh bolno. edugee itgel, naidvar, khair gurav ulddeg bolovch khamgiin aguu n' khair mon.

14

ta nar khairyg moshgogtun. sunsleg belgu-udiig avakhyg khusezh temuul. yalanguyaa esh uzuulekh belgiig khus. kheleer yar'dag khun khamuust bus, kharin burkhand khandazh yar'dag. uchir n' ter khun suns dotor nuutsuudyg yar'dag bolovch yamar ch khun oilgoddogui azhee. kharin esh uzuuldeg khun bosgon baiguulakh, uramshuulakh, taitgaruulakhyn tuld khamuust khandazh yar'dag. kheleer yar'dag khun oorigoo bosgon baiguuldag bol esh uzuuldeg khun chuulganyg bosgon baiguuldag azh. bi ta bukhniig kheleer yariasai gezh khusdeg ch, esh uzuulekhiig chin' bur ch iluu khusdeg. yar'snaa tailbarlakhgui l bol kheleer yar'dag khunees esh uzuuldeg khun n' iluu aguu yum. ingesneer chuulgan n' bosgon baiguulagdakh yum. akh duu nar aa, kherev bi ta nar uruu ochizh kheleer yarilaa gekhed ilchelt, esvel medleg, esvel esh uzuuldeg, esvel surgaalaar yarikhgui l bol ta nart yamar tus bolokh bilee? am'gui atlaa duu gargagch bishguur ba bosoo yatgyn al' al' n' kherev yalgagdakh duu gargagchgui bol bishguureer, esvel yatgaar yuu toglosnyg yaazh medekh ve? kherev buree todorkhoi duugarakhgui bol khen tulaldaand beldekh ve? tuunchlen kherev ta nar kheleer yarikhdaa todorkhoi ugiig ogokhgui bol yar'zh baigaa chin' kherkhen oilgoddokh yum be? agaart yar'zh bui khereg bolno. yertontsod olon yanzyn khel baidag baikh. utgagui khel neg ch baikhgui yum. iimees kherev bi tukhain khelni utgyg medekhgui bol yariltsagch khuniiikhee khuv'd bi khar' khun bolzh, minii khuv'd yariltsagch maan' khar' khun bolno. terchlen ta nar sunsleg zuilsed khusen temuuldeg khamuus uchir chuulgany bosgon baiguulaltyn toloo tedgeerin byalkhaltyg erzkhai. tiimd kheleer yarigch khun tailbarlakhyn tuld zalbirag. uchir n' kherev bi kheleer zalbirval minii suns zalbirdag bo-

good kharin minii ukhaand ur zhims ugui yum. tegvel yaakh ve? bi sunseer zalbirakh bolno. bi bas ukhaanaar zalbirakh bolno. bi sunseer duulakh bolno. bi bas ukhaanaar duulakh bolno. es bogoos kherev ta nar suns dotor yeroovol bileg av'yaasgui neg chin' ta naryn talarkhald amyen gezh yaazh khelekh ve? ta naryn yuu khelsniig chin' ch ter medekhgui. uchir n' chi talarkhlaa sain ilerkhiildeg baizh bolokh ch busad n' baiguulagdakhgui. bi ta bugdees ch iluugeer kheleer yar'dag tul burkhand talarkhdag. chuulgan dotor kheleer tumen ug khelsnees busdyg ch mon surgakhyn tuld chuulgan dotor ukhaanaaraa tavan ug khelekhiiig bi khusdeg. akh duu nar aa, ukhaanaaraa khuukhdud baizh bolokhgui. buzar muud balchir khuukhed bolzh, kharin ukhaanaaraa tolovshon khun bai. khuul'd ūbi khar' kheleer bolon khar' khamuusiin amaar damzhuulzh ene khamuust yarina. tegsen ch ted namaig sonsokhguiz gezh ezen aildazh baina gezh bichigdsen baidag. tiimees kheluud n' itgedeg khamuusiin toloo bus, kharin itgedeggui khamuusiin tolookh temdeg boldog azh. kharin esh uzuuldeg n' itgedeggui khamuusiin toloo bus, kharin itgedeg khamuusiin toloo baidag. tiimees kherev chuulgan buren butneeree khamtdaa tsuglaad, bugd kheluudeer yarival beleg av'yaasgui khun, esvel itgedeggui khamuus orzh irvel ted ta naryg galzuu gezh khelekhgui gezh uu? kherev ta nar bugd esh uzuulbel, itgedeggui esvel beleg av'yaasgui khun orzh irvel tereer bukhneer yallagdan, bukhneer shuugdekch bogood tuunii zurkhnii nuutsuud n' ilerkhii bolgoddono. iinkhuu ter khun burkhany unekheer ta naryn dund baigaag zarlan nuureeree unazh, burkhand morgono. akh duu nar aa, tegvel yaakh ve? ta naryg tsuglakh uyed khun tus burd duulal, surgaal, ilchelt, kheleer yarikh ba tailbarlakh n' baidag. ene bukhnen chin' bosgon baiguulakhyn toloo baig. kherev khen negen khun kheleer yarival, neg udaa khoyeroos iluugui esvel khamgiin ikhdee gurvann khun eelzhlen yar'zh, neg n' tailbarlag. kherev tailbarlakh khun baikhgui bol ter khun chuulgan dund chimeegui baizh, oortoo bolon burkhand yarig. khoyer esvel gurvann esh uzuulegch yar'zh, busad n' shuug. kherev suuzh baisan oor khund ilchelt irvel ekhni khun chimeegui bol. uchir n' bugd suraltsan, uramshuulagdass baikhyn tuld ta nar bugd neg negeeree esh uzuultsgeezh bolno. esh uzuulegchdiin suns esh uzuulegchded zakhiragddag. uchir n' burkhan bol samuurlyn burkhan bus, kharin amar amgalangiin burkhan mon. ariun khamuusiin bukh chuulgany adil chuulganuudad emegteichuud chimeegui baig. uchir n' tedend yarikhyg zovshoordoggui. kharin khuul' yuu kheldeg shig ted zakhiragdazh baig.

kherev ted yamar negen yumand suralt-sakhyg khusvel gertee nokhroosoo asuug. uchir n' emegtei khun chuulgan deer yarikh n' zokhisgui yum. burkhany ug ta naraas garsan uu? ter n' zovkhon ta nart khursen yum uu? kherev khen neg n' ooriigoo esh uzuulegch, esvel sunsleg gezh boddog bol ter khun minii ta nart bichsen ene zuils n' ezenii tushaal geggiig medezh avag. kherev khen neg n' uuniig medekhui bol ter khun ooro medegdekhgui bolno. iimd akh duus [min'], esh uzuulekhiin tuld khuslen bolzh temuul. kheleer yarikhyg buu khoriglo. geveh bukh yum zokhistoi, emkh zhurmynkhaa daguu baig.

15

akh duu nar aa! ta nart tunkhaglasan sain medeegee bi ta nart meduul'ye. ta nar tuuniig khuleen avaad tuun dotroo zogs-son. kherev minii tunkhaglasan ugiig ta nar barimtalbal, demii khooson itgeegui l bol, ta nar tuugeer ch mon avragdsan. uchir n' bi khuleen avsan daraakh zuiliig ta nart damzhuulsan yum. ene bol khamgiin chukhal khereg bailaa. sudryn daguu khrist bidnii nugliin toloo ukhsen bogood orshu- ulagdan, sudryn daguu gurav dakh' odor- too amiluulagdzhree. tereer kyeft, daraa n' onookh arvan khovert uzegdev. uunii daraa ter tavan zuu garui akh duu nar neg mochid uzegdsen bogood odoo boltol ted- nii olonkh n' am'd baina. kharin zarim n' noirszhee. daraa n' ter iakovd, tegeed bukh elch nart uzegdsen. bugdiin etset du- tuu torsion met nadad ch ter bas uzegdsen bilee. uchir n' bi elch naraas khamgiin бага n' bogood burkhany chuulganyg khavchizh baisan tul elch gezh nerlegdekh zokhisgui khun yum. kharin burkhany niguulseer bi odoogiin bi bolson. tuunii nadad uzuulsen niguulsel khooson baigaagui. kharin ch bi ted bugdees iluu ikh khodolmorlosen yum. gekhdee bi bish bogood kharin nad- tai khamt baidag burkhany niguulsel boloi. iimd bi esvel ted baisan esekh n' khamaagui, bid tiinkhuu tunkhaglazh ta nar tuunchlen itgesen bilee. kherev khrist ukhegsdees amiluulagdsan gezh tunkhaglagdsan yum bol ta naryn dotor zarim khun ukhegs- diin amilalt baikhgui gezh yuund yarina ve? kherev ukhegsdiin amilalt baikhgui bol khrist ch amiluulagdaagui bolno. kherev khrist amiluulagdaagui bol bidnii tunkhaglal khooson, ta naryn itgel ch khooson bolokh yum. kherev unendee ukhegsd amilu- ulagddagui bol tuunii amiluulaagui kris- tiig ter amiluulsan gezh bid burkhany es- reg gerchilsneeree bid burkhany tukhai khu- ramch gerchlegchid bolno. uchir n' kherev ukhegsd amiluulagddagui bol khrist ch gesen amiluulagdaagui bolno. kherev khrist

amiluulagdaagui bol ta naryn itgel khereg- gui azhee. ta nar ch nugel dotroo baisaar baina. tegvel khrist dotor noirsogsod ch mon mokhson bolno. kherev bid zovkhon ene am'draldaa khrist dotor naidсан бол bid bukh khumuusees khamgiin orovdoltei n' bolno. kharin chukhamdaa khrist ukhegs- dees amiluulagdsan bogood noirsogsdoos ankhyr ur zhims mon. uchir n' ukhel n' neg khuneer irsen tul ukhegsdiin amilalt n' mon neg khuneer irzhee. adam dotor bugd ukhdegchlen khrist dotor bugd am'druulag- dakh bolno. kharin tus bur ooriin daraalal dotor baina. khrist bol ankhyr ur zhims yum. daraa n' khristiin khumuus tuuniig irekhed amiluulagdana. ter bukh udirdlaga, erkhe medel, khuchiig khuchingui bolgon, burkhan ba etsegt khaanchlalyg tushaakh uyed togsgol irne. uchir n' ter bukh daisnu- udaa oriin khol doroo oruulakh khurtel noy- erkhokh yestoi. etset n' ustgagdakh daisan bol ukhel mon. uchir n' ter bukh yumsyg tuunii khol dor erkhsheeld oruulav. kharin ter bugd erkhsheeld orson gezh aildakh uyed bukhniig tuunii erkhsheeld dor tavigh angid baisan n' medeezh. bukh yumsy orinkh n' erkhsheeld orokh uyed ort n' bukh yum- syg zakhiruulagch negenii erkhsheeld khuu oroo ch mon orokh bolno. ene n' burkhan bugded bukh yum bolokhyn tuld yum. tiim bish bol ukhegsdiin toloo baptism khurtegch n' yuu khiizh baigaa khereg ve? kherev ukhegsd amiluulagdakhgui yum bol yu- und tednii toloo khumuus baptism khurt- deg ve? yaagaad bid ch tsag urgelzh ayuul dotor baina ve? [akh duu nar aa,] bi odor bur ukhdegee bidnii ezen khrist yesus dotor ta naryn talaarkh ooriinkhoob bakharklaar batal"ya. kherev bi khunii yesoor yefyest zerleg araatuudtai temseldsen bol nadad yamar ashig baisan be? kherev ukhegsd amiluulagdakhgui yum bol margaash bid ukhekh uchraas tsomooroo idezh uutsgaaya. buu mekhlegd. muu nokhor sain zurshlu- udyg evddeg. ta nar yamar baikh yestoi shig eruul ukhaantai bai. nugel uildekhee bol'. uchir n' zarimd n' burkhany tukhai medleg baikhgui baina. bi ta naryg icheekh gezh u- niig khelzh baina. gekhdee khen negen khun ukhegsd yaazh amiluulagddag ve? ted ya- mar torliin biyetei irekh ve? gezh asuuzh magadgui yum. munkhag aa, chinii tar'dag n' kherev ukhekhgui bol amilakhgui. chinii tar'dag n', ireeduin biye bus, kharin nutsgen ur yum. magadgui ulaan buudain ch ur yum uu, esvel yamar negen oor ur baizh bolokh yum. kharin burkhan oriin khussenchlen tu- und biye ogdog. ur bur ooriin biyetei azh. bukh makhan biye adilgui. khunii makhan biye neg baikhad am'dyn makhan biye oor, shuvuudyn makhan biye oor, zagasnudyn makhan biye oor azh. mon tengerleg biyes ba gazryn biyes gezh baidag. kharin tenger-

leg biyesiin aldar oor, gazryn biyesiin aldar oor yum. naryn aldar oor, sarny aldar oor, odny aldar oor baidag. od odnoosoo aldraaraa yalgardag. ukhegsdiin amilalt n' tiim baina. ene n' muudakh baidal dotor tarigdazh, ul muudakh baidal dotor amiluulagdana. ene n' ul khundel dotor tarigdazh, aldar dotor amiluulagdana. ene n' mokhos baidal dotor tarigdazh, khuch dotor amiluulagdana. ene n' torolkh biyeer tarigdazh, sunsleg biyeer amiluulagdana. kherev torolkh biye baidag bol sunsleg biye ch mon baigaa. tiinkhuu ankhy khun adam am'd setgel bolson gezh bichigdzhee. suulchiin adam n' am' ogogch suns bolov. kharin ekhlead sunsleg n' bus, torolkh n' baidag. daraa n' sunsleg n' baidag. ankhy khun n' gazryn khorsnoos, khoyer dakh' khun n' tengerees yum. khorsnoos bui n' yamar baidagchlan khorsnoos bui ted tiim baikh bogood tengerees bui n' yamar baidagchlan tengerees bui ted tiim baina. khorson khunii duriig bid omsdog shig tengerleg khunii duriig bid omsokh bolno. akh duu nar aa, tuuniig bi ta nart khel'ye. yuu gevel makhan biye ba tsus burkhan khaanchlalyg ovlozh chadakhgui. muudakh n' ul muudakhgy ovlokhgui yum. kharagtun, bi ta nart negen nuutsyg khel'ye. bid bugdeeree noirsokhgui, kharin bugdeeree oorchlogdokh bolno. ingekhdee nud irmekhiin zuur, neg agshind, bureen etssiin duugaar tiim bolno. uchir n' buree duugarch, ukhegsed ul muudakh uruu amiluulagdazh, bid ch oorchlogdono. uchir n' muudakh n' ul muudakhgy omsokh yestoi bogood ene ukhliin biye n' ukheshguig omsokh yestoi. enekhuu muudakh n' ul muudakhgy omsozh, ene ukhliin biye n' ukheshguig omsokh uyed ukhel yalaltad zalgigdsan gezh bichigdsen ug biyelne. ukhel ee, chini' yalalt khaana baina ve? ukhel ee, chini' khatguur khaana baina ve? ukhliin khatguur n' nugal. nugliin khuch n' khuul' yum. kharin bidnii ezen yesus khristeer bidend yalaltgy ogdog burkhand talarkhal n' baikh boltugai. tiimees khaart akh duu nar min', ta naryn nor ikh khodolmor ezen dotor khooson zuil bish gedgiig medezh, tuushtai baizh, guivzh daivalgui, ezenii uil khereg utgelzh byalkhsan bai.

16

ariun khumuusiin tolookh khurimtlalyn taalar bi galatyn chuulganuudad yamar chig ogsonchlon ta nar tiinkhuu uild. namaig ochikhod tsugluulakhguin tuld doloo khonog buriin ekhnii odor khun bolgon bololtsoogooroo tsaash n' khiizh khadgal. bi ochood ta naryn zovshoorson khumuuseer belgiig tan' khurguulekheer zakhiany khamt iyerusalim uruu ilgeene. kherev bi bas yavakh n' zokhistoi bol ted nadtai khamt

yavna biz. gekhdee bi makyedoni oood, daraa n' ta nar uruu ochno. uchir n' bi makyedonior damzhin yavakh yum. bi khaashaa ch yavakhaar bolson ta naraar tusluulakhyn tuld ta naryn khamt kheseg baizh, esvel bur ovolzhizh ch magadgui. uchir n' ene uday zugeer l dairan ongorokhdoo bi ta nartai uulzakhyg khusekhgui baina. kherev ezen zovshoorvol kheseg khugatsaand ta naryn khamt baina gedegtee bi naidazh baigaa. gevch bi yefyes khotod pyentyekostyn odor khurtel baikh bolno. uchir n' minii omno ulemzh tom, ur nolootei khaalga neegdsen yum. tend eserguutsegchid olon baigaa. kherev timot ochvol, ter aizh tugshilguigeer ta nartai khamt baig. tuuniig kharzh khandazh baigaarai. uchir n' ter nad shig ezenii azhil khiizh baigaa. tiimees khen ch tuuniig basamzhilzh bolokhgui. kharin tuuniig ayan zamd n' amar taivnaar gargazh ogoorei. ter nad uruu ireg. uchir n' bi akh duusiin khamt tuuniig khuleezh baina. bidnii akh apolyn tukhaid gevel tuuniig akh duusiin khamt ta nar uruu ochikhgy bi ikhed khusemzhlen yatgasan. kharin ter odookhondoo ochikh khuselgui baigaa, kharin bolomzh garmagts ta nar uruu ochikh bolno. seremzhtei bai. itgel dotroo bat zogs. er khun shig bai. khuchtei baigtun. ta naryn uildel bukhen chin' khaart dotor khiigdeg. akh duu nar aa, bi ta naryg yatgaya. styefanagiin ger bulinkhen akhain ankhy ur zhims bogood ted oorsdiigoo ariun khumuusiin tolookh uilchleld zoriulsnyg ta nar medne. tiim khumuust bolon khamtran azhillagch, khodolmorlogch khun burd ta nar bas zakhiragdazh baigaarai. styefana, fortunat bolon akhaik naryg irsend bi baryarlada. yaagaad gevel ted ta naryn dutuug nokhsen bilee. uchir n' ted minii bolon ta naryn sunsiig tenkhruulsen yum. iimd tiim khumuusiig khuleen zovshoor. aziin chuulganuud ta nart mend khurgezh baina. akul, priska nar ooriin gert tsugladag chuulgany khamt ta nart ezen dotor khaluun mend khurgezh baina. bukh akh duus ta nart mend khurgezh baina. ariun unselteer neg negendee mend khurge. paul bi ooriin garaar enekhuu mendchilgeeg bichlee. kherev khen neg n' ezeniig ul khaarlaval ter khun kharaagdag. maranata. ezen yesusiin niguusel ta naryn khamt baikh boltugai. minii khaart khrist yesusiin dotor ta bugdtei khamt baikh boltugai.

burkhany khusleer khrist yesusiin elch bolson paul bi bolon duu timot korint dakh' burkhany chuulgand bolon akhai dayaar baigch bukh ariun khumuust ilgeev. bidnii etseg burkhan ba ezen yesus khristees niguulsel bolon amar taivan n' ta nart baikh boltugai. bidnii ezen yesus khristiin etseg ba burkhan magtagdakh boltugai. ter bol orshooliin etseg, mon bukh taivshralyn burkhan mon. burkhan bidniig taivshruul-san terkhuu taivshralaar bid alivaa zovlond orogsdyg taivshruulakh chadvartai baikhyn tuld ter bidniig bukh zovlon dotor maan' taivshruuldag yum. uchir n' khristiin zovlonguud bidend arvin baidgiin adil tu-unchlen bidnii taivshral ch mon khristeer damzhuulan arvin baidag. kherev bid zovzh baigaa bol ene n' ta naryn taivshral khigeed avralyn toloo yum. kherev bid taivshruulagdazh baigaa bol ene n' ta naryn taivshralyn toloo bilee. ene taivshral n' bid ch gesen edeldeg terkhuu izhil zov-longuudyg tevcheerteiger tesverlekhed ur nolootei baidag. ta naryn talaarkh bid-nii naidvar bat bilee. ta nar bol bidnii zovlong khuvaaltsagchid todiigui taivshra-lyg min' ch khuvaaltsagchid mon gedgiig bid medne. akh duu nar aa, azid baikhad bidend uchirsan zovlong, bid khuch chad-laasaa khetersen khund daramtand baisnaas am'd uldekh gor'dlogo maan' ch tasarsnyg ta nar medeegui baikhyg bid khusekhgui baina. bid oorsododoo bus, kharin ukhegs-diig amiluuldag burkhand naidakhyn tuld bid dotroo ukhliin yaltai baisan. ter bid-niig tiim aimshigt ukhlee avarsan bogood avrakh bolno. ter bidniig dakhizh avarna gezh bid tuund oorsdiin naidvaraa tav'san baiv. zalbirlaaraa ta nar ch mon bidend tusaldag. tegekheer khumuusiin zalbirlaar bidend soyerkhogdson belgees bolzh bidnii toloo olon khun talarkhal orgokh bolno. uchir n' bidnii sairkhal ene boloi. bid ene yertontsod, yalanguyaa ta naryn dund biyee avch yavakhdoo burkhany ariun baidal ba burkhanlag chin setgel dotor, makhnan biyeiin mergen ukhaanaar bus, kharin burkhany niguulsel dotor baisan yum. uuniig bidnii mos chanar gerschilne. ta naryn unshizh, oilgodgoos oor yumyg bid ta nart bichdeggu. ta nar etssigi khur-tel oilgono gedegt bi naidazh baina. ta nar bidniig zarim talaar oilgoson shig, [bid-nii] ezen yesusiin odor bid ta naryn, ta nar bidnii sairkhal bolno. enekhuu itgeleer bi ekhlead ta nar uruu ochikhyg khussen n' ta nar khoyer udaa niguulsliig avasaai gesend yum. bi tanaikhaar dairch makyedonid ochizh, makyedonios dakhin ta nar uruu ireed, iudyei uruu ta naryn tusaltsaataigaar yavakh gesen yum. iimd bi uuniig khiye

gezh bodokhdoo khelbelzeegui biz dee? es-vel bi yum tolovokhdoo makhnan biyeinkhee daguu tolovlozh, tuunchlen neg dor za, za, ugui, ugui gedeg gezh uu? kharin burkhan bol itgemzhitiin adil bidnii ug ta nart za ba ugui baigaagui yum. uchir n' bidneer, tukhailbal nadaar bolon silvanaar, timotoor ta naryn dund tunkhaglagdsan burkhany khuu, khrist yesus n' za ba ugui baigaagui. kharin tuunii dotor za baigaa yum. uchir n' burkhany bukh amlalt tuunii dotor za gedeg. tiimd bid burkhany aldryn tuld tuugeer damzhuulan amyen gedeg. khrist dotor bid-niig ta nartai khamt batatgazh tosolson ter bol burkhan mon. bas ter bidniig tamgalsan bogood bidnii zurkhend sunsiig bar'tsaa bol-gon ogson azh. bi dakhizh korintod ochoogui n' ta naryg kheltruulekhiin tuld agaad uu-nii tuld bi burkhany setgeldee gerch bolgon duuddag. bid ta naryn itgeliig zakhirdaggui. kharin bid ta naryn bayar bayasgalangiin toloo ta nartai khamtran azhillagch yum. uchir n' ta nar itgeleeree bat zogsdog.

2

gevch ta nar uruu dakhin ui gashuu bolzh ochikhoo bol'ye gezh bi khuv'daa shiidlee. uchir n' kherev bi ta naryg gashuuduul-bal minii gashuuduulsan ter khumuusees oor khen namaig bayarluulakh ve? na-maig ochikh uyed bayarluulakh yestoi kha-muus namaig gashuuduulakh vii gesendee bi ta nart uuniig bichsen yum. minii bayar bayasgalan bol ta bugdiin bayar bayasgalan mon gedegt bi ta bugded itgedeg. ta naryg gashuuduul'ya gesendee bus, kharin nadad baigaa ta naryn toloo gesen khairyg ta nart meduulekhiin tuld ulemzh zovlongoos, bachimdakh zurkhneesee bi nulims unagan ta nart bichsen yum. kherev khen neg chin' gashuuduulsan bol ter khun zovkhon na-maig gashuuduulsan bus, kharin yamar negen khemzheegeer ta bugdiig ch gesen gashu-uduulsan baikh. bi khetrulzh khelegui. tiim khund olonkhyn zugees garsan ene shi-itgel khangalttai. imees ter khuniig ui gashuud khet avtuulchikhguin tuld kharin ch ta nar tuuniig uchilzh, taivshruulakh n' deer yum. tiimd tuunii toloo khairaa batatkaghyg ta naraas bi khicheengulen guiya. ta nar bukh zuiliin dotor duulgavartai baidag esekhiin batalgag chin' medekhiin tuld bi iinkhuu bichsen. ta nar khen neg-niig yamar negen yumaar n' uuchilbal, bi bas uchilna. kherev bi khen negniig ya-mar neg yumaar n' uuchilsan bol ta naryn toloo khristiin orshikhuid uuchilsan bilee. ingesen n' bidniig satan mekelzh dalim-duulakh vii gesendee yum. uchir n' tuu-nii khonookh sanaag bid yamar medekhgui bish. khristiin sain medeenii toloo namaig troid irekhed ezen omno maan' khaalgyg

neesen baisan. bi ooriin duu titiig oloogu-
idee suns min' amarsangui. kharin ch teden-
tei salakh yes guitsetgeed, bi makyedoniig
zorin yavsan yum. kharin burkhand ta-
larkhluid n' orgogdokh boltugai. ter n' bid-
nii khrist dotor yamagt yaluuldag bogood
tuunii tukhai medlegiin ankhiluun uneriig
khaa saigui bidneer ankhiluuldag. yaagaad
gevel bid avragdazh bui bolon mokhozh bui
khumuusiin dotor burkhand zoriulsan khri-
stiin ankhiluun uner mon. negend n' am-
inaas am' dakh' uner avai. nogood n'
ukhleez ukhel dekh uner avai. khen edgeert
chadvartai ve? bid burkhany ugiig olonkh
shig uurgiin khudalmaa bolgogch bus, kharin
burkhanaas garsan shig, burkhany omno
chin setgeleesee khrist dotor yar'dag.

3

bid oorsdiigoo dakhin magtazh ekhlekhuu?
esvel zarim khumuusiin adil ta nart uzu-
ulekh esvel ta naraas bichen itgemzheliin
zakhia bidend kheregtei yuu? ta nar bol bid-
nii zurkhend bichigedzh, bukh khuneer un-
shigdazh, medegddeg zakhia min' shuu dee.
ta nar bol bidnii uilchleleer khristiin zakhia
khemeen tanigdsan bilee. enekhuu zakhia
bekteer bus, kharin am'd burkhany sunseer,
chuluun sambart bus, kharin makhan biyeiin
zurkhnii sambart bichigdsen yum. bidend
khristeer damzhuulan burkhand khandakh
tiim bat itgel baidag. bid yamar negen
yumy oorsdoosoo gargadag yum shig shaar-
dazh chadakhgui. kharin bidnii chadvar
burkhanaas gardag yum. ter bidniig us-
geer bus, kharin sunseer shine gereenii uilch-
legchid baikh chadvartai bolgozhee. uchir
n' useg bol khonoodog, kharin suns bol
am' ogdog azh. kherev khadan deer usgeer
siilegdsen ukhliin uilchlel ch gesen aldar-
taigaar irzh, izrailliin khovguud mosyegiin
nuuren dekh tur zuurn tsoog zhavkhlangiin
ulmaas tuunii tsaraig kharzh chadakhgui
baisan yum bol, sunsnii uilchlel n' iluu al-
dartai baikh bus uu? uchir n' kherev yal
zemeliin uilchlel n' aldartai baikh avaa
zovt baidyn uilchlel n' aldar dotor ulemzh
ikh byalkhsan baina. uchir n' ur'd aldar-
tai baisan zuil n' davamgai aldraas bolzh
khediin aldargui bolzhee. kherev tur zu-
urnykh n' aldartai baisan bol monkh uldekh
n' ulemzh ikh aldartai baina. iimees bid
tiim naidvartai baizh, unenkhuu zorigtoi-
goor kheldeg. bid mosye shig bish yum.
aazhimdaa baikhgui bolokh zuiliinkhee togs-
goliig izrailliin khovguud kharuulakhgii
tuld ter nuuree buteelgeer khalkhalsan.
kharin tednii ukhaan sanaa khatuursan
azhee. tegeed yag ene odriig khurtel khu-
uchin gereeg unshikhad n' ch onookh bu-
teeleg avagdalgui uldzhee. yaagaad gevel
ter n' khrist dotor l zailuuldagana. ene

odriig khurtel mosyeg unshikh burd ted-
nii zurkhen deer buteeleg taviastai baidag.
geveh khun ezend khandazh ergek burd bu-
teeleg avagddag. ezen bol suns mon. ezenii
suns khaana baina, tend erkhe chooloo baidag.
kharin bid bugd buteeleggui nuuree ezenii
aldryn tugsalyg khardag. bid enekhuu tuu-
nii durd aldraas aldart oorchlogddog. ene n'
ezenii sunseer boldog.

4

tiimd bid orshooliig khuleen avch, ene
uilchleltei bolsnoor zurkh aldakhgui. bid
ichguuriin ulmaas nuutslagdsan yumyug ul
kheregsezh, zal' mekheer yavalgui, burkhany
ugiig buddiialgui, kharin unenii ilreleer
oorsdiigoo burkhany omno khun buriin mos
chanart saishaana. kherev bidnii sain
medee nuutslagdsan bol ene n' mokhozh bui
khumuusiin khuv'd nuutslagdsan khereg.
ene uyeiin burkhan ul itgegchdiin bodol
sanaag sokholson uchraas ted burkhany
dur bolokh khristiin aldryn sain medeenii
gerlig uzezh chadakhgui bolzhee. uchir
n' bid oorsdiigoo tunkhagladagui, kharin
khrist yesusiig ezen gezh tunkhagladag.
mon oorsdiigoo yesusiin tolookh ta naryn
booluud gezh tunkhagladag yum. yaa-
gaad gevel kharankhuigaas genel gerelteg
gezh aildsan burkhan bol khristiin nu-
uren dekh burkhany aldryn medlegiin ger-
lig ogokhoor bidnii zurkhend gereltsen ne-
gen mon. khuchnii davamgailal n' bidnees
bish, kharin burkhanykh baikhyn tuld bid
enekhuu bayalgii shavar savnuudad teedeg.
bid bukh talaaraa zovdog bolovch nyat-
sardagui. sandardag bolovch tsokhordog-
gui. khavchigddag bolovch khayagddag-
gui, tsokhigddog bolovch mokhdoggui. bid
biyedeer yesusiin ukhliig urgelzh teezh
yavdag. ingevel yesusiin am' mon bidnii biye
dotor ilerkhiiilegdekh yum. am'd baigaa bid
yesusiin toloo ukhel baina tushaagddag.
ingeval yesusiin am' mon bidnii ukhliin
makhan biye dotor ilerkhiiilegdekh bolno. ti-
inkhuu ukhel bidnii dotor azhilladagchlan,
am' n' ta naryn dotor azhilladag, bi it-
gesen. tiimees bi yar'san gezh bichigdsenii
daguu bidend ch adilkhan itgeliin suns
baizh, bid ch gesen itgedeg. tiimees bid bas
yar'dag yum. ezen yesusiig amiluulsan ne-
gen bidniig ch bas yesusti khamt amiluulzh,
bidniig ta naryn khamt oriinkhoor omno
avaachna gedgiig bid meddeg. uchir n' bukh
yums ta naryn toloo baidag bilee. ene n'
niguusel ulam olon khund nemegedzh, burk-
hand aldar khiigeed talarkhlyg byalkhsanaar
orgokhiin tuld yum. tiimees bid zurkh
alldagui. khediigeer gadnakh khun maan'
yalzarch baigaa ch dotorkh khun maan'
odroos odort shinechlegedzh baina. uchir
n' tsag zuurn yalikhgui zovlon n' bidend

monkh aldryg ulemzh arvinaar bii bolgozh baina. bid uzegdekh yumsyg bus, kharin ul uzegdekh yumsyg khardag. uchir n' uzegdekh yums bol tur zuuryinkh, kharin ul uzegdekh yums bol monkh bilee.

5

uchir n' kherev bidnii gazar dakh' ger bolokh maikhan nurakh avaaas bidend garaar barigdaagui, tengert monkh baikh, burkhany barilga buig bid meddeg. uchir n' bid tengerees bui bidnii orshikh orong omsokhiig ikh khusezh, ene maikhand yeolon baidag. kherev bid khuvtsaslasan baikh avaaas nutsgeneer oldokhgui. uchir n' bid ene maikhandaa baikh zuuraa daramtai baizh, yeoldog yum. yaagaad gevel ukhliin biye n' amiar zalgigdsan baikhyn tuld bid tailakhyg bus, omsokhiig khusedg yum. edugee bidniig enekhuu zorilgyn toloo belsen n' bidend sunsiig bar'tsaa bolgon ogson burkhan mon. tiimees bid urgeltz uramtai baidag bogood biye dotroo suukh zuuraa ezenees khol baigaagaa meddeg yum. uchir n' bid uzegdezh baigaagaar bus, kharin itegeleer alkhazh baina. bid uramtai baidag bogood biyeese kholdon yavzh, ezentei khamtertee baikh n' khav'gui deer gezh boddog. tiimd gertee baisan ch, gereese kholdson ch tuund taalagdakh n' bidnii ermelzel bilee. uchir n' khun bur muug ch bai, sainyg ch bai, yuu uildseniikhee toloo biyeeree khariugaa avakhyn tuld bid bugdeeree khristiin shuukhiin suudlyn omno garch irekh yestoi. tiimees bid ezenees emeeckhuig medezh, khumuusiig yatgadag. bid burkhand il tod bolson bilee. mon ta naryn mos chanaryn dotor ch bid il tod bolson gezh bi naiddag. bid oorsdiigoo dakhizh ta nart saishaakh geegui. kharin bidneer bakharkhakh bolomzhiig ta nart ogch baina. ingevel zurkhend baigaagaaraa bus, kharin gadnakh torkhooroo bakharkhdag tedgeer khumuust ta nar khelekh khariutai bolno shuu dee. uchir n' kherev bid ukhaanaa aldsan bol ene n' burkhany toloo yum. kherev bid eruul ukhaantai baigaa bol ene n' ta naryn toloo yum. neg n' bukh khumuusiin toloo ukhsen tul bugd ukhsen gezh bid yatgagdsan tul khristiin khair bidniig albaddag. ter bugdiin toloo ukhsen uchraas am'd baigad tsaashid oorsdiin toloo bus, kharin oorsdiinkh n' toloo ukheed, amiluulagdsan tuunii toloo am'drakh yestoi. iimd uunees khoish bid kheniig ch makhan biyeiin daguu uzekhgui. khediigeer bid khristiig makhan biyeiin daguu meddeg baisan ch gesen edugee bid tuuniig dakhiaad tiim baidlaar n' medekhgui. tiimees kherev khen negen khun khrist dotor baival ter khun shine buteel mon. khuuchin yums n' ongorchee. kharagtun, shine bolson baina.

bukh yums burkhanaas baigaa yum. ter khristeer bidniig orteigoo evleruulzh, bidend evlerliin uilchleliig ogson baina. yaagaad gevel burkhan delkhiig khrist dotor orteigoo evleruulzh, khumuusiin gem buruug ul khar-galzsan bogood evlerliin ugiig bidend daalgasan bilee. tiimees bid khristiin tolookh elchin said nar yum. burkhan bidneer damzhuulzh yatgazh baigaachlan bid khristiin toloo ta naraas guiya. burkhantai evlertsgee. ter nugliig ul medegch tuuniig bidnii toloo nugel bolgoson yum. tegsneer bid tuunii dotor burkhany khurteekh zovt baidal bolokh yum.

6

burkhantai khamtran azhillazh baigaa bid ta naraas khicheengulen guiya. burkhany niguulsliig buu demii khooson avaarai. uchir n' terbi taalamzhtai tsagt chamaig sons-son.avralyn odort bi chamd tusalsangezh ailldag. kharagtun, odoo bol taalamzhtai tsag baina. kharagtun, odoo bol avralyn odor baina. uilchlel muuchlagdakh vii khemeen bid khend ch yuugaar ch saad tav'dagui. kharin bid oorsdiigoo burkhany uilchlegchid khemeen bukhni dotor bataldag yum. ulemzh khultsel, zovlon, gachigdal, daramtan dotor, zoduur, shoron, uimeen samuun, azhil khodol-mor, noirguidel bolon olsgolon dotor, tsever baidal, medleg, tevcheer, ninzhin segel, ar-iun suns, zhinkhene khair dotor, unenii ug bolon burkhany khuch dotor, baruun ba zuun gar dakh' zovt baidlyn zevsguudeeree, aldar khiigeed dorumzhlooloo, muu, sain khelegdseneeree tiin bataldag. mekhlegchid shig bolovch unench, tsuutai bish yum shig bolovch tsuutai, ukhgesed shig bolovch kharagtun, bid am'd, tseerluulegdsen yum shig bolovch aluulaagui, gutrangui yum shig bolovch urgeltz bayar khoodtei, yaduu khooson yum shig bolovch olon khunii bayan bolgogchid, yuu ch baikhgu yum shig bolovch bugdiig ezemshigchid mon. korintchuud aa, bid ta nartai cholootei yar'san. bidnii zurkh orgonoor neegdsen baina. ta nar biden dotor barigdaagui. kharin ta nar dotroo barigdsan azh. khariud n' ta nar ch gesen orgonoor neelttei bai gezh bi khuukhduddee kheldegchlen ta nart khelzh baina. ul itgechdiin khamt neg buulgand buu orogtun. zovt baidal ba yes bus n' yaazh khamtrakh bilee? gerel ba kharankhuin khoodond yamar nokhorlol baidag bilee? khrist ba byeliialyn khoodond yamar zokhit-sol baikh bilee? itgegch khun itgegch bus khuntei yugaaraa adil bilee? burkhany sum ba shuteenuudiin khoodond yamar zovshilt-sol baikh bilee? uchir n' bid am'd burkhany sum mon. burkhan aildakhdaanbi tednii dund orshino,bi tednii dund alkhana.bi

tednii burkhan bolnoted minii ard tumen bolno. tiimees tednii dundaas garch tusgaar baiž gezh ezen aiddag.ñbuzar yumand buu khur. bi ta naryg khuleen avch, ta naryn etseg chin' bolno.ta nar ch minii khovguud, okhid bolnož gezhtogs khuchit ezen aiddag gezhee.

7

khairt khumuus min', edgeer amlaltuud baigaa tul bid oorsdiigoo makhan biyeiin ba sunsnii bukh l buzar bulaigaa tseverleye. ingekhidee burkhanaas emeezh, ariun baidlyg togs bolgoye. bidend zoriulzh zurkh setgeldee oroo garga. bid kheniig ch buruutgaagui, kheniig ch zavkhruulaagui, kheniig ch mekhleegui. ta naryg zemlekh gezh bi kheleegui. uchir n' khamtdaa ukhez, khamtdaa am'd baikhyn tuld ta nar bidnii zurkhend baidag gezh bi ur'd n' khelsen. bi ta naryn omno asar ikh zorig gargazh baina. ta naryn talaarkh minii sairkhal ulemzh ikh bilee. bi taiвшrалаар дуурсан yum. orsdiin bukh zovlonguud dotor bi bayar khoodor byalkhazh baina. bid makyedonid ochson ch gesen bidnii makhan biye amarsangui. geveh bid tal bureesee zovlon amaszh, gadnaa temsetei, dotroo aidastai baiv. geveh daramtand baigdyg taiвшруулагч бурхан titiin irelteer bidniig taiвшруулav. zovkhon tuunii irelteer ch bus, mon ta naraas bolzh taiвшirsan tuunii taiвшrалаар yum. minii tolookh ta naryn khusel temuulel, ui gashuu, zutgeliin talaar ter bidend medegdsen tul bi bur ulam iluu bayarlasan yum. kherev bi ta naryg zakhidlaaraa gashuuduulsan bol uundee kharamsakhgui baina. uchir n' ter zakhidal khediigeer tur zuur ch gelee ta naryg gashuuduulsan gedgiig bi medeed uundee kharamssan. ta naryg gashuuduulsandaa bus, kharin gemshtel chin' gashuuduulsandaa bi odoo bayarlazh baina. uchir n' bidnees bolzh yamar ch khokhirol am-sakhguin tuld ta nar burkhany khusliin daguu gashuudsan yum. burkhany khusliin daguukh gashuudal n' ul kharamsakh gemshliig bii bolgon avrald khurgedeg azh. kharin yertontsiin gashuudal n' ukhliig bii bolgodog. enekhuu burkhanlag gashuudal n' ta naryn dotor yamar khersuu baidal, zovt-gol, egduutsel, aidas, khaluun khusel, zut-gel, shiitgel bii bolgosnyg kharagtun. ta nar tsever gedgee ene kheregt aliv bukhneer kharuullaa. gekhdee bi gomdoogchiin toloo bus, gomdogchiin ch toloo bus, kharin bidnii tolookh ta naryn khicheel zutgeliig burkhany omno oorsdod chin' meduulekhiin tuld ta nart khandazh bichsen yum shuu. tiim uchraas bid taiвшirsan.bidnii taiвшралын zeregtsee titiin bayar khoodond bid bur ch ikh bayarlasan. yaagaad gevel tuunii suns

ta bugdees bolzh sergesen baiv. kherev bi tuund ta naryg yamar negen baidlaar magtsan bailaa ch bi icheegui. kharin bid ta nart bukhniig uneneer khelsen shig tu-unchlen bidnii sairkhal titiin omno unen bolov. ta nar aizh, dagzhin baizh tuunii khuleen avsan bolon ta bugdiin duulgavar-tai baidlyg ter sanakhdaa zurkh n' ulam bur ta nar uruu khanddag. yamar ch yumand ta nart naiddagtaa bi bayarladag.

8

akh duu nar aa, makyedoniin chuulganu-udad ogson burkhany niguulsliin talaar ta nart meduulekhiig bid khusezh baina. zov-longiin ulemzh khatuu soriltod baikhdaa tednii bayar bayasgalangiin byalkhal, tuilyn yaduu zuduu baidal n' tednii oglogch zangiin bayalagt byalkhsan azh. uchir n' ted kher chadlaaraa bolon khereesee ch iluu, sain duraaraa ogsniig bi gerschilne. ariun khu-muusiin tolookh uilchleld oroltsokh iveeliin talaar bidnees asar sharguugaar guizh, bid-nii khusezh baisnaar bus, kharin ekhleeed ted oorsdiigoo ezend, daraa n' burkhany taal-lyn daguu bidend ogson. iimees ur'daas ekhelsen shigee enekhuu niguulsengui azh-laa ta naryn dotor duusgakhgy bid titees guisan yum. kharin ta nar yum bukhniidotor, itgel, ug, medleg, alivaa oroldlogo, ta nart khandakh bidnii khair dotor byalkham baidgiin adil enekhuu niguulsengui azhild ch gesen byalkham baigaarai. bi uuniig tushaal met bish, kharin ta naryn khairyn zhinkhene baidlyg busdyn zutgeeler bat-lakhyn tuld khelzh baina. uchir n' ta nar bidnii ezen yesus khristiin niguulsliig medne. khediigeer ter bayan baisan bolovch ori-nkhoo yaduurlaar ta naryg bayan bolgo-kyhn tuld ta naryn toloo ter yaduu bolzhee. ene n' ta naryn toloo tul bi ene zuil deer ooriin bodloo khel'ye. neg zhiliin omno ta nar ankhlan uuniig khiikheer ekhelsen todiigui, mon ingekhiig khussen shuu dee. kharin odoo uuniigee khiizh duusga. uuniig khusezh ekhelsen shigee oorsdiin kher chad-laaraa uuniigee duusga. kherev belen baidal-tai baival, baikhgui zuiliin daguu bus, baigaa zuiliin daguu ene n' taalamzhtai. bus-dyn khuv'd khongon bolzh, ta nart zovlon boloosoi gesendee bus, kharin tegsh baikhyn uudnees ingev. noo tsagt ta naryn elbeg delbeg baidal tednii kheregtseeg khangazh baigaachlan tednii elbeg delbeg baidal bas ta naryg khangakh bolno. tegekhleer tegsh baikh bolno. ene n' ikhiig khuraasan khund n' iluudsengui, bagyg khuraasan khund n' dutsangui gezh bichsenchlen yum. kharin ta naryn toloo gesen adilkhan zutgeliig titiin zurkhend ogson burkhand talarkhal baikh boltugai. yaagaad gevel ter bidnii guiltyg khuleen avsan todiigui ooroo ikhed

khicheezh, sain duraaraa ta nar uruu yavsan. bid tuuntei khamt negen duug ilgeelee. tuuniiḡ sain medeenii toloob bukh chuulḡanuud magtdag. zovkhon ene ch bish, mon bid-nii khusliḡ uzuulekhiin tulḡ bolon ezenii oriinkh n' aldryn toloob bidnii uilchilzh bui enekhuu niguulsengui azhild khamt yavuu-lakhaar tuuniiḡ chuulḡanuud tomilson. bid-nii uilchilzh bui enekhuu ogoomor beleg seltiin azhild khen neg n' bidniḡiḡ gutaakh vii gesnees iinkhuu ur'dchilan serḡiilsen yum. uchir n' bid zovkhon ezenii omno todiḡui mon khumuusiin omno khundluushtei zuil-siḡ ch ankahaar uzdeg. bid tednii khamt neg duugee ilgeev. bid tuuniiḡ zutgeiliḡ n' olon uḡaa zuil bureer sor'son. oḡoo ter ta nart ikhed itgedeg tul bur ch ikh zutgeltei bolson. titiin khuv'd gevel, ter bol minii and nokhor bogood ta naryn dund bui kham-tran zutgeḡch mon. akh duu naryn khuv'd gevel, ted bol chuulḡanuudyn elch nar bo-good khristiin aldar mon. iimd ta nar oors-diin khairyn bolon ta naryn talaarkh bidnii sairkhlyn batalḡaag chuulḡanuudyn omno tedend il tod uzuul.

9

unendee ariun khumuust khandsan ene uilchleliin talaar ta nart bichikh n' nadad iluuts yum. uchir n' bi ta naryn belen baid-lyḡ medne. ta naryn uugeer chin' bi makye-donichuudad sairkhdag. akhai nodningoos ekhelzh beltgegdsen gezh bi khelsen bogood ta naryn zutgel tednii olonkhyḡ khodolgo-son bilee. minii khelzh baisnaar ta nar beldeesei gesendee bi akh duusiḡ ilgeelee. ta naryn talaarkh bidnii bakharkhal ene khereḡt khooson bolchikh vii. kherev nadtai khamt makyedonichuudyn khen neg n' irzh, ta naryn beltgelgui baigaag olzh kharval, ta naraar barakhgui bid ch ene itgel naidvar dotor ichḡuurtei baidald orokh bolno. tiimd ta naryn khediin amlasan oglogiḡ ur'daas belen bolḡuulakhyn tulḡ ta nar deer turu-uleed ochooch gezh akh duu naryḡ yatgakh shaardlagatai khemeen bi uzlee. ingezh belt-geesneer albadlagyn bus, kharin ogoomor set-geliin oglog baikh bolno. teḡekhleer iim baina. kharmyḡ tar'dag khun kharmyḡ khuraana. goomroor tar'dag khun ogoom-roor khuraana. khun bur zurkhendee shi-dsenchlen kharamḡuigeer, albadlaga busaar ogogtun. uchir n' burkhan bayartaigaar ogogchiḡ khairladag. burkhan bukh niguul-siḡ ta nart byalkhaakh chadaltai. ti-inkhuu ta nar urgelzh yum bukhend bu-ren khangaluun baidaltai baizh, aliv sain uild elbeg bayan baikh bolno. ene tukhaiteer taraasan, yaduust ogson.tuuniiḡ zovt baidal monkhod bainagezh bichen azḡhuḡ. tari-achind tarikh uriḡ, idekh khunsiḡ belden ogdog tereer ta nart tarikh uriḡ chin'

khangan, osgokh bogood ta naryn zovt baid-lyn urgatsyḡ ulam arvin bolgono. ta nar ikh ogoomor baidlyn toloob yum bukhend bayazhikh bolno. ene n' bidneer damzhu-ulan burkhand orgokh talarkhluudyḡ bii bolgodog. yaagaad gevel ene uilchleliin uureḡ n' zovkhon ariun khumuusiin khereḡt-seeg khangadag todiḡui, kharin ch burk-hand orgokh arvin talarkhluudaar mon byalkhdag. enekhuu uilchleleer ogogdson batalḡaany ulmaas ted khristiin sain medeeg khuleen zovshoorson duulḡavartai baidlyn chin' toloob, mon tedend bolon bukh khund ogson ta naryn khandivyn ogoomor set-geliin toloob burkhanḡ aldarshuulakh bolno. ted ta naryn tolookh zalbirilaaraa ch ta nar uruu temuuldeg. uchir n' burkhanḡ khemzheelshḡui niguulsel ta naryn dotor baigaa yum. tuuniiḡ zuirleshgui belḡiin toloob burkhand talarkhal baikh boltḡui.

10

oḡoo paul bi ooroḡ khristiin khultsel bolon dolgoon baidlaar ta naryḡ yatgazh baina. bi ta nartai nuur uchrakhḡaa khultsen-gui baigaad kharin khol baikhḡaa zorigtoi baidag gene. bidniḡiḡ makhan biyeiinkhee daguu yavsan yum shiḡ boddog zarim khumuusiin esreg zorigtoi baiya gezh bodozh baigaa itgelteigeer derged chin' baikhḡaa bi zorigtoi baikhgui baikhyn tulḡ ta naraas guizh baina. uchir n' bid makhan biye dotor alkhḡdag bolovch, makhan biyeiin daguu daitdagui. uchir n' bidnii baidlaany zevseg bol makhan biyeiinkh bish, kharin tsaizudyḡ evdezh nuraakh burkhanḡ khuchit zevsguud yum. bid tsetserkhel bolon burkhanḡ medlegiin esreg bosogch alivaa onḡorlog zuiliḡ ustgazh, yamar ch bodol sanaag khristiin duulḡavartai baidald ol-zluuldag. ta naryn duulḡavartai baidal biyelegdmegts bukh duulḡavargui baidlyḡ shiitgekhed bid belen baidag. ta nar yum-syḡ gadna baidlaar n' khardag. kherev khen negen khun khristiinkh mon gedegtee oor-too itgeltei baidag bol ter ooriinkhoo dotor uuniiḡ dakhizh neg bodozh uzeg. ter oori-igoo khristiinkh mon gedgiin adil bid ch bas mon. ta naryḡ ustgakhyn tulḡ bus, bosgon baiguulakhyn tulḡ ezenii bidend ogson erkḡ medliin talaar bi khal'zh sairkhsan ch ichikhui. uchir n' bi ta naryḡ ooriin zakhidluudaar ailḡadag yum shiḡ sanag-dakhḡ khusdeḡgui. yaagaad gevel ted tu-unii zakhidluud n' unendee daatstai bogood khuchtei. gevch biyeiin baidal n' sul doroi bogood ug yaria n' ch zevuutsmeer gezh yar'dag. tiin boddog neg n' uuniiḡ medezh avag. yuu gevel khol baikhḡaa bid zakhid-luud dotorḡk uḡend yamar baidag shiḡee khamt baikh uyedee mon azhil uilsed tiim baina. uchir n' oorsdiigoo magtdag tedgeer

khumuusiin zarim negentei n' bid oorsdiigoo zhishikh yum uu, khar'tsuulakhgy zurkheldeggui. kharin ted oorsdiigoo oorsdooroo khemzhizh, oorsdiigoo oorsodteigoo khar'tsuuldag, ted ukhaangui azhee. gevch bid khemzheeneesee kheterch sairkhakhgui. kharin ta nart khurtel khurekhiin tuld burkhany bidend khuvaarilsan khemzheend l sairkhana. bid ta nart khureegui yum shig oorsdooroo khet sairkhaagui. unendee ta nart khurtel khristiin sain medetei irsen n' bid bilee. bid khemzheeneesee kheterch sairkhaagui. ene n' busad khumuusiin khodolmoroor sairkhaagui gesen ug yum. ta naryn itgel osokh tutam, ta naryn dundakh bidnii uil azhillagaany tsar khuree n' orgosno. ene n' bidnii naidvar yum. timd ta naraas tsashikh nutguudad ch gesen sain medeeg tunkhagladag bogood busdyn talbart khiizh duusgagdsan yumsaar bid sairkhdagui bilee. kharin sairkhagch n' ezen dotor sairkhagtun. uchr n' ta ooriigoo magtagch khun bus, kharin ezenii magtdag khun saishaagdsan n' baina.

11

baga zergiin munkhaglal dotor min' namaig tevchikhiig khus'ye. namaig khultsen tevcheerei. bi burkhanlag khardaltaar ta naryg khardazh baina. uchr n' bi ta naryg ariun ongon okhin met khristiin omno avaaichikaar gants nokhortei sui taviulsan. gevch mogoi zaliaraa yevag mekhelsen shigee khrist uruu khandan [tsever.] engiin baidlaas ta naryn sanaa bodluudyg tooruulchikh vii gekhees bi aizh baina. uchr n' kherev khen neg n' ochood, bidnii tunkhaglazh bainaas oor yesusiig tunkhaglakhad, esvel ta naryn khuleen avaaagui oor sunsiig khuleen avakhad, esvel ta naryn khuleen zovshooroogui oor sain medeeg khuleen avakhad ta nar durtaiyaa tevchdeg. bi ooriigoo khamgiin erkhem tedgeer elch naraas yuugaaraa ch dutakhgui gezh boddog. khediigeer ug yariagaaraa ev duigui ch, medlegeeree tiim bishee. bid uuniig bukh yumsaar, tal burear ta nart kharuulsan. ta naryg orgomzhlokhiin tuld ooriigoo daruu bolgozh, burkhany sain medeeg ta nart unegui tunkhaglasnaaraa bi nugel uildsen khereg uu? ta nart uilchekhiin tuld bi busad chuulganuudyg tsolmozh khols avch bailaa. bi ta naryn derged baikhdaa yumaar dutagdakhad khend ch tovog udaagui. makyedonios irsen akh duus minii kheregtsseeg buren khangasan. aliv zuileer ta nart daramt bolokhguin tuld bi ooriigoo khicheezh baisan bogood khicheekh ch bolno. khristiin unen minii dotor baigaachlan akhain nutguudad khen ch minii enekhuu sairkhgy boluulakhgui. yaagaad? bi ta naryg khairladagui uchraas uu? burkhan meddeg.

gevch bi yuu khiizh baigaagaa urgelzhluulen khiine. ingesneer oorsdiinkhoo sairkhaad baigaa zuil deer bidentei adilkhan gezh kharagdakh bolomzhiig khusezh bui khumuusees ter bolomzhiig n' bi taslakh yum. uchr n' iim khumuus bol khuramch elch nar, zal'tai azhilchid, oorsdiigoo khristiin elch nar bolgon khuvirgagchid azh. satan ch ooriigoo gerliin tenger elch bolgon khuvirgadag uchraas gaikhakh yum alga. tiimees kherev tuunii zarts nar bas oorsdiigoo zovt baidlyn zarts nar bolgon khuvirgakh avaaas ene n' gaikhmaar yum bish azh. tednii togsgol uilsinkh n' daguu baikh bolno. bi dakhin khel'ye. khen ch namaig munkhag gezh buu bod. kherev tegzh bodloo gekhed namaig munkhag meteer khuleen av. bi bas zhaakhlan sairkhmaar baina. minii yar'zh bui zuil n' ezenii daguu yar'zh baigaa bus, kharin munkhag khun met sairkhuu itgeeler yar'zh baigaa yum. olon khun makhan biyeiin daguu sairkhdag tul bi ch bas sairkhana. uchr n' ta nar ukhaantai atlaa munkhag khumuusiig bayartaigaar khultsen tevchdeg. kherev khen negen khun ta naryg boolchilzh, tsolmozh, zavshizh ooriigoo orgomzhilzh, nuuren dunduur chin' delseed avbal ta nar khultsen tevchdeg shuu dee. bid mokhos baisan gedgee khelekhed nadad ichguurtei. kharin khen ch yamar ch yumand zoriglodog. bi munkhaglan khel'ye. bi ch zoriglodog. ted yevrye-ichuud uu? bi bas mon. ted izrail'chuud uu? bi bas mon. ted abrahkhamyn ur udam uu? bi bas mon. ted khristiin zarts nar uu? (bi ukhaangui met yar'zh baina.) bi bur ch iluu. khodolmorooroo ch iluu, khorigdonooroo ch iluu bogood too tomshgui zhanchuulzh, urgelzh ukhliin ayuuld orzh bailaa. iudyeichuud namaig tavan udaa guchin yes tashuurdan. namaig savagaar gurvantaazhanchizh, neg udaa nad uruu chuluu shidetsgeezh baiv. gurban udaa bi usan ongotsny suireld ortoazh, tengisiin gund odor, shoniig ongoroozh bailaa. akhin dakhin ayalan yavakhdaa, gol mornii ayuul, deeremchdiin ayuul, nutag negtnii ayuul, khar' undestnuudiin ayuul, khotyn ayuul, goviin ayuul, tengis deerkh ayuul, khuuramch akh duusiin dund baikh ayuul dunduur yavzh baisan bogood khodolmor bolon khund khetsuu baidal dotor baizh, olon udaa untalgui, olsozh, tsangazh, olontaa khool undgui baizh, nutsgerch, daarch khorch bailaa. ene bugdees gadna, bi odor bur bukh chuulganuudyn toloo zovnikh daramtand baina. khen sul doroi baina, bi sul doroi baigaaguisen bil uu? khen oodogdov, bi shatsan baigaaguisen bil uu? kherev bi sairkhakh kheregtei bol ooriinkhoo mokhos baidlaar sairkhakh bolno. uurd monkhod magtagdakh burkhan, ezen yesusiin etseg khudal yariaguig min' medne. damaskt

aryet khaany zakhiragch namaig barivch-lakh gezh damaskchuudyn dhoty tsagdzah baisan. bi tom sagsan dotor suugaad, tsonkhood khana daguulan buulgagdav. ingezh tuunii garaas multarsan yum.

12

khedii ashiggui bolovch sairkhakh n' zailshgui. gevch bi ezenii uzegdel bolon ilchleltuudiin tukhai khelekh gesen yum. bi khrist dotorkh negen khunii medne. ter arvan dorvon zhiliin omno gurav dakh' tengert avaachigdsan yum. biye dotroo yuu, esvel biyeiinkhee gadna uu gedgiig n' bi medekhgui, kharin burkhan medne. bi tiim khunii biye dotroo yuu, esvel biyeese angid uu gedgiig n' bi medekhgui, kharin burkhan medne divaazhind avaachigdsanyg bolon ugeer khelshgui, mon khunii ilerkhilzh bolomgui ugsii sonssonyg medne. bi ter khunii toloo sairkhakh bolno. kharin bi ooriinkhoo toloo bol mokhos baidlaasaa ooroor sairkhakhgui. kherev bi sairkhakhgy khushvel munkhag bolokhgui. uchir n' bi uneniig yarina. gevch khen negen n' namaig nadaas khardag buyuu sonsdogoosoo iluugeer khetrulzh unelekh vii gesendee bi uunees tugelzdeg yum. monookh aguu gaikhamshigt ilchleltuudees bolzh, terkhuu shaltgaany ulmaas namaig ooriigoo khet doviilgekh vii khemeen makhan biyed min' orgos ogogdson yum. ene n' namaig ooriigoo khet doviilgokhguin tuld namaig nudargalakh satany elch azhee. uuniig nadaas salgaach gezh bi ene talaar ezenees gurvantaa khusemzhlen gisaan yum. ter nadad minii niguulsel chamd khangaltai. uchir n' mokhos baidal dotor [minii] khuch buren togs bolno gezh aildsan. iimd bi ikhed bayartaigaar mokhos baidluudaaraa iluu sairkhana. ingekh n' khristiin khuch minii dotor orshikhyn tuld bilee. iimd khristiin toloo mokhos baidal, doromzhlo, gachigdal, khavchlag, khund baidal dotroo bi bayartai baina. uchir n' bi khezee mokhos baina, ter uyed khuchtei baidag. bi munkhag bolzhee. ta nar oorsdoo namaig albadan shuu dee. unendee bi ta naraar magtuulakh yestoi baisan yum. khediigeer bi yuu ch bish bolovch khamgiin erkhem elch naraas yuugaaraa ch dutakhgui. elchiin shinzh temdguud n' temdeg, gaikhamshig khiigeed khuchit uilseer damzhuulan ta naryn dund bukhii l tevcheerteigeer biyelegdsen yum. bi ta nart daramt bolooגיעes oor yuugaaraa ta nar busad chuulganuudaas dutuu ve? ta nar ene buruug min' uuchlaarai. odoo bi gurav dakh' udaagaa ta nar uruu ochikhod belen bolloo. bi ta naryn yumsyg bus, kharin ta naryg erzkh khaidag tul ta nart daramt bolokhgui. uchir n' khuukhduud etseg ekhiinkhee toloo bish, kharin etseg ekh

n' khuukhduudiinkhee toloo bayalgiig khu-raakh yestoi. bi ikhed bayartaigaar zarzh urekh bogood ta naryn sunsnuudiin toloo ooriigoo ch gesen urekh bolno. kherev bi ta naryg iluugeer khairlaval ooroo bagaar khairlagdakh uu? tiim bolog. bi ta nart daramt bolooגui. gesen khedii ch ta nar namaig zal'tai negen geed oorsdiig chin' mekkelzh avsan khemeedeg. minii ta nar uruu ilgeesen tedgeer khumuusiin kheneer n' damzhuulan bi ta naryg zavshsan be? bi titiig guizh, tuuniig negen duugin khamt ilgeesen. tit ta naryg zavshsan uu? bid neg sunseer, neg moroor yavaagui gezh uu? bid oorsdiigoo ta naryn omno khamgaalz baina khemeen ta nar khediiin bodozh baigaa. bid burkhany omno khrist dotor yar'zh baina. khairt khumuus ee, ene bugd n' ta naryg baigulakhyn tuld yum. bi ta nar uruu ochikh uyed ta naryg khusseneeree kharaagui, ta nar namaig khusseneeree kharaagui baikh vii gekhees aizh baina. evdreltsel, ataarkhal, uur khilen, margaan, gutgeleg, tsuurkhal, ikh zan, uimeen samuun buu baigaasai. mon dakhin ochikhod min' minii burkhan namaig ta naryn omno gutaakh vii, mon ur'd n' nugel uilden oorsdiin uildsen ariun bus, sadar samuun, tachaangui baidaldaa ul gemshen olon khunees bolzh bi gashuudakh vii gedgees aizh baina.

13

bi gurav dakh' udaagaa ta nar uruu ochikh gezh baina. khoyer buyuu guran gerchiin amaar ug bur batlagdakh bolno. khoyer dakh' udaagaa derged chin' baikhdaa sanuulzh khelsenchlen, edugee bi khol baikhdaa ur'd n' nugel uildsen bolon busad bukh khumuust ur'dchilan kelzh baina. kherev bi dakhizh ochvol ta naryg orshookhgui. ta nar minii dotor khrist yar'dag esekhiig batlakh batalaag erz baina. ter ta naryn khuv'd mokhos bus, kharin ta naryn dotor khuchtei yum. uchir n' ter mokhos baidlaas bolzh tsovdlogdson bolovch burkhany khucheer am'd baina. bid mon tuunii dotor mokhos bolovch ta nart khandan burkhany khucheer tuunii khamt am'd baikh bolno. ta nar itgel dotor baigaa esekhee shalga, oorsdiigoo batal. esvel yesus khrist ta naryn dotor baigaag ta nar oorsdoo meddeggui yum uu? ta nar unekheer shalgaltandaa unadaggui l yum bol.... kharin bid shalgaltandaa unadagguig ta nar medekh bolno gedegt bi itgez baina. ta nar buzar muug buu uildeesei gezh burkhand bid zalbirdag, bid saishaagdsan gezh sanagdakhyn tuld bus, kharin bid khedii saishaagdaagui met sanagdsan ch gesen ta nar sainyg uildekhiin tuld zalbirdag yum. bid unenii esreg yuu ch khiizh chadakhgui. kharin

unenii toloo yuu ch khiizh chadna. bid mokhos, ta nar khuchtei baikhad l bid bayarladaḡ. ta nar toḡs togoldor boloosoi gezh bid bas zalbirdaḡ. tiim uchraas ta naryn derged baikhdaa, nuraakhyn tuld bus, baiguulakhyn tuld ezenii nadad ogson erkh medliin daguu shiruun doriunaar khandakhgui gesendee ene bukhniig bi khol baikhdaa bichizh baigaa yum. etsest n', akh duu nar aa, bayarlagtun. orsdiigoo togoldorzhuul. yatgalgyg av. adil sanaatai baizh, amar taivan am'dragtun. khairyn ba amar taivny burkhan ta nartai khamt baikh bolno. ariun unselteer khariltsan mendchileerei. ariun khumuus bugd ta nartai mendchilzh baina. ezen yesus khristiin niguulsel, burkhany khair, ariun sunsnii nokhorlol ta bugdtei khamt baikh boltugai.

khumuusees bish, khuneer bish, kharin yesus khristeer ba tuuniig ukhegsdees amiluulsan etseg burkhanaar elch bolson paul bi bolon nadtai khamt baigch bukh akh duu nar galatyn chuulganuudad ilgeev. bidnii etseg burkhan ba ezen yesus khristees niguulsel bolon amar taivan n' ta nart baikh boltugai. bidnii burkhan ba etsegiin khusleer odoogiin buzar bulai ene uyees bidnii getelgekhiiin tuld bidnii nugliin toloo yesus khrist oriigoo ogson yum. burkhand aldar n' uyeiin uyed baikh boltugai. amyen. [khristiin] niguulsleer ta naryg duudsan tuunees ta nar oor sain medeenees bolzh tiim turgen salzh baigaad bi gaikhazh baina. ter n' unendee ondoo sain medee bish yum. zarim khumuus ta naryg uimuulzh, khristiin sain medeeg guivuulakhyg khusezh baina. kharin bid, esvel tengerees tenger elch khurtel bidnii [ta nart] tunkhaglasnaas oor sain medeeg tunkhaglavai ter kharaagdag. bid ur'd n' khelsnii adil bi odoo dakhin khel'ye. kherev khn negen khun khuleezh avснаas chin' oor sain medeeg ta nart tunkhaglavai ter kharaagdag. uchir n' edugee bi khumuusiin taalgylg erz baina uu? esvel burkhany taalgylg uu? esvel bi khumuusiin setgeld niitsuulekhiig oroldono uu? kherev bi edugee khurtel khumuusiin setgeld niitsuulseer baisan bol bi khristiin bool bish baikh baisan. akh duu nar aa, minii tunkhaglasan sain medee n' khunii daguu bish gedgiig bi ta nart medegdezh baina. bi uuniig khunees avaagui, khuneer ch zaalgaagui. kharin yesus khristiin ilchelteer khuleezh avsan bilee. uchir n' iudyein shutleg dotorkh minii ur'dyn am'dralyn kev mayag bolon kherkhen burkhany chuulganyg khet khavchizh, ustgakhig oroldozh bainyng min' ta nar duulsan. bi ovog deed-sinkhee yes zanshild denduu iluu suzhigtei baizh, iudyein shutleg dotor nutag negt olon uye chatsuutnuudaasaa iluu devshizh baisan yum. kharin namaig ekhiinkhee khevliid baikhaas songon tusgaarlazh, oriin niguulsleeree duudsan ter n' oriin khuug minii dotor ilchlekheer taalsan yum. ingesneer bi tuuniig khar' undestnuudiin dund tunkhaglakh yum. ter darui bi makhan biyeteigee, tsustaigaa zovloson ch ugui, iyerusalim uruu, nadaas omno elch baisan ter khumuus uruu yavsan ch ugui, kharin arabt ochood, damaskt dakhin neg ergez hrev. tegeed gurvan zhillin daraa bi kyeftel uulzakhaar iyerusalim uruu yavzh, arvan tav khonog tuuntei khamt bailaa. gevch ezenii duu iakovaas oor busad elch naryg bi kharaagui. (minii bichizh baigaa zuil n' khudal bish gedgiig bi burkhany omno batalzh baina.) daraa n' bi siri, kilikiin nutguudaar yavav. khrist dotor baigch iudyein chuul-

ganuud onoog khurtel zuseer min' namaig tan'dagui baiv. kharin ted zovkhon bidniiig khavchizh baisan negen ter uyed ustgakhaar oroldson itegelee edugee tunkhaglazh baina gedgiig l sonssoor baisan. ted nadaas bolzh burkhanyg aldarshuulzh baisan yum.

2

tegeed arvan dorvon zhil ongorch, bi barnabyan khamt titiig mon avch, dakhizh iyerusalim uruu yavav. ilchleltiin daguu bi tiishee yavsan yum. khar' undestnuudiin dund tunkhagladag sain medeeg bi tedend khelev. gekhdee ner khundtei baisan khumuust khuv'chlan khelsen. uchir n' bi demii guideg buyuu guisen baikh vii khemeen emeesendee tegsen yum. kharin nadtai khamt baisan tit khediigeer gryek khun bolovch, tuuniig khovch khonduul khomeen albasdangui. kharin ene n' bidniiig boolchhold oruulakhyn tuld khrist yesus dotor bidend baigaa erkh choloog min' tag-nakhaar shurgalsan khuuramch akh duu naraas bolson yum. gevch bid tednii erkhend khormyn zuur ch oroogui. ingesneer sain medeenii unen n' ta nart uldek h yum. kharin erkhem ner khundtei khumuusees (tednii khien baisan n' nadad og t khamaagui. burkhan nuur tsaraig khardag-gui) nadad nemsen yum yer alga. kharin ch esregeeree, khovch khonduulsen khumuusiin tolookh sain medee pyetrt daalgagdsan shig khovch khonduuleegui khumuusiin tolookh sain medee nadad daalgagdsanyg kharaad, (uchir n' pyetriig khovch khonduulsen khumuusiin tolookh elch bolgon dotor n' azhillasan ter n' mon namaig khar' undestnuudiin tolookh elch bolgon minii dotor ch idevktei azhillasan) nadad ogson niguulsliig medeed, bagananuud gezh khundlegddeg iakov, kyef bolon iokhan nar nadad bolood barnabt nokhorloliin baruun garaa sungasan yum. ingesneer bid khar' undestnuud uruu, ted khovch khonduulsen khumuus uruu yavakh yum. bidend yaduusyng sanazh baigaarai khomeen zakhisan bilee. chukhamdaa bi uuniig l biyeluulekhiig ermelzezh yavsan yum. kharin kyefiig antiokht irekhed bi tuuniig nuuren deer n' eserguutsev. yaagaad gevel ter buruutan bolood bailaa. uchir n' iakovaas kheden khun irekhees omno ter khar' undestnuudtei khamt khoollodog baiv. kharin tedniiig irekhed ter khovch khondokh yeslost uildsen khumuusees emeezh, khar' undestnuudees salzh yavan, zai bariv. busad iudyeichuud ch tuunii khamt khoyer nuur gargatgsaasan. tuunchlen barnab khurtel khoyer nuur gargazh, tedend tatagdsan yum. kharin bi sain medeenii uneneer tednii tsekh shuluun yavakhgui baigaag kharaad, bugdiin omno kyef t khandan chi iudyei

khun baizh, iudyeichuud shig bish, kharin khar' undesten shig am'dardag khernee yaagaad khar' undestnuudiig iudyein mayagaar am'dar gezh albadna ve? gezh khelsen. bid torolkhiin iudyeichuud bogood khar' undestnuudiin dundakh nugeltnuud bish. gesen khedii ch khun khuuliin uilseer bus, kharin khrist yesust itgekh itgeleer zovtgogddog gedgiig medne. tiimees bid ch gesen khuuliin uilseer bus, kharin khrist itgekh itgeleer zovtgogdokhiin tuld khrist yesust itgesen shuu dee. yaagaad gevel neg ch makhan biye khuuliin uilseer zovtgogdokhgui. kherev bid khrist dotor zovtgogdokhiig ermelzekh zuuraa oorsdoo nugeltnuud bolokh n' ilerkhilegdvel, ene n' khrist nugliin uilchlegch gesen ug uu? ogt ugui. uchir n' kherev bi negent suitgesen yumaa dakhizh bosgovol ooriigoo buruutan khemeen batalzh baigaa khereg bolno. uchir n' bi burkhand am'd baikhyn tuld khuul'd khuuliar ukhsen. bi khristei khamt tsovdlogdson. am'd baigaa n' bi bish, kharin minii dotor khrist am'd baina. edugee bi makhan biyedee am'd baigaa n' namaig khairlazzh, minii toloo oriigoo tushaasan burkhany khuud itgekh itgeleer am'darch bui khereg yum. bi burkhany niguulsliig khuchingui bolgokhgui. uchir n' kherev zovt baidal n' khuuliar irdeg bol khrist demii ukhsen azh.

3

munkhag galatchuud aa, khen ta naryg mekhlev? yesus khrist zagalmaid tsovdlogdson n' ta naryn nudnii omno dorudlegdsen. ta nar sunsiig khuuliin uilseer khuleen avsan uu? esvel itgeleer sonssonoor khuleen avsan uu? bi zovkhon uuniig ta naraas medekhiig khusezh baina. ta nar tiim munkhag gezh uu? sunseer ekhelzh, odoo ta nar makhan biyeer togs bolgogdozh baina gezh uu? ta naryn ochnoon ikh yumand zovson chin' demii baisan yum gezh uu? kherev uneekheer demii baisan bol, ta naryg sunseer khangazh, ta naryn dund gaikhamshgiig uilddeg tereer uuniig khuuliin uilseer uilddeg uu, esvel itgeleer sonssonoor uilddeg uu? tuunchlen abraham burkhand itgesen n' tuuniig zovt baidald tootsuulsan yum. tiimees itgeliin khumuus n' abrahamyn khovguud yum gedgiig medezh av. burkhan khar' undestnuudiig itgeleer zovtgonog gedgiig sudar ur'daas meded bukh khar' undestnuud chinii dotor yeroogdokh bolno khemeen abrahamd sain medeeg ur'dchilan tunkhaglazhee. tiimees itgeliin khumuus itgegch abrahamyn khamt yeroogdson azhee. khuuliin uilsiiig tushigchid bugdeeree kharaalyn dor baidag. uchir n' khuuliin nomd bichigdsen bukhniig kheregzhuulekhiin tuld tedgeeriin dotor bainga baidaggui khun bur kharaagdsan

gezh bichigdzhee. khen ch burkhany omno khuuliar zovtgogddoggui gedeg n' todorkhoi. yaagaad gevel zovt khun itgeleer am'darna. khuul' n' itgelees garaagui, kharin edgeeriig biyeluulegch n' tedgeereer am'd baikh bolno. khrist bidnii toloo kharaal bolsnooroo bidniig khuuliin kharaalaas zol'son yum. uchir n' modon deer olgogdogch khun bur kharaagdsan yum gezh bichigdsen baidag. ene n' khrist yesus dotor abrahamyn yerooliig khar' undestnuuded iruulekhiin tuld yum. ingesneer bid itgeleeree sunsnii amlaltg khuleen avakh yum. akh duu nar aa, bi khunii yesoor yar'zh baina. khunii geree bailaa ch gesen batlagdsan l bol khuchingui bolgokh, esvel nemekh neg ch khun baikhgui. amlaltuud n' abrahamd bolon tuunii urd aildagdsan yum. ter urst gezh olny talaar kheleegui, kharin gantsyn tukhai chinii urd gezh aildsan. ter bol khrist mon. bi uuniig yar'zh baina. burkhanaar ur'd bol batlagdsan gereeg dorvon zuun guchin zhiliin daraa irsen ter khuul' ch khuchingui bolgogdoggui. tuunchlen amlaltg ch khuchingui bolgogdoggui. kherev ov zalgamzhil n' khuulias irdeg yum bol, amlaltaas irdeggui gesen ug bolno. kharin burkhan uuniig abrahamd amlaltaar soyerkhson azh. tegvel yuuny tuld khuul' baigaa yum ve? ene n' amlaltg avsan negend ur irtel zuuchiin garaa tenger elch naraar damzhuulzh togtoogdon, nugel khilentsees bolzh nemegdzhee. zuuch n' gants tald baidaggui, kharin burkhan bol gants. ingekhleer khuul' [burkhany] amlaltuudyn esreg uu? ogt ugui. uchir n' kherev am'd bolgokh chadal'ai khuuliig ogson baisan bol zovt baidal n' uneekheer khuulias irekh baisan. kharin sudar bukh yum nugliin dor khorigdsen gedeg. ene n' amlaltg yesus khristed itgekh itgeleer damzhuulan itgegchded ogokhiin tuld yum. gevch itgel irekhees omno, bid khozhim ilchlegdekht itgeld khaagdazh khuuliin dor khoriond baisan bilee. tiimd bid itgeleer zovtgogdokhiin tuld bidnii khuv'd khuul' n' bidniig khrist uruu khanduulakh zaavarlach bolov. kharin edugee itgel irsen tul bid tsaashid zaavarlachiiin dor baikhaa boliv. uchir n' ta nar bugd khrist yesust itgekh itgeleer burkhany khovguud bolson azhee. khrist uruu baptism khurtsen ta nar bugdeeree khrist uruu khristiig omsson yum. iudyei ch gezh baikhgui, gryek ch gezh baikhgui, bool ch gezh baikhgui, choloot khun ch gezh baikhgui, er ch gezh baikhgui, em ch gezh baikhgui. uchir n' ta nar bugd khrist yesus dotor neg boloi. kherev ta nar khristiinkh yum bol ta nar abrahamyn ur bogood amlaltyn daguu ov zalgamzhlagchid mon.

gekhdee khediigeer ov zalgamzhlagch n' bugdiin ezen mon bolovch khuukhed baikhdaa booloos yalgagdakh yumgui baidag, kharin tereer etsgiinkhee ur'dchilan togtooson odriig khurtel asramzhlagsad bolood itgemzhlegdsen khumuusiin dor baidag gezh khelekh baina. tunchlen bid ch mon khuukhed baikhdaa yertontsiin undsen yumsyn dor boolchhold baisan. kharin tsag n' bolokhod burkhan emegtei khunees khuuliin dor torokh oriin khuugee ilgeesen yum. ene n' khuuliin dor baigsdyg zolikhyn tuld yum. ingesneer bid khovguud n' adil urchleliig avakh yum. ta nar bol khovguud n' mon tul, burkhan oriin khuugiin sunsiig bidnii zurkhend ilgeesen baina. ter suns aav, etseg gezh duuddag. tiimees chi tsaashid bool bish, kharin khuu n' mon. kherev khuu n' baikh avaas burkhanaar damzhuulan ov zalgamzhlagch n' mon baina. tegvel ta nar burkhanyg medekhgui baikh ter uyedee mon chanaraaraa burkhad bish yumsyn bool baisan. kharin odoov ta nar burkhanyg tan'zh, ter ch baitugai burkhan ta naryg tanisan atal ta nar chin' yuund doroj buurai, zokhisgui undsen yums urugaa dakhin butsazh ochin, bur dakhin boolchlogdokhyg khusne ve? ta nar odor, sar, uliral bolood zhiluudiig sakhitsgaadag. bi ta naryn toloov demii khooson khodomorloson baikh vii gezh ta naryn toloov aizh baina. akh duu nar aa, bi ta nartai adil bolson uchraas nadtai adil baitsgaa gezh bi ta naraas guizh baina. ta nar nadad yamar ch muu yum khiigeegui. makhan biyeiinkhee sul doroigoos bolzh ta nart sain medeeg ankh udav bi tunkhaglasnyg ta nar medne. minii makhan biye ta nar sorilt bolson ch ta nar basamzhilzh, zhigsheegui. kharin ch ta nar namaig burkhany tenger elch adil, khrist yesus adil khuleezh avsan. tegvel ta nart baisan bayar khor khaa baina? uchir n' kherev ta nar boldogson bol nudee ch ukhaad nadad ogokh baysnyg chin' bi ta nart gerchil'ye. tiimees ta nart uneniig khelsneere bi ta naryn daisan bolson khereg uue? ta naryn tolookh tednii khicheengui baidal n' magtuushtai bus yum. kharin ted ta naryg zovkhon oorsdiinkh n' toloov khicheengui baigkakhyn tuld ta naryg bidnees salgakhgy khusdeg azh. namaig zovkhon ta naryn khazhuud baikhad ch bish, kharin magtuushtai uilsiin dotor urgelzh khicheengui baikh n' sain yum. khuukhdud min', khrist ta naryn dotor duree oltol bi torokh zovlong dakhizh edelzh baina. bi yag odoov ta naryn derged bain, duu khooloigoo oorchlokhiiig khusne. yaagaad gevel bi ta naryn talaar ergelzeetei baina. khuuliin dor baikhyg khusegch khumuus ee, ta nar

nadad kheleech. ta nar khuuliig sonsokhgui baina gezh uu? abraham khoyer khuutei baisan bogood neg n' shivegchnees, neg n' erkch choloot emegteigees torson gezh bichigdsen baidag, kharin shivegchnii khuu makhan biyeiin daguu torson baital erkch choloot emegtein khuu amlaltaar torson. ene n' ulgerlesen zuil yum. uchir n' ter khoyer emegtei bol khoyer geree yum. neg n' sinai uulaas garaltai. ter bol boolchhold orokh khuukhdudiiig toruulekh khagar baizhee. edugee khagar bol arabyn sinai uul mon bogood odoogiin iyerusalimtai tokhirdog. uchir n' ter khuukhdudiiinkhee khamt boolchhold baina. kharin deer orshighch iyerusalim n' erkch cholootei. ter bol bidnii ekh yum. uchir n'tordoggui, khuuser emegtei bayarlagtun.torokh zovlong edleegui chi bayas, khashkhir.yaagaad gevel gants biye emegtei n'nokhortei negniikhees iluu olon khuukhedtei bolnogezh bichigdsen baidag. akh duu nar aa, ta nar isaakiin adil amlaltyn khuukhdud bilee. kharin ter uyed makhan biyeer torson n' sunseer torsniigoo khavchsantai adil tuunchlen edugee mon tegzh baina. getel sudar yuu gezh kheldeg ve?shivegchnii khuu erkch choloot emegtein khuutei khamt ov zalgamzhlagch yesgui uchraasshivegchin bolon tuunii khuug khoozh yavuul gedeg. tiimees akh duu nar aa, bid shivegchniikh bish, kharin erkch choloot emegtein khuukhdud bilee.

5

khrist bidniig erkch cholootei bolgokhyn tuld choloolson yum. iimd bat zogs, dakhizh boolchholyn buulgand buu orogtun. kharagtun. kherev ta nar khovch khondokh yeslolyg khuleen avbal, khrist ta nart yamar ch tus bolokhgyig paul bi khelzh baina. khovch khondokh yeslolyg khuleen avsan khun burd bi dakhin gerchil'ye. ter khun bol bukh khuuliig biyeluulekh orton mon. khuuliar zovtgodokhiig oroldozh bui ta nar khristees tusgaarlagdsan azhee. ta nar niguulslees salan unazhee. uchir n' bid sunseer damzhuulan itegeer zovt baidlyn naidvarg khuleezh baina. khrist yesus dotor khovch khondulekh ba khovch khondulekhguin al' al' n' yamar ch ashig tsgui. kharin khairaar damzhuulan azhillazh bui itgel l' chukhal yum. ta nar sain guizh baisan. khen ta naryg unend duulgavartai baikhad chin' saad bolson be? ta naryg duuddag tuunees ene uzel bodol ireegui. chuukhen khorongo zuursan gurilyg bukheld n' isgedeg. ta naryg oor yuug ch bodokhgui gedegt bi ezen dotor ta nart itgez baina. kharin ta naryg uimuulegch khen bolovch shiitgelee khurtekh bolno. gevch akh duu nar aa, kherev bi khovch khondokh yeslolyg tunkhaglasaar baival yuund bi moshogodon

khavchigdsaar baikh bilee? tegvel zagalmain budruulekh saad n' alga bolson khereg. kherev boldogson bol ta naryg uimuulegchid oorsdiigoo agtlaasai. akh duu nar aa, ta nar erk chooloo uruu duudagdsan yum. gekhdee ta nar erk chooloogoo makhan biyeiin tolookh taatai bolomzh bolgozh buu ashigla. kharin biye biyede khairaar uilchil. uchir n' khuul' bukheldee neg ugend l bagtdag yum. ene n' chi khorshoo ooriin adil khairla gesen n' mon. kherev ta nar neg negnee zuudag, tsolmodog bol, ta nar biye biyee khonookh vii gezh bolgoomzhlogtun. kharin sunseer yav, tegvel ta nar makhan biyeiin khusee guitselduulekhgui gezh bi ta nart khelne. uchir n' makhan biye sunsnii esreg khusdeg, suns makhan biyeiin esreg khusdeg yum. yaagaad gevel khussen yum-syg chin' khiilegkhguin tuld makhan biye ba suns n' neg negnee eserguutsdeg azhee. kherev ta nar sunseer udirduuldag bol khuulii dor baikhgui baina. edugee makhan biyeiin uils n' ilerkhii yum. edgeer n' zavkhairai, buzar baidal, tachaangui baidal, shuteen shutekh, id shid, daisagnal, margaal, khardalt, uur khilen, orsoldoon, kha-garal, ters uzel sanaa, ataarkhal, arkhi-dalt, utga uchirgui nargizh tseengekh zereg n' yum. bi ur'd n' ta nart sanuulzh baisanchlan ur'dchilan sanuul"ya. iim zuilsii uildegchid n' burkhany khaanchalalyg ovlokhgui. kharin sunsnii ur zhims n' khair, bayar bayasgalan, amar taivan, tevcheer, enerel, saikhan set-gel, itgeltei baidal, dolgoon zan, ooriigoo zakhirakh baidal n' yum. edgeeriin esreg khuul' gezh baidagui yum. khrist [yesust] khamaatai khumuus oorsdiin makhan biyee buzar khusel, tachaalynkh n' khamt zagalmid tsovdolson azhee. kherev bid suns dotor am'd baigaa yum bol, mon suns dotor yavtsgaaya. bid neg negnee odoon sorzh, oor zuuraa ataarkhan, sairkhakhgui baitsgaaya.

6

akh duu nar aa, kherev khun yamar negen buruu yumand ezemduulsen bol, sunsleg ta nar tuuniig dolgoon baidlyn suns dotor shinechlen zasagtun. ingekhdee ooriigoo ch khyanzh bai. es tegvel chi ch mon sorig-dokh vii. neg negniikhee achanaas uurelts. tiinkhuu khristiin khuuliig kheregzhuulegtun. uchir n' kherev khien neg n' yuu ch bish atlaa ooriigoo erkhem khemeen bod-dog bol ter khun ooriigoo mekhelzh baina. kharin khun bur ooriin uil khergiig shalga. tegvel ug khun ooriigoo busadtai khar'tsu-ulalgui, oorooro sairkhakh bolno. uchir n' khun bur ooriin achaag urne. ugend suraltsagch n' surgagchtaigaa sain bukhnee khuvaaltsag, buu mekhlegd. burkhan eleg doog bolokhgui. yuu gevel khun yuu tar'snaa l khuraazh avdag. yaagaad

gevel ooriinkhoo makhan biyed tarigch n' makhan biyeesee yalzralyg khuraazh avna. kharin sunsend tarigch n' sunsnees monk amiig khuraazh avna. sainyg uildekhdee zurkhsheekhgui baitsgaaya. uchir n' kherev bid shantrakhgui baival tsag n' bolokhoor khuraazh avna. tiimees bid bolomzh zavshaantai baikh uyedee bukh khund, yu-uny turuund itgeliin ger bulii gishuuded sainyg uildetsgeeye. bi ooriinkhoo garaaya-marshuu tom usgeer ta nart bichizh baigaag min' uz. makhan biye dotroo saikhan kharagdakhgy khusdeg khumuus khristiin zagalmain toloo khavchigdakhgui baikhyn tuld ta naryg khovch khondokh yeslol uild khemeen albadazh baigaa yum. uchir n' khovch khondoulsen tedgeer khumuus oors-doo khuuliig ul sakhidag. kharin ted ta naryn makhan biyeer sairkhakhyn tuld ta naryg khovch khondokh yeslol uild khemeen khusdeg azh. kharin bidnii ezen yesus khristiin zagalmaigaar sairkhakhaas oor n' nadad buu baig. tuugeer damzhuulan nadad yertonts, bi yertontsod tsovdlogdson yum. uchir n' khovch khondokh ba khovch khon-duulekhguin al' al' n' yuu ch bish, kharin shine buteel n' l chukhal yum. ene zarch-maar yavagch khumuus bolon burkhany izrailliin deer amar taivan, orshool n' baikh boltugai. uunees khoish nadad khien ch gai zovlon buu avchrag. uchir n' bi biyede yesusiin oromnuudtai bilee. akh duu nar aa, bidnii ezen yesus khristiin niguulsel ta naryn sunstei khamt baikh boltugai. amyen.

burkhany khusleer khrist yesusiin elch bolson paul bi [yefyest baigaa] bolon khrist yesus dotorkh itgemzhit, ariun khumuust ilgeev. bidnii etseg burkhan, ezen yesus khristees niguulsel ba amar amgalan n' ta nart baikh boltugai. bidnii ezen yesus khristiin etseg ba burkhan magtagdakh boltugai. tereer khrist dotor tengerleg gazar dakh' aliv sunsleg yeroolor bidniig yerooson. tuunii omno bidniig ariun bogood gem zemgui bailgakhyn tuld burkhan yertontsiin suurias ur'd bidniig tuunii dotor songosonchlon, khairaaraa ter oriin khusliin sain taalyn daguu, bidniig yesus khristeer oriinkhoo khovguud bolgon urchlen avakhaar ur'daas togtoozhee. ene n' khairlagdsan tuunii dotor bidend soyerkhson tuunii niguulsiin aldryg magtuulakhyn tuld boloi. tuunii niguulsiin bayalgiin daguu tuunii dotor tsusaar n' zolilt, gem nugliin maan' tolookh uuchal bidend baidag. ter bidend bukh mergen ukhaan bolon gunzgii medleg dotor terkhuu niguulsee byalkhaazhee. ter tuunii dotor zorilgo tav'zh, oriinkhoo sain taalyn daguu khusliinkhee nuutsyg bidend medulev. ene n' tsagiin duurniig guitseldulekhiin tuld tenger dekh yums bolon gazar deerkh bukh yumsyg khrist dotor negtgekh zorilgo baizhee. bukh yumsyg khusliinkhee zovlogoogoor uilddeg tuunii zorilgyn daguu ur'daas togtoodsonoor bid tuunii dotor ov zalgamzhlagchid bolson yum. ingesneer khristed ankhan naidsan bid tuunii aldryn magtaalyn toloo baikh yum. tuunii dotor ta nar ch bas unenii ugig buyuu ta naryn avralyn sain medeeg sonssony daraa, mon tuund itgeed, amlaltyn ariun sunseer tamgalagdsan baiv. ter n' burkhany ezemshliin zolilt khurtel bidnii oviin batlan daagch bolzh tuunii aldryg magtuulakhyn tuld ogogdson yum. tiimees bi ch bas ezen yesust itgekh ta naryn itgel bolon bukh ariun khumuusiin toloo gesen khairyg chin' sonsood, ooriin zalbiraldaa ta naryg dursakhdaa ta naryn toloo talarkhal orgodgoo bolikhgui. bidnii ezen yesus khristiin burkhan bolokh aldryn etseg n' ta nart mergen ukhaan khiigeed ilcheliin sunsiig ogch, tuuniig duurneer medulzh, [ta naryn] jirkhnii melmiig giigulekh boltugai! iinkhuu ta nar duudlagyn naidvaryg khiigeed ariun khumuus dotor tuunii ov dekh aldryn bayalgiig, mon itgedeg bidend khandsan tuunii khuch chadlyn khemzheelshgui sur zhavkhlant medekh boltugai! ene khuch n' tuunii chadlyn khuchnii noloo bilee. tereer khrist dotor ene l khucheer noloolzh, tuuniig ukhegsdees amiluulaad tengert oriin baruun gart zalzh, bukh zasag zakhirgaa, erkhe medel, khuch, noyerkhool todiigui zovkhon ene uyed ch bish mon ireeduid nerlegdekh alivaa

nerees ch erkhem bolgozhee. burkhan bukh yumsyg tuund zakhiruulakhaar khol dor n' tav'zh, tuuniig chuulgany toloo bukh yumsyn deerkh terguun bolgozhee. chuulgan n' tuunii biye buyuu bukhunii dotor bugdiig durgegechiin duuren baidal n' mon.

2

ta nar oorsdiin nugel, khilents dotor ukhsen baiv. ta nar ur'd n' nugel, khilents dotor ene yertontsiin zanshlyn daguu agaaryn khuchnii noyerkhogch buyuu edugee duulgavargui khovguud dotor azhillazh bui sunsiig dagazh yavsan. tednii dund bid ch bas bugdeeree ur'd n' makhan biye bolon sanaa bodlyn khusluudee oogshuulen makhan biyeinkhee khusel tachaaluudaar am'darch baiv. mon busdyn adil torolkhoos uur khilen khurtekh khuukhduud baisan. kharin burkhan orshooloor bayan azhee. ter bidniig khairlasan oriin aguu khairaaraa bidniig gem nugel dotroo ukhsen baikhad khristtei khamt am'd bolgosen yum. ta nar niguulsleer avragdsan bilee. bidniig tuuntei khamt amiluulzh, tengerleg gazart khrist yesus dotor tuuntei khamt sunlgasan n' khrist yesus dotor bidend khandsan enerleer oriin niguulsiin khemzheelshgui bayalgiig irekh uyeuded uzuulekhiin tuld yum. uchir n' niguulsleer ta nar itgeleeree avragdsan yum. ene n' ta naraas bish kharin burkhany belleg bogood uilseer bish azh. tiimees khen ch oorooroos sairkhakhgui bolno. uchir n' bid sain uilsiin toloo khrist yesus dotor buteegdsen, tuunii buteel mon. burkhan bidniig tedgeeriin dotor yavaasai gezh ur'daas beltgesen bilee. tiimd sanagtun. ta nar ur'd makhan biyeeree khar' undesten baikhdaa, makhan biyede khunii garaa khovch khonduulsen gezh nerlegdegsdeer khovch khonduuleegui gezh nerlegdezh baiv. ter uyed ta nar khristees tusgaarlagsan baiv. ta nar izrailiin niigmees gadna, amlaltyn gereenuudiin khuv'd khar' khumuus baiv. ta nar yamar ch naidvargui, yertontsod burkhangui bailaa. kharin ur'd n' als khol baisan ta nar edugee khrist yesus dotor khristiin tsusaar oir bolov. uchir n' ter oroo bidnii enkh taivan mon. ter khoyer khesgiig neg bolgozh, khuvaagdlyn khanyg ba daisagnalyg oriin makhan biye dotor ustgav. ter oriinkhoo dotor monookh khoyeryg neg shine khun bolgokhyn tuld zarlig dotorkh tushaaludyn khuuliig khuchingui bolgozhee. ingezh enkh taivnyg togtooogood, tedniig al' aliig n' neg biye dotor zagalmaigaar damzhuulan burkhantai evlerekh bolomzhtoi bolgov. uugeer daisagnalyg khonoov. ter irzh, als khol baisan ta nart bolon oir baigdsad enkh taivnyg tunkhaglasan yum. tiimees bid tsoomoroos neg suns dotor khristeer damzhuulan etseg uruuh ochikh zamtai bolzhee. tiim

bol ta nar tsaashid khar' khumuus bolon gadnyn khumuus bish, kharin ariun khumuusiin adil nutgiin irded bogood burkhany ger buliinkh yum. ta nar elch nar bolon esh uzuulegchdiin suurin deer bosgogdozh baigaa bogood khrist yesus oroo bulangiin chuluu n' azhee. tuunii dotor bukh barilga kholbogdon ezen dotorkh ariun sum bolokhoor osozh baina. ta nar ch gesen suns dotor burkhany orshikh gazar bolokhoor khrist dotor khamtdaa baiguulagdazh baina.

3

uunii ulmaas paul bi bol khar' undestnuud bolokh ta naryn tolookh khrist [yesusiin] khorigdol mon. ta naryn toloo nadad ogogdson burkhany niguulsiin nyarvyn uurgiin talaar ta nar sonsson. bi ur'd n' toychkhon bichsenchlen terkhuu nuts n' nadad ilchleleer medegden yum. ta nar tuuniig unshaad, khristiin nuut-syn talaar minii oilgoty medezh chadna. ene n' oor uyeiinkhend, khunii khovguded medegdegui bolovch edugee suns dotor tuunii ariun elch nar ba esh uzuulegchded ilchlegdseneer khar' undestnuud enekhuu biyeiin khamtran ov zal-gamzhlagchid ba erkhtnuud bolokh bogood sain medeegeer damzhuulan khrist yesus dotor amlaltyg khamtran khuvaaltsagchid bolzhee. burkhan khuchnii uilchleleeree nadad ogson tuunii niguulsiin belgiin daguu bi sain medeenii uilchlegch bolson. bukh ariun khumuusees khamgiin ochuukhen n' bolokh nadad enekhuu niguulsel ogogdsonii uchrir n' khristiin nevtershgui bayalgii khar' undestend tunkhaglazh, bukh yumsyг buteesen burkhany dotor uyees uyed nuutslagdazh baisan nuutsyn uilchleliin uureg n' yuu bolokhyг [bugded] meduulekhiin tuld bailaa. ingesneer edugee chuulganaar damzhuulan burkhany olon yanzyn mergen ukhaan tengerleg gazar dakh' zakhiragchid bolon erkhe medeltenuuded medegdekh yum. bidnii ezen khrist yesusiin dotor uildsen monkhiin zorilgyn daguu ter ingesen azhee. bid khristed itegkh itegeleeree damzhuulzh tuund zorimog baidal ba bat itgelteigeer ochizh bolno. tiimees bi ta naraas guiya. ta naryn tolookh minii zovlon shanallaas bolzh buu zurkh aldaarai. edgeer n' ta naryn aldar bilee. iimd bi etsegiin onno odvog sogdozh, tenger bolon gazar dakh' bukhel ger buliig nerledeg tuund zalburch baina. ter oriin aldryn bayalgiin daguu oriin sunseer damzhuulan khuch chadlaar ta naryn dotorkh khuniig khuchtey bolgon soyerkhokh boltugai. ingezh itegeleer khrist ta naryn zurekhend nutaglazh, ta nar khair dotor undeslezh suurilaad, bukh ariun khumuusiin khamt ter khairyn yamar orgon, urt, on-dor khiigeed gun bolokhyг oilgokh boltugai.

4

iimd ta nar duudagdсан terkhuu duudlagadaa zui zokhistoi yavakhyг ezenii khorig-dol bi khicheenguilen yatgaya. ingekhdee alivaa tolov daruu baidlaar bogood dolgoon setgeleer khair dotor biye biye khultsen tevchizh, amar taivny khulees dotor sunsnii negdliig khadgalakhyг khicheegtun. ta nar oorsdiinkhoo duudlagyn neg naid-var dotor duudagdсанy adil neg biye, neg suns, neg ezen, neg itgel, neg baptism, neg burkhan baina. ter bol bugdiin etseg bogood bugdiin deer bugdeer damzhuulan bugdiin dotor baidag, kharin khristiin belgiin khemzheegeer bidnii khun neg burd niguulsel ogogdson baiv. tiimeesndort deesh garakhdaa, ter olon khorigdol olzlov. ter khumuust belgud ogson gezh kheldeg. ter deesh garsan gedeg n' ter bas gazryn dood khesegт buusan gedgees oor yamar utgatai ve? doosh buusan ter n' bukh yumsyг duurgekhiin tuld bukh tengeruudin deer deesh garsan ter oroo mon yum. ter zarimyg n' elch, zarimyg n' esh uzuulegch, zarimyg n' sain medeeg tunkhaglagch, zarimyg n' khon'chin ba bagsh bolgozhee. edgeer n' ariun khumuusiig uilchleliin azhild beltgezh, khristiin biyeiig baiguulakhyn tuld yum. bid bugd itgel khiigeed burkhany khuug medekh medlegiin negdel khurtel, tolovshon khun boltol, khristiin duuren baidlyn chanaryn khemzheend khurtel ingekh azhee. uunii urdund bid tsaashid khuukhed baikhaa bol'zh, davalgaand end tend shidegden, alivaa nomololyn salkhi, khumuusiin ov mekh bolon zal'khai khuivaldaany bashir argand tuugdalgui, kharin khair dotor uneniig yarin, tergun bolokh tuun uruu, khrist uruu bukh talaar osokh yestoi. kheseg neg buriin zokhistoi uil azhillagaany daguu kholboos buriin khangazh baidag zuileer khamtdaa kholbogdon nilzh bui bukhel biye n' khristeer khair dotor ooriigoo bosgon barikhyn tuld biyeiin osoltiig bii bolgodog. tiimees bi ezenii dotor uuniig khelzh, gerschil'ye. khar' undestnuud oyuu sanaany khoosrol dotroo yavdag shig ta nar tsaashid tegzh yavzh bolokhgui. ted oorsdiinkhoo dotor bui kharankhui baidlaas, zurkhniiikhee khatugaas bolzh oyuu ukhaandaa kharankhui bolzh, burkhany amias khondiirchee. ted medremzhgui bolzh, zusen buriin buzар bu-

laig shunakhairan uildekhiin tuld tachaanguai baidald oorsdiigoo tushaazhee. kharin ta nar iim zamaar khristiig suraagui. yesus dotor unen baigaachlan, ta nar unekheer tuuniig sonsozh, tuugeer surgagdsan yum bol, chinii am'dralyn ur'dyn khev mayagt khamaarakh zal' mekhiin tachaalyn daguu yalzarch bui khuuchin khunee ta nar tailzh, oyuun sanaanykhaa suns dotor shinechlegdezh, zovt baidal bolon unenii ariun baidal dotor burkhany daguu buteegdsen shine khuniig oortoo oms. tiimd khudal khu-urmagiig khoish tav'zh, khun bur khorsh-doo uneniig yar'. uchir n' bid biye biyedeer erkhtnuud yum. uurlasan ch, nugel buu uild. ta naryn uur khilen deer nar buu zhar-gag. diavold bair buu og. khulgaich khun tsaashid khulgai buu khii. kharin ch gachig-daltai khund khuvaaltsakh yumtai baikhyn tuld [ooriin] garaar sainyng uildezh, khodol-morlo. ta naryn amnaas yamar ch yalzarsan ug buu garag. kharin kheregtei uyed n' busdyg bosgon baiguulakhyn tuld zovkhon tustai ug khel. tegvel ene n' sonsozh bui khund niguulsliig ogno. burkhany ariun sunsiig buu gomdoo. zolilytyn odriin toloo ta nar tuugeer tamgaluulsan bilee. alivaa khorsol, uur, khilen, shuugian, gutgeleg n' bukh buzar muugiin khamt ta naraas zailag. burkhan ta naryg khrist dotor uchilsny adil biye biyee uuchlan, neg negnee eneren uyan zoolon setgeleer khand.

5

tiimees khairlagdsan khuukhduud adil burkhanyg duuraigchid boltsgoo. khrist ta naryg khairlasan bogood oriigoo bidnii toloo burkhand ankhiiluun unert orgol ba takhil bolgon orgosnii adil khair dotor yav. kharin ariun khumuust ul niitsekhsadar samuun, alivaa buzar bulai, shunal n' ta naryn dund buu dursagdag. buzar bulai bolon munkhag varia, esvel togloom tokhuu n' zokhimzhgui. kharin orond n' tal-larkhlaa orgo. sadar samuun, buzar bulaig uildegh, shuteeniig shutegh shunakhai yamar ch khund khristiin bolon burkhany khaanchlald ov baikhgui gedgiig ta nar oilgo. khen ch ta naryg khooson ugseeree buu mekhleg. yaagaad gevel edgeerees bolzh burkhany uur khilen duulgavargui khovguud deer buudag yum. iimd tednii khamsaatan baizh bolokhgui. uchir n' ta nar ur'd n' kharankhui baisan. kharin odoo ta nar ezen dotor gerel azhee. gerliin khuukhduud shig yav. uchir n' aliv sain, zovt baidal ba unen dotor gerliin ur zhims baina. ingekhidee ezend taalagdash yumand suralts. kharankhui, ur zhimsig azhluudad buu orolts, kharin ch tedgeeriig ilchlegtun. uchir n' tednii nuutsaar uildsen zuilsig yarikhad ch ichmeer yum. kharin bukh

zuils gerleer ilchlegdekhdee kharagddag. uchir n' kharagddag alivaa zuil n' gerel yum. tiimdnairsogch oo, ser.ukhegsdees bos.khrist chinii deer gereltekh bolnogedeg. tiimees ta nar mergen bus khumuus shig bish, kharin mergen khumuusiin adilaar kherkhen alkhazh buigaa khyanazh bai. tsagiig avar. yaagaad gevel odruud n' buzar bulai azh. tiim uchraas buu munkhag bai. kharin ezenii khusel yuu bolokhyg ukhaar. darsand buu sogtuur. ingevel duraaraa durgikh baidald avtagdana. kharin sunseer duuren baizh, duulal, magtuu ba sunsleg duunuudaar neg negenteigee yariylsazh, ezend khandazh zurkhendee duulzh, aya duu zokhiogtun. burkhan bolon etsegt bukhniitooloo bidnii ezen yesus khristiin nereer urgelzh talarkhal orgo. khristees emeen neg negendee zakhiragd. ekhneruud ee, ezend zakhiragddag shig nokhruuddee zakhiragd. uchir n' khrist chuulgany togloi baidgiin adil nokhor n' ekhneriinkhee togloi yum. khrist oroo ter biyeiin avragch mon. chuulgan khristed zakhiragddagiin adil tunchlen ekhneruud nokhruuddee bukh talaar zakhiragd. nokhruud ee, khrist chuulganyg khairlaad tuunii toloo oriigoo ogsnii adil ekhneruuddee khairla. ter chuulganyg ugeer damzhuulan usand ugaazh tseveren, ariusgaad tuuniig yamar ch tolbogui, yamar ch urchleesgui bogood tiimerkhuu yamar ch zuilgui, kharin ariun, gem zemgui bailgan oriinkhoo omno aldart chuulgan bolgokh gesen azhee. tiimees nokhruud ch ekhneruuddee ooriin biye adil khairlakh yestoi. ekhneree khairladag khun oriigoo khairladag. uchir n' khen ch khezee ch ooriin makhan biyeiig uzen yadazh baigaagui. kharin tezheezh, kham-gaaldag. khrist mon chuulgand iinkhuu khanddag. yaagaad gevel bid tuunii biyeiin erkhtnuud yum. tiimees er khun etseg ekhee orkhizh, ekhnerteigee niildeg. ter khoyer neg makhan biye bolno. ene nuuts bol aguu bilee. gevch bi khrist bolon chuulgany tukhai kelzh baina. ta naryn neg bur chin' ooriigoo khairladgiin adil ekhneree khairla. ekhner n' nokhroosoo emeezh bai.

6

khuukhduud ee, [ezen dotor] etseg ekhee daga. uchir n' ene bol zov yum. etseg ekhee khundel. ene n' amlalt bukhii ekhnii tushaal bogood ene n' chamd sain bogood chi delkhii deer urt naslakh bolno gezhee. etsguud ee, ta nar khuukhduuddee buu uurluul. kharin tedniig ezenii deg zhu-ram bolon surgamzh dotor khumuuzhuul. boolchuud aa, khristiig dagadgiin adil ta nar emeekhui bolon chichrelteer chin setgeleesee makhan biyeiin daguu ezded duulgavartai bai. khumuust niitsulelgchdiin

adil khartsaar uilchlelgui, kharin khristiin
booluud adil burkhany khusliig zurkh set-
geleesee uild. khumuust bish, kharin ezend
met sain khusleer uilchil. bool, esvel choloot
baikh n' yalgaagui alivaa khun yamar neg
sain zuil khiivel ter khun ezenes tuuniigee
butsaazh avna gedgee meden uilchil. ezed
ee, uunii adil booluuddaa khand. tednii
bolon ta naryn ezen tengert baigaag bolon
tuunii yalgavarladagui bolokhyg oilgon, ail-
gazh surduulekhee bol'. etsest n' ezen
dotor ba tuunii chadlyn aguu khuch dotor
bekhzhigtun. ta nar diavolyn zal' mekhonii
esreg bat zogsokh chadvartai baikhyn tuld
burkhany buren khuyag duulgyg oms. uchir
n' bidnii temtsel bol makhan biye ba tsusny
esreg bish, kharin zakhiragchid, erkh medel,
enekhuu kharankhui yertontsiin khuchnuud,
tenger dekh buzar muugiin sunsleg khuch-
nii esreg bilee. tiimees bukhniig khiisnii
daraa, buzar muu odort eserguutsen bat zog-
sokh chadvartai baikhyn tuld burkhany bu-
ren zevsgiig av. tegeed bat zogs. ingekhdee
ta nar belkhuuseeree uneniig buselzh, zovt
baidlyn khuyagiig omsod, amar taivny sain
medeenii belen baidlyg kholdoo oms. ene
bugd deer muu negnii bukh galt sumyg un-
traazh chadakh itgeliin bambai, avralyn du-
ulgyg bolon sunsnii selem buyuu burkhany
ugiig av. suns dotor tsag urgelzh alivaa
zalbiral ba guiltaaraa zalbir. uunii tuld
bukh ariun khumuusiin tolookh tsokhrolt-
gui bukh oroldlogo, guiltaaraa sergeg bai.
sain medeenii nuutsyg zorigtoigoor medu-
ulekheer minii am angaikhad ug ogogdokhiin
tuld minii toloo zalbir. uuniig kherkhen
zorigtoigoor yarikh yestoi, tegzh yarikhyn
tuld bi sain medeenii toloo elchin said bolov.
ta nart bas minii baidlyn tukhai bolon yuu
khiizh baigaag min' meduulekhiin tuld ezen
dotor itgelt uilchlegch khairt duu tukhik ta
nart bugdiig medegdekh bolno. ter ta nart
bidnii baidlyg meduulen ta naryn zurkhiig
taivshruulag khemeen, ene zorilgoor bi tu-
uniig ilgeelee. etseg burkhan ba ezen yesus
khristees amar amgalan bolon khair n' it-
geliin khamt akh duu nart baig. bidnii ezen
yesus khristiig khuvirshgui khairaar khair-
lagh bukh khund niguulsel baikh boltugai.

khrist yesusiin bool paul bi bolon timot filippoid baigaa khrist yesus dotorkh bukh ar-iun khumuust bolon khargalzaghchid, uilch-legch nart ilgeev. bidnii etseg burkhanaas khiigeed ezen yesus kristees niguulsel, amar taivan n' ta nart baikh boltugai. ta naryn talaarkh bukh dursamzhindaa ooriin burk-hand bi talarkhdag. ta bugdiin toloo zal-birakh burdee bi urgelzh bayar khoortei-goor zalbirlaa orgodog n' ta nar sain medeeg sonsson ankhy odroos onooq khurtel uun dotor khamtran zutgezh baigaa tul yum. ta naryn dotor sain uiliig ekhluulsen tereer u-niigee khrist yesusiin odriig khurtel togs to-golod bolgono gedeg bi bat itgez baina. ta bugdiin talaar ingezh bodokh n' minii khuv'd zov yum. yaagaad gevel ta nar minii zurkhend baidag. namaig sain medeeg batlan khamgaalz baikhad ch, khuleestei baikhad ch ta nar bugd nadtai khamt niguul-sliig khuvaaltsdag bilee. khrist yesusiin setgeleer ta bugdiig bi kherkhen uguilzh buld burkhan minii gerch mon. ta naryn khair zhinkhene medleg ba bukh oilgotsoor ulam bur byalkhsaar baikh boltugai gezh bi zalbirdag. ingesneer ta nar kristiin odriig khurtel tsever, gem zemgui baikhyn tuld al' n' sain bolokhyg yalgakh chadvar-tai bolokh yum. ingekhdee burkhany mag-taal bolood aldryn toloo yesus kristeer irekh zovt baidlyn ur zhimseer duuren baig-tun. akh duu nar aa, edugee minii nokhtsol baidal sain medeenii ulemzh akhits devshil bolzh buig ta nar medeesei gezh bi khusnem. minii khulees kristiin toloo baigaa n' zakhi-ragchiin bukhel ordond bolon busad bukh khund ilerkhii bolov. mon akh duu naryn ikhenkh n' minii khuleesnees bolzh ezend it-geltei bolzh, burkhany uugiy yarikhdad ail-gui ulam iluu zorigtoi baina. zarim n' un-endeer ataarkhal, orsoldoonoos bolzh kris-tiig tunkhagladag baikhad zarim n' bas sain sanaanaasaa tunkhagladag bilee. tedgeer khumuus namaig sain medeeg khamgaalu-lakhaar tomilsnyg medeede khairyn uudnees khristiig tunkhagladag. nogoo khumuus n' chin setgeleesee bus orsoldokh khusliin uud-nees khristiig tunkhagladag. ingekhdee ted khuleestei namaig shanalgana gezh bodozh baina. tegeed yuu gezh! khuuramch ch bai, uneneesee ch bai alivaa zamaar khrist tunkhagladazh baina. uund l bi ba-yarladag. mon bayarlakh ch bolno. ta naryn zalbiral bolon yesus kristiin sunsnii tus-laltsaagaar damzhuulan bi sullagdakh bolno gedgiig bi meddeg. yuund ch ichikhgui, kharin buren zorigtoi baikh yumsan gesen minii khuslen bolsor gor'dlogo bolood naid-variin daguu khrist odoo ch ur'dyn adil amiar ch bai, ukhlee ch bai biye dotor min' orgomzhlogdokh bolno. minii khuv'd

am'drakh n' khrist, ukhekh n' ololt yum. khrev bi makhan biyend am'drakh avaa minii azhil ur zhimstei bolokh bogood aliig n' songokhoo bi medekhgui. gevch bi khoyer talaas shakhgadazh baina. endees odozh, kristtei khamt baikhyg khusezh baina. uchr n' ene n' iluu deer yum. gevch makhan biyendee uldekh n' ta naryn tusyn tuld iluu chukhal baina. bi uldezh, ta naryn itgeliin akhits devshilt bolon bayar khooriin toloo ta bugdtei khamt baina gedgee medezh, uundee itgeltei baina. ingesneer bi ta nartai dakhin khamt baisnaaraa, nadaas bolzh ta naryn sairkhal khrist yesusiin dotor byalkhakh bolno. orsdiigoo zovkhon kris-tiin sain medeend zokhistoigoor avch yav-agtun. tegvel bi ireed, ta naryg kharlaa ch, esvel baikhgui bailaa ch ta naryg sain medeenii itgeliin toloo neg setgeleer khamt-daa zutgezh, neg suns dotor bat zogsots-goozh baigaa gezh sonsokh bolno. mon es-erguutsegchdiin yuunaas ch aizh surdekhgui baigaag chin' bi sonsokh bolno. tegeed ch aizh surdekhgui baikh n' tednii khuv'd suir-liin temdeg, kharin ta naryn khuv'd avralyn temdeg yum. ene n' burkhanaas irdeg yum. uchr n' kristiin toloo tuund zovkhon itgekh bus, tuunii toloo bas zovokh n' ta nart soy-erkhogdzhee. ingekhdee ta nar minii dotor kharsan bolon edugee minii dotor baigaa gezh sonsozh baigaatai adil temtsliig tuu-lakh yum.

2

tiimees khrev khrist dotor yamar ne-gen demzhleg baigaa bol, khrev khairyn taivshral baigaa bol, khrev sunsnii nokhor-lol baigaa bol, enerengui bolood orovchkhon setgel baigaa bol, adil setgez, adil khair-tai baizh, setgeleeree negden, negen bodoltoi baizh, namaig guitsed bayarluul. yuug ch orsoldokh setgeleer, esvel bardam zangaar buu khii. kharin daruugaar biye biyee ooroosoo deer gezh uezeh, khun bur zovkhon khuviin ashig sonirkhlyg bus, kharin bus-dyn ashig sonirkhlyg khar. or khoorondoo khrist yesust baisan tiim bodoltoi bai. tereer khedigeer burkhany mon chanaraar or-shin baisan bolovch, burkhantai tegsh baikh yavdlyg ortoo khadgalakh zuil gezh ussen-gui, kharin oriigoo kхоosolzh, boolyn duriig avch, khuntei adil bolzhee. khun torkhiig olson tereer ukheld ch todiiigui zagalmain ukheld ch khurtel duulgavartai baisnaaraa oriigoo daruu bolgov. tiimees ch burkhan tuunii ulemzhiin deeder orgomzhilson bo-good alivaa nerees deed neriig tuund soy-erkhov. ene n' yesusiin nerd tengert baigaa, gazar deer baigaa, gazryn door baigaa bukh yums ovdog sogdozh, mon bukh khel burkhan etsegiin aldryn toloo yesus khrist bol ezen gezh khuleen zovshoorokh

yestoin uchir azhee. iimees khairt khu-muus min', ta nar urgelzh duulgavartai bais-nykhaa adil, zovkhon namaig baikhad ch bish, kharin edugee baikhgui baikhad bur ch iluu oorsdiin avralyг aidas ba chichreleer biyeluulegtun. uchir n' oriin sain taallyn daguukh zuilsig uilduulzh, khusuulekhiin tuld ta naryn dotor azhillazh bui n' burkhan yum. bukhiig gomorkholguigeer, margal-guigeer khiitsgee. ingesneer ta nar gerel met uzeghdin dund n' am'dardag buruu, gazhuud uyeiinkhnii dotor oorsdiigoo gem zemgui, buruugui burkhany khuukhduud gedgee batlakh yum. amiin ugees battai barigtun. tegvel bi demii azhillaaui, demii guigeegui khemeen khristiin odor sairkhakh bolno. kherev bi ta naryn itgeliin uilch-lel ba takhil deer undaan orgol bolon as-gagdazh baigaa ch bayarlazzh, ooriin bayar kooroo ta bukhnitei khuvaaltsana. tu-unchlen ta nar ch bayarlazzh, bayar kooroo nadtai khuvaaltsaara. timotyг ta nar uruu udakhgui ilgeene gezh bi ezen yesust naidazh baina. tegvel ta naryn baidlyn talaar son-sood, bi bas uram zorigtoi baikh bolno. ta naryn toloo unekkeer sanaa tavikh adilkhan sanaatai oor khen ch nadad alga. uchir n' ted bugd khrist yesusinkhiig bish, oors-diin sonirkhlyг erdeg. kharin timot nadtai khamt khuu n' etsetgee uilchildeг shig sain medeenii toloo uilchlen ooriigoo kherkhen notolsnyг ta nar medne. tiimees minii baidal nadad ilerkhii bolmogts darui tuuniig il-geene gezh bi naidazh baina. bi ooroo mon udakhgui ochno gezh ezend itgez h baina. kharin minii duu khiigeed khamtran zutgegch, khamt baidagch, mon ta naryn elch, kheregtei uyed min' nadad uilchildeг yepafroditыг ta nar uruu ilgeekh n' kheregtei gezh bi bodloo. ter ta bugdiin khusen bol-son baiv. tuuniig ovchtei baina gezh ta nar sonsson tul ter shanalsan. ter unekheer ukhtlee ovdson yum. kharin burkhan tuu-niig orshooson. zovkhon tuuniig ch bish, ui gashuu deer ui gashuu nemegdekh vii gezh mon namaig ch bas orshoov. tiimd ta nar yepafroditыг dakhin kharaad bayarlazzh, bi bas бага sanaa zovnikhyn tuld bi tuuniig yaaran ilgeelee. tiimees tuuniig ezen dotor ikh bayar khortoigoor khuleen av. tuun shig khumuusiг khundleerei. yaagaad gevel tereer ta naryг orlozh, nadad uilchlekhiiin tuld am' orson, khristiin azhlyn toloo ukheld oirkhon ochson bilee.

3

etsest n' akh duus min', ezenii dotor ba-yarla. ta nart ur'd n' bichsen zuilee bichikh n' minii khuv'd unekkeer tovogtei bish bogood kharin ene n' ta naryn khuv'd seremzhlel bolno. nokhodtoi adil baigsaas, buzryг uildegchdees, khuuramch khovch

khondoltoos bolgoomzhlogtun. uchir n' makhan biyedee tushigledeggui, burkhany sunseer morgozh, khrist yesuseer sairkhdag bid bol zhinkhene khovch khonduulegsed bilee. gesen ch bi makhan biyedee tushiglezh bolokh yum. kherev khen negen khund makhan biyedee tushiglekh sanaa baikh avaas nadad bol bur ch iluu yum. bi torood naim dakh' khonogtoo khovch khon-duulsen, izrail' undesten, byeniamin ovgiin khun, yevryei khunees torsion yevryei. khu-uliar bol farisai, ideovkh zutgeleeree bol chu-ulganыг khavchigch, khuul' dakh' zovt baid-laar bol gem zemgui baiv. gevch minii khuv'd ololt baisan bukh yumsyг bi khristiin toloo garz khokhirol bolgon tootsov. ter ch baitugai, bi ooriin ezen khrist yesusiг tan'zh medekhiin davuu aguu baidlyn toloo bukh yumsyг garz khokhirol bolgon uzdeg. bi tu-unii toloo bukh yumsyn garz khokhirlyг am-sazh, tedgeeriig khog gezh uzdeg n' khristiig olokhyn tuld bogood khuulias gardag ori-inkhoo zovt baidaltai bish, kharin khristed itgekch itgeleer irdeg, itgeliin undsen deer burkhanaas irdeg zovt baidaltai tuunii dotor bi oldokhyn tuld yum. ingekhidee bi tu-unii болон tuunii amilaltyn khuch, zov-longuudyn nokhorloliг tan'zh meden, tuu-nii ukheltei adilkhan bolgogdozh, ukhegs-dees amilulagdakhad khurmeer baina. bi khediin khuleen avsan yum uu, esvel khediin togs bolchikhsondoo bish, kharin bi bas khrist yesust yuuny toloo barigdsan, tuuniig bar'zh avakhyn tuld uragshildag. akh duu nar aa, bi ooroo kharaakhan bar'zh avsan gezh boddoggui, kharin neg l yumsyг khi-ideg, ardakhaa martazh, ur'dakh zuils uru-ugaa zutgen temuulzh, khrist yesus dotor burkhany deesh chiglesen duudlagyn shag-nalyг avakhyn toloo baria uruu uragshildag. tiimees tolovshson bid bukhen iim bodoltoi baitsgaaya. kherev yamar negen yuman deer ta nar oor bodoltoi baival, uuniig bas burkhan ta nart ilerkhiilne. gevch bidend ogogdson ter l zhishgiin daguu yavsaar baiya. akh duu nar aa, namaig duuraigchid bai. bidnii ta nart uzuulsen zhisheegeer yavdag khumuusiг azhigla. minii ta nart urgelzh yar'zh baisan olon khumuus khristiin zagalmain daisnuud met yavdag gezh bi odoo uilan baizh khelzh baina. ted-nii togsgol bol suirel. tednii burkhan bol khodood bogood ted gutamshigt zuilseer sairkhdag. ted delkhiin yumsyг l setgezh boddog. kharin bidnii irgenii khar'yaalal n' tengert baigaa bogood tendees bid avragch ezen yesus khristiig khuleezh baina. ter bukh yumsyг ortoo zakhiuulzh chadakh khucheeree bidnii dord biyeiг oriinkhoo tsog zhavkhlant biyetei adil bolgon oorchiino.

tiimd minii bayar khood ba titem, mon minii khuseen temuulekh khairet akh duu nar min', ezen dotor battai zogsogtun. ezen dotor sanaa negtei baigaarai gezh bi yuodiagaas khicheenguilen guiya, mon suntukhyegees khicheenguilen guiya. tiim ee, unench nokhor min', chamaas guiya. sain medeenii toloo nadtai bolon klyem, minii busad khamtran zutgegchdiin khamt zutgesen tedgeer emegteichuud tuslaarai. tednii ners amiin nomd bii. ezenii dotor urgelzh bayarla. bi dakhin khelne. bayarlagtun! ta naryn tevcheer bukh khumuust medegdeg. ezen oirkhon baina. yuund ch buu sanaa zov. kharin alivaa zuild zalbirlaaraa bolon guiltaaraa talarkhaltaigaar khuselteer burkhand meduul. bukh oyuu ukhaanaas deeguirkh burkhany amar taivan n' khrist yesus dotor ta naryn zurkh setgel, sanaa bodlyg khamgaalna. etsest n', akh duu nar aa, yuu n' unen, yuu n' khundetgeltei, yuu n' zov, yuu n' tsever ariun, yuu n' saikhan, yuu n' saishaaltai baina, kherev alivaa sain uil baigaa bol, kherev magtushtai yamar negen yum baigaa bol tedgeer yumsyg bodozh sanatsгаа. ta nar nadaas suraltssan, khuleen avsan, sonsson, kharsan zuilee azhil khereg bolgo. amar taivny burkhan ta nartai khamt baikh bolno. etsest n' ta naryn minii tolookh sanaa tavilt sergesen tul bi ezend mash ikh bayarlakh baina. unendee ta nar sanaa tav'zh baisan bolovch uuniigee uzuulekh bolomzh baigaagui bilee. bi uuniig dutagdsany ulmaas yar'zh baigaa yum bish. uchir n' bi yamar ch nokhtsol baidald baisan setgel khanguun baizh sursan yum. bi tarchigkhan baikhyg ch medne, elbeg delbeg baikhyg ch medne. yamar ch, alivaa nokhtsol baidald olsgolon bolon tsatgalan baikh, dutagdakh, elbeg baikhyn al' aliny nuutsad bi suraltssan. nadad khuch ogogch tuugeer bi bugdiig khiizh chadna. gesen ch ta nar minii zovlongoos khuvaaltsakhdai sain baisan. sain medeeg ankh nomlokh uyed, namaig makyedonios yavsny daraa avakh, ogokhiin kheregt gantskhan ta naraas oor neg ch chuulgan oroltsoogug filippoichuud ta nar oorsdoo bas medezh baigaa. yaagaad gevel tyesalonikt baikhad khurtel ta nar negees iluu udaa nadad kheregtei yumyg maan' ilgeesen. bi belgiig n' erzkh baigaa yum bish, kharin ta naryn unelgeend nemegdezh bui ur ashgiig tan' erzkh baina. gevch bi bugdiig elbegeer khuleen avch khangagdsan. bi yepafroditoos ta naryn ilgeesen yumsyg tan' khuleen avaad duuren baina. beleg tan' burkhand taashaagdakh taalamzhit takhil ba ankhiluun uner yum. minii burkhan oriin aldar dakh' bayalgaar khrist yesus dotor ta naryg kheregtei bukhneer tan' khangana.

bidnii burkhan etsegt aldar n' uyeiin uyed baikh boltugai. amyen. khrist yesus dotorkh ariun khun burd mend khurgeerei. nadtai khamt baigaa bukh akh duu nar ta nart mend khurgezh baina. bukh ariun khun, yalanguyaa tsyezariin geriinkhen ta nart mend khurgezh baina. ezen yesus khristiin niguulsel ta naryn sunstei khamt baikh boltugai.

burkhany khusleer yesus khristiin elch bolson paul bi bolon duu timot kolossaid baigaa ariun khumuust buyuu khrist dotorkh itgelt akh duu nart ilgeev. bidnii etseg burkhanaas amar taivan, niguulsel n' ta nart baikh boltugai. bidnii ezen yesus khristiin etseg burkhand bid ta naryn tolooo urgelzh zalbiran talarkhal orgodog n' bid khrist yesust itgekht ta naryn itgel bolood bukh ariun khunii tolookh ta naryn khairyg sonssony uchir bogood tengert ta nart zoriulzh khadgalagdsan naidvaryn uchir yum. ene naidvaryg ta nar ur'd n' sain medee bolokh unenii ugnees sonsson. sain medee n' ta nart khurchee. burkhany niguulslig unen dotor sonsood ukhaarsan ter odroos ekhleeed ene n' ta naryn dund kherkhen baigaachlan mon bukh delkhiid bainga ur zhims urguulzh osgozh baina. tuunchlen bidnii omnoos uilchildeg khristiin itgelt uilchlegch, bidentei khamt bool bolson khairt yepafraas ta nar suraltssan. ter bas suns dotorkh ta naryn khairyn tukhai bidend medegdsen yum. tiimees bid sonsson odroosoo khoish ta naryn tolooo zogsoltgui zalburch, guikhdaa ta naryg bukh sunsleg mergen ukhaan khiigeed oilgot dotor tuunii khusliin zhinkhene medlegeer byalkhaasai, mon ta nar ezend zokhistoigoor yavzh, bukh talaar tuund taalagdaasai, alivaa sain uilsed ur dun garagan, burkhany zhinkhene medlegeer osozh, tuunii tsog zhavkhlant chadlyn daguu bukh khucheer khuchtei bolgogdon, bayar khoorteigoor bukhii l tesver, tevcheert khurch, gerel dotor ariun khumuusiin oviiig khuvaaltsakhad bidniig zokhistoi bolgoson etsegt talarkhal orgoosei khemeen khusezh baina. uchir n' ter bidniig kharankhuin erkh medlees avraad, oriin khairt khuugiinkhee khaanchlald shilzhuulsen yum. khuugiinkh n' dotor bidend nugliin uuchlal bolokh zolilit baina. ter bol ul uzegdegch burkhany dur mon bogood bukh buteeliin uagan n' mon. uchir n' tuun dotor tenger ba gazar dakh' bukh yums, uzegdekht ba ul uzegdekht yums, khaan shireenuud, esvel noyerkhluud, uirdirlaguud, esvel erkh medluud ch buteegdsen. bukh yums tuugeer bolon tuunii tolooo buteegdsen baina. ter bukh yumsyn ur'd baina. bukh yums tuunii dotor orshin togtnodog. ter mon biye bolokh chuulgany terguun mon. ter bol ekhlal mon, ukhegs-dees ankh torson n' mon. ene n' ter oroob bukh yumsyn terguun bolokhyn tuld yum. yaagaad gevel burkhan tuunii dotor oriin togs duuren n' orshdogiig bolon tuunii zagalmait tsusaar enkh taivnyg togtogon, tuugeer damzhuulan gazar deerkh, esvel tenger dekh yumsyg, bukh yumsyg orteiigoov evleruulsniig taaldag. khediigeer ta nar ur'd n' kholdulagdsan bogood buzar uilseeree setgeldee

daisan bolson baisan bolovch odoo bol tuunii makhan biyeiin ukhleeer evleruulzh, oriinkhoo omno ta naryg ariun, oo sevgui bogood gem zengui bolgoson. kharev ta nar unekheer itgel dotroo urgelzhid baizh, suurilagdsan bogood bat togton, oorsdiin sonsson sain medeenii naidvaraas khodlokhgui bol tiim baikh bolno. enekhuu sain medee n' tengeriin doorkh bukh buteeld tunkhaglagdazh, paul bi uunii uilchlegch bolson bilee. odoo bi ta naryn tolooo zovokhdoo bayarlazh baina. bi makhan biyedee tuunii biye bolokh chuulgany tolooo khristiin zovlon dotor yuu dutagdazh buig nokhdog. burkhany ugii biyelulekhiin tuld ta naryn tusyn tuld burkhanaas nadad soyerkhson uurgiin daguu bi enekhuu chuulgany uilchlegch bolson yum. terkhuu nuuts n' ongorson uyeudees, ur udmuudaas nuutslagdazh baisan bolovch odoo oriinkh n' ariun khumuust ilerkhiiilegdzhee. burkhan khar' undestnuudiin dund enekhuu nuutsyn aldryn bayalag gezht yuu bolokhyg tedend medulekhiig khussen yum. ene n' ta naryn dotor baigaa aldryn naidvar bolokh khrist mon. bid khun buriig khrist dotor togs bolgokhyn tuld bukh mergen ukhaan dotor khun burd sanuulzh, khun burd zaan tuunii tunkhaglazh baina. minii dotor khuchtei azhillazh baigaa tuunii khuch chadlaar zutgen bi mon ene zorilgyn tolooo azhilladag.

2

ta naryn tolooo, laodikt baigaa khumuus bolon minii zus tsaraig uzeegui ter bukh khunii tolooo kher ikh temtseldezht baidgiig min' ta nar medeesei gezht bi khusezh baina. ingesneer tednii zurkh khairyn dotor kholbogdon, burkhany nuutsyn zhinkhene medleg bolokh khrist uruu avachdag buren itgelt oilgoltoos irdeg bukh bayalagt khuren, uramshdag. khrist dotor mergen ukhaan bolood medlegiin bukh erdenes nuugdsan baidag. khen ch ta naryg unemshiltei ugeeree buu toorogduuleesei gesendee bi uunii khelzh baina. khediigeer bi biyeeree baikhgui baigaa bolovch zov sakhilga zhuramtai baigaag chin' bolon khristed itgekht ta naryn itgeliin bat baidlyg kharaad, bayarlan bi sunseeree ta nartai khamt baina. tiimees ta nar ezen khrist yesusiig khuleen avsan shigee tuun dotor alkhakhdaa, zaalgazh baisnaaraa tuun dotor bat undeslegden, baiguulagdazh, itgel dotroo batalgaazhin, talarkhlaar byalkhagtun. khen neg n' ta naryg khristiin daguu bish, kharin yertontsiin undsen zarchmuud, khunii ulamzh-lalyn daguukh gun ukhaan bolon khooson mekhleleer olzokht vii khemeen seremzhlegtun. uchir n' tuun dotor burkhany togs duuren n' bukhleeree biyeteer orshdog. tuun dotor ta nar togs bolgogdsan. ter bol

bukh udirdlaga ba erkḥ medliin terguun n' mon. khristiin khovch khondokḥ yesloloor makhbodyn biyeiḡ tailan, tuun dotor ta nar bas khunii garaa uildeḡdeegui khovch khondokḥ yeslolyḡ kḥiilgesen. ingekhdee ta nar baptism dotor tuuntei khamt or-shuulagdsan. tuuniḡ ukheḡsdees amiluul-san burkhany uilsed itgesen itgeleer baptism dotor ta nar bas tuuntei khamt amiluulag-dav. ta nar gem nugluud bolon makhan biyeiin khovch khondokḥ yesloloosoḡ bolzh ukhsen baikhad ter bidnii bukḥ gem nugliḡ uuchlaad, ta naryḡ tuuntei khamt am'd bolḡson bogood bidnii esreg zarliguudaas burdsen, bidend daisagnazḥ baisan oriin dansyḡ khuchingui bolḡov. ter uuniḡ za-galmaid khadazḥ, zamaasaa zailuulzhee. za-khiraḡchid bolood erkḥ barighdyḡ zevseg-gui bolgood, ter tedniḡ zagalmai deer yalzḥ, tedniḡ niited uzuulen bolḡov. tiimd ta nar und, kḥool, esvel bayar, shine sar garakhtai khamatai asuudlaar, esvel amraltyḡ odru-udees bolzh kheneer ch buu shuugd. edgeer n' irzh bui yumsyn suuder n' yum. kharin biye n' khristiinkḥ yum. kḥuuramch daruu baidald taashaal avan, tener elch nart mor-godḡ, uzsen uzegdee barimtlan, makhan biyeiin ukhaanaar ooriḡgoḡ demii kḥooson doviiḡgodḡ yamar ch khun ta naryḡn shag-nalyḡ buu bulaag. ted bukhel biyeiḡ uye moch bolon shormosoḡor khamtad n' kḥol-bon khangazḥ, burkhany osoltoḡor osgodḡ terguunees zuurdagguḡi azhee. kharev ta nar delkhiin undsen zarchmuudad khristtei khamt ukhsen yum bol yuund yertontsod am'darch baigaa yum shig oorsdiḡgoḡ zarlig toḡtoold zakḥiruulzh, bar'zh ch, amsazḥ ch, gar khurch ch bolokḥgui gekḥ (khere-glesneer mokḥokḥ taviḡlantai ter bukhniḡ) khunii surgaal ba tushaaluudyḡn daguu baikḥ geed baigaa yum be? edgeer n' oorsdiin bii bolḡson shashin bolood kḥuuramch daruu baidal, mon biyeiḡ zovookḥ baidlaar mer-gen ukhaan met uzegdevch, uund makhan biyeiin kḥusliḡ eserguutsekḥed yamar ch tus

3

tiimees kharev ta nar khristtei khamt amilu-ulagdsan l yum bol deeguḡurkḥ zuilsiiḡ erseer bai. tend khrist burkhany baruun tald zalarch baigaa. ta nar oyuun ukhaanaa gazar dakh' zuils deer bish, kharin deegu-urkḥ zuils deer tovloruul. uchir n' ta nar ukhsen bogood ta naryḡn am' khristtei khamt burkhan dotor nuutslagdsan. bid-nii am' bolokḥ khrist ilchlegdekḥ uyed ta nar ch bas yaruu aldar dotor tuunii khamt ilchlegdekḥ bolno. tiimd ta nar gazar deerḥ erkḥtnuudiḡ ukuul. ene n' sadar samuun, buzar baidal, tachaal, muu kḥusel, shunakhairai bolokḥ shuteen shutekḥ yav-dal yum. edgeerees bolzh burkhany uur

khilen [duulḡavargui khovguud deer] irekḥ bolno. ta nar tedgeeriin dotor am'darch baikḥdaa unendee tedgeeriin dotor alkhazḥ l yavsan. kharin edugee ta nar bas uur, khilen, khoron sanaa, gutgeḡeg bolon amaas garakh zḡigshuurt uḡes bugdiḡ n' za-iluulzh khayagtun. biye biyedeḡ khudal buu yar'. yaagaad gevel ta nar kḥuuchin khunee buzar muu zurshiltai n' tailzh, shine kḥu-niiḡ omsson. ene n' ooriḡ n' buteesen tuunii dur torkhiin daguu unen medlegt shinechlegdsen khun yum. end gryek ba iudyei, khovch khondulsen ba khovch khon-duuleegui, zerleguud, skutchuud, bool ba choloot khun gezḥ baikḥgui. kharin khrist bol bugd bogood bugdiin dotor baina. tiimees burkhanaar songodson, ariun kḥi-igeed khairlagdsan kḥumuusiinkḥee khuv'd ta nar orovch zurkḥ, enerel, daruu baidal, dolgoon zan, tevcheeriḡ omḥ. ingekhdee neg negnee kḥultsezh, biye biyee uuchilzh, kharev kḥen negend chin' nogoogiinkḥoo es-reg gomdol baival ta naryḡ ezen uchilsny adil ta nar bas uuchil. ene bugdiin deer khairḡy omḥ. khair bol ev negdliin toḡs kḥolboos yum. khristiin amar taivan ta naryḡn zurkḥ setḡeliḡ zakḥirag. uunii tuld l ta nar negen biye dotor duudagdsan yum. talarkḥagtun. burkḥand kḥandazḥ zurkḥendee bayartaigaar duulakh sunsleg duu, magtuu, duulluud kḥiigeed bukḥ mer-gen ukhaanaar ta nar biye biyedeḡ zaan, biye biyee senkḥruulen khristiin ug ta naryḡn dotor byalkham orshikh boltugai. ta nar ug ba uilseeree yuu ch kḥiisen, tuugeer damzhuulan etseg burkḥand talarkḥal or-gon, bugdiḡ ezen yesusiin nereer kḥiḡ-tun. ekḥneruud ee, ezenii taalald niitsuulzh nokhortoo zakḥiragdagtun. nokḥruud ee, ekḥner ee khairlagtun. tedend buu kḥatuu kḥand. kḥuukḥduud ee, bukḥ talaar et-seḡ ekḥdee duulḡavartai baigtun. ingekh n' ezend taalagdana. etsguud ee, kḥuukḥdi-inkḥee setḡeliḡ mokḥookḥguin tuld tedniḡ buu uurluul. booluud aa, makhan biyei-inkḥee ezniḡ bukḥ talaar dagagtun. khund taalagdakh gezḥ nud kḥuuralgui, kharin eze-nees emeen, chin setḡeleesee uilchil. ta nar yuu ch kḥiisen, kḥumuusiin toloo bus, ezenii toloo uilddeg shig chin setḡeleesee kḥiḡgtun. uchir n' ta nar ezenees ov zalgamzhlalyn shagnalyḡ kḥuleen avna gedḡee meddeg. chi ezen khristed uilchilzh baigaa yum. uchir n' buruu yum kḥiisen khun, kḥen ch bai yalgaagui, kḥiisen buruu zuiliinkḥee urshḡiḡ khurtene.

4

ezed ee, ta nar bas tengert ezentei gedḡee medezḥ booluuddaa shudarga yes, tegsh erkḥiḡ soyerkḥ. orsdiḡgoḡ zalbiralḡd zo-riul. zalbirakhdaa talarkḥaltai, seremzhtei

baigtun. bas bidnii toloo zalbirakhdaa ugend zoriulsan khaalgyg burkhan neen ogch, khristiin nuutsyg bidneer yariulaasai gezh guigtun. bi uunii toloo khorigdson bilee. mon bi kherkhen yarikh yesto-ichlon uunii todorkhoi bolgooroi gezh zalbiragtun. gadnakh khumuustei mergen ukhaanaar tsagiig unelzh khar'ts. ta naryn yaria urgelzh niguulsengui bogood davsaar amt oruulsan met baig. ingesneer ta nar khun bolgond yaazh khariulakh yestoigoo medekh yum. minii tukhai bukh medeelliig ezenii dotor bidnii khairt duu, itgelt uilchlegch, khamtran zutgegch bool tukhik ta nart medegdekh bolno. ter ta nart bidnii nokhtsol baidlyg medegdezh, zurkhiig tan' taivshruulag gesen yag ene zorilgyn toloo bi tuunii ta nar uruu ilgeezh baina. ta naryn neg bolokh itgemzhit, khairt duu onyesimyg tuunii khamt yavuullaa. ted endkhiin bukh l baidlyg ta nart medegdekh bolno. nad-tai khamt khorigdozh bui aristarkh ta nart mend khurgezh baina. mon barnabyn uy-eel mark bolon (ta nar tuunii talaarkh za-avar avsan. kherev ter ta nar uruu ochvol khuleezh avaarai) iust gezh nerlegddeg yesus nar ta nart mend khurgezh baina. zovkhon ene khumuus l khovch khondokh yesolyn khumuusees burkhany khaanchlalyn tolookh khamtran zutgegchid yum. ted namaig tait-garuulsan. ta naryn neg, khrist [yesusiin] bool yepafr ta nart mend khurgezh baina. burkhany bukh khusel dotor ta nar guit-sed bolzh, togs zogsozh baikhyn tuld yepafr ta naryn toloo urgelzh zalbiran temtseldezh baina. ter ta naryn toloo bolood laodikt, khiyerapold baigaa khumuusiin toloo mash ikh sanaa tav'zh baidag gezh bi tuunii ger-chilzh baina. khairt emch luk ta nart mend khurgezh baina. dyem ch bas. laodikt baigaa akh duu nart bolon numfad, tu-unchlen ter emegtein gert tsugladag chuul-gand mend khurgeerei. ene zakhiag ta nar unshsanykhaa daraa laodikchuudyn chuul-gand bas unshuulaarai. ta nar ch gesen laodikaas irsen zakhiag unshaarai. arkhiipt ezen dotor khuleezh avsan uilchlelee biyelu-ulekhiin tuld uilchledee ankhaaraal tav' gezh kheleerei. paul bi ooriin garaar ene mend-chilgeeg bichlee. minii khuleesiig ta nar sanaarai. niguulsel ta nartai khamt baikh boltugai.

paul bi bolon siluan, timot nar etseg burkhan ba ezen yesus khrist dotorkh tye-salonikhuudyn chuulgand ilgeev. niguu-sel ba amar taivan n' ta nart baikh boltugai. bid ta bugdiin toloo burkhand urgelzh ta-larkhal orgodog. ingekhidee ta naryg zal-biraldaa dursan, bid oorsdiin burkhan ba etsegiin omno ezen yesus khristed itgek-h ta naryn itgeliin uil, khairyn khodolmor khiigeed naidvaryn tuushtai baidlyg chin' bainga sanadag. burkhanaar khairlagsan akh duu nar aa, ta naryn songogdsongy bid meddeg. uchir n' bidnii sain medee ta nart zovkhon ugeer ochoogui, mon khuch ba ariun suns dotor buren batalgaagaar ochson yum. terchlen bid ta naryn toloo dund chin' yamar baisnyg ta nar medne. bas ta nar ulemzh zovlon gamshig dotor ariun sunsnii bayar khoorteigoor ugiig khuleezh avan bid-niig bolon ezeniig duuraigchid bolson. inge-zh ta nar makyedoni bolon akhai dakh' bukh itgeghched ulger duurail bolov. uchir n' ezenii ug ta naraas garch zovkhon makyedoni bolon akhaid ch sonsogdson todiigui burkhand itgesen ta naryn itgel khaa saigui tarsan bilee. tiimd yamar negen yum yarikh khereg bidend alga. uchir n' ted oorsdoo ta naryn dund bid kherkhen orsnyg bolon am'd bogood unen burkhand uilchlekhiiin tuld ta nar kherkhen shuteenuudeesee ergezh burk-hand khandasan tukhai, irekh ur khilengees bidniig getelgedeg yesusiig ter ukhegsdees amiluulsan bogood tuunii khuug tengerees irekhiig khuleekh tukhai meduulev.

akh duu nar aa, bid ta nar uruu demii ochoogui gedgiig ta nar oorsdoo medne. kharin ta naryn medezh baigaachlan bid-niig filippoid khediinee zovoozh, bidentei zui busaar khar'tssan. uunii daraa mash khuchtei eserguutliin dund burkhany sain medeeg ta nart yarikh zorig burkhany min' dotor bidend baisan yum. uchir n' bidnii yatgalga n' aldaa toorogdol esvel buzraas garaagui, zal' mekh dotor ch baigaagui, kharin sain medee bidend daalgagdakh n' burkhanaar batlagdsanchlan, bid khumuust bus, kharin bidnii zurkhiig shalgagch burk-hand taalagdakhaar yar'dag yum. uchir n' ta naryn medezh baigaachlan bid khezee ch zusarch ugtei baigaagui. shunakhair-laa nuun dur uzuuleegui. burkhan bol gerch. khediigeer bid khristiin elch nar bolokhynkhoo khuv'd ta nart erkh medlee uzuulzh chadakh baisan bolovch bid aldryg khumuusees, ta naraas ch, esvel busdaas ch eregui bilee. kharin bid ta naryn dund khuukhduudee asran baigaa ekh khun met zoolon baisan. bid ta naryn khuslen bolzh,

ta nart zovkhon burkhany sain medeeg bus, mon oorsdiin amia ch ogokhiig khussen yum. yaagaad gevel ta nar bidnii khuv'd unekheer dotnyn khumuus maan' bolson baiv. akh duu nar aa, ta nar bid-nii khodolmor bolon khund khetsuu baid-lyg sanadag. bid ta naryn khend chin' ch daramt bolokhguin tuld odor shonogui azhillan, ta nart burkhany sain medeeg tunkhaglasan. itgegh ta nart bid kherkhen ariun, zov bolon gem zemguigeer khand-sanyg ta nar gerchlekh bogood burkhan ch gerch yum. etseg khun ooriin khuukhd-edee yamar baidag shig bid ta naryn khun neg burriig yatgan, uramshuulzh, guizh baisnyg ta nar medne. ingesneer oorsdiig chin' oriinkhoo khaanchlald bolon aldart duud-dag burkhand ta nar zokhistoigoor yavakh yum. ta nar bidnees burkhany zakhiasyn ugiig khuleen avakhdaa uuniiig khunii ug bus, kharin unekheer baigaagaar n' buyuu itgedeg ta naryn dotor bas azhlaa khiideg burkhany ug khemeen khuleen avsan. uunii toloo bid bas burkhand urgelzh talarkhdag yum. akh duu nar aa, ta nar iudyei dekh khrist yesusiin dotorkh burkhany chuulganuudyg duuraigchid bolov. uchir n' ted iudyeichuudees zovlong amssan shig, ta nar ch mon ooriin nutag negt khumuusiin gart adilkhan zovlong edelsen azhee. iudye-ichuud ezen yesusiig bolon esh uzuulegchdiig alzh, bas bidniig khavchizh baiv. ted burkhand taalagdalgui, bukh khund oston bolzh, khar' nedstnuudiin avralyn toloo bidniig yarikhad saad khiisniikhee ur dund ted urgelzh oorsdiin nugluudiig duurgezh baina. gevch etsest n' uur khilen teden deer buulaa. gevch akh duu nar aa, bid ta naraas zurkheeree bish, kharin tsarai zuseeree tur zuur khagatssan bolovch, nuur tsaraig chin' kharakh gezh bukh khusleeree khicheen charmaisan. tiimees bid ta nar uruu ochikhyg khussen yum. paul bi neg bus udaa tiin khussen bolovch satan bid-niig saatuulav. uchir n' khen bidnii naidvar, esvel bayar bayasgalan, esvel orgomzhlolin titem n' ve? ene n' bidnii ezen yesusiig irekhed tuunii orshikhui dotorkh ta nar ch gesen bish gezh uu? ta nar bol bidnii aldar bogood bayar bayasgalan bilee.

tiimees bid uuniiig tsaashid tevchizh chadakhaa bol'zh, oorsdoo afind uldekh n' deer yum gezh bodood, khristiin sain medee dotorkh burkhany khamtran zutgegh, bidnii duu timotyг ta naryn itgeliin tukhaid ta naryg uramshuulan, batzhuulakhyn tuld yavuulsan. tegsneer edgeer zovlongoor khen ch uimuulegdekhgui yum. uchir n' bid uunii tuld l zayaagdsanyг ta nar oorsdoo medne. uchir n' bid ta nartai

baikh uyedee bid zovlon edlekh gezh baina khemeen ur'dchilzh khelseer baisan. ta naryn medezh baigaachlan tiinkhuu bolzh ongorloo. tiimees bi uuniig tsaashid tevchizh chadakhgui bolov. tegeed sorigch ta naryg sor'zh, bidnii khodolmor demii khooson zuil bolson baikh vii khemeen aisandaa ta naryn itgeliin talaar medekhiin tul'd bi khun ilgeesen yum. kharin timot ta naryn tendees saya ireed, ta naryn itgel bolon khairyn talaar sain medeeg, mon ta naryn bidnii urgelzh sainaar dursan, bid ta naryg kharakhsan gezh khusdegiin adil ta naryn mon bidnii kharakhsan gezh khusdegiin chin' bidend duulgav. tiimees akh duu nar aa, ta naryn itgeleer bid bukh gachigdal, zovlon dotroo ta naryn talaar taitgarav. uchir n' ta nar ezenii dotor battai zogsdog baikh avaas edugee bid am'd baina. uchir n' bid oorsdiin burkhany omno ta naraas bolzh bayarladag bukhii l bayar khooriinkhoo khariid n' ta naryn toloo yamar talarkhlyg burkhand orgozh chadakh ve? bid ta naryn nuur tsaraig kharzh, itgeld chin' yuu dutagdazh baigaag n' duurgekhsen khemeen odor shonogui ulemzh khicheenguigeer zalburch baina. bidnii burkhan bogood etseg oroo bolon bidnii ezen yesus ta nar uruu ochikh zamyg maan' zaakh boltugai. bid ta naryn toloo baidag shig, ezen ta naryg biye biyee bolon bukh khuniig khairlakh khair dotor osgon byalkhuulakh boltugai. ingesneer bidnii ezen yesus oriin bukh ariun khumuusiei khamt irekhed bidnii burkhan bogood etsegiin omno ariun baidal dotor ter ta naryn zurkhiig gem zemgui gezh batlakh yum.[amyen].

4

etsest n', akh duu nar aa, ta nar burkhand yaazh taalagdazh, yaazh yavakh yestoi talaar bidnees zaavar avsanchlan (ta nar unedee tiinkhuu yavdagchlan) ta naryg ulam iluu boloosoi gezh bid ezen yesus dotor ta naryg guizh, yatgazh baina. uchir n' bid ezen yesuseer ta nart yamar tushaaluud ogsniig ta nar medne. burkhany khusel n' ta naryn ariusgal bogood ter n' yuu gevel, ta nar sadar samuuny tevchizh, khun bur ariusgal khiigeed khundetgel dotor ooriin savyg kherkhen ezemdekhiig medezh, ingekhdee burkhanyg meddegui khar' undesten met tachaangui khusel dotor bish yum. mon khen ch uuniig zorchizh, ene khereg dotor akh duugee mekelzh bolokhgui. uchir n' bi ta nart ur'd n' khelzh, chukhalchlan ankhaarulzh baisanchlan, ene bukhniin toloo oshoo avagch n' ezen yum. uchir n' burkhan bidnii tsever bus uruu bish, kharin ariusgald duudsan bilee. tiimd uuniig eserguutsdeg khun n' khuniig

bus, kharin ta nart oriin ariun sunsiig ogdog burkhanyg eserguutsezh baina. kharin akh duusiin khairyn khuv'd gevel ta nar khen negneer oorsdodoo bichuulekh khereg-gui azhee. uchir n' ta nar oorsdoo biye biyee khairlakhgy burkhanaar zaalgasan baina. unedee ta nar ter khairaar bukh makye-doni dayaar baigaa akh duu naraa tsoomiig n' khairladag. kharin akh duu nar aa, bur ulam iluu khairlagtun gezh bid ta naraas khicheenguilen guizh baina. bidnii ta nart tushaasanchlan, tuvshin am'drakhgy khicheezh, ooriin khuviin azhlyg ankhaarch, [ooriin] garaa azhillakhgy zorilgoo bolgo. ingesneer ta nar gadnyn khund zokhistoi khandakh bogood yamar ch yumaar dutakhgy baikh bolno. kharin akh duu nar aa, noirsson khumuusiin talaar ta nar medel-gui ongorokhiig bid khusekhgy baina. es tegvees ta nar yamar ch naidvargui busad khumuusiin adil gashuudakh vii. uchir n' kherev bid yesus ukhsen bogood amilsan gedegt itgedeg bol yesus dotor noirsson khumuusiig burkhan tuunii khamt bastiinkhuu avchrahk bolno. bid uuniig ezenii ugeer ta nart khel'ye. am'd khiigeed ezeniig ir-tel uldsen bid noirsson khumuusiin omno n' orokhgy. uchir n' ezen oroo tusha-lyn ugtei, terguun tenger elchiin duu ba burkhany bureen duunaar tengerees bu-uzh irne. tegeed khristiin dotor ukhegsed ekhlee'd amilakh bolno. daraa n' am'd khi-igeed uldsen bid tedentei khamt agaar mandald ezentei uulzakhaar uulen dotor orgo-dozh, tiinkhuu ezentei urgelzh khamt baikh bolno. tiimees edgeer ugseer biye biyee taiвшруул.

5

akh duu nar aa, tsag khugatsaa bolon uyeiin talaar ta nar oorsdodoo yuu ch bichuulekh khereggy. uchir n' ezenii odor n' shonoor irekh khulgaich met irekhiig ta nar oors-doo mash sain meddeg. khumuusiig amar taivan, ayuulgui baidal gezh yar'zh baikh uyd zhiremsen emegteid toroltiin khuchtei ovdolt uchrahyn adil teden deer suirel n' genet irekhd, ted zugtaazh ogt chadakhgy. gevch akh duu nar aa, ta nar kharankhui dotor baidaggy uchraas ter odor n' ta naryg khulgaich met bariad avakhgy. uchir n' ta nar bugdeeree gerliin khovguud bogood odriin khovguud yum. bid shoniinkh bish, kharankhuinkh ch bish. tiimees bid busdyn adil untalgui, kharin sergeg bogood eruul ukhaantai baitsgaaya. uchir n' untagsad shono unttag, sogt uuragchid shono sogtdog. kharin bid odriinkh tul itgeliin ba khairyn khuyag, duulga bolgon avralyn naidvargy omson, eruul ukhaantai baitsgaaya. yaa-gaad gevel burkhan bidnii uur khilengiin toloo bus, kharin bidnii ezen yesus khris-

teer damzhuulan avralyg olzh avakhyn toloo
tomilson yum. bidnii seruun ch bai, untsan
ch bai, orteigoo khamt am'druulakhyn tuld
ter bidnii toloo ukhsen bilee. tiimees ta
nar odoo ch uldezh baigaa shigee neg neg-
niigee taitgaruulzh, neg negniigee bar'zh
baiguulagtun. akh duu nar aa, dund chin'
azhilladag ba ezenii dotor ta naryg udirdazh,
zaavar ogdog khumuusiig khundlekhiig bid
ta naraas khusezh baina. mon tednii azhil
khodolmoriinkh n' toloo ta nar khair dotor
tedniig ulemzh ondroor unelekhiig khusezh
baina. neg negenteigee ev nairtai am'dar.
akh duu nar aa, emkh zhuramgui khumuust
sanuulzh, khulchgar khumuusiig zorigzhu-
ulzh, doroi buurai khumuust tusalz, bukh
khund tevcheerteigeer khandakhyg bid ta
naraas guizh baina. khien n' ch khien neg-
nii khoron muug muugaar khariulakhgui
baikhad ankhaaragtun. kharin urgelzh neg
negendee bolon bukh khunii toloo sain zuil
uruu temuuldeg baigtun. urgelzh bayartai
bai. tasaltgui zalbir. bukh zuild talarkhlaa
ilerkhiil. uchir n' ene bol ta naryn tolookh
khrist yesus dotorkh burkhany khusel mon.
sunsii buu bokhoo. esh uzuullegiig buu
basamzhil. kharin bukhniig shalga, sainyg
barigtun. buzar muugiin aliv khelberiig
tseerlegtun. amar taivny burkhan oroo ta
naryg buren ariusgag. suns, setgel, biye
tan' bidnii ezen yesus khristiig irekhed bu-
ren khamgaalagdsan bogood gem zemgui
baikh boltugai. ta naryg duudagch n' it-
gemzhit bogood ter mon uuniig biyeluulekh
bolno. akh duu nar aa, bidnii toloo ch zal-
bir. bukh akh duu nart ariun unseleer mend
khurgeerei. enekhuu zakhidlyg bukh akh
duu nart unshizh ogokhiig bi ta naraas eze-
neer guizh baina. bidnii ezen yesus khristiin
niguulsel ta nartai khamt baikh boltugai.

paul bi bolon siluan, timot nar bidnii et-seg burkhan ba ezen yesus khrist dotorkh tyesalonikhuudyn chuulgand ilgeev. [bidnii] etseg burkhan ba ezen yesus khristes niguulsel ba amar taivan n' ta nart baikh boltugai. akh duu nar aa, bid urgelzh ta naryn tolooo burkhand talarkhal orgokh yestoi. yaagaad gevel ta naryn itgel ulemzh nemegdezh, khun buriin chin' biye biyee khairlakh khair ulam bur osozh baigaa uchir ingekh n' zov yum. ta naryn tesverledeg bukhii l khavchlaga, zovlongiin dundakh tevcheer bolon itgeliin chin' tolooo bid oorsdoo burkhany chuulganuudyn dund ta naraar bakharkhan yar'dag. ene n' ta nar burkhany khaanchlald zokhistoi gezh tootsogdokhyn tuld burkhany zov shuultiin shinzh temdeg yum. burkhany khaanchlalyin tolooo ch ta nar unekheer zovzh baigaa bilee. burkhan shudarga tul ter ta naryg zovooogchodod zovlongoor khariulzh, kharin zovson ta nart bolon bidend khariud n' taivshralygnogno. ter uyed ezen yesus khuchirkhegtenger elch narynkhkaa khamt duralzekh gal dotor tengerees ilchlegden, burkhanyg meddegui ba bidnii ezen yesusiin sain medeeg dagadaggui khumuusees oshoo avakh azhee. ted monkh suirliin toloosig tolzh, ezenii orshikhui bolon tuunii khuchnii aldraas salna. ene n' terkhuu odor oriin ariun khumuusiin dotor aldarshikhaa bolon itgesen bukh khumuusiin dund gaikhagdakhaa tuunii irekhed bolno. uchir n' ted bidnii ta nart gerchilsen gerchleld itgesen yum. tiimees bidnii burkhan ta naryg duudlagad chin' zokhistoi gezh tootson, sainy tolookh khusel bukhniig ba itgeliin uiliig khucheeree biyeluuleg khemeen bid ta naryn tolooo urgelzh zalbirdag. ingesneer bidnii burkhany bolon ezen yesus khristiin niguulslin daguu ezen yesusiin ner ta naryn dotor, mon ta nar ch tuun dotor aldarshaasai khemeen bid zalbirdag.

akh duu nar aa, bidnii ezen yesus khristiin irekh khiigeed bidnii tuun uruu tsuglakh tukhaid edugee bid ta naraas guizh baina. ezenii odor irchikhlee khemeen ta nar ukhaan bodlooroo ter darui gankhazh daivalgui, esvel sunseer ch yum uu, esvel ug yariagaar ch yum uu, esvel bidnees irsen met zakhidlaar ch uimuulegdekhgui baigtun. khen ch ta naryg yamar ch argaar buu mekhleg. uchir n' ekhlee itgelees salakh yavdal garch, suirliin khovguun bolokh yes busyn khun ilchlegdekhees naash ter odor irekhgui. ter bol eserguutsegch todiigui, bukhii l ooriigoo burkhan khemeegch bolon shutdeg zuilsiin deer orgomzhlon, burkhany sum dotor

suuzh, ooriigoo burkhan gezh kharuulna. bi ta nartai khamt baikhdaa edgeer zuiliig khelzh baisnyg ta nar sanakhgui baina uu? edugee tuuniiig yuu khyazgaarlan bar'dgiig ta nar medne. ingesneer ter ooriin tsagtaa ilchlegdekh yum. uchir n' khuul' bus baidlyn nuuts n' khediin azhillazh baina. gagskhuu edugee khyazgaarlan barigch n' ooroo zamaas zailuulagdakh khurtel tiin bar'zh baigaa azhee. daraa n' yes bus negen ilchlegdekh bogood ezen [yesus] amnykhkaa am'sgalaar tuuniiig alzh, oroo irzh uzegdeneeree tosgoliig n' avchirna. ter bol satany azhillagany daguu garch iregch negen bogood bukh khuch ba temdguud, khuuramch gaikhamshig bolon buzar muugiin zusen buriin zal' mekhteigeer mokhogsdiiin tolooo irne. yaagaad gevel ted avragdakhyntuld unenii khairyg khuleen avaaui. tiimees burkhan tednii deer toorogdliin azhillagaag ilgeedeg. tegeed ted khudal khuurmagt itgekh bolno. ingesneer unend itgeegui, kharin buzar muug taalsan bukh khun yalagdakh yum. ezeneer khairlagdsan akh duu nar aa, ta naryn tolooo bid urgelzh burkhand talarkhlaa orgokh yestoi. yaagaad gevel burkhan ta naryg unen dotorkh itgel ba sunsnii ariusgalaar damzhuulan ankhnyn urzhims bolgon avralyn tolooo songoson azhee. unii tuld ter bidnii sain medeeger damzhuulzh ta naryg duudsan. ingesneer ta nar bidnii ezen yesus khristiin aldryg khurtekhyum. iimd akh duu nar aa, bat zogsozh, bidnii ugeer ch bai, esvel zakhidlaar ch bai ta nart zaasan ulamzhluudyg barimtal. bidnii ezen yesus khrist oroo bolon bidniig khairlazzh, monkh taitgarlyg bolon niguulsleer sain naidvaryg bidend ogson bidnii etseg burkhan zurkhiig tan' alivaa sain azhil uils khiigeed ug dotor taitgaruulzh, batagakh boltugai.

etsest n' akh duu nar aa, ezenii ug ta naryn khuv'd yamar baisan shig, tiinkhuu turgen tarzh, aldarshuulagdakh boltugai gezh bidnii tolooo zalbir. terchlen gazhuud bolon khoron muu khumuusees bidniig getelgekhiiin tolooo zalbir. uchir n' bukh khun itgeltei bish azh. ezen bol itgemzhit. ter ta naryg muu negnees khamgaalan khuchteitbolgono. bid ta nart yuu tushaana, tuuniiig ta nar khiizh baigaa bolon khiikh ch bolno khemeen ta naryn talaar ezen dotor itgekh itgel bidend bii. ezen ta naryn zurkhiig burkhany khaيران ba khristiin tevcheert khanduulakh boltugai. akh duu nar aa, ta naryn bidnees khuleen avsan ulamzhlalyin daguu bish, emkh zhuramgui am'dralaar am'dragch akh duu burees khol baikhyg [bidnii] ezen yesus khristiin nereer bid ta nart tushaazh baina. uchir n' bidnii ul-

ger duuraillyg yaazh dagakh yestoigoo ta nar oorsdoo meddeg. yaagaad gevel bid ta naryn dund yes zhuramgui baigaagui, mon khenii ch talkhnaas zugeer ideegui. kharin bid ta naryn khend n' ch daramt bolokhguin tuld odor shonogui khodolmorlozh, etsezh tuildtalaa azhillazh bailaa. bidend erkh baikhguidee ingesen yum bish, kharin ta naryg bidnii zhisheeg dagaasai gezh oorsdii-goo ta nart ulger duurail bolgokhyn tuld ingesen yum. bid ta nartai khamt baikhdaa khurtel kherev khen neg n' azhil khiikhgui bol buu ideg gezh zakhidag baisan. uchir n' ta naryn dundaas zarim neg chin' emkh zhuramgui am'dralaar am'dran, azhil ogt khiikhgui, kharin busdyn kheregt oroltsdog khumuus adil zagnazh baina gezh bid son-sloo. tiim khumuusiig anir chimeeguigeer khodolmorlozh, oorsdiin talkhaa idekhiig ezen yesus khrist dotor tushaan urialzh baina. kharin akh duu nar aa, ta nar sainyg uildekhees buu zurkhshee. kherev khen negen chin' ene zakhidlaar damzhuul-san bidnii ugiig dagakhgui bol ter khuniig ontslon ankhaar. tuuniig icheekhiin tuld tuuntei buu niil. ter khuniig daisan met buu uz, kharin akh duu bolokhyn khuv'd tuund sanuul. amar taivny ezen oroo ta nart yamar ch tokhioldold amar taivnyg soy-erkhokh boltugai. ezen ta bugdtei khamt baikh boltugai. paul bi enekhuu mend-chilgeeg ooriin garaar bichizh baina. ene bol zakhidal tus bur dekh yalgarakh temdeg yum. bi iim mayagaar bichdeg. bidnii ezen yesus khristiin niguulsel ta bugdtei khamt baikh boltugai.

bidnii avragch burkhan ba bidnii naid-var bolokh khrist yesusiin tushaalaar khrist yesusiin elch bolson paul bi itgel dotorkh minii zhinkhene khuukhed timotod ilgeev. etseg burkhan bolon bidnii ezen khrist yesusees niguusel, orshool, amar taivan n' baikh boltugai. bi makyedoni uruu yavakhdaa yefyest uldeech gezh chamaas khicheenguilen guisny uchir n' chi zarim khumuust khandan oor khachin surgaal zakhgui baikhyg, itgeleer bui burkhany uilch-leld khurgekheesee iluu margaan metgelt-seend khurgedeg ul togsokh ugin bichguud bolon ulger domguudad ankhaarlaa khanduulakhgui baikhyg tushaakhyn tuld yum. kharin bidnii tushaalyin zorilgo n' tsever zurkh, sain mos chanar khiigeed chin unench itgelees garakh khair yum. zarim khumuus edgeerees nyatsazh, demii yariand khelbiin orzhee. ingekhdee ted yuu khelzh, yuuny talaar itgelteiger batalzh baigaa-gaa ch oilgodoggui bolovch khuuliin bagsh baikhyg khusdeg azh. kherev khien negen uuniig yesoor n' khereglevel khuul' n' sain gedgiig bid medne. khuul' n' zov khund zoriulagdaguui, kharin khuul'gui bolon tersluu khumuus, burkhanlag bus bolon nugeltnuud, ariun bus bolon buzar khumuus, etseg ekhee aldag khumuus, aluurchid, sadar samuun khumuus, izhil khuisten-teigee yavaldagchid, khunii khulgaich nar, khudalch khumuus, tangargaasaa nyatsagch khumuus bolon eruul surgaalyn esreg baigch aliv bukhend zoriulagdzhhee. ene n' nadad daalagdadan, burkhany aldart sain medeenii daguu yum. namaig khuchirkhegzhuulsen bidnii ezen khrist yesust bi talarkhdag, yaa-gaad gevel ter namaig itgemzhit gezh uzeed ulchlel deer tav'san. khediigeer bi ur'd n' doromzhlogch, khavchigch, deerengui khun baisan bolovch orshooliig uzlee. uchir n' bi itgelgui baidal dotor medekhguigeer uildsen yum. khrist yesus dotorkh khair ba itgeliin khamt bidnii ezenii niguusel n' byalkhlaas iluu baiv. khrist yesus nugeltnuudiig avrakhaar yertontsod irsen gedeg n' itgemzhit ug mon. tedgeer nugeltnuudiin ekhniikh n' bi baina. tiimees monkh amiin toloo ort n' itgekh khumuust ulger duurail bolgon yesus khrist oriin togs tevcheeree ekhleele nadad kharuulakhyn tuld bi orshooliig olzh avsan yum. uyeudiin khaan, ukheshgui, ul uzegdekh tsoryn gants burkhand khundel ba aldar n' yeyein uyed baikh boltugai. amyen. minii khuukhed timot oo, chinii tukhai ur'd n' esh uzuulsnii daguu tedgeereer chi sain temtsleer temtseg-tun khomeen bi ene tushaalyg chamd daal-gazh baina. ingekhdee itgel, sain mos chanaraa sakh'. zarim khun edgeeriig eser-guutsen, itgeliin khuv'd suirsen kholog on-

gots met bolzhee. tednii dund khumye-nai, alyeksandr nar baina. burkhanyg doromzhloghgui baikhad surgakhyn tuld bi tedniig satand tushaasan.

2

tiimees bukh khunii toloo guilt, zalbiral, zuuchlan zalbiral khiigeed talarkhlaa or-gokhiig yuuny omno chamd chukhalchlan zovlozh baina. khaadyn toloo, deeguur tushaaltai bukh khunii toloo zalbir. tegvel bid susegeli ba khundelteiger amar taivan, tovshin am'dralaar am'drakh bolno. ene n' bidnii avragch burkhany melmiid sain bo-good taalamzhtai. tereer bukh khumuusiig avragdaasai, unenii medleg uruu ireesei gezh khusdeg. uchir n' gants burkhan baina. mon burkhan ba khumuusiin khoodond gants zu-uch baina. ter n' khun bolokh khrist yesus bilee. ter origoo bugdiin toloo zolios bol-gon ogson. gerchlel n' ooriinkhoo zokhistoi tsagt ogogdov. uunii toloo bi tunkhaglagch ba elcheer, (bi uneneer khelzh baina. khud-laa yariagui baina) itgel khiigeed unen dotor khar' undestnuudiin bagshaar tomilogdson bilee. iimd bi erchuudiig uur khilengui, margaldalguigeer, ariun garaa orgozh, gazar burd zalbiraasai gezh khusdeg. uunii adilaar emegteichuud zokhistoi khuvtaslan oorsdi-igoo daruu, tuvshin baidlaar chimen, sulzh-sen us, alt, suvdaar, esvel unetei kuv-tssaar bish, kharin burkhanaas emeegch emegteid zokhistoi sain uilseer chimegtun. emegtei khun duugui bain, buren duulgavar-taigaar suralts. kharin emegtei khun za-akh, esvel er khuniig zakhirakh erkh medel-tei baikhyg bi zovshoorokhgui. kharin duugui baikhyg zovshoorodog. uchir n' ekhleele adam, daraa n' yeva buteegdsen bilee. adam mekhlegdeegui. kharin emegtei n' mekhlegdezh, gem buruu dotor unasan yum. gevch kherev emegteichuud itgel, khair dotor ba zokhistoi bain ariusal dotor tsaashid baikh avas emegtei n' khuukhed toruulekheeree avragdana.

3

ene bol itgemzhit ug. kherev khien negen n' khargalzagch bolokhyg ermelzvel, ter sain azhlyg khusdeg khun baina. tiimees khar-galzagch n' gem zemgui baizh, neg ekhneriin nokhor, biyee bar'dag, khersuu, khundetgel khuleesen, zochlomtgoi ba zaakh chadvartai, darsand shunakhairdagui, zodoonch bish, kharin dolgoon, kheruulch bish, mongond durladagui baikh yestoi. ter ooriin geriig sain zakhirad, bukhii l khundelteiger erkhsheeld khuukhduudee bailgadag khun baikh (kherev khun ooriin geriig kherkhen zakhirakhgy medekhgui bol yaazh burkhany

chuulganyg khalamzhlakh bilee?) bogood shine itgegch baizh bolokhgui. es bogoos ter khun biyee tookh vii, diavolyn shiit-geld unakh vii. tereer buruutgald khiigeed diavolyn urkhind orchikhguin tuld gadna baigsdasaa ooriinkhoo talaar sain gerchlel-tei baikh yestoi. uunchlen uilchlegchid khundetgeltei khumuus baikh yestoi. ted khoyer kheltei bish, darsand shunakhairdag-gui, buzar olz ashig khaidaggui bogood it-geliin nuutsyg tsever mos chanaraa sakhikh uchirtai. ekhlee edgeer n' shalgagdag. tegeed kherev ted gem zemgui bol uilch-legchid bolog. tuunchlen emegteichuud n' khundetgeltei, khov zhiv khootsolddog-gui, tevcheertei, bukh yumand itgemzhtei baikh yestoi. uilchlegch khun neg l ekhner-iin nokhor baikh yestoi bogood khuukhdu-udee bolon ooriin ger buliig sain zakhirdag khumuus baig. uchir n' sain uilchilsen khumuus n' sain bair suuriig oldog bo-good khrist yesust itgekh itgeldee ulemzh ikh zorigtoi boldog. udakhgui cham deer ochno gedegt naidan, edgeer zuiliig bi chamd bichizh baina. kherev bi saatval, unenii bagana ba suur' bolson am'd burkhany chu-ulgan bolokh burkhany ger bul dotor khun biyee yaazh avch yavakh yestoig chamd meduulekhiin tuld bichlee. burkhanlag baidlyn nuuts n' aguu gedgiig niiteeree khuleen zovshoorno.makhan biyeer ilch-legdsen ter n'suns dotor zovtgogdson,tengert elch nart kharagdsan,undestnuudiin dund tunkhaglagdsan,yertontsod itegdsen,aldar dotor deesh avagdsan yum.

4

kharin khozhmyn tsagt zarim n' itgelee orkhizh, mekhlegch sunsnuuded bolon cho-togruudiin nomold ankhaarlaa khanduulna gezh suns todorkhoi kheldeg. ted oors-diin mos chanartaa khaluun tomroor tam-galagdan khoyer nuur gargan khudal yar'zh, ger bul bolokhyg khoriglodog, mon it-gegch nar bolon uneniig medsen khumuus talarkhultaigaar khurtezh baig khemeen burkhany buteesen khool khunsiig tseer-lekhiig albaddag khumuus bolno. yaagaad gevel burkhanaar buteegdsen yum bukh-en saikhan. kherev tedgeeriig talarkhultaigaar khuleen avsan bol gologdokh yamar ch zuil baikhgui. uchir n' ene n' burkhany uger ba zalbirlaar ariusagaddag. chi akh du-use edgeer zuilsed khanduulbal, chi ooriin dagazh bui eruul surgaalyn bolon itgeliin ugeer tezhegden khrist yesusiin sain uilch-legch baikh bolno. kharin oliggui, emgediin ulgeruudiig buu zovshoor. nogoo talaar oori-goo susegeliin zoriglyn toloo dasgalzhuul. uchir n' biyeiin dasgal n' ochuukhen tus bolokh yum. kharin odoogiin bolon irekh amiin tolookh amlalt bukhii suseglel n' bukh

zuild tustai. ene n' itgemzhit ug mon. uchir n' bid uunii toloo azhilladag, zutgedeg. yaa-gaad gevel bukh khumuusiin, yalanguyaa it-gegchdiin avragch bolokh am'd burkhand bid oorsdiin naidvaraa tav'san yum. edgeer zuiliig tushaa, zaazh surgatun. khien ch chamaig zaluu khun khemeen dord buu uzeg. kharin chi itgegch khumuust ug, zan baidal, khair, itgel khiigeed tsever ariun baidlaaraa ulger duural bol. namaig ochtol sudryn unshlaga, yatgalga ba surgaald sanaa tav'zh azhillaarai. chamd baigaa sunsleg belgiig buu ul khaikhar. ene n' akhlagchid gar tavikhad esh uzuullegeer damzhuulzh chamd soyerkhogdson yum. akhitis devshil chin' bugded ilerkhii bolokhyn tuld edgeert sanaa tav'. tedgeeriin dotor bai. ortoo ba surgaaldaa ankhaarlaa nariin khanduul. edgeer zuild tuilbartai bai. uchir n' uuniig khiikhdee chi ooriigoo bolon chamaig son-sogchiin khien khieniig n' avarna.

5

nastai eriig buu shiruun zemle. kharin et-seg shigee yatga. zaluusyg akh duu shigee, nastai emegteichuudiig ekhchuud shigee, za-luu emegteichuudiig egch duu shigee uzezsh, bukh tsever ariun baidal dotor khand. unekheer gants biye belevsen emegteichu-udiig khundelzh bai. kherev khien neg belevsen emegtei ur khuukhed, esvel ach guchtai bol tedniig yuuny omno oorsdiin tor-son ger buliinkhniig khundlekhed bolon et-seg ekhiinkhee achiig khariulakhad suralt-suul. uchir n' ene n' burkhany omno taalamzhtai. gantsaaraa uldsen gants biye belevsen emegtei ooriin naidvaryg burk-hand tav'san bogood odor shonogui bainga guizh, zalbirdag. kharin zugaa tsengel dotor am'dragh belevsen emegtei n' am'd bolovch ukhsen baina. tedniig gem zemgui bail-gakhyn tuld edgeeriig tushaa. kharin kherev khien negen n' ooriinkhniigoo, yalanguyaa torsen ger buliinkhee khumuusiig tetgekhiig baival ter khun itgeliig uguisgesen khereg bolokh bogood itgegch bus khunees ch bur dor yum. belevsen emegtein zhagsaaltad orokh emegtei n' neg khunii ekhner baisan bogood zharaas dooshgui nastai, sain uilseeree gerchlegdsen, ur khuukhdu-udee osгон khumuuzhuulsen, tanikhgui kumuust zochlomtgoi baizh, ariun khumuusiin kholiig ugaasan, zovson khumuust tuslamzh uzuulsen ba alivaa sain uilsed ooriigoo zoriulsan baikh uchirtai. kharin zaluu belevsen emegteichuudiig zhagsaaltad oruulakhyg buu zovshoor. uchir n' ted khristiig ul oishoozh tachaangui khuseldee avtakhlair gerlekhiig khushdeg. ted anknykhaa itgeliig khoish n' tav'san uchir shiitgel khuleene. uunii zeregtsee ted ailaas aild khesu-uchlen, azhilgui zalkhuu bolokhod suralts-

dag. zovkhon zalkhuu bolood zogsokhgui, bas khov zhiv yar'dag, busdyn kheregт khondlongoos oroltsdog baina. ingekhdee yariх yesgui yumsyg yar'dag azh. tiimees bi залuу belevsen emegteichuudiг gerlezh, khuukhed toruulzh, geree sakhizh, buruutgakh dalim daisand ogokhgui baigaa-sai gezh khusezh baina. uchir n' zarim belevsen emegteichuud khediin satanyг dagakhaar ergezhee. kherev khen negen itegch emegteid ooroos n' khamaaraltai belevsen emegteichuud baival chuulgand дарамт болголgui tedend тusal. tegvel чулган unekheer gants biye belevsen emegteichuuded тuslakh болно. sain удирдаж баигaa akhlagchid, yalanguyaa уг ба сургаал дотор sharguu azhillazh bui khumuus khoyer dakhin khundetgel avakh zokhistoi khemeen uz. uchir n' sudar buudai tsairuulzh баигaa ukhriin amand khoshuuvch buu khii, azhilchin kholsoo avakh n' zokhistoi gezh kheldeg. khoyer, esvel гурван gerch baikhgui l бол akhlagchiin esreg buruutgalyг buu khuleezh av. nugel uildseer баигaa khumuusiг bugdiin omno yumle. tegvel busad n' mon emekh болно. зюмг ч yalgavar uzleer khiilgui, tal tokhoi таталгуигеер edgeeriг sakhikhyг burkhan ба khrist yesus, songodson тenger elch naryn omno bi chamd chukhалчлан zakh'ya. khen deer ch yaaran гараа buu tav'. busdyn nugeld ch buu orolts. oriгоо tsever bailga. уunees khoish zovkhon us bitgii uu. kharin khodood chin' bainga тааруу baidag tul бага zereg dars kheregle. zarim khumuusiin nugel tedniг shuugdekhees n' omno bur ilerkhii болzhee. kharin zarimynkh n' khozhim ilrekh болно. уuntei адил sain uils n' ilerkhii yum. sain bus uils n' daldlagdazh chadakhgui yum.

6

bool met буулган dor баигaa bukh khumuus оорсdiin ezdee khundelbel zokhistoi khemeen uz. tegsneer burkhany ner ба сургаал муу khelegdekхgui. itegch ezen-tei boolud n' ezniigeе akh duu khemeen khundlekхgui baizh bolokhgui. kharin ch tedend bur iluu uilchil. yaagaad gevel ur ashgiг n' khurtegchid n' khairlagdagsad ба itegchid shuu dee.edgeeriг zaa, senkhruul. kherev khen negen n' oor surгаал zaval, mon bidnii ezen yesus khristiin eruul ugs ба susegleld tokhirokх surгаалtai sanal negdekхgui baival, ter khun biyee тоосон, yuu ch oilgodoggui khun baina. kharin ter margaantai asuudluud, ugsiin талаар margaan khiideг ovchtei azh. edgeerees атаархал, margaan, gutgeleg болон бузар khardalt, yalzarsan оyuun ukhaantai, unengui болсон, suseglelлий ashig khonzhoо olokх kheregsel gezh бoddog khumuusiin kхоорон-

dokh baingyn margaan gardag baina. kharin suseglel ба setgel khangaluun baidal n' khamtdaa baival ene n' aguu ashig mon. uchir n' bid yertontsod yuug ch avchraagui. medeezh bid endees yuug ch bas avch garch chadakhgui. kherev bidend khool khuns, khuvtsas khunar baival edgeereer bid setgel khangaluun baikh болно. kharin bayazhikh khusstei khumuus sorlotod ба urkhi, mon zusen buriin munkhag, khor khonooltei khusedl unadag. edgeer n' khumuusiг uguirel ба suireld khurgedeg. uchir n' mongonii khair бол bukh торliin бузар муугiin undes mon. зарим khumuus уuniг khusseneer itegeleseе тоорон oodоzh, тumen zovlongoor оорсdiигoo sulbezhee. kharin burkhany er khun ee, chi ene bugdees zaliskhii. zov baidal, suseglel, itgel, khair, tevcheer ба dolгоon zang erkhemle. itegeliin sain temtsleer temts. monkх amiг bar'zh av. chi monk am' uruu duudagdsan bogood olon gerch naryn omno sain gerchlel khiisen. bukh yumsad amiг ogogch burkhany omno bi chamd tushaazh baina. mon ponti pilatyn omno sain gerchleliг gerchlen aildsan khrist yesusiin omno bi chamd tushaazh baina. bidnii ezen yesus khristiг uzegdekх khurtel chi tushaalyг aldaa gargalgui, gem zemguigeer sakh'. yeroolt bogood tsoryn gants khemzheelshgui erkht, khaadyн khaan, ezdiin ezen n' zokhistoi tsagt uuniг kharuulna. ter gantsaaraa ukheshgui monkhiг ezemshdeg bogood khurshgui gerliin дотор orshdog. yamar ch khun туuniг kharaagui bogood kharzh chadakhgui. туund khundetgel ба monkх khuch n' baikh boltugai! amyen. chi ene уyeiin yertontsiin bayachuudad khandan biyee buu too, ed khorongonii todorkhoigui baidald naidvar buu tav', kharin bidniг bayasazh tsengekh bukh zuilseer elbeg khangadag burkhand naid khemeen tushaa. sainyг uildezh, sain uilseeree bayan болzh, oglogch bogood khuvaaltsakhad belen bai khemeen tedend tushaa. ingekhdee ted ireeduin тоloo оорсdoodoо sain undes суuriг тavin erdenesiг khuraasnaaraa zhinkhene amind khurekh yum. timot oo, chamd khariutsuulsnyг khamgaal. demii kхоosон уг yarianaas khiigeed medleg gezh kхuuramchaar nerlegdsen zuiliin eserguutslin nomloos zailskhii. зарим n' uuniг khuleen zovshoorsnoor itegeleseе тоорсон. niguulsel та nart baikh boltugai.

burkhany khuseer khrist yesus dotorkh amiin amlaltyn daguu khrist yesusiin elch bolson paul bi ooriin khairst khuu timotod ilgeev. etseg burkhan ba bidnii ezen khrist yesusees niguulsel, orshool ba amar taivan baikh boltugai. bi ooriin zalbiraldaa chamaig urgelzh, odor shonogui sanakhdaa etseg ovgodinkhoo uilchilzh baisan shig tsever mos chanaraar ooriin uilchildeg burkhand bi talarkhdag. chamaig kharakhsan gezh temuulen, chinii nulimsyng sanakhdaa ch, bi bayar bayasgalangaar duuddeg, chinii dotorkh chin setgeliin itgeliin tukhai durtgalyg bodokhdoo, ankh chinii emeg ekh loi, chinii ekh yunik nart baisan itgel chamd ch bii gedgiig bi sain medezh baina. ene shaltgaany ulmaas, minii gar tavigdsanaar chamd ogogdson burkhany belgiin doliig badraakhgyg chamd sanuul"ya. uchir n' burkhan bidend aidsyn sunsiig bus, kharin khuch, khairst ba biyee zakhirakhyn sunsiig ogson. tiimees bidnii ezenii gerchlelees buu ich. tuunii khorigdol nadaas ch buu ich. kharin burkhany khucheer sain medeenii toloo zovlon dotor nadtai kholbogh. burkhan bidniig azhil uilseer min' bish, kharin oriinkhoo zorilgo bolon bukh l ono monkhoo khrist yesus dotor bidend soyerkhson niguulsiin daguu avarsan. ter bidniig ariun duudlagaar duudsan baina. kharin edugee ene n' bidnii avragch khrist yesusiin uzegdseneer ilchlegdzhee. ter ukhliig ustgan, am' ba ukheshgui baidlyg sain medegeer damzhuulan gereld avchirsan. uunii toloo bi tunkhaglagch, elch, bagshaar tomilogdson yum. enekhuu shaltgaany ulmaas bi mon zovdog. gekhdee bi ichdeggui. uchir n' bi khend itgesnee meddeg. ter nadad khariutsuulsan zuilee terkhuu odriig khurtel khamgaalakh khuchtei gedegt bi itgeltei baina. nadaas sonsson eruul ugsiin zhisheeg khrist yesust itgekhi itgel ba khairst dotor bailga. chamd khariutsuulsan sain yumsyng bidnii dotor orshdog ariun sunseer khamgaal. azi dakh' bukh khumuus nadaas nuuree buruulsnyg chi medne. tednii dund fugyel, khyermogyn nar baisan. onyesiforyn gert ezen orshooloo soyerkhokh boltugai. yaagaad gevel ter olon udaa namaig sergeezh, minii ginzhees ichegui. kharin ch ter romd baikhdaa namaig khicheengulen khaizh, olson yum. yefyest ter khichneen ikh uilchilnsniig chi sain medne. ter odor ezenees orshooliig n' olokhyg ezen tuund zovshoorokh boltugai.

iimd khuu min', chi khrist yesus dotor bui niguulseld zorigtoi baigtun. olon gerch naryn omno nadaas sonsson zuilsiig bus-

dad zaakh chadvartai itgemzhit khumuust daatga. khrist yesusiin sain tsereg adil nadtai khamt zov. yamar ch tsereg tseregt tatagchdaa taalagdakhyn tuld odor tutmyn am'dralyn kheregt khutgalddagui. kherev khen negen n' barildakhdad durmiin daguu barildakhgui bol shagnal avakhgui. shar-guu zutgedeg tariachin n' ekhlead urgatsaa khurtekh yestoi. minii yuu khelzh buig ergetsuulen bod. uchir n' ezen chamd aliv bukhni dotor oilgotlyg ogno. minii sain medeenii daguu, davidyn ur sad bolokh ukhegsdees amiluulagdsan yesus khristiig sanaara. uunii toloo bi gemt kheregtan adil khulegdezh, zovlon edelzh baigaa bolovch burkhany ug khulegdeegui. ene shaltgaany ulmaas khrist yesus dotor avraly monkh aldryn khamt tedend avakhuulakhyn tuld songogdson khumuusiin toloo bi bugdiig tevchine. ene bol itgemzhit ug mon.uchir n' kherev bid tuuntei khamt ukhsen yum bol,mon tuuntei khamt am'd baikh bolno. kherev bid tevchvel,mon tuuntei khamt khaanchlakh bolno.kherv bid tuuniig uguisgevel,mon ter bidnii uguisgekhi bolno. kherv bid itgemzheti baigaagui bol,ter itgemzhit kheveeree baina.uchir n' ter oriigoo uguisgezhi chadakhgui. edgeeriig tedend sanuul. sonsogchdyg suireld khurgedeg kheregguu ugeer buu temtsel khemeen burkhany orshikhuid chi tedend chukhalchlan tushaa. chi oriigoo ichikh yavdalgui azhilchin, unenii ugiig zov zaagch gezh burkhand saishaalgan kharuulakhgyg khicheegtun. kharin delkhiin ba khooson ug yarianaas zailskhii. uchir n' tedgeer n' ulam bur burkhanlag bus baidal uruu khotoldog azh. tednii ug khalvdar met tarkhdag bogood tednii dund khumyenai, filyet nar baina. ted unenees tooron odozh, amilalt n' al' khediin bolzh ongorson khemeen yar'zh, zarim khumuusiin itgelig busniulzh baina. khedii tiim bolovch burkhany bat suur' n' kheveeree baina. ene n' ezen oriin khumuusiig tan'dag, ezenii neriig nerlegch khun bur buzar muu yavdlaas khol baigtun gesen tamgatai. tom baishind zovkhon alt, mongon sav suulga baidagui. mon modon, shavran sav suulga ch baidag. zarim n' khundetgeld, zarim n' zhiriin uyed khereglegddeg. iimd kherv khun oriigoo edgeer zuilees tseverlevel, ter khun khundetgeld zoriulsan ariusgagdsan, ezendee niitssen bogood alivaa sain uild beltgeddsen sav baikh bolno. ider nasnykhay dur khusluudees zugt. kharin tsever zurkh setgelees ezeniig duudagchdyn khamt zovt baidal, itgel, khairst ba amar taivnyg mordogtun. kharin munkhag, eyeldeg bus margaanuud n' temtsel morgoldoon bii bolgodgiig medekh tul tedgeerees tat-galg. ezenii bool temtsel morgoldoon orolt-sokh yesui. kharin bukh khund eyeldeg zoolon khand. zaakh chadvartai, buruudakhad

tevcheertei baizh, zoroldogsdiiḡ tolov baidal dotor zasazh bai. khrev magadgui burkhan tedend unenii medlegt khurgekh gemshliḡ soyerkhvol ted ukhaan orzh, diavolyn tornoos choloologdokh bui. uchir n' diavol ooriin khusleer tedniiḡ khodolgoḡhiin tuld tedniiḡ olzlon avsan baizhee.

3

etssiin odruuded khetsuu tsag irne gedgiḡ medezh av. uchir n' khumuus oorsdiḡoo khairlagchid, mongiiḡ khairlagchid, sagsuragchid, ikh zantai, doromzhlogchid, etseg ekhdee zakhiragdashgui, ul talarkhagch, ariun bus, ul khairlagch, evlershgui, guzhirdegchid, biyee khyanadaggui, khertsgii, sainyḡ uzen yadagchid, terslegchid, bodlogogui, biyee toodog, burkhanyḡ khairlagchid baikhaas iluu zugaa tsengeliḡ khairlagchid bolokh bolno. ted burkhanlag baidlyn durtei baikh bolovch tuunii khuchiḡ n' uguisgedeg. chi iim khumuusees zailskhiizh yav. tednii dund aild getezh orood, nugeld avtagdazh, zusen buriin khusel tachaalḡaa khotlogdson sul doroi emegteichuudiḡ olzoldog khumuus ch baina. tiim emegteichuud urgelzh suraltsavch, unenii medlegt khezee ch khurch chadakhgui. iann, iambrye khoyer mosyeg eserguutssen shig, tedgeer khumuus uneniḡ eserguutsdeg. ted yalzarsan sanaa bodoltoi, itgeliin khuv'd gologdson khumuus yum. gevch ted iluu amzhilt olokhgui. uchir n' ter khoyeryn munkhaglal bugded ilerkhiiḡ bolsonchlon, tedniiḡ munkhaglal ch ilerkhiiḡ bolno. kharin chi minii surgaal, tolov baidal, zorilgo, itgel, uuzhim setgel, khair, tevcheer, khavchлага, zovlong dagasan. antiokh, ikonium, lustrt nadad tokhioldson yamar khavchlaguudyḡ bi tessan bilee. ezen namaig ter bugdees avarsan yum. unendee, khrist yesus dotor burkhanlag am'drakhyḡ khusegch bukh khun khavchigdash bolno. kharin muu khumuus, mekhlegch nar khuurch, khuuragdan ulam bur buzar muu bolno. kharin chi khenees sursnaa medezh, yuund itgesen bolon yuu sursan dotroo bainga bai. khrist yesust itgekh itgeleer damzhuulan avrald khurgekh mergen ukhaanyḡ chamd ogokh chadalḡai ariun bicheesuudiḡ chi бага nasnaasaa medekh bolson. sudar bur burkhany am'galsnaar baigaa bogood zaakhad, zemlekhed, zalruulakhad, zovt baidal dotor chigluulekhed tustai. ene n' burkhany khun alivaa sain uild buren beltgedsen baikhyn tuld yum.

4

bi burkhany bolon am'd ba ukhegsdiḡ shuugch khrist yesusiin orshikhuid tu-

unii uzegdelt ba khaanchlalaar chamd chukhalchlan zakh'ya. ugiḡ tunkhagla. tsagaa olson ch, oloogui ch belen baigtun. uuzhim setgeleer, surgaalaar zemle, sanuul, senkhruul. tsag n' irne. khumuus eruul surgaalyḡ tevchikhgui bolzh, kharin khusel n' tedniiḡ chikhiiḡ gizhigden, oorsdiin khusliin daguu oorsdodoo bagsh naryḡ boognoruulekh bogood tedniiḡ chikh unenees ergezḡ, ulger domguudad khandakh bolno. kharin chi bukhniḡ dotor saruul ukhaantai bai. muug tevch, sain medeeg delgeruulegchiin azhlyḡ khii, uilchlelee guitsee. uchir n' bi khediin undaan orgol met asgagdsan bogood minii yavakh tsag irsen baina. bi sain temtsleer temtsen. bi zamaa duusgasan, itgelee sakhisan. ireeduid zovt baidlyn titem n' nadad zoriulagdan zekhegdsen azhee. zov shudarga shuugch bolokh ezen namaig, zovkhon namaig ch bish, tuunii uzegdekhiḡ khusen khuleegch bukh khuniḡ bas tuugeer shagnakh bolno. nad uruu darui irekhiḡ khicheegeerei. uchir n' dyem ene onoo uyeiḡ khairlazzh, namaig orkhiod tyesalonik uruu yavsan. kryesk galat uruu, tit dalmat uruu yavsan. gants luk nadḡai khamt baina. markiḡ ooriinkhoo khamt avaad ireerei. uchir n' uilchleld ter nadad kheregtei baina. kharin bi tukhikiḡ yefyes uruu yavuulsan. chi irekhdee troid karpynd orkhison minii deel, nomuud, yalangyaa ilgen ar'san deerkh bichguudiḡ avch ir. zesiin darkhan alyeksandr nadad ikh gai tar'san. ezen tuund khisniikh n' khariug ogog. chi bas tuunees seremzhil. uchir n' ter bidniiḡ ugsiḡ mash ikh eserguutssen yum. minii ankhy omgoolol deer khen ch namaig demzhsengui. kharin bugd namaig orkhison. unniḡ n' tedniiḡ esreg buu tootsokh boltugai. gevch ezen nadḡai khamt zogsan bogood tunkhagalalyḡ nadaar damzhuulan delgeruulzh bukh khar' undestend songokhyn tuld namaig tenkhruulev. bi arslangiin amnaas avragdlaa. ezen namaig aliv buzar muu uilees getelgezḡ, oriinkhoo tengerleg khaanchlald avaachiikh bolno. tuund aldar n' uyeiin uyed baikh boltugai. amyen. priska, akul bolon onyesiforyn gerinkhend mend khurgeerei. yerast korintod uldsen. kharin trofimyn biye n' ovdsan uchir bi tuuniḡ milyeted orkhiv. vloos omno irekhiḡ khichee. yubul, pud, lin, klauḡia bolon bukh akh duu nar chamd mend khurgezh baina. ezen chiniiḡ sunstei khamt baig. niguulsel ta nart baikh boltugai.

burkhany bool bogood yesus khristiin elch paul bi burkhanaar songogdson khumuusiin itgel bolon burkhanlag baidlyn daguukh unenii medlegiin toloo elch bolgogdson yum. ter n' mekheldeggui burkhany monk tsagaas omno amlasan monk amiin naidvart undeslesen yum. burkhan zokhistoi tsagt oriin ugiig bidnii avragch burkhany tushaalaar nadad daalgasan tunkhaglaalar ilerkhiilzhee. niitleg itgeliin daguu minii zhinkhene khuukhed bolokh tited bi ene zakhidlyh ilgeev. bidnii avragch khrist yesus ba etseg burkhanaas amar taivan, niguulsel n' baikh boltugai. bi chamaig kryeted uldeesen uchir n' chi dutuu zuiliig guitseezh, minii chamd zaavarasny daguu khot bolgond akhlagchdyg tomilokhyn tuld yum. akhlagch khun gem zengui, neg ekhneriin nokhor, itgegch khuukhduudtei baikh bogood khuukhduud n' duraaraa durgidag, esvel tersluu khemeen buruutgagdaugui baikh yestoi. yuu gevel, khargalzagch n' burkhany nyarav uchraas gem zengui, dur zorgooroo bolon turgen zantai bish, darsand shunakhairdaggui, zodoonch bish, khyalbar olz ashig khaidaggui, kharin zochlomtgoi, saind durtai, ukhaalag, shudarga, ariun, biyee bar'dag baikh yestoi bogood surgaa-lyl daguu itgelt ugiig barimtlakh yestoi. tegsneer ter eruul surgalaar ukhuulakh bolon eserguutsegch khumuusiin aldaag oilgouulakhyn al' alind n' chadvartai baikh bolno. uchir n' olon tersluu khumuus, demii yarigchid khiigeed mekhlegchid, yalanguyaa khovch khondokh yeslo uldegdesd baidag. ted buzard olz ashgiin toloo zaakh yesgui yumsyg zaazh, ail orkhiig ch bukheld n' khomron khayadag uchraas tedniig duugui bolgokh yestoi. orsdiinkh n' esh uzuulegch bolokh tedniig negen khun kryetchuud urgelzh khudal yar'dag khumuus, buzard araatnuud, zalkhuu khovdguud yum gezh khelzhee. ene gerchlel bol unen yum. iim uchraas tedniig khatuu zemle. ingesneer ted itgel dotor eruul bain, iudyeichuudiin ulger domguud bolon uneniig ogoorogch khumuusiin tushaaluudad ankhaarlaa khanduulakhgui bolno. tsevrin khuv'd bukh yum tsever azhee. kharin buzartsan bolood itgelgui khumuusiin khuv'd yuu ch tsever bish. kharin tednii ukhaan ba mos chanar n' khoyeulaa buzartsan baidag. ted burkhany medne gezh shuud khuleen zovshoordog atlaa buzard, duulgavargui bogood aliv sain uild zokhisgui bain, uilseeree uguisgedeg.

kharin chi eruul surgald tokhirokh zuilsii yar'. nastai erchuud biyee bar'dag, khundetgeltei, ukhaalag, itgel, khair, tevcheer

dotor eruul baikh yestoi. nastai emegteichuud zan baidlaaraa khundluushtei baizh, khov zhiv yarilgui, darsand khet boolchlogdolgui, yuu sain bolokhyg zaakh yestoi. ingesneer ted zaluu emegteichuudiig nokhor ba khuukhduudee khairladag, nokhortoo zakhiragdan ukhaalag, tsever, geriin ezegtei, enerengui baikhad surgakh yum. tegvel burkhany ug muu khelegdekhgui. uunchlen zaluu erchuudiig ukhaalag bai gezh yatga. chi bukh zuild oorigoo sain uilsiin zhishee bolgon kharuul. ingekhidee surgaal dotor yalzraagui baizh, khundlellei bain, gem zengui eruul ugeer yar'. tegvel sorgoldogch khun chin' bidnii tukhai yarikh muu yumgui bolzh ichguurt orno. boolchuud alivaa zuil deer ezendee zakhiragdan, zorzh eserguutselgui taalald n' niitsuulzh, khumslalgui, kharin aliv sain itgeliig kharuul. tegvel ted bidnii avragch burkhany surgaa-lyg bukh talaar khundetgene. uchir n' bukh khumuus avralyg avragch burkhany niguulsel uzegden, bidend burkhanlag bus baidlyg bolon yertontsiin shunalyg uguisgekhiig, mon edugee uyed ukhaalag, zovt baidlaar bolon burkhanlag am'drakhgyg surgadag. ingekhidee bid oorsdiin augaa burkhan ba avragch bolokh yesus khristiin tsog zhavkhlant ilerkhiilel khiigeed yeroolt naidvaryg khuleedeg. ter oriigoo bidnii toloo ogson n' bidniil aliv yes bus yavdlaas zolin, ortoo sain uilsiin toloo zutgeltei, tussai ard tumniig tsevershuulekhiin tuld yum. chi edgeeriig bukhii l erkhe medelteiger yar', ukhuul, zemle. khen ch chamaig buu basamzhlag.

udirdagchid ba erkhe barigchdad zakhiragdazh, duulgavartai baizh, alivaa sain uild belen bain, kheniig ch muulakhgui, kheruulch bish, dolgoon baizh, bukh khumuus bukh talaar daruukhan baidlyg kharuulakhgyg tendend sanuul. uchir n' bid bas oorsdoo ur'd n' munkhag, duulgavargui, mekhlegdsen, zusen burin khusel tachaal khiigeed zugaa tsengeld boolchlogdsen, muuchlal bolon ataa zhotoo dotor am'dralaa ongoroon, biye biyee uzen yadazh, zhigshuurt baisan. kharin bidnii avragch burkhany enerel bolon khun torolkhtnii toloo gesen khair n' il bolokhod ter bidniig zovt baidlyn dotor khisen uilseer min' bus, kharin oriinkhoo orshooliin daguu shinetgeliin ugaal ba ariun sunsni sergeelteer avarsan yum. ariun sunsiig biden deer ter bidnii avragch yesus khristeer damzhuulan arvin asgav. tuunii niguulsleer zovtgoogdsonoor bid monkhiin amiin naidvaryn daguu ov zalgamzhlagchid bolgogdokh yum. ene bol itgemzhit ug. edgeer zuilsii itgeltei yariasai gezh bi chamaas khusezh baina. tegvel burkhand itgesen khu-

muus sain uils sakhikhdāa khyanuur bolokh
yum. ingekh n' sain bogood khumuust tus-
tai. kharin munkhag margaldaa, ugiin
bichig, khuuliin talaarkh metgeltseen ba
temtslees zugt. ingekh n' ashiggui khiigeed
zokhisgui. zorchildson khunees ankhny ba
khoyer dakh' udaagiin sanuulgyn daraa za-
ilskhii. tiim khun gazhuud bolgogdson bo-
good ooriigoo buruutgan nugel khiidgiig
med. bi artyemyg, esvel tukhikiig cham uruu
ilgeekh uyed chi nikopold nad uruu yaaraltai
ireerei. tend ovliig ongorooye gezh bi shi-
idlee. khuul'ch zyen bolon apol nart ayan
zamd n' khicheenguilen tuslaarai. tegvel ted
dutagdakh zuilgui bolno. mon manaikhan
oorsdoo ur dungui baikhguin tuld zailshgui
kheregtseeg khangazh, sain uilsiig khicheen-
guilen khiikhed suraltsag. nadtai khamt
baigaa bukh khun chamd mend khurgezh
baina. itgel dotor bidniig khairlagsdad mend
ulamzhlaarai. niguulsel n' ta bugded baikh
boltugai.

khrist yesusiin khorigdol paul bi bolon duu timot bidnii khairt bolon khamtran temt-segch filyemon, bidnii egch apfia, khamt daichin bolson arkhiiip nart bolon gert chin' tsugladag chuulgand ilgeev. bidnii et-seg burkhanaas ba ezen yesus khristees niguulsel, amar taivan n' ta nart baikh boltugai. bi zalbiraldaa chamaig dursazh, burkhandaa urgelzh talarkhdag. uchir n' bi ezen yesust ba bukh ariun khumuust khandsan chinii khair ba itgeliin talaar sons-dog. khrist uruu khandsan chamd bui alivaa sain zuiliin medleg dotor chinii itgeliin nokhorlol ur duntei boloosoi gezh bi zalb-irch baina. bi chinii khairaas mash ikh bayar bayasgalan, taivshralyg avsan yum. yaagaad gevel, duu min', chinii achaar ariun khumuusiin zurkh tenkhersen baina. tiimees khediigeer bi khiivel zokhikh zuiliig chin' chamd tushaakh ulemzh zorig khrist dotor nadad bii bolovch, nastai, edugee khrist yesusiin khorigdol bolokh paul bi tiim neg n' baizh, khairyn ulmaas kharin ch chamaas khicheenguien guiya. bi onyesim gedeg khuugiinkhee toloo chamaas guiya. bi tuuniig khuleetei baikhdaa toruulsen yum. ter chamd ur'd n' ashiggui baisan bolovch, kharin odoo chamd ch, nadad ch ashigtai. bi tuuniig cham uruu butsaan yavuullaa. ter bol minii zurkh bilee. bi sain medeenii toloo khuleesend baikhdaa tuuniig chinii omnoos oortoo uilchlul'ye khemeen dergedee bail-gakhyg khussen yum. gevch chinii sain n' albadlagaas met bish, kharin ooriin chin' sain durn khusleer baigaasai khemeen bi chinii zovshoorolguigeer yuu ch khiikhiig khussen-gui. chi tuuniig uurd butsaazh avakhyn tuld enekhuu shaltgaany ulmaas ter chamaas tur zuur salsan baikh. tsaashid tereer bool shig bus, kharin booloos ch iluu baikh bogood makhan biyeiin ch dotor, ezenii ch dotor yalanguyaa minii khuv'd bolon chinii khuv'd bur ch iluu khairt duu min' baikh bolno. iimd kherev chi namaig khamtragch gezh tootsozh baigaa bol namaig khuleen avakhyn adil tuuniig ch khuleen av. kherev ter chamd yamar negen muug khiisen bol, esvel chamd ortei bol, uuniig nadtai tootsooroi. paul bi ooriin garaar bichizh baina. bi tuuniig n' tol'ye (chi ooroo bas nadad ortei shuu dee gezh bi chamd sanuulakh khereggui baikh). tiim ee, duu min', ezen dotor chinii tusyg avakhsan. khrist dotor minii zurkhiig tenkhrul. minii khelsnees iluu ikhiig khiine gedgiig chin' bi meddeg tul chinii duulgavartai baidald itgen, bi chamd bichlee. uunii zeregtssee nadad bair beldeerei. uchir n' ta naryn zalbirlaar bi ta nar uruu ochno khemeen naidazh baina. khrist yesus dotor nad-tai khamt khorigdogch yepafr chamd mend khurgezh baina. minii khamtran zutgechid

bolokh mark, aristarkh, dyem bolon luk nar mend damzhuulzh baina. ezen yesus khristiin niguulsel ta naryn sunstei khamt baikh boltugai.

ert uyed esh uzuulegchdeer damzhuulan etseg ovgodod olon khesgeer bolon yanz buriin arga zamaar aildsan burkhan edgeer etssin odruuded oriin khuugini doter bidend khandazh aildav. ter khuugee bukhniü ovlogchoor tomlson bogood khuugeeree yertontsiig buteesen bilee. khuu n' tuunii aldryn tuyaa, tuunii mon chanarın bodit ilerkhilel bogood oriin khuchit ugeer bukhniig bar'dag boloi. ter nugluudiin ariusgalyg gutseegeed, deer baigch sur zhavkhlant negenii baruun gart zalrav. ter tenger elch naraas iluu erkhem neriig ovloson shig tednees iluu deer bolson yum. uchir n' burkhan tenger elch naryn alind n' khezeechi bol minii khuu mon,bi chamaig onoodor toruulsengeed basbi tuund etseg n' bolno,ter nadad khuu min' bolnogezh aildsan yum be? ter ankh torson tuunii dakhin delkhiid avchrakh uyedeeburkhanı bukh tenger elch nar tuund morgogtungezh aildzhee. ter tenger elch naryn tukhaiter tenger elch naraa salkhi bolgozh,uilchlegchdee galyn dol bolgodoggedeg bol, kharin khuugini tukhaiburkhan min', tany khaan shiree uyeiin uyed.tany khaanchalaln ochirt tayag bol zovt ochirt tayag mon. ta zovt baidlyg khairlasan bogood yes busyg zhigshen,tiimees burkhan, tany burkhan nokhdoos chin' deertanyg bayar bayasgalangiın tosoor tosllovgezhee. basezen, ta ekhend delkhiin suuriig tav'san bogoodtenger tany mutryn buteel bilee. ted mokhokh bolovch ta uldene.ted bugd khuvtsas adil khuuchirna. ta tedniig buteelig met evkhekh bolno.ted khuvtsas adil bas ochrologdono.kharin ta kheveeree,tany zhiluud togsokhguigedeg. kharin ter tenger elch naryn alind n' khezeedaisnuudyg chin' bi chinii kholiin gishguur bolgokh khurtelminiı baruun gart zalragtungezh aildsan be? ted bugdeeree avralyg ovlokh khumuusiın tolookh uilchleld ilgeegdsen uilchlegch sunsnuud bish uu?

tiimees bid ursaad yavchikhguin tuld sons-son zuildee ontsgoi ankhaaral khanduulakh yestoi. uchir n' kharev tenger elch naraar kheluulsen ug battai baisan bogood alivaa khilents ba duulgavargui baidal n' shudarga khariugaa khurtsen bol, bid iim aguı avralyg ul khaikhraad kherkhen zugtaakh bilee? enekhuu avralyg ekhlead ezen aildsan bogood sonsson khumuus bidend tuunii batal-san yum. bas burkhan oriinkhoo khuslin daguu temdeg khiigeed gaikhamshgaar, yanz buriin khuchit uils bolon ariun sunsnii belguudeer damzhuulan tednii khamt gerchilsen bilee. uchir n' ter bidnii yar'dag irekh yertontsiig tenger elch nart zakhiruul-

sangui. kharin neg n' khaa negtee iinkhuu gerchilzhee.khun gegch yuu bolood ta tuund sanaa tavina ve?esvel khunii khuu gegch yuu bolood ta tuunii khalamzhilna ve? ta tuunii tenger elch naraas arai dord bolgozhee.ta tuund tsog zhavkhlan ba khundetgeliin titmiig omsgozh,[orin mutryn buteeluudee zakhiruulakhaar tomilzhee.] ta bukh yumysg [tuunii] khol dor oruul-sangezhee. uchir n' bukh yumyg tuunii erkhend oruulakhdaa erkhend n' oruulagdaagui yamar ch yumyg ter uldeesengui. kharin edugee tuunii erkhend bukh yums oruulagdsanyg bid kharaakhan uzeegui l baina. kharin burkhany niguulsleer khun buriin toloo ukhliig amsakhyn tuld tenger elch naraas arai dord bolgogdson bogood ukhliin zovlongiin uchir tsog zhavkhlan khiigeed khundetgeliin titem omsson yesusiig bid khardag. olon khovguudiig aldar uruu avchrakhdaa tednii avralyn zokhiogchiig n' zovlongoor damzhuulan togs bolgokh n' tuund zokhistoi baizhee. bukh yums tuunii toloo bogood tuugeer bukh yums baidag. uchir n' ariusgagch bolon ariusgagdagsad bugd neg garaltai yum. iimees ter tedniig akh duus gezh duudakhaas icheegui bogood tany neriig bi oriin akh duu nart tunkhaglana,chuulgany dund tanyg bi magtan duulna, monbi tuund naidna,namaig bolon burkhany nadad ogson khuukhduudiig kharagtungezhee. tiinkhuu khuukhduud n' tsus ba makhan biyeiin tasarkhai bolov. tuunchlen ter oroo bas tasarkhai bolson. ingesneer ter ukhliin khuch buyuu diavolyg ukhleeree ustgagh, bukh nasaaraa ukhliin aidsaar boolchologdozh baisan tedgeer khumuusiig choloolokh yum. uchir n' unekheer ter tenger elch nart bus, kharin abrakhamyn ur udamd tusaldag bilee. tiimees burkhand khamaarakh yumsad orshoongui, itgemzhit terguun takhilch bolzh khumuusiin nugiin tolookh evleruulliig khiikhiin tuld ter bukh talaaraa oriin akh duu nartaigaa tostei bolgogdokh yestoi baiv. uchir n' ter oroo sorigdon zovlon edelzh baisan tul soriltod orogsdod tusalzhaadna.

tiimd tengerleg duudlagyg khuvaaltsagch ariun akh duu nar aa, bidnii khuleen zovshoor-dog elch ba terguun takhilch bolokh yesusiig bodogtun. tuunii [bukh] gert mosye itgemzhit baisny adil ter orig n' tomlson negend itgemzhit baisan yum. uchir n' barilgachin barilgaasaa iluu khundetgel khuleedgiin adil mosygeees iluu ikh aldryg ter khurtekh zokhistoi khemeen tootsogdsen yum. uchir n' alivaa barilga khen negneer barigddag. kharin bukh yumsyn barilgachin bol burkhan mon. uchir n' khozhim yarig-dakh baisan tedgeer zuilsin gerchleliin toloo

mosye uilchlegch bolokhynkhoo khuv'd tuunii bukh gert itgemzhit baisan. kharin khrist khuu n' bolokhyn khuv'd tuunii gert itgemzhit baisan yum. kherev bid oorsdiinkhoo zorig bolon naidvayn sairkhlyg et-ses khurtel bat sakhival bid tuunii ger mon baina. tiimees ariun sunskherev onoodor ta nar tuunii duug sonsokh avaa, tsol dekh soriltn odor uurluulsny adila nar zurkhee buu khatuu bolgo. tend ta naryn etsguud soriltoor namaig sor'zh, dochin zhiliin tursh minii uilsiiig kharsan. tiimd bi ene uyei-inkhend uurlazh, ited zurkhendee uringelz toorolddog. ted minii zamyg medseguiz gezh aildav. ited minii amraltad orokhuiz gezh bi khilegnen andgailavgezhee. akh duu nar aa, ta naryn dotroos khien neg n' buzar, itgelgui zurkhteit baizh, am'd burkhanaas salakh vii gedgees bolgoomzhlogtun. kharin noodor gegdezh l baigaa bol biye biyee odor bur zorigzhuulagtun. es bogoos ta naraas khien negen chin' nugliin mekhleleer khatu-urakh vii. uchir n' kherev bid bat itgeliinkhee ekhilelig etses khurtel bat sakhival khristiin khuvaaltsagchid bolson baina. ene n' kherev onoodor ta nar tuunii duug sonsokh avaa, tuuniig uurluulsny adil ta nar zurkhee buu khatuu bolgogesenchen yum. uchir n' sonsson atal tuuniig uurluulsan n' khien bilee? unendee mosyegeer khotluulen yegipyetees garsan ted bugdeeree bish gezh uu? ter dochin zhiliin tursh khend uurlasan be? nugel uildezh, tsold unasan tedgeer khumuust uurlasan bish uu? oriinkhoo amralt uruu oruulakhgui gezh ter khend andgailsan be? duulgavargui baisan tedend bish uu? itgelgui uchir ted orzh chadaaguig bid medne.

4

ingekheer tuunii amralt uruu orokh am-lalt baigaa uchraas ta naraas khien negen n' oriigoo tuund khursengui gezh sanakh vii gedgees bid emeech yestoi. uchir n' sain medee bidend tunkhaglagsany adil tedend ch bas tunkhaglagsan yum. getel ted-nii sonsson ug tedend tus bolsongui. yaa-gaad gevel ter ug sonsogchdyn dotor itegeleer kholbogdoogui azhee. tuunii azh-luud delkhiin suurias duussan khedii ch tuu-niifed minii amralt uruu orokhuiz gezhbi khilegnen andgailsangezh aildsanchlan it-gegh bid terkhoo amralt uruu ordog. uchir n' ter doloo dakh' odriin tukhai khaa neg-tee burkhan oriin bukh azhlaas doloo dakh' odor amrav gezhee. tend bas ted minii amralt uruu orokhgui gesen baina. iimd ter amraltad orokh zarim khumuus uldsen bogood ur'd n' sain medeeg sonsson khu-muus duulgavarguigeese bolzh tiishee orzh chadaagui uchir kherev onoodor ta nar tuu-nii duug sonsokh avaa, zurkhee buu khatuu bolgogezh ur'd aildsanykhaa adilaar ter

udaan khugatsaany daraa davidaar noodor khemeen kheluulzh, dakhin negen odriig togtoov. uchir n' kherev ioshua amraltg tedend ogson bol tuunii daraa ter oor odriin tukhai aildakhgui baikh baisan. tegekheer burkhany khumuust amraltyn odriin am-ralt ulddeg. uchir n' burkhan oriin azhluu-daas amarsny adil tuunii amralt uruu orson khun ooriin azhluudaas amarsan yum. iimd duulgavargui baikhyn zhisheegeer khien ne-gen maan' unachikhguin tuld terkhoo am-ralt uruu orokhyg khicheetsgeeye. uchir n' burkhany ug am'd bogood idevkhteit, khoyer taldaa irtei yamar ch ildees khurts bogood setgel khiigeed sunsiig, uye moch khiigeed nugas chomgiig saltal nevtrien ordog bogood zurkhni bodol khiigeed sanaag ch shuukh chadvartai yum. tuunii kharaanaas nu-ugddag neg ch buteel baikhgui. kharin tu-unii melmiin omno bugd nutsngen bogood il boloi. tuund bid tailagnadag. tiimees tengert zalarsan augaa terguun takhilch bolokh burkhany khuu yesus bidend baigaa tul oorsdiin khuleen zovshoordog itgelee bat barimtal"ya. uchir n' bidend baigaa n' bid-nii mokhos baidlyg khuvaaltsazh chaddagui terguun takhilch bus, kharin nugelgui atlaa bukh talaar biden shig sorigdsen negen bilee. tiimd bid kheregtsheeti tsagt tuslakh niguul-sliig olon, orshooliig khuleen avakhyn tuld niguulsiin khaan shireend itgelteiger oirt on ochitsgooye.

5

uchir n' khumuusiin dundaas avagsdan ter-guun takhilch bur beleg bolood nuglu-udiin toloo takhiluudyg orgokhiin tuld burkhand khamaarakh yums dotor khu-muusiin toloo tomilogddog. ter ooro ch mokhos baidlaar khureelgdsen uchraas ul medegch bolon tooroldogchiiig orshookh chadvartai baiv. enekhuu shaltgaany uchir ter khun nugluudiin tolookh takhi-lyg khumuusiin ba tuunchlen ooriinkhoo toloo orgokh yestoi azhee. yamar ch khun oortoo ene khundleliig avdag bus, kharin aarony adil burkhanaar duudagsdan khun avdag. tuunchlen khrist terguun takhilch bolon oriigoo aldarshuulaagui, kharin tuundchi bol minii khuu mon.bi chamaig onoodor toruuleygeed, bas oor gazarchi bol myelkhizyevyekiin khergemiin daguumonkhiin takhilch yumgezh aildagch n' aldarshuulsan yum. tereer makhn biyeiinkhee odruuded origi n' ukhleeas avarch chadakh negend changa khashkhi-ran, nulimsaaraa zalbiral bolood guil-tuudaa orgoson. ter suzhigtei baisan tul burkhan tuuniig sonsson bilee. ter khuu n' baisan khernee zovson zuilsee-see duulgavartai baidald suraltssan. ter togs bolgogdsonooroo ort n' duulgavar-

tai baidag bukh khund monkh avralyn ekh undes n' bolson bogood burkhanaar myelkhizyedyekiin khergemiin daguu terguun takhilch bolon orgomzhlogdov. ene talaar yarikh zuil bidend ikh baina. kharin ta nar khatuu chikhte bolson tul tailbarlakhad berkh baina. uchir n' ene tsagt ta nar bagsh baikh yestoi bolovch ta nart burkhany ugsiin eknii undesnuudiig zaakhyn tuld dakhin ta nart khien neg n' kheregtei azh. ta nart bor khool bus, kharin suu kheregtei bolson baina. uchir n' suugeer am'dragch khun bur zovt baidlyn ugend garshaagui baidag. yaagaad gevel ter khun balchir azhee. kharin bor khool n' tolovshson khumuust zoriulagddag. ted dadlagazhuuldag uchraas medremzh n' sain muug yalgakhad suraltszhee.

6

tiimees khristiin tukhai ankhdagch oilgolyg orkhizh, tolovshilt uruu temuultsgeeye. ingekhd ee ukhsen uilsees gemshilin bolon burkhand itgekht itgelin, baptismuud bolon garaa tavikh tukhai, ukhegsdees amiluulagdakhd bolon monkh shiitgelin tukhai surgaaluudyn suuriig dakhin dakhin tavikhgui baiya. kherev burkhan zovshoorvol bid uuniig khiine. uchir n' negentee gegeeruulegdsen bogood tengerleg belgiig amssan, ariun sunsnii khuvaaltsagch bolson, burkhany sain ugiig bolon irekh uyeiin khuchuudiig amssan atlaa, daraa n' zavkhairsan khumuus dakhin shinechlegden, gemshikh bolomzhgui. uchir n' ted oorsododoo burkhany khuug dakhiaid tsvodolzh, ilerkhii gutamshig bolgodog azhee. uchir n' oor deer n' urgelzh asgarakh boroog uudag, ooriig n' edlegdsed ashig-tai tezheeliig urguuldag gazar n' burkhanaas yerool avdag. kharin ter n' khogiin urgam-luud bolon khalgainuudyg urguulbal khereg-gui bolzh, kharaald oirton, shataagdazh togsdog. khairt khumuus min', khedi-geer bid iinkhuu yar'zh baigaa bolovch ta naryn tukhai iluu sain zuils buyuu avralyg dagaldag zuilsiin talaar itgeltei baina. uchir n' burkhan bol ta naryn ariun khumuust uilchilsen bogood odoo ch uilchlen baigaagaaraa oriinkh n' neriin tolookh ta naryn uil khergiig bolon khairyg tan' martakhaar shudarga bus bish. kharin bid-nii khusel n' ta naryn khun neg bur naidvaren buren batalgaany toloo etssee khurtel adilkhan khuchin charmait gagan, khoirgo bailgui, kharin itgel ba tevcheereer amal-tuudyg ovlodog khumuusiig duuraigsad baitsgaa. uchir n' burkhan abrakhamd amlaht ogokhdoo oroosoo aguu kheneer ch tangaraglakhd bolomzhguigees khoish orooro tangaraglazh, bi unekheer chamaig yeroon adislana. bi chamaig ulam

olon bolgono gezh aildzhee. tegekhd abraham tevcheertei khuleesneeree amla-tyg khurtzhee. uchir n' khumuus oorsodoo aguu negneer tangaragladag bogood terkhuu andgai tednii khuv'd alivaa zorchliig togs-gokh batalgaa n' boldog. tiimees burkhan amlaityg ovloghdod oriinkhoo zorilgyn oorchlogdoshgui baidlyg uzuulekhiig khusen andgai ogchee. mno maan' tavigdsan naid-varyg bar'zh avakhaar khorgodokh gazar uruu zugtaagch bid burkhany khuv'd kha-dal aildakh bolomzhgui khoyer oorchlog-doshgui zuileer damzhuulan khuchtei uram avakhyn tuld tegzhee. enekhuu naidvar bidend setgelin zanguu met baidag bogood naidvartai ba khodolgoongui, mon khoshig dotor nevtren ordog. myelkhizyedyekiin khergemiin daguu uurd terguun takhilch bolzh, bidnii toloo urd maan' guigh adil yesus tiishee orson bilee.

7

uchir n' ene myelkhizyedyek bol salymyn khaan, khamgiin deed burkhany takhilch bogood khaadyg khyadaad butsazh yavaa abrahama tai uulzazh, tuuniig yerooson yum. abraham ch bukh olznykhoo aravny negiig tuund taslan ogchee. tuunii riig orchuulbal ekhlee zovt baidlyn khaan, daraa n' salymyn khaan buyuu enkh taivny khaan avai. ter etseggui, ekhgui, ugiin bichiggui, ekhlelin odor ch ugui, amiin togsgol ch ugui, kharin burkhany khuutei adil bolgogdozh uurd takhilchaar baidag azhee. vog abraham olznykhoo deezhees aravny negiig tuund ogson. ter khun yamar aguu baisnyg kharagtun. takhilchiin uurgiiig khuleen avdag lyeviin khovguud oorsdiin akh duu naraas buyuu abrahamyn udmaas garaltai khumuusees aravny negiig tsug-luulakh khuuliin tushaaltai azhee. kharin ter tednii ugiin bichgiinkh bish bolovch abrahamaas aravny negiig khuraasan bogood amlaltai negiig yeroov. getel yamar ch margaanguigeer бага n' aguu negneeree yeroogddog yum. ene nokhtsold ukhekhd khumuus aravny negiig avdag yum bol, ter nokhtsold am'd gezh gerchlegdsen n' avdag baina. aravny negiig khuleen avagch lyevi khurtel abrahamaar damzhuulan aravny negiig ogson gezh khelzh bolokh yum. uchir n' abraham myelkhizyedyektei uulzakh uyed lyevi etsgiinkhee uutsand baisaar baiv. kherev togs togdord baidal n' lyeviinkhnii takhilchiin uurgeer irdeg baisan yum bol (uchir n' uun deer undeslen khumuust khuul' ogdog baiv) yuund aarony khergemiin daguu nerlegdelgui, myelkhizyedyekiin khergemiin daguu garch irekh oor takhilch tsashid kheregtei bolov? takhilchiin uureg oorchlogdokhd khuul' ch oorchlogdokhd zailshgui baidal bii boldog

azhguu. uchir n' ooriinkh n' talaar edgeer zuils yarigdazh bui ter khun oor ovogt khar'yaalagdsan bogood ter ovgoos khien ch takhilyn shireend uureg guitsetgeegui yum. uchir n' bidnii ezen bol iudagaas garaltai n' todorkhoi bogood ter ovogt khamaatai takhilch naryn talaar mosye yuu ch khelsengui. kherev myelkhizyedyektei adil oor takhilch garch irsen yum bol ene n' ulam ch todorkhoi yum. tereer makhan biyed khamaatai tushaalyn khuuliin undsen deer bus, kharin mokhoshgui amiin khucheer garch irsen yum. uchir n' chi bol myelkhizyedyekiin khergemiin dagu-umonkhiin takhilch yumgezh gerchilsen baina. uchir n' neg talaar ur'dyn tushaalyg khuchgui ba ashiggui baidlaas n' bolzh khuchingui bolgozh bui bogood (uchir n' khuul' yuug ch togs bolgosongui) nogoo talaar iluu sain naidvar ogogdozh, enekhuu naidvaraar damzhuulan bid burkhand oirtog. andgaigui bish tul, (unendee ted andgaiguiger takhilch nar bolson azhee. kharin ter ort n'ezen tangaraglasan bogoodoriin sanaagaa oorchlokhgui.chi uurd takhilch bainagezh aildsan negenii andgaigaar bolson yum) tiinkhuu yesus iluu sain gereenii batlan daagch bolov. neg talaas, ur'dyn takhilch nar ui olnooroo orshizh baisan. yaagaad gevel, tedniig azhlaa urgelzhluulekhed n' ukhel saad bolzhee. getel nogoo talaas ter monkhod baidag tul orin takhilchiin uurgii bainga bar'dag. tiimees ter oroor n' damzhuulan burkhand oirtogsydg burens togs avrakh chadvartai. uchir n' ter tednii toloo zuuchlan zalbirakhyn tuld urgelzh am'd baidag, uchir n' bidend ariun, gemgui, buzartaagui agaad nugeltnuudees tusgaarlagdsan, tengerees ondort orgomzhlogdsan tiim terguun takhilch baikh n' zokhistoi baiv. ter tedgeer terguun takhilch naryn adil ekhleed ooriin nugliin toloo, daraa n' khumuusiin nugliin toloo odor bur takhil orgokh shaardlagagui. uchir n' ter oriigoo neg udaa bugdiin toloo takhil bolgon orgokhdoo uuniig khiizhee. uchir n' khuul' mokhos khumuusiig terguun takhilchaar tomildog bol, kharin khuuliin daraa irsen andgain ug n' monkhod togs bolgogdsan khuug tomildog bilee.

8

bidnii khelsen zuilsin dugnelt n' tener dekh sur zhavkhant negenii khaan shireenii baruun gart zalarsan tiim terguun takhilch bidend baigaa yavdal mon. tereer ariun gazryn bolon zhinkhene asryn uilchlegch bolson yum. ug asryg khun bus, kharin ezen bosgozhee. uchir n' terguun takhilch bur beleg khiigeed takhilyg orgokhiin tuld tomilogdsan baidag tul ene takhilch ch mon orgokh yamar negen yumtai baikh kheregtei.

kherev ter gazar deer baisan bol takhilch bish baikh baisan. yaagaad gevel khuuliin daguu belguudiig orgodog khumuus baisan. ted tenerleg yumsyn khuulbar ba suudet uilchildeg, ingekhdee mosyeg asryg bosgozh duusgakh gezh baikhad n' tuund kherkhen sanuulsanchlan uilchildeg. uchir n' ter chamd uulan deer kharuulsan zagvryn daguu chi bugdiig khiikhiig ankhaar gesen yum. kharin edugee ter goid sain uilchilelig khuleen avsan bogood tiinkhuu iluu sain amlaltuud deer togtuoon iluu sain gereenii zuuch mon. kherev terkhuu ankhn'y geree gem zemgui baisansan bol khoyer-dakhiig n' khaikh shaltagui baikh baisan. uchir n' ter tednees gem zem oloodn'kharagtun, bi izrailiin ger ba iudagiin gerteishine geree baiguulakh odruid irzh baina'z gezh ezen aildazh baina. nene n' bi tedniig yegipyetiin nutgaas daguulan garakhaar garaas n' khotolson ter odoretsguudtei n' baiguulsan gereetei adigui yum.yaagaad gevel ted minii gereen dotor baigaagui bogoodbi tedniig ul khaikhrav'z gezh ezen aildazh baina. ezen iin aildazh baina.nuchir n' ter odruidiin daraaizrailiin gertei baiguulakh minii geree ene yum.bi orien khuuliudyg tednii ukhaan sanaand oruulzh,bi tednii zurkhend bichne.bi tednii burkhan bolzh, ted minii ard tumen bolno. ted nutgiinkhandaa bolon ooriin akh duu bolgondezeniiig med gezh surgakhgui.yaagaad gevel khamgiin ochuukhneesee khamgiin aguu n' khurtel bugd namaig medekh bolno. yaagaad gevel bi tednii gem buruud orshoongui khandana.bi tsaashid tednii nugluudiig dursakhguizgev. ter shine gezh aildakhdoo ankhn'ykhgy khuuchin bolgov. khuuchirch, udsan yums alga bolokhod belen baidag.

9

tegekhleer ankhn'y geree n' ene delkhiid khamaatai ariun gazar ba uilchilelin zarliguudtai baizhee. ekhleed asar beltgegdson yum. tuunii dotor denluunii suur', shiree bolon ariun talkh baiv. ene n' ariun gazar khemeegddog yum. khoyer dakh' khoshig-nii ard ariunaas ariun gazar gegddog asar baiv. tend utlaga takhilyn altan shiree, bukh talyg n' altaar bursen gereenii avdar baiv. avdar dotor manna aguulsan altan sav, aarony navchilsan tayag bolon gereenii khavtanguud bailaa. rshooliin suudlyg khalkhlagch aldryn khyerubuud avdryn deer baisan. gevch odoo ene talaar neg burchlen yar'zh chadakhgui. edgeer n' iinkhuu beltgegdmefts, takhilch nar uilchilelig guitsetgekkeer ekhnii asart bainga ordog bogood kharin khoyer dakh' gazart zhiid gants udaa zovkhon terguun takhilch ordog. ingekhdee ter ooriin bolon khumuusiin

medelguigeer uildsen nugluudiin toloo or-gokh tsusguigeer ordoggui baizhee. eknii asar baizh baikhad ariun gazar uruu orokh zam neegdeegui kheveer baigaag ariun suns kharuulzh baina. ene n' odoo uyeiin tolookh biledel bailaa. yesoor n' orgogddog beleg ba takhil n' uilchlegchiig mos chanaraar n' togs bolgozh chadakhgui. ene n' oorchloltiin uye khurtel togtoogdson khool, und, olon yanzyn ugaal bukhii zovkhon makhan biyed khamatai zarliguud yum. kharin khrist irekh sain yumsyn terguun takhilch bolzh, uzegdekhdée tereer iluu aguu bogood iluu togs asraar nevtrev. ene asar garaar khi-igdeegui, ooroor khelbel enekhuu buteeli-inkh bish azhee. ter yamaa bolood tugaly n tsusaar bus, kharin monkhiin zolityg aguu-lan, oriinkhoo tsusaar ariun gazart neg udaa bugdiin toloo orson. uchir n' kherev makhan biyeiig tsevershuulekhiin tuld buzartsan khumuusiin deer yamaa bolood bukhyn tsus, okhin byaruuny unsiiq tsatsazh ariusgadag yum bol, tegekh tusmaa monk sunseer gemgui origoo burkhand orgoson khristiin tsus n' bidnii mos chanaryg ukhsen uilsees tseveren, am'd burkhand uilchluulne shuu dee! tiim uchraas tereer shine gereenii zu-uch mon. ene n' ankhný green dor uild-sen gem buruug zolikhyn toloo ukhez, du-dagdsan khumuust monk oviin amlaltyg khuleen avakuulakhyn tuld boloi. uchir n' khaana gerees baina, tend gereeslegchiin ukhel zailshgui orgogdson baikh yesoi. uchir n' gereeslegch am'd baigaa tsagt gerees n' khezee ch khuchin togdoldor bolokhgui. gerees n' tedgeer khumuusiig ukhsenii daraa khuchintei bolokh azh. tiimd ankhný gerech ch tsusguigeer batlagdaagui yum. uchir n' khuuliin daguu tushaal buriig mosye bukh khund aildsany daraa tereer tugal [bolon yamaany] tsusyng us, chas ulaan noos, khissoyp mochiir khamt avaad, ug nom deer bolon bukh khun deer tsatsaad, ene bol burkhany ta nart tushaasan gereenii tsus mon gezh khelzhee. uunii adilaar ter asar ba uilchleliin bukh sav suulga deer tsus tsatsav. khuuliin daguu barag bukh yum tsusaar tsevershuulegddog bogood tsus ursgakhguigeer yamar ch uuchlal baikhgui azhee. tiimees tenger dekh yumsyn khu-ulbaruudyn khuv'd edgeereer tsevershuuleg-den, kharin tengerleg yums n' oorsdoo edgeerees iluu deer takhiluudaar tsevershu-ulegdek shaaardlagatai baiv. uchir n' khrist zhinkhene yumny khuulbar bolokh garaar khiigdsen ariun gazart oroogui. kharin edugee bidnii toloo burkhany orshikhuid uzegdekhiin tuld tengert oort n' orson bilee. terguun takhilch zhil bur ariun gazar uruu ooriin bus tsustai ordog shig ter dandaa ori-goo orgokh albagui baiv. tiim bishsen bol, ter yertontsiin suurias khoish urgelzh zo-vokh kheregtei bolno. kharin edugee, uyeiin

togsgold origoo takhil bolgon nugliig zailu-ulakhyn tuld ter neg udaa uzegdsen yum. neg udaa ukhekh n' khumuust togtoogdson. uunii daraa shuugdekhiin adil, tiinkhuu khrist mon olny nugluudiig uurekhiin tuld neg udaa orgogdson bogood khoyer dakhia uzegdekhdée nugliin talaar bus, kharin origi n' tesen yadan khuleegdsdiig avrakh bolno.

10

uchir n' khuul'd irekh sain yumsyn zhinkhene dur n' bus, kharin suuder n' baidag tul khuul' zhil bur bainga orgodog onookh l takhiluudaar, oirton iregchdiig khezee ch togs bolgozh chadakhgui. es bogoos, uilchlegchid n' negentee tsevershu-ulegdeed nugliin mos chanar n' tsaashid baikhgui bolson tul takhiluudyg orgokhoo bol'son baikh baisan bish uu? kharin edgeer takhil zhilees zhild nuglin sanuulga boldog. uchir n' bukh, yamaany tsusaar nugliig avch khayakh bolomzhgui yum. tiimees ter yertontsod irekheeta orgol ba takhilyg khuseegui,kharin ta nadad biye belsen. nugliin tolookh bukh shataalt takhil ba orgoliig ta taalaagui. tegeed biñuzegtun. burkhan min',tany khusliig uildekheer bi irlee.minii tukhai khuil-mal nomd bichigdsenz gezh khelsengev. deerkhiig khelekhdée takhil ba orgol, nugliin tolookh bukh shataalt takhil ba orgoliig ta khuseegui. ta tedniig taalaagui. (edgeer n' khuuliin daguu orgogddog) gesen. daraa n' ter uzegtun. tany khusliig uildekheer bi irlee gezh aildav. ter khoyerdakhiig n' togtookhyn tuld ankhnýkhyg n' zailuuldag. enekhuu khusleer bid yesus khristiin neg udaa bugdiin toloo biyee orgoson orgoloor damzhuulan ariusgagdsan yum. takhilch bolgon odor bur uilchen, nugliig khezee ch zailuulzh ul chadakh onookh l takhiluudaa dakhin dakhin orgosoor zogsdog. kharin ter uurd nugliin toloo neg takhilyg orgood, burkhany baruun gart zalarsan bogood oriinkh n' daisnuudyg kholiinkh n' gishguur bolgokh khurtel ter uyees khoish khuleezh baina. uchir n' khrist ariun bolgogdgs-dyg gants takhilaar uurd togs bolgozhee. ariun suns bidend mon gerchildeg. uchir n' ter ezen aildazh baina.ñter odruudiin daraa tedentei baiguulakh minii geree ene yum.bi oriin khuuliudyg tednii zurkhend tavina.bi tedgeeriig tednii ukhaan sanaand bichnežgeed, tsaaash n'ñbi tsaashid ted-nii nugluud,tednii khuul' bus yavdlyg sanakhguizeghee. edgeer zuilsin uuchlal baigaa gazar nugliin tolookh takhil tsaashid baikhgui boldog. iimd akh duu nar aa, bidend yesusiin tsusaar, oriin makhan biye bolokh khoshgoor damzhuulan tunii neesen shine, am'd zamaar ariun gazart nevtren orokh itgel baigaa tul, mon bidend

burkhany ger dekh augaa takhilch baigaa tul buzar mos chanaraas tseverlegdekhiiin tuldo orsdiin zurkheende tsatsuulzh, biyee ariun usaar ugaalgan, unen zurkheeree oirton ochitsgooye. orsdiin naidvryn khuleen zovshoorloo guivalgui bat barim-taltsaaya. uchir n' amlagch n' itgemzhit bilee. biye biyee khair bolon sain uilsed khokhuulen uramshuulakhad ankhaar'ya. ingekhdée zarim khumuusiin zurshil bolson shig khamtran tsuglakhaa bolilgui, kharin nogoo odor oirtozh buig kharakh tusam biye biyee zorigzhuul'ya. kharev bid unenii medlegiig khuleen avсны daraa sanaataigaar nugel uildvel nugliin tolookh takhil tsaashid uldekhgui. kharin shuult khiigeed eserguutsegchdiig shataakh galyn khligen ain chichirch khuleekh n' uldene. mosyegiin khuuliig ul kheregsegch khun khoyer buyuu gurvan gerchiin gerchleeler orshoolgui ukhdeg. burkhany khuug ulandaa gishgezh, ooriig n' ariusgasan gereenii tsusy buzar khemeen uzeed niguulsliin sunsiig doromzhilson khun kher zereg iluu khund shiitgel edelbel zokhino gezh ta nar bodozh baina? uchir n' shoo avalt n' minikh. khariug n' bi ogno geed, dakhizh ezen orin khumuusiig shuune gezh aildsan tuuniig bid medne. am'd burkhany gart orokh n' aimshigtai khereg mon. ta nar ongorson odrudee, gegeeruulegdseniikhee daraa zovlongiin ulemzh zorchliig tevch-senee sanagtun. buruutgal bolon tsokhrol dotor niitiin uzmer bolzh, tiinkhuu ad uzegdsen tedgeer khumuusiin khamsaatan bolzh baisan. uchir n' iluu sain monkhiiin omch khorongoteigoo ta nar medekh tul khorigogsdod enerengui khandazh, ed khorongiig chin' bulaan avakhad ch bayar khoortei baisan. tiimd aguu shagnal bukhii itgelee buu khayagtun. ta nar burkhany khuuliig biyeluuleed amlagdsanyg khuleezh avakhyn tulda ta nart tevcheer kheregtei. uchir n' aisui negen tun udalgui innet saatakhuui. kharin minii zovt negen itgeleer am'drakh bogoodkharev ter ukhrakh avas minii setgel tuuniig taalakhguigezhee. kharin bid suirel uruu ukhralt khiideg khumuus bus, kharin itgez, amiig khadgaldag khumuus bilee.

11

itgel bol bidnii naiddag zuilsiin bodit baidal, kharagdakhgui zuilsiin batalgaa mon. uchir n' ur'dyn khumuus tuugeer gerchleliig khuleen avsan azh. burkhany ugeer yertonts buteegdsen bogood tiinkhuu kharagdakh zuils n' uzegdekh zuilsees bii bol-gogdooguig bid itgeleer oilgodog. itgeleer abyel kainykhaas ulemzh deer takhilyg burk-hand orgov. uugeeree ter zovt baisan gesen gerchleliig khuleen avav. burkhan tuunii

belguudiin tukhai gerchilsen yum. khedi-igeer ter ukhsen bolovch itgeleer yar'saar baina. itgeleer yenokh ukhliig uzulgui deesh avaachigdsan. burkhan tuuniig deesh avaachsan uchraas ter old-songui. ter avaachigdashynkhaa omno burk-hand taalgadsan tul gerchlel khuleen avchee. itgelguigeer taalagdana gedeg bolomzhgui yum. uchir n' burkhan uruu irzh bui khun ter baidag gedegt bolon oriig n' khaigech khumuust ter shagnagh n' boldog gedegt itgekhestoi. itgeleer noa kharaakhan kharagdaagui baisan zuilsiin talaar seremzhluulavaad ger buliinkhee avralyn toloo khovogch avdryg susegen beldsen bogood ter tuugeer delkhiig yallazh, itgeliin daguu zovt baidlyg ovlogch bolzhee. itgeleer, abrakham duudagdkhdaa ov bolgon khuleen avakh gezh baisan nutag uruu yavснаr duulgavartai dagav. ter khaashaa yavzh baigaagaa ch medelgui garch yavav. itgeleer ter adilkhan amlaltyg khamtran ovlogch bolokh isaak, iakov nartai khamt maikhand nutaglazh, amlaltyn gazart khariin khun met, khariin nutagt baigaa met am'darsan. uchir n' abrakham suur' bukhii khotyг khuleezh baisan yum. ter khotyn uran barilgachin ba barilgachin n' burkhan mon. itgeleer, sara khurtel khediigeer nas n' khetersen bolovch urtei bolokh khuchiig avsan baina. uchir n' ter amlagchiig itgemzhit gezh uszen yum. tiimd mon negen erees, tegekhdée ukhsenees oortsgui tuunees tenger dekh odod met, tengisiin ergeerkh els adil toolzh barshgui olon urs zayaazhee. ted bugd amlaltuudyг khuleezh avalgui, kharin kholoos tedgeeriig kharzh, mendchilzh, oorsdiigoo delkhiid khar' khumuus khiigeed tsologdog-sod gedgiig khuleen zovshooron itgel dotor nas barsan bilee. uchir n' tiin yar'dag khumuus n' orsdiin nutgiig khaizh baigaagaa todorkhoi kharuuldag. unendee, kharev ted garch yavsan nutgaa sanazh baisan bol tedend butsakh bolomzh baikh baisan. kharin ted ulemzh deer nutgiig khusezh baiv. ter bol tengerleg oron mon. tiimees burkhan n' tednii burkhan gezh nerlegdekhdee tednees ichegui yum. uchir n' ter tednii toloo khotyг beldzhee. itgeleer, abrakham sorigdokhdoo isaakiig takhil bolgon orgov. amlaltuudyг khuleen avsan tereer ooriin gants khuugee orgoson. ene n' tuund isaak dotor chinii udmynkhan khemeen nerlegdene gezh aildsan khuu n' bailaa. burkhan bol ukhegsdees khurtel amiluulakh chadal-tai khemeen abrakham uszen bogood ter khuugee iinkhuu amiluulagdsan met butsaan avsan yum. itgeleer isaak irekh zuilsinkh n' talaar iakov, yesav naryг yeroozhee. itgeleer, iakov nas barzh baikhdaa iosyefyn bukh khovguuniig yeroogood, taya-gaa tulzh burkhand morgoson yum. itgeleer, iosyef nas barzh baikhdaa izrailiin

khovguud durvekh tukhai durdazh, oori-
 inkh n' yasyg khaana tavikhyg gereeselsen
 bilee. itgeleer, mosye torokhod tuuniig et-
 seg ekh n' gurvan saryn tursh nuuzh bailaa.
 uchir n' ted khuugiinkhee saikhnyg kharzh,
 khaany zarligaas aigaagui. itgeleer, mosye
 eriin tseend khureed faraony okhny khuu
 gezh nerlegdekheesee tatgalzav. nugliin
 tsag zuurn zhargalyg edelsnees burkhany
 khumuusiin khamt ad uezgdsen n' deer
 gedgiig ter songoson yum. khristiin tolookh
 buruutgal n' yegipyetiin erdeneseees aguu
 ikh bayalag mon gezh ter uzzhee. uchir
 n' ter shagnal uruu kharzh bailaa. it-
 geleer, mosye khaany uur khilengees ail-
 gui yegipyetiig orkhison. uchir n' ter
 uezgedkhgui tuuniig kharzh baigaa met
 tevchen azhee. itgeleer ter deeguurn gorokh
 bayaryg sakhiad tsus tsatsav. ingesneer
 uugan khuukhduudiig ustgasan negen n'
 tedend khurekhgui yum. itgeleer, ted khu-
 urai gazraar yavzh baigaa yum shig ulaan
 tengisiin dunduurn garsan. yegipyetchuud
 tuugeer n' garakhyg zavdakhad tengis zal-
 gov. itgeleer, iyerikhogiin khirmiig doloon
 odriin tursh toirsny daraa ter nurzhee. it-
 geleer, yankhan em rakhab turshuuluudyg
 amar taiwan zochilsny daraa duulgavargui
 khumuustei khamt am' uregdeegui yum. bi
 bas yuu yarikh ve? kherev bi gidyeon,
 barak, samson, iyefta, david, samuyel bolon
 esh uzuulegchdiin tukhai yarival nadad tsag
 khureltsekhgui. ted itgeleer khaanchlalu-
 udyg ezelzh, zovt baidlyg uilden, amlaltu-
 udad khurch, asrlanguudyn amyg khaazh,
 galyn khuchiig untraan, ildnii irees zailzh,
 buuraigaas khuchirkheg bolgogdozh, dain
 tulaldaand zorizghin, khariin daichdyg bu-
 ulgan avch bailaa. emegteichuud oors-
 diin ukhegsdiig amilaltaar butsaan avch
 baiv. zarim khumuus iluu deer amilal-
 tad khurekhiin tuld zolilyg khuleezh aval-
 gui tamlagdsan yum. zarim n' doromzhlog-
 don, tashuurdhuulsan. tiim, bas ginzhlegden,
 khorigdozh bailaa. ted chuluugaar shidu-
 ulen, sorigdozh, tas khoroodogdon, ildend
 khonoogdozh, khon' yamaany ar's nom-
 ron yavzh, khooson tarchig bain, zovzh,
 ad uezgdzhee. ted tsol, uul, agui bolood
 gazryn nukh suver tenuuchlen bailaa. ted-
 nii khuv'd delkhii zokhisgui baizhee. it-
 geleereed ted bugdeereed sain gerschleliig olood,
 amlagdsanyg khuleen avaaagui azh. yaagaad
 gevel burkhan bidnii toloo iluu deer yamar
 negen yumyg ur'daas kharzh baisan. in-
 gesneer ted bidenguigeer togs bolgogdokh
 yesgui yum.

12

tiimees bid oorsdiig min' khureelen bui ger-
 chleliin ulemzh aguu uultei tul alivaa saad
 totgor ba bidniig tun amarkhan urkhid-

dag nugliig khazhuiu tiish n' tav'zh, om-
 noo tavigdsan uraldaand tevcheerteigeer
 guitsgeeye. itgeliig ekhluulegch bogood
 buren duuren togsogoch bolokh yesus
 uruu kharaagaa chighluul'ye. ter oriinkh
 n' omnoo tavigdsan bayar bayasgalangiin
 toloo gutamshgiig es toomsorlon, zagal-
 maig tevchsen bogood burkhany sentiin
 baruun gart zalarsan yum. setgeleer un-
 akhgui baizh tenkheegee barakhguin tuld
 tuuniig sanagtun. tereer oriinkh n' es-
 reg nugeltnuudees tiim eserguutslig tevch-
 sen azhee. nugliin esreg temtseldee tsus
 ursgakh khurlee ta nar kharaakhan es-
 erguuteegui baigaa. ta nart khovguud
 shigee khandsan terkhuu senkhruullig ta
 nar martzhee.minii khuu, ezenii sakhil-
 gazhuulaltgy khongon uezgh bolokhgui.ter
 chamaig zemlekh uyed setgeleer buu una.
 uchir n' ezen khairladag khunee sakhilgazhu-
 uldag yum.ter khuleen avdag khuu bolgo-
 noo tashuurd dagezhee. ta naryn tevchdeg
 chin' sakhila battai bolokhyn toloo yum.
 burkhan khovguudteigee khar'tsdag shigee
 ta nartai tiinkhuu khar'tsdag. uchir n' etseg
 n' sakhilgazhuuldaggui khuu khaa baina?
 kherev bugdeereed khurtsen sakhila ta nart
 baikhgui bol ta nar khovguud n' bus, butach
 khuukhduud azh. bidniig sakhilgazhuuldag
 makhnan biyeiin etsguud bidend baisan. bid
 tedniig khundeldeg baisan bol tegekhs tus-
 maa bid sunsnuudiin etsegt zakhiragdan
 am'drakh n' ulemzh deer bus uu? uchir n'
 ted oorsdiin uzemzhiin daguu bidniig bogino
 khugatsaand sakhilgazhuulsan yum. kharin
 ter bidnii sain saikhny toloo azhee. tegsneer
 bid tuunii ariun baidlyg khuvaaltsakh yum.
 bukh sakhilgazhuulalt n' tukhain uyedee ba-
 yar khoortei bus, kharin ui gashuutai met
 sanagdavch daraa n' ene n' tuugeer sur-
 gagdsan khumuust zovt baidlyn amar am-
 galan bukhii ur zhimsig toruulzh ogdog.
 iimd tsuttsan gar, sul'dsan ovdgoo tenkhru-
 ulegtn. dogolon n' zamaasaa khazaikhgui,
 kharin edgeegdekhiin tuld oorsdiin khold zo-
 riulzh shuluun zam'tav'. bukh khuntei evert
 baikhyg bolon ariusgalyg moshgogtn. uun-
 guigeer khen ch ezeniig uezkhgui boloi. khen
 chin' ch burkhany niguulslees salakhguin
 tuld bolon yamar ch gashuun undes ur-
 gan khor uchruulan, tuugeer olon khun
 buzarlagdakhguin tuld seremzhil. sadar
 samuun, esvel khoonly toloo uugan khu-
 ugiin erkhee khudaldsan yesav shig suseg-
 gui khun bolchikhguin tuld seremzhil. ter
 daraa n' yerooliig ovlokhiiigh khussen bolovch
 gologdsan bilee. uchir n' ter nulims un-
 agan yerooliig khaisan khedii ch gemshliin
 tolookh zaig oloogui gedgiig ta nar medne.
 uchir n' ta nar khurch bolokh uul uruu
 bolon durenzen bui gal, kharankhui, tuner
 kharankhui, khui sakhi, bureen khungenekh
 duu bolon ugsiin duu chimee uruu ireegui.

ene n' ter chimeeg sonsson khumuusiin dakhiaid yamar ch ug buu aildaach khemeen zailskhiizh baisan tiim chimee yum. uchir n' ted kherev am'tan ch gesen uuland khurekh avaaš tuun uruu чулуу shidegtun gesen tushaalyg tesverlezh chadaagui yum. ene yavdal unekheer aimshigtai baisan tul mosye bi aidast avtazh, chichirsen gezh khelsen. kharin ta nar sion uul, am'd burkhany khot bolokh tenerleg iyerusalim uruu, bayaryn tsuglaan dakh' too tomshgui tener elch nar, tengert burtgedtsen ankh torogsdiiin чуулган, bugdiin shuugh burkhan болон тогс болгогдсон зовт khumuusiin sunsnuud uruu irsen. mon shine gereenii zuuch yesus uruu болон abyelynkhaas iluu deer yar'dag tsatsagsdan tsus uruu irsen. aildagchiig kheregsekhgui baikhaas ta nar seremzhil. uchir n' kherev gazar deer tedend sanuulsan tuuniiг ted ul kheregseed zugtchikhaagui бол tegekh tusmaa tengeres sanuulagch tuunees bid nuur буруулан zugtazh chadna gezh uu? tegekhd tuunii дуу delkhiig dorgiozh gankhuulsan. kharin edugee ter bi dakhizh neg удаа зовkhон delkhiig bus, teneriig ch mon segserne gezh amlasan. dakhizh neg удаа gedeg n' ul gankhuulagdakh yums n' uldekhiin tuld buteegdsen gankhuulag-dakh yums n' zailuulagdakhgy khelzh baigaa yum. tiimees bid ul gankhakh khaanchlalyg khuleen avsan tul talarkhlaa ilerkhiiltsgеeye. uugeer khundlel, aidas bukhii taalamzhit ulchleliig burkhand orgokh yum. yaagaad gevel bidnii burkhan shataakh gal mon.

13

akh duusiin khairaar khairlakhaa urgелzh-luul'ye. khar' khumuust zochlomtgoi khandakhaa buu mart. uchir n' zarim khumuus uugeeree tener elch naryg medelgui zochilson yum. tedentei khamt khorigdson yum shig khorigdogsdyг sanazh yavagtun. ta nar oorsdoo ch gesen biye dotor baigaa tul ad uezgdsen khumuusiig sanazh yav. bugd gerleltiig khundlegtun. or der n' ch buzartaagui baig. uchir n' yankhan erchu-diig болон zavkhairagchdyг burkhan shu-une. baigaa yumandaa setgel khangaluun baizh, am'dral chin' mongiig khairlakhaas cholotei baig. uchir n' ter oroo bi chamaig khezee ch orkhikhgui. bi chamaig khezee ch martakhgui gezh aildsan. tiimd bid zorigtoigoorezen minii tuslagch mon.bi aikhgui.khun namaig yaakh yum be'gedeg. ta nart burkhany ugiig yar'zh, ta naryg terguulzh yvasan khumuusiig sana. ted-nii biyee kherkhen avch yavsny ur dung sanazh, itgeliig n' duurai. yesus khrist ochigdor ch, onoodor ch kheveeree bogood monkhod kheveeree baina. ta nar yanz buriin, khachin zhigtei surgaaluudad setgel buu tatagd. uchir n' zurkh setgel

chin' khoolor bus, niguulsleer tenkhrekh n' sain. khool khunseer baigsad n' yamar ch ach tsygyg oloogui bilee. bidend takhi-lyn shiree bii. asart ulchildeg khumuus tuunees yum avch idekh erkhuui baidag. uchir n' ariun gazar uruu tsusyг n' nugliin tolookh takhil болгон terguun takhilchiin avchirdag tedgeer am'tdyn biye n' buud-lyn gadna shataagddag yum. tiimees yesus oriinkhoo tsusaar khumuusiig ariusgakhyn tuld bas khaalgany gadna zovson bilee. iimees tuuniiг doromzhilson doromzhlolyg bid uuren, buudlyn gadna garch tuun uruu ochitsgooye. uchir n' end bidend monkh khot alga. kharin bid irekh khotyг erzh baina. [tiimd] tuugeer damzhuulan burk-hand tuunii neriig khuleen zovshoordog uru-ulyн ur zhims buyuu magtaalyn takhi-lyg urgелzh orgotsgooye. sainyг uldekhee болон khuvaaltsakhaa buu mart. uchir n' iim takhiluud burkhand taalamzhtai. udirdagchdaa dagazh, tedend zakhiragdag-tun. uchir n' ted tootsoo khiigchid adil ta naryn setgeliig seremzhlen khargalzazh baidag. ted uuniig sanaa aldalguigeer, bayartaigaar khiig. es bogoos ta nart yamar ch ashig bolokhgui. bidnii toloo zalbirag-tun. bid oorsdiigoo alivaa zuild khundlu-ushtei avch yavakhgyг khusen, sain mos chanartai degedtee bat itgedeg. namaig ta nar uruu udakhgui ochuulaasai gezh zalbirakhgy bi khicheenguilen guizh baina. khon'dyn khon'chin bolokh bidnii ezen yesusiig monkh gereenii tsusaar damzhuulan ukhegsdees amiluulsan amar amgalangiin burkhan ori-inkh n' khusliig guitsetgekх alivaa sain kheregт ta naryg chadvartai bolgozh, ori-inkhoo melmiid taalamzhtai zuiliig bidnii dotor buteelgekheer yesus khristeer damzhu-ulan azhillazh baina. yesus khristed aldar n' [uyeiin] uyed baikh boltugai. amyen. akh duu nar aa, enekhuu surgamzhiin ugiig tevchin baizh khuleen avaarai gezh bi ta naraas guiya. uchir n' bi ta nart товчkhон bichlee. bidnii akh duu bolokh timot sul-lagdsanyг duulgaya. kherev ter udakhgui irvel bi tuuntei khamt ta nartai uulzana. bukh udirdagchiddaa болон ariun khumuust mend khurgeerei. italias iregsd ta nart mend khurgezh baina. niguulsel n' ta bugdtei baikh boltugai.

burkhan ba ezen yesus khristiin zarts iakov bi khar' gazar tarkhsan arvan khoyer ovogt mendchilzh baina. akh duu nar min', el-dviin soriltod orokhdoo uuniig buren bayar khood gezh uz. ta naryn itgeliin sorilt tesver khatuuzhlyg toruuldeg gedgiig ta nar medekh bilee. tesver khatuuzhil n' togs ur duntei baig. tegvel ta nar yuugaar ch dutakhgui togs, buren buten baina. kharin ta naryn khen negen n' mergen ukhaanaar dutval, bukh khund ogoomroo, buruushaalgui ogogch burkhanaas guig. tegeed tuund ogogdokh bolno. kharin ter yamar ch ergelzeeguigeer itegeleeree guig. uchir n' ergelzegch negen n' salkhiar tuugdan davalgaalakh tengisiin dolgio met azhee. tiim khun ezenes yum avna gezh buu naidag. ter khun khoyer sanaa ovorlogch bogood bukh uldee togtvorgui baidag yum. kharin egel dord akh duu n' ooriin ondor dotroo sairkhag. bayan khun ooriin basamzhlal dotroo sairkhag. yaagaad gevel ter ovsnii tsetseg met ongono. uchir n' nar toonozh, khaluun salkhi ovsiig gandaakhad tsetseg n' unazh goye saikhan baidal n' usdag. uunii adil bayan khun ch zamdaa tiinkhuu uregdekhl bolno. sorility tesverledeg khun yeroooltei yee! uchir n' ter sorigdcchikhood, ezenii orig n' khairlagsdad amlasan amiin titmiig khuleen avna. khen n' ch sorig-dokhdoo burkhan namaig sor'zh baina gezh buu yarig. uchir n' burkhan buzard muugaar sorigddoggui bogood oroo kheniig ch sor'doggui. kharin ooriin khusel tachaal-daa avtazh, uruu tatagdash uyedee khun bur sorigddog. tegeed khusel tachaal n' ur togtoon nugliig toruuldeg. nugel n' biyellee olokhooroo ukhliig avchirdag azh. khairst akh duu nar min', buu mekhlegdegtun. alivaa sain soyerkhol ba alivaa togs beleg n' deerees, gerluudiin etsegees buuzh irdeg. tuund oorchloht ch baikhgui, oorchlogdokh suuder ch baikhgui. ter oriin khuleer bidniig unenii ugeer toruulev. ingesneer bid tuunii buteeluudiin ankhy ur zhims n' bolokh yum. khairst akh duu nar min', uuniiig ta nar medegtun. kharin khun bur sonsokhdoo turgen, yarikhdoo udaan, uur khilendee khorio baig. uchir n' khunii uur khilen burkhany zovt baidlyg biyeluuldegui yum. tiimees ta nar bukh buzard baidal, khoron sanaanykhaa bukh l uldegdliig khayazh, oorsdiin chin' dotor suulgagdsan ugiig daruukhnaar khuleezh avagtun. ter ug ta naryn setgeliig avrakh chadaltai. gekhdee oorsdiigoo khuurdag zugeer neg sonsogchid bish, ugiig kheregzhuulegchid bolotgun. uchir n' ugiig sonsood uilddegui alivaa khun bol torolkh nuur tsaraigaa tolind kharzh baigaa khuntei adil yum. ter khun ooriigoo kharaad ergekhdoo oorooy

mar bainnaa ter daruid martdag. kharin martamkhai sonsogch bus, kheregzhuulegch bolzh, erkh choloonii khuul' bolokh togs khuuliig nyakhuur uzdeg bogood tuugeer baidag khun n' uils dotroo yeroogdokh bolno. kherev khen negen n' ooriigoo susegtei khemeen boddog khedii ch khel amaa khazaarladaagui bol ooriin zurkhee khuurch bui bogood suseglel n' ashiggui azhee. bidnii burkhan ba etsegiin omno tsever ariun bogood buzartaagui suseglel bol zovzh zudrekhl tsagt n' onchin khumuus, belevsen ekhneruudiig ergezh toiron, ooriigoo khamgaalan delkhiigees bokhirdokhgui baikh n' azhguu.

2

akh duus min', aldart ezen bolokh bidnii ezen yesus khristed itgekhl itgeldee busdyg buu alagchil. kherev tanai tsuglaand kheentser khuvtsaslasan, altan bogzhtei khun, mon bokhir khuvtsastai yaduu khun orzh irvel, ta nar kheentser khuvtsas omsson negniig n' ontsgoi ankhaarch ta end tukhlan suu geed, kharin yaduu khund chi tend zogs, esvel minii kholiin gishguur khav'd suu gevel, ta nar oorsdiinkhoo duund yalgavarlaalyg bii bolgozh, buzard bodol sanaatai shuugchid bolson bus uu? minii khairst akh duu nar aa, sonsogtun. burkhan ene yertontsiin yaduusyig orig n' khairlagsdad amlasan khaanchlalyn ovlogchid bolgozh, tedniig itgel dotor bayan bailgakhyn tuldsongogui gezh uu? kharin ta nar yaduu khuniiig khundetgesengui. ta naryg darlan, shuukhed avachigsad n' bayachuud bish gezh uu? ta nart ogogdson erkhem neriig ted gutaan dorumzhildoggui gezh uu? kherev ta nar khaan khuul' bolokh chi khorshoo ooriin adil khairsta gesniig sudryn daguu biyeluulzh baival ta nar sainy uildezh baina. kharin ta nar khuniiig alag uzvel, ta nar nugel uildezh, kheregtun met khuuliar yallagdash bolno. uchir n' bukh khuuliig sakhivch neg deer n' budrekhl khen bolovch bukh khuuliig zorchson bolno. uchir n' buu zavkhairst gezh alidsan ter bas khun buu al gesen yum. kherev chi zavkhairstaagui khernee khun al-bal, khuuliin gemt kheregtun bolno. erkh choloonii khuuliar shuugdekhl gezh bui ter khumuus shui tiinkhuu yar', tiinkhuu uild. uchir n' orshoolgui khund orshoolgui shuult baikh bolno. kharin orshool shuultiig yaldag. akh duus min', kherev khun nadad itgel bii gesen atlaa uilsgui bol yamar ashig-tai yum be? tiim itgel tuuniig avarch chadna gezh uu? kherev akh duu chin', esvel egch duu chin' omsokhl khuvtsasgui, odor tutmyn khooloor dutagdash baikhad n', ta naryn neg chin' tedend amar taivan yav. du-laatsakh boltugai, tsadakh boltugai gezh khelchikheed biyed n' zailshgui kheregtsetei

baigaa zuilsiiḡ n' tedend ogokhgui bol yamar ashigtai yum be? iimees ch itgel n' kherev uilsgui bol ooroo ukhmel yum. gevch khen neg chin' chamd itgel baina. kharin nadad uils baina. chi nadad itgelee uilsguigeer kharuul. bi chamd ooriin itgeliḡ uilseeree kharuul"ya gezh khelzh bolokh yum. burkhan bol gants gedegt chi itgedeg. ene chin' sain khereḡ. chotgoruud ch mon uund itgedeg bogood chichirdeg yum. munkhag khun ee, kharin chi uilsgui itgel n' ashiggui gedgiḡ khuleen zovshoorokhiḡ khusezh baina uu? bidnii etseg abrakham takhilyn shireen deer ooriin khuu isaakaa orgokhdoo uilseeree zovtḡogdson bish uu? itgel n' tuunii uilstei khamt azhillazh baisnyḡ, itgel n' uilseer guitsed bolsnyḡ chi kharzh baina. abrakham burkhand itgesen. ene n' tuuniḡ zovt baidald tootsogduulsan yum gezh oguuldeg sudar biyelegdsen bogood abrakham burkhany and nokhor gezh duudagdakh bolson. khun zovkhon itgeleer bus, uilseer zovtḡogddogiḡ chi kharzh baina. mon uunii adilaar yankhan em rakhab elch naryḡ khuleen avch, tedniḡ ondoo zamaar yavuulakhdāa uilseeree bas zovtḡogdoogui gezh uu? uchir n' sunsgui biye ukhmel baidgiin adil tuunchlen uilsgui itgel ch bas ukhmel boloi.

3

akh duus min', bagsh nar bid ulemzh khund shuulted orno gedgiḡ meden, ta naraas olon khun bagsh bolzh bolokhgui. uchir n' bid bugd olon yuman deer buderdeg. kherev khelekh ugen deeree buderdegui khun baival, ter khun bukh biyee khazaarlakh chadvartai toḡs khun baina. mor'dyḡ zalakhyn tulḡ bid amand n' amgaivch khizh khazaarlaad bukh biyeiḡ n' zaldag. mon usan ongotsnuudyḡ khar. tedgeer n' khediigeer aguḡ tom bolood zogsokhgui khuchiḡ salkhind tuugddag bolovch bas l zhizhigkhen zaluuraar zholooduulzh zaluurchiin khussen zugt yavdag. tuunchlen khel ch gesen biyeiin zhizhig erkhten atlaa aguḡ tom zuilseer sairkhḡdag azhee.kharagtun. iim ochuukhen gal ch asar ikh oi modyḡ tuimerddeg bilee. khel bol gal bogood khort muu yavdlyn yertonts azh. khel n' bidnii erkhtnuudiin dund baizh bukh biyeiḡ buzarladaḡ. khel bidnii am'dralyn khurdiḡ galdan shataadag bogood ooroo tamaar asazh baidag. uchir n' torol buriin arataan am'tad, shuvuud, khevleer yavagchid, am'tad bolon dalai tengisiin am'tdyḡ khun torolkhton nomkhruulzh baigaa, nomkhruulsaar ch irsen. kharin khen ch kheliḡ nomkhruulzh chadakhgui. khel bol ukhliin khoroor duursen, amraltgui buzard em mon. bid kheleer ezen ba etsegiḡ magtdag. bid tuugeer burkhany dur torkhoor buteegdsen

khumuusiḡ kharaadag. magtaal, kharaal neg l amnaas gardag azh. akh duus min', iim baizh bolokhgui. bulgiin neg ekhees tsever tseנגeg ba gashuun us zereg gardag bil uu? akh duus min', inzhriin mod chidun zhimsiiḡ, usan uzmiin mod inzhriḡ urguulḡag bil uu? davstai us ch tsever tseנגeg usyḡ gargadaggiḡ. ta naryn dund khen chin' mergen agaad ukhaalag ve? ter khun ooriin uilsiḡ mergen ukhaany dolgoon baidlaar biyee zov avch yavan kharuul. kharin kherev ta nar zurkhendee khorsson ataarkhal ba khuvia khicheesen zorilgotoi bol buu bardamna, unenii esreg khudal buu yar'. ene mergen ukhaan bol deerees buuzh irdeg n' bish kharin gazrynkh, torolkhiinkh bogood chotgoriinkh yum. uchir n' khaana ataarkhal ba khuvia khicheesen zorilgo orshizh baina, tend zambaraaggiḡ baidal bolood alivaa buzard yum n' baidag. kharin deerees ireḡch mergen ukhaan n' negd ariun, tegeḡd amar taivan, eyeldeg, ul suur'tai, orshool ba sain ur zhimseer duuren, yalgavarladaaggiḡ, khoyer nuur gargadaggiḡ azh. ur zhims n' zov baigchiin ur n' amar taivnyḡ buteegchdeer amar taivand tarigddag yum.

4

ta naryn dundakh kheruul bolon zorchliin undes yuu ve? ter n' erkhtnuuded chin' daitazh bui ta naryn khusluud bish uu? ta nar shunan khusdeg bogood ta nart baikhgui bolokhoor n' khun aldag. ta nar ataarkhḡdag bogood olzh avch chaddaggiḡ. tiimees ta nar temtseldezḡ, kherelḡdeg. ta nar guidaggiḡ uchraas ta nart baidaggiḡ. ta nar guigaad khuleen avdaggiḡ. uchir n' ta nar oorsdiin taalamzhid zartsuul"ya khemeen buruu khandlagaar guidag baina. zavkhai ems ee, yertontstei naizlakh n' burkhany esreg daisagnal gedgiḡ ta nar medekhgui gezh uu? tegekheer yertontsiin naiz baikhyḡ khussen khen bolovch ooriigoo burkhany daisan bolgozh baigaa yum. esvel yamar ch zorilgoguiḡeer sudart tuunii bidnii dotor nutagluulsan suns n' ataarkhan khusdeg khemeesen gezḡ ta nar bodozh baina uu? gevch ter iluu ikh niguulsiiḡ ogdog. tiimees burkhan bardam khuniḡ eserguutsdeg, kharin daruu khund niguulsel ogdog gedeg. tiimees burkhand zakhiragḡdagḡ. diavolyḡ eserguuts. tegvel ter ta naraas zailna. burkhand oirtḡotun. tegvel ter ta nart oirtono. nugelt khumuus ta nar garaa tseverle. khoyer sanaatai khumuus ta nar zurkhee ariusga. shanal, gashuud, uil. ineed chin' gashuudal bolog. bayar khoor chin' uitgar gunig bolog. ezenii orshikhuid oorsdiigoo daruu bolgo. tegvel ter ta naryḡ orgomzhlokh bolno. akh duu nar aa, biye biyee buu guzhird. akh duugee guzhirddeg esvel ooriin akh duug shuudeḡ khun bol khuuliḡ guzhirdegch bolon

khuuliig shuugch azhee. kherev ta khuuliig shuuvet ta khuuliig biyeluulegch bish, kharin shuugch azh. khuul' togtoogch ba shuugch n' zovkhon gants baidag bogood ter n' avarch, ustgazh ch chadna. kharin khorshoo shuugch ta khen yum be? noodor, esvel margaash bid tiim, tiim khot uruu yavzh, tendee neg zhil baizh, khudaldaq khiizh ashig olno gezh yarigch ta nar odoo naashaa iregtun. am' chin' margaash yamar baikhyg ta nar medekhgui. uchir n' ta nar kheseg zuur uzegdeed daraa n' alga bolokh uur manan shuu dee. ta ingezh khelekhiin orod, kharin kherev ezen khusvel, bid am'd baizh, uuniig bolon tuuniig khiine gezh yari-val zokhino. kharin uuntei adil, ta nar oorsdiinkhoo bodol dotor bardamnan sairkhdag. iimerkhuu alivaa sairkhal n' buzaryum. tiim uchir zov yumyug uildekhiig meddeg khernee ul uilddeg khund ene n' nugel yum.

5

bayan khumuus ta nar, naash iregtun. orsod deer chin' irzh bui zovlongiinkhoo toloo gashuudan uil. ed bayalag chin' yalzarch, deeliig chin' erveekhiidzhee. alt, mongo chin' zeverch, zev n' ta naryn esreg gerch bolzh, makhan biyeiig chin' gal met shataana. ta nar etssiin odruuded erdenesee khuraazhee. kharagtun, tari-alang chin' khuraasan azhilchdyn khols, ta naryn saatuulaad baigaa ter khols ta naryn esreg khashkhirsch baina. urgatsyg chin' khuraasan khumuusiin khashkhiraan tumen tsergiin ezenii sonort khurchee. ta nar delkhii deer bayan tansag am'darch, duraaraa avirlakh am'drald khotlogdov. nyadalgaany odor ta nar zurkhee bordson baina. ta nar zovt khuniig yallazh, alav. ter ta naryg eserguutsdeggui. tiim uchraas, akh duu nar aa, ezeniig irekh khurtel tevcheertei baigtun. kharagtun, tariachin khorsnii unet buteegdekhuniig khuleedeg. ingekhidee ter ert ba oroitozh orokh boroo ortol tesverteiger khuleedeg yum. ta nar ch bas tevcheertei bai. ezenii irekh oirtson tul zurkhee changal. akh duu nar aa, ta nar oorsdoo shuugdchikhguin tuld biye biyeiinkhee esreg buu gomdollo. kharagtun, shuugch khaalgaan deer zogsozh baina. akh duu nar aa, ezenii nereer yar'zh baisan esh uzuulegchdiig avch, zovlon ba tevcheeriin zhishee bolgoztun. kharagtun, bid tevchsen khumuusiig yeroogdsont tootsdog. ta nar iovyn tesver tevcheeriin tukhai sonsozh, ezen etsest n' yuu khiisniig kharsan. yaa-gaad gevel ezen enerleer duuren agaad orshoongui yum. kharin yuuny omno, akh duu nar min', ta nar tengereer ch, gazraar ch, oor yamar ch andgaigaar buu tangaragla. kharin ta naryn za n' za, ugui n' ugui baig. ingesneer ta nar shuult dor unakhgui yum.

ta naryn dund khen negen n' zovlon edelzh baina uu? ter n' zalbirag. khen negen n' khogzhiltei baina uu? ter n' magtan duulag. ta naryn dund khen negen n' ovchtei baina uu? ter n' chuulgany akhlagchdyg duudag. ted ezenii nereer tuuniig tosoor tosolzh, tuunii toloo zalbirag. itgeliin zalbiral n' ovchtei negniig edgeezh, ezen ter khuniig bosgono. kherev ter nugel uildsen bol tedgeer n' uuchlagdakh bolno. tiim uchraas biye biyeiinkhee omno nuglee khuleen zovshoorch, biye biyeiinkhee toloo zalbir. ingesneer ta nar edgeegdekh boloi. zovt khunii zalbiral n' ur nolootei bogood ikhiig guitselduulzh chadna. yelia bol bidentei adilkhan zhiriin khun baisan. boroo oruulakhguin tuldu tuuniig zalbirakhad gurvan zhil zurgaan saryn tursh gazart boroo oroogui bilee. tuuniig dakhin zalbirakhad, tengerees khur boroo asgazh, gazar ur zhimsee urguulsan yum. akh duu nar min', kherev ta naryn neg chin' unenees gazhaad, khen neg chin' tuuniig erguulen avchirval, khuuramch zamaas n' nugeltniig erguulzh avchirsan ter khun tuunii setgeliig ukhleeas avarch, too tomshgui olon nugliig khalkhlakh bolno gedgiig tuund meduulegtun.

yesus khristiin elch pyetr bi pont, galat, kappadok, azi bolon bitun nutguudaar tarkhsan, tur suur'shigch nart ilgeev. ta nar bol burkhany ur'daas medekh medlegiin daguu, sunsnii ariusgalaar yesus khristed duulgavartai baikhyn tuld bolon tuunii tsusaar tsatsuuilakhyn tuld songogdson bilee. niguulsel ba amar taivan n' ta nart ulam arvin bolokh boltugai. bidnii ezen yesus khristiin burkhan bolon etseg magtagdakh boltugai. uchir n' burkhan oriin aguu ikh orshoolooroo yesus khristiin ukhegsdees amilsan amilaltaar damzhuulan bidnii am'd naidvar uruu, mokhoshgui, buzartaagui, alga bolchikhgui bogood ta naryn toloo tengert khadgalagdsan ov uruu dakhin toruulsen. etssiin uyed ilerkhii-ilegdekhd belen bui avralyn toloo ta nar itegeleeree burkhany khucheer khamgaalagdsan azhee. khediigeer ta nar edugee tur zuur shaardlagatai bol eldviiin zovlong edelzh baigaa ch gesen uundee ulemzh bayarlada. ingesneer ta naryn itegeliin shalguur n' galaar shalgakh bolovch mokhokh altnaas ch iluu unetei bain, yesus khristiin ilchlelt deer magtaal, aldar, khundetgeld khurekh yum. ta nar tuuniig kharaagui bolovch tuuniig khairlada. edugee ta nar tuuniig kharakhgui baigaa bolovch, tuund itgedeg. ta nar khelekhiin argagui, aldraar duuren bayar khooroor ikhed bayarladag. ingekhdee ta nar itegeliinkhee ur dund setgeliin avralyg olzh avna. enekhuu avralyn tukhaid gevel, ta nart irekh niguulslin tukhai esh uzuultgeesen esh uzuulegchid ankhaaraltai sudalz, lavlan, oorsdiinkh n' dund baisan khristiin suns al' uye bolon kheniig zaasnys nyagtlan sudalzhee. uchir n' khristiin zovlon bolon daraa n' irekh aldryg ter ur'daas aildsan baizhee. tengerees ilgeegdsen ariun sunseer ta nart sain medeeg nomlosen khumuuseer damzhuulan edugee ta nart tunkhaglagdsan edgeer zuild esh uzuulegchid oorsdodoo bus, kharin ta nart ulchilhzh baisan n' tedend ilchlegdsen yum. tenger elch nar ch edgeer zuiliig kharakhgy khusdeg. tiimees ta nar oyuu sanaagaa uildeld beltgezh, eruul ukhaantai baizh, yesus khristiin ilchlelt deer ta nart oogogdokh niguulsel naidvaraa bureh tav' ta duulgavartai khuukhduudiinkhee khuv'd, medekhgui baikhad chin' ta nart baisan ur'dyn khusel tachaalada buu niitsuul. kharin ta naryg duudsan ariun negenii adil oorsdiin bukh l zan baidalada bas ariun baigtun. yaagaad gevel bi ariun uchraas ta nar ariun baigtun gezh bichigdsen yum. kherev ta nar yalgavarlalguigeer khun buriig uilsiiinkh n' daguu shuudeg negenii etseg gezh duudag yum bol, delkhii deer baikh khugatsaandaa emeen biyee avch yav. ingekhdee

ta nar etseg ovgodosoo ovloson oorsdiin utgagui am'dralaas alt, mongo metiin ustakh zuilseer zoligdsan bus, kharin unet tsusaar, khristiin tsus bolokh gem zemgui bogood tolbogui khurgany tsusaar zoligdsan gedgee medegtun. uchir n' ter yertonts buteegdekhees omno ur'daas medegdsen bolovch tsag khugatsaany togsgold ta naryn toloo uzegdee. ta nar tuugeer damzhuulan burkhand itegechid yum. burkhan tuuniig ukhegsdees amilulzh, tuund aldryg ogchee. ingesneer ta naryn itgel ba naidvar burkhand baikh yum. ta nar unend duulgavartai baisnaaraa setgelee ariusgazh chin setgelees akh duusee khairlakh bolson uchir biye biyee zurkh setgeleesee khaluunaar khairlagtun. uchir n' ta nar ustakh urees bus, kharin ul ustakh urees buyuu burkhany am'd, orshin bui uger damzhuulan dakhin torsion bilee. uchir n' bukh makhan biye bolboos ovs met bogoodbukhii l aldar n' ovs nogoony tsetseg met.v.s ganddag, tsetseg unadag, kharin ezenii ug monkhod orshino.ene n' ta nart tunkhaglagdsan ug mon.

2

tiimees ta nar bukh l os khonzon, zal' mekh, khoyer nuur gargakh yavdal, ataa zhotoo bolon gutgeleg bukhniiig khayazh, ugiin tsever suug nyalkh khuukhduud adil khusen temuul. ingesneer ta nar uugeer avrald khurtlee osokh yum. kherev ta nar unekheer ezenii enerliig amssan yum bol teg. ezen uruu ir. ter bol khumuust gologdsan bolovch, kharin burkhany omno songogdson, unet, am'd chuluu bilee. iimd am'd chuluu met bolson ta nar ch yesus khristeer damzhuulan burkhand taalamzhit, sunsleg takhiluudyg orgokh ariun takhilch bolokhyn tuld sunsleg baishin bolon barigdagtun. ene n' sudartkharagtun. bi siond songogdson, bulangiin unet chuluug tavina.tuund itegech khun ichguurt orokhguikhemeen bichigdsen baidag. tiimees itegech ta nart ene n' unet. kharin ul itegechdedbarilgachdyn golson chuluu n' bulangiin chuluu bolov geedbudruulekh chuluu, teeglekh khad bolson yumgezhee. ted ugend duulgavargui baidgaas bolzh buderddeg bogood ene n' tedend togtoogdsan azh. kharin ta nar bol songogdsen ugsaa, khaant takhilch nar, ariun undesten, burkhany ezemshliin ard tumen yum. ingesneer kharankhuigaas ta naryg oriin gaikhamshigt gerel uruu duudsan tuunii davuu chanaruudyg ta nar tunkhaglakh yum. uchir n' ta nar ur'd n' ard tumen bish baisan bolovch, ta nar odoo burkhany ard tumen bolvzee. ta nar orshooliig khurteegui baisan bolovch odoo ta nar orshooliig khurtsen baina. khairt khumuus ee, setgeliin chin' esreg dain khiideg makhan biyeiin khusel

tachaaluudyg tseerlekhiiig khar' khumuus bolon tur khugatsaagaar baigch ta naraas bi guiya. khar' undestnuudiin dund biyee zov avch yav. ingesneer ted ta naryg khoron muug uildegchid khemeen gutgeveh, etsest n' ta naryn sain uilsiiig kharaad tuuniiig irekh odor burkhanyg aldarshuulakh bolno. ezenii tolooo oorsdiigoo khunii bii bolgoston alivaa buttsest zakhiruul. erkh medel bukhii negen bolokh khaand ch yumuus esvel zoviiig uildegchdiig magtazh, muug uildegchdiig shiitgekhiiin tuld tuunii ilgeesen zakhiragchdad ch zakhiruul. sainyg uildseneeree ta nar munkhag khumuusiin medleggui baidlyg duugui bolgokh n' burkhanyg khusel yum. choloot khun met uild. erkh choloo goo muu muukhaig daldlakh khalkhavch bolgon buu ashigla, kharin burkhandy zarts met uild. bukh khuniiig khundel. akhan duusiin barildlagaag khairla. burkhanaas emee. khaanyg khundel. boolchuud aa, bukhii l khundeleer zovkhon sain, dolgoon todiigui, bas shudarga bus avrirlagch ezdedee ch zakhiragd. uchir n' kherev khun shudarga busaar zovokhdoo burkhand khanddag mos chanaraasaa bolzh tevchvel ene n' taalyg oldog. kherev ta nar nugel uildeed shiruun nudargad ortokhdoo tevchlee ch, uund yamar gav"yaa baikh bilee? kharin kherev ta nar zoviiig uildeed zovokhdoo, uuniiig khultsen tevchvel, ene n' burkhany taalyg oldog. uchir n' ta nar enekhuu zorilgyn tolooo duudagsdan bilee. yaagaad gevel ta naryg orinkhoo moroor daguulakhyn tuld ta nart ulger duuraillyg uldeen, khrist ta naryn tolooo zovlon edelsen. ter nugel uildeegui, tuunii amand yamar ch zal' mekh oldoogui. ter zukhegdezh baikhdaa, khariud n' zukhegui. ter zovon tarchilzh baikhdaa zanalkhiileegui, kharin shudargaar shuudeg negend origoo daatgasaar bailaa. bidniig nugeld ukhuulzh, zovt baidald am'druulakhyn tuld ter oroo bidnii nugliig modon deer biyedee uursen. uchir n' ta nar tuunii sharkhaar edgeegdsen bilee. uchir n' ta nar khon' met toorsoor baisan bolovch edugee setgeliin chin' khon'chin bolon khargalzagchid butsazh irev.

3

tuunchlen ekhneruud ee, ta nar nokhor-too zakhiragd. ingekh n' nokhruudiin chin' zarim n' ugiig dagakhgui baigaa ch gesen, ted ekhneruudiinkhee uguigeer, biyee avch yavakh baidlaar avragdana. ted ta naryn zhuramt baidal bolood eyeldeg zan baidlyg chin' azhiglana shuu dee. ta naryn us sulzhilt, altan edlel zuukh, esvel khuvtsasalt gekh met chimeglel chin' zovkhon gadna talyn uzemzh buu baig. kharin zurkhend nuugdsan khuniiig dolgoon ba daruu setgeliin mokhoshgui chanaraar chimegle. ene

n' burkhany omno asar unetei boloi. uchir n' tuunchlen ur'd tsagt burkhand naidvaraa tav'san ariun emegteichuud ch nokhruuddee zakhiragdan oorsdiigoo goyedog baiv. tuunchlen sara abrakhamyg ezen gezh duudan, duulgavartai dagasan yum. kherev ta nar yamar ch ayuulaas aikhguigeer zoviiig uildvel, ter emegtein khuukhduud bolno. nokhruud ee, ekhner chin' emegtei khun tul tuuniiig ooroosoo sul doroi sav met uzen ta nar ch mon adil ekhnerteigee oilgoltsozh am'dar. amiin niguulsiin khamtran ovlogchiinkh n' khuv'd tuuniiig khundetge. ingeval ta naryn zalbiralad saad totgor uchraghui. etsest n', bugd ev nairtai, enerengui, akhan duuseg, eyeldeg bogood suns dotor daruu baitsgaa. yerooliig ovluulekh zorilgyn uudnees ta naryg duudsan tul ta nar muug muugaar, esvel dromzhlolyg dromzhlooor khariulakhyn orond yeroogtun. uchir n'amia khairlazh, sain odruudiiig uzekhiig khusedg khunbuzar muugaas khelee, zal' mekhiiin ugsees uruulaa khor'zh boliul. tegeed buzar muugaas ergezh, sainyg uild. amar taivnyg khai, tuuniiig moshgo. uchir n' ezenii memii zovt khumuus deer baidag. tuunii chikh tednii zalbiralad ankhaaral tav'dag. kharin ezenii tsarai buzar muug uildegchdiin esreg baidaggezhee. kherev ta nar sainy tolooo khicheen zutgekh avaaas khen ta nart khor uchruulakh yum be? kharin ta nar zovt baidlyn tolooo zovlon edlekkeh khurlee ch, ta nar yerooltei. tednii surduulgees buu ai, buu zov. kharin ta naryn dotorkh naidvaryl talaar asuukh khun burd khariu ogokhod yamagt belen bai, gekhdee dolgoon baidlaar bolon khundetgelteigeer khar-iul. khristiig ezen khemeezh zurkhendee tusgaarlan nandigna. mon sain mos chanartai bai. ingesneer khrist dotorkh ta naryn sainaar biyee avch yavakhgy muuchlagchid ta naryg gutgesen zuildee ichikh bolno. kherev burkhan taalakh avaaas ta nar muug uildseniikhee tolooo zovsnoos zoviiig uildseniikhee tolooo zovson n' deer. uchir n' khrist ch neg udaa nugliin tolooo ukhezh, zovt n' zovt busyg orlosen. ene n' bidniig burkhand avachikhyn tuld boloi. ingekhdee makhan biye dotor ukhezh, suns dotor amiluulagdav. terkhuu sunseer khrist yavzh, shorond baigaa sunsnuuded tunkhaglazhee. edgeer sunsnuud n', ur'd noagiin odor khovogch avdar barigdazh baikh uyed buyuu burkhan tevchizh khuleeseer baikhad duulgavargui baiv. terkhuu khovogch avdart tsoon buyuu naiman khun baizh, usnaas esen mend garchee. us bol yesus khristiin amilaltaar damzhuulan odoo ta naryg avrakh beleg temdeg bolokh baptism yum. ene n' makhan biyeiin buzryg arilgadag bish kharin sain mos chanaraar burkhand khandan orgokh amlalt yum. tereer tengert ochood

burkhany baruun gart baizh, tenger elch nar, erkh medluud bolon khuchnuud tuund zakhiragdash baigaa bilee.

4

tiimees khrist negentee makhan biyeeree zovson tul ta nar ch gesen izhil zorilgoor oorsdiigoo zevsegle. yaagaad gevel makhan biyeeree zovson negen n' nugel khiikhee bol'son. ene n' biyeeree am'drakh uldsen khugatsaandaa tsaashid khunii khusel tachaalyn toloo bus, kharin burkhany khusliin toloo am'drakhyn tuld yum. uchir n' khediin ongorson odruuded ta nar zavkhairai, tachaal, arkhidalt, utga uchirgui nairlan tseengekh yavdal bolon yes busyn shuteend morgokh yavdlyg moshgon, khar' undestnuudiin khusliig guitselduulzh baisan chin' khangaltai. ene bukhend ted ta naryg oorsodtei n' khamt duraaraa durgikh yavdald kholbogdooguid gaikhshirch, muu kheldeg. gevch ted am'd bolood ukhegsdiig shuukhed belen baigh tuund tailagnakh bolno. uchir n' ene zorilgyn uudnees sain medee ukhegsded ch khurtel tunkhaglagdsan. ingesneer ted makhan biyeeree khumuusiin adil shuugdsen bolovch, burkhany khusliin daguu suns dotor am'd baikh yum. bukh yum-syn togsgol oir irchikheed baina. tiimees zov shuun tungaazh, zalbiraldaa eruul baigtun. yuuny omno, biye biyee khaluunaar khairla. uchir n' khair bol too tomshgui nugliig daldaldag yum. gomdollokhuigeer biye biyedee zochlomtgoi bai. khun bur khuleen avsan belgeeree biye biyedee burkhany olon torliin niguulsiin sain nyarvuud shig uilchil. yar'dag khun n' burkhany ugiig yaazh kheldegchlen yarig. uilchildeg khun n' burkhanaas tetgedgdeg khucheer uildeg. tegeed bukh zuild yesus khristeer damzhuulan burkhan aldarshuulagdakh yum. yesus khristed aldar ba noyerkhol n' uyeiin uyd baikh boltugai. amyen. khairtai khumuus min', ta naryg sorikhyn tuld dund chin' irdeg galt soriltod yamar negen khachirkhaltai yum ta nart tokhildson met buu gaikh. kharin ta nar khristiin zovlonguudyg khuvaaltsdagtaa bayarla. ingesneer mon khristiin aldar ilchlegdekhdet ta nar bayar khoorteigoor bayarlakh yum. kherev ta nar khristiin nerees bolzh zukhegdvel yerooltei. uchir n' aldryn ba burkhany suns ta naryn deer orshdog. ta naraas khen n' ch aluurchin, esvel khulgaich, esvel khoron muug uildegch yum uu, esvel busdyn kheregt khoshuu durdeg negen met buu zovog. kherev khristiinkh gedgeesee bolzh zovdog bol buu ich. kharin enekhuu nereeree burkhanyg aldarshuul. yaagaad gevel shuult burkhany ger bulees ekhlekhtsag n' bolzhee. kherev ene n' bidnees ekhelbel burkhany sain medeeg dagadaggui khumuusiin togs-

gol yuu bolokh ve? kherev zovt khun arai gezh avragdakh yum bol, burkhangui khun bolon nugelten yaakh bolzh baina? tiimees burkhany khusliin daguu zovogsod zoviig uildekhdet itgemzhit buteegchid sunsee daatgag.

5

tiimees bi ta naryn akhlagch, khristiin zovlonguudyn gerch bolon ilchlegdekhd aldryg khuvaaltsagch bolokhynkhoo khuv'd ta naryn dundakh akhlagchdyg yatgazh baina. ta naryn dund baigaa burkhany khonin surgiig khariul. ingekhdee albadlagaar bus, kharin sain duraaraa, burkhany khusliin daguu khargalzan, khomkhoi ashiin toloo bus, kharin khicheel zutgeeler, oorsdod chin' daalgasan khumuusiig noyelokh bus, kharin khonin suregteee ulger duurail bolon khar-iul. tegeed akhlakh khon'ching uzegdekhdet ta nar aldryn gandashgui titmiig khuleen avna. zaluus aa, ta nar mon tuunchlen akhlagchidadaa zakhiragd. ta bugd biye biyedee daruu khandakh baidlaar oorsdiigoo khuvtsasla. uchir n' burkhan bardam khuniig eserguutsdeg, kharin daruu khund niguulsee ogdog. iimd burkhany khuchirkheg mutryn dor oorsdiigoo daruu bailga. tegvel burkhan zokhistoi tsagt ta naryg orgomzhilno. ter ta naryn toloo sanaa tav'dag uchraas bukh zovniloo tuund uuruul. eruul ukhaantai, sonor seremzhte bai. ta naryn orsoldogch bolokh diavol n' khen negniig zalgikhaar khaizh bui arkhirakh arslan met geten yavdag. kharin ta nar bat itgeleeree tuuniig eserguuts. delkhiid bui akh duu nar chin' adilkhan zovlon edelzh baigaag ta nar medne. khrist dotor ta naryg oriin monk aldar uruu duudsan, bukh niguulsiin burkhan oroo ta naryg tur zuur zovsny daraa ta naryg togs bolgozh, batatgazh, bekhzhulen baiguulakh bolno. noyerkhol n' uyeiin uyd tuund baikh boltugai. amyen. ene bol burkhany zhinkhene niguulsel gedgiig bi ta nart gerchilh, surgamzhlan bidnii itgemzhit akh duu bolokh (bi tegzh uzdeg) siluunaar damzhuulan товчkhon bichlee. ene niguulsel dotor bat zogs. ta nartai khamt songogdson vavilon dakh' chuulgan bolood mon minii khuu mark ta nart mend damzhuulzh baina. khairyn unselteer biye biyetigee mendchilegtun. khrist dotorkh ta bugded amar amgalan n' baikh boltugai. 1. pyetr 4. 2. pyetr 1

yesus khristiin bool bogood elch bolokh simon pyetr bi bidnii burkhan ba avragch bolokh yesus khristiin zovt baidlaar bidni- ikhteiz izhil unetei itgeliig khuleen avsan kumuust ilgeev. burkhan bolon bidnii ezen yesusiig medseener ta nart niguulsel ba amar amgalan ulam arvin bolokhyg yerooye. ori- inkhoo aldar ba davuu chanaraar bidniig du- udsan tuunii zhinkhene medlegeer damzhu- ulan tuunii burkhanlag khuch bidend am' bolood susegleld khamaatai bukhniig soy- erkhsen. edgeereer damzhuulan ter bidend unetei bogood gaikhamshigt amlaktuudaa soyerkhson. ingesneer ta nar ene delkhiid tachaalaar baikh yalzralaas angizhirsnaar burkhanlag mon chanaryn khuvaaltsagch bolokh yum. yag enekhuu shaltgaany ul- maas ta nar bukhii l khicheel zutgeleer, it- gel deeree sain davuu baidlyg, sain davuu baidal deeree medlegiig, medleg deeree oori- igoo zakhirakh baidlyg, oorigoo zakhirakh baidal deeree tevcheeriig, tevcheer deeree susegleliig, susegel deeree akh duuseg ener- liig, akh duuseg enerel deeree khairyg khamatga. kherev ta nart edgeer chan- aruud baigaa bogood ulmaar nemegdseer baival, edgeer n' bidnii ezen yesus khris- tiig medekhed ta naryg ur ashiggui, ur zhimsgui bailgakhgui. edgeer chanaru- daar dutagddag khun bol ur'dyn nuglu- deeseer tsevershsenee martsan, sokhor, es- vel bogino bodoltoi negen yum. tiimees akh duu nar aa, tuunii ta naryg duudan, songos- nyg batatgakhyn tuld bur ch iluu khicheen- gui bai. uchir n' ta nar edgeeriig ulidzh l baival khezee ch budrekhhgui. ingesneer bidnii ezen bogood avragch yesus khristiin monkh khaanchlal uruu khangalttai orokh bolno. tiimees khedigeer ta nar edgeer zuil- siig medekh bogood edugee oorsdod chin' baigaa unen dotor batazhsan bailaa ch gesen bi ta nart edgeeriig sanuulakhad yamagt bel- en baikh bolno. bi enekhuu asar dotor baikh tsagtaa ta naryg sanuulgaar serekhee bi zov gezh uezeh baina. ingekhdee bid- nii ezen yesus khristiin nadad todorkhoi bolgosonchlon, bi udakhgui asraa tailakhaa medezh baina. namaig odsomy daraa ta nar yamar ch uyed edgeer zuiliig sanakh chad- vartai baigaasai gesendee bi bas khicheekh bolno. bid oorsdiin ezen yesus khristiin khuch chadal bolood tuunii irekh tukhai ta nart meduulekhdee ukhaalgaar zokhiogdson ulger domguudyg dagaagui, kharin bid tu- unii sur zhavkhlang nudeer gerchlegchid baisan. uchir n' tuuniig etseg burkhanaas khundiel ba aldryg khuleen avakh uyed sur zhavkhlang aldaraas ene bol minii khairtai khuu. tuund minii taalal orshdog gesen duu garav. bid tuuntei khamt ariun uulan deer baikhdaa tengerees garsan ene duug sonsson

bilee. bid iluu battai bolgogdson esh uzu- ullegiin ugtei. uur tsaizh, uuriin tsolmon zurkheld tan' giikh khurtel, kharankhui gazart gereltezh bui denluug ankhaarakh met ta nar tuund ankhaaral tavikhdad sain baidag. sudryn neg ch esh uzuulleg esh uzu- ulegchiin oriinkh n' tailbaraar ireeguy yu- uny turuund medegtun. uchir n' neg ch esh uzuulleg khezee ch khunii khusleer garsan- gui, kharin ariun sunseer khodologdson khumuus burkhanaas aildzhee.

2

kharin khuuramch esh uzuulegchid khu- muusiin dund baisan bogood yag uunchlen mon ta naryn dund ch khuuramch bagsh nar baikh bolno. ted oorsdiig n' khu- daldan avsan ezeniig khurtel uguisgez, oorsdiinkhoo deer turgen suirliig avchran, khonoold ters uzliig nuutsaar taniulaa. olon khun tednii tachaangui yavdlyg dagakh bo- good tednees bolzh unenii zam muugaar kheluulekh bolno. ted shunaldaa khudal khuurmag ugseer ta naryg ashiglaana. ted- nii shiitgel ono ertnees zugeer suugaagui, tednii suirel untchikkaagui baina. uchir n' kherev burkhan nugel uildsen tenger elch naryg kheltruulelgu, kharin tedniig tamd khayaad, kharankhuin ginzhind tushaazh, shiitgeliin toloo khadgalsan bol, ertnii yer- tonsiig kheltruulelgu, kharin burkhan- lag bus kumuusiin yertonts deer uyer buulgakhdaa zovt baidlyg tunkhaglagch noag oor doloos khunii khamt khamgaal- san bol, khozmyen burkhanlag bus khu- muust zhishee bolgokhyn tuld sodom ba gomorragein khotuudyg unsen tovrog bol- gosnoor yallasan bol, yes zarchingui khu- muusiin sadar samuun yavdlaar daramt- lagsan zovt lotyg avarsan yum bol, (uchir n' terkhuu zovt khun tednii dund am'drakh zuuraa ooriin kharzh, sonsson tednii yes bus yavdlaas bolzh zovt setgel n' odroos odort shanalan zovzh bailaa) burkhan- lag kumuusiig soriltoos yaazh angizhrui- lakhyg bolon zovt bus kumuusiig shuultiin odriig khurtel shiitgeliin dor yaazh bar'zh baikhaa ezen meddeg, yalangyaa yalzarsan khusel tachaald makhan biyee oogshuuldeg, erk medliig ul toomsorlodog kumuusiig shuultiin odriig khurtel shiitgeliin dor yaazh bar'zh baikhaa ezen medne. eremgii, dur zorgooroo avirlagch ted tengerleg sur khuchiig doromzhlokhdoo ain chichirdeg- gui. sur khuch bolood khuch chadlaar aguu tenger elch nar ezenii omno tednii esreg doromzhlolyn shuultiig avchirdaggui. kharin tedgeer n' barigdazh ustgagdakhyn tuld l zongooroo baidag adguus bolon torzh baidag ukhaangui adguus shig meddeggui zuilee doromzhlon tedgeer adguusnuudtai adil mon ustgagdana. ingekhdee ted buruu

uiliinkhee toloost zovdog. driin tsagaar nargizh, tsengekhiig ted zhargal khomeen tootsdog baina. tolbo, oo sev bukhii ted ta nartai khamt nailakhdaa oorsdiin khuyal tachaal-daa tsengedeg. nud n' zavkhairlaar du-uren bogood ted nugel uildekhee khezee ch bol'doggui. ted togtvorgui setgeltenguudiig uruu tatdag bogood shunald dadlagazhsan zurkhteil kharaalyn khuukhduud yum. ted zov shuluun zamyg umartan, zovt bus baid-lyn kholsiig khairlagch byeoryn khuu bal-aamyn zamyg dagan tooroldzhee. gevch bal-aam uildsen gem nugeldee zemlel khurtsen bilee. khelgui ilzhig khunii duugaar yar'zh, ter esh uzuulegchiin soliorlyg nomkhtgo-son azh. ted bol usgui bulag, shuurgand tuugdakh manan budan yum. tas kha-rankhui n' tednii toloo beltgegdzhee. uchir n' ted khooson ikherkhgeg ussiig yar'zh, al-daa toorogdol dotor am'dardag negnees arai yadan zugtdag khumuusiig makhan biyeiin khusel, tachaalaar uruu tatdag bogood khu-muust erkch chooloog amladag atlaa oorsdoo yalzralyn bool bilee. uchir n' khun yuund diildene, tuugeeree boolchlogddog azhee. kheree ted yertontsiin buzar busarmagaas ezen ba avragch yesus khristiin medlegeer angizhirsnykhaa daraa tedgeereer dakhin urkhiduulan diildvel tednii khuv'd suulchiin baidal n' ekhniikheesee bur dordokh bolno. uchir n' zovt baidlyn zamyg medeed, oors-dod n' ogogdson ariun tushaaluudaas nuur buruulan ergesnees ene zamyg medeegui baisan n' tedend deer baikh baisan. tednii khuv'd nokhoi boolzhsoo doloodog, gakhaig ugaasny daraa shavart butsazh kholbordog khemeekh unen surgaalt ugiin daguu tokhi-oldson azh.

3

khairtuud min', edugee bi khoyer dakh' za-khidlaa ta nart bichizh baina. tedgeeriin dotor bi sanuulgaar ta naryn chin set-geliin bodol sanaag sergeezh baigaa n' a-riun esh uzuulegchdeer ur'daas kheluulsen ugs bolood tanai elch naraar ulamzhlagdsan ezen ba avragchiin tushaalyg ta nart sanu-ulakhyn tuld yum. yuuny omno uuniig medegtun. yuu gevees terkhuu etssiin odru-uded eleglen dooglogchid oorsdiin khusel tachaalaa dagan eleglen dooglosoor irekh bolno. mon ted tuunii irekh amlalt n' khaana baina ve? etseg ovgodiiig untsan tsagaas khoish bukh yums buteeliin ekhnees baisan shigee kheveeree baina shuu dee khe-meene. burkhany ugeer tenger n' ono ert orshin togtgnoson bogood gazar n' usnaas garaad usaar khelberzhsen bolokhyg ted sanaataigaar ul oishoodog. ter uyed yer-tonts usan galavt avtan, usaar ustgagdsan azh. kharin onooigiin tenger bolood gazar n' tuunii ugeer baigaa bogood gald zoriu-

lagdan, burkhanlag bus khumuusiin shuult ba suirliin odriin toloo khadgalagdazh baina. kharin, khairtuud min', ezenii khuv'd, neg odor n' myangan zhil met, myangan zhil n' neg odor met baidag n' ta naraas buu nuutslagdag. ezen udaashralyg tootsdog zarim khumuusiin boddog shig oriinkhoo amlaltad khoirgo bish bilee. kharin ch ter kheniig ch mokhuulekhiig khuselgui, bugdiig gemshild ireesee khomeen khusen ta nart tevcheertei khanddag. gevch ezenii odor n' khulgaich met irekh bolno. tegekhed tenger nurgeeled ongorno. alivaa bodisuud n' gald ustgagdakh bogood gazar bolood tuun deerkh azhluud n' shataagdana. kheree ene bukhen tiin ustgagdakh avaa ariun baidal ba suseglel dotor ta nar yamar torliin khu-muus baikh yestoi ve? burkhany odriin irekhiig khuleezh, turgeluul. ter odor tenger shatan ustazh, khaluun ilchind n' bodis-uumd khailakh bolno. kharin tuunii amlaltyn daguu bid zovt baidal orshdog shine tenger, shine gazryg khuleen baina. tiimees khair-tuud min', ta nar edgeeriig khuleezh bui uchraas amar amgalan dotor bolon tolbogui bogood gem zemguigeer tuund oldokhyg khicheegtun. bidnii khairt akh paul oort n' ogogdson mergen ukhaany daguu ta nart bichsenchlen bidnii ezenii tevcheeriig avral khomeen toots. terchlen tuunii bukh za-khidald edgeeriin talaar bichsen yum. za-khidluudad n' oilgokhod khetsuu zarim zuil baidag bogood kharankhui munkhag, tuil-bargui khumuus sudryn busad zuilsiig ch guivuuldag shigee tedgeeriig mushgin guiv-uulzh oorsdiigoo suiruuldeg. tiimees khair-tuud min', ta nar uuniig ur'daas medezh, oorsdiigoo sergiil. es tegvel ta nar yes zarchimgui khumuusiin toorogdold avtazh, togtvortoi baidlaa aldchikh vii. kharin bidnii ezen bogood avragch yesus khris-tiin niguulsel bolon medleg dotor osogtun. edugee bolon monkhiin odort al' alind n' tu-und aldar baikh boltugai. amyen.

ekhneesee baisan bogood bidnii sonsozh, nudeeree uzezh, kharzh, garaaraa bar'zh uszen amiin ugiin tukhai terkhuu am' n' ilerkhiilegdsen. etsegtei khamt baisan bogood bidend ilerkhiilegdsen monk amiig bid uzsen, mon ta nart gerschilzh, tunkhaglazh baina. bid uzsen, sonssonoo ta nart mon tunkhaglazh baina. ingesneer ta nar bas bidentei nokhorlokh yum. unekheer bidnii nokhorlol n' etseg ba tuunii khuu yesus khristtei nokhorlokh nokhorlol bilee. bayar bayasgalangaa guitsed bolgoye gesendee bid ta nart edgeeriig bichlee. burkhan bol gerel, mon tuunii dotor kharankhui ogt baikhgui gedeg n' bidnii tuunees sonsson medee bogood ta nart tunkhaglazh baina. kherev bid burkhantai nokhorlodog gezh yariad, kharankhui dotor alkhazh baival bid khudal khelzh, uneniig uilddeggui azhee. kharin ter oroo gerliin dotor baidagchlan bid gerliin dotor yavbal, bid biye biyeteigee nokhorlozh, tuunii khuu yesusin tsus bidniig bukh nuglees tseverledeg azhee. kherev bid nugelgui gezh khelbel oorsdiigoo mekelhzh baigaa bogood bidnii dotor unen alga. kherev bid nuglee khuleen zovshoorvol tereer itgemzhit, zovt bogood bidnii nugliig uuchilzh, bukh l zovt bus baidlaas bidniig tseverlene. kherev bid nugel uildeegui gezh khelbel, bid tuuniig khudalch bolgozh baigaa khereg bogood bidnii dotor tuunii ug alga.

byatskhan khuukhduud min', ta naryg nugel buu uildeesei khemeen bi edgeeriig ta nart bichizh baina. kherev khen negen n' nugel uildvel, etsegiin omno bid mgoologchtei agaad ter bol zovt yesus khrist mon. ter oroo bidnii nugliin tolookh evluruul bogood zovkhon bidnii nugliin toloo bus, bas bukh yertontsiin nugliin toloo bilee. kherev bid tuunii tushaaluudyg sakhival, uugeeree bid tuuniig tan'snaa medne. tuuniig bi medne gezh kheleed, tuunii tushaaluudyg sakhidaggui negen bol khudalch bogood tuunii dotor unen baikhgui. kharin tuunii ugiig sakhidag khenii ch dotor burkhany khair unekheer togs bolgogdzhree. uugeeree bid tuunii dotor baigaagaa medne. tuunii dotor orshdog gezh yar'dag negen tuunii kherkhen yavsanchlan oroo bas tiin yavdag baikh yestoi. khairtuud min', bi ta nart shine tushaalyg bus, kharin ekhneesee ta nart baisan khuuchin tushaalyg bichizh baina. enekhuu khuuchin tushaal bol ta naryn sonsson ug yum. nogoo talaar, kharankhui n' ongchor, zhinkhene gerel khediin giiguulzh baigaa tul tuunii bolon ta naryn dotor unen bolokh shine tushaalyg bi ta nart bichizhbaina. gerliin dotor baidag

gezh khelchikheed, akh duugee uzhen yaddag negen bol odoo khurtel kharankhui dotor baigaa yum. akh duugee khairladag negen n' gerliin dotor baigaa bogood tuunii dotor budruulekh shaltgaan baikhgui. kharin akh duugee uzhen yaddag negen bol kharankhui dotor baigaa bogood kharankhui dotor alkhazh, kharankhui nudiig n' sokholson tul khaashaa yavaagaa ch meddeggui. byatskhan khuukhduud ee, nugel chin' tuunii neriin uchir uuchlagdsan tul bi ta nart bichizh baina. etsguud ee, ekhneesee baisaar baigaa tuuniig ta nar meddeg tul bi ta nart bichizh baina. zaluus aa, ta nar muu negniig diilsen tul bi ta nart bichizh baina. nyalkhas aa, ta nar etsegiig meddeg tul bi ta nart bichsen. etsguud ee, ekhneesee baisaar baigaa tuuniig ta nar medsen tul bi ta nart bichsen. zaluus aa, ta nar khuchtei, burkhany ug ta naryn dotor baidag bogood muu negniig diilsen tul bi ta nart bichsen. yertonts bolon yertontsod baigaa zulsiiig buu khairla. kherev khen negen n' yertontsiig khairladag bol tuunii dotor etsegiin khair baikhgui. uchir n' yertontsod baigaa bukhnen tukhailbal, makhan biyeiin khusel tachaal, nudnii khusel tachaal, am'dralyn bardam bakhdal n' etsegees bus, kharin ene yertontsoos irdeg yum. yertonts khiigeed tuunii khusel tachaal n' ongchor. kharin burkhany khusliig uilddeg negen n' monkhod orshdog. nyalkhas aa, ene bol etssiin tsag. khristiig eserguutsegch n' irzh baina gezh ta nar sonssonchlon, odoo ch gesen khristiig eserguutsegchid olnooroo garch irzh baina. ene n' etssiin tsag gedgiig bid unnees medne. ted bidnii dundaas garsan bolovch bidniikh bish. uchir n' kherev ted bidniikh baisan bol, ted bidentei khamt baikh baisan. kharin ted garsan n' tedniig bugd bidniikh bish gedgiig uzuulekhiin tuld yum. kharin ta nar ariun negeneer toslodgsan bogood bukhniig medne. ta nar uneniig medekhgui tul bi bichsen bish, kharin tuuniig meddeg bogood yamar ch khudal n' unenees gardaggui uchir bi ta nart bichsen. yesus bol khrist gedgiig uguisgedeg negnees oor khen khudalch yum be? ene bol khristiig eserguutsegch buyuu etseg bolood khuug uguisgech yum. khen khuug uguisgene tuund etseg baikhgui. khuug khen khuleen zovshoorno tuund etseg ch bii. ekhneesee sonsson zuil chin' ta naryn dotor baig. kherev ekhneesee sonsson zuil chin' ta naryn dotor baival, ta nar mon khuu bolood etsegiin dotor baikh bolno. ene bol ter oroo bidend amlasan amlat bolokh monk am' yum. ta naryg mekhlekhiig oroldozh bui khumuusiin talaar edgeeriig bi ta nart bichsen. ta naryn tuunees avsan tosolgoo n' ta naryn dotor baidag bogood oorsdod chin' zaakh khen negen ta nart khereggui. kharin tuunii tosolgoo n' ta nart bukhniig zaadag bogood terkhuu tosolgoo n' khudal

bish, unen. ta nart zaasan yesoora ta nar tuunii dotor baigtun. byatskhan khuukhduud ee, odoo ta nar tuunii dotor bai. tegvel tuuniig uzegdekh uyed bid tuunii omno zorigtotai baizh, tuuniig irekhed omno n' ichguurgui baikh bolno. kherev ta nar tuunii zovt gedgiig medvel, zoviig uildegh khun bur tuunees torson gedgiig bas medne.

3

bid burkhany khuukhduud gezh duuduulakhaar yamar ikh khairyg etseg bidend soy-erkhsonyg kharaach! bid bol tiim yum. iimees yertonts tuuniig meddegui tul bidniig meddegui. khairtuud min', bid odoo burkhany khuukhduud. bidnii yamar baikh n' kharaakhan uzegdeegui. tuuniig uzegdekh uyed bid tuuntei adil bolno gedgiig medne. uchir n' bid tuuniig yag baigaagaar n' kharakh bolno. tuund iinkhuu naidazh baigaa alivaa khun ooriigoo tsevershuuldeg. uchir n' ter tsever azhee. nugel uilddeg khun bur bas yes bus khereg uilddeg. nugel bol yes bus khereg yum. nugluudiig zailuulakhyn tuld ter uzegdsen gedgiig ta nar medne. tuund yamar ch nugel baikhgui. tuunii dotor baigh khen ch nugel uilddegui. nugel uilddeg khen ch tuuniig uzeegui, meddegui. byatskhan khuukhduud ee, ta naryg khen ch buu mekhleg. zoviig uildegh negen n' tuunii zovt baigaachlan zovt baina. nugel uilddeg negen n' diavolynkh yum. diavol ekhneesee nugel uildsen. diavolyn uilsig ustgakhyn tuld burkhany khuu ene zorilgyn toloo uzegdzhee. burkhanaas torogch yamar ch khun nugel uilddegui. uchir n' burkhany ur tuunii dotor baigaa. ter khun burkhanaas torson tul nugel uildezh chaddagui. burkhany khuukhduud ba diavolyn khuukhduud ugeer tanigddag yum. zoviig uilddegui alivaa khun burkhanykh bish. akh duugee khairladagui negen n' ch burkhanykh bish. bid biye biyee khairlakh yestoi gedeg n' ta naryn ekhneesee sonsson medee bilee. kain shig bish. ter bol muu negniikh baisan bogood duugee alsan yum. yamar shaltgaanaas bolzh ter tuuniig alav? yaagaad gevel ooriinkh n' azhil uils buzar muu, duugiinkh n' azhil uils zovt baisan azh. akh duu nar aa, kherev yertonts ta naryg uzen yadval buu gaikh. bid akh duusee khairladag uchraas ukhlee am' uruu shilzhseen medne. ul khairlagch n' ukhlin dotor baina. akh duugee uzen yaddag negen n' aluurchin mon. yamar ch aluurchny dotor monk am' baidagui ta nar medne. bidnii toloo ter oriin amia ogson tul, ugeer bid khairyg medne. bid ch akh duusiinkhee toloo amia ogokh yestoi. delkhiin ed khorongotei khen negen n' ooriin akh duugiin kheregtssee, gachigdlyg kharaad tuund tuskh setgel ul gargaval,

tuunii dotor burkhany khair kherkhen baikh bilee? byatskhan khuukhduud ee, bid ug kheeler bus, kharin azhil uils, uneneer khairlatsgaaya. ugeer bid uneniikh bolokhoo medezh, tuunii omno zurkhee batatgakh bolno. zurkh maan' bidniig yallakh yamar ch zuild tegekh bolno. uchir n' burkhan bidnii zurkhees augaa bogood bukh yum-syg meddeg. khairtuud min', kherev zurkh maan' bidniig yallakhgui bol bid burkhany omno zorigtotai baizh, guisan bolgonoo tuunees khuleen avna. uchir n' bid tuunii tushaaludyg sakhizh, tuunii melmiid taalamzhtai zuilsig uilddeg bilee. bid tuunii khuu yesus khristiin nerd itegzh, tuunii bidend tushaasan yesoora biye biyee khairlakh n' tuunii tushaal yum. tuunii tushaaludyg sakhigch n' tuunii dotor baizh, ter tuunii dotor baina. bidnii dotor ter baigaag tuunii bidend ogson sunseer damzhuulan bid meddeg.

4

khairtuud min', suns bolgond buu itge. kharin tedniig burkhanaas irsen esekhiig medekhiin tuld sunsnuudiig shaiga. uchir n' olon khuuramch esh uzuulegchid delkhiid garsan baina. burkhany sunsiig ta nar ugeer medne. yesus khrist makhan biyeer irsniig khuleen zovshoorogch suns bur burkhanaas irsen bogood yesusiig khuleen zovshoorogch suns bur burkhanaas ireegui. ene bol khristiig esergutsegchiinkh bogood ta nar tuuniig irzh baina gedgiig sonsson ba ter edugee delkhiid khediin baizh baina. byatskhan khuukhduud ee, ta nar burkhanykh bogood tedniig diilsen. uchir n' ta naryn dotor baigaa ter bol delkhiid baigh negnees augaa. ted bol yertontsinkh. tiimees ted yertontsinkhiig yar'dag. yertonts tedniig sonsdog. bid bol burkhanykh. burkhany meddeg khun bidniig sonsdog. burkhanykh bish khun bidniig sonsdogui. ugeer bid unenii suns ba mekhleliin sunsiig medne. khairtuud min', biye biyee khairlatsgaaya. uchir n' khair bol burkhanaas irdeg. khairladag khun bur burkhanaas torson bogood burkhany meddeg yum. khairladagui negen n' burkhany meddegui. uchir n' burkhan bol khair bilee. burkhan oriinkhoo tsoryn gants khuug yertontsod ilgeesen n' tuugeer damzhuulan bidniig am'd bailgakhyn tuld yum. ugeer burkhany khair bidend ilerkiilegdsen yum. bid burkhany khairlasan bus, kharin ter bidniig khairlakh, bidnii nugliin toloo khuugee evleruulel bolgon ilgeesen bilee. uund khair baigaa yum. khairtuud min', kherev burkhan bidniig iinkhuu khairlasan bol bid ch biye biyee khairlakh yestoi. khen ch, khezee ch burkhany kharaagui. kherev bid biye biyee

khairlaval, burkhan bidnii dotor baizh, tuunii khair bidnii dotor buren togs bolno. ter oriinkhoo sunsiig bidend ogson uchir bid tuunii dotor, ter bidnii dotor buig bid ugeer medne. etseg n' khuugee yertontsiin avragch bolgon ilgeesniig bid uzsen bogood gerchilzh baina. yesus bol burkhany khuu gezh khuleen zovshoordog khenii ch dotor burkhan baizh, ter burkhany dotor baina. burkhany bidniig khairladag khairyg n' bid medezh, itgedeg, burkhan bol khair mon. khairyn dotor baigh negen n' burkhany dotor baizh, burkhan tuunii dotor baina. ugeer shuultiin odort bidniig zorigtoi baigakhyn tuld khair n' bidnii dund togs bolov. uchir n' bid ene yertontsod tuun shig baidag. khairyn dotor aidas baidaggui. kharin togs khair n' aidsyg khoon zailuulna. uchir n' aidast yal baidag. aidag negen bol khairyn dotor togs bolgogdoogui baina. ekhlee ter bidniig khairlasan tul bid khairladag yum. kherev khen negen n' bi burkhanyg khairladag gezh khelchikheed, akh duugee uzen yaddag bol, ter khun khudalch. uchir n' kharzh baigaa akh duugee khairladaggui negen, kharaagui burkhanyg khairlazi chadakhgui shuu dee. burkhanyg khairladag negen n' mon akh duugee khairlakh yestoi. bid ene tushaalyg tuunees avsan bilee.

khund am' bii. burkhany khuu baikhgui khund am' baikhgui. ta nar monk am'tai gedgee medeesei gesendee bi burkhany khuugin nert itgedeg ta nart edgeer zuiliig bichsen. bid tuunii khusliin daguu yuug ch guisan, ter bidniig sonsdog gedeg n' tuunii omno bidend baigaa itgel zorig yum. bid yuug ch guisan, ter bidniig sonsono gedgiig bid medvel, bid tuunees guisnaa avsan bolokhyg medne. kherev khen neg n' ukheld khurgekhgui nugel uildezh baigaa akh duugee kharval, zalbiran gui. tegvel ukheld khurgekhgui nugel uildegdsed amiig ter ogno. ukheld khurgekhgui nugel gezh bii. uunii toloo zalbir gezh bi khelekhgui. zovt bus baidal n' bugdeeree nugel mon. ukheld khurgekhgui nugel gezh bii. burkhanaar torson khen bolovch nugel uilddegguig bid medne. kharin burkhanaar torson tereer tuunii khamgaaldag bogood muu negen tuund khurekhgui. bid burkhanykh, kharin bukh yertonts n' muu negnii dotor baidgiig medne. burkhany khuu ireed, bidend unen negeniig meduulekhiin tuld ukhaanyg ogsniig bid medne. bid terkhuu unen negen bolokh tuunii khuu yesus khristiin dotor baina. ter bol unen burkhan bogood monk am' bilee. byatskhan khuukhduud ee, ta nar shuteenuudees oorsdiigoo khamgaalagtun.

5

yesus bol khrist mon gedegt itgedeg bukhen burkhanaar torogsod boloi. etsegiig khairladag khen bolovch tuugeer torogsdig ch khairladag. bid burkhanyg khairlazi, tuunii tushaaluudyg sakhizh baigaa tsagt burkhany khuukhduudiig khairladag gedgee bid ugeer medne. burkhany khairlakh n' tuunii tushaaluudyg sakhikh yum. tuunii tushaaluud n' khund daramt bish bilee. burkhanaar torson bukhen yertontsiig yaldag. yertontsiig diilsen yalalt n' bidnii itgel boloi. yesus bol burkhany khuu mon gezh itgedeg khunees oor khen yertontsiig yalagch baikh ve? ene bol us ba tsusaar irsen negen buyuu yesus khrist yum. ter zovkhon usaar bish, kharin us ba tsusaar irsen. gerchlegch n' suns yum. uchir n' suns bol unen mon. gerchlegch n' gurav bogood suns, us bolon tsus yum. ene gurav n' neg boloi. kherev bid khunii gerchleliig khuleen avdag bol, burkhany gerchlel n' iluu aguu yum. uchir n' ene bol khuugiinkhee tukhai gerchilsen burkhany gerchlel mon. burkhany khuud itgedeg negen n' dotroo gerchleltei. burkhand itgedeggui khun tuunii khudalch bolgozh baina. uchir n' khuugiinkhee tukhai gerchilsen burkhany gerchlel ter itgesengui. gerchlel n' ene baina. burkhan bidend monk amiig ogson bogood enekhuu am' n' tuunii khuugin dotor baina. khuutei

akhlagch bi songogdson ezegtei bolood tu-
 unii khuukhduuded ilgeev. bi, zovkhon
 bi ch bish, bas uneniig meddeg bugd ta
 naryg unen dotor khairladag n' bidnii dotor
 baigaa bogood bidentei uurd khamt baikh
 unenii toloo yum. etseg burkhan ba etsegiin
 khuu yesus khristees irsen niguulsel, orshool,
 amar taivan n' unen khiigeed khairyn dotor
 bidentei khamt baikh bolno. etsegees bid
 tushaal khuleen avsan shig tany khuukhdu-
 udiin zarim n' unenii dotor yavzh buig med-
 sendee bi ikh bayarlasan. kharin odoo bol
 ekhneesee bidend baisan yesoor biye biyee
 khairlakh uchirtaig ezegtei tand sanuulzh
 baigaa n' tand bichizh bui shine tushaal
 bish. khair bol iim boloi. bid tuunii tushaa-
 lyn daguu yavakh yum. tushaal bol ta nar
 ekhneesee sonssonchlön khair dotor yavakh
 yum. olon mekhlegchid yertontsod orzh
 irsen. ted yesus khristiig makhan biyeer
 irsniig khuleen zovshoordoggui azhee. ene
 bol mekhlegch bogood khristiig eserguut-
 segch mon. ta nar bidnii guitselduulsniig
 aldalgui, kharin duuren shagnalyg khuleen
 avakhyn tuld oorsdiigoo khyana. kheterch,
 khristiin surgaal dotor baidaggui khend ch
 burkhan baikhgui. surgaal dotor baigch ter
 khund etseg ch, khuu ch baina. kherev
 khen negen n' ta nar uruu irekhdee ene sur-
 gaalg avchrakhgui bol, tuuniig gertee buu
 oruul. tuuntei mendelzh bolokhgui. tu-
 untei mendelzh bui khun n' tuunii buzar
 uilsed oroltsozh baigaa khereg yum. ta
 nart bichmeer zuil nadad olon baigaa ch bi
 tsaas yantai niiluulekhiig khuselgui, kharin
 ta nar uruu ochizh, nuur nuureeree yarilt-
 sakhyg khusezh baina. ingesneer bidnii ba-
 yar khor duuren bolno. tany songogdson
 egch duugiin chin' khuukhduud, tand mend
 khurgezh baina.

akhlagch bi unen dottor minii khairladag
 khairt gaiost ilgeev. khairt min', setgel tan'
 amar taivan baigaagiin adil bukh zuil tan'
 sain saikhan baizh, eruul enkh baigaasai
 khemeen bi zalburch baina. akh duu nar irzh,
 chinii uneniig buyuu chamaig unenii dottor
 kherkhen yavzh buig gerchilsend bi mash
 ikh bayarlasan. minii khuukhduud unen
 dottor yavzh baigaag sonsokhoos erkhem ba-
 yar bayasgalan gezh nadad baikhgui bilee.
 khairt min', chi akh duugiinkhee toloo,
 yalanguyaa khar' khumuusiin toloo alivaag
 khiikhdee itgemzhte zutgezh baigaa yum
 baina. chinii khairyn tukhai ted chu-
 ulgany omno gerchilsen yum. burkhand
 zokhistoi baidlaar tedniig ayan zamd n'
 udezh baival chi sain baikh bolno. uchir
 n' ted khar' undestnuudees yuu ch aval-
 gui neriin toloo yavtsgaasan bilee. ti-
 imees teden shig khumuusiig bid demzhikh
 yestoi. tegsneer bid unenii khamtran zut-
 gegch bolokh bilee. bi zarim neg zuiliig
 chuulgand bichsen. kharin tednii dund
 terguun bolokhyg durlagch diotryef bidniig
 khuleezh avakhgui baigaa yum. iimees
 bi ochvol, tuunii khiideg uil khergiig n'
 sanuulna. yuu gevel, ter bidniig balmad
 ugseer zui busaar buruutgasan yum. uugeer
 ch setgel khanakhgui, ter akh duu naraa
 khuleen avdaggui bogood khuleen avakhgy
 khusegchdiig khoriglon, chuulganaas khoozh
 baina. khairt min', muug bish, kharin sainyg
 duurai. sainyg uildegch n' burkhanykh.
 muug uildegch n' burkhanyg kharaagui yum.
 bukh khun todiigui unen n' dyemyetriig
 sainaar gerchildeg. bichikh zuil nadad
 olon baigaa bolovch bi biir yantai niiluulen
 chamd bichikhiig khusekhgui baina. kharin
 chamtai udakhgui uulzana gedegtee naidazh
 baina. bid nuur nuureeree uchran yariltsakh
 bolno. amar taivan n' chamd baig. chamd
 and nokhod chin' mend khurgezh baina. and
 nokhdod nereer n' mend khurgeerei.

yesus khristiin bool, iakovyn duu iuda bi duudagdsan khumuus buyuu itseg burkhandag khairlagdan, yesus khristed khamgaalagdsan ta bugded ilgeev. rshool, amar taivan, khair n' ta nart ulam arvin bolokhyg yerooye. khairtuud aa, bi ta nart bidnii khamtyn niitleg avralyn tukhai bich'ye khemeen bukhii l khicheel zutgel gargazh baikhdaa, ariun khumuust negent burmason tushaagdsan itgeliin toloo temtsekhii yatgan bichikh n' shaardlagatai yum khemeen bodloo. uchir n' ur'daas yal shiitgeliinkh n' tukhai bichigdsen kheseg khumuus sem shurgalan orzh irsen bogood ted bidnii burkhan niguulsiiig sadar samuun bolgon gazhuuduulzh, bidnii tsoryn gants ezegnegch ba ezen yesus khristiiig uguisgedeg. khediigeer ta nar ene bukhniig negent meddeg ch gesen bi odoo ta nart dakhin sanuulakhgy khusezh baina. yuu gevel, ezen yegipyetiin nutgaas ard tumniig avarsny daraa itgeegui khumuusiig ustgasan yum. erk medel bukhii bair suuria sakhilgui, kharin ch oron bairaa orkhin odson tenger elch naryg tereer aguu ikh odriin shuult boltol monkhod khuleestei n' kharankhuid khor'zhee. uunchlen sodom, gomorra bolood ergen toirnykh n' khotuud edgeeriin negen adil zavkhairald avtagdan, oor gazz makhan biyeiin araa yavsan tul monkhiin galy n shiitgeld ortokhiin zhishee boldog yum. gesen khedii ch iim zamaar tedgeer khumuus zuud moroodlooroo makhan biyeiig buzarlazh, erkh medliig eserguutsen, tengerleg sur zhavkhlang doromzhildog azh. kharin terguun tenger elch mikhayel diavoltai sorgoldozh mosyegiin biyeiin talaar margaldakhdaa tuunii esreg doromzhlolyn shuult yavuulakhgy ul zurkhlen kharin ezen chamaig buruushaag gezh khelzhee. kharin edgeer khumuus n' oorsdiin oilgodoggui zuulsiig doromzhlon gutaadag bogood kharin ukhaangui adguus shig torolkh zongoor medezh avdag yumsaar oorsdiigoo yalzruuldag azhee. ted zolgui yee! uchir n' ted kainy zamaar zamnazh, shan kharamzhiin toloo balaamyn aldaa toorogdold oorsdiigoo tushaasan bogood koryegiin tersleltiin dator mokhson. edgeer khumuus bol ta naryn khairyn zoogond daldlagdsan bul chuluu bogood aizh emeelguigeer ta nartai khamt zooglon baikhdaa oorsdiigoo l borluuldag. ted bol salkhind tuugdakh khurgui uul, undseeree sugalagdsan khoyer dakhia ukhsen ur zhimgui namryn mod bogood oorsdiinkhoo shivshgiig dalain khoos shig khoosruulen khayalakh tengisiin dogshin dalvalga, kheren tenuuchlegch odod mon. tuner kharankhui n' tednii toloo uurd khadgalagdsan yum. adamyn doloo dakh' uye yenokh tednii tukhai mon esh uzuulen, kharagtun.

ezen myanga myangan ariun negenteigee irev. ene n' bugdiin deer shuukh azhilla-gaa yavuulzh, bukh burkhanlag buschudyg burkhanlag bus zamaar uildsen bukh burkhanlag bus uilseer n' bolon burkhanlag bus nugeltuudiin tuunii esreg yar'san bukh khatuu ugseer n' buruutgakhyn tuld yum gezhee. ted bol durguitsen buvt-nagsad bogood oo sev khain, khusel tachaalyn khoinoos yavdag yum. tednii am n' bardamnan sairkhazh, ashig kharan busdyg zusarddag azh. khairtuud min', bidnii ezen yesus khristiin elch naraar ur'daas kheluulsen ugsiig ta nar sanadag baikh yestoi. yuu gevel, ted ta nart orsdiin burkhanlag bus khusel tachaalaa dagadag eleglen dooglogchid etssiin uyed garch irne gezh khelzh baisan. ene khumuus kharal gargadag bogood zovkhon zongooroo baidag. tedend suns alga. khairtuud min', kharin ta nar khamgiin ariun itgel deeree oorsdiigoo sunderluulzh, ariun sunseer zalbiran monk amind khurgekh bidnii ezen yesus khristiin orshooliig khuleen burkhany khairan dator oorsdiigoo sakh'. ergelzegdsed orshoongui baigtun. busdyg galaas suga tatan gargazh avar. makhan biyeer buzarlagdsan khuvtsygy n' khurtel zhigshin, zarimd n' emeenguigeer orshoongui khand. ta naryg budrekhees khamgaalz, oriinkhoo aldryn orshikhuid ulemzhiin bayar khoorteigoor, gem zemguigeer zogsoozh chadakh tuund, bidnii avragch bolokh tsoryn gants burkhand, bidnii ezen yesus khristeer aldar suu, sur zhavkhlan, noyerkhool, erkh medel n' bukh tsagaas omno, edugee bolood monkhod baikh boltugai. amyen.

abrahamyn udam, davidyn udam, yesus khristiin ugiin bichig. abraham isaakiin etseg, isaak iakovyn etseg, iakov iudagiin bolon akh duusiinkh n' etseg boloi. iuda n' pyeryez, zyera naryn etseg bogood ted tamaraas torzhee. pyeryez khyezrony etseg, khyezron ramyn etseg, ram amminadabyn etseg, amminadab nakhshony etseg, nakhshon salmony etseg yum. salmond rakhabaar boaz, boazd rutaar obyed torzhee. obyed bol iyessiin etseg, iyessi n' david khaany etseg bilee. uriagiin ekhnerees davidad solomon torson bogood solomon ryekhoboamyn etseg, ryekhoboam abiagiin etseg, abia asagiin etseg yum. asa iyekhoshafatyn etseg, iyekhoshafat ioramyn etseg, ioram uzziagiin etseg, uzzia iotamyn etseg, iotam akhazyn etseg, akhaz khyezyekiagiin etseg, khyezyekia manassyegiin etseg, manassye amony etseg, amon iosiagiin etseg yum. vavilon uruu tsologdokh uyed iosiad iyekonia bolon akh duus n' torzhee. vavilon uruu tsologdsonii daraa iyekoniad shyealtiyel, shyealtiyeld zyerubbabyel nar torov. zyerubbabyel abikhudyn etseg, abikhud yeliakimyn etseg, yeliakim azoryn etseg, azor zadokim etseg, zadok akhimyn etseg, akhim yeliudyn etseg, yeliud yelyeazaryn etseg, yelyeazar mattany etseg, mattan iakovyn etseg yum. iakov bol khrist khemeegddeg yesusiig toruulsen mariagiin nokhor iosyefyn etseg boloi. iinkhuu abrahamaas davidyг khurtel bugd arvan dorvon uye, davidaas vavilon uruu tsologdokh khurtel arvan dorvon uye, vavilon uruu tsologdsonoo khristiin uyeiig khurtel arvan dorvon uye baiv. yesus khrist ingezh mendelzhee. yesusiin ekh maria iosyeftoi sui taviad, der nillekeheese omno khevliidee ariun sunseer khuukhedtei bolson bailaa. nokhor n' bolokh iosyef zovt khun baisan bogood mariag gutamshig bolgokhyg ul khussen tul tuunees nuutsaar salakh bodoltoi baizhee. kharin tuuniig tiin bodozh baikh uyed ezenii tenger elch zuudend n' uzegdezh. davidyn khuu iosyef oo, mariag ekhneree bolgokhoos buu emeegtun. uchir n' tuund oldood baigaa n' ariun sunsniikh yum. tuuniig khuu toruulekhed, chi tuuniig yesus gezh nerle. uchir n' ter oriin ard tumniig nuglees n' avarna gezh khelev. edugee ene bukhen tokhioldson n' ezen esh uzuulegcheer damzhuulan aildsan n' biyelegdekhiiin tuld bogood ingekhddee nkharaгtun, ongon busugi khuukhedtei bolzh khuu toruulne. tegeed ted tuuniig immanuyel (orchuulbal nbidentei khamt bui burkhanz) gezh nerlenez gesen yum. iosyef noirnoosoo serzh, ezenii tenger elchiin tushaasnaar mariag ekhneree bolgood, khuug toruultel tuuniig ongon kheveer n'

bailgasaar baiv. iosyef tuuniig yesus gezh nerlev.

2

khyerod khaany odruuded iudyein byetlyekhyem khotod yesusiig torsnii daraa dorno zugees zurkhaichid iyerusalimd khurch ireed, sayakhan mendelsen iudyeichuudiin khaan khaana baina ve? bid zuunteid tuunii odyг kharaad tuund morgokhoor irlee gezhee. khyerod khaan bolon bukh iyerusalimchuud tuuniig sonsood bachimdazh gene. tegeed bukh akhlakh takhilch bolon khuuliin bagsh naryг tsugluulaad, khrist khaana torokh yestoig ter lavlakh ekhlev. ted tuundiudyein byetlyekhyemd, uchir n' esh uzuulegchiin bichseneer iuda nutgiin byetlyekhyem ee!chi iudagiin deesiin dund ogtkhon ch dord bish. uchir n' minii arд tumen izrailliin khon'chin bolokh udirdagch chamaas garnagesen gezh khariulav. khyerod zurkhaichdyг nuutsaar duudazh, od uzegdsen tsagiig tednees lavlakh asuuzhee. ter tedniig byetlyekhyem uruu yavuulzh, yav, ter khuukhdiig saitаr khai. tuuniig olmogtsoo nadad medegdegtun. bi bas ochizh tuund morgono gelee. ted khaany aildvargyг sonsood zamdaa garav. tegtel tednii zuunteed kharsan od tednii omno yavsаar khuukhdiin baisan gazar khureed togtov. ted odyг kharaad, ulemzh bayar kхоor bolzh ikhed bayarlazhee. tegeed gert orzh, ekh mariagiin khamt baigaa khuug kharaad sogdon, tuund morgozh, erdenesiiin khaitsagaа neegeed alt, gugel, miriig beleg bolgon bariv. khyerod uruu buu butsazh och gezh burkhan zuudend n' ankhaaruulsand, ted ondoo zamaar nutgiin zug odloo. tedniig yavsnг daraa, ezenii tenger elch iosyefyn zuudend uzegdezhbos. khuukhdiig ekhtei n' avch yegipyet uruu zugt. namaig chamd khel duulgatal tendee bai. uchir n' khyerod khuukhdiig khonookhoor erzh khaikh gezh baina gezhee. iosyef bosood shonoor khuug ekhtei n' avch yegipyetiig zorin khodolloo. tegeed khyerodыг nas bartal tendee baiv. ezen esh uzuulegcheeree damzhuulan nbi khuugee yegipyetees duudan gargavz gesen n' iinkhuu biyelzhee. khyerod zurkhaichdad mekhlegdsenee medeed ikhed khilegnen, tednees todrulzh avsan tsagiin daguu khun yavuulaad, byetlyekhyem bolon tuunii oir orchimd kхоer bolood tuunees doosh nasny er khusteі bukh khuukhdiig khonoolgov. esh uzuulegch iyeremiagaar damzhuulan khelsen n' ter tsagt biyelegdsen agaad ingekhddee nikhed gashuudan uilakh duu ramad sonsood. rakhyl taitgarlyг avakhaas tatgalzan, khuukhduudiinkhee toloo uilna. uchir n' ted nar n' baisanguizgesen baiv. kharin khyerodыг nas

barsny daraa yegipyeted ezenii tenger elch iosyefit zuudend n' uezegdezh, bos, khuug ekhiinkh n' khamt avch, izrail' nutagt och. khuukhdiin amiig khaigchid ukhsen gev. ter bosozh khuug ekhteit n' avch, izrail' nutagt irev. kharin arkhyel etseg khyerodnykhoo orond iudyeig khaanchilzh baigaag ter sonsood tiish ochikhoos aizhee. burkhan zuudend n' seremzhluulsneer, ter galilyn nutag uruu yavav. tegeed nazar gegdekht khotod ochizh suur'shiv. inazarynkh gezht tuuniig duudakh bolnozh gezht esh uzuulegchdeer ailduulsan n' iinkhuu biyelegdzhee.

3

ter odruuded baptism khurteegch iokhan irzh, iudyein tsold surgaal aildazh, gemshits-gee! tengeriin khaanchlal oirkhon baina gezht bailaa. yag tuunii tukhai esh uzuulegch isaiafolds khashkhiragch negnii duu, ezenii zamyg beltgetsgee, tuunii zamyg shuluun bolgotsgoo genezgezhee. iokhan temeenii nooson deel omsozh, suran bus buselsen baiv. khool khuns n' tsartsaa, zerleg zogiin bal baisan azh. tegekhet iyerusal-ymynkhan, bukh iudyei mon iordan khaviin bukh gazar nutgiinkhan tuun uruu irzh bailaa. ted nuglee ulaigaad, iordan gold tuugeer baptism khurtezh baiv. kharin fari-saichuud bolon sadukaichuudaas olon khun baptism khurtekeher irzh buig ter kharaad, tedendkhort mogoin udam aa, irekh uur khilengees zugt gezht khen ta nart sanuul-san yum be? tiim bogoos gemshild zokhis-toi ur zhims garga. abraham bol bid-nii etseg gezht dotroo buu bod. bi ta nart khel'ye, burkhan ene chuluunuudyg ch abrahamyn khuukhduud bolgozh chadna. moddyn undsend sukh khediin zoogdzhee. iimees sain ur zhims urguldagguu alivaa mod tsavchuulan, gald khayagdakh bolno. minii khuv'd gevel, gemshilin chin' toloo bi ta nart usaar baptism khurteedeg. kharin minii aaraas iregh nadaas iluu khuchteit bogood tuunii shaakhaig tailakh n' ch nadad zokhisgui. ter ta nart ariun sunseer khi-geed galaar baptism khurteene. tuunii gart n' shigshuur baina. ter utremege guitsed tseverleed, oriin ulaan buudaig sar-avchind ooolzh, kharin khiveg khal'syg n' untarshgui galaar shataana gezht khelev. tegeed yesus iokhanaar baptism khurtekhin tuld galilaas iordand tuun deer irev. kharin iokhanbi tanaar baptism khurtekh uchirtai baital ta nad uruu irne uu? geed, tuuniiig bolilulakhgy oroldtol, yesus khariud n'ene udaad uuniig zovshoor. ingesneeree ali-vaa zovt baidlyg guitselduulekh n' bidend zokhistsozh baina gezht khelekhet ter tuund zovshoorov. yesus baptism khurteed, godyn usnaas ter darui garakh uyed tenger zaag-dazh, burkhany suns tagtaa lugaa adil bu-

uzh, tuun deer irekhiig ter kharav. ten-gereesene bol minii khairt khuu. tuund minii taalal orshdog gekh duu garlaa.

4

yesus diavold sorigdokhoor tsol uruu sun-seer khotlogdov. ter dochin odor, dochin shono matsag bar'sny etsest olszhee. sorigh ireed, tuundkherev chi burkhany khuu mon bol ene chuluunuudyg talkh bol gezht tushaa gev. gevch yesuskhun zovkhon talkhaar bus, kharin burkhany amnaas garakh ug bureer am'darna gezht bichigdsen baidag gezht khelev. tegekhet diavol tuuniig ariun khotod avaachizh, sumiin oroi deer zogsoogood, tuundkherev chi burkhany khuu mon yum bol dooshoo user. uchir n'tereer tenger elch nartaa chinii talaar tushaana.chamaag kholoo chu-luund tsokhichikh vii gesendeeted gar deeree chamaig orgon yavnagezh bichigdsen baidag shuu dee gev. yesusorin burkhan eze-nee buu sor' gezht bas bichigdsen baidag gev. diavol dakhin tuuniig asar ondur uul-land avaachaad delkhiin bukh khaanchlalyg bolon sur khuchiig n' uzuuleed, kherev chi sokhron, nadad morgovole, ene bukhniig bi chamd og'ye gezht khelekhet yesuszail, sa-tan aa! chi ooriin burkhan ezendee mor-gozh, zovkhon tuund uilchil gezht bichigdsen baidag yum gezht khellee. tegeed diavol tuu-niig orkhikhod, tenger elch nar irzh tuund uilchilzh ekhlev. yesus iokhanyg barivch-lagdsanyg sonsood, galil uruu butsllaa. ter nazaryg orkhizh, zyebulun bolood naftaliin muzhiin nuurny ereg dekh kapyernaumdz irzh suur'shiv. ene n' esh uzuulegch isaiaagaar kheluulsen n' biyelegdsen bogood niordany chanad tengis khurekh zam deerkh zyebu-luny bolood naftaliin nutag, khar' undestnu-diin galil, kharankhuid suugch khumuus aguu ikh gerlig kharzh, ukhliin nutagt ba suudert suugchdyn deer gerel tsavazgesen yum. ter tsagaas ekhlen yesusgemshits-gee! tengeriin khaanchlal oirkhon baina gezht tunkhaglazh ekhlev. ter galil nu-urny ergeer yavzh baikhdaa akh duu bolokh pyetr gegddeg simon, tuunii duu andryei naryg nuurand tor tav'zh baigaag kharzhee. ted zagaschid azh. yesus tedendnamaig daga, bi ta naryg khumuusiin zagaschin bolgono gev. ted ter darui toroo orkhizh tuuniig dagalaa. ter tendeesee tsaash yavzh baigaad oor neg akh duu bolokh zyebyedyeyen khovguun iakov, tuunii duu iokhan khoyeryg zavin dotroo etseg zye-byedyeyenkhee khamt zagasny toroo sel-bezh baigaag kharaad duudav. ter darui ted etseege zav'taigaa orkhizh tuuniig da-galaa. yesus bukh galilaar yavakhdaa sin-agoguudad n' surgaal aildazh, khaanchla-lyn sain medeeg tunkhaglazh, olon tumnii

dotorkh aliv torliin ovchin emgegiig edgeezh bailaa. tuunii tukhai zar bukh siri dayaar tarkhsand, khumuus zovzh shanalsan, chotgor shuglesen, unazh tatdag ovchtei, saa ovchtei bukhniig tuun deer avchrahkad yesus tedniig edgeezhee. galil, dyekapolis, iyerusalim, iudyei tuunchlen iordany ter-teegees ui olon khun tuuniig dagalaa.

5

yesus olon tumniig kharaad, uul ood garav. tuuniig suusny daraa shav' nar n' tuun deer irlee. ter am neen, tedend surgazh ekhlev. sunsen dotroo yaduu khumuus yerooltei yee! uchir n' tengeriin khaanchlal bol tedniikh yum. gashuudazh bui khumuus yerooltei yee! uchir n' ted taivshral avakh bolno. dolgoon khumuus yerooltei yee! uchir n' ted delkhiig ovlon avakh bolno. zovt baidlyn toloo oslozh tsangagch khumuus yerooltei yee! uchir n' ted khangaluun bolokh bolno. enerengui khumuus yerooltei yee! uchir n' ted orshool enerliig khurtekh bolno. zurkhen dotroo tsever ariun baigh khumuus yerooltei yee! uchir n' ted burkhangy kharakh bolno. amar taivnyg togtogoch khumuus yerooltei yee! uchir n' ted burkhany khovguud gezh nerlegdekh bolno. zovt baidlyn toloo khavchigdsan khumuus yerooltei yee! uchir n' tengeriin khaanchlal bol tedniikh yum. nadaas bolzh ta naryg khumuus doromzhilzh, khavchizh, khuuramchaar ta naryn esreg zusen buriin khoron muug yarikhad ta nar yerooltei yee! tenger dekh shagnal tan' aguu uchir baryaratsгаа, mon bayar khoortei baitsgaa. uchir n' ta naraas omno baisan esh uzu-ulegchdiig ted inkhuu khavchsan yum. ta nar bol gazryn davs. kherev davs am-taa aldval dakhiaid yaazh davslag bolgokh ve? ene n' gadagshaa khayagdazh, khumuusiin khol door gishgegdekhees oor yuund ch khereg boldoggui. ta nar bol delkhiin gerel mon. uulan deerkh khot nuugdazh ul chadna. khumuus denluu asagaad savny door tav'dagui, kharin denluunii suurin deer tav'dag. ter n' gert baigaa bugded gerlee tusedag bilee. khumuus ta naryn sain uilsiiig kharaad, tenger dekh etsegiiig tan' aldarshuulakhyn tuld ta naryn gerel tednii omno tiinkhuu gerelteg. khuuliig esvel esh uzuulegchdiig kheregsekhgui bolgokhoor namaig irsen gezh buu bod. kheregsekhgui bolgokhyn tuld bus, kharin guitselduulekhiin tuld bi irsen yum. uneneer bi ta nart khel'ye, tenger gazryg alga boltol, bugd biyelegdtel khuulias gants ch useg, gants ch zuraas alga bolokhgui. khen bolovch edgeer tushaaluudaas khamgiin ochuukhniig n' ch ul toomsorlozh, busdad tiin surgaval tengeriin khaanchlald khamgiin ochuukhen negen gegdekh bolno. kharin

khen bolovch tedgeeriig sakhizh, surgaval tengeriin khaanchlald aguu negen gegdekh bolno. bi ta nart khel'ye, kherev ta naryn zovt baidal chin' farisaichuud bolon khuuliin bagsh naraas iluu garakhgui l bol, ta nar tengeriin khaanchlald orokhgui. khun alzh bolokhgui, khunii amiig khonooson khen bolovch shiitguulbel zokhino gezh ertnii khumuust aildsanyg ta nar sonsson. kharin bi ta nart khel'ye, akh duudee khilegnegch aliv khun shuukhiin omno buruutai. akh duugee khooson tolgoi gezh khelsen khen bolovch zovlolin omno buruutai. munkhag gezh khelsen khen bolovch galtai tamd orokhoor khangaltai buruutagadakh bolno. iimees, kherev chi takhilyn shireend orgol orgokh gezh baikhdaa chinii esreg yamar neg yum akh duud chin' baigaag sanaval, orgoolo takhilyn shireenii omno orkhiod zamaaraa but. ekhlead akh duuteigee evler, daraa n' irzh orgoolo orgo. zamd khamt yavaa deeree artsaldagchtaigaa al' bolokhoor turgan saidakh kheregtei. es tegvel artsaldagch khun chin' chamaig shuugchid ogch, shuugch tushmeded khurgezh, chi shorond khayagdakh vii. uneneer bi chamd khel'ye, chi etssiin kodrantyg toltloo tendees garakhgui. zavkhaich bolokhgui gesniig ta nar duulsan. kharin bi ta nart khel'ye, emegtei khuniig tachaadan kharakh khun bur zurkhendee tuuntei khediinee zavkhaichan khereg yum. kherev baruun nud chin' chamaig budruulbel, ukhazh avaad khaya. uchir n' chinii buten biye tamd khayagdsanaas biyeiin chin' neg erkhten baikhgui baikh n' chamd deer. kherev baruun gar chin' chamaig budruulbel, tastazh khaya. uchir n' chinii buten biye tamd khayagdsanaas biyeiin chin' neg erkhten baikhgui baikh n' chamd deer. mon khen bolovch ekhnereesee salbal salaltyg gerschilsen bichig tuund og gezh khelsen baidag. kharin bi ta nart khel'ye, khen bolovch sadar samuunaas oor shaltgaanaar ekhnereesee salbal ekhnereev zavkhairuulzh bui khereg bogood khen bolovch salsan emegteiei gerlevel zavkhaich bui khereg mon. ertnii khumuust khuuramchaar buu tangaragla, kharin ezend amlasnaa biyeluul gezh khelsniig ta nar mon sonsson. kharin bi ta nart khel'ye. yuugaar ch buu tangaragla. tengereer ch bolokhgui, uchir n' ene n' burkhany sentii yum. gazraar ch bolokhgui, uchir n' ene n' tuunii kholiin gishguur yum. iyerusalimaar ch bolokhgui, uchir n' ene bol augaa ikh khaany khot yum. tolgoigooroo ch chi tangaraglazh bolokhgui, uchir n' chi shirkheg usiig ch tsagaan yumuukhar bolgozh ul chadna. kharin ug chin' za, za esvel ugui, ugui baig. edgeerees tsaashikh n' muugaas gardag khereg yum. inudiig nudeer, shudiig shudeerz gesniig ta nar duulsan. kharin bi ta nart khel'ye, khar sanaatai khuniig buu eserguuts. kharin

khen baruun khatsryg chin' algadna, tu- und nogoo khatsraa bas tav'zh og. kherev khen neg khun chamtai zaaldazh, tsamt- syg chin' avakhyg khusvel deele bas tu- und og. khen neg khun chamaig neg beer gazar yavakhyg khuchilbel tuuntei khamt khoyer beer yav. chamaas guisan khund og, chamaas zeelekhiig khussen khunees buu zailskhi. khorshoo khairla, daisnaa uzen yad gezh khelsniig ta nar sonsson. kharin bi ta nart khel'ye. daisnuudaa khairla, ta naryg khavchdag khumuusiin toloo zalbir. tegsneeree ta nar tenger dekh etsegiinkhee khuukhduud bolno. uchir n' ter oriinkhoo naryg khoron muu bolood sain khumuus deer manduulzh, zovt bolood zovt bus khu- muus deer boroo oruuldag yum. kherev ta nar oorsdiig chin' khairladag khumuusiig khairlaval, ta nart yamar shagnal baikh ve? tatvar khuraagchid ch khurtel uuntei adilyg khiideg bus uu? kherev ta nar zovkhon akh duusteigee mendelbel, busdaas iluu yuu khi- izh baigaa yum be? khar' undestnuud ch khurtel mon ingedeg bus uu? tiimees tenger- leg etseg tan' togs baidag shig ta nar mon togs bai.

6

ta nar khumuust kharuulakhyn tuld ted- nii omno zovt baidlaa uildekhees seremzh- legtun. es tegvees tenger dekh etsegees tan' ta nart shagnal oldokhgui. tiimees ta nar oglog ogokhdoo, khumuuseer khund- luulekhiin tuld sinagot ba gudamzhind khoyer nuurt khumuusiin uilddegtei adil oorsdiin omno buree buu tat. uneneer bi ta nart khel'ye. ted shagnalaa buren avsan yum. kharin ta nar oglog ogokhdoo, baruun garynkhaa yuu khiizh buig zuun gartaa buu meddeg. ene n' oglog chin' nuuts baikhyn tuld bogood nuutsaar kharagch etseg chin' chamd butsaazh tolno. zalbirakhdaa khoyer nuurt khumuus shig baizh bolokhgui. uchir n' ted khumuust kharagdakhyn tuld sina- gogt ba gudamzhny buland zogsood zalbi- rakh durtai azh. uneneer bi ta nart khel'ye, ted shagnalaa buren avsan yum. kharin chi zalbirakhdaa dotood oroondoo orzh khaal- gaa khaagaad, nuutsaar orshigch etsegtee zalbir. nuutsaar kharagch etseg chin' chamd butsaazh tolno. zalbiran baikhdaa khar' un- destnuud shig utgagui khooson ug buu davt. ted nar olon ug khelsniikh n' toloo burkhan oorsdiig n' sonsono khemeen boddog yum. tiimees teden shig baizh bolokhgui. etseg tan' ta nart yuu kheregtei baigaag guikhaas chin' omno meddeg. tiimd iinkhuu zal- bir.tengert baigaa bidnii etseg min'.tany ner ariunaar duursgagdag. tany khaanch- lal irekh boltugai.khusel tan' tengert shigee gazar deer biyelegdekh boltugai. dor tutmyn min' talkhyg ene odor bidend

ogooch. bid ortonguudee uuchilsny adil bidnii orig mon uuchlaach. bidniig so- riltod buu oruulaach,kharin buzar muu- gaas getelgee.ch[uchir n' khaanchlal, khuch chadal, aldar sur uurd tanykh. amyen] uchir n', kherev ta nar khumuusiin al- daag uuchilbal tengerleg etseg tan' ta naryg mon uuchilna. kharin kherev ta nar khu- muusiig uuchlakhgui bol etseg tan' mon ta naryn aldaag uuchlakhgui. chi mat- sag barikhdaa khoyer nuurt khumuus shig buu bargar tsarail. uchir n' ted matsag bar'zh baigaagaa khumuust kharuulakhyn tuld nuur tsaraigaa barilgadag baina. uneneer bi ta nart khel'ye, ted shagnalaa bu- ren avsan yum. kharin ta nar matsag barikhdaa tolgoigoo toslood, nuuree ugaa. ingesneer ta nar matsag bar'zh baigaagaa khumuust kharuulakhgui, kharin nuutsaar orshigch etsegtee kharuulna. tegeed nuut- saar khardag etseg tan' ta nart butsaazh tolno. gazar deer oorsdodoo ed bayalag buu khuraa. tend khiven khorkhoi bolood zev idezh suitgedeg, khulgaich evdezh orood khulgailan avdag azh. kharin tengert ed bayalgiig oorsdodoo khuraa. uchir n' tend khiven khorkhoi bolood zev idezh suitgedeg- gui, khulgaich ch evdezh ordoggui, khul- gaildaggui. ta naryn ed bayalag khaana baina, zurkh setgel chin' bas tend baikh bolno. nud bol biyeiin denluu mon. kherev nud chin' tsever bol buten biye chin' gerleer duuren baikh bolno. kharin nud chin' muu bol buten biye chin' kharankhugaar duuren baikh bolno. iimd kherev chinii dotorkh gerel n' kharankhui baikh yum bol, terkhuu kharankhui n' yuutai ikh ve! khen ch khoyer ezend uilchilzh chadakhgui. ter negiig n' uzen yadazh, nogoog n' khairlakh bolno. es- vel negees n' zuurch, nogoog n' zevuutsne. ta nar burkhan bolood ed bayalagt khoyeu- land n' zereg uilchilzh chadakhgui. iim uchraas bi ta nart khel'ye. amiinkhaa toloo yuu idekh bilee, yuu uukh bilee gezh buu sanaa zov. biyeiinkhee toloo yuu omsokh bilee gezh ch buu sanaa zov. am' n' khaal- noos, biye n' khuvtsasnaas iluu bish uu? tengeriin shuvuudyg khar. ted taria tar'zh ch, khuraazh ch, saravchind khadgaldag ch ugui bolovch tengerleg etseg tan' tedniig tezheedeg yum. ta nar tednees ulemzh iluu une tsenetei bish uu? ta naraas khen chin' sanaa zovsnooroo ooriinkhoo ondiriig gants tokhoigoor nemzh chadakh ve? ta nar yuund khuvtsas khunart sanaa zovno ve? talyn saraana tsetseg kherkhen urgazh buig azhiglaach. ted azhil khiideggui, utas ch eerdeggui. gevch bi ta nart khel'ye. solomon khaan ch sur zhavkhantai baikhdaa edgeer tsetsegiin al' neg shig khuvtsaslaagui yum. noodor urgazh, margaash zuukhad khayag- dakh kheerlin ovsiig burkhan iinkhuu goye- dog bol, ta naryn toloo ter tuunees khav'gui

iluug khiikhgui gezh uu, itgel bagatai kumuus ee? tiimees bid yuu idekh bilee?, yuu uukh bilee?, esvel yuu omsokh bilee gezh buu sanaa zov. khar' undestnuud ene bukh zuilsig charmain khaidag. tengerleg etseg tan' ta nart ene bukhnen kheregteig meddeg yum. kharin ekhleele tuunii khaanchal bolon tuunii zovt baidlyg khaigtun. tegvel ene bukhniig ta nart nemzh ogokh bolno. tiimees margaashiin toloo buu sanaa zov. uchir n' margaash margaashdaa sanaa tavikh bolno. dor buriin zovlon tukhain odortoo khangaltai.

7

shuugdekhguin tuld chi buu shuu. uchir n' ta nar yaazh shuune, tuunchlen shuugdene. ta naryn khemzhuuriin zhishig oorsdiig chin' khemzhine. chi akh duusiinkhee nuden dekh urtsiig khardag atal yaagaad ooriin nuden dekh dunziig anzaardaggui yum be? esvel, ooriin chin' nudend dunz baikh atal akh dustee nudnees chin' ter urtsiig avaad og'ye gezhe khelne gezh uu? khyoy nuurt khun chi, ekhleele nudneese dunzee avch khaya, tegvel chi akh duugiinkhee nudnees urtsiig avch khayakhdaa sain kharakh bolno. ar-iun yumyg nokhdod buu og. orsdiin suvdyg gakhainy omno buu khaya. ted tuuniig khol doroo gishgechikheed, ergezh chamaig kheseglen tastchikh vii. gui, tegvel ta nart ogno. khai, tegvel ta nar olno. togsh, tegvel ta nart neegdene. guidag khun bur avna, erz khaidag khun olno, togshdog khund neegdene. khuugee talkh guikhad chuluu ogdog khun ta naryn dund baina uu? esvel, zagas guikhad n' tuund mogoi ogokhgui biz dee? kherev ta nar buzar atlaa khuukhduuddee sain beleg ogokhoo meddeg bol tenger dekh etseg tan' oroos n' guidag kumuust iluu sainyg ogokh n' damzhiggui bus uu? tiimees ta nar kumuusiig oorsdodoo kherken khandaasai gezh khusse-neeree l oorsdoo ch tiinkhuu tedend khand. ene bol khuul' bolood esh uzuulegchid mon. nariin khaalgaar or. uchir n' suirel uruu tatan oruuldag khaalga n' orgon, zam n' uuzhim yum. olon khun tuugeer tiishee ordog. am' uruu khotoldog khaalga n' zhizhig, zam n' nariin yum. tsookhon khun tuuniig oldog. khuuramch esh uzuulegchides bolgoomzhlogtun. ted khoniny ar's nomron ta nar uruu irekh bolovch dotroo khomkhoi chononuud yum. ta nar tedniig ur zhimseer n' tanina. rgost butnaas usan uzem, khalgainaas inzhir khuraadaggui biz dee? uunchlen sain mod burees sain ur zhims urgadag. kharin muu modnoos muu ur zhims urgadag. sain mod muu ur zhims urguulzh ul chadna, muu mod ch sain ur zhims urguulzh ul chadna. sain ur zhims urguuldaggui alivaa modyg ogtolzh gald khayadag.

iinkhuu ta nar tedniig ur zhimseer n' tanina. namaig ezen min', ezen min' gesen bolgon tengeriin khaanchalad orokhgui. kharin tengert baigaa minii etsegiin khusliig biyeluldeg khun orno. ter odor nadad olon khun ezen min', ezen min', bid tany nereer esh uzuulzh, tany nereer chotgoruudiig khoozh, tany nereer olon gaikhamshguudyg uzuulzh baisan bish biluu? gezh khelekh bolno. tegekheed n' bi tedend bi ta naryg ogt tanikhgui yum baina. yes busyg uildegch ta nar nadaas zail gezh khelne. tiimd edgeer ugsiig min' sonsood, uunii daguu uildegch alivaa khun khadan deer baishingaa bar'san mergen khuntei zuirlegdene. boroo orzh, uyer buun, salkhi salkhilzh, baishing nudsen bolovch ter n' nursangui. uchir n' baishin khadan deer suurilagsan baiv. edgeer ugsiig min' sonsood, uunii daguu ul uilddeg alivaa khun elsen deer baishingaa bar'san munkhag khuntei zuirlegdene. boroo orzh, uyer buun, salkhi salkhilzh, baishing nudsend baishin nurav. evdrel n' asar ikh bailaa gev. tegeed yesusiig ugee khelzh guitsmegts olon tumen tuunii surgaalyg gaikhazh bailaa. ter khuuliin bagsh nar shig n' bus, erkh medeltei negen shig tedend zaazh baiv.

8

yesusiig uulaas buuzh irekheed asar olon khun tuuniig dagav. uyaman ovchtei negen khun tuun deer ireed, omno n' sogdoh, ezen min', kherev ta khusvel namaig tsever bolgozh chadna shuu dee gekhed, yesus garaa sungan tuund khurchkhusezh baina. tseversh gev. ter darui tuunii uyaman ovchin n' tsevershzhree. yesus tuunduuniig khend ch khelzh bolokhgui! kharin yavzh, ooriigoo takhilchid uzuuleed, tedend gerschlekhiiin tuld mosyegiin togtooson orgoliig orgo gelee. yesusiig kapyernaumd orokhod n' negen zutyin darga tuun deer ireed, tuunees guizh, ezen, zarts maan' saa ovchin tusaad, gertee khevtezh, surkhii ovdon shanalzh baina gekhed yesusbi ochizh, tuuniig edgeeye gezh khelev. kharin zutyin dargaezen, bi tanyg gertee avachikh zokhistoi khun bish ee. kharin ug kheleech, tegvel zarts maan' edgerne. bi ch mon erkh medel dor baidag khun. minii dor tserguud bii. bi negend n' yav gekhed ter yavdag, nogood n' ir gekhed ter irdeg. booldoo uuniig khii gekhed ter khiideg gezh khariulav. yesus uuniig sonsood ikhed gaikhazh, dagazh yavsan kumuustuneneer bi ta nart khel'ye. bi iim aguu itgeliig izrail'd khenees ch oloogui yum baina. ta nart bi khel'ye. dornoos khiigeed ornoos olon khun irzh tengeriin khaanchalad abrakham, isaak, iakovtai khamt shireend suuna. kharin khaanchalyn khovguud gadnakh kharankhuid khayagdazh, tendee

uilzh, shudee khavirakh bolno gev. tegeed yesus zuutyn dargadzamaaraa yav. chinii itgesenchlen bolog gekhed yag ter tsagt zarts n' edgerchee. yesus pyetriin gert ochizh, khadam ekhiig n' khaluuntai ovdon khevtezh baikhyg kharav. yesus tuunii gart khurekhed khaluun n' arilan, ter bosood tuund uilchlev. oroi bolokhod ted chotgor shuglesen olon khunii tuun uruu avchrakhad, yesus sunsnuudiig ugeer khoon zailuulzh, ovdsen bugdiig edgeezhee. ene n' esh uzuulegch isaiaagar nibidnii sul doroi baidlyg ter ortoo avch, bidnii ovchniig uursenz' gezh kheluulsen n' biyelekhiin tuld bailaa. yesus olon khun orig n' toirsnyg kharaad, nuurny nogoo tal uruu yavakhyg tushaav. negen khuuliin bagsh irzh, tuundbagsh aa, tanyg khaashaa ch yavsan bi dagazh yav"ya gev. yesusuneg nukhte, tengeriin shuvuud uurtei baidag. kharin khunii khuud tolgoi khorgodokh gazar baikhgy gelee. dagaldagchdyn neg n' tuundezen, ekhleeed yavzh, etsgiigee orshuulakhyg min' nadad zovshoorooch gesend yesusnamaig daga. ukhegsdiig ukhegsder n' orshuuluul gev. tuuniig zavind suukhad shav' nar n' tuuniig dagalaa. uzeg-tun. nuurt mash khuchtei shuurga bosozh, zav' davalgaand avtsan bolovch yesus untazh bailaa. ted tuun uruu irzh, tuuniig sereegeedezen min', avraach, bid suirlee gekhed n', yesus tedendyuund aitsgaana ve, itgel bagatai khumuus ee? geed ter bosozh, salkhi bolood nuuryg zemlezhee. getel nam gum bolloo. khumuus gaikhazhene yer n' yamar yanzyn khun bolood salkhi, nuur khurtel tuund zakhiragdazh baigaa yum be? geltsev. tuuniig nuurny nogoo tald gadarchuudyn nutagt irekhed bulshnuudyn tendees chotgort ezlegdsen khoyer khun garch ireed, tuuntei taaraldav. ted ikh khertsgii dogshin tul ter zamaar neg ch khun yavzh zurkheldeggui baizhee. uzeg-tun, ted khashkhiran, burkhany khuu, bid tand yamar khamatai bilee? tsagaas maan' omno bidniig tarchilgakhhaar ta end irev uu? gev. tend tednees zaiduukhan sureg gakhai ideeshilzh bailaa. chotgoruud tuunees guizhkherv ta bidniig khoozh gargakh gezh baigaa bol bidniig sureg gakhaid oruulaach gev. terzaitsgaa gekhed, sunsnuud garch gakhainuudad shuglekhed, gakhain sureg bultaaraa nuurny egts ereg uruu davkhildan orzh usand zhivzh, ukhzhhee. gakhaidid zugtan khot uruu orzh, bolson yavdal bolood chotgort ezemduulzh baisan khumuusiin tukhai meduulev. khotynkhon bugdeeree yesustei uulzakhaar irzh, tuuniig uzeed nutgaasaa yavakhyg guiv.

ter zavind suuzh, gatlan yavsaar oriin khotdoo irlee. khumuus saa ovchtei negen khunii devsgertei n' tuun uruu avchrakhad, yesus tednii itgeliig kharaad, saa ovchtei khundkhuu min', zorigtoi bai. nugel chin' uuchlagdsan gev. khuuliin bagsh naryn zarim n'ene khun burkhanyg dorumzhilzh baina khemeen bodzhee. yesus tednii bodlyg medeed, ta nar zurkh setgeldee yuund buzar muug bodno ve? nugel chin' uuchlagdsan gezh khelekh, esvel bosood alkhegzh khelekhiin al' n' amarkhan be? kharin khunii khuu gazar deer nugliig uuchlakh erk medelteig ta nart meduulekhiin tuld geed, tereer saa ovchtei khundbos, devsgeree avaad, gertee khar' gesend, monookh khun bosozh geriin zug yavlaa. kharin olon tumen uuniig kharaad, ain surdezh, khund iim erk medel ogson burkhanyg aldarshuulav. yesus tendees garch ongorokhdoo tatvaryn gazar matai gegh khunii suuzh baikhyg kharav. ter tuundnamaig daga gekhed ter bosozh, tuuniig dagalaa. yesusiig aild shireend tukhlan baital olon tatvar khuraagchid, nugeltnuud ireed, yesus bolon tuunii shav' nartai khamt idezh baiv. uuniig kharsan farisaichuud tuunii shav' nartyaagaad tanai bagsh tatvar khuraagchid bolon nugeltnuudtei khamt khoollozh baidag bilee? gezhee. kharin yesus uuniig sonsoodemch eruul khumuust bus, ovchtei khumuust kheregtei. kharin yavzh, bi takhilyg bus, enerliig khused gesen n' yamar uchirtaig med. uchir n' bi zovt khumuusiig bus, kharin nugeltnuudiig duudakhaar irsen yum gev. daraa n' iokhany shav' nar tuun deer irzh, yaagaad farisaichuud bolood bid matsag bar'dag, kharin tany shav' nar matsag bar'daggui yum be? gezh asuukhad, yesus tedend khelsen n'shine khurgenii baraa bologchid khurgenteigee khamt baikhdaa gashuudazh bolokhgy biz dee? gevch khurgen tednees avachigdakh odruid irne. tegekhed ted matsag barina. yer n' khen ch khuuchin deelen deer agchaagui daavugaar nokhoos tavikhgy. tegvel nokhoos deeliig tatalduulzh bur ikheer urna. khumuus shine darsyg khuuchin tulmand khiideggui. tegvees tulam sad tav'zh, dars asgarch, tulam khereggui bolno. kharin ted shine darsyg shine tulmand khiivel al' al' n' kheveeree baikh bolno. yesus tedend edgeerliig yar'zh baikh zuur, tend negen zakhiragch irzh, tuunii omno morgood, minii okhin dongozh sayakhan ukhchikhlee. kharin ta ochizh tuund gar khurvel okhin min' am'drakh bolno gezhee. yesus bosozh, tuuniig dagan yavakhad shav' nar n' ch bas khamt yavlaa. getel arvan khoyer zhiliin tursh tsus alddag ovchtei baisan negen emegtei tuunii ard irzh, deeliinkh n' khormoid gar khursen agaad in-

gekhdee ter emegteikherv tuunii deeld n' l khurvel bi edgene gezh oortoo uglen baizhee. kharin yesus ergengee monookh emegteig kharaadokhin min', zorigtoi bai. itgel chin' chamaig edgeelee gelee. ter darui emegtei edgerchee. tegeed yesus zakhiragchiin gert ochood, bishguurchdiig bolon duu shuu bolson olnyg kharzh, gartsgaa. okhin ukheegui, kharin untazh baina gekhed ted tuuniig shoolon ineeldzhee. tedniig garsny daraa yesus dotogsh orzh, okhiny garaas barikhad okhin bosov. ene tukhai zar ter nutag dayaar tarzhee. yesus tendees tsaash yavzh baital khoyer sokhor khundavidyn khuu min' ee. bidniig enereech gezh khashkhiran, tuuniig dagazhee. aild orsnykh n' daraa, sokhor khumuus tuun uruu irekhed yesus tedendnamaig uuniig kiiizh chadna gezh ta nar itgezh baina uu? gezh asuukhad tedtiim ee, ezen gev. tegeed yesus tednii nudend gar khurch, itgeliin tan' daguu bolog gesend ted kharaa orzhee. yesus tedendkhen ch uuniig medezh bolokhguig ankaaar gezh khatuu sanuulav. gevch ted garaad, tuunii tukhai zaryg ter nutag dayaar taraalaa. tedniig garch yavmagts, chotgort ezemdulsen khelgui khuniig tuun deer avchrav. chotgor n' zailuulagsdany daraa monookh khelgui khun yarikhad olon tumen gaikhazh, izrail'd iim yum khezee ch uzegdezh baigaagui getsgeev. kharin farisaichuudter chotgoruudiin zakhiragchaar n' chotgoruudiig khoodog yum baina gezh yar'zh bailaa. yesus sinagoguudad surgaal aildazh, khaanchlalyn sain medeeg tunkhaglan, bukh torliin ovchin emeggiig edgeen, bukh khot tosgonoor yavzh bailaa. khumuusiig kharaad ter orovdzhee. uchir n' ted khon'chingui khonin sureg met tarz, tuiidsan bailaa. tegeed ter shav' nartaaurgats unendee arvin bolovch azhilchid n' tsoon baina. tiimees urgatsyn ezenees urgatsandaa azhilchdyg yavuulakhgy zalbiran guitsgaa gezh aildav.

10

yesus arvan khoyer shavia duudaad, tedend buzar sunsnuudiig zakhirakh erk medliig ogson n' sunsnuudiig zailuulakh, bukh torliin ovchin emeggiig edgeekhiin tuld azhee. arvan khoyer elch naryn ners n' iim azhguu. ekhlee pyetr gegddg simon, tuunii duu andryei, zyebyedeyen khuu iakov, tuunii duu iokhan, filip, bartolomai, tomas, tatvar khuraagch matai, alfain khuu iakov, taddai, zyealoty simon bolon iskarioty, yesusees urvasan iudas boloi. yesus edgeer arvan khoyeryg yavuulakhdaa tedend ingezh surgamzhilzhee. khar' undestnuudiin zamaar buu yav. samarichuudyn yamar ch khotod buu och. kharin izrailiin geriin toorson khoninuud uruu och. ta nar yavakhdaa tengeriin khaanchlal oirkhon baina gezh

tunkhaglagtun, vchniig edgee, ukhegsdiig bosgo, uyaman ovchtong tseverle, chotgoriig zailuul. uneguigeer avsnaa uneguigeer og. busendee alt ch, mongo ch, zes ch gesen avch yavzh bolokhgui. ayany bogts ch, khos deel ch, gugal ch, tayag ch gesen buu av. uchir n' azhilchin n' khool khunseer khangagdakh n' zokhistoi. yamar ch khot tosgond ochson, tendkhiin zokhistoi khuniig olzh medeed yavtlaa tendee bai. aild orokhdoo mendiig n' med. kherv ter ail chin' zokhistoi bol, amar amgalangiin mend chin' tedend khureg. kherv zokhisgui bol, amar amgalangiin mend chin' ta nart butszag ireg. khen ta naryg khuleen avalgui, uigi chin' ul oishookh avaas, ter ailaas esvel khotooos garakhdad ta nar kholiinkhoo toosyg segsren unaga. uneneer bi ta nart khel'ye, shuultiin odor sodom ba gomorrangiin gazar n' ter khotooos iluu tevchmeer baikh bolno. kharagtun, bi ta naryg sureg chonon dundakh khon' met ilgeezh baina. tiimees ta nar mogoi shig khurts ukhaantai, tagtaa shig gemgui bai. kharin khumuusees bolgoomzhil. uchir n' ted ta naryg shuukhed tushaazh, sinagoguud dotroo ta naryg tashuurdakh bolno. ta nar tedend bolood khar' undestnuuded gerchlel bolzh minii toloo zakhiragchid bolon khaadyn omno khurgegedkh bolno. ted ta naryg barivchlahk uyed yaakh bilee, yuu khelekh bilee gezh buu sanaa zov. uchir n' khelekh zuil chin' ter tsagt ta nart ogogdono. yarigch bol ta nar bus, ta naryn dotor yarigch etsegiin chin' suns yum. akh n' duugee, etseg n' khuugee ukheld tushaana. khuukhdud n' etseg ekhiinkhee esreg bosozh, tedniig ukheld khurgene. minii nerees bolzh bugd ta naryg uzen yadna. kharin etsee khurtel tessan n' avragdakh bolno. kharin ted ta naryg ene khotod khavchval, oor khot uruu zugtatsgaa. uneneer bi ta nart khel'ye. khunii khuug irekhees naash ta nar izrailiin khotuudaar yavzh barakhgui. shav' n' bagshaasaa, bool n' ezneesee deer baidagui. shav' n' bagshiinkhaa adil, bool n' ezniikhee adil bolokh n' l khangalttai. kherv ted geriin terguuniig byeyelzyebul khemeen nerlesen bol, geriinkniig n' tuunees ch iluugeer khelekh bus uu? iimees tednees buu ai. ichlegdekhgui baikhaar daldlagdsan, medegdekhgui baikhaar nuugdsan yum gezh baikhgui bilee. kharankhuid ta nart yuu khelsniig min' gereld yar', chikhend chin' shivnesniig min' sonssonoo deever deer tunkhagla. biyeiig khonookh khumuusees buu ai. uchir n' ted setgeliig khonoozh ul chadna. kharin makhnan biye bolood setgeliig, khoyeulang n' tamd ustgash chadakh tuunees aigtun. khoyer bor shuvuug zadgai zoosoor khudalddag bish uu? etsegiin tan' zovshoorolguigeer tednii neg n' ch gazat unakhgui. ta naryn tolgoi deerkh shirkheg usiig chin' khurtel bugdiig n' toolson baina.

iimees buu ai! ta nar olon bor shuvu-naas ch iluu unetei. tiimees namaig kumuusiin omno khuleen zovshoorson khun buriig bi tenger dekh etsegiinkhee omno mon khuleen zovshoorno. kharin namaig kumuusiin omno uguisgesen khenniig ch bolov bi tenger dekh etsegiinkhee omno uguis-gene. namaig gazar deer enkh taivnyg avchrakhaar irsen gezh buu bod. bi enkh taivnyg bus kharin ild avchrakhaar irsen yum. bi khuug etsgiinkh n' esreg, okhinyg ekhiinkh n' esreg, beriig khadmynkh n' es-reg bolgokhoor irsen. khunii daisan n' ooriinkh n' ger buliinkhen n' bolno. etsgi-igee, esvel ekhiigee nadaas iluu khairladag khun minii khuv'd zokhistoi negen bish yum. khuugee esvel okhinoo nadaas iluu khair-ladag khun ch minii khuv'd zokhistoi negen bishee. zagalmaigaa uureed minii khoиноos dagakhgui khun minii khuv'd zokhistoi ne-gen bish. amia ologch n' tuuniigee aldakh bolno. minii toloo amia aldsan n' tuuni-igee olokh bolno. ta naryg khuleen avsan khun namaig khuleen avsan khereg yum. na-maig khuleen avsan khun namaig ilgeesen tuuniig khuleen avsan khereg yum. esh uzuulegchiin nereer esh uzuulegchiig khuleen avakh khi bolovch esh uzuulegchiin shag-nalyg khuleen avna. zovt khuniig zovt khu-nii nereer khuleen avakh khi bolovch zovt khunii shagnalyg khuleen avna. uneneer bi ta nart khel'ye. edgeer ochuukhen kumuusiin negend shaviin nereer uukh ayaga khuten us ogson khi bolovch shagnalaa ul aldana gev.

11

yesus arvan khoyer shav' naraa surgamzhilzh duusaad, tednii khotuudaar surgaal ail-dan, nomlokhoor tendees yavav. iokhan shorond baikhdaa khristiin uilsii sonsood, ooriin shav' naraa ug daizh, tuuneesta irekh yestoi negen mon uu, esvel bid oor neg-niig khuleekh yum uu? gezh asulgav. yesus khariud n' tedendyavzh, uzsen duul-snaa iokhand khel. sokhor n' kharaa orzh, suungi n' alkhazh, uyaman ovchtonuud n' tsevershizh, dului n' sonsozh, ukhgesed n' amilzh, yaduust sain medee tunkhaglagdazh baina. nadaas bolzh budreegui negen n' yeroolti yee gev. tedniig yavmagts yesus olon tumend iokhany tukhai yar'zh ekhlev.ta nar yuu kharakh gezh tsol uruu ochson be? salkhind naigakh zegsiig uu? tegvel ta nar yuu kharakh gezh ochiv? uzeg-tun. kheentser khuvtsaslasan khuniig uu? kheentser khuvtsaslasan khumuus khaany ordond baidag shuu dee. tegekheer yu-und ta nar tiishee ochson khereg ve? esh uzuulegchiig kharakh gezh uu? tiim ee. bi ta nart khel'ye, esh uzuulegchees ch iluu negniig yum. tuunii tukhaikharag-

tun, bi chinii omno elchee ilgeene.ter elch chinii omnokh zamyg chin' beltgenegezsh bichigdsen yum. uneneer bi ta nart khel'ye. emegtei khunees torson kumuusiin dund baptism khurteegh iokhanaas iluu agu khun baigaagui. kharin tengeriin khaanch-lalyn khamgiin бага negen ch tuunees agu bilee. baptism khurteegh iokhany odru-udees onoog khurtel tengeriin khaanchlal khuchind avtazh baina. khuchirkhiilegh khumuus tuuniig khucheer avdag. khuul' bolood bukh esh uzuulegch iokhanyg irekh khurtel esh uzuulzh bailaa. kherev ta nar uuniig khuleen avakhg khusvel ter bol irekh yestoi baisan yelia mon. sonsokh chikhte n' sonsogtun. kharin ene uyei-inkhniig bi yuutai zuirluulekh ve? ene n' zakh deer suugaad busad khuukhdud-udiig duudan baigaa khuukhdudtei tostei agaad ted bid ta nart zoriulzh bishguur-dekhded ta nar buzhighesengui. bid gashu-udlyn duu duulakhad ta nar gashuudsangui gezh kheldeg. iokhan idekh ch ugui, uukh ch ugui irekhd ted tuund chotgor shugle-sen baina gedeg. khunii khuug ireed idezh uukhad ted khartsgaa. khovdgo, arkichin, tatvar khuraagch болон нугелтнуудин and nokhor! gedeg. gesen khedii ch mer-gen ukhaan n' uilseeree zovtgogddog gev. tegeed ter ikhenkh gaikhamshguudaa uil-sen khotuudyg zemlezh ekhlev. uchir n' ted gamsheegui yum. khorazin aa, chi zolgui yee! byetsaid aa, chi zolgui yee! kherev ta nart uchirsan gaikhamshguud n' tir, sidond tokhioldson bol ted al' ert unsen deer taar nomrood gamshees baikhsan. kharin bi ta nart khel'ye. shuultiin odor tir болон sidon n' ta naraas iluu khultsmeer baikh bolno. kapyernaum aa, chi tengert tul-tal orgomzhlogdson baikh uu? chi ukhegs-diin orond unakh bolno. kherev ta nart uchirsan gaikhamshguud n' sodomd tokhi-oldson bol ter khot ene odriig khurtel uldekh baisan. kharin bi ta nart khel'ye. shu-ultiin odor sodomyn gazar chamaas iluu khultsmeer baikh bolno gelee. ter uyd yesus khariu bolgontenger gazryn ezen, etseg min' ee, tanygaa bi magt"ya. ta edgeer zuil-siig ukhaant khumuus, mergedees nuutsalz h balchir khuukhdudud ilchilen bilee. tiim ee, etseg min', iinkhuu ene n' tany omno taalamzhtai baisan. etseg min' bugdiig nadad ogson bogood etsegees oor khi ch khuug tanikhgui. khuu болон khuugiin et-segee ilchlekheer khussen khunees oor khi ch etsegiig tanikhgui. etsezhi tuiidsan, khund daramt uursen khumuus ee, bugd nad uruu ir. bi ta naryg amraaya. buulgyg min' oor deeree avch, nadaas suralts. uchir n' bi zurkh setgeldee dolgoon, daruu bilee. tegeed ta nar setgeldee amraltyg olokh bolno. minii buulga amarkhan, minii achaa khongon gev.

tukhain uyed negen amraltyn odor, tarian talbain dunduur yesus yavzh baiv. shav' nar n' olsgolon baysny ulmaas tarian tu-ruug shuvtran idezh ekhlev. getel uun-iiig farisaichuud kharaad, tuundkharaach, tany shav' nar amraltyn odor khuul' bus yum ulidezh baina getsgeev. kharin yesus tedend khelsen n'david bolon tuuntei khamt baigsad n' olsson uyedee yuu khiisniig ta nar unshaagui yuu? david burkhany gert orzh, zovkhon takhilch naraas oor khen ch idezh ul bolokh ariusgasan talkhnaas ter bolon tuuntei khamt baigsad n' idsen shuu dee. amraltyn odor takhilch nar sum dotor amraltyn odriig zorchon ch gem zemgui ges- niig ta nar khuulas unshaagui gezh uu? kharin bi ta nart khel'ye. sumees iluu au- gaa negen end baina. kherev ta nar bi takhilyg bus, enerliig khusedg gesen n' ya- mar utgatai bolokhyg oilgoson bol gemgui khuniig buruutgakhgui baikh baisan. uchir n' khunii khuu n' amraltyn odriin ezen mon. yesus tendees yavzh, tedni sinagagt orloo. khatangir gartai negen khun tend baizhee. ted yesusiig buruutgakaaramral- tyn odor edgeekh n' khuul'd niitsekh uu? gezh asuukhad, ter tedendkherev ta naryn dundaas khen negen n' gantskhan khon'toi baigaad ter n' amraltyn odor nukhend un- achikhval, khonio bar'zh, tendees gargana biz dee? tegvel khun khoninoos al' khir erkhem bilee? tiimees amraltyn odor sainyg uildekh n' khuul'd niitsen geed, monookh khund khandangaraa sunga gesend, ter khun shungamagts gar n' nogoo garynkhaa adil zugeer bolov. kharin farisaichuud garch, tuuniig kherkhen khonookh talaar khamt- daa tuunii esreg zovloldov. kharin yesus uuniig medenguutee tendees kholdov. tu- uniig olon khun dagazh bailaa. ter ted- niig bugdiig n' edgeegeed, oriig n' meduulzh bolokhguig tedend sanuulav. ene n' esh uzu- ulegch isaigaar kheluulsen n' biyeledkhiin tuld bogood ter iin khelsen baina. nminii songoson zarts, setgeld min' niitsen minii khairtyg kharagtun. bi tuunii deer oriin sun- see baigana. ter n' khar' undestend shu- darga yesyg tunkhaglakh bolno. ter metgelt- sekkgui, khashkhirakhgui bogoodgadamzh- nuudad khen ch tuunii duug sotsokkhgui. ter shudarga yesyg yalaltad khrugelbyat- slagdsan khulsyg khugalakhgui, suumelzekh zulyg ch bokhookhgui. tuunii nerend khar' undestnuud naidakh bolnoz. tegeed tuun uruu chotgort ezemuulsen sokhor, khelgui negniig avchirsand, ter tuuniig edgeev. ti- inkhuu khelgui er yar'dag, khardag bolzhee. olon tumen bugdeeree ikhed gaikhan, ene khun chin' davidyn khuu bish uu? gets- geezh ekhlev. kharin farisaichuud uuniig sonsood, ene khun chin' zovkhon chotgoru-

udiin zakhiragch byeyelzyebuleer l chot- goruudiig khoon zailuuldag gezh khelsend, yesus tedni bodlyg medeed, tedend kha- dan, alivaa khaanchlal dotroo khuvaagdval suirne. alivaa khot, esvel ger dotroo khu- vaagdval orshin tognokhgui. kherev sa- tan n' satanygaa zailuulbal, ter ooriinkhoo esreg khuvaagdazh baigaa khereg bolokh n'. tegvel tuunii khaanchlal kherkhen tog- nokh bilee? kherev bi byeyelzyebuleer chot- goruudiig khoon zailuuldag yum bol, tanai khovguud kheneer chotgoruudiig zailuuldag baikh ve? tegekheer ted ta naryn shuugh bolno. kharin kherev bi burkhany sun- seer chotgoruudiig zailuuldag bol burkhany khaanchlal ta nart urchikheed baina. byartai eriig ekhleeid khulekhgui bol khen tuunii gert n' orood ed khorongiig n' bulaazh chadakh bilee? khulsni daraa l geriig n' deeremdene shuu dee. nadtai khamt baidaggui khun minii esreg baina. nadtai khamt khuraalts- daggui khun bol taraagch negen mon. ti- imees bi ta nart khel'ye. khumuusiin alivaa nugel khiigeed doromzhlool n' uuchlagdana. kharin sunsnii esreg doromzhlool uuchlag- dakhgui. khunii khuugiin esreg ug khelged khen bolovch uuchlagdakh bolno. kharin ar- iun sunsnii esreg yar'dag khen ch ene uyed ch, irekh uyed ch uuchlagdakhgui. esvel mod n' sain bol ur zhims n' sain, mod n' muu bol ur zhims n' muu azhee. uchir n' modyg ur zhimseer n' tan'dag. khort mogoin udam aa! ta nar oodgui khoron at- laa sainyg yar'zh yaazh chadna ve? uchir n' zurkhnii byalkhalaas am yar'dag. sain khun ooriin sain bayalgaas sainyg gargadag, muu khun ooriin muu bayalgaas muug l gargadag. bi ta nart khel'ye. bodlogogui khelsen ug buriinkhee toloo khumuus shuultiin odor tailagnakh bolno. uchir n' chi ugseeree zovt- gogdono, mon chi ugseeree yallagdana gev. tegtel khuuliin bagsh nar ba farisaichu- dyn zarim n' tuundbagsh aa, bid tanaas temdeg uzekhiig khusezh baina gesend, kharin ter tedendkhoron muu bolood za- vkhai uyeinkhen temdgiig erzkh khaidag. gevch esh uzuulegch ionagiin temdgees oor yamar ch temdgiig tedend ogokhgui. iona dalain mangasyn gedsend gurvan odor, gur- van shono baisanchlan khunii khuu gazryn zurkhend gurvan odor, gurvan shono baikh bolno. shuult deer ninyevyegiin khu- muus ene uyeinkhentei khamt bosozh, ed- niig yallakh bolno. uchir n' ted ion- agiin tunkhaglad gemshsen yum. uzeztun, end ionagaas augaa negen baina. shuult deer mnodiin khatan khaan ene uyeinkhen- tei khamt bosozh edniig yallakh bolno. uchir n' ter khatan khaan solomony mer- gen ukhaanyg sonsokhoor gazryn mukhraas irsen bilee. uzeztun, end solomonoos augaa negen baina. buzar suns khunees garakhdad, usgui angamal gazraar kheren khesezh am-

raltg khaihch tuuniigee oldoggui. tegeed ter bi khaanaas garlaa, ter gertee ergezh och"ye gezh kheldeg. butsazh irekhed n', tuuniig khen ch ezleegui bogood shuurdnen, tsegtstei bolson baikhyg ter khardag. tegeed ter yavzh, ooroosoo dor oor doloos sunsnii khamt tiishee orzh, tendee am'dardag azh. nookh khunii khuv'd suulchiinkh n' baidal ankhnykhaasaa bur dorddog. ene muu uyeinkhen ch mon tiim baikh bolno gezh aildav. tuuniig khumuustei yar'zh baikh zuur ekh, duu nar n' tuuntei yarihtsakhyg khusemzhilzh gadaa zogsozh bailaa. khen neg n' tuundkharach, ekh, duu nar tan' tantai yarihtsakhaar gadaa zogsozh baina gekhed, yesus kharin ter khundkhen minii ekh, khen minii duu nar yum be? geed oriin shav' naryn zug garaa sungaad,kharagtun, ed bol minii ekh bolood akh duus. tenger dekh etsegiin min' khusliig biyelulegch khen bolovch minii ekh, akh egch duus mon gezh aildav.

13

ter odor yesus gerees garch, nuurny ereg deer suuzh bailaa. tuun deer asar olon khun khuran tsuglasan tul ter zavin deer garch suuzhee. khursan olon tsmooroo ereg deer zogsozh bailaa. yesus tedend olon zuiliig surgaalt zuirleleer aildruunkharagtun. tariachin ur suulgakhaar garchee. tuuniig uree tsatsakhad zarim ur n' zarmyn khaviar unasand shuvuud ireed idchiklee. zarim n' chuluurkhag gazar un-azh, khors n' gun bish tul ter doroo soye-olov. gevch nar garakhad undesgui uchir ted khorchiin khatzhee. zarim n' khogiin urgamlyn dund unav. khogiin urgamal urgazh tedniig bar'chikhazh. zarim n' sain khorsond unazh urgad, urgatsaa ogokhod zarim n' zuu, zarim n' zhar, zarim n' guch dakhin ikh bolov. sonsokh chikhte n' sonsogtun gev. shav' nar n' tuun uruu irzh,ta yaa-gaad tedend surgaalt zuirleleer yar'dag yum be? gekhed tertengeriin khaanchlalyn nuutsuudyg medekh n' ta nart ogogdson yum. kharin tedend ogogdoogui. uchir n' khend baina, tuund iikheer ogogdozh, elbeg delbeg baikh bolno. kharin khend baikhgui baina, tuund baigaa n' khurtel tuunees avagdana. ted kharavch khardaggui, sonsovh sonsdogui bogood oilgodog ch ugui uchir bi tedend surgaalt zuirleleer yar'dag. tiim khumuus deer isaagiin esh uzuulleg biyeldeg yum. yuu gevel terta nar sonssoor, sonssoor baital ogt ukhaarakhgui,kharsaar, kharsaar baital ogt oilgokhgui. uchir n' ene ard tumnii zurkh n' khatuurch.chikheeree dongozh sonson, nudee an'zhee.ries bogoos ted nudeeree kharzh.chikheeree sonsozh, zurkheeree ukhaarch,ergezh butsakh baisan bogoodbi tedniig edgeekh baisanz gesen

baidaggeseen yum. kharin ta naryn nud khardag tul nud chin', ta naryn chikh sonsdog tul chikh chin' yerooltei yee. une-neer bi ta nart khel'ye. ta naryn kharzh baigaag olon esh uzuulegch, zovt khumuus kharakhgy khussen avch kharaagui, sonsozh baigaag tan' sonsokhyg khussen avch sonsoogui yum. tiimees tariachny surgaalt zuirlel yamar utgatai bolokhyg sonsogtun. khen neg n' khaanchlalyn tukhai ugiig sonsson avch ul oilgovol khoron negen n' irzh, tuunii zurkhend yuu suulgagdsanyg bulaan avdag baina. ene n' zam khaviar unagsad yum. chuluurkhag gazar unasan n' ugiig sonsood ter daruudaa bayartaigaar khuleen avch, kharin oort n' bat undes baikhgui tul tur zuur baidag azh. ugnees bolzh khavchlag, esvel zovlon tokhioldokhod ter doroo l unadag. khogiin urgamlyn dund unasan n' ugiig sonsdog. kharin delkhiin zovnil bolood ed bayalgin khuuramch baidal n' ugiig shakhan zailuulakhad ene n' ur zhimsui boldog. sain khorsond unasan n' ugiig sonsdog ba oilgodog negen baikh bogood ter n' unekheer ur zhims gargaadg. zarim n' zuu, zarim n' zhar, zarim n' guch dakhing avchrakh bolno gezh aildav. yesus tedend oor surgaalt zuirlel aildruuntengeriin khaanchlalgy talbaidaa sain ur tar'san khuntei zuirlezh bolokh yum. khumuusiig untazh baikhad n' tuunii daisan irzh, budain dund zerleg ovs tar'chikhaad yavaad ogchee. turuu tsukhuizh ur taria bolovs-rokhod, zerleg ovs ch bas ilt bolov. geriin ezen deer booluud n' irzh, tuund ezeten, ta chin' talbaidaa sain ur tariagui bil uu? getel zerleg ovs khaanaas garchikhhdag bilee? gekhed ezen n' tedend daisan uuniig khiizhee gev. booluud n' tegvel bid yavzh tedgeertiig zulgaazh ovoolokhyg ta khusee yuu? gesend ter khereggui, ta nar zerleg ovs zulgaakh geed buudaig khamtad n' zulgaachikhazh magad. urgats khuraatal khamtdaa urgag. urgats khuraakh tsagt bi khadakh khumuustee niekheled zerleg ovsiiig zulgaazh, boogood shataakhad belen bolgo. kharin buudaig tsugluulzh ambaart khiitsgeez gezh khelne gev. yesus oor surgaalt zuirlel aildruuntengeriin khaanchlal bol khun talbaidaa tar'san gichiin urtei tostei. ene n' busad bukh urnees zhizhigkhen bolovch urgakhdaa urgamlas ch iluu tomorch, mod bolon urgadag tul tengeriin shuvuud irzh, mochruid deer n' uuree zasdag yum gelee. or surgaalt zuirleleertengeriin khaanchlal bol gurvan khemzhuur gurilyg bukheld n' isgekheer negen emegtein khiisen khoron-gotei tostei gezh yesus khelev. yesus khursan olond surgaalt zuirleleer ene bukhniig aildsan bogood surgaalt zuirlelguiger yuu ch yar'sangui. ene n' esh uzuulegcheer kheluulsen n' biyelegdekhiiin tuld baisan bogood ingekhdeebi surgaalt zuirleleer

am neene.bi delkhiin suurias ekhlen nuut-slagdsan zuilsiiig khelekh bolnožgesen baina. yesus khursan olngy orkhin, gert orov. shav' nar n' tuun deer ireed, tarian talbai dakh' zerleg ovsnii tukhai surgaalt zuirleliig bidend tailbarlazzh ogooch gekhed n' tersain uriig tarigch n' khunii khuu, talbai n' delkhii, sain uruud n' khaanchlalyn khovguud, zerleg ovsnii uruud n' khoron negnii khovguud, tedgeeriig tar'san daisan n' diavol, urgats khuraakh tsag n' ene yueiin togsgol, taria khadagsad n' tenger elch nar yum. tiimees zerleg ovsiig zulgaazh shataakh adil ene yueiin togsgol tiim baikh bolno. khunii khuu tenger elch naraa ilgeekhed ted khamag budruulekh saad bolood yes busyg uldegch khumuusiig tuunii khaanchlalaas gargazh boognuuleed galtai zuukhad khayana. tend ted uilna, shudee khavirna. tegekhed zovt khumuus n' etsegiinkhee khaanchlald nar met giikh bolno. sonsokh chikhte n' son-sogtun. tengeriin khaanchlal bol talbaid nuusan erdene lugaa adil yum. tuuniig khun olood nuuzh, bayarlasandaa yavzh, oort baigaa bukhnee zaraad, terkhuu talbaig khudaldan avna. bas tengeriin khaanchlal bol sain suvd khaigch khudaldaachintai adil yum. ikh unetei shirkheg suvdyg olood, ter yavzh, oort baisan bukhnee zarzh tuuniig avna. mon tengeriin khaanchlal bol torol buriin zagas barikhaar tegist khayasan zagasny asar tom tortoi adil yum. tor du-urmegets, ted tuuniig ereg deer tatazh gargaad, sain zagasyg n' savand khiin, kharin muug n' khayana. ene yueiin togsgol ch mon iim baikh bolno. tenger elch nar irzh, zovt khumuusiin dundaas muu khumuusiig yalgazh, tedniig galtai zuukhad khayana. tend ted uilzh, shudee khavirakh bolno. ta nar ene bukhniig oilgov uu? gekhed, ted tuundtiim ee gev. tegtel yesus tedendiimees tengeriin khaanchlalyn shav' bolson khuuliin bagsh bukhen erdenesiin sangaasaa khuuchnyg bolon shiniig gargakh orkhiin terguulegchtei adil yum gev. yesus edgeer surgaalt zuirleluudiig yar'snykhaa daraa tendees yavav. ter torolkh khot-doo ireed, sinagot n' tedniig surgakhad ted gaikhshranene mergen ukhaan, edgeer gaikhamshigt khuchiig ene khun khaanaas avsan yum bol? ene chin' muzhaany khuu bish bil uu? ekhiig n' maria, duu naryg n' iakov, iosyef, simon, iuda gedeg bish bil uu? okhin duu nar n' bugd bidentei khamt baigaa biz dee? tegvel ene khun ter bukhniig khaanaas avav? getsgeev. ted tuund gom-dov. kharin yesus tedendesh uzuulegch n' torolkh nutag, geriinkheesee oor gazar l khundlegddeg yum gezh aildav. tednii itgel-gui baidlaas bolzh ter tend olon gaikhamshig uildsengui.

ter uyed zakhiragch khyerod yesusiin tukhai surag sonsov. khyerod zarts nartaaene bol baptism khurteegch iokhan mon. ter ukhleeas amilzhee. tuunii dotor gaikhamshigt khuch uilchilzh baigaagiin uchir n' ene yum gezhee. uchir n' khyerod duu filipiinkhee ekhner khyerodiagaas bolzh iokhanyg bar-iulzh shorond khor'son bailaa. yaagaad gevel iokhan khyerododta khuul' busaar khyerodiag avsan baina gezh khelsen azhee. khediigeer ter iokhanyg alakhyg khussen bolovch khursan olnoos aizh bailaa. uchir n' ted iokhanyg esh uzuulegch gezh uzdeg baiv. kharin khyerodyn torson odroog khyerodiagiin okhin olngy omno buzhighlez, khyerodod taalagdav. tiimees khyerod tu-und yuu guisnyg chin' og'ye gezh andgailan amlav. okhin ekhiinkhee yatgasnaarene tsaran deer baptism khurteegch iokhanyg tol-goig taviad nadad ogooch gezh guizhee. khediigeer khaan kharuussan bolovch ogson andgai bolon irsen zochdoosoo bolood og-tugei gezh tushaav. ingeed ter khun il-geezh iokhanyg shorond tsaaazuulzhee. tol-goig n' tsaran deer avchirch okhind og-sond ter ekhdee avaaichizh ogov. iokhany shav' nar ireed biyeig n' avan orshuulaad, yavzh yesust medegdev. yesus uuniig son-sood tendees garch zaviar zeluud gazar uruu gantsaaraa yavzhee. khursan olon son-sood, khotooas garch tuuniig yavganaar da-galaa. ereg deer garakhdad yesus asar olon khun baikhyg kharaad tedniig ikhed orov-don, ovchtonuudiig n' edgeev. oroi bolokh uyed shav' nar n' tuun deer irzh, ene gazar zeluud mon tsag khediin taliizhee. khursan olngy taraan yavuulaach! tegvel ted gats-saanuud uruu yavzh, oorsododoo khood khun khudaldazh avakh bolno shuu dee getsgeev. kharin yesus tedendted yavakh kheregguui. ta nar tedend idekh yum og gekhed, ted tu-undbidend yerdoo l tavan talkh, khoyerkhon zagas baina gesend naash n' avaad ir gezh ter khelev. yesus khursan olond zulgen deer suukhyg tushaagaad tavan talkh, khoyer zagasyg avch, tenger ood shirtezh, khunsiig yeroogood talkhaa khuvaaazh shav' nartaa ogov. shav' nar n' khursan olond ogokhod ted bugd idezh, tsadzhee. tegeed ted uldegdel ovdol tsovdliig n' tsugluulakhad arvan khoyer sags duurev. tend emegteichuud, khuukhduudees gadna tavan myanga orchim erchuud baizh idsen azhee. yesus khursan olngy yavuulakh zuuraa darui shav' naraa zavind n' albadan suulgazh, oriinkhoo turuund tedniig nogoo ereg uruu yavuulav. khursan olngy yavuulsn yaraa ter gantsaaraa zalbi-rakhaar uuland garchee. oroi bolokhod ter tend gantsaaraa baiv. kharin zav' khediin ergees olon beer kholdson baiv. salkhi oodooas n' salkhilzh baisan tul davalgaand

turegden bailaa. shoniin dorovdugear man-aany uyed ter nuuran deeguur alkhān ted-niig zuglen irzh yavav. nuuran deeguur alkhazh yavaa tuuniig kharaad shav' nar n' sandarch, ene chin' khii uzegdel baina geed aйнаasaa bolzh khashkhiralḁav. kharin ter darui yesus tedendzorigtoi bai. bi baina. buu ai gezhee. pyetr tuundezen, kherev ta mon yum bol, usan deeguur alkhazh or uruu tan' irekhiig nadad tushaagaach gekhed terir gelee. pyetr zavinaasaa garch, usan deeguur alkhlan yesus uruu yavav. kharin pyetr salkhi kharaad, ain, zhivzh ekhlev. tegeedezen, namaig avraach gezh orilokhod n', yesus ter darui garaa sungan, tuuniig zuuran, бага itgelt min', chi yu-und ergelzev? gezhee. ter khoyeryg zav-in deer garakhad, salkhi zogszhee. zav-in deer baisan khumuus tuund morgozhta bol unekheer burkhany khuu mon getsgeev. tegeed ted nuuryg gatalzh, gennyesyaretyn nutagt khurchee. ter nutgiin khumuus tuun-iiig taniad, khav' orchmynkhoobukh gazart khun ilgeezh ovchtei khun buriig tuun uruu avchirlaa. ted zovkhon deeliinkh n' khormoid gar khurekhiig l guizh baiv. tegeed khursen bukhēn edgezh bailaa.

15

tetel iyerusalimaas kheseg farisaichuud bolood khuuliin bagsh nar yesus deer irzh, tany shav' nar yuund akhmadyn yes zanshlyg zorchino ve? ted talkh idekhdee garaa ugaakhgui yum getsgeekhed ter khar-iud n' tedendyaagaad ta nar oorsdoo yes zanshlynkhaa toloo burkhany tushaaluudyg zorchino ve? burkhan etseg, ekhee khun-del, etseg, ekhee muugaar khelegchiig al gezh aildsan. getel ta nar kherev khen etseg, esvel ekhdee ita nart tusalzh magadgui baisan ooriin yamar ch zuilee burkhand orgosonž gezh khelne, ter n' etsgee, esvel ekhee khundlekh khereguyi gedeg. ta nar iinkhuu yes zanshlynkhaa toloo burkhany ugiig khuchingui bolgoloo. zal'khai khumuus ee, isaia ta naryn tukhai zov esh uzuulsen yum. ingekhdee ene ard tumen namaig amaraa khundeldeg, gevch tednii zurkh nadaas als khol baidag. ted khunees garsan tushaal zaavryg surgazh, nadad demii khoosnoor morgozh bainagesen gev. khursan olngy tereer or uruugaa duudsany daraa tedendsons, ukhaar. amand orson yum khun-iiig buzarladagui, kharin amnaas garch bui n' khuniig buzarladag yum gekhed shav' nar n' oirtozh ochood tuundene ugsgii tan' sonsood farisaichuud gomdsonyg ta medev uu? gezhee. kharin yesus khariud n' tenger-leg etsegiin min' tariagai aliv urgamal und-seeree sugalagdana. tedniig orkhi. ted bol sokhruudyg udirddag sokhruud yum. kherev sokhor n' sokhroo udirḁval, ted

khoyeul nukhend unakh bolno gekhed, pyetr tuundene surgaalt zuirleliig bidend tail-barlāzh ogooch gesend, terta nar mon l oilgokhgui kheveer baina uu? am uruu orokh aliv zuil gedsend orood arildgiig oilgokhgui baina gezh uu? kharin amnaas garakh zuil zurkhnees garch, tedgeer n' khun-iiig buzarladag. zurkhnees khoron muu bodol, allaga, zavkhairai, sadar samuun, khulgai, khudal gerchlel, gutgeleg zereg n' gardag. edgeer n' khuniig buzarladag. kharin garaa ugaalgui idekh n' khuniig buzarladagui gezhee. yesus tendees yavzh, tir bolon sidony nutagt irev. negen kanaan emegtei ter muzhaas irzh, davidyn khuu ezen, namaig orshoogooch. okhinyg maan' chotgor khertsgiiiger ezemdezḁ baina gezh orilov. kharin yesus tuund neg ch ug khelsengui. tetel shav' nar n' ireed, tu-uneestuuniig yavuulaach. ter emegtei bid-nii araas khashkhirsar baina shuu dee gezh guiv. getel yesusbi zovkhon izrailiin geriin aldagdān khoninuud uruu ilgeegdsen yum gesen bolovch onookh emegtei dokhōzh ireed, tuunii omno morgozh, ezen, nadad tush-laach gekhed, yesuskuukhduudiin talkhyg avch, nokhdod khayazh ogokh n' sain khereg bishee gev. kharin tertiiim ee, ezen. gevch nokhdod ch ezdiinkhee shireenees unasan uirmegeer khoodlodog shuu dee gesend, yesusemegtei ee, itgel chin' aguu yum. chinii khusseneer buteg gekhed, okhin n' ter doroo edgerchee. tegeed yesus tendees yavzh, galil nuuryin khav'd ireed, uuland garch tendee suuzh bailaa. mash olon khun tuun deer dogolon, takhiri dutuu, sokhor, duliḁ bolon olon khuniig avch ireed khol dor n' tavilaa. ter tedniig edgeev. khelguichuudiin yarikhyg, takhiri dutuu khumuusiin eruul bolokhyg, khazgar dogolonguudyn yavakhgy, sokhruudyn kharakhgy khursan olon uzeed gaikhan, izrailiin burkhanyg aldarshuulav. yesus shav' naraa or deeree duudaad, tedendbi ene khursan olngy orovdōzh baina. ted nadtai khamt gurvan odriin tursh baizh, yamar ch idekh yumgui bolzhee. bi tedniig olon zel-muun yavuulmaargui baina. ted zamdaa sul'dakh vii gekhed n', shav' nar n' tuundbid ene zeluud gazar iim olon khumuusiig tsat-gakh talkhyg khaanaas olokh bilee? gesend, yesusta nart kheden zishizh zagas baina gelee. ter khursan olond gazar suukhyg tushaagaad, doloon talkh, mon zagasyg avch talarkhal orgon khuvaagaad, shav' nartaa ogch ekhelsend ted khumuust taraan ogov. bugd idezh tsadaad uldsen khelterkhiinu-udiig tsugluulakhad doloon tom sags du-rursen bailaa. emegteichuud, khuukhuudees gadna tend baisan dorvon myangan erchuud idsen yum. tegeed khursan olngy yavuulaad, ter zavind suuzh, magadany nutagt ochiv.

farisai bolon sadukaichuud ireed tuuniig sor'zh tengerees temdeg uzuulekhiig guiv. yesus tedend khariud n'oroi bolokhoor ta nar tenger ulaarch baina. tselmeg bolokh n' gedeg. gloo n' tenger ulaan, burkheg baina, onoodor shuurgatai baikh n' gezh yar'dag. ta nar tengeriin baidlyg yal-gan medezh chaddag khernee tsag uyeiin temdguudiig yalgazh es chadna uu? buzar bolon zavkhai uyeinkhen temdgiig erelkhi-ildeg. ionagiin temdgees gadna oor temdeg ogogdokhgui gezh kheeled ter tedniig orkhin yavlaa. shav' nar n' nogoo tald irekhdee talkh avchrakhaa martsan azhee. yesus tedendfarisai bolon sadukaichuudyn khoron-gonoos seremzhil, bolgoomzhil gekhed, ted oor khorondooene n' bid talkh avaaguigees bolson khereg getsgeev. kharin yesus u-uniig medeeditgel bagatai khumuus ee, ta nar chin' yuund khorondoo talkh baikhguigee yariltsana ve? odoo khurtel ta nar oil-gozh ch, sanazh ch chadakhgui baigaa yum uu? tavan talkhaar tavan myangan khuniig khoollokhod khichneen sags tsug-luulsan bilee? esvel doloon talkhyg dor-von myangan khund ogch, khichneen tom sags tsugluulsnaa ch sanakhgui baina uu? bi ta nart talkhny tukhai yariaguig yaa-gaad oilgodoggui yum be? kharin fari-sai bolood sadukaichuudyn khorongonoos bolgoomzhil gev. tegekhd l ted yesus talkhny khorongonoos bish, kharin fari-sai bolon sadukaichuudyn surgaalaas bol-goomzhil gezh aildsanyg ukhaarav. yesus tsyezar' filipiin nutagt ochikh uyeedee shav' naraasaakhumuus khunii khuug khien gezh yar'zh baina? gezh asuuv. tegekhd n' tedzarim n' baptism khurteegch iokhan, zarim n' yelia, kharin zarim n' iyeryemia esvel esh uzuulegchdiin neg gezh yar'dag gekhed, terkharin ta nar namaig khien gezh khelek ve? gesend, simon pyetrta bol khrist, am'd burkhany khuu mon gev. yesus tuund khariud n'bariona simon oo, chi yerooltee yee! uchir n' uuniig chamd makh tsus n' bish, kharin tenger dekh minii et-seg ilchilen yum. bi mon chamd khel'ye. chi bol pyetr. ene khadan deer bi oriin chuulganyg bosgokh bogood tuuniig ukhegs-diin orny khaalga diilekhgui. bi chamd ten-geriin khaanchlalyn tulkuhuriig ogno. chi gazar deer yuug kholbono, ter n' tengert kholbogdono. gazar deer yuug tailna, ter n' tengert tailagdakh bolno gelee. tegeed ter orig n' khrist mon gedgiig khend ch khelek yesguig shav' nartaa ankhaaruulav. ter tsagaas ekhlen yesus khrist shav' nartaa oriin iyerusalim uruu yavakh, akhlagchid, akhlakh takhilch nar bolon khuuliin bagsh naraas ikh zovlon amsakh, aluulakh, gurav dakh' khonog deeree amilakh yestoigoo il-

erkhiilzh ekhlev. pyetr tuuniig tatazhezen min', tanyg burkhan orshoog. iim yum tand khezee ch tokhioldokhgui gezh zem-lezh ekhelsend, ter ergezh pyetrminii araas zail, satan aa! chi nadad budrekx chu-luu bolzh baina. uchir n' chi burkhany yumyg bus, kharin khuniikhiig l boddog gelee. tegeed yesus shav' nartaakharev khien neg n' minii araas yavakhgyg khusvel, ter n' ooriigoo uguisgeg. zagalmaiga uurch, namaig dagag. uchir n' khien ooriinkhoo amiig avrakhgyg khusne, ter khun tuuniigee aldana. kharin khien minii toloo ooriin amiig aldana, ter khun tuuniigee olno. uchir n' khun bukh delkhiig olzh avsan ch amia ald-val yamar ashig baikh bilee? esvel ami-inkhaa orond yuugaa ogokh bilee? uchir n' khunii khuu tenger elch naryn khamt etsegi-inkhee aldryn dotor irzh, khun burd uilsi-inkh n' daguu khariug ogno. uneneer bi ta nart khel'ye. end zogsozh baigaa khu-muusees zarim n' khunii khuug khaanch-lalynkhaa dotor irekhiig kharakh khurtel ukhliig ul amsana gezh aildav.

17

zurgaan odriin daraa yesus pyetr, iakov bolon tuunii duu iokhan naryg daguulan kheduulkhnee onдор uuland garchee. ter tednii omno khuvirch oorchlogdov. tuu-nii nuur nar met gereltez, khuvtsas n' gerel met tsagaan bolson bailaa. kharagtun. mosye, yelia nar tuuntei yariltsazh baigaa n' tedend uzegdev. pyetr yesustezen, end baigaa maan' bidend sain bolloo. kherev tanyg khusvel end guran tsatsar bar'zh og'ye. negiig n' tand, negiig n' mosyed, negiig n' yeliad zoriul'ya gev. tiin yar'zh baital kharagtun, gerelt uul tedniig burkhen avakhad uulneesene bol minii khaikt khuu mon. tuund minii taalal orshdog. tu-uniig sonsogtun gekh duu garav. shav' nar uuniig sonsood nuureeree unazh, ikhed aiv. yesus irzh tedend gar khurchbos, buu ai gelee. ted tolgoigoo orgon kharakhad, yesusees oor khenig ch olzh kharsangui. ted uulnaas buuzh yavakhad yesus tedendkhu-nii khuug ukhegsdees amital ene uzegdliig khend ch buu khel gezh tushaav. shav' nar n' tuuneestegvel yaagaad khuuliin bagsh nar yeliag ekhend irekh yestoi gedeg yum be? gezh asukhad, ter khariud n' yelia unekheer irzh, bugdiig sergeekh bolno. kharin bi ta nart khel'ye. yelia khediinee irsen. ted tu-uniig taniagu bogood khussen bukhnee tu-und khiisen. tuunchlen khunii khuu tednii gart zovokh bolno gezh aildav. tegekhd l baptism khurteegch iokhany tukhai ter yar'snyg shav' nar n' oilgozhee. tedniig khursan olon uruu irekh yed negen khun tu-uniig toson ochood omno n' sokhron, ezen, minii khuug orshoogooch. khuu maan' so-

liotoi. ter ikh ovchtei baina. gal us-and bainga unazh oichdog yum. bi tuuniig tany shav' nar deer avchirsand ted edgeezh chadsangui gev. yesusitgelgui, tersluu uyeinkhen. khedii boltol bi ta nartai baikh yum be? khedii boltol ta naryg tesverlekh yum be? tuuniig nad uruu avaad ir geed, yesus tuuniig zemlesend, chotgor tuunees garch, khuu ter mochoos ekhlen edgerev. tegtel shav' nar n' yesus uruu khe-duulkhnee irzh, bid yaagaad tuuniig khoon gargazh chadsangui ve? gezh asuusand, yesusitgel chin' бага uchraas. uneneer bi ta nart khel'ye. kherev gichiin ur todikhon itgel ta nart baival, ene uuland endees tiishee nuu gezh khelbel ter n' nuune. ta nart bolomzhgui yum gezh baikhgui bolno. [gevh ene terliin chotgor n' matsag barilt, zalbirlaar l gardag khemeen aildav.] tedniig galild tsugtaa baikhad n' yesus tedendkhunii khuu khumuusiin gart tushaagdakh bolno. ted tuuniig alakh bogood ter gurav dakh' odroo amilna gekhed ted ikhed gashuudlaa. tedniig kapyernaumd irekhed n' khoyer drakhmyn tatvar khuraagch nar pyetr deer ireedtanai bagsh chin' khoyer drakhmyn tatvaraa toldoggui yum uu? gesend, tertoldog gev. tegeed pyetriig gert orokhod yesus turuulen tuundsimon oo, chi yuu gezh boddog ve? gazryn khaad khe-nees gaal', esvel alban tatvaryg avdag ve? orsdiin khovguudees uu, esvel gadnyn khumuusees uu? gekhed tergadnyn khumuusees gezh khariulakhad yesustegvel khovguud n' cholologdson baikh n'. gevh bid tedniig gomdookhguin tuld chi tengis uruu yavzh, degee khaya. ekhonii bar'san zagasny amyng neezh uzvel dorvon drakhmyn neg zoosyg olno. tuuniig avch minii omnoos bolon oori-inkhoo omnoos tedend avaachizh og gezh aildzhee.

18

ter uyed shav' nar n' yesus uruu irzh, tengeriin khaanchlald khen khamgiin aguu n' baikh ve? gezh asuuzhee. ter negen khuukhdiig or uruugaa duudaad, tednii dund zogsoozh aildsan n' uneneer bi ta nart khel'ye. ta nar oorchlogdohz, khuukhdu-udtei adil bolokhgui bol, tengeriin khaanch-lald orokhgui. iimees khen ooriigoo ene khuukhed adil daruu bolgono, ter n' tengeriin khaanchlald khamgiin aguu n' bolno. minii nereer iim khuukhdiig khuleen avsan khen bolovch namaig khuleen avsan khereg. kharin khen nadad itgegh edgeer bagachu-udaas negiig n' budruulne, tuunii khuv'd khuzuundee termiin khund chuluu zuugeed tengisiin gund zhivsen n' deer. budruulekh saadnuudyinkhaa ulmaas yertonts zolgui yee! yuu gevel budruulekh saad irekh n' zailshgui bogood kharin budruulliig guitselduulegh

ter khun zolgui yee! kherev gar chin', esvel khol chin' chamaig budruulbel, tas tsavchin khaya. khoyer gartaigaa, esvel khoyer kholteigoo monkhiin gald khayagdsanaas gargui, esvel kholguigeer amind orokh n' chamd deer. kherev nud chin' chamaig budruulbel, ukhazh khaya. khoyer nudteiger galt tamd khayagdsanaas neg nudtei amind orokh n' chamd deer. ta nar edgeer bagachu-udyn negiig n' ch buu basamzhil. bi ta nart khel'ye. tenger dekh tednii tenger elch nar n' tengert baigaa minii etsegiin nuuriig bainga khardag yum. [uchir n' khunii khuu aldagdsanyg avrakhaar irsen yum] ta nar yuu gezh bodozh baina ve? kherev khen negen khun zuun khon'toi baital, tednees neg n' toorvol, ter yeren yeson khonio uuland orkhichikhood toorson negiig khaikhaar yavakhgui gezh uu? uneneer bi ta nart khel'ye. kherev ter olchikhvol, tooroogui yeren yeson khoni-noosoo iluugeer tuund bayarlakh bolno. tiimd edgeer bagachuudaas khen neg n' ers-dekh n' tengert baigaa etsegiin tan' khusel bish yum. kherev akh duu chin' nugel uildvel, yavzh tuuntei gantsaarchlan uulzan zemle. kherev ter chamaig sonsvol, chi akh duugee olzh avsan khereg. kharin ter ul sonsvol, oorteigoo khamt neg yumuu khoyer akh duugee daguul. tegvel khoyer buyuu gurvan gerchiin amaar khereg n' buren not-logdokh bolno. kherev ter tedniig sonsokhoos tatgalzal, chuulgard khel. kherev chuulganig khurtel sonsokhoos tatgalzal, ter chinii khuv'd khar' undesten bolood tatvar khuraagch met baig. uneneer bi ta nart khel'ye. ta nar gazar deer yuug khol-bono, ter n' tengert kholbogdokh bogood gazar deer yuug tailna, ter n' tengert mon tailagdakh bolno. bi ta nart dakhin khel'ye. kherev ta naraas khoyer chin' yamar negen zuiliig guikh talaar gazar deer sanaa niilbel, tenger dekh minii etseg uuniig chin' tednii toloo biyelulekh bolno. uchir n' khoyer buyuu gurvan khun minii nereer khaana tsuglana, tend bi tednii dund baina gezh aildav. daraa n' pyetr irzh tuundezen, akh duu maan' minii esreg nugel uildekhd bi khe-den udaa tuuniig uuchlakh ve? doloon udaa yuu? gekhed n' yesus aildsan n' bi chamd doloon udaa gezh khelekhgui. kharin dal dakhin doloon udaa gezh khel'ye. iimees tengeriin khaanchlalyg booluudtaigaa toot-soo khiikhiig khussen negen khaantai zuir-lezh bolno. ter tootsoo khiizh ekhekh uyed arvan myangan talantyn ortei negiig n' tuun uruu avachiv. kharin tuund oroo tolokh yum baikhgui tul ezen n' tuuniig ekhner, khuukhduudiinkh n' khamt khamag yum-tai n' khudaldaad origi n' baragduulakhgy tushaazhee. bool n' sokhron unazh, sunan morgood tuunees namaig tevchin khultsene uu. bi tand bugdiig butsaazh tolno gezh

guikhad terkhuu boolyn ezen n' tuuniig ikhed orovdood sullazh, oriig n' kheltrulzhee. kharin onookh bool gadagsh garaad, oort n' zuun dyenaryn ortei baisan oori-inkhoo and nokhor bolokh negen boolyg olzh kharaad, barin avch khoolog n' shakhazh, roo tol gev. kharin and nokhor n' bolokh ter bool sokhron unazh, tuunees guin namaig tevchin khultseech. chamd butsaazh tolno gezh khelzhee. ter uuniig khuseegui uchraas yavzh, tuuniig or shiree butsaazh toltol n' shorond khorulav. tuunii busad naiz booluud n' bolson yavdlyg kharaad ikhed gunizh, ezen deeree ochizh bolson bugdiig n' medegdzhee. tegtel ezen n' nogookh boolyg duudaad, tuund buzar muu bool oo, chi nadaas guisan tul bi bukh oriig chin' kheltruulsen. bi chamaig orshoosniil adil chi bas and nokhor chin' bolokh ter boolyg orshookh yestoi baisan bus uu? geed, ikhed khilegnen uurlazh, or shiree bugdiig butsaan tollokh khurtel n' tuuniig zandalchind tushaazhee. tuunchlen kharev ta naryn neg bur chin' akh duugee zurkh setgeleesee uuchlakhgui bol minii tengerleg etseg ch ta nart mon tegzh khandakh bolno gelee.

19

yesus edgeer ugee aildsanykhaa daraa, galilaas yavzh, iordany terteekh iudyein nutagt irev. ui olon khumuustuuuig dagakhad tend ter tedniig edgeezhee. tuun deer kheseg farisaichuud ireed, tuuniig sor'zh, yamar neg shaltgaanaar ekhnereesee salakh n' khuuliin daguu mon uu? gezh asuukhad ter khariud n' buteegch ankhaasaa tedniig er, emeer n' buteesniig ta nar unshaagui gezh uu? geed tiimees er khun etseg ekhee orkhin ekhnerteigee niilzh, khoyeulaa neg biye makhbod boldog. tiimd ted tsaashid khoyer bus, kharin neg biye makhbod yum. iimees burkhany khamtad n' niiluulsniiig khen ch buu salgag gezh aildav. getel ted tuundtegel mosye yaagaad ekhnertee salal-tyg gerschilsen bichig ogood, tuuniig yavulakhgy tushaasan yum be? gekhed, ter tedendyaagaad gevel ta naryn zurkh khatuu tul mosye ekhnereesee salakhgy ta nart zovshoorson yum. gevch ankhaasaa iim baigaagui. bi ta nart khel'ye. khen sadar samuunaas oor shaltgaanaar ekhnereesee salzh, oor emegteitei gerlene, ter n' zavkhair-san bolno gev. shav' nar n' tuundkherev nokhor ekhneriin khar'tsaa iim baival, gerlekhuig baisan n' deer yum gekhed kharin yesus tedendingezh khelekhiig bukh khun khuleen zovshoorch chadakhgui, kharin ene n' ogogdson khumuus l chadna. uchir n' ekhiinkhee khveliigees torokhdoo taigan torson khun baidag. khumuusiin taigan bolgo-son taigan khumuus ch baidag. mon tengeriin khaanchlalyn tolloo oorsdiigoo taigan

bolgoson taigan ch baidag yum. uuniig khuleezh avakh chadvartai neg n' khuleen avag gezh aildav. yesusin garyg n' taviulzh, tednii tolloo zalbiriulakhyn tuld khumuus tuun deer khuukhduudiig avchir-sand shav' nar tedniig zemlezhee. kharin yesuskhuukhduudiig zovshoor, nad uruu irekhiig buu boliul. uchir n' tengeriin khaanchlal bol ednii adil khumuusiinkh yum geed, tednii deer garaa tav'sny daraa tendees yavav. uzeztun, negen khun tuun uruu ireed, bagsh aa, monk amiig olokhyn tul bi yamar sain yum khiikh yestoi ve? gezh asuukhad, yesuschi nadaas yuund sain n' yuu bolokh tukhai asuuna ve? sain n' zovkhon gants baidag. kharev chi am'tai bolokhyg khusezh baigaa bol tushaaluudyg sakh' gev. ter tuundaliig n'? gekhed yesuschi khun buu al. chi buu zavkhair. chi buu khulgail. chi buu khudal gerchil. etseg ekhee khundel. chi khorshoo ooriin adil khairla gezhee. nookh zaluu er tuundene bukhniig bi sakhisan. nadad oor yuu dutagdazh baina ve? gekhed, yesuskherev chi togs baikhyg khusezh baival, yavzh ed khorongoo zarzh yaduust og. tegvel chi tengert erdenestei bolno. tegeed irzh, namaig daga gelee. ter zaluu ene zaavryg sonsood, gunigtaigaar kholdon yavlaa. uchir n' ter mash ikh khorongotei negen baizhee. yesus shav' nartaaueneer bi ta nart khel'ye. bayan khun tengeriin khaanchlald orokh n' nen berkh azh. bi ta nart dakhin khel'ye. bayan khun burkhany khaanchlald orokhoos temee zuunii suvegcheer nevtrek n' iluu khyalbar gev. shav' nar n' uuniig sonsood ikhed gaikhantegvel khen avragdazh chadakh ve? getsgeekhed yesus tedniig kharaad, ene n' khumuust bolomzhgui, kharin burkhand bukh yum bolomzhtoi gezh aildav. tegtel pyetr tuundkharaach, bid bukh zuiliig orkhiod tanyg dagasan. tegvel bid yuu khurtekh ve? gekhed yesus aildsan n'uneneer bi ta nart khel'ye. khunii khuu oriin sur zhavkhilant sentiidee zalrakh uyed namaig dagasan ta nar ch mon izrailiin arvan khoyer ovgiig shuuzh, arvan khoyer sentii deer zalrakh bolno. minii neriin tolloo ooriin ger ornoo, akh duusee, egch duusee, esvel etseg ekhee, khuukhduudee, esvel edlen gazraa orkhison khun bur zuu dakhin ikhiig khurtekh bogood monk amiig ovlokh bolno. kharin ekhend baigaa olon khun suulchiinkh, suulchiinkh n' ekhniikh baikh bolno.

20

tengeriin khaanchlal n' usan uzmiin talbaidaa azhilluulakh khumuusiig khol-slokhoo ogloo ert garsan gazryn ezentei tostei yum. ter tedend odrin neg dyenar ogokhoor azhilchidtai tokhiroлтson, ted-

niig usan uzmiin tarialan uruugaa ilgeev. guravdugaar tsagiin orchim ter gadagsh garch, zakh deer azhilgui zogsozh bui oor khumuusiig kharaad, tedend ta nar bas usan uzmiin tarialan uruu yav. bi ta nart shudargaar tolno gesend ted yavzhee. zurgadugaar bolon yesdug eer tsagiin orchim ter dakhin gadagsh garch, tuunchlen khumuusiig yavuulav. arvan negdug eer tsagiin orchim ter gadagsh garch, zogsozh bui oor khumuusiig olzh, tednees ta nar chin' yuund end bukhel odriin tursh azhilgui demii zogsono ve? gezh asuusand ted bidniig khen ch kholsoisongui gev. tegekhd n' ter ta nar bas usan uzmiin tarialan uruu yav gelee. oroi bolokhod usan uzmiin tarialangiin ezen daamaldaa azhilchdyg duudazh, etssiin bulgees ekhniikhiig khurtel kholsiig n' tol gezhee. arvan negdug eer tsagiin uyed khol-slogdson n' bugd neg neg dyenaraa khurtev. ekhend irsen khumuus oorsdiigoo iluu ikihiig avna baikh khemeen bodson avch mon adil neg neg dyenar avchee. ted kholsoo avaad gazryn ezend durguitsen, gomdollozh, ene suulchiin khumuus yerdoo neg l tsag azhillasan shuu dee. azhlyn khundiig uurch, odriin khaluund azhillasan bidniig tedentei adil unellee gezhee. geveh ezen tednii negend and min', bi chamd yamar ch buruu yum khiigeegui. chi neg dyenaraa azhillana gezh nadtai tokhirson bish uu? oriinkhoo kholsiig avaad, zamaaraa yavzh uz. kharin bi ene suulchiin khund chamd ogsontei adil kholsiig ogokhiig khusezh baina. bi ooriinkhoo yumyg khusseneeree zarakh n' minii khuv'd yes bus yum gezh uu? esvel ogoomor zangaas min' bolzh nudend chin' ataarkhal khurav uu? gezhee. tiimees suulchiinkh n' ekhniikh bolzh, ekhniikh n' suulchiinkh baikh bolno gezh aildav. yesus iyerusalim ood yavakh gezh baikhdaa arvan khoyer shavia gedegdee avaad zamdaa tedend kharagtun, bid iyerusalim ood yavzh baina. khunii khuu akhlakh takhilch nar, khuuliin bagsh naryn gart tushaagdakh bogood ted tuuniig alakhaar yallazh, khar' undestend tushaazh, ted naraar doromzh-luulzh, tashuurdulzh, tsovdluulna. gurav dakh' odroo ter amilakh bolno gelee. tegt el zuebyedeyen khovguudiin ekh khovgu-diinkhee khamt tuun deer ireed omno n' morgozh, tuund khuselt taviv. yesus tuundta yuu khusee ve? gekhed terta oriinkhoo khaanchlald khoyer khuugiin min' negiig n' oriinkhoo baruun tald, nogoog n' zuun taldaa suu gezh tushaagaach gev. kharin yesusta nar yuu guizh baigaagaa medekhuui baina. minii uukh ayaganaas ta nar uuzh chadakh uu? gesend tedchadna getsgeev. ter tedendta nar minii ayaganaas uuna. kharin minii baruun, zuun tald suukhyg chin' bi shiidekgui. kharin ene bol minii etsegiin beltgesen khumuusiinkh

yum gezh khelzhee. uuniig sonsood arav n' akh duu khoyert zevuutsev. kharin yesus tedniig ortoo duudaad, khar' undestnii zakhiragchid tedniig noyerkhdog bogood ikhes deedes n' tedniig zakhirakh erk h medel edeldgiig ta nar medne. ta nar tegzh bolokhgui. kharin ta naryn dund khen chin' aguul bolokhyg khusne, ter n' ta naryn zarts blog. ta naryn dund khen chin' terguund baikhyg khusne, ter n' ta naryn bool blog. uunchlen khunii khuu uilchlu-ulekhiin tuld bus, kharin uilchlekhiiin tuld irsen bogood amia olny tolloo zolios bolgon ogokhoor irsen bilee gev. tedniig iyerikho-goos garch yavakhad asar olon khumuus tuuniig dagazh bailaa. uzegtun. zamyn khazhuud suugaa khoyer sokhor yesusiig dergeduur n' ongorokhiig sonsood, davidyn khuu, ezen min' ee, bidniig eer orshoogooch gezh khashkhiraldav. olon tumen tedniig duugui bai khemeen zandarsan bolovch ted ulam changaardavidyn khuu, ezen min' ee, bidniig eer orshoogooch gezh khashkhirav. yesus zogsozh tedniig duudaad, orsdiinkhoo tolloo nadaar yuu khiilgekhiiig khusne ve? gekhed, te dezen, nuu maan' neegdekhiiig bid khusezh baina gev. yesus tedniig ikhed orovdoh, nudend n' gar khurekhd ter darui ted kharaa orzh tuuniig dagalaa.

21

ted iyerusalimd oirt on irzh, chidun uulyn bel dekh byetfagt ochood, yesus khoyer shavia ilgeekhd, tedendesreg tald chin' baigaa tosgon uruu yav. ter darui ta nar neg-en yuaatai ilzhgiig dudrantaigaa baigaag olno. tedniig tailaad, nad uruu avchir. kh erev khen negen khun ta nart yum khel-bel, ed ezend kh eregtei gezh kheleerei. tegvel ter khun tedniig darui yavuulna gezh aildzhee. ene n' esh uzuulegcheer kheluulsen n' biyelegdekhiin tul boloi. yuu gevel fisiony okhind khel.kharagtun, chinii khaan cham uruu irzh yavna.ilzhig buyuu achaa zoodog am'tny tol dudran unazh, egel daruukhnaar irnezgesen yum. teeged shav' nar yavzh yesusiin zakhisan yesoor guitsetgez h, ilzhgiig dudrantai n' avchrahkad ted deer n' deelu-udee tokhotsgooloo. yesus ilzhgiig unav. tsuglasan khumuusiin ikhenkh n' deel khuv-tssaa zam deer devsekhd, zarim n' mod-noos moehir ogton zam deer tav'zh bailaa. tuunii omno khoi no n' yavzh bui khursan olondavidyn khud khosanna!ezenii n ereer iregh n' yeroolte yee!khamgiin deeded khosanna!gezh khashkhiraldazh bailaa. tuu-niig iyerusalimd orokhod bukh khotynkhon uimeldzh, ene khen bilee? getsgeev. olon tumenen chin' galilyn nazaraas irsen esh uzuulegch yesus baigaa yum gezh baiv. yesus sumd orzh ireed khudaldaachdyg bolon khudaldan avagsdyg bugdiig n' khoon

gargazh, zoos soligchdyn shiree, tagtaa khudaldagsdyn sandlyg khomorch orkhiod, tedendminii ger bol zalbirlyn ger gezh nerlegdekhl bolno gezh bichigdsen baidag. getel ta nar uuniig deeremchdiin uur bolgozh baina gev. sumd baikhad n' tuun uruu sokhor, dogolon khumuus irekhek ter tedniig edgeezhee. kharin akhlakh takhilch nar, khuuliin bagsh nar tuunii uildsen gaikhamshigt zuiliisg bolon sum dotordavidyn khood khosanna! gezh khashkhiral-dakh khuukhduudiig kharaad ikhed durguitsen tuundta ednii yuu khelzh buig sonsozh baina uu? gekhek yustuim ee, nyalkh, khokhuul khuukhduudiin amnaas magtaalyg ta oriinkhoo toloo beltsen gesniig ta nar ogt unshaagui yum uu? gev. tegeed tedniig orkhin khotooz garch, byetand ireed tendee khonoglov. gloo khot uruu butsakhdaa ter olsson azhee. tegeed zamyn khazhuudakh gants inzhriin modyg kharaad ochtol navchnaas oor yuu ch olsongui. yesus ter modondchamd ur zhims khezee ch buu urgag gekhek ter darui inzhriin mod khuvkhairchee. shav' nar n' uuniig kharaad mel gaikhazhene inzhriin mod yaazh iim khurdan khuvkhairav? getsgeev. yesus khar-iud n'uneneer bi ta nart khel'ye. kherev ta nart itgel baigaad ergelzekhgui bol zovkhon ene inzhriin modond tokhioldsonyg uildekh baitugai ene uuland ch khurtel deesh orgodozh tengist khayagd gezh khelsen ch ene n' biyelekhl bolno. ta nar itgelteigee zalbiran guisan bukh zuilsee khuleen avakh bolno gezh aildav. tuuniig sumd orood surgaal zaazh baikhad n' akhlakh takhilch nar ba olon tumnii akhlagchid tuun uruu irzht, a yamar erkhl medleer edgeeriig uildene ve? khen tand ene erkhl medliig ogov? gezh asuukhad yesus tedendbi ta naraas bas neg zuiliig asuuya. kherev nadad khariulbal, bi ch gesen yamar erkhl medleer edgeeriig uilddegee ta nart khel'ye. iokhany baptism khaanaas ekhteii baisan be? tengerees uu, eshel khumuusees uu? gekhek ted oor khoodondoo kheelitsezhkharev bid tengerees gehikhvel, ter bidend tegvel ta nar yaagaad tuund itgeegui yum be? gene dee. kherev khumuusees gevvel, ene khursan olon tumnees bid aizh baina. uchir n' ted bugdeeree iokhanyg esh uzuulegch gezh uzdeg shuu dee geed, tuundbid medekhgui gezh khar-iulakhad n' yesus ch mon tendend khelsen n' bi ch gesen yamar erkhl medleer edgeeriig uilddegee ta nart kheelkhgui. kharin ta nar yuu gezh bodozh baina? negen khun khoyer khuutei baizhee. ter uugan khuu uruugaa ochizh khuu min', onoodor yavzh, usan uzmiin tarialan deer azhilla gesend, khuu n' za gesen atlaa yavsangui. monookh khun udaakh khuudee mon tegzh kheeldekhl, khuu n' uguig gezhee. gevch daraa n' gemshizh, azhillakhaar yavav. ter khoyeryn al' n' ets-

giinkhee khusliig biyeluulsen be? gekhek, tedsuulchiinkh n' gev. yesus tedend khandaneneer bi ta nart khel'ye. tatvar khuraagchid bolood yankhnuud ta naraas tuurund burkhany khaanchlald orokhl bolno. uchir n' iokhan zovt baidlyn zamaar ta nar uruu irsend ta nar tuund itgeegui. kharin tatvar khuraagchid bolood yankhnuud tuund itgesen yum. ta nar uuniig uzekhdee gemshsengui, daraa n' ch tuund itgesengui. oor surgaalt zuirleliig sonsozgoo. negen gazryn ezen usan uzmiin mod tarialzh, tuuniigee toiruulan khashaa bar'zh, dars shakhagch savyg suulgakh nukh ukhazh, yavuulsaas bosgozhee. tegeed uuniigee tarialanchdad turesleed, ayand yavzh gene. urgats khuraakh tsag bolokhod ezen usan uzem avchruulakhaar booluudaa usan uzmiin tarialanchid uruu ilgeezhee. usan uzmiin tarialanchid booluudyg n' bariad negiig n' zodozh, nogoog n' alzh, gurav dakhiiig n' chuluugaar tsokhiv. ezen ur'd yavuulsaas ch olon toony booluudyg dakhin ilgeesend ted mon l adil khandzhee. gevch daraa n' ter ted minii khuug khundelne geed khuugee ilgeev. kharin tarialanchid khuug kharaad, oor khoodondoo ene chin' ov zalgamzhlagch baina. iregtun, tuuniig alzh, oviig n' bulaatsgaaya gezhee. tegeed ted tuuniig bariad usan uzmiin tarialangiin gadna gargazh khayaad, tuuniig alav. tegvel usan uzmiin tarialangiin ezen khurch ireed, tedgeer tarialanchdyg yaakh ve? gesend, tedter ezen tedgeer muu khumuusiig muugaar togsgozh, tuund khugatsaand n' usan uzmiig tushaazh ogokhl oor tarialanchdad usan uzmiin tarialangaa tureselne gev. yesus tedendbarilgachdyn golson chuluu bulangiin tulguur chuluu bolzhee. ene n' ezenees irsen bogood bidnii nudend gaikhaltagesniig ta nar sudraas ogt unshaagui yuu? iimees bi ta nart khel'ye. burkhany khaanchlalyg ta naraas avch, tuunii ur zhimsiig n' urguulakh undestend ogokhl bolno. khen ene chuluun deer unana, ter khun kheden kheseg khemkhrekhl bogood khenii deer ene chuluu unana, ter n' khuniig shoroo met butargana gezh aildav. farisaichuud ba akhlakh takhilch nar tuunii surgaalt zuirleluudiig sonsood, ter oorsdiinkh n' tukhai yar'snyg oilgov. ted tuuniig barikhyg sanaarkhsan avch, olon tumnees aizh bailaa. uchir n' khumuus tuuniig esh uzuulegch gezh uzdeg baiv.

22

yesus tedend surgaalt zuirleleer dakhin aildsan n' tengeriin khaanchlalyg khuugiinkhee khurimyn nairyg khiisen khaantai zuirlekhl bolno. khaan khurimand urigdsan khumuusiig duuduulakhaar booluudaa ilgeesen bolovch, ted irekhiig khussengui. ter dakhin

urigdsan khumuust ázoogiig beldlee. ukher bolon bordson malaa gargazh bugdiig baza-azh beldlee. khurimand morilon irž gezh khel geed oor booluudaa ilgeev. getel ted ul toomsorlon oorsdiinkhoo moroor yavzh, neg n' tarian talbai uruugaa, nogoo n' azhil uruugaa yavav. busad n' khaany booluudyg barin avch, doromzhlon gutaagaad alzhee. khaan uurlaad, tserguudee ilgeen tedgeer aluurchdyg khonoogood, khotyg n' galdan shataav. tegeed ter booluudaa khurim belen bolloo. kharin urigdagsan khumuus maan' zokhisgui khumuus baizhee. tiimees ta nar gol gudamzhaar yavzh, taaraldsan bolgonoo khurimand morilon irekhiig ur' gekhed tedgeer booluud gudamzhind garch taaraldsan sain, muu khumuusiig bugdiig tsugluulav. khurimyn tankhim zoogiin zochdyg kharakhaar orzh ireed khurimyn khuvtsas omsoogui negen khuniig kharaad, tuund and min', chi khurimyn khuvtsas-guigeer kherkhen end orzh irev? gekhed ter ug duugui baiv. tegtel khaan zarts nartaa tuunii gar, kholiig khuleed gadnakh kharankhuid khaya. tend ter uilzh, shudee khavirakh bolno gezh khelzhee. uchir n' du-udagdsan n' olon khedii ch songogdson n' tsookhon gezh yariv. tegeed farisaichuud yavzh, yesusiig khelsen ugend n' yaazh un-agaakhaa khamtdaa zovoldov. ted oors-diin shav' naryg khyerodynkhontoi khamt tuun uruu ilgeezh, ingezh asuulgalaa.bagsh aa, bid tany unench khiigeed burkhany zamyg uneneer zaadgiig tan', kheniig ch yalgavarladaggui tul khend ch tal zasdag-guig tan' medne. tiimees ta yuu bodozh baigaagaa bident kheleech? bid tsyazar't alban tatvar ogokh n' khuul'd niitsekh uu, esvel ugui yuu? gekhed yesus tednii khoron sanaag medeed,khoyer nuurt kumuus ee, ta nar yuund namaig sorino ve? nadad tatvart ogdog zoosyg uzuuleedekh gev. ted tuund neg dyenar ogsond, terene khenii durs, bichees ve? gezh asuuv. ted tuundtsyezariinkh gekhed yesustegvel tsyezariin yumyg tsyazar't, burkhany yumyg burkhand og gelee. uuniig sonsood ted mel gaikhazh tuuniig orkhin odloo. ter odor (amilalt gezh baikhgui khemeedeg) sadukaichuud tuun deer irzh, tuunees asu-usan n' bagsh aa, mosye kherev er khun n' ur khuukhedgui ukhvel, tuunii duu ekhn-ertei n' gerlezh akhynkhaa ur udmgy zalgu-ulakh yestoi gezh khelsen. bidentei khamt akh duu doloon khun baisan yum. uugan n' ekhner avch, ur udmaa uldeelgui ukhekhed duu n' ekhnertei n' gerlev. khoyer dakh', gu-rav dakhias avakhuulan doloo dakh' n' khur-tel iinkhuu ukhev. bukhonii etsest monookh emegtei ch ukhev. iimees amilalt deer monookh emegtei ter doloogiin kheniikh n' ekhner bolokh ve? bugd l tuuntei ger-

lesen shuu dee gekhed, yesus khariud n' tedendta nar sudryg ch, burkhany khuchiig ch medekhuigees bolzh tooroldozh baina. amilalt deer ted gerlekh ch ugui, nokhort ch garakhgui, kharin tenger dekh tenger elch nartai adil bolokh yum. kharin ukhegs-diin amilaltyn tukhaid burkhanaas ta nart bi bol abrahamyn burkhan, isaakiin burkhan, iakovyn burkhan khemeen aildsanys ta nar unshaagui khereg uu? ter bol ukhegsdiinkh bus, kharin am'dyn burkhan gezh khelev. uuniig sonsood olon tumen tuunii surgaald gaikhazh bailaa. kharin yesus sadukaichu-udyg duugui bolgosnyg farisaichuud sonsood tsuglav. tednii neg bolokh khuul'ch tu-uniig sor'zh bagsh aa, khuul' dakh' aguu tushaal n' al' ve? gezh asuuv. ter tu-undchi bukh zurkh, bukh setgel, bukh oyunn ukhaanaaraa ooriin burkhan ezenee khairla. ene bol aguu n' bogood khamgiin chukhal tushaal mon. udaakh n' chi khorshoo ooriin adil khairla gesentei adil yum. ene khoyer tushaal deer bukh khuul' bolood esh uzu-ulegchid tulgurladag yum gelee. farisaichu-udyg tsuglakh zuur yesus tednees ta nar khristiin tukhai yuu gezh boddog ve? ter khenii khuu ve? gezh asuukhad teddavi-dynkh getsgeev. ter tedendtegevel yaagaad david sunseer tuuniig ezen gezh duudaad, ezen, minii ezendäbi chinii daisnuudyg khol dor chin' tavikh khurtelminii baruun gart zalragtunž gesenyum be? kherev david tu-uniig ezen khemeen duuddag bol ter yaazh tuunii khuu baikh bilee? gezh aildav. khen ch khariud n' tuund ug khelzh chadaagui bo-good ter odroos khoish neg ch khun tuunees yum asuukhyg zurkhelsengui.

23

tegeed yesus tsuglasan olon tumend bolood shav' nartaa aildsan n' khuuliin bagsh nar, farisaichuud mosyegiin suudald suuzhee. ti-mees tednii khelsen bolgonyg ta nar uild, sakh'. kharin tednii uil khergiin daguu buu uild. uchir n' ted yar'dag ch, tuuniigee uilddeggui. ted khund achaanuud baglazh khumuusiin moron deer tav'dag atlaa oors-doo ter aachaand khuruugaa ch khurgekhiig khusdeggui. kharin ted khamag uilsee khu-muust kharuulakhyn tuld khiideg bogood ted magnain ba garyn sakhiusaa orgosgozh, unzhlagaa urtasgadag. ted nair naadmyn terguun egneend, sinagoguudad terguun su-udald suukh, zakh zeel deer khundluulen mendluulekh, bagsh aa gezh khumuuseer du-uduulakh durtai azh. kharin ta nar bagsh aa gezh bitgii duuduul. ta naryn bagsh gants bogood ta nar bugd akhan duus bilee. gazar deer khen negniig etsgee bolgozh bit-gii duud. uchir n' ta naryn etsge gants bo-good ter tengert bui. ta nar udirdagchid gezh bitgii duuduul. ta naryn udirdagch

gants bogood ter n' khrist yum. kharin ta naryn dundakh khamgiin aguu n' zarts bolog. origoo orgomzhlogch n' dord bologdokh bogood ooriigoo dord bolgogch n' orgomzhlogdokh bolno. gevch khoyer nuurt khuuliin bagsh nar bolon farisaichuud ta nar zolgui yee! yuu gevel ta nar khumuusees tengeriin khaanchlalyg khaadag. ta nar oorsdoo ordog ch uguu, orokh khumuusiig ch oruuldaggui baina. [khoyer nuurt khuuliin bagsh nar, farisaichuud ta nar zolgui yee! yuu gevel, ta nar belevsen emegteichuudiin gerig tsolmodog atlaa udaan zalbirakh dur uzuuldeg tul ta nar iluu khund shiitgel khuleene.] khoyer nuurt khuuliin bagsh nar, farisaichuud ta nar zolgui yee! yuu gevel, ta nar gants khuniig ch gesen usegtnee bolgokhyin tuld tengis gazargui khondlon guld yavdag. tuuniig usegten bolokhod ta nar tuuniig oorsdoosoo khoyer dakhin dor tamyn khuu bolgodog azhee. sokhor gazarchid aa, ta nar zolgui yee! ta nar khen sumeer tangaraglana, ter n' yuu ch bish. kharin sumiin altaar tangaraglagch tuund uureg onogddog gedeg. munkhag, sokhor khumuus ee, al' n' iluu chukhal ve? alt uu, esvel altyg ariusgadag sum uu? khen takhilyn shireegee tangaraglana, ter n' yuu ch bish. kharin deerkh orgoloor n' tangaraglagch tuund uureg onogddog gedeg. sokhor khumuus ee, al' n' iluu chukhal ve? rgol uu, esvel orgoliig ariusgadag takhilyn shiree yuu? iimees takhilyn shireegee tangaraglagch n' takhilyn shireegee bolon deer n' baigaa bukhneer tangaraglazh baigaa yum. sumeer tangaraglagch n' sumeer bolon tuun dotor orshdog tuugeer tangaraglazh baigaa yum. tengerer tangaraglagch n' burkhany sentiigeer bolon deer n' zalragch tuugeer tangaraglazh bui. khoyer nuurt khuuliin bagsh nar, farisaichuud ta nar zolgui yee! uchir n' ta nar gaa, gon'd, ziraany aravny negiig ogdog atlaa khuuliin chukhal nokhtsluud bolokh shudarga yes, orshool, itgeltei baidlyg orkhigduuldag. chukhamdaa busdyg n' ch orkhilgui, edgeeriig byelulekh yestoi baisan. shumuulyg shuugeed temeeg zalgichikhdag sokhor gazarchid aa! khoyer nuurt khuuliin bagsh nar, farisaichuud ta nar zolgui yee! uchir n' ta nar ayaga tavagnykhaa gadna talyg n' tseverledeg khedii ch dotor n' deerem, khuviin sonirkhol duuren azh. sokhor farisai ta ekhleed ayaga, savnykhaa dotor talyg tseverle. tegvel gadnakh n' ch mon tseverkhen bolno. khoyer nuurt khuuliin bagsh nar, farisaichuud ta nar zolgui yee! uchir n' ta nar bol tsagaanaar budsan bulshnuud shig gadnaa goye saikhan kharagddag khedii ch dotroo ukhegsdiin yas bolood buzar bukhneer duuren azh. ta nar ch gesen khumuusiin omno gadnaa zovt khumuus met kharagdavch, dotroo khoyer nuurt zan bolon

khuul' bus yavdlaar duuren azh. khoyer nuurt khuuliin bagsh nar, farisaichuud ta nar zolgui yee! uchir n' ta nar esh uzuulegchdiin bunkhang bar'zh, zovt khumuusiin khoshoog chimdeg. tegeed kharev bid etseg ovgoodiinkhoo uyed am'darch baisan bol esh uzuulegchdiin tsusy ursgakhad tednii khamsaatan bolokhgui l baisan gedeg. tegsneeree ta nar oorsdiigoo esh uzuulegchdiin amiig burelgesen khumuusiin khovguud gedee gerchildeg. ta nar ovog etsguudiinkhee gemiin khemzheeg duurge. mogoinuud aa, khort mogoin udam aa, tamyn shiitgeeles ta nar yaazh zugtaakh ve? tiimees, uzegtun. bi ta nar uruu esh uzuulegchid ba mergen khumuus, khuuliin bagsh naryg ilgeezh baina. ta nar tednii zarimyg alzh, tsovdolzh, zarimyg n' oorsdiin sinagoguud tashuurdazh, khotos khotod tedniig khavchin moshgokh bolno. zovt negen abyelyn tsusnaas avakhuulaad sum bolood takhilyn shiree khoyern khoorond ta naryn alsan byeryekhiagiin khuu zyekhariagiin tsus khurtelkh gazar deer urssan bukh zovt khunii tsus ta nar deer irne. uneneer bi ta nar khel'ye. ene bukh yums enekhuu yeyiinkhen deer irne. iyerusalim aa, iyerusalim aa, chi esh uzuulegchdiig alzh, cham uruu ilgeegdsen khumuus uruu chuluu nuulgedeg. takhia degdeekhiinuudee dalavchin dooroo boognuuldeg shig bi chinii khuukhduudiig tsugluulakhgy khichneen ch udaa khuslee dee. kharin ta nar khuseegui. kharagtun, ger chin' ta nart khooson uldezh baina. uchir n' bi ta nart khel'ye. ta nar uunees khoish ezenii nereer iregch yerooltei yee! gezh kheltlee namaig ogd kharakhgui.

24

yesusiig sumees garch yavakh uyed shav' nar n' tuund sumiin barilgy uzuulekheer khurch irev. ter tedendta nar ene bugdiig kharakhgui baina uu? uneneer bi ta nar khel'ye. end neg ch chuluu nogoo chuluun deeree uldekhgui bugd nurakh bolno gev. tuuniig chidun uuland suuzh baikhad shav' nar tuun uruu kheduulkhnee irzh, edgeer zuil chin' khezee bolokh yum be? tany zalarch irekhed bolon yueiin togsgold yamar shinzh temdeg baikh ve? bidend kheleech gesend yesus khariud n'khen neg n' ta naryg toorolduulekh vii, bolgoomzhil. uchir n' olon khun bi bol khrist khemeen minii nereer irzh, onlyg toorolduulne. ta nar dain bolood dainy surag chimeeg udakhgui sonsono. aizh sandruuzai. tedgeer n' zailshgui bolokh uchirtai bogood togsgol n' kharaakhan bish yum. undesten undestniikhee esreg, khaanchlal khaanchlalynkhaa esreg bosokh bogood end tendgui olsgolon bolood gazar khodlolt bolno. kharin ene bugd n' torokh

ovdoltiin ekhen yum. tegekhd khumuus ta naryg zovlon gamshigt tushaazh, ta naryg alna. minii nerees bolzh ta naryg bukh undesten uzen yadakh bolno. ter uyed olon khun budrekhd bogood neg negnee tushaazh, uzen yadna. olon khuuramch esh uzuulegchid garch irzh onlyg toorolduulne. yes bus baidal ossonoos bolzh olonkh khuumuusiin khair khorno. kharin etssee khurtel tevchsen n' avragdakh bolno. khaanch-lalyn enekhuu sain medee bukh undestend gerchlel bolzh delkhii dayaar tunkhaglag-dana. tegeed togsgol irne. iimd esh uzuulegch daniyelyn khelsen khoosrolyn buzaryum ariun gazar baikhyg ta nar kharval (unshighch n' oilgog), iudyeid baigsad n' uul uruu zugtaag. deever deer baigaa n' gereesee yumaa avch garakh gezh doosh buu buug. talbaid baigaa n' deele avakhaar buu but-sag. kharin ter odruuded zhiremsen emegte-ichuud bolon khokhuul khuukhedtei emegte-ichuud zolguy yee! ta naryn zugtalt n' ovol, esvel amraltyn odor taarakhguin tuld zalbir. uchir n' yertontsiin ekhnees onoog khurtel boloogui, mon kheezee ch bolokhgui aguu ikh gai gamshig bolno. kherev ter odruudiig boginogooguinen bol neg ch makhan biye avragdakhgui baikh baisan. kharin songog-dogsdyn toloo ter odruudiig boginosgono. kherev khen negen ta nart kharagtun, khrist end baina, esvel tend gevel tuund buu itge. khuuramch khristuud bolon khuuramch esh uzuulegchid garch irzh, kherev bolomzhtoibol songogdogsdyg khurtel toorolduulekhiin tuld aguu temdguud, gaikhamshgudyg kharuulakh bolno. uzegtun. bi ta nart ur'daas khelsen. tiimees kherev ted ta nart kharaach, ter tsold baina gevel buu och, esvel kharaach, ter dotood oroond baina gevel buu itge. ayanga zuun zugees tsakhizh, baruun zugt ch gyalbuldag shig, khunii khuugiin zalarch irekh n' tiim baikh bolno. khuur baigaa gazar tas shuvuud tsuglardag, gevch gamshgiin ter odruudiin daraa ter darui nar kharankhuilzh, sar gereltekhgui, odod tengerees unazh, tengeriin khuchnuud segsregdekh bolno. tegeed khunii khuugiin temdeg tengert ilerkhiiilegdekhd gazryn bukh ovog gashuudan uilzh, khunii khuug tengeriin uulen deer sur khuch bolood aguu tsog zhavkhlantagaar irekhiig kharna. ter tenger elch naraa ikh bureen duugaar ilgeekhd ted songogdogsdyg n' tengeriin neg khyazgaaraas nogoo khyazgaar khurtel dorvon salkhinaas tsugluulakh bolno. odoo inzhriin modnoos surgaalt zuirleliig surch av. inzhir modny mochir khedinee zoolorch, navchsaazulzagaluulakhad zun oirtzhee gedgiig ta nar meddeg. tuunchlen ta nar ene bukhniig kharaad, tuuniig oirkhon baigaag, uuden deer chin' baigaag ta nar bas medegtun. uneneer bi ta nart khel'ye. ene bukhniig tokhioldokhoos

naash ene uyeiinkhen ugui bolokhgui. tenger gazar ugui bolovch, minii ugs ogtkhon ch ugui bolokhgui. kharin ter odor, tsagiin tukhaid khen ch medekhgui. tengeriin elch ch, khuu ch medekhgui. zovkhon etseg l medne. uchir n' khunii khuugiin zalran irekh n' noagiin odruudtei adil baikh yum. uyeriin omnokh odruuded buyuu noag khovogch av-dart orokh odor khurtel ted idezh uuzh, gerlezh, nokhort gartsgaazh bailaa. uyer buuzh bugdiig khaman odokh khurtel ted oilgoogui yum. khunii khuugiin zalran irekh n' tuunchlen baikh bolno. ter uyed khoyer khun talbaid baikhad negiig n' avch, nogoog n' uldeene. khoyer emegtei teeremdezhd baikhad negiig n' avch, nogoog n' orkhino. tiimees ezen tan' yamar odor irekhiig ta nar medekhgui tul sonor sergeg bai. kharin uuniig med. kherev geriin terguulegch shoniin kheden tsagt khulgaich irekhiig medezhd baisan bol sorgog baizh, geree ukhuulakhgui baikh baisan. tiimees ta nar bas belen bai. khunii khuu ta naryn bodoogui tsag mochid irne. ezen n' zarts nartaa tsagt n' khool undyg oguulekheer geriin daamlar tav'san itgemzhit ukhaalag bool n' khen be? tuuniig tiin biyeluulzh baikhad ezen n' ireed kharval, ter bool yerooltei yee! uneneer bi ta nart khel'ye, ezen khamag ezemshil khoron-goo tuund daatgana. kharin muu bool n' zurkhendee ezen maan' udaan khugatsaagaar irekhgui geed ooriin and nokhod bolokh booluudaa zodozh, arkhichidtai idezh uuzh ekhelbel, eznee irne gezh khuleegeegui odor, medekhgui tsagt n' monookh boolyn ezen irzh, tuuniig ukhtel n' zodozh, khoyer nuurtenguudtei khamt neg gazart bairluulna. tegeed tend uilzh, shudee khavirakh bolno.

25

mon tengeriin khaanchlal n' shine khurgeniig ugtakhaar denluugee avaad garsan arvan okhintoi tostei yum. tednii tav n' munkhag, tav n' ukhaalag boloi. munkhguud n' denluugee avakhdaa tosyg n' avsangui. kharin ukhaalaguud n' denluugee tos khiisen savny khamt avsan bailaa. khurgen irekhgui udсан tul ted bugd uureglezh, untazh ekhlev. getel shono doloor khashkhirakh duun garch kharaach, khurgen baina. tuuniig ugtazh avtsgaa gelee. nogoo okhid bugdeeree bosozh denluugee beldev. munkhguud n' ukhaalag okhidod bidend tosnosoo ogooch. bidnii denluu bokhokh n' gesend, ukhaalaguud n' bidend ch, ta nart ch ogtkhureltsekhgui. orond n' khudaldaachin uruu ochizh, tos khudaldazh av gezhee. tedniig khudaldaa khiikheer yavsan khorood khurgen ireed, belen bolson khumuus khurgenii khamt khurimyn nairt orov. tegeed khaalgaaz khaazhee. daraa n' busad okhid n' irzh ezen, ezen, bidend on-

goilgozh ogooch gekhed kharin ter khariud n' uneneer bi ta nart khel'ye. bi ta naryg tanikhgui gev. iimd ta nar sorgog bai. uchir n' ta nar ter odriig ch, tsagiig ch medekhgui. ene n' kholyn ayand garakhdaa booluudaa duudaad, ezemshlee tedend daatgazh bui negen khuntei adil boloi. ter khun negend n' tav, nogood n' khoyer, oor negend n' neg talant ogchee. ingekhdee khun neg burd chadvarynkh n' daguu ogson azh. tegeed ayandaa yavzh gene. tavan talant avsan n' ter darui yavzh, tuugeeree khudal-daa khiigeed tavan talant nemzh olov. uunii negen adil khoyer talant avsan n' mon khoyer talant nemzh olzhee. kharin neg talant avsan n' yavzh, gazar ukhaad ezni-ikhee mongiig nuuzhee. udaan khugatsaany daraa onookh booluudyn ezen irzh, teden-tei tootsoo bodozh gene. tavan talant avsan bool ireed iluu tavan talant ogch, ezen, ta nadad tavan talant olgoston. bi tavan talant nemzh olson gev. ezen n' tuund sain baina, itgemzhit sain bool min'! chi tsoon yumand itgemzhtei baisan tul chamd ikhiig khariutsuul"ya. ezniikhee bayar bayasgaland or gezhee. khoyer talant avsan bool ireed, ezen, ta nadad khoyer talant olgoston. bi khoyer talant nemzh olov gekhed ezen n' tuund sain baina, itgemzhit sain bool min'! chi tsoon yumand itgemzhtei baisan tul chamd ikhiig khariutsuul"ya. ezniikhee bayar bayasgaland or gezhee. mon neg talant avsan bool irzh, ezen, bi tanyg ur suul-gaagui gazraas khadzah avdag, yuu ch tsat-saagui gazraas tuuzh avdag khatuu khun gedgiig medne. bi aisan tul yavzh tany talant-yg gazart nuuchikhsan. khar, tany yum ene baina gev. ezen n' tuund muu zalkhuu bool, chi namaig ur suulgaagui gazraas khadzah avdag, yuu ch tsatsaagui gazraas tuuzh avdgiig meddeg gene ee? tegvel chi minii mongiig mongo khuulegchid khadgalu-ulakh yestoi baisan yum. tegsen bol butsazh ireed ooriinkhiigoo khuutei n' avakh baisan yum. tuunees neg talant-yg avch arvan talanttai khund og. uchir n' khend baina, tuund iluu ikheer ogogdono. ter negend elbeg delbeg baikh bolno. kharin khend baikhgui baina, tuund baigaa n' khurtel tu-unees avagdakh bolno. ene zokhisgui boolyg kharankhuid khoozh garga! ter tend uilzh, shudee khavirakh bolno gezh khelev. khun-nii khuu aldraa duursan bukh tenger elch narynkhaa khamt irzh oriin sur zhavkhlant sentiidee zalrakh bolno. ter bukh undest-niig omnoo tsugluulzh, khon'chin khonio yamaanaas tusgaarlada shig ter tedniig neg negnees n' tusgaarlada, khonio oriin baruun tald, yamaag zuun tald bailgana. tegeed khaan oriin baruun tald baigsdad khandan khelek n' minii etsegeer yeroogdog-sod oo, ta nar naash ir. yertontsiin suurias ta nart beltgesen khaanchlalyg ovlon av-

sugai. uchir n' namaig olsozh baikhad ta nar nadad idekh yum ogson. namaig tsangazh baikhad uukh yum ogson, namaig khar' khun baital ur'zh oruulsan, nuts-gen baikhad min' namaig khuvtsaslasan, ovchtei baikhad min' namaig ergezh baisan, shorond baikhad min' nad uruu irsen bilee gekhed, zovt kumuus tuund ezen, bid khezee tanyg olsozh baikhyg tan' kharaad khooolozh, tsangazh baikhyg tan' kharaad uukh yum ogson be? khezee bid tanyg khar' gazrynkhai baisnyg tan' kharaad ur'zh oruulan, nuts-gen baikhyg tan' kharaad khuvtsaslasan be? khezee bid tanyg ovchtei baikhyg tan' kharaad ergezh, shorond baikhyg tan' kharaad ochson yum be? gekh bolno. tegekhd khaan tedend uneneer bi ta nart khel'ye. ta nar edgeer akh duusiin maan' negend n', ter baitu-gai khamgiin dordod n' tiinkhuu khand-san bol nadad khiisen khereg gezh khelne. tegeed ter oriin zuun tald baigsdad khandan kharaagdagsad aa, nadaas zail. di-avol bolood tuunii tenger elch nart n' beltgesen monkh gald or. uchir n' ta nar namaig olsozh baikhad idekh yum ogoogui, tsangazh baikhad min' uukh yum ogoogui, namaig khar' gazrynkhai baikhad ur'zh oruulaagui, nuts-gen baikhad min' khuvtsaslaagui, ovchtei bolood shorond baikhad min' nad uruu ireegui gezh khelne. ted mon adil ezen, khezee bid tanyg olsozh, tsangazh, khar' gazryn, nuts-gen, ovchtei, shorond baikhyg chin' kharaad tand uilch-leegui yum be? gekh bolno. ter khariud n' uneneer bi ta nart khel'ye. ta nar edgeer khamgiin dordod n' iinkhuu uildeegui bol nadad ch khiigeegui khereg gezh khelne. ted monkh shiitgeld, kharin zovt khumuus n' monkh amind orokh yum gezh aildlaa.

26

yesus ene bukh ugsee khelzh duusaad shav' nartaa khoyer khonogiin daraa deeguur ngorokh bayar bolokhyg ta nar medne. khunii khuu tsovdluulakhaar tushaagdana gelee. ter uyd terguun takhilch kaiafyn orond akhlakh takhilch nar bolon olny akhlagchid tsuglaad, yesusiig zal'zhin argaar bar'zh, alakhaar khuivaldatsgaav. gekhdee tedolon tumnii dund uimeen gargakhguin tuld bayaryn uyeer bolokhgui khemeetsgeev. yesusiig byetand, uyaman ovchtei simony gert baikhad ikh unetei tos bukhii goltgonon sav bar'san emegtei tuun deer ireed, tuuniig tukhlan suugaad khooolokh uyd tolgoi deer n' tosoo tsutgav. shav' nar uuniig kharaad uurlazh, yuund iim urelgen baina ve? ene tosyg ondor uneer zarzh, mongiig n' yadu-ust ogch bolokh bailaa shuu dee getsgeev. kharin yesus uuniig medeed, tedenda nar ene emegteid yuund tovog udna ve? ter nadad sainyg uildev. uchir n' ta nar urgelzh

yaduustai tsug baina. kharin ta nar nadtai urgelzh tsug baikhgui. ene emegtei biyen deer min' unertniig tsutgasnaaraa namaig orshuulgad beltgezh baigaa yum. uneneer bi ta nart khel'ye. enekhuu sain medee bukh delkhiin khaa ch tunkhaglagdsan, ene emegteig dursazh, tuunii uils yarigdash bolno gelee. ter uyed arvan khoyeryn neg bolokh iskariotyn iudas akhlakh takhilch nar uruu ochizh, tuuniig ta nart tushaaval ta nar nadad yuu ogmoor baina? gekhed ted tuund guchin mongon zoos densleed ogov. ter mochoos ekhlen ter yesusiig bar'zh ogokh ayatai bolomzhiig khaiv. isgeegui talkhny bayaryn ekhnii odor shav' nar tuun uruu irzh, tand zoriulan deeguur ngorokh bayaryn zoogiig khaana belduulekhiig ta khusezh baina? gezh asuukhad terkhot uruu, negen khun deer och. tuund bagsh iminii tsag oirtozh baina. bitanaid shav' nartaigaa khamt deeguur ngorokh bayaryg temdeglenez gesen gezh khel gev. shav' nar n' yesusiin aildsanaar uildezh, deeguur ngorokh bayart beldev. oroi bolokhod ter shav' naryn khamt shireend tukhlan suuzh bailaa. tedniig zooglon baikh uyed teruneneer bita nart khel'ye. ta naryn neg chin' nadaas urvana khemeekhed ted ikhed guniglan, dor burdee l tuuneesbi bish biz dee, ezen min'! getsgeev. terminii khamt tavgand garaa duregh n' nadaas urvakh bolno. khunii khuu orinkh n' tukhai bichigdsenchlen yavna. kharin khunii khuug bariulakh ter khun zolgui yee! ter khun toroogui baisan bol deer baikh baisan gelee. yesusees urvasan iudasbi bish biz dee, rabbi? gekhed terchi ooroo khellee gev. tedniig zooglon baikh uyed yesus khesege talkh avaad yeroosnii daraa, khauvan shav' nartaa ogood, mai, id. ene bol minii biye gelee. tegeed ter ayaga avch, talarkhlaa orgood, tedend ogongoounees ta nar bugdeeree uutsgaa. uchir n' ene bol nugluudiin uuchlaly n tuldo olny toloo ursgakh gereenii minii tsus. kharin bi ta nart khel'ye. uunees khoish bi ene usan uzmiin darsyg ta nartai khamt etsegiinkhee khaanchlald dakhin shi-neer uukh odrigi khurtel yer uukhgui gev. ted magtuu duulsnykhaa daraa, chidun uul ood yavtsgaav. tegekhd yesus tedendta nar ene shono nadaas bolzh bugd budrekha bolno. uchir n' bi khon'ching tsokhizh unagakhad khonin sureg tarzhi butarna gezh bichigdsen bilee. kharin bi amiluulagdsany daraa, ta naraas omno galild ochno gev. pyetr tuundtanaas bolzh bugd buderlee ch, bi khezee ch budrekhgui gev. yesusuneer bi chamd khel'ye. ene shono azargan takhia dongodokhoos omno chi namaig gurvandan uuaa uguisgenee dee gev. tegtel pyetr tuundbi khichneen tantai khamt ukhekh yestoi bolson ch, tanyg uguisgekhgui gekhed shav' nar bugdeeree bas tegzh kheltsgeev. yesus tednii khamt gyetsyemani khemeen

nerledeg gazar irzh, shav' nartaanamaigtend ochizh zalbirakh zuur end suutsgaazh bai geed, ter orin khamt pyetr bolon zyebyedyeyen khoyer khuug avch yavav. ter zovzh, shanalzh ekhlev. tegeed tedendsetgel min' ukhtlee zovzh baina. end uldeed, nadtai khamt sergeg baitsgaa gev. ter tednees zhaakhan tsaashaa yavaad, nuureeree unazh, etseg min', kherev bolomzhtoi bol nadaas ene ayagyng ongoruuleech. gevch minii khuseer bish, kharin tany khuseer bolog gezh zalbirlaa. tegeed ter shav' nar uruugaa irzh, tednii untazh baikhyg kharaad, pyetrtta nar chin' nadtai khamt gantskhan tsag ch sergeg baizh chadakhgui uls uu? sorigdokhguin tuldo sergeg bai, zalbir. suns khusezh baina, kharin makhan biye sul doroi yum gev. ter dakhin khoyer dakh' uidaagaa yavzh, zalbiranetseg min', kherev bi uuniig uukhaas naash ene n' ongorokhgui yum bol, tany khusel biyeleg gelee. yesus dakhin irzh, tednii untazh baikhyg kharav. tednii nud anildazh bailaa. ter tedniig dakhin orkhin kholdon yavzh, omno khelsniigee khelzh, gurav dakh' uidaagaa zalbirav. tegeed ter shav' nar deeree irzh, ta nar odoo khurtel untazh, amarsaar baina uu? kharagtun. tsag oirtchikhloo. khunii khuu nugeltnuudiin gart orzh baina. bos, yavtsgaaya. kharagtun. namaig bariulagch oirton irlee gelee. tuuniig iin yar'zh baikh zuur arvan khoyeryn neg bolokh iudas akhlagch takhilch nar bolon olon tumnii akhlagchdaas ild, shiidemtei boon khumuusiig daguulan khurch irev. tuunees urvazh baisan negen n' tedendbi kheniig unesene, ter n' mon. tuuniig bar' khemeen bituu dokhio ogchee. ter darui yesus uruu ochizh, amar baina uu, rabbi? geed tuuniig unsev. yesus tuundand min', chi yaakh gezh irev? gelee. tegeed ted ireed yesusiig bar'zh avaad bariivchav. yesustei khamt baisan khumuusiin neg n' garaa sungan ildee sugalaad terguun takhilchiin boolyg tsokhizh, chikhiig n' tas tsavchzee. yesus tuundildee khuid n' khii. ild agsagch bukhenee ildeer khonoogdono. arvan khoyer lyegionoos olon tenger elchiig odookhon or uruugaa ilgeekheer bi etsgeesee guizh chadakhgui gezh chi bodozh baina uu? tegvel ene n' bolokh yestoi gesen sudar yaazh biyelegdekh bilee? gev. ter uyed yesus khursan olondta nar namaig deeremchin barikhtai adil sanan ild, shiidemtei iree yuu? dor bur sumd baizh surgaal zaadag baikhad min' ta nar namaig bariagui. kharin ene bukhene n' esh uzuulegchdiin sudar biyelegdekhiiin tul bolov gev. tegtel bukh shav' nar tuuniig orkhin zugtav. yesusiig bar'san khumuus tuuniig terguun takhilch kaiaft khurgelee. tend khuuliin bagsh nar bolon akhlagchid tsuglasan baiv. kharin pyetr mon tuuniig alsuur terguun takhilchiin khashaa

khurtel dagazh, dotogsh oron, zarts naryn khamt yuu bolokhyg kharzh suuv. akhlakh takhilch nar khiigeed bukh zovlol yesusiig khonookhiin tuld tuunii esreg khudal gerch-lel olokhgy oroldsoor bailaa. khediigeer khu-uramch gerch nar olnoor garch ireden bolovch, ted yuu ch olsongui. kharin suuld n' khoyer khun garch ireed, ene khun bi burkhany sumiig ustgaad, gurav khonogiin dotor dakhin bar'zh chadna gezh khelzh baisan gev. terguun takhilch bosozh, tuundchamd khariulakh yum alga uu? edgeer khumuus chinii esreg yuu gezh gerchilzh baigaa yum be? gelee. gevch yesus duugui bailaa. tegtel terguun takhilch tuundchamaig am'd burkhanaar tangaragluul"ya. chi burkhany khuu, khrist mon yum uu? bidend kheleech gev. yesus tuundta ch ooroo khellee. kharin bi ta nart khel'ye. ta nar uunees khoish khuchit negenii baruun tald zal-rakh khunii khuug tengeriin uulen deer zalran irekhiig kharakh bolno gezh ail-dav. terguun takhilch deele khuu tatan,ter burkhanyg doromzhlov. bidend oor ger-chiin khereg baina uu? uzegtun. ta nar doromzhlohyg sonsotsgooloo. ta nar yuu gezh bodozh baina? gekhed tedter ukhekh yestoi getsgeelee. ted tuunii nuur uruu nulimzh, tuuniig nudargalan, zarim n' al-gadaad, chamaig khen tsokhisnyg esh uzu-uleedekh, erkhem khrist ee? getsgeev. pyetriig gadaa khashaan dotor suuzh baital negen shivegchin tuund oirton irzh,chi ch bas galilyn yesustei khamt baisan shuu dee gekhed kharin ter bugdiin omno uu-niig uguisgeed,chinii yuu yar'zh baigaa bi oilgokhui baina gev. pyetriig khashaany oilgaalga khav'd irekhed oor shivegchin tu-niig kharaad, tend baisan khumuustene khun nazaryn yesustei khamt baisan gezh khelev. ter dakhin tuunii uguisgezh,bi ene khuniiig tanikhgui khemeen am ochgoo ogov. tegtel udalgui, tend zogsozh baisan khu-muus ireedchi tednii neg gartsaagui mon. yarianaas chin' l ilt baina geltsev. pyetr kharaal tavin tangaraglazh,bi ene khuniiig tanikhgui gelee. ter daruid takhia don-godov. tegtel pyetr itakhia dongodokhoos omno chi namaig gurvantaa uguisgene deez gezh aildazh baisan yesusiin ugiig sanaad, gadagshaa garch yavan, gashuunaar uilav.

27

gloo ert akhlagch takhilch nar bolon olny akhlagchid yesusiig aluulakhaar zovloldood, tuuniig khulzh, avch yavaad zakhiragch pi-latad tushaav. tuunees urvasan iudas tuunii yallagdsanyg kharaad kharuusazh, guchin mongon zoosoo akhlakh takhilch nar bolood akhlagchdad butsaan ogch, bi gem zengui tsusnaas urvasnaaraa nugel uildlee gekhed tedene bidend khamaagui, ooroo med gev.

iudas mongon zoosnuudyg ariun gazart chuluudaad, yavzh, oorigoo duuzhilzhee. akhlakh takhilch nar mongon zoosnuudyg avch,ene n' tsusny une tul uuniig sumiin er-denesiin sand khiikh n' yes bus yum gev. ted zovloldood ter mongoor vaarchny talbaig khudaldan avch, kharin khumuusiig orshu-uldag gazar bolgov. tiimees ter talbai ene odriig khurtel itusust talbaiz khemeegdekhlolzh. tiinkhuu esh uzuulegh iyeryemi-agaar kheluulsen n' biyelegdsen bogood ter nizrailiin khovguudiin tuund togtooson une bolokh guchin mongon zoosyg ted avch, ezenii nadad aildsan yesoor vaarchny tal-baig khudaldan avav' gezh khelsen baizhee. yesus zakhiragchiin omno zogsoy. zakhi-ragch tuuneesta iudyeichuudiin khaan mon yum uu? gezh asuukhad yesusta ch khelzh baina gev. akhlakh takhilch nar bolon akhlagchid yesusiig buruutgakhad ter yuu ch khariulsangui. pilat tuundted tany esreg khichneen olon zuil gerchilzh baigaa ta son-sokhgui baina uu? gekhed ter tuund neg ch ug khelsenguid zakhiragch ikhed gaikhzhee. zakhiragch bayaraar ard olny khuselteer neg khorigidlyg sulladag zanshiltai baiv. ter uyed ted barab gegch zard garsan khorigidlyg khor'son bailaa. tegeed ard olnyg tsug-lakh uyed pilat tedendta nar kheniig sul-luulakhgy nadaas khusezh baina? barabyg uu, esvel khrist gegdekhlol yesusiig uu? gelee. uchir n' tuuniig ted ataarkhsandaa bar'zh ogsniig ter medezh bailaa. pilatyg shu-ugchiin suudald suuzh baikh uyed ekhner n' tuundter zovt khund yuu ch buu khii. bi ur'd shono zuundende tuunees bolzh ikhed shanalav gezh kheluulzhee. kharin akhlakh takhilch nar bolood akhlagchid olon tum-niig barabyn toloo guizh, kharin yesusiig khonoolgokhiig yatgasan bailaa. zakhi-ragch tedendene khoyeryn kheniig n' sul-luulmaar baina? gekhed tedbarabyg gets-geelee. tegtel pilattegvel khrist gegdekhlol yesusiig bi yaakh bolzh baina? gesend ted bugd ltuuniig tsovdol getsgeev. pilatyaagad, ter yamar muu yuu uildsen yum be? gezh asuusand kharin ter bugdtuuniig tsov-dol gezh ulam changa khashkhirsch bailaa. pilat ene n' yaavch nemergui, kharin ch bur uimeen samuun degdezh ekhlekhig kharaad, us avch, khursan olny omno garaa ugaanbi ene khunii tsusand buruugui. orsdoo med-tugei gezhee. tegtel bukh khumuustuunii tsus bidnii bolon bidnii ur khuukhduidiin deer baig getsgeev. tegeed ter barabyg tedend sullan, yesusiig tashuurdasany daraa tsovdluulakhaar bolzhee. tegekhd zakhi-ragchiin tersguud yesusiig ordond avchirch romyn buten angiig tsugluulzh tuuniig toiru-ulav. ted tuuniig nutsgeeled chas ulaan nomrog nomorgozh, uurgeneer titem sulzh-senii daraa tolgoi deer n' tav'zh, baruun gart n' khuls atguulzhee. ted tuunii omno

sogdozh, iudyeichuudiin khaand mendchil'ye khemeen dooglon, tuun uruu nulimzh, khul'syg n' avaad tolgoi uruu n' tsokhiloo. ted yesusiig dooglosny daraa tuunees nomrogiig n' tailzh khuvtssyg n' omsgov. tegeed tuuniig tsovdlokhoo avch yavlaa. ted garch yavakhdaa kuryeni simon gegchtei taaraldazh tuuniig albadazh yesusiin zagalmag uuruulev. tegeed ted gavlyn gazar gesen utgatai golgota gedeg gazart khurch ireed tsostei khol'son darsyg tuund uulgakhaar ogov. ter khediigeer amssan ch uukhgui baiv. ted tuuniig tsovdolsny daraa, khorondoo shodon khuvtssyg n' khuvaazh avaad, suun tendee tuuniig khargalzazh baiv. ted tuunii tolgoin deer nene bol yesus, iudyeichuudiin khaanz gezh bichsen paizyg khaadlaa. ter uyed tuuntei khamt khoyer deeremchin tsovdluulzh, neg n' baruun tald, nogoo n' zuun tald bailaa. dergeduur n' ongorogsod tolgoi segsren, tuuniig dorumzhilzh sumiig nuraaazh, gurav khonogiin dotor bar'dag khun chi oriigoo avraach. kherev chi burkhany khuu mon yum bol, zagalmainaasaa buugaach getsgeezh bailaa. tuunchlen akhlagch takhilch nar ch khuuliin bagsh nar bolood akhlagchdyn khamt tuuniig eleglen dooglozh, ter busdyg avarsan bolovch oriigoo avarch chaddagui. ter bol izrailiin khaan. ter odoo zagalmainaasaa buug, tegvel bid tuund itegene. ter burkhand naidazh baisan biz dee. kherev burkhan tuuniig taaldag yum bol odoo l tuuniig avrag. ene khun chin' bi bol burkhany khuu gesen biz dee getsgeev. khamt tsovdlogdson deeremchid ch tuuniig mon dorumzhilzh bailaa. zurgadugaar tsagaas yesdugeer tsag khurtel bagzryg kharankhui nomron avlaa. yesdugeer tsagiin orchim yesus changa duugaaryeli, yeli, lama sabakhtani? gezh khashkhirlaa. ene n' n'burkhan min', burkhan min', yuund ta namaig orkhiv'z gesen ug azh. tend zogsozh baisan khumuusiin zarim n' uuniig sonsood, ene khun yeliag duudazh baina gev. tednii neg n' ter darui guizh, dalain khovon avch, tsagaan tsuu shingeegeed, khulsand torgoon, tuund uulgakhaar ogloo. kharin busad n'yelia tuuniig avrakhaar irekh esekhiig kharatsgaaya gev. yesus dakhin changaar khashkhiraad oriin sunsee gargazhee. uzegtun, sumiin khoshig deereesee doosh khurtel khoyer kheseg bolon tsuu uragdazh, gazar khodlon, khad chuluu but khagaran, bulsh neegden, noirs-son olon ariun khumuusiin byes amiluulagdazh, yesusiin amilaltyn daraa bulshnuudaasaa garch ariun khotod orzh, olon khund kharagdzhee. yesusiig khargalzazh baisan zuutyn darga bolon kharuuluud gazar khodlolt bolon bolzh bi bukhniig kharaad ikhed ain, unekheer ene khun burkhany khuu baizhee gev. yesust uilchilzh, tuuniig

galilaas dagazh irsen olon emegteichuud tend kholoos kharzh bailaa. tednii dund magdalyn maria bolon iakov, iosyef khoyeryn ekh maria, mon zyebyedyeyen khovguudiin ekh ch baiv. oroi n' arimataas iosyef gegch negen bayan khun khurch irlee. ter mon oroo yesusiin shav' bolson azhee. ene khun pilatad baraalkhazh, yesusiin tsogtssyg guikhad pilat ogokhiig tushaav. iosyef tsogtssyg avaad, tsever maalingan daavuund oroozh, khadand ukhazh khiisen ooriinkhoo shine bulshind tav'zh, bul chuluu onkhruulen bulshny amyg taglaad yavzhee. tend magdalyn maria bolon nogoo maria bulshny esreg tald suuzh baiv. daraa odor n' beltgeliin odriin daraakh' odor baisan bogood akhlakh takhilch nar bolood farisaichuud pilatynd tsuglazh, erkhem ee, ter mekhegch am'd baikhdaa bi gurav khonogiin daraa amilna gezh khelzh baisnyg bid sanazh baina. tiimees shav' nar n' irzh tuuniig khulgailan avaad, ar olond ter ukhegsdees amilav gezh kheluulekhguin tul gurav dakh' odor n' khurtel bulshiig khamgaalakhyg tushaagaach. kherev tegekhuig bol suulchiin mekhelet n' ekhniikheesee ch dor muu yum bolno getsgeelee. pilat tedend, kharuul avaad yav, kherkhen khamgaalakhaa ta nar oorsdoo medezh baigaa biz ee gev. ted oohood khadan deer lats tav'zh, kharuul gargan bulshiig manatsgaav.

28

amraltyn odriin daraa doloo khonogiin ekhnii odor uureer magdalyn maria bolon nogoo maria nar bulshiig uzekeher irev. kharagtun, mash khuchtei gazar khodlolt bolzhee. uchir n' ezenii tenger elch tengerees buun irzh chuluug zailuulaad deer n' suuzhee. tuunii dur ayanga lugaa adil khuvtsas n' tsas shig tsagaan baiv. kharuuluud tuunees ain chichirch, ukhsen met bolzhee. tegtel tenger elch emegteichuudedbuu ai. zagalmaid tsovdlogdson yesusiig khaizh baigaag chin' bi medezh baina. ter end baikhuig. uchir n' khelzh baisnaaraa ter amilsan. iregtun. tuunii khevtezh baisan gazyrg uzegtun. khurdan ochizh, shav' nart n' ter ukhegsdees amilzhee. ter ta naraas turuund galild khurekh tul ta nar tend tuuniig kharakh bolno gezh khel. kharagtun. bi ta nart khellee gev. ted aidas bolon bayar khoorteigoor bulshiig khurdan orkhizh, shav' nart n' medegdekheer guildlee. uzegtun. yesus tedentei uulzazh, amar baina uu? gekhed ted dokhon oohood tuunii kholoos zuurch, tuund morgoloo. tegeed yesus tedendbuu ai. yavzh, akh duust maan' galil uruu yav gezh medegd. tend ted namaig kharakh bolno gezh aildlaa. tedniig zamdaa yavzh baikh zuur kharu-

uluudyn zarim n' khotod irzh, akhlakh takhilch nart bolson bukhniig medegdev. ted akhlagchidtai uulzaad zovloldon, tserguuded ikh khemzheenii mongo ogood, ta nar shav' nar n' shono ireed, bidniig untazh baikh zuur tuuniig khulgailchikhlaa gezh khel. kherev ene n' zakhiragchiin sonort khurekh yum bol bid yatgazh, ta naryg gaigaas multalna gezhee. ted mongiiig avaad, zaasan yesoor n' guitsetgev. ene tuukh iudyeichuudiin dund ene odriig khurtel orgon tarkhsan baina. kharin arvan negen shav' n' galilyn zug, yesusiin tovloson uul uruu yavav. ted yesusiig kharmagtsaa tund morgoloo. kharin zarim n' ergelzezh bailaa. yesus oirton ireed, tedendtenger gazar deerkh bukh erkh medliig nadad ogson. iimees yavzh, bukh undestniig dagaldagch bolgogtun. etseg, khuu, ariun sunsnii nereer tedend baptism khurteezh, minii ta nart tushaasan bugdiig sakhin biyeluulekhiig tedend zaa. kharagtun, uyeiin togsogol khurtel bi ta nartai urgelzh khamt baikh bolno gezh aildav.

[burkhany khuu] yesus khristiin sain medeenii ekhlel. esh uzuulegch isaiaagiin nomd bichigdekhdéenkharaagtun. bi chinii omno zamyg chin' beldekh elchee ilgeene. tsold khashkhiragch negnii duuezenii zamyg beltgegtun, tuunii zamyg shuluun bolgogtun genezengeschen baptism khurteegch iokhan tsold irzh, nugliin uuchlalyn tolookh gemshliin baptismyng tunkhaglazh baiv. bukh iudyei nutgiinkhan, iyerusalimyn bukh khuan iokhan uruu ochizh nuglee khuleen zovshoorch, iordan gold tuunees baptism khurtezh bailaa. iokhan temeenii nooson khuvtsas omsozh, suran bus buselzhee. ter tsartsaa, zerleg zogiin balaar khoodog baizhee. ter tunkhaglazhnadaas khuchirkheg negen araas min' irzh baina. bi doosh bokhiizh, tuunii shaakhain suryng tailakh n' zokhisgui. bi ta nart usaar baptism khurteesen, kharin ter ta nart ariun sunseer baptism khurteene gev. ter odruuded yesus galilyn nazar khotos irzh, iordan gold iokhanaas baptism khurtzhee. golyin usnaas garch irsen ter darui tenger zaagdan, suns tagtaa met or deer n' buukhyg yesus uzev. tengerees duu garch, chi minii khairtai khuu. chamd minii taalal orshdog khemeev. ter daruid suns yesusiig tsol uruu yavuulav. yesus satand sorigidn tsold doch khonog baiv. tend ter zerleg am'tdyn khamt baisan bogood tenger elch nar tuund uilchilzh bailaa. iokhanyg khorigdsongy daraa yesus galild irzh, burkhany sain medeeg tunkhaglan, ter uye biyellee olool. burkhany khaanchlal oirkhon baina. gemshizh, sain medeend itgegtun gezh bailaa. yesus galil nuurnyngerer yavzh baikhdaa nuurt tor tav'zh bui simon, simony duu andryei naryg kharav. ted zagaschid azhee. yesus tedendnamaig daga. bi ta naryg khumuusiin zagaschid bolgoe gezh aildav. ted ter darui toroo orkhizh, tuunii dagalaa. ter zhaakhan tsaash yavaad zyebyedyeyen khuu iakov, tuunii duu iokhan naryg zavin dotroo toroo selbezg buig kharav. ter daruid ter tedniig duudsand, ted zavind etseg zyebyedyeyegee kholsnii azhilchdyn khamt orkhizh, yesusiig dagan odotsgooloo. ted kapyernaumd irev. amraltyn odor yesus darui sinagogt orood surgazh ekhlev. khumuus tuunii surgaalyg gaikhazh bailaa. uchir n' yesus khuuliin bagsh nar shig bish, erk medeltei negen met tedend surgazh baiv. ter uyed tednii sinagogt buzar sunstei khun baizhee. ter khun khashkhiran nazaryn yesus ee! bid tand yamar khamatai bilee? ta bidniig ustgakhaar irev uu? tanyg khen bolokhyg, burkhany ariun negen gedgiig chin' bi medne gev. yesus tuunii buruushaazh, duugui bai. tuunees gar gev. buzar suns ter khuniig

unagaazh tatvalzuulaad, changa duugaar orilon tuunees garav. bugd gaikhazh oor khoodorodoene chin' yuu ve? erk medeltei shine surgaal! ter buzar sunsnuuded khurtel tushaakhad ted tuuniiig duulgavartai dagazh baina gezh yar'zh bailaa. tuunii tukhai zar ter darui galil orchmyn bukh nutgaar gazar burd tarkhzhee. sinagogaas garch irsnii daraa ter darui ted iakov, iokhan naryn khamt simon, andryei khoyeryn gert ochiv. simony khadam ekh khaluuraad khevtezh bailaa. ter daruid ted tuunii tukhai yesust khelekhet ter tuun uruu ireed garaas n' barin bosgokhod ter emegtei khaluurakhaa boliod, tedend uilchilzhee. oroi bolzh, nar zhargasny daraa khumuus ovchtei bolon chotgor shugelsen bukh khuniig tuun uruu avchrav. khotynkhon bugdeeree uudend n' tsuglasan bailaa. yesus torol buriin ovchtei olon khuniig edgeesen bogood olon chotgoriig zailuulan, chotgoruuded yarikhyg zovshoorsongui. uchir n' ted tuuniiig khen bolokhyg medsen yum. gloo ert kharankhui baikhad, ter bosood gadagsh garch zeluud gazart ochin, tedend zalbireh baiv. simon bolon tuunii nokhod tuuniiig khaizh, oloodkhun bukhentanyg erz haina gekhed yesust somooroo zergeldeekh suuringuudad ochitsgooye. tend ch bas bi tunkhaglakh bolno. uchir n' bi uunii toloo irsen bilee gezh aildav. yesus bukh galil dayaar sinagoguudad n' ochizh tunkhaglan, chotgoruudiig zailuulzh bailaa. uyaman ovchtei khun tuun uruu ireed, omno n' sokhron unazkherev ta khusvel, namaig tsever bolgozh chadna shuu dee gezh guisand, ter orovdon mutraa sungan, tuund kurchbi khusezh baina. tseversh gesend ter darui tuunees uyaman ovchin n' zailzh, ter tsevershzhee. ter tuund khatuu sanuulaad, ter darui tuuniiig yavuulav. yesus ter khundkhend ch yuu ch yar'zh bolokhgui. kharin yavzh takhilchid ooriigoo uzuul. tedend gerchlekhiiin tuld tsevershseeniikhee toloo mosyegiin togtooson orgoliig orgo gezh aildav. getel ter garaad bolson bukhniig yarin zarlazh ekhelsen ba uunees bolood yesus khotod ileer yavakh bolomzhgui bolzh, khungui gazruudad baikh bolov. kharin zug burees khumuus tuuniiig zorin irseer bailaa.

2

khed khonogiin daraa yesus kapyernaum khotod butsazh irsend, tuunii gertee baigaa n' duuldzhee. olon khun tsuglarsnaas uud khaviar n' khurtel zaigui bolzhee. ter tedend ug aildazh bailaa. dorvon khun negen saa ovchtoniig tuun uruu avch irzhee. tsuglasan olnoos bolzh tuund khurekh bolomzhgui baisan tul ted tuunii baisan gazrynk n' deevriig khuulzh, nukh gargaad, saa

ovchtei khunii devsgertei n' doosh buulgav. yesus tednii itgelig kharaad, saa ovchtei khundkhuu min', nugluud chin' uuchlagdsan gev. kharin tend suuzh baisan khuuliin bagsh naryn zarim n' dotroo ene khun yaazh ingezh yarina ve? burkhanyg ter dorumzhilzh baina. gagskhuu burkhanaas oor khen nugliig uuchilzh chadakh bilee? gezh bodokhod ter darui yesus oriin sunseer tednii bodlyg medeed tedendyaagaad ta nar zurkhedee tiim yum bodno ve? saa ovchtei khund nugel chin' uuchlagdsan gezh khelek, esvel bos, devsgeree avaad yav gezh khelekhiin al' n' amarkan be? kharin khunii khuu gazar deer nugluudiig uuchlakh erk medelteig ta nart meduulekhiin tuld geed tereer saa ovchtei khund bi chamd khel'ye. bos, devsgeree avaad gertee khar' gesend monookh khun bosozh, ter darui devsgeree avaad, bugdiin omnuur garch yavlaa. khumuus bugd mel gaikhazh, uuntei adil zuil bid kheeze ch uzseugiig geed burkhanyg aldarshuullaa. ter dakhaid nuurny ergeer yavav. olon tumen bugd tuun uruu irekhed, ter tedend surgaal zaalaa. dergeduur n' ongorongoo, alfain khuu lyevig tatvaryn gazar suuzh baikhyg yesus kharaad, tuundnamaig daga gezh aildsand ter bosozh, tuuniig dagalaa. tuunii gert n' yesus tukhlan suuzh baizhee. olon tatvar khuraagchid ba nugeltnuud yesus bolood shav' narynkh n' khamt khoollon suutsgaalaa. uchir n' tuuniig dagazh baisan khumuus olon baisan azh. farisaichuudyn khuuliin bagsh nar yesusiig nugeltnuud bolon tatvar khuraagchdyn khamt khoollon baigaag kharaad, shav' nart n'yaagaad ter tatvar khuraagch bolon nugeltnuudiin khamt uuzh, idezh baidag bilee? gev. uuniig sonsood, yesus tedenderuul khumuust bus, ovchtei khumuust emch kheregtei. bi zovt khumuusiig bish, nugeltnuudiig duudakhaar irsen yum gelee. iokhany shav' nar bolon farisaichuud matsag bar'zh baizhee. ted irzh, tuundyagaad iokhany shav' nar bolon farisaichuudyn shav' nar matsag bar'dag, kharin tany shav' nar matsag bar'daggiu yum be? gekhed yesus tedendkhurgenii baraa bologchid n' shine khurgenteigee khamt baikhdaa matsag bar'daggiu. tiim bish gezh uu? shine khurgenteigee khamt l baival ted matsag bar'zh bolokhgui. kharin shine khurgen tednees avaaichigdash odruud irne. tegekhd l ter odor ted matsag barina. khen ch khuuchin deeliig agchaagui daavuuny oodsoor nokhokhgui. tegvel shine nokhoos khuuchin deeliig tatalduulzh bur ikheer urna. khen ch shine darsyg khuuchin tulam khiideggiu. tegvel dars tulmyg sad tavina. tegeed dars ch ugui, tulam ch ugui khotsorno. kharin shine darsyg shine tulam l khiideg gelee. tereer amraltyn odor tarian talbai dunduur dairan ongorch bailaa. shav' nar n' zam-

daa tarian turuug shuvtran yavzh baiv. farisaichuud tuundnaash kharaach. yaagaad ted amraltyn odor khuul' bus zuil khiine ve? gezh asuusand, yesus tedendidekh yum baikhgui, olssonooosoo bolzh david bolon tuuniig dagaldan yavagsad n' yuu khiisniig ta nar yer unshaagui gezh uu? terguun takhilch abiataryn uyed ter burkhanyg gert orood, takhilch naraas oor khen ch idezh ul bolokh ariusgasan talkhyg idsen todiiui, bas khamt baisan khumuustee ogson shuu dee geed, ter tedend baskhun amraltyn odriin toloo bus, amraltyn odor n' khunii toloo bii bolson. khunii khuu amraltyn odriin ch ezen mon gezh aildav.

3

tegeed ter dakhin sinagot orokhod tend khatangir gartai khun baizhee. ted tuuniig buruutgakhyn tuld amraltyn odor ter khunii yesus edgeekh n' uu khemeen tuuniig azhiglan kharzh bailaa. yesus khatangir gartai khundbosood, uragshaa gar geed, tedendamraltyn odor sainyg uildekh esvel muug uildekh, am' avrakh esvel am' khonookhiin al' n' khuul'd niitsekh ve? gesen bolovch ted duugarsangui. yesus uurtaigaar tedniig toiruulan kharsnaa, tednii zurkh setgel khatuud kharamsazh, ter khundgaraa sunga gev. monookh khun garaa sungasand, gar n' edgesen bailaa. farisaichuud garch, ter darui yesusiin esreg khyerodynkfontoi tuuniig yaazh alakh tukhai zovoldzhee. yesus shav' narynkhaa khamt nuurny zug tsaashlav. mon galilaas ui olon khun [dagazh bailaa]. bas iudyeigees, iyerusalimaas, idumaas, iordany terteegees, tir bolon sidon khavias ui olon khun yesusiin khiisen bukhniig sonsood tuun uruu irzhee. khursan olond buchuulekhguin tuld zav' belen bailgakhgy oriin shav' nart ter daalgav. uchir n' yesus olon khunii edgeesen tul ovchind zovzh zdugresd bugd tuund gar khurekh gezh dairch bailaa. buzar sunsnuud yesusiig kharakh bolgondoo omno n' unazh, ta bol burkhany khuu mon gezh khashkhiraldazh baiv. oriig n' meduulzh bolokhgyu ter tedend khatuu sanuullaa. yesus uul ood garch oriin khussen khumuusee duudakhad ted tuun uruu irev. yesus arvan khoyer khunii [elch gezh nerlen] tomilzhee. uchir n' tedniig ortegoo khamt bailgazh, tunkhagluulakhaar ilgeekh, chotgoruudiig zailuulakh erk medeltei bailgakhyn tuld songoson yum. [ter arvan khoyer khunii tomilson n'] simon, (ter tuund pyetr gedeg ner ogchee), zyebyedyeyen khuu iakov, iakovyn duu iokhan (ter tedend nayangyn khovguudz gesen utgatai bonyeryes gedeg ner ogchee), andryei, filip, bartolomai, matai, tomas, alfain khuu iakov, taddai, kany n' simon, yesusees urvasan iskar-

iotyn iudas nar bailaa. yesus gert orokhod dakhiaid l boon khun tsuglarch tedend yum idekh ch zavdal ogsongui. uuniig sonsood khamaatnuud n' yesusiig avchrakhaar yavav. uchir n' khumuus tuunii tukhaiter oriin ukhaan medrelee aldzhhee gezh yar'zh bailaa. iyerusalimaas irsen khuuliin bagsh narter byeyelzyebultei geedter chotgoruudiin zakhiragchaar chotgoruudiiig khoon zailuuldag getsgeezh bailaa. ter tedniig or uruugaa duudazh surgaalt zuirleleer tedend aildruunsatan satanygaa yaazh khoon zaluilulzh chadakh bilee? kherev khaanchal dotroo khuvaagdval, ter khaanchal n' orshin togtnoz chadakhgui. kherev ail ger dotroo khuvaagdval, ter ail ger orshin togtnokh chadvargui bolno. kherev satan oriin esreg boson khuvaagdval, ter orshin togtnoz chadakhgui, kharin etses n' irne. khuchtei eriig ekhleeed khulzh baizh l geriig n' deeremdene uu gekhees gert n' shuud orood ed khorongiig n' deeremdezh chadakh khun baikhgui bilee. uneneer bi ta nart khel'ye. khunii khovguudiin bukh nugel, tednii yar'san dorumzhlol bukhnen uuchlagdana. kharin ariun sunsiig dorumzhlogch khen ch khezee ch uuchlagdakhgui bogood monkh nugliin gemten bolno gev. uchir n' tedyesus buzar sunstei gezh yar'zh baisan yum. yesusiin ekh bolon duu nar n' ireed gadaa zogsozh, tuuniig duuduulakhaar khun oruulav. yesusiig olon khun toiron suuzh bailaa. ted tuundkharaach. eezh bolon duu nar tan' tanyg khuleegeed gadaa baizh baina gekhed, ter tedend khariulankhen minii eezh, [minii] duu nar yum be? geed, oriig n' khureelen sugchdyg kharaad, minii eezh bolon minii duu naryg kharagtun. [yaa-gaad gev] burkhany khusliig biyeluleegch khen bolovch minii eezh bolon duu nar min' yum gezh aildav.

4

ter nuurny derged dakhin surgaal zaazh ekhlev. tuun uruu asar olon khun kharan tsuglasan tul yesus nuuran dakh' zavin deer garch suuv. tsuglasan olon bugdeeree nuurny zakhaar gazar deer bailaa. yesus surgaalt zuirleleer olon zuiliig tedend zasaan som. ter surgakhdad iin aildav. uuniig sons. tariachin ur suulgakhaar garchee. tuuniig uree tsatsakhad zarim ur n' zam khaviar unasand, shuvuud ireed tuugeed idchikhzee. zarim ur n' khors bagatai chulurkhaag gazar unazh, khors n' gun bish tul ter darui soyeolzee. nar mandsany daraa undesgui uchir tedgeer n' khorchiiin khatzee. zarim n' khogiin urgamlyn dund unakhad, khogiin urgamal urgazh tedniig bar'chikhazh. ingeed ter ur urgats ogsongui. zarim ur n' sain khorsond unazh, urgan osozh urgatsaa ogokhod guch, zhar, zuu dakhin ikh

bolzhee geed, tersonsokh chikhte n' sonsogtun gezh aildav. yesusiig gantsaaraa bolokh uyed n' oiroltsoo baisan khumuus bolon arvan khoyer shav' nar n' surgaalt zuirleliin tukhai tuunees lavlan asuukhad, ter tedend aildanburkhany khaanchalalyn nuuts ta nart ogogdson. kharin gadna baigsad n' bukh yumyg surgaalt zuirleleer avdag. ene n' ted kharzh baikhdad khardag bolovch ukhamsariakhgui, sonsozh baikhdad sonsoog bolovch oilgokhguin tuld yum. es bogoos ted ergezh butsan, uuchlagdakh baisan geed, terene surgaalt zuirleliig ta nar oilgokhgui baina gezh uu? tegvel ta nar yaazh bukh surgaalt zuirleliig oilgokh bilee? ter tariachin ug tar'zh baina. edgeer n' zam khaviar unagsad bogood tend ug tarigdzhee. ted sonsokhod ter darui satan irzh, tedend suulgagdsan ugiig zailuuldag. uunchlen edgeer n' chuluurkhaag gazart unagsad bogood ted ugiig sonsood ter darui bayartaigaar khuleen avdag. orsdod n' bat undes baikhgui, kharin ted tur zuurnykh bogood daraa n' ugnees bolzh zovlon, khavchlag tokhioldokhod ted ter darui unadag. zarim n' khogiin urgamlyn dund unagsad bogood edgeer n' ugiig sonsood, kharin yertontsiin zovnil, ed bayalgiin khuuramch baidal, busad zuilsiiig khusekh khusel n' ugiig shakhan zailuulakhad ter n' ur zimsgui boldog. zarim n' sain khorsond unagsad yum. ted ugiig sonsood khuleen avch, guch, zhar, zuu dakhin ikh ur zhims gargana gev. yesus tedend aildruundenluug savan door yum uu, oron door tavikh gezh avchirdagui biz dee? tuuniig denluunii suurin deer tavikh gezh avchirdagui bil uu? kherev nuugdmal yum baigaa bol zovkhon ilchlegdekhin tuld yum. kherev nuuts yum baigaa bol zovkhon ilruulegdekhin tuld yum. kherev sonsokh chikhte khun baival sons gev. ter tedendta nar sonsozh baigaa zuilele ankharaagtun. orsdiinkhoo khemzhuriin zhishgeer ta nar khemzhigdekh bolno. nemzh ogogdokh ch bolno. uchir n' khend baina, tuund ikeher ogogdono. khend baikhgui baina, tuund baigaa n' khurtel tuunees avagdana gev. terburkhany khaanchal n' gazart ur tsatsazh baigaa khuntei adil yum. shono n' untazh, odor n' bossoor, ur yaazh urgan osozh baigaag ter khun ooroo ch medekhgui. gazar ekhleeed oorooosoo uuriig soyeoluulzh daraa n' turuug, tegeed bolovsoron tariag bii bolgodog. kharin ur bolovsormogts urgats khuraakh tsag bolson tul ter darui ter khun khaduur khurgene gev. terburkhany khaanchalal bid yuugaar zuirluulekh ve? esvel yamar surgaalt zuirleleer ilerkiilekh ve? ene n' gichiin urtei adil yum. khorsond suulgakh uyed gichiin ur gazar deerkh yamar ch urnees бага байдг. gevch uuriig suulgasny daraa osozh, yamar ch urgamlas iluu tomorch, tom

mochruud garch suudert n' ogtorguin shu-
vuud uuree zasdag yum gezh aildlaa. yesus
tiinkhuu olon surgaalt zuirleluudiy oilgokh
chineegeer n' tedend aildav. tedend sur-
gaalt zuirlelguigeer ter yar'sangui. kharin
oriin shav' nartaa tusad n' bugdiig tailbar-
lan ogchee. ter odroo oroi bolokhod yesus
tedendtsomooroo nuurny nogoo tal uruu
yavtsgaaya gekhed, tsuglasan olngy orkhin,
ted tuuniig zavin deer baisan chigeer n' avch
yavakhad oor zavinuud ch dagaldav. tend
khuchit salkhi uusezh, davalgaa zaviig nom-
ron irzh, zav' khediin usand avtzhee. yesus
zaviny khitegt der derleed untazh bailaa.
shav' nar n' tuuniig sereezh, tuundbagsh
aa, bidnii ukhekh n' tand khamagui gezh
uu? gelee. yesus sereed, salkhiig buru-
ushaazh, nuurtchimeegui. namd gezh ail-
dav. salkhi zogsozh, shuurga bur nam gum
bolov. ter tedendta nar yuund ingetlee aina
ve? ta nart yaagaad itgel baikhgui baidag
bilee? gekhed, ted mash ikh aizh, biye
biyendeesalkhi bolon nuur khurtel tuund za-
khiragdazh baidag ter yer n' khien yum be?
getsgeezh bailaa.

5

ted nuurny nogoo ereg bolokh gyeras nutagt
irzhee. tuuniig zavinaas buukhad ter darui
buzar sunstei khun bulshnaas garch yesustei
uchrav. ter khunii oron bair n' bulshnu-
udyn dund baiv. khien ch tuuniig khulzh
chadsangui, bur ginzheer ch khulzh chadsan-
gui. uchir n' ter olon udaa gavtai, ginzhtei
baisan ch ginzhee tastazh, gavaa kheden
kheseg bolgon evdchikhdag baiv. tuuniig
nomkhtgokhod khiinii ch khuch khursen-
gui. tereer bulshnuudyn dund, uuland
odor shonogui orilzh, chuluugaar oornigoo
delsene. yesusiig kholoos kharaad, ter guin
irzh tuund morgov. tegeed changa duu-
gaar khashkhirankhamgiin deed burkhany
khuu yesus ee, tand bi yamar khamataai
bilee? bi burkhanaar tanaas guiya. na-
maig buu zovoogooch! gelee. uchir n'
yesusbuzar suns chi ene khunees gar gezh
aidsan azhee. yesus tuuneeschamaig khien
gedeg ve? gezh asusand terbid oluulaa
uchir namaig lyegion gedeg gev. tegeed
ter tuunees oorsdiig n' ene nutgaas buu za-
iluulaach gezh khusemzhlen guizh ekhlev.
tend uuland gakhain ikh sureg belchizh
bailaa. chotgoruud yesuseesbidniig gakhai
uruu yavuulaach. bid tednii dotor or"ye
gezh guikhad, yesus tedend zovshoorov.
buzar sunsuud khuniig orkhizh, gakhainuu-
dad shuglev. khoyer myanga orchim gakhain
sureg egts ergees nuur uruu ukhaskhiizh nu-
urt zhivtsgeelee. gakaichid zugtazh, uu-
niig khot, tosgodod medegdev. tegeed khu-
muus yuu bolsnyg uzbekheer irzhee. ted yesus
uruu ireed, chotgort, niyegiondz ezemduulzh

baisan yag ter khun khuvtsaslasan, eruul
saruul suuzh baikhyg kharaad ikhed aiv.
uzsen khumuus ter khund yuu tokhioldsonyg
bolon gakhainuudyn tukhai tedend yar'zh
ogchee. ted yesusiig nutgaasaa yavakhgy
guizh ekhlev. yesusiig zavind suukh uyed
chotgort ezlegdsen baisan onookh khun
oortei n' khamt baiya gezh guisand, yesus
zovshoorsongui, kharin tuundgertee, oori-
inkhon deeree och. ezen chamd yamar
aguu zuils khiizh, chamd kherkhen or-
shooloo uzuulsniig tedend medegd gev. ter
yavzh, yesus ooriinkh n' toloo yamar aguu
zuils khiizh ogsniig dyekapolis khemeekh
gazart zarlazh ekhlev. khun bur gaikhat-
gaazh bailaa. yesus [zaviar] nogoo ereg
uruu dakhin gatalzh irekh uyed tuun uruu
olon khun khuran tsuglazhee. yesus nuurny
ereg deer baiv. sinagogiin akhlagchdyn ne-
gen bolokh iair gegch khun irzh, yesusiig
kharaad khold n' unazh, byatskhan okhin
maan' ukhliin irmeg deer baina. ta ochizh
mutraa taviach. tegvel ter min' edgezh,
am'drakh baikh gezh ikhed khusemzhlen
guiv. yesus tuuntei khamt yavakhad khur-
san olon tuuniig dagazh, buchin shakhal-
dazh bailaa. arvan khoyer zhiliin tursh tsus
alddag ovchtei baisan negen emegtei baiv.
ter emegtei olon emchiin gart shanalzh, oor-
too baisan bugdiig zartsuulsan bolovch ya-
mar ch tus bolsongui, kharin ch biye n'
ulam muudzhee. yesusiin tukhai sonssony
daraa tereer khumuusiin dunduur yavsaa
tuunii ard ochizh, gaduur khuvtsand n'
khurev. uchir n' terkherev bi zovkhon tu-
unii khuvtsand n' khurvel edgerne gezh
oortoo khelzhee. ter darui tuunii tsus
goozhikh n' tatarch, ovchnoos salsnaa biy-
eeree medrev. yesus ter darui oroos n'
khuch garsnyg medeed, olon tumen uruu er-
gen kharzh, khien minii khuvtsand khurev?
gezh asuulaa. shav' nar n' tuundkhur-
san olon tanyg shakhazh baigaag ta khar
l daa. tegtel ta khien nadad khurev?
gekh yum gelee. yesus uuniig uildsen
ter emegteig kharakh gezh ergen toirnoo
azhiglav. yuu bolsnyg medsen ter emegtei
aizh chichirseer irzh, yesusiin omno unav.
tegeed bukh unenee khelzhee. yesus tu-
undokhin min', itgel chin' chamaig edgeelee.
amar taivan yavzh, zovlongoosoo angizhrag-
tun gev. tuuniig iin aildazh baital sinagogiin
akhlagchiin gerees khumuus irzhtany okhin
nas barchikhlaa. bagshid tovog udaad yaakh
ve? gezhee. gevch yesus uuniig sonsood,
sinagogiin akhlagchidbuu ai. zovkhon itge
gezh aildav. tegeed ter pyetr, iakov, iakovyn
duu iokhan naraas oor khiinii ch oritegoo
khamt yavakhgy zovshoorsongui. ted sin-
agogiin akhlagchiin gert irev. uimarsan,
changaar uilzh khailsan khumuusiig ter
kharav. oruutaa ter tedendyuund ta nar
uimarch uilaldana ve? ene khuukhed

ukheegui. kharin untazh baina gesend, ted tuuniig tokhuurkhan ineeldezh ekhlev. gevch yesus bukh khuniiig gargazh, zovkhon onookh khuukhdiin aav eezhiig n' oriinkhoo nokhdiin khamt avch khuukhdiig tav'san orond orov. khuukhdiin garaas bar'zh ter tuundalita kum (orchuulbal nbyatskhan okhin min', bi chamd khelzh baina. bos'ž) gezh aildav. ter darui okhin bosood yavzh ekhlev. ter arvan khoyer nastai baizhee. [ter darui] ted bur gaikhazh orkhiv. terene tukhai khen ch medekh yesgui gezh tedend khatuu sanuulaad,okhind idekh yum og gelee.

6

yesus tendees yavzh nutagtaa irev. shav' nar n' tuuniig dagaldan yavzh bailaa. am-raltyn odor yesus sinagogt surgaal zak-had sonsson olon gaikhazh,ene khun u-niig khaanaas avav? tuund yamar mergen ukhaan zayaasan yum be? garaas n' ya-mar gaikhamshigt uils garna ve? ene khun chin' mariagiin khuu muizhan bish bil uu? iakov, iosyef, iuda, simon naryn akh bish uu? okhin duu nar n' bidnii khamt end baigaa biz dee? gezh yesusiig yanz yan-zaar goochlov. yesus tedendesh uzuulegch n' ooriin ger, torol sadnykhaa dund bolon nutgaasaa oor gazar khundlegdekhgui baikh n' ugui gezh aildav. tend ter yamar ch gaikhamshigiig uildezh chadsangui. kharin ovchtei baisan kheden khun deer mutraa tav'zh edgeezhee. tedend itgel baikhguid yesus gaikhazh bailaa.tegeed ter ergen toirny tosgodoor yavzh, surgaal aildav. yesus arvan khoyerygoo duudazh, buzar sunsiig zakhi-rakh erk medel ogood, khoyer khoyeroor n' ilgeev. yesus tedend zaavarlanzamdai taya-gaas oor yuug ch avch yavakh yesgui. talkh ch bolokhgui, uut khuudii ch bolokhgui, khetevechindee zoos mongo ch avch yavzh bolokhgui. kharin shaakhaigaa oms geed nemzhtsams davkharlazzh omsood khereg-gui gev. yesus tedendta nar yamar aild orno, khotoos yavtlaa tendee bai. al' neg gazar ta naryg khuleezh avakhgui, ta naryg sonsokhgui bol tendees yavakhdaa tednii esreg gerchlel bolgon kholiinkhoo toosyg segsren unagaarai gezhee. ted yavzh, khu-muus gemshikh yestoig tunkhaglav. ted olon chotgoriig zailuulzh, ovchtei olon khun-iiig tosoor toslon edgeezhee. khyerod khaan uuniig duulsan baiv. uchir n' yesusiin ner duurssan bailaa. khumuusbaptism khur-teegch iokhan ukhegsdees amilzhee. tiim uchraas tuund gaikhamshigt khuch baina gezh yariltsazh baiv. kharin zarim n'ter bol yelia, zarim n'ter bol ertnii esh uzu-ulegchdiin negnii l adil esh uzuulegch baina gezh bailaa. kharin khyerod uuniig duu-laadminii tsaaazalsan iokhan amilzhee gev.

uchir n' khyerod ooriinkhoo duu filipiin ekhner khyerodiatai gerlesen tul tuunees bolzh iokhanyg bariulan shorond khori-ulzhee. uchir n' iokhan khyerododduugi-inkhee ekhneriig avakh n' khuul' bus gezh khelsen baiv. khyerodia tuund khorsozh, tuuniig alakhyg sanaarkhsan avch chadsan-gui. uchir n' khyerod iokhanaas aidag baisan bogood tuuniig zovt shudarga, a-riun khun gedgiig medezh, iokhanyg kham-gaaldag baiv. khyerod iokhanyg sonsokhdoo teenegelzdeg ch durtaiyaa sonsdog bailaa. khuleesen odor n' irzh, khyerod torson odroo tokhiolduulan ikhes deedes, myan-gatyn darga nar bolood galilyn khundet khu-muust zoriulzh zoog bar'zhee. khyerodiagiin okhin orzh irzh buzhiiglev. khyerod bolon tend baigsdad okhin ikhed taashaagdzhhee. khaan okhindchi yuu khussenee nadaas gui. bi chamd tuuniig chin' og'ye gev. tereer okhind [olon udaa] am garch,chi nadaas yuug khusne, bi tuuniig chin', khaanchla-lynkhaa khagasyg ch bolov chamd ogno gezh amlav. okhin garch, ekheeseebi yuu guikh ve? gezh asuukhad ekh n'baptism khur-teegch iokhany tolgoig gezhee. okhin ter darui khaany omno ochizhyag odoo bap-tism khurteegch iokhany tolgoig tavgan deer tav'zh nadad ogokhiig bi tanaas khusezh baina gezh khelev. khaan gunee khamrassan bolovch zochid baisan tul, bas amlasan uchir okhind tatgalzakhyg khussengui. khaan ter darui aluurchnyg yavuulzh, tuunii tolgoig avchrakhyg tushaalaa. ter ochood, shorond iokhanyg tsaaazalzee. tegeed tuunii tol-goig tavgan deer avchraad okhind ogokhod, okhin ekhdee ogov. iokhany shav' nar u-niig duulaad irzh, tsogtssyg n' avch khadan bulshind tav'zhee. elch nar yesus uruu tsug-lan irev. ted khiisen, zaasan bukhnee tu-und ailtgalaa. ter tedendta nar zeluud gazar uruu och. zhaakhan amar gezhee. (uchir n' tend olon khun irzh, ochizh, tedend tus-daa yum idekh zav ch baisangui). tus-daa baikhaar ted zeluud gazryg zuglen za-viar yavav. khumuus tednii khodlokhiiig kharaad, olonkh n' tan'zhee. ted khot bukhnees khamtdaa ter zugt guiseer ted-nees ur'tazh tend khurev. yesus ereg deer garakhdai, ui olon khuniiig kharaad ted-niig orovdov. uchir n' khumuus khon'chin-gui khon' met baiv. ter tedend olon zuiliig zaazh ekhlev. khediin tsag oroi bolokhod shav' nar n' tuun deer irzh,ene gazar zeluud. al' khediin oroi bolchikkhloo. khumuusiig yavuul'ya. ted oir orchmyn tosgon, suurin uruu ochood, oorsdodoo idekh yum khudal-dazh avag gezhee. getel yesus khariud n'ta nar tedend idekh yum og gev. shav' nar n' tuundbid yavzh, talkhand khoyer zuun dye-nar zartsuulzh tedend idekh yum ogokh uu? gekhed, yesus tedendta nart kheden talkh baina? yav, khar gezh aildaa. ted olzh

medeed, tavan talkh, khoyer zagas baina gev. bukh khuniig zulgen deer kheseg khesgeer n' suulgakhyg tedend ter tushaav. ted zuugaaraa, taviaraa kheseg bolon suulaa. yesus tavan talkh, khoyer zagasyg avch, tenger ood shirten khunsiig yeroogood talkhyg khuvaazh, khumuust oguulekheer shav' nartaa ogov. khoyer zagasyg ch bugded n' khuvaan khurteev. ted bugd tsomooroo idezh tsad-sany bailaa. ted talkhny khelterkhii, zagasny uldegdliig tsugluulakhad arvan khoyer sags duurchee. tend [talkh] idsen tavan myangan erchuud baisan yum. tsuglasan onlyg tereer taraan yavuulzh baikh zuuraa shav' naraa ter darui zavind suulgazh, nuurny no-goo zug dekh byetsaid uruu turuulzh yavulav. tedniig yavuulsnykhaa daraa ter zal-birakhaar uul ood yavzhee. oroi bolokhod zav' nuurny dund, kharin yesus gantsaaraa gazar deer baiv. salkhi soron yavzh baisan tul shav' nar n' selurden khuchee barzh buig ter kharaad, shoniin dorov dekh man-aany uyed yesus nuuran deeguur alkhazh, tedniig zuglen irzh baiv. tednii khazhuugaar ongorokh sanaatai yavzh baital, shav' nar n' tuuniig nuuran deeguur alkhazh yavakhyg kharaad, khii uzegdel baina khe-meen bodozh khashkhiraldav. uchir n' tuuniig bugd kharsan bogood ikhed aizhee. gevch ter darui yesus tedentei yar'zh, zorig-toi bai. bi baina. buu ai gezh tedend aildav. tegeed tednii baigaa zavin deer tuuniig garakhad salkhi zogsov. shav' nar n' bur [ikhed] gaikhav. uchir n' ted talkhny yav-dlyg oilgoogui, kharin ch tednii zurkh khatuu baiv. ted khovsoor gyennyasaryet nutagt khurch zanguugaa erag deer khayav. tedniig zavinaas buusan ter darui khumuus yesusiig taniad, bukh nutgaar guin yavzh, tuuniig baigaa gezh sonsson gazar uruu ovchtei khumuusiig devsgertei n' avchirch ekhlev. tuuniig suurin, khot, tosgon, khaa ch ochson olon tumen ovchtei khumuusiig olon kholiin gazar avchirch baiv. ted yesusees ene khumuusiig khuvtsasnykhaa khormoid zovkhon gar khurguulech gezh guitsgaan, gar khursen bolgon edgerch bailaa.

7

iyerusalimaas irsen farisaichuud ba khuuliin bagsh naryn zarim n' yesusiig khuree-len tsuglarav. yesusiin shav' naryn zarim n' bokhir buyuu ugaagaagui garaar talkh idekhiig ted kharsan azhee. (uchir n' farisaichuud bolon bukh iudyei khun ovog deedsinkhee ulamzhlalyg sakhizh, kherev garaa saitarr ugaagaagui l bol yum id-deggui baizhee. ted zakhaas irsniikhee daraa oorsdiigoo tseverleegui l bol yum id-deggui baiv. ayaga, vaar, zes sav suulgyn ugaalga gekh met sakhikh yestoi ondoo olon yes tedend baizhee). fari-

saichuud bolon khuuliin bagsh naryaagaad tany shav' nar ovog deedsinkhee yes zansh-laar yavalgui, kharin bokhir garaaraa talkh idne ve? gezh tuunees asuukhad yesus tedendkhoyer nuurtei ta naryn tukhaid isaia zovoor esh uzuulsen bogood tuuniig ingezh bichsen. ene ard tumen namaig uruulaaraa khundetgedeg. kharin tednii zurkh nadaas als khol yum. ted khumuusiin tushaalyg surgaal met zaazh. kharin nadad demii khoosn morgodog. burkhany khuuliudgy ta nar orkhigduulan, khunii yes zanshild barigddag geed, ter mon tedend khandanta nar yes zanshlaa sakhikhyn tuld burkhany khuuliudgy orkhigduulakhdaa garamgai yum. et-seg, ekhee khundel. etseg, ekhee muugaar khelegch n' ukhekh yestoi gezh mosye aildsan shuu dee. kharin ta nar kherev khun etsegtee esvel ekhdee itand tsalzkh bolokh baisan minii yamar ch zuil n' korban (ter n' burkhand orgogdson gesen ug yum) z gezh khelbel geed, ta nar ter khund etseg ekhiinkhee toloo yuu ch khiikhiig zovshoor-doggui. ingezh ta nar ulamzhan avsan yes zanshlaaraa burkhany uggiig khuchin-gui bolgodog. uuntei adil olon zuiliig ta nar uliddeg gezh aildav. yesus dakhiad olon tumniig or uruugaa duudazh, tedend khandanta nar bugd namaig sons. oilgog-tun. khunii dotor orzh tuuniig buzarlazh chadakh yum khunii gadna yer baikhgui. kharin khunees garch baigaa yum khuniiig buzarladag. [kherev sonsoch chikhtei khun baival sonsogtun] gezh aildav. yesus khur-san olonyg orkhizh, aild orokh uyed shav' nar n' ene surgaalt zuireliin tukhai lavlan asuuv. ter tedendta nar bas oilgoogui gezh uu? gadnaas khunii dotor orokh yamar ch yum khuniiig buzarlazh chadakhguig ta nar oilgokhgui baina gezh uu? uchir n' ter n' khunii zurkhend orokhgui, kharin khodoodond orood khayagdana gev. (bukh khool khuns tsever gedgiig ter tiin ilerkhi-ilzhee). terkhunees garakh yum l khuniiig buzarladag. uchir n' dotroos, khumuusiin zurkhees khoron muu bodol, sadarr samuun, khulgai, allaga, zavkhairal, shunakhairal, balmad yavdal, mon zal' mekh, tachaangui baidal, ataarkhal, gutgeleg, bardam zan, munkhaglal n' gardag. ene bukh khoron zuils n' dotroos garch khuniiig buzarladag gezh aildaa. tendees ter bosood, tirin duureg uruu yavzhee. yesus negen aild orokhdoo origi n' khen ch buu medesei gezh khussen bolovch nuugdazh chadsangui. byatskhan okhind n' buzarr suns shuglesen negen emegtei tuunii tukhai sonsood, ter darui irzh yesusiin khold unav. ter emegtei sirofoyenik garaltai gryek khun baisan bogood okhinoos n' chotgoriig khoon zailu-ulakhyg yesusees guizh bailaa. yesus tu-undekheled khuukhdiig tsatga. uchir n' khuukhdiin talkhyg avch nokhdod khayakh

n' zokhisgui gekhed, kharin ter emegtei tuundtiim ee, ezen. gevch shireen door baigaa nokhod khurtel khuukhdiin khayasan uirmegiig iddeg shuu dee gezh khariulav. yesus tuundingezh khelsen tul chi yav. okhinoos chin' chotgor zailsan gelee. ger-tee ochood, ter khuukhdee oron deeree khevtezh baikhyg, chotgor zailuulagsanyg uzev. yesus dakhin tiriin duurgees yavzh sidonyg dairan dyekapol duuregt baidag galil nuur uruu ochiv. khumuus tuun uruu duli, taltiraa kheltei khuniig avchirch tuunii deer mutraa taviach gezh yesusees guizhee. yesus ter khuniig khursan olnoos zaiduu gantsaarang n' avachaad, khuruugaa chikhend n' khiizh, nulimaad khelend n' khurev. yesus tenger ood shirten gun sanaa aldaad, tuundyeffata buyuu fneegdz gezh tushaasand, onookh khunii chikh n' ongoizh, khelnii n' sogog arilzh, zov yarikh bolov. khend ch yar'zh bolokhguig ter tedend tushaasan bolovch tuuniig khorikh tusam ted ulam bur zarlan tuugezh bailaa. tedter bugdiig sainaar uildsen. ter duliig songoltoi bolgozh, khelguig yar'dag bolgoolo khemeen yariltsazh unenkhuu gaikxazh baiv.

8

dakhiad ui tumen khun tsuglarsan ter odruded khumuus idekh yumgui bolzhee. yesus shav' naraa duudazh, tedend bi khursan onnyg orovdokh yum. uchir n' ted end nad-tai khamt gurav khonoloo. tedend yamar ch idekh yum alga. kherev bi tedniig gert n' olon zeltuun tedzsaaval ted zammaa yadarch unakh bolno. tednii zarim n' kholoos irzhee gezh aildav. shav' nar n' tuundkhen ene zeluud gazar khaanaas edgeer khumuusiig tsatgakh khangaltai talkh olzh chadakh bilee? gekhed, yesus tedneesta nart kheden talkh baina? gev. teddoloo gelee. ter khursan onnyg gazar suutsgaa khemeen tushaagaad, doloon talkhyg avan talarxhal orgood, khuvaan khumuust uilchluulekhiin tuld oriin shav' nartaa ogov. shav' nar n' tedgeeriig khursan olond taraav. tedend bas kheden zhizhig zagas bailaa. yesus tedgeeriig yeroogood, edniig ch bas taraa gelee. khumuus ideed tsadav. tegeed ted uldsen khelterkhiinuudiig n' tsugluulakhad doloon tom sags duurchee. tend dorvon myanga orchim khun bailaa. daraa n' ter tedniig yavuulav. yesus ter darui oriin shav' naryn khamt zavind su-uzh, dalmanutyn orchim ilree. farisaichuud khurch ireed yesusiig sorikhyn tuld tengerin neg temdgiig uzuul khemeen tuunees shaardazh, tuuntei margaldazh ekhlev. yesus oriin suns dotroo gunee sanaa aldazhyagaad ene uyeinkhen temdeg erelkhiilee ve? uneneer bi ta nart khel'ye. ene uyeinkhend yamar ch temdgiig ogokhgui gezh

aildlaa. tereer tedniig orkhin zavindaa butsan suuzh nogoo ereg uruu yavav. ted talkh avakhaa martsan bogood zavind n' gantskhan talkh l bailaa. yesus shav' nartaa zaavarlanseremzhlegtun. farisaichuudyn bolon khyerodny khorongonoos bolgomozhil gev. ted oorsod n' talkh baikhgui baisnyg oor khorondoo shuun yariltsazh ekhelsend, yesus medeed tendentalkhgui baina gezh yuund ta nar yariltsana ve? ta nar odoo khurtel oilgoogui, ukhaaraagui baina gezh uu? ta nar chin' khatuurchikhsan zurkh setgeltei yum uu? nudtei atlaa ta nar kharakhgui baina uu? chikhtei atlaa ta nar sonsokhgui baina uu? sanakhgui baigaa yum bish biz dee? bi tavan myangan khund tavan talkh khuvaan ogokhod, ta nar kheden sags duuren iluudel talkh tsugluullaa? gekhed, ted tuundarvan khoyer gev. bi dorvon myangan khund doloon talkh khuvaan ogokhod ta nar kheden tom sags iluudel talkh tsugluullaa? gekhed, ted [tuund]doloo gezh khelev. yesus tendenta nar odoo ch ukhaarakhgui baina uu? gesen yum. tedniig byetsaidad irekhed khumuus negen sokhor khuniig tuun uruu avchirch, tuund mutraa khurgekhiig yesusees guiv. yesus ter khuniig garaas n' khotolzh tosgonoos gargaad, nud uruu n' nulimsny daraa, tuun deer mutraa taviad tuuneeschi yamar negen yum kharzh baina uu? gezh asuukhad, nogoo khun kharaadbi khumuusiig kharzh baina. ted yavzh bui mod met kharagdazh baina gezh khellee. tegekkeer n' ter dakhiad mutraa nuden deer n' tavikhad ter khun ankhaaraaltai kharav. tuunii nud n' zasarch, yum bugdiig sain kharakh bolzhee. yesus tuundtosgond buu och geed ger uruu n' yavuulav. yesus shav' narynkhua khamt tsyeyar' filippiin tosgon uruu yavzhee. zamdaa ter shav' naraasaakhumuus namaig khen gezh yar'zh baina ve? gezh asuukhad, ted tuundbaptism khurteegch iokhan gedeg. zarim n' yelia gekhed kharin zarim n' esh uzuulegchdiin neg gedeg gev. yesus tsaash n' tedneeskharin ta nar namaig khen gezh yar'dag ve? gekhed pyetrta bol khrist mon gezh khellee. ter tedend khen n' ch oriinkh n' tukhai yar'zh bolokhguig sanuulav. ter tedend khunii khuu ikh zovokh yestoig bolon akhlagchid bolon akhlakh takhilch nar, khuliin bagsh nart ad uzegdezh aluulaad gurav khonogiin daraa dakhin amilakh tukhai zazh ekhlev. yesus tuuniig il shuluukhan aildsand, pyetr tuuniig khazhuu tiish avachaad, zemlezh ekhlev. getel yesus ergekheer shav' naraa kharaad, pyetriig zemlensatan, minii araas tonil. uchir n' chi burkhany yumyg bus, kharin khuniikhiig l boddog gev. tereer khursan onnyg shav' narynkhua khamt duudazh, tedend khandankherev khen neg n' minii araas yavakhgyg khusvel, ter khun oor-iigoo uguisgez, zagalmaigaa bar'zh namaig

dagag. uchir n' khen ooriin amiig avrakhyg khusne, ter khun tuuniigee aldana. kharin khen minii tolool, sain medeenii tolool ooriin amiig aldana, ter khun tuuniigee avarna. uchir n' khun bukh delkhiig olzh avsan ch amia aldval yamar ashig baikh bilee? amia sol'zh avakhyn tuld khun yuugaa ogokh yum be? zavkhai, nugelt ene uyeiinkhen dottor khen nadaas bolon minii ugnees ichne, khunii khuu ch mon etsgiinkhee tsog zhavkhlan dottor ariun tenger elch naryn kham irekh uyedee ter khunees ichikh bolno gezh aildav.

9

yesus tedend aildruununeneer bi ta nart khel'ye. end baigaa khumuusiin zarim n' burkhany khaanchlal khuchnii khamt irekhiig uzbekhees omno ukhliig amsakhgui gev. zurgaana odriin daraa yesus oriinkhoo khamt pyetr, iakov, iokhan naryg daguulan tusdaa ondor uuland garchee. ter tednii omno khuvirch oorchlogdov. khuvtas n' tsatsarsan tsav tsagaan ongotei bolzhee. ene delkhiin yamar ch tsairuulagch tuun shig tsagaaruulzh chadakhgui. yelia, mosyegiin khamt uzegdsen bogood ted yesustei yariylsazh bailaa. pyetr yesutbagsh aa, end baigaa n' bidend sain baina. bid gurvan tsatsar, negiig n' tand, negiig n' yeliad, negiig n' mosyed bar'zh og'ye gev. uchir n' ted aidast avtsan tul ter yuu gezh khelekhee ch medekkhgui bailaa. getel uul garch, tedniig nomron avakhad, uulneesene bol minii khairtai khuu mon. tuuniig sonsogton gekh duu garav. ted negen zereg ergen toirnool khazh, gants yesusees oor kheniig ch olzh kharsangui. uulaas buun yavakhdaa yesus tedend khunii khuug ukhegsdees amilakh khurtel oorsdiin uzseene khend ch yar'zh bolokhgui tushaav. ted ene ugiig olgozh avan, ukhegsdees amilakh gedeg n' yamar utgatai bolokhyg oor khorondoo yariylsav. ted tuuneesyaagaad khuuliin bagsh nar yeliag ekhleele irekh yestoi gezh yar'dag yum be? gezh asuuzhee. yesus tedendyelia ekhleele irzh, bukh zuilsiig sergeekh yestoi. kharin yaagaad khunii khuugiin tukhai ter ikh zovzh, basamzhlagdakh yestoi gezh bichigdsen bilee? bi ta nart khel'ye. yelia unekheer irsen. tuunii tukhai bichigdsenii daguu ted yuu khusseene tuund uildsen yum gelee. ted shav' nar uruu butsazh ireed, tedniig toirson olon khuniig bolon tedentei margaldazh bui khuuliin bagsh naryg kharav. ter darui bukh khun yesusiig kharzh ikhed gaikhazh, tuuntei mendlekheer guilee. yesus tedneesta nar yuund tedentei margaldana ve? gezh asuukhad, tsuglasan olnoos neg khun tuundbagsh aa, bi suns shuglesen khuugee tan uruu avchirsan yum. ter suns khuug min' khelgui bolgoson. khuug min' ter ezemdek

bolgon tuuniig gazar shidez, khuugiin amnaas khoos tsakharch, shudee khavirch, biye n' khoshchikhdog yum. ter sunsiig zailuulaach gezh tany shav' nart bi khelsen bolovch ted chadsangui gev. yesus tedendee, itgelgui uyeiinkhen, ta nartai bi khedii udaan baikh yum be? khedii khurtel bi ta naryg tevchikh yum be? khuugee nad deer avchir gelee. ted khuug tuun deer avchrav. yesusiig kharimagts, ter darui monookh suns khuug mash khuchtei tatvalzuulzh, gazar unagakhad ter amnaasaa khoos tsakhruulan kholboron onkhorch garav. yesus khuugiin etsgeester kher udaan iim baidaltai baisan be? gezh asuukhad, etseg n' bagaasaa l iim baisan. ene suns khuug min' khonookh gezh urgelzh gal, usand ch shiddeg bailaa. kharin kharev ta yuug ch khiizh chaddag yum bol bidniig orovdovzh tuslaach gelee. yesus tuundkherev ta chaddag bol gev uu? itgeltei khund bukh yum bolomzhto gekhed, khuugiin etseg ter doroo khashkhirchbi itgezh baina. itgelgui baigaad min' tuslaach gesend, yesus olon tumniig khurdan tsuglazh baigaag kharaad, buzar sunsiig zemlezh, tuundkelhui, duli suns ee. bi chamd tushaazh baina. tuunees gar. dakhizh tuund buu or gezh aildav. ter suns barkhirsch, khuug mash khuchtei tatvalzuulan khayaad, tuunees garav. khuu khuur met bolsond olon khumuus tuuniigter ukhchikhlee gezhee. kharin yesus garaas n' bar'zh ondiilgokhod, khuu bosov. yesusiig negen aild orokh uyed n' shav' nar n' tuuneesyaagaad bid ter sunsiig zailuulzh chadsangui ve? gezh tusgailan asuukhad, terene torol n' zovkhon zalbirlaar l garch chadna gev. tendees garch, ted galiyg dairch ongorov. khen negen n' tuuniig medekhiig yesus khussengui. uchir n' yesus shav' nartaa zaazh, tedendkhunii khuu khumuusiin gar tushaagdana. ted tuuniig alna. ter alagdsanaasaa khoish gurav khonogiin daraa amilakh bolno gezh aildav. gevch shav' nar ene ugiig n' oilgosongui. ted tuunees asuukhaas ch aizh bailaa. ted kapyernaum irzhee. aild baikhdaa yesus zamdaa ta nar yuun tukhai margaldaad baiv aa? gezh tednees asuuv. gevch ted duugui bailaa. uchir n' shav' nar n' zamdaa khen khamgiin aguu n' bolokh talaar khorondoo margaldzhee. ter suugaad, arvan khoyerygoo duudazh, tedendkherev khen neg n' ekhend baikhyg khusvel ter khun bukhni sulchiin khun bogood bugdiin zarts bolog gezh aildav. tereer khuukhed avchraad, tednii dund zogsoov. yesus khuukhdiig teverch, tedend khandan khen minii nereer iim khuukhduudiin negiig khuleen avna, ter khun namaig khuleen avna. khen namaig khuleen avna, ter khun namaig bish kharin namaig ilgeegch tuuniig khuleen avch baigaa yum gezh aildav. iokhan tuundbagsh aa, tany

salzh, oor beregteitei gerlevel, ter em zavkhairsan bolno gev. khumuus yesuseer khuukhduuddee gar khurgulekhiin tul tuun uruu khuukhduudee avchirch bailaa. kharin shav' nar tedniig zemlev. yesus uuniig kharaad, uurlazh shav' nartaakhuukhdudiig nad uruu irekhiig zovshoor. tedniig buu khor'. uchir n' burkhany khaanch-lal teden shig khumuusiinkh yum. uneneer bi ta nart khel'ye. burkhany khaanch-lalyg khuukhed adil khuleezh avaagui kher bolovch tend orokhgui gezh aildlaa. yesus khuukhduudiig teverch, teden deer mutraa taviad yeroov. tuuniig ayan zamdaa garch yavakhad n' negen khun guin irzh, tuunii omno sogdozhsain bagsh aa, monk amiig ovlon avakhyn tuld bi yuu khiikh ve? gezh asuuv. yesus tuundchi yaagaad namaig sain gezh duudna ve? burkhanaas oor khen ch sain bish. khun buu al, buu zavkhair, buu khulgail, buu khudal gerchil, buu mekhel, etsge ekhee khundel gesen khuuliudyg chi medne shuu dee gesend, ter tuundbagsh aa, ene bugdiig bi бага залуугаа л сакхисан гев. yesus tuuniig shirten kharzh, khairlanchamd neg l yum dutazh байна. yavzh, ooriin bukh omchoo zarzh yaduust ogv. tegvel chi tengert bayalagtai bolno. tegeed irzh, namaig daga gezh aildav. gevch ene ugnees bolzh onookh khunii tsarai n' baraizh, gunigtagaар yavaad ogov. uchir n' ter ikh khorongotei khun baizhree. yesus toiruulzh kharaad oriin shav' nartaachineelegh khumuusiin khuv'd burkhany khaanch-lald orokh n' yamar khetsuu ve! gev. shav' nar tuunii ugend gaikhsan bolovch yesus tedend dakhizhkhukhduud ee, burkhany khaanchlald orokh n' yamar khetsuu ve! bayan khun burkhany khaanchlald orokhoos temee zuunii suvegcheer orokh n' iluu khyal-bar azhee gesend ted bur ch iluu gaikhazh, tuundtegelv khen avragdazh chadakh yum be? getsgeev. yesus tedniig kharaadene n' khumuust bolomzhgui bolovch burkhany khuv'd oor. uchir n' burkhand bukh yum bolomzhtoi gezh aildav. pyetr tuundkhar l daa. bid bukhniig orkhiod tanyg dagasan geed yar'zh ekhlev. yesusuneneer bi ta nart khel'ye. khen minii toloo bolon sain medeenii toloo ger ornoo, akh duu, egch duugee, ekh, etsgee, ur khuukhed, edlen gazraa orkhino, ter khun odoo ene uyed ger ornoo, akh duu, egch duugee, ekhee, ur khuukhed, edlen gazraa khavchlagatai khamt zuu dakhin iluu avna. mon irekh uyed monk amiig avna. gevch ekhend baiikh olon khun suulchiinkh bolno, suulchiinkh n' ekhniikh bolno gelee. ted iyerusalim orokhoor zamdaa yavzh baiv. yesus ted-nii omno n' yavzh bailaa. ted gaikhazh baisan bogood dagaldazh yavsan khumuus n' aizh baiv. yesus dakhiaid l arvan khoyery-goo tusad n' avch. ort n' yuu tokhioldokh

tukhai tedend aildazh ekhlev. kharagtun, bid iyerusalimyg zor'zh yavna. khunii khuu akhlakh takhilch nart bolon khuuliin bagsh nart tushaagdakh bolno. ted tuund alakh yal tulgazh, tuuniig khar' undestend tushaana. ted tuuniig basamzhilzh, nulimzh, tashuurdaad alna. tegeed gurav khonogiin daraa ter dakhin amilna gev. zyebyedyeyen khoyer khuu iakov, iokhan nar yesust oirton irzh tuundbagsh aa, bid yuu ch guisan, tuuniig maan' bidend khiizh ogokhiig tanaas khusezh baina gev. terta nart yuu khiizh ogokhiig nadaas khusezh baigaa yum be? gekhed, ted tuundtany sur zhavkhan dotor bidnii negiig oriin baruun gar taldaa, nogoog maan' oriinkhoo zuun tald suulgaach gev. kharin yesusta nar yuu guizh baigaagaa medekhgui baina. ta nar minii uukh ayaganaas uuzh, minii khurtezh baigaa baptismyg khurtezh chadakh yum uu? gekhed, ted tuundbid chadana gev. yesus tedend khandazhminii uukh ayaganaas ta nar uuzh, minii khurtezh baigaa baptismyg ta nar khurtekh bolno. kharin minii baruun, zuun tald suukh n' minii ogokh yum bish. ene n' khenii toloo beltgegdzen baina, tedend ogogdono gezh aildav. uuniig sonsood nogoo arav n' iakov, iokhan nart zevuutszhee. yesus tedniig or uruugaa duudazh, tedendkhar' undestnuudiin zakhiragchid gezh tootsogdson khumuus ard olnoo noyerkhdog. ikhes deedes n' tedniig erkhendee bailgadgiig ta nar medne. kharin ta naryn dund tiim yum baizh bolokhgui. khen ta naryn dund aguu bolokhyg khusne, ter khun ta naryn zarts bolog. mon khen ta naryn dund terguund baikhyg khusne, ter khun bugdiin bool bolog. uchir n' khunii khuu khur-tel uilchluulekhiin tuld bus, kharin uilchlekhiiin tuld, mon oriin amiig olny toloo zolios bolgon ogokhiin tuld irsen yum gezh aildaa. ted iyerikhod irev. yesus oriin shav' nar bolood olon tumnii khamt iyerikhogoos garch yavtal timain khuu bartimai gegch sokhor guilgachin zamyn khazhuud suuzh baiv. nazaryn yesus yavzh baigaag ter duulaaddavidyn khuu yesus ee, namaig orshoogooch gezh khaskhkirch ekhlev. olon khun duugui bai khemeen tuund khatuu khelsen bolovch ter kharin ch burdavidyn khuu, namaig orshoogooch gezh ulam ikh khaskhirsara baiv. yesus zogsontuuniig naash duud gelee. ted sokhor eriig duudazh, tuundzorigtoi bai, bos. ter chamaig duudazh baina gev. ter gaduur khuvtsaa tailzh khayaad usren bosozh, yesus uruu ochiv. yesus tuundchinii toloo yuu khiizh ogokhiig chi nadaas khusezh baina ve? gekhed, sokhor er tuundrabuni (bagsh gesen utgatai), bi dakhin kharaatai bolmoor baina gezhee. yesus tuundayv. itgel chin' chamaig edgeelee gezh aildakhad onookh khun ter

darui dakhin kharaa orzh, zamaar yesusiig dagalaa.

11

ted iyerusalimd, chidun uulyn oiroltsoo byetfag bolon byetsaidad oirton irzhee. yesus shav' naraasaa khoyer khuniiig yavulzh, tedendesreg tald chin' baigaa suurin uruu yav. tend ochson ter darui uyaatai, khun khezee ch unazh baigaagui dudrang olno. uyaag n' tailaad, end avchir. kherev khen negen yvzh, gudamzhind khaalgaany gadaa uyaatai dudrang olzh, uyaag n' tailav. tend zogsozh baisan khumuusiin zarim n'ta nar yuu khiizh baigaa yum be, dudrangaa uyaanaas n' tailzh baigaa yum uu? gekhed, ted yesusiin aildsany daguu khelekhed khumuus tedniig yavulav. ted dudrang yesus uruu avchraad, deer n' khuvtsaa tokhokhod yesus mordov. olon khumuus khuvtsaa, zarim n' talbaigaas tsavchizh avchirsan nailzuuryg zam deer devszhee. mno khoino n' yavsan khumuus khaskhkiraldankhosanna'ezanii nereer iregch n' yerooltei yee! bidnii etseg davi-dyn irzh bui khaanchlal yerooltei.khamgiin deeded khosanna!getsgeezh bailaa. yesus iyerusalimd irzh, sumd orov. ergen toirnoo kharsny daraa tsag khediin oroi bolson tul yesus arvan khoyerynkhoos khamt garch byetanyg zuglev. margaash n' tedniig byetanaas garakh yued yesus olszhee. tegeed kholoos navchit inzhriin modyg kharzh, modnoos yum olzh yuu magad geed yavlaa. ter khurch ireed navchnaas oor yuu ch olsongui. uchir n' inzhriin uliral boloogui baiv. yesus ter modondchamaas khen ch khezee ch dakhizh zhims buu ideg! gev. shav' nar n' sonsozh bailaa. ted iyerusalimd irtsgeelee. yesus sumd orood, tend yum khudaldazh baisan bolon khudaldan avch baisan khumuusiig khoozh ekhlen, mongo sol'dog khumuusiin shireenuudiig, tagtaa zarzh baisan khumuusiin sandluudyg n' khomruulzh unagaav. tereer sav suulga zoozh sumeer dairch yavakhyg khend ch zovshoorsongui. yesus surgan, tedend khandanminii ger bol bukh undestnii zalbirlyn ger gezh nerlegdene gezh bichigdeegui gezh uu? getel ta nar tuuniig deeremchdiin uur bolgozhee gev. akhlakh takhilch nar bolon khuuliin bagsh nar uuniig sonsood, yesusiig khonoookh arga zamaa khaizh bailaa. uchir n' olon tumen bugd tuunii surgaalyg sonsood gaikhazh baisan tul ted yesusees aizh baisan yum. oroi bolokh burd ter khotoots garch yavdag bailaa. glooguur ter khaviar ongoron yavakhdadaa nogoo inzhriin mod un-

desneesee ekhlen khatsanyg ted uzev. pyetr sanazh, bagsh aa, kharaach! tany kharaasan inzhiirn mod khatchikhazh gekhed yesus tedend khariulanburkhand itgegtun. une-neer bi ta nart khel'ye. khen bolovch ene uul-dan khandan rgogdozh tengist khayagdag-tun gezh khelekhdee zurkhendee ergelzelgui, kharin khelzh baigaa n' butne gedegt itgevel ter chin' yesoor bolno. tiim uchir bi ta nart khel'ye. ta nar yuuny toloo zalbirch, guizh baina, tuuniigee avsan gedegtee itgegtun. tegvel ter chin' yesoor bolno. ta nar zal-biran zogsokhdoo, kherev khen negnii esreg yamar negen yum chamd baigaa bol uuchil. tegvel tenger dekh etseg chin' mon ta naryn khilentsiig uuchlakh bolno. [kharin khervee ta nar uuchlakhgui bol, tenger dekh etseg chin' mon ta naryn khilentsiig uuchlakhgui gev]. ted dakhin iyerusalimd irev. yesusiig sum dotor yavzh baital n' akhlakh takhlich nar, khuuliin bagsh nar bolon akhlagchid tuun uruu khurch ireed, tuuneesta yamar erk medleer edgeeriig uildene ve? edgeeriig uildekh erk medliig khen tand ogov? gezh asuukhad, yesus tedendta naraas bi neg yum asuuya. ta nar nadad khariul. tegvel yamar erk medleer edgeeriig uildezh baigaagaa bi ta nart khelekh bolno. iokhany bap-tism tengerees uu, esvel khunees irsen uu? nadad khariulaach gev. ted oor khoodon-dookherev bid tengerees geed khelchikhvel, ter tegvel yaagaad ta nar tuund itgeegui yum be? gezh khelne dee. kharin khunees gezh khelbel... gezh yariitsav. ted khur-san olnoos aizh bailaa. uchir n' bukh khun iokhanyg esh uzuulegch gezh uzdeg baisan yum. tegeed ted yesustbid medekhgui gezh khariulakhad n' yesus bi ch gesen yamar erk medleer edgeeriig uildezh baigaagaa ta nart khelekhgui gev.

12

yesus surgaalt zuirleeler tedend aildazh ekhlev. negen khun usan uzmiin tsetser-leg baiguulzh, uuniigee toiruulan khashaa bar'zh, usan uzem shakhakh savyg suulgakh gazryg maltazh, tsamkhag bosgozhee. uuniigee usan uzmiin tarialanchad tureesleed, ayand yavzh gene. urgats khuraakh tsag bolokhdod tereer tarialanchdaas usan uzem avchruulakhaar booloo ilgeev. ted boolyg n' bar'zh avch, zodoood gar khooson but-saazhee. ter dakhin oor booloo tarialanchid uruu yavuultal tolgoig n' khaga tsokhizh, gutaan doromzhilzee. ter oor negniig il-geetel, ted tuuniig n' alav. or olon khu-niig ch mon adil zarimyg n' zodozh, zarimyg n' alzee. ilgeekh gantskhan khun tuund uldsen n' khairtai khuu n' bailaa. ter khun ted minii khuug khundetgene geed khuugee khamgiin suuld teden uruu yavu-ulav. kharin usan uzmiin tarialanchid

biye biyedee ene chin' ov zalgamzhlagch baina. irtsgee. tuuniig alchikh"ya. mch n' bidniikh bolno getsgeezh, tuuniig bar'zh avch, alaad usan uzmiin tsetserlegees gar-gan khayazhee. tegvel usan uzmiin tset-serlegiin ezen yuu khiikh ve? ter irzh, usan uzmiin tarialanchdyg khonoozh tset-serlegee oor khumuust ogno. ta narbar-ilgachdyn golson chuluu bulangiin tulguur chuluu bolov. ene n' ezenees irsen bogood-bidnii nudend gaikhaltai yum gesen sudryg unshaagui gezh uu? gelee. ted yesusiig barikhaar zavdazh baisan bolovch ard ol-noos aiv. uchir n' yesus oorsdiinkh n' es-reg surgaalt zuirle alidsanyg khumuus oil-goson baiv. tiimees ted yesusiig orkhizh yavlaa. ted tuuniig ugend n' urkhidazh barikhyn tuld farisai bolon khyerodynkhy zarim khumuusiig yesus uruu yavuulav. ted ireed tuundbagsh aa, bid tany unench khi-igeed khend ch tal zasdagguig tan' bolon kheniig ch yalgadaggui, kharin burkhany za-myg uneneer zaadgiig tan' medne. tsyazar't alban tatvar tolokh n' khuul'd niitsekh uu, esvel ugui yuu? bid tolokh yestoi yuu, esvel tolokh yesgui yuu? gezh asuual, yesus tedniig khoyer nuur gargazh baigaag n' medeed, tedendta nar namaig yuund sorino ve? nadad dyenar uzuul gev. ted neg dyenar avchirsand yesusene khenii durs, bichees ve? gekhed, tedtsyeyariinkh gelee. yesus tedendtsyeyariin yumyg tsyazar't og. burkhany yumyg burkhand og gezh aild-laa. ted tuuniig gaikhatsgaav. (amilalt gezh baikhgui khemeen yar'dag) sadukaichuudyn zarim n' yesus uruu irzh, tuuniig baitsaan, bagsh aa, mosye kherev khen negnii chin' akh nas barzh, ekhner n' kkuukhedgui uld-vel, duu n' ter emiig ekhneree bolgon avch akhdaa ur udmymg n' toruulzh osgo gezh bich-sen. akh duu doloon khun baizhee. uugan n' ekhner avch gene. nas barakhdaa ur ud-maa uldeesengui. khoyer dakh' n' ter emiig avch, nas barakhdaa ur udmay uldeesengui. gurav dakh' n' ch bas adil. tegseer doluulaa ur udmay uldeesengui. etset n' ter emegtei bas nas barzhee. amilaltad [ted amilakhad] ter khenii ekhner bolokh ve? yaagaad gevel ter doloo bugdeeree tuuniig ekhneree bolgon avsan shuu dee gekhed n' yesus tedendene chin' ta nar burkhany khuchiig ch, sudryg ch oilgooguigees tooroldozh baigaa khereg bus uu? uchir n' ukhegsdees amilakhad ted gerelkh ch ugui, khadamd garakh ch ugui. kharin ted tenger dekh tenger elch nartai adil bolno. kharin ukhegsd dakhin amil-lakh tukhaid mosyegiiin nomyn butny tukhai khesegt burkhan mosyed bi bol abrahamyn burkhan, isaakiin burkhan, iakovyn burkhan gezh aildsanyg ta nar unshaagui yuu? ter bol ukhegsdiin bus, kharin am'dyn burkhan. ta nar ikhed tooroldzhee gezh aildav. khu-uliin bagsh naryn neg n' irzh, tednii mar-

galdakhyg sonsood, yesus tedend sain khar-
iulсныг медеzh, tuuneesymar tushaal n'
bukhnii ekhend baikh ve? gezh asuulaa.
yesusekhniikh n' sons, izrail' aa! bidnii
burkhan ezen bol gants ezen mon. chi ooriin
burkhan ezeniig bukh zurkh, bukh setgel,
bukh oyuun ukhaan, bukh khucheeree khair-
lagtun gesen n' yum. chi khorshoo oor
shigee khairla gesen n' khoyer dakh' n' yum.
edgeerees iluu oor aguu tushaal baikhgui
gelee. khuuliin bagsh tuundtiim ee, bagsh
aa, ter bol gants bogood tuunees oor ne-
gen baikhgui gezh ta uneneer aildlaa. tuu-
niig bukh zurkh, bukh oyuun ukhaan, bukh
khucheeree khairlazh, khorshoo oor shigee
khairlakh n' bukh shataalt takhil khiigeed
orgoluupees ch aguu ikh yum gev. tuu-
nii ukhaalgaar khairulakhgy yesus kharaa-
d, tuundta burkhany khaanchlalaas kholgui
baina gelee. uunees khoish khien ch dakhizh
tuunees yum asuukhyg zurkhelsengui. yesus
sumd zaazh baisan shigee, yaagaad khuuliin
bagsh nar khrist bol davidyn khuu gezh
yar'dag ve? david ooroo ariun sunseerezen
minii ezendabi chinii daisnuudyg khol dor
chin' tavikh khurteilminii baruun gart zal-
ragtunz gevgezh khelsen. david ooroo tu-
uniig ezen gezh duudsan. tegvel ter yaazh
tuunii khuu baizh taarakh ve? gezh aildav.
ui olon khun tuuniig bayartaigaar sonsozh
baiv. ter oriin surgaaldaa aildruunkhuuliin
bagsh naraas seremzhlegtun. ted urt nom-
rogtei yavzh, khol ikhtei gazruudad khund-
luulen mendluulekh durtai. mon ted sin-
agoguudad terguun suudald, nairan deer
khoimort zalrakh durtai bogood belevsen
emegteichuudiin geriig tsolmozh, udaan zal-
birch bui dur uzuuldeg. ed nar ulemzh shi-
itgel khuleene gev. ter erdenesiin sangiin es-
reg tald suugaad, erdenesiin sand olon tu-
men kherkhen zes zoos khiikiig azhiglazh
baiv. olon bayachuul ikh khemzheegeer
n' khiizh bailaa. negen yaduu belevsen
emegtei irzh, neg kodrant bolokh khoyer
zhizhig zes zoos khiizhee. yesus or uruu-
gaa shav' naraa duudaaduneneer bi ta nart
khe'ye. yaduu belevsen ene emegtei erde-
nesiin sand ogson bukh khumuusees iluug
ogloo. yaagaad gevel khumuus bugd ilu-
uleesee khiisen. kharin ene emegtei yaduu
khernee oort baisan bugdiigee, amin zuul-
gandaa kheregtei baisan bukhnee ogloo gezh
aildav.

13

yesusiig sumees garakh uyed shav' narynkh
n' neg n'bagsh aa, kharaach, yamar tom
chuluunuud ve, yamar surleg barilguud ve?
gekhd yesus tuundchi edgeer aguu barilgu-
udyg kharzh baina uu? neg ch chuluu no-
goo chuluun deer davkharlagdazh uldekhgui.
bugd nurakh bolno gev. sumiin esreg tald

baidag chidun uulan deer yesusiig suuzh
baikhad n' pyetr, iakov, iokhan, andryei nar
tusgailan, tuunees asuuzh khezee tiim yum
bolokh yum be? ter bukhen biyelegdekh
uyed yamar temdeg bii bolokh ve? bidend
kheleech khemeev. yesus tedendta naryg
khen ch tooruulekhguin tuld ta nar bolgo-
omzhlogtun. olon khun minii nereer irzh, bi
bol ter gezh kheleed olon khuniig tooroldu-
ulne. ta nar dain bolon dain dazhny surag
chimee sonsvol, buu ai. tedgeer n' bolokh
yestoi yum. kharin ene n' kharaakhan togs-
gol bishee. uchir n' undesten undestni-
ikhee esreg, khaanchlal khaanchlalynkhaa
esreg bosno. olon gazar khodloltuud bolno.
bas olsgolonguud bolno. edgeer n' torokh
oydoltiin zovkhon ekhleh n' yum. kharin
seremzhtei baigtun. uchir n' khumuus ta
naryg shuukhed tushaazh, sinagoguudad ta
naryg tashuurdana. ta nar minii toloog gerch-
lel bolon zakhiragchid, khaadyin omno zog-
sokh bolno. ekhlead sain medee bukh un-
destend tunkhaglagdsan baikh yestoi. ted
ta naryg bar'zh, tushaakh uyed yuu khelekh
tukhaid ur'daas buu sanaa zov. kharin ter
tsagt ta nart yuu ogogdono, tuuniig khel.
yaagaad gevel yarigh n' ta nar bish, kharin
ariun suns yum. akh n' duugee, etseg n'
khuukhdee ukheld tushaana. khuukhduud
n' etseg ekhee eserguutsen bosozh, tedniig
alna. ta naryg minii neriin toloog bugd
uzen yadakh bolno. kharin etssiiig khur-
tel tevchsen khun avragdakh bolno. kharin
ta nar zhigshuuriin buzar yum n' baikh
yesgui gazar baikhyg kharval (unshighch n'
oilgog), ter uyed iudyeid baigaa khumuus
uuls uruu zugtag. baishingiin deever deer
baigaa n' buu buug, esvel gereesee yamar ne-
gen yum avakhaar buu orog. talbaid baigaa
n' khuvtssaa avakhaar buu buttag. kharin
ter odruud zhiremsen emegteichuud bolon
khokhuul khuukhedtei emegteichuud zolgui
yee! gevch ene n' oval tokhioldokhguin
tuld zalbiragtun. yuu gevel ter odruud n'
burkhany buteesen buteeliin ekhnees onoog
khurtel bolooqui, mon dakhizh khezee ch
bolokhgui tiim gai gamshgiin uye baikh
bolno. kherev ezen ter odruudiig boginos-
googuisen bol neg ch makhan biye avrag-
dakhgui baikh baisan. kharin ter songoson
khumuusiinkhee toloog ter odruudiig bogi-
nosgoson yum. kherev khien negen ta nart
kharagtun, khrist end baina, esvel kharaach,
ter tend baina gevel tuund buu itge. uchir
n' khuuramch khristuud bolon khuuramch
esh uzuulegchid garch irzh, kherev bolomzh-
toi bol songogdogyd toorolduulekhiin tuld
temdguud bolon gaikhamshguudyg kharuu-
lakh bolno. kharin bolgoomzhlogtun. uzeg-
tun. bi ta nart bukhnii ur'daas khelsen.
kharin ter odruud terkhuu gai gamshgiin
daraa nar kharankhuilzh, sar gereltekhyg,
odod tengerees unazh, tenger dekh khuch-

nuud segsregdekh bolno. tegekhd khunii khuu agu sur khuch, aldryn khamt uulen duud irekhiig ted kharna. daraa n' ter tenger elch naryg ilgeezh, oriin songogdogydgy delkhiin khamgiin khyazgaaraas tengeriin khayaa khurtel dorvon salkhinaas tsugluulna. odoo inzhriin modnoos surgaalt zuirleliig surch av. inzhriin modny mochir khediin zoolorch, navchis gargakh uyd zun oirtzhee gedgiig ta nar meddeg. tuunchlen ene bukhen tokhoidokhyg kharaad, tuunii oirkhon baigaag, uuden deer chin' baigaag ta nar bas meddeg. uneneer bi ta nart khel'ye. ene bugd bolokhoos omno ene uyeiinkhen ongoron odokhgui. tenger, gazar ongoron odokh bolovch, minii ugs ongorokhgui. kharin ter odor, tsagiig khen ch medekhgui. tenger dekh tenger elch nar ch, khuu ch medekhgui. kharin gantskhan etseg medne. ankhaar, sonor seremzhtei baigtun. uchir n' terkhuu tovloson tsag khezee baikhgy ta nar medekhgui. ene n' geree orkhizh, booluuddaa uureg ogch, khun burd khiikh azhlyg n' onoozh, mon khaalgach-daa seremzhtei baikhgy tushaagaad ayand yavzh bui khuntei adil yum. tiimees sonor seremzhtei baigtun. uchir n' geriin ezen oroi yum uu, esvel shono dund, esvel takhia dongodokhod, esvel ogloo, khezee irekhiig ta nar medekhgui. ter genet ireed, ta naryg untazh baikhgy chin' kharakh vii. bi ta nart khelzh baigaagaa bugded khelzh baina. sonor seremzhtei baigtun khemeen aildav.

14

khoyer khonogiin daraa deeguor ngorokh ba isgeegui talkhny bayar baiv. akhlakh takhilch nar bolood khuuliin bagsh nar yesusiig zal'zhin argaar barivchilzh, khonookhiig oroldozh baiv. tedbayaryn uyeer bolokhgui. tegvel olon tumnii doter uimeen samuun bolzh magadgui khemeetsgeev. yesusiig byetand, uyaman ovchtei simony gert tukhlan baikhad n' goltgonon savtai tsever nardyn ikh unetei unert tosyg bar'san emegtei orzh irzhee. ter emegtei savgy khagalaad, yesusiin tolgoi deer tos tsutgav. getel zarim n' durguitsen oor khorondoo kheleltsezhyuund ene tosyg ingezh urne ve? ene tosyg gurvan zuu garui dyenaraar zarzh, yaduust ogch bolokh baisan shuu dee ged ted tuuniig zemlezhee. kharin yesustuuniig orkhi. ta nar yuund tuund tovog udna ve? ene emegtei nadad sainyg uildsen. uchir n' ta nar urgelzh yadustai tsug baina. khezee khussen tsagtaa ta nar tedend sainyg uildezh chadna. kharin ta nar nadtai urgelzh tsug baikhgui. ter khiizh chadakhaa l khiisen. orshuulakhad beltgezhter minii biyeiig ur'daas tosolloo. uneneer bi ta nart khel'ye. sain medee bukh delkhiin khaa ch tunkhaglagdsan, mon ene

emegteig dursazh, tuunii uils yarigdakh bolno gezh aildav. arvan khoyeryn neg baisan iskarioty'n iudas yesusiig bar'zh ogokhiin tuld akhlakh takhilch nar uruu yavlaa. ted uuniig sonsood, bayarlazh tuund mongo ogno gezh amlav. bolomzhtoi tsagt yesusiig yaazh barikhyg ter erelkhiilzh ekhlev. isgeegui talkhny bayaryn ekhnii odor, deeguor ngorokh bayaryn khurgyg takhikh uyd tuunii shav' nar n'ta bidniig khaashaa yavuulzh, oriin idekh deeguor ngorokh bayaryn zoogiig belduulmeer baina ve? gev. yesus shav' naraasaa khoyer khunii yavuulzh, tedendkhot uruu or. vaartai us avch yavaa khun ta nartai taaraldana. tuuniig daga. ter khaashaa orno, ter geriin ezend bagsh nshav' narynkhaa khamt deeguor ngorokh bayaryn zoog idekh minii zochny oroo khaana baina?z gezh kheluulzh baina gezh khel. tegeed ter ooroo ta nart zassan, belen deed tom oroog uzuulne. tend ta nar bidend zoog beld gezh aildav. shav' nar n' garch yavzh, khotod irzhee. tegeed yesusiin aildsan yesoor ailaal olzh, ted deeguor ngorokh bayart beldev. oroi bolokhod yesus arvan khoyerynkhoo khamt irlee. ted tukhlan sugaad idezh baikh uyd yesusuneneer bi ta nart khel'ye. ta naryn neg n' buyuu nadtai khamt khoodlozh bui khun nadaas urvana gelee. ted gunigtai bolon, neg negeeree tuundbi lav bish biz dee? gelee. yesus tedendter n' arvan khoyeryn neg, nadtai khamt neg khuland gar durgzh baigaa neg n' mon. yaagaad gevel khunii khuu oriinkh n' tukhai bichigdsenchlen yavna. kharin khunii khuug bariulakh ter khun zolguy yee! ter khun toroogui baisan bol deer baikh baisan gezh aildav. tedniig zooglon baikh zuur yesus talkh avaad yeroosnii daraa, khuvaan tedend ogood, uuniig av. ene bol minii biye gev. ter ayaga avch, talarkhal orgood, ayagaa tedend ogov. ted tsoomooroo tuunees uulaa. yesus tedendene bol minii gereenii tsus bogood olny toloo ursakh bolno. uneneer bi ta nart khel'ye. bi burkhany khaanchlald dakhin shineer dars uukh ter odriig khurtel usan uzmiin dars dakhin khezee ch uukhgy gezh aildav. magtuu duulsn'ykhaa daraa, ted chidun uul ood yavtsgaav. yesus tedendta nar bugd buderne. uchir n' bi khon'ching tsokhizh unagakhad khonin sureg tarzht butarna gezht bichigdsen bilee. kharin bi amiliulagdsanykhaa daraa, ta naraas omno galild ochno gev. getel pyetr tuundkheidiiger bukh khumuus budersen ch bi budrekhgyi gekhed, yesus tuunduneneer bi ta nart khel'ye. noodor, ene shono azargan takhia khoyer udaa dongodokhoos omno chi ooroo namaig gurvan udaa uguisgene gev. gevch pyetr bur ikh khuchlenbi khichneen tantai khamt ukhekh yestoi bolson ch tanyg

uguisgekhgvi gev. ted bugdeeree bas tegzh khelzh bailaa. ted gyetsyemani gedeg gazar irev. yesus shav' nartaanamaig zalbirakh zuur end suutsgaazh bai geed, ter oriin khamt pyetr, iakov, iokhan naryg avch yavav. yesus ikhed zovzh, shanalzh ekhlev. yesus tedendsetgel min' ukhtlee shanalzh baina. end uldeed, sergeg bai gev. yesus tednees zhaakhan tsaaashaa yavaad, gazar unazh, khervet bolomzhtoi bol terkhuu tsag oriinkh n' khazhuugaar ongorsan baikhyn tuld zalbirav. yesusaav aa, etseg min'! tand bukh yum bolomzhtoi. ene ayagyg nadaas zailuulaach. gevch minii khusezh baigaag bus, kharin ta yuu khusezh baigaagaa uild gelee. yesus irzh, tednii untazh baikhgy kharaad, pyetrtsimon, chi untazh baina uu? gantskhan tsag seruun baizh chi chadsangui yuu? sorigdokhgin tuld sergeg bai, zalbir. suns n' khusezh baina, kharin makhan biye sul doroj gelee. yesus dakhin yavzh, omnokh ugee khelen zalbirav. ter dakhin irzh, tednii untazh baikhgy kharav. uchr n' tednii nud anildazh baiv. ted yesust yuu gezh khariulakhaa ch medsengui. yesus gurav dakh' udaagaa irzh, tedendta nar odoo khurtel untazh, amarsaar baina uu? odoo bolloo. tsag irlee. kharagtun, khunii khuu nugeltnuudiin gart tushaagdazh baina. bos, yavtsgaaya. kharagtun, namaig bariulakh khun oirton baina gelee. tuuniig aildazh baikh zuur, ter darui arvan khoyeryn neg bolokh iudas akhlakh takhilch nar, khuuliin bagsh nar bolon akhlagchdaas ild, shiidemtei boon khumuusiig daguulan khurch irev. tuunees urvazh baisan negen n' tedendbi kheniig usene, ter n' mon. tuuniig bar'zh, khamgaalaltaigaar avch yav gezh khelen bailaa. iudas ireed, ter darui yesus uruu ochizh, urabbi'z geed tuuniig unsev. ted tuuniig barin, barivchillaa. getel derged n' zogsogsdoo neg n' ildee sugalz terguun takhilchiin boolyg tsokhizh, chikhiig n' tas tsavchsan bailaa. yesus tedend aildruunta nar namaig deeremchin barikhtai adil sanan ild, shiidemtei irev uu? dor bur bi sumd ta nartai khamt baizh, zaazh baisan. ta nar namaig bariagui. gevch ene n' sudar biyelegdekhin tuld bolloo gezh aildlaa. shav' nar tsomooroo yesusiig orkhiod, zugtav. nutsgen biyen deeree daavuun khuchlaganaas oor yuu ch nomroogui negen zaluu er yesusiig dagazh bailaa. tuuniig khumuus bar'zh avtal, ter khuchlagaa ardaa khayaad nutsgen chigeeeree zugtzhee. ted yesusiig terguun takhilchiind avchrav. bukh akhlakh takhilch nar, akhlagchid bolon khuuliin bagsh nar tsuglasan bailaa. pyetr terguun takhilchiin khashaan dotor ortloo yesusiig alsuur dagazhee. ter baraa bologchdyknh n' dund suuzh, gald dulaat-san baiv. akhlakh takhilch nar khiigeed bukh zovlol yesusiig alakhyn tuld tuunii

esreg gerschlekhiiig khicheesen bolovch yuu ch olsongui. uchr n' olon khun yesusiin esreg khuuramch gerschel ogson bolovch, gerschleluud n' taarakhgvi bailaa. zarim n' bosood yesusiin esreg khuuramchaar gerschel ogon, bid garaar barigdsan ene sumiig bi ustgazh, gurban khonogiin dotor bi khunii garaar barigdaagui ooriig bosgono gezh tuunii khelekhiig sonsson gezh baiv. uun deer khurtel tednii meduuleg taarakhgvi bailaa. terguun takhilch bosozh urd ireed, yesuseesta yamar ch khariult ogokhgvi yuu? edgeer khumuus tany esreg yuu gerschilzh baigaa yum be? gezh asuuv. gevch yesus duugui baizh, yamar ch khariult ogsongui. terguun takhilch dakhizh tuunees asuunta yeroolt negenii khuu, khrist mon yum uu? gelee. yesusbi mon. ta nar khunii khuu khuchit negenii baruun gart suuzh, tengeriin ulsiin dund irekhiig kharna gev. terguun takhilch khuvtsaa khuu tataad, bidend oor gerch naryn khereg gezh yuu baina? burkhangy doromzhlokhyg n' ta nar sonsloo. ene n' ta nart yamar sanagdazh baina? gezh khelev. ted bugdeeree yesus ukhekh yestoi gesen yal tulgav. zarim n' tuunii oodoos nulimzh, nudiig n' boozh nudargalan, zhanchizh, esh uzuuledekh! gezh baiv. baraa bologchid n' yesusiin nuuriig algadazh bailaa. pyetriig khashaany dood tald baikhad n' terguun takhilchiin shivegchdiin neg irzh, pyetriig ooriigoo dulaatsulzh baikhgy kharaad, tuuniig azhiglanchi bas nazaryn yesustei khamt baisan shuu dee gev. gevch ter tuuniig uguis-gezh, yuu yariad baigaag chin' bi medekh ch ugvi, oilgokh ch ugvi baina gev. pyetr garch khashaany uud uruu dokhov. [azargan takhia dongodov.] nookh zarts emegtei tuuniig kharaad, tend zogsozh baisan khumuust dakhinene khun bol tednii neg mon gezhee. gevch pyetr tuuniig dakhiaid l uguisgezh bailaa. kheseg khugatsaany daraa tend zogsozh baisan khumuus pyetrchi gartsaagui tednii neg mon. uchr n' chi bas galilyn khun yum baina gelee. getel ter kharaazh ekhlen, tangaraglazhta naryn yariad baigaa ene khuniig bi medekhgvi gev. ter darui khoyer dakh' udaagaa azargan takhia dongodloo. tegeed pyetrazargan takhia khoyer udaa dongodokhoos omno chi namaig gurban udaa uguisgene gezh yesusiin oort n' aildsanyg sanalaa. ter uilzh garav.

15

gloo ert ter darui akhlakh takhilch nar, akhlagchid, khuuliin bagsh nar bolon bukh zovloliin khamt zovloldood, yesusiig khulzh, tuuniig avch yavan pilatat tushaav. pilat yesuseesta iudyeichuudiin khaan yum uu? gezh asuusand, yesus khariud n' tany khelzh

baigaa n' mon gelee. akhlakh takhilch nar yesusiig olon zuild buruutgav. pilat tu-
 unees dakhin asuuzhta yamar ch khariult
 ogokhgui yuu? ted yamar olon zuil tany
 esreg tulgazh baigaag kharaach gev. gevch
 yesus oor yamar ch khariult ogsonguid pi-
 lat ikhed gaikhav. bayaraar ter khumuusiin
 khuselteer neg khorigidlyg sulladag bailaa.
 boslogyn uyeer khun laaad khorigidson
 uimeen degdeegchdiin dund barab gegch er
 baiv. khursan olon irzh, oorsdiinkh n' toloo
 yuu khiizh zanshsany daguu uildekhiig pi-
 lataas guizh ekhlev. pilat tedendiudye-
 ichuudiin khaanyg ta nart sullazh ogokhiig
 nadaas khusezh baina uu? gev. uchir
 n' akhlakh takhilch nar ataarkhsnaasaa
 bolzh yesusiig tushaasnyg pilat medezh
 bailaa. gevch akhlakh takhilch nar orond
 n' barabyg sulla gezh gui khemeen tsug-
 lasan olonyg yatgan uimuulev. tiimd pi-
 lat tedend dakhintegvel ta naryn iudye-
 ichuudiin khaan gezh [nerleed baigaag] khu-
 niig nadaar yaalgakhyg [khusezh] baina ve?
 gekhed tedtuuniig tsovdol gezh khashkhi-
 raldlaa. kharin pilatyagaad, ter yamar muu
 yum khiisen be? gezh khelekhed tedtuuniig
 tsovdol gezh bur ch ikh khashkhirsch garav.
 khursan olond niitsuulekhiig khuseed, pi-
 lat barabyg tedend sullán, yesusiig tashuur-
 duulsny daraa tsovdlokhgyt tushaalaa. tser-
 guud yesusiig ordny (ter n' prayetorium
 yum) khashaand avaachiv. romyn yavgan
 tsergiin buten angiig tsugluulsan bailaa. ted
 yesust chas ulaan nomrog omsogozh, uur-
 geneer titem sulzheed tuunii deer taviad,
 iudyeichuudiin khaan, mend khurgeye gezh
 tokhuurkhazh baiv. ted tuunii tolgoig khul-
 saar sokhilzh, tuunii oodooos nulimzh, ov-
 dog sokhron tuund morgosoor bailaa. ted
 yesusiig eleglen dooglosny daraa, ulaan nom-
 rogiig n' avch, oriinkh n' khuvtssyg omsgov.
 tegeed ted tuuniig tsovdlokhoor gadagsh
 avch yavlaa. khodoonoos ireed tuugeer
 ongorch yavsan (alyeksandr, ruf khoyeryn
 etseg) kuryenii simond yesusiin zagalmaig
 uurekhiig ted albadav. ted tuuniig golgota
 khemeekh gazar (orchuulbal ńavlyń gazarǵ)
 avchirlaa. tserguud yesust mirrtei dars og-
 son bolovch ter avsangui. ted yesusiig tsovd-
 lood, khen yuu avakhaa uezkeher shodozh
 khuvtssyg n' khorondoo khuvaav. ted tuu-
 niig tsovdlokh uyd guravdugaar tsag baisan
 yum. yalynkh n' paizan deer ńiudyeichu-
 udiin khaanǵ gezh bichsen bailaa. tserguud
 yesustei khamt khoyer deeremchniig, negiig
 n' baruun tald n', nogoog n' zuun tald n'
 tsovdolzhee. [ńter khilentsetnuediin khamt
 toologdsonǵ gesen sudar biyelegdev.] tu-
 ugeer ongoron yavagsad yesusiig basamzh-
 lan doromzhilzh, tolgoigoo segsreno! sumiig
 ustgaad gurvan khonogt dakhin barigch ta
 oriigoo avraach! naad zagalmainaasaa buu-
 gaach! gezh bailaa. mon tuunchlen akhlakh

takhilch nar khuuliin bagsh naryn khamt
 tuuniig eleglen dooglozh, oor khoroon-
 dooter busdyg avarsan. ter oriigoo avarch
 chadakhgui. izrailiin khaan ene khrist,
 odoo zagalmainaasaa buu l daa. tegvel
 bid kharaad, itgeye gezh baiv. yesustei
 khamt tsovdlogdson ter khumuus ch mon
 adil tuuniig doromzhilzh bailaa. zur-
 gadugaar tsag bolokhod, kharankhui yes-
 dugeer tsag khurtel bukh gazryg burkhev.
 yesdugeer tsagt yesus changa duugaaryloi,
 yeloi, lama sabakhtani? buyuu orchuul-
 bal ńminiń burkhan, miniń burkhan, yu-
 und ta namaig orkhiv?ǵ gezh khashkhir-
 laa. tend zogsozh baisan khumuusees zarim n'
 uuniig sonsood, kharaach, ter yeliag du-
 udazh baina gezhee. neg n' guigeed,
 dalain khovond tsagaan tsuug shingeen
 khulsny uzuurt tokhood, tuund uulgakhaar
 ogokhdooyelia tuuniig buulgazh avakhaar
 irekh esekhiig khartsgaaya gev. yesus
 changa duu gargaad, etssiin al'sgalaa khu-
 raav. sumiin khoshig deereesee dooshoo
 khoyer kheseg bolon uragsdan baiv. tuunii
 esreg tald n' zogsozh baisan zuutyn darga
 yesusiig etssiin al'sgalaa kherkhen avakhyg
 kharaad, ene khun unekheer burkhany khuu
 baisan baina gezhee. tend bas kheseg
 emegteichuud kholoos shirten kharzh bailaa.
 tednii duud magdalyn maria bolon zhizhig
 gegddeg iakov, ios khoyeryn ekh maria,
 salomye nar baiv. ted yesusiig galild
 baikhad n' dagazh, tuund uilchildeg baisan
 yum. iyerusalim uruu tuuntei khamt irsen
 oor olon emegteichuud tend baisan bilee.
 amraltyn odrin ur'dakh beltgeliin odrin
 oroi bolokh uyd, burkhany khaanchla-
 lyg khuleezh baisan arimatyn iosyef gegch
 zovlooliin khundet gishuun irev. ter zorig gar-
 gan pilatad baraalkhazh, yesusiin tsogtssyg
 guikhad, pilat yesusiig al' khediin ukhsend
 gaikhan zuutyn zakhiragchiig duudaad, tu-
 unii al' khediin ukhsen esekhiig asuuzhee.
 zuutyn zakhiragchaas ene tukhai battai
 medeed, pilat tsogtssyg iosyef ogov. ter
 maalingan daavuu khudaldan avaad, tuuniig
 buulgazh daavuuugaaraa oroogood, khadand
 ukhazh yanzalsan bulshind taviv. tegeed
 ter bulshny amyg bul chuluu onkhrulzh
 taglazhee. magdalyn maria bolon iosyn
 ekh maria tuuniig khaana tav'snyg kharzh
 bailaa.

16

amraltyn odor ongorokhod magdalyn maria,
 iakovyn ekh maria, salomye nar irzh tuu-
 niig toslokhyn tuld ankhiluun unerten avlaa.
 doloo khonogiin ekhnii odor mash ert, nar
 mandsan uyd ted bulsh uruu khurch irev.
 ted oor khorondooter bul chuluug bul-
 shny amnaas khen bidend onkhrulzh ogokh
 bilee? khemeen yariltsazh baiv. deeshee

kharakhdaa ter bul chuluu n' khichneen
asar tom baisan ch tuuniig onkhrulen za-
iluulsnyg ted kharzhee. ted bulshind or-
tol baruun tald n' tsagaan nomrog nomor-
son negen zaluu suuzh baikhyg kharaad
gaikhlaa. ter tedendbuu gaikh. ta nar tsovd-
logdson nazaryn yesusiig khaizh baigaa. ter
amilsan, ter end baikhgui. kharagtun, tuu-
niig tav'san gazar ene baina. kharin yavzh,
tuunii shav' nar bolon pyetrt yesus ta naraas
omno galil uruu yavna. yag l aildsanykh n'
daguu ta nar tend tuuniig kharakh bolno
gezh kheleerei gelee. tegeed ted bulsh-
naas garan guiv. uchir n' ted chichirch,
bur gaikhazh gutssen bailaa. ted ais-
naasaa bolzh khend ch yuu ch khelsengui.
[doloo khonogiin ekhnii odor ter ert ami-
laad, ekhleed magdalyn mariad uzegdzhee.
(yesus mariad shuglesen doloon chotgoriig
zailuulsan yum). ter emegtei yavzh, yesustei
ur'd n' khamt baisan khumuusiig gashuu-
dan uilzh baikhad n' tedend medegdev. ted
yesusiin am'd gedgiig, mon mariad uzegdsen
gedgiig sonsood itgekhees tatgalzav. uu-
nii daraa tednii khoyer n' khodoo yavzh
baital zamd n' yesus oriigoo oor dureer
tedend uzuulev. ted yavzh, uuniig bu-
saddaa medegdzhee. gevch ted ter khoy-
ert bas itgesengui. daraa n', arvan ne-
gen shav' nar n' tukhlan suuzh baikhad n'
yesus tedend uzegdlee. tereer tednii itgel-
guig, khatuu zurkhteig zemlev. uchir n'
tuuniig amilsnykh n' daraa kharsan khu-
muust ted itgeegui yum. yesus tedendbukh
delkhiigeer yavzh, sain medeeg bukh bu-
teeld tunkhaglagtun. khen itgezh baptism
khurtene, ter avragdakh bolno. kharin it-
geegui khun n' yallagdakh bolno. itgegchded
ene temdguud dagaldana. minii nereer ted
chotgoruudiig zailuulzh, shine kheleer ya-
rina. ted mogoig barina. ted ukhuulekh
yamar ch yum uusan, ter n' tedend khor
bolokhgui. vchtei khun deer ted garaa tavi-
val edgene gezh aildlaa. ingeed ezen yesus
tedend aildsany daraa tenger ood avagdazh,
burkhany baruun gart zalrav. ted yavzh,
gazar saigui tunkhaglazhee. ezen tedentei
khamt azhillazh, ugiig dagaldakh temdgu-
udeer batalzh ogchee. amyen.]

bidnii dund biyelsen uil yavdluudyn talaar olon khun emkhtgekheer shiidsen bilee. ankhnaas n' nadeer gerchlegchid khiigeed ugiin uilchlegchid bidend tedgeeriig ulamzhilsanchlan, bugdiig ekhnees n' nyagtlan sudalsan tul tand tuuniig des daraalan bichizh ogokh n' nadad bas zokhistoi sanagdlaa, erkhem khundet tyeofil min'. ene n' tand zaasan zuilsiin talaarkh gartsaagui uneniig tand taniulakhyn tuld yum shuu. iudyein khaan khyerodyn odrudud abiagiin bulgiin zakharia nertei negen takhilch baizhee. tuunii ekhner n' aarony okhidoos garaltai bogood tuuniig yelizabyet gedeg baiv. taid khoyeulaa ezenii alivaa tushaal shaardlagyg gem zemguigeer dagazh, burkhany omno zovt bailaa. yelizabyet khuuser baisan uchir ted ur khuukhedgui baiv. tegeed ch ted khoyeulaa otolson baiv. zakharia bulgiinkhee eelzh yesoor burkhany omno takhilchiin albyg guitsetgez baikh zuur iim yavdal tokhiozhee. takhilchiin yeslolyn zanshaar shodokhod, ezenii sumd orzh utlaga uugiulakh uureg tuund taarsan baina. utlaga uugiulakh tsagt, tsuglarsan olon bugd gadaa n' zalbirtsgaazh baizhee. ezenii tenger elch utlagyn takhilyn shireenii baruun tald zogsozh baigaa n' tuund uzegdev. zakharia tuuniig kharماغtsaa sandarch, aizhee. kharin tenger elch tuund khandanzakharia aa, buu ai. uchir n' chinii guilt sonsogdson bogood ekhner yelizabyet chin' chamd khuu toruulne. chi tuund iokhan gedeg ner ogokh bolno. chi bayar zhargaltai bolzh, olon khun tuuniig torokhod bayasna. uchir n' ter ezenii omno aguu bolokh bogood daks, esvel sogtookh undaag khezee ch am-sakhgui. ekhiinkhee khevliid baikhdaa ch ariun sunseer ter duuren baikh bolno. ter izrailiin khovguudees olngy burkhan ezen n' erguulen khanduulakh bolno. etsguudi-inkh n' zurkhiig khuukhdud uruu n', duulgavargui negniig zovt khumuusiin mergen ukhaand butsaakhyn tuld ezenii omno yeliagiin khuch bolood suns dotor yavna. tiinkhuu ezenii toloo beltgegdes khumuusiig belen bolgokh yum gezhee. zakharia tenger elchidbi uuniig kherkhen medekh bilee? bi khogshin khun, ekhner maan' ch otolson gekhed, tenger elch khariud n' tuundbi bol burkhany orshikhuid zogsogch gabriyel gegch agaad enekhuu sain medeeg chamd avchirch ogon, chamd khelekheer ilgeddsen yum. kharagtun, tsag n' bolokhoor biyelegdekh ugend min' chi itgeegui uchraas edgeer n' biyelegdekh odriig khurtel chi khelgui bolzh, yar'zh chadakhgui gelee. khumuus zakhariag khuleen, tuuniig sumd udsand gaikhatsgaazh bailaa. kharin ter garch ireed tedentei yar'zh chadsangui. sum dotor

ter uzegdel uzsen yum baina gezh ted oilgov. kharin zakharia tedend dokhizh zangasaar baisan ba tiinkhuu khelgui kheveer khotsrov. takhilchiin alba guitsetgekhe odrud du-usakhad, ter gertee khariv. khed khonogiin daraa ekhner yelizabyet n' zhiremslen, tavan saryn tursh khunii nudend ul ortozh, khumuusiin dund bui shivshgiig min' zaliluulakhaar ezen nad uruu taalan kharzh, ene odrudued uuniig nadad buteen ogson n' ene azhee gev. tenger elch gabriyelyg burkhan galilyn nazar khot uruu zurgadugaar sard ilgeesen azhee. gabriyel davdyn udmyn isoyef gedeg khuntei sui tav'san ongon busuigin gert khurch irlee. tuuniig maria gedeg baiv. orzh ireed tenger elch tuundiveegdegch ee, bayarla! ezen chamtai khamt baina gev. kharin maria ene ugend ikhed tsochizh, ene n' yuun mendchilgee baizh bolokh talaar bodozh tsegnev. tenger elch tuundmaria, buu ai. chi burkhany iveelig olzhee. uzeztun, chi khevliidee urtei bolzh khuu toruulne. tuuniig chi yesus gezh nerlekh bolno. ter khuu augaa negen bolokh ba khamgiin deediin khuu gezh du-udagdana. ezen burkhan tuund ovog davi-dynkh n' khaan shireeg ogokh bolno. ter iakovyn geriig uurd khaanchlakh bogood tuunii khaanchlald togsgol baikhgui baina gesend, maria tenger elchidbi ongon atal ene n' yaazh butekh bilee? gekhed tenger elchariun suns cham deer irzh, khamgiin deediin khuch chamaig burkhene. tiimees torokh ariun negen n' burkhany khuu gezh duudagdakh bolno. uzeztun, chinii sadan yelizabyet mon otol nasandaa khuutei bolzh, khuuser gegdezh baisan ter emegtei odoo zurgaan sartai. uchir n' burkhand bolomzhgui yum gezh neg ch baikhgui gezh khelev. mariaezenii shivegchniig kharagtun. khelsen ugsiin tan' daguu nadad biyelekh boltugai gekhed n' tenger elch tuuniig orkhn odloo. ter odrudued maria bosood uularkhag nutgiig zorin iudagiin negen khot uruu yaaran yavzh, zakhariagiin gert orzh yelizabyettai mendlev. yelizabyet mariagiin mendiig sonsmogts khevlii dekh khuukhed n' khodlov. yelizabyet ariun sunseer duurch, changa duugaar khashkhiranemegteichuudiin undaas yerooltei n' chi mon. khevlii dekh ur chin' yerooltei yee! ezenii min' ekh nad deer irzh yaazh bolokh bilee? kharagtun, mendiin duu chin' minii chikhnee sonsogdmogts khevlii dekh ur min' bayaran khodlov. ezenees oort n' aildsan zuil biyelne gedegt itgesen ter emegtei yerooltei yee! khemeev. mariasetgel min' ezeniig deedelne, suns min' ch minii avragch burkhand bayassan. uchir n' ezen shivegchniikhee daruu baidlyg kharav.kharagtun, ene tsagaas khoish bukh yueiinkhen namaig yerooltei gezh tootsokh bolno. uchir n' khuchit negen minii toloo aguu uilsiiig

khiiv.tuunii ner ariun bilee. tuunii orshool tuunees emeechged yuees uyed damzhin baikh bolno. ter oriin mutraar khuchit uilsiiig buteezh,zurkhniiikhee bodluudad bardamagchdyg taraasan bilee. udirdagchdyg sentiinees n' buulgan,daruu baigsdyg ter orgomzhlov. lsson khumuusiig sainaar byalkhuulzh,bayachuudyg gar khooson butsaav. oriinkhoo zarts bolokh izrail'd ter tuslan,orshooloo dursazh, bidnii etseg ovgodod aildsanchlan,abrakhamyng bolood ur udmyg n' uurd orshoonogezhee. maria yelizabyeten khamt gurvan sar orchim baigaad, gertee butslaa. yelizabyeten torokh tsag n' bolzh, khuu toruulev. ezen tuund aguun orshooloo uzuulsniig khorshuud n' bolon torol sadanguud n' duulaad khamtdaa baryarlazh bailaa. ingeed naim dakh' odor n' ted khuukhdiin khovchiig khondokhoor ireed, khuug etsgiinkh n' nereer zakharia gezh nerlekh gekhed n' tuunii ekhugui, ter iokhan gezh duudagdakh bolno gev. ted tuundchiniii torol sadan dotor iim nertei khun yer baikhgui shuu dee geed, etsgees n' khuug khen gezh nerlekhiig khusezh baigaag n' dokhio zangaagaar asuukhad, zakharia sambar guizh, deer n' ákhuugiin ner n' iokhanž gezh bichikhed ted bugd gaikhazh khot-srov. ter darui tuunii khel, am n' neegden, burkhanym magtan yar'zh ekhev. tednii ergen toirond am'dardag bukh khumuus aidast avtazh, iudyein bukh uularkhag nutgaar ene bukhonii tukhai yaria bolzh bailaa. uuniig sonsson bukhen bodol sanaandaa khadgalzhene khuukhed tegvel yuu bolokh bol? getsgeezh baiv. uchir n' ezenii mutar gartsaagui tuunii khamt bailaa. etseg zakharia n' ariun sunseer duurch, esh uzuulen, izrailiin burkhan ezen magtagdakh boltugai'lyuu gevel ter biden uruu irzh,oriin ard tumnii tolookh zolityg guitseesen. oriin zarts davidyn gert bidnii tolookh avralyn evriig bosgov. (ter ertnees ariun esh uzuulegchdiinkhee amaar damzhuulan aildsanchlan) ene n' daisnuudaas maan' bolood bidniig uzun yadagsdyn garaas avrakh avral bogood etseg ovgodod min' orshool uzuulzh,oriin ariun geregeee dursakhyn tuld yum. ter geree n' bidnii etseg abrakhamd tangaraglasan tangarag bogood daisnuudyn garaas avraad,aidas tugshuurguigeer bid bukh odruudiinkhee turshtuunii omno ariun bolood zovt baidal dotoruund uilchlekhiiin tuld boloi. khuu, chi khamgiin deed negenii esh uzuulegch gezh duudagdana.uchir n' chi tuunii zamyg beldekhiin tuldezenii omno yavakh bolno. ene n' tuunii ard tumend avralyn medlegiig nugluudiinkh n' uuchlalaar ogokhiin tuld yum. bidnii burkhanu niguulsengui orshooloormandakh nar n' deerees bidend aichlan irekh n' kharankhui ba ukhliin suudert suugsdyn deer giizh,bidnii kholiig enkh taivny zam

uruu chigluulekhiin tuld yumgesen azhguu. khuukhed ossoor, sunseer khuchirkheg bolson bogood izrailiin omno garch irekh odroo khurtel tsold am'drav.

2

ter odruuded gazar burd khun amyn toollogo yavuulakh tukhai tsyazar' avgustyn zarlig garchee. ene n' kuirini siriin zakhiragch baisan uyed khiiisen ankhny toollogo bailaa. toollogod burtguulekheer bugd oor ooriin torolkh khot uruu yavtsgaav. iosyef davidyn udmyin khun baisan tul bas galilyn nazar khotoos iudyeig zorin byetlyekhyem gegddeg davidyn khot uruu khuukhedtei bolson suit busgui mariagiinkhaa khamt burtguulekheer yavav. tedniig tend baikh uyed mariagiin nyarailakh odor n' bolzh, ter uugan khuugee toruulzh, tuuniig daavuund oroozh tezheeliin tevshin dotor taviv. uchir n' den buudald tedniig khonogluulakh oroo baisangui. ter gazar kheden khon'chid surgee manaad shono kheer khonoglozh baizhee. genet ezenii tenger elch tednii omno zogsosz, ezenii tsog zhavkhlan tednii ergen toirond gisend khon'chid ulemzhiin aidast avtazhee. tenger elch tedendbuu aigtun, kharagtun, bi bukh ard tumniig ulemzh baryarlulakh sain medeeg ta nart avchirlaa. noodor davidyn khotod avragch, ezen khrist ta naryn toloo mendellee. tezheeliin tevshind baikh daavuund olgiidsyn nyalkh khuukhdiig ta nar olzh kharna. ene n' ta nart temdeg bolno gelee. genet onookh tenger elchiin khamt olon toony tengerleg daichid uzegdezh, burkhanym magtan, deer ondort aldar n' burkhand baikh boltugai, door gazart amar taivan n' tuunii taal-lyg olson khumuust baikh boltugai getsgeev. tenger elch nar tedniig orkhin tenger ood odsond khon'chid biye biyedeeodoo shuud byetlyekhyemd och'ye. ezenii bidend meduulsen zuil butseniig uzetsgeeye gelee. ted yaaran irzh, maria, iosyef bolon tezheeliin tevshin dotor khevtezh bui khuug olzh ochiv. ted uuniig kharaad monookh khuukhdiin tukhai sonsson ugee meduullee. khon'chdyn tedend yar'san zuil n' sonsson bugdiin gaikhlyg toruulzhee. kharin ene ugiig maria zurkhendeet tungan bodozh, ene bukhniig nandignan khadgalsan yum. orsod n' kheluulsnii daguu sonsozh, uzsen bolgonykhoo toloo khon'chid burkhanym magtan aldarshuulsaar butslaa. naiman odrin daraa tuunii khovchiig khondon tuund yesus gedeg ner khairlav. tuuniig khevliid bii bolokhoos omno tenger elch ene neriig ogson azhee. mosyegin khuul' yesoort tsevershikh odruud n' duusakhad ted tuuniig ezend orgokhoor iyerusalimd avchrav. ene n' ákhevliig neegch uugan er khuisten bukhen ezend ariun gezh duudagdakh bolnož gezh

ezenii khuul'd bichigdsenii daguu yum. ingekhdee ezenii khuul'd ikhoks khuurzgene esvel tagtaany khoyer degdeekhiigz gesnii daguu takhil orgokhiin tuld irzhee. uzegtun, iyerusalimd simyeon gegch zovt shudarga agaad susegt negen baiv. ter izrailliin taitgarlyg khuleezh baisan bogood tuunii deer ariun suns bailaa. ezenii khristiig uzekhees naash oorig n' ukhekhuig khemeen ariun suns tuund ilerkhiiisen baiizhee. ter khun sunsend khotlogdsoor sumd irzhee. khuu yesusiin toloo khuulliin yesololyg uildekhiin tuld etseg ekh n' tuuniiig sumd avchrakh uyd n' simyeon khuug gar deeree avch, burkhanyg magtaad ezen, ta oriin ugiin daguu bool namaigaa amar taivan yavuultugai. uchir n' minii nud tany avralyg kharlaa. ta uuniiig bukh ard tumnii omno beldsen bilee. ene n' khar' undestend ilchleliin gerel,tany ard tumen bolokh izrailliin aldar n' boloigezhee. khuugiin etseg ekh tuunii tukhai khelsen ene ugend ikhed gaikhazh bailaa. simyeon tedniig yeroogood, tuunii ekh mariadkharagtun, ene khuukhed izrail'd onlyg unagakh, bosgokh bolon esergutsekh temdgiin toloo tomilogdzhee. setgel chin' khurteil ildend nevt sulbegdekh bolno. etsest n' olon tumnii zurkhnii bodol sanaa ilchlegdene gev. mon ted ashyer ovgiin zamyeln okhin anna gegch esh uzuulegch nas ondor emegtei baiv. ter gerlesniikhee daraa nokhortegoo doloon zhil khamt am'draad daraa n' nayan dorvon nas khurtee belevsen yavzhee. ter emegtei matsag barilt bolon zalbirlaar odor shonogui uilchlen, sumiig khezee ch orkhisongui. ene mochid anna khurch irzh, burkhand talarkhal orgood, iyerusalimyn zolilyg khuleezh baisan bukhend tuunii tukhai urgelzhuulen yariv. ted ezenii khuulliin daguu bugdiig guitselduulsanii daraa galil uruu oorsdiinkhoo nayan khot uruu butszhee. khuukhed osozh, khuchirkheg bolon mergen ukhaand bolovsorsoor bailaa. burkhany niguulsel tuun deer baisan yum. tuunii etseg ekh zhil bur deeguor ngorokh bayaraa iyerusalim uruu yavdag baiv. tuuniiig arvan khoyer nastai baikhad n' bayaryn zanshil yesoor ted mon tiish yavts-gaav. togtson khonoguudyn toog guitseesnii daraa ted butsakhad yesus khuu iyerusalimd uldzhee. etseg ekh n' ch uuniiig anzaarsangui. kharin tuuniiig zhanghiin tsuvaan dund yavaa khemeen bodoszh, anyakhaa neg odriig ardaa ongoroozhee. ted tuuniiig torol sadan bolood taniluudynkhaa dund khaizh ekhlev. ted tuuniiig olsongui. tegeed yesusiig khain iyerusalim uruu butsan irev. guran odriin daraa ted tuuniiig sumd bagsh naryn dund sugaad tedniig sonsozh, mon tednees asuuzh baikhad n' olzhee. tuunii ukhaan bolon khariultuud n' tuuniiig sons-son bukhonii gaikhlyg toruulzh baiv. ted tu-

uniiig kharaad gaikhazh, ekh n' tuundkhuu min', chi yuund bidend ingezh khandav? etseg bid khoyer chin' sanaa zovon chamaig erzkh khailaa gekhed, terta naryuund namaig khaisan yum be? etsegiinkhee gert baikh yestoig min' ta nar midsengui gezhuu? gev. tuunii khelsen ugiig ted oilgosongui. ter tednii khamt yavsaar nazart irzh, tednii ugend duulgavartai baiv. ene bukhniig n' tuunii ekh zurkh setgeldee nandignan khadgalsan yum. yesusiin biye bolon mergen ukhaan n' ossoor baisan bogood burkhany bolon olon tumnii taallyg olzhee.

3

tsyeyzar' tibyeriin khaanchlalyn arvan tav dakh' zhild, ponti pilat iudyein zakhiragch, khyerod galilyn khaan, tuunii duu filip ituraye bolon trakhonityn muzhiin khaan, lusan abilyenii khaan, annas bolon kaiaf nar terguun takhilch baikh uyd tsold bui zakhariagiin khuu iokhan uruu burkhany ug irev. ter iordan khaviin bukh gazzara yavzh, nugluudiin uuchlalyn tolookh gemshliin baptismyg tunkhaglazh bailaa. ene n' esh uzuulegch isaagiin ugstei nomd bichigdsenchlen,utsold khashkhiragch negnii duezenii zamyg beltegettun,tuunii zamyg shuluun bolgogtun. guu zhalga bur duurch,uuls, tolgod bukhnen dooshlon,takhir n' shuluun bolzh,khotgor bukhnen tegshrekhh bogood alivaa makhani biye burkhany avralyg uzne genezgezhee. tiimees ter ooroor n' baptism khurtekh gezhu baisan olond khandankhort mogoin udam aa, irekh uur khilengees zugtakhyg khen ta nart sanuulav? tiim bogoos gemshild zokhistoi ur zhimsiig bii bolgogtun. abraham bol bidnii etseg gezhu dotooro buu khel. bi ta nart khel'ye. burkhan ene chuluunuudyg ch abrahamyn khuukhduud bolgozh chadna. moddyn undsend sukh khediin zoogdzhee. tiimees sain ur zhims urguuldaggui alivaa mod tsavchigdan gald khayagdash bolno gev. tsuglasan olon tuuneestegvel bid yuu khiikh yestoi yum be? gezhu asuutsgaav. ter tedendkhoyer tsamtstai n' tsamtsgui negende iluuchil. khooltoi neg n' uunii adil uildegtun gelee. zarim tatvar khuraagchid baptism khurtekh bas irzh, tuuneesbagsh aa, bid yaakh bolzh baina? gekhed, ta nar togtogdsonoo iluug buu avagtun gev. zarim tserguudbid yaakh bolzh baina, bid yaakh yestoi yum be? gesend, terkheenes ch khucheer mongo buu av. khoniig ch khilseer buu gutge. avdag kholsondoo setgel khangaluun bai gelee. ard olon khristiig khuleen, iokhany tukhai bugdz zurkh setgeldee tuunii khrist mon bolokh esekhiig bodoszh bailaa. iokhan bugded khandanminii khuv'd gevel, bi ta nart usaar baptism khurteedeg. kharin nadaas

iluu khuchtei negen irzh baina. bi tuunii shaakhain sury ch tailakh zokhisgui khun. ter ta nart ariun suns khiigeed galaar baptism khurteene. utremee guitsed tseveren, ulaan buudaig saravchindaa ovoelokhyn tuld tuunii gart shigshigch seree n' baina. kharin tereer khog khayagdig n' untarshgui galaar shataana gelee. tiinkhuu oor olon zuiliig khelzh senkhrulen, ter ard olond sain medeeg tunkhaglazh bailaa. kharin zakhi-ragch khyerod duugiinkhee ekhner khyerodiagiin khereg bolon ooriin uildsen buzar muu bukh khergiin toloo iokhanaas zemle khurtzhee. ene bukhen deer nemeed, ter iokhanyg shorond khoriulzhee. ard olon bugdeeree baptism khurtezh baikh uyd yesus mon baptism khurteed zalbirsch baikh zuur tenger zaagdan, ariun suns biyet khelbereer tuun deer tagtaa met buun intel tengerees duu garchchi minii khairtai khuu. chamd minii taalal orshdog gev. yesus guuchaad nastai baikhdaa oriin uilchleliig ekhelsen bogood khumuusiin boddogoor, ter bol iosyefyn khuu, iosyef n' yeligiin, yeli n' mattatyn, mattat n' lyeviin, lyevi n' myelkhigiin, myelkhi n' iannain, iannai n' iosyefyn, iosyef n' mattatiagiin, mattatia n' amosyn, amos n' nakhumyn, nakhum n' khyesiin, khyesli n' naggain, naggai n' maatyn, maat n' mattatiagiin, mattatia n' syemyeinii, syemyein n' iosyekhyn, iosyekh n' iodagiin, ioda n' ioanany, ioanan n' rkhyesagiin, rkhyesa n' zyerubbabyelyn, zyerubbabeyel n' shyealtiyelyn, shyealtiyel n' nyeriin, nyeri n' myelkhigiin, myelkhi n' addiin, addi n' kosamyn, kosam n' yelmadamyn, yelmadam n' yeriin, yer n' ioshuagiin, ioshua n' yeliyezyeriin, yeliyezyer n' iorimyn, iorim n' mattatyn, mattat n' lyeviin, lyevi n' simyeony, simyeon n' iudagiin, iuda n' iosyefyn, iosyef n' ionamyn, ionam n' yeliakimyn, yeliakim n' myelyeagiin, myelyea n' myennagiin, myenna n' mattatiagiin, mattata n' natany, natan n' davidyn, david n' iyessiin, iyessi n' obyedyin, obyed n' boazyn, boaz n' salmony, salmon n' nakshshony, nakshshon n' amminadabyn, amminadab n' adminy, admin n' ramyn, ram n' khyezrony, khyezron n' pyeryeziin, pyeryez n' iudagiin, iuda n' iakovyn, iakov n' isaakiin, isaak n' abrahamyn, abraham n' tyeragiin, tyera n' nakhoryn, nakhor n' syerugiin, syerug n' ryeugiin, ryeu n' pyelyegiin, pyelyeg n' khyebyeriin, khyebyer n' shyelagiin, shyela n' kainany, kainan n' arfaksadyn, arfaksad n' shyemiin, shyem n' noagiin, noa n' lamyekhyn, lamyekh n' myetusyeliagiin, myetusyela n' yenokhyn, yenokh n' iaryedyn, iaryed n' makhalalyeyelyn, makhalalyeyel n' kainany, kainan n' yenoshiin, yenosh n' syetiin, syet n' adamyn, adam n' burkhany khuu boloi.

yesus ariun sunseer duurch iordanaas but-sazh tsold sunseer khotlogdon, dochin odririn tursh diavold sorigdzhee. ter uyeiin tursh ter yuu ch ideegui uchir tedgeer odruudiig duussany daraa ikhed olszhee. diavol tu-undkherev chi burkhany khuu mon yum bol ene chuluund talkh bol gezh tushaa l daa gev. yesuskhun zovkhon talkhaar am'dard-aggui gezh bichigdsen baidag gelee. daraa n' ter tuuniig deesh avaachaad, khoromkhon zuur delkhiin bukh khaanchlaluudyg uzuulev. tegeed diavol tuundene bukh ezemshil bolon tedgeeriin sur khuchiig bi chamd og'ye. uchir n' ene bugd nadad ogogdson yum. bi uuniig khussen khundee ogch chadna. tiimees kherev chi nadad morgovol, ene bugd chiniikh bolno gekhed yesus tuundchi ooriin burkhan ezendee morgozh, zovkhon bukh uilchil gezh bichigdsen baidag gev. ter tuuniig iyerusalim uruu avaachaad sumiin oroi deer zogsoogood, tu-undkherev chi burkhany khuu mon yum bol endees dooshoo user. chamaig khamgaalakh uurgii ter tenger elch nartaa ogno monted gar deeree chamaig orgood avch yavna.inges-neer chi kholoo chuluund tsokhikhgui yum gezh bichigdsen baidag shuu dee gesend, yesuschi ooriin burkhan ezenee sor'zh ul bolno gezh bas aildsan baidag gelee. diavol khamag soriltoo baraad, tokhiromzh-toi tsag irtel tuuniig orkhin odzhee. yesus sunsnii khuch dotor galild butszah irev. tu-unii tukhai zar ergen toiron dakh' gazar tarkhsan bailaa. ter sinagoguudad n' surgaal zaazh ekhelsen agaad bugd tuuniig magtan shagshitsgaazh baiv. yesus oriin os-son khot nazartaa irzh, zanshsan yesooroo amraltyn odor sinagogt orzh, sudraas unshikhaar bosov. tuund esh uzuulegch isa-iagiin nomyg organ bariv. yesus nomyg neen, door bichigdsen khesgiig olood, ezenii suns nad deer baina.uchir n' sain medeeg yaduust delgeruul gezhter namaig tosolson yum.ter namaig ilgeesen n'olzlog-dogsdod erkh choloog tunkhaglaksh,sokhr-uudad kharaa oruulakh,daramtand baigsdyg choloolokhiin satsuu, mon ezenii taalamzhit zhiliig tunkhaglakshyn tuld boloigegzh un-shaad, nomoo khuilzh, khargalzagchid ergu-len ogood, suuv. sinagogt baisan bugdiin nud tuuniig shirten bailaa. ter tedend khandazhenekhuu sudar onoodor songold tan' biyellee gezh aildav. bugd tuunii tukhai sainaar yar'zh, tuunii amnaas garakh niguulsliin ugst gaikhazh baiv. tedene chin' iosyefyn khuu bish uu? getsgeezh bailaa. ter tedendemch ee, oorigoo anagaa gekh zuir ugii ta nar nadad khelzh, kapvernaum uildsen gezh bidend sonsogdson bukhnee end, torolkh khotdoo bas uildeech gekh baikh l daa geed, teruneneer bi ta nart

khel'ye. neg ch esh uzuulegch torolkh khot-doo khundlegddeggui. kharin bi ta nart uneneer khel'ye. yeliagin odrueded guran zhil zurgaan saryn tursh tenger khaagdan bukh gazar ikh olsgolon bolokh uyed izrail'd beleven emegteichuud olon baisan. gesen khedii ch yelia tednii khen uruu ch ilgeegdelgui kharin zovkhon sidon nutgiin zaryefat khemeekh negen beleven emegtei uruu ilgeegdzhee. mon esh uzuulegch yelishagin uyed izrail'd uyaman ovchtei baisan olon khunees neg n' ch tseversheegui atal zovkhon siriin naaman gegch tsevershzhree gev. sinagotg baigsad bugd uunniig sonsood uur khilengeer duurch, boson kharaizh, yesusiig khotooosoo gargazhee. tegeed tuuniig tsokhionooos tulkhen unagakhaar tolgodyn oroi uruu avchrav. tednii khot tend barigdsan azhee. kharin ter tednii dunduur ongorch, oriinkhoo zamaar odloo. tereer uruudan yavzh, galilyn kapyernaum khotod ireed, amraltyon odor kumuust surgaal zaazh bailaa. tuunii surgaal erkh medeltei baisan tul ted surgaa-lyg n' gaikhan shagshizh bailaa. sinagotg buzar chotgoriin sunsend ezemdulsen negen khun baisan agaad ter changa duugaar khuuye, nazaryn yesus ee, bid tand yamar khamaatai bilee? ta bidniig khonookhoor irsen uu? bi tany khen bolokhyg, burkhany ariun negen gedgiig medne gekhed yesus tuuniig zemlezh,duugui bai. tuunees zail! gelee. tegtel chotgor tuuniig khumuusiin dunad unagaagaad, khonoolguigeer tuunees garch odov. ted bugdeeree gaikhshirch, oor khorondooene yuun surgaal ve? ter erkh medel khiigeed khucheer buzar sunsuuuded tushaakhad ted gartsgaav gezh yarlitsazh ekhlev. tuunii tukhai zar khaviin bukh gazraar tarkhazh bailaa. yesus bosozh, sinagogaas garaad, simony gert orokhod tuunii khadam ekh mash ikh khaluuntai shanalzh baizhee. ted simony khadam ekhiin toloo tuunees guiv. yesus khadmynkh n' derged zogsood, khaluunyg zemlekhed khaluun n' buuzhee. ter darui khadam ekh n' bosozh, tedniig zochlov. nar zhargakh uyeer eldiviin ovchtei khumuusiig yesus uruu avchirsand ter khun bur deer garaa tavin, tedniig edgeezh bailaa. chotgoruud olon khumuusees garch,ta bol burkhany khuu mon khemeen khashkhirch baiv. tuuniig khrist gedgiig n' ted medezh baisan tul ter tedniig zemlezh, tedend yarikhyg zovshoorokhgui bailaa. uur tsaikh uyeer yesus yavzh, ezgui gazar ochson bolovch olon tumen tuuniig khaizh baiv. tegeed ted tuun uruu irzh, yesusiig oorsdoosoo yavuulakhgui baikhyg khicheetsgeezh bailaa. kharin ter tedendbi burkhany khaanchlalyg oor khotuudad bas tunkhaglakh yestoi. ene zorilgyn tul bi ilgeegdsen bilee gev. ter iudyien sinagoguudad surgaalaa aildsaar bailaa.

tuuniig gyennyesyaryetyn nuurn derged zogsozh baikhad tuuniig olon tumen toiron buchizh, burkhany ugiig sonsozh bailaa. tegeed ter nuurn khovoond khoyer zav' baikhyg kharav. kharin zagaschid n' zavinaasaa buugaad toroo ugaazh bailaa. yesus zavinuudyn negen deer buyuu simony zavvin deer garaad, gazraas zhaakhan kholdulakhgy tuunees guiv. tegeed yesus suugaad zavin deerees olon tumend surgaalaa zaazh ekhlev. ter aildazh duusaad, simondusny gun uruu n' ochood toroo khayaad bar' gekhed simonezen, bid shonozhingoo zduren zagaschlaad yuu ch bar'sangi. gevch ta khelzh baigaa tul toroo khayaad uz'ye gev. ted toroo khayatal mash ikh khemzheenii zagas barigdazh, tor n' uragdazh ekhlev. ted nogoo zavin deerkh busad nokhdodoo irzh tuskakhgy dokhikhod, ted irzh khoyer zaviig duurgekhed ted zhivzh ekhlev. kharin simon pyetr uunniig kharaad, yesusiin khold unaadezen, bi nugelt khun tul nadaas kholdooch! gelee. ene zagaschlalaas bolzh ter bolon tuunii nokhod bur gaikhazh orkhizhee. tuunchlen simony khamtragchid bolokh zbyedyeyen khovguud iakov, iokhan khoyer ch gaikhazh khotsrov. tegtel yesus simond khandanbuu ai! uunees khoish chi khumuusiig zagaschlakh bolno gev. tegeed ted zavia eregt khurgeed bukhniig orkhin, tuuniig dagalaa. yesusiig negen khotod baikh uyed n', biyeeree duuren uyaman ovchtei neg khun tuuniig kharaad nuureeree unazh,ezen, kharev ta khusvel namaig tsever bolgozh chadna shuu dee gezh guilaa. ter garaa sungan, tuund khurchbi khusezh baina. tseversh gekhed ter daruid onoo khun uyaman ovchnoosoo angizhirlaa. tereer khend ch khelzh bolokhgui gezh tuund tushaagaad,kharin yavzh, oriigoo takhlichid uzuuleed tedend gerschle bolgon mosyegiin togtooson yesoar tsevershenikhee toloo orgol orgo gelee. kharin tuunii tukhai zar ulam gazar avch, bur olon khumuus tuuniig sonsokh gezh, mon ovchnoo edgeelgekkeher khuran tsuglazh baiv. kharin ter oroo dandaa semkhen zailzh ezgui zeluud gazar uruu yavzh, zalbirdag bailaa. negen odor tuuniig surgaalaa zaazh baikhad n' tend iyerusalim, iudyei bolon galilyn bukh tosgodoos irsen kheseg khuuliin surgagch nar bolood fari-saichuud suuzh baizhee. edgeeltiig guitsetgekhiin tul denii khuch tuund ogogdson baiv. uzegtun, kheseg khun saa ovchtei khuniig devsgertei n' avchrav. tegeed dotogsh n' oruulzh, tuunii omno avachikh gezh khicheesen bolovch ui olon khunees bolzh tuuniig dotogsh n' oruulakh argagui baisan tul ted deever deer garch, deevreer ter khuniig devsgertei n' doosh buulgazh, yesusiin

omno yag tovd n' taviv. tednii itgeliig kharaad yesusand min', nugel chin' uuchlagdsan gekhed khuuliin bagsh nar bolon farisaichuudburkhanyg doromzhlon yar'zh bui ene khun khien gegch ve? gagt-skhuu burkhanaas oor khien nugliig uuchilzh chadakh yum be? khemeen dotroo bodots-goozhee. kharin tednii bodlyg medsen yesus tedendta nar yaagaad ingexh bodov? nugel chin' uuchlagdlaa gezh khelekh, esvel bosood alkh gezh khelekhiin al' n' amarkhan be? kharin khunii khuu gazar deer nugluudiig uuchlakh erkh medelteig ta nart meduulekhiin tuld geed saa ovchtei khundbi chamd khelzh baina. bos, devsgeree avaad gertee khar' gev. darui onoo khun tednii omno bosozh, deer n' khevtezh baisan yumaa avaad, burkhanyg aldarshuulsaar geriin zug yavzhee. ted bugdeeree mel gaikhazh, burkhanyg aldarshuulzh ekhelsen bogoodbid onoodor mon ch gaikhaltai zuils kharlaa getsgeen bugd aidast avtsan bailaa. daraa n' ter garch yavan, tatvar khuraagch lyevi gegch khuniiig tatvaryn gazar suukhyg kharaad, namaig daga gezh tuund khelekhed ter khamag yumaa ardaa orkhin bosozh, tuunii dagalaa. lyevi yesust zoriulzh gertee tom zoog bariv. tend olon tatvar khuraagchid bolon oor khumuus tedentei khamat shirend tukhlan suuzh baizhee. farisaichuud, mon tednii khuuliin bagsh narta nar chin' yaagaad tatvar khuraagchid bolon nugeltnuudiin khamt idezh, uuzh baidag bilee? gezh tuunii shav' nart durguit-sen khelekhed yesus tedenderuul khumuust bus, ovchtei khumuust emch kheregtei. bi zovt khuniiig bus, kharin nugeltnuudiig gemshild duudakhaar irsen yum gev. ted tuundiokhany shav' nar bainga matsag bar'zh, zalbirlaa orgodog. farisaichuudyn shav' nar ch mon adil uilddeg. kharin tanykh idezh, utsagaakh yum gesend yesus tedendshine khurgeniig baikhad ta nar khurgenii baraa bologchdyg matsag bariulzh bolokhgui biz dee? kharin ter odruud irne. shine khurgen tednees avaachigdakh odruuded ted matsag barina gev. tegeed ter mon tedend khandan negen surgaalt zuirleleerkhen ch shine deeleesee urzh avaad, khuuchin deele nokhdoggui. tegvel ter shinee ch urakh bolno. shine n' khuuchind ul zokhino. khien ch shine darsyg khuuchin tulmand khiidegui. tegvel shine dars tulmaa zad tavina. dars asgarch, tulam ch kheregguui bolno. kharin shine darsyg shine tulmand l khiikh yestoi. khuuchin dars uuchikhaad khien ch shiniig khusdeggui shuu dee. uchir n' ter khuuchin n' sain gene gezh tedend aildav.

6

negen amraltyn odor ter tarian talbaigaar dairan ongorch bailaa. shav' nar n' tar-

ian turuu shuvtran avch gartaa tsairuulan idezh baizhee. kharin farisaichuudyn zarim n'ta nar chin' amraltyn odor khuul' bus zuil yuund uildene ve? gekhed yesusdavid bolon tuuntei khamt baigsad olsokhdoov yuu khiisniig n' ta nar unshaagui yuu? ter burkhanyg gert orzh, zovkhon takhilch naraas oor khien ch idezh ul bolokh ariusgasan talkhnaas avch idsen todiigui mon nokhdodoo ogson shuu dee geed, tedendkhuunii khuu n' amraltyn odrin ezen mon gelee. or negen amraltyn odor tuuniiig sinagogt orzh, surgaalaa zaazh baikhad tend baruun gar n' khatangirzhsan khun baizhee. farisaichuud bolon khuuliin bagsh nar tuuniiig buruutgakh shaltag olokhyn tuld amraltyn odor ter khuniiig yesus edgeekh esekhiig n' azhiglan shirtezh bailaa. kharin ter tednii bodlyg medeed, khatangir gartai khundbos, uragshaa gar gesend, ter bosozh uragshaa garlaa. yesus tedend khandanbi ta naraas asuuya, amraltyn odor sainyg esvel muug uildekh, am' avrakh esvel am' khonookhiin al' n' yesond niitsekh ve? geed, tedniig bugdiig n' toiruulan kharsnaa tuundgaraa sunga gev. ter khun garaa sungakhad gar n' zugeer bolson bailaa. kharin ted uur khilengeer duurch, yesusiig kherkhekh talaar oor khoorondoo yariltsatsagaav. tedgeer odruuded yesus zalbirakhaar uuland garch, bukhele shoniig burkhand zalbirsaa ongoroov. gloo bolokhod ter shav' naraa or uruugaa duudaad, tednees arvan khoyeryg songon, elch nar gezh nerlezhee. tedgeer n' pyetr gezh nerlegdsen simon bolon tuunii duu andryei, iakov, iokhan, filip, bartolomai, matai, tomas, alfain khuu iakov, zyealot gegdekh simon, iakovyn khuu iudas, urvagch bolson iskariotyn iudas nar boloi. tegeed ter tednii khamt uruudan beld buun irzh zogsov. tend asar olon dagaldagch nar n' baisan bogood bukh iudyei, iyerusalim, tir bolon sidony ereg khaviin nutguudaas irsen ui olon khun tuuniiig sonsokhoor, bas ovchnoo edgeelgekheer irzhee. mon buzar sunsend zovoogdsen khumuus ch ilaarshezh baiv. tuunees khuch garch, bugdiig edgeezh baisan uchir tsuglasan olon bugd tuund gar khurekhiig charmain baiv. yesus shav' naryn zug kharstaa khanduulanyaduus ta nar yerooltei yee! uchir n' burkhanyg khaanchlal ta narynkh yum. edugee olsozh bui ta nar yerooltei yee! uchir n' ta nar tsatagagdakh bolno. edugee gashuudan uilzh bui ta nar yerooltei yee! uchir n' ta nar ineech bolno. khunii khuugees bolzh khumuus ta naryg uzen yadazh, khavchin, doromzhilzh, neriig chin' khoron muu meteer uzezh ul oishookh tsagt ta nar yerooltei yee! ter odor bayarla, bayasan tsovkhech. yuu gevel tenger dekh ta naryn shagnal aguuz bilee. uchir n' tednii etseg ovgod esh uzuulegchded ch tegzh khand-

san yum. kharin bayachuud ta nar zolgui yee! ta nar taivshirlaa duurneer khuleen avsan. edugee tsatgalan bui ta nar zolgui yee! uchir n' ta nar olsokh bolno. edugee ineezh bui ta nar zolgui yee! uchir n' ta nar gashuudan ulakh bolno. bukh khumuus ta naryn tukhai sinaar yarikh tsagt ta nar zolgui yee! uchir n' tednii etseg ov-god khuuramch esh uzuulegchd ch tegzh khandsan yum. kharin sonsogch khumuust bi khelzh baina. daisnaa khairla, ta naryg uzen yaddag khumuust sainyg uild. ta naryg kharaadag khumuusiig yeroo, ta nartai buruugaar khar' tsdag khumuusiin toloo zalbir. khatsryg chin' algadsan khund nogoo khat-sraa tav'zh og. deelliig chin' bulaan avsan khunees tsamtsaa buu kharamla. guisan khun burd og, yumyg chin' avsan khunees butsaazh buu nekh. ta nar khumuusiig oors-dodoo kherkhen khandaasai gezh khusne, tedend mon tuunchlen khand. kharev ta nar oorsdiig chin' khairladag khumuusiig khairlaval, ta nart yuun talarkhal baikh bilee? uchir n' nugeltnuud khurtel oorsdiig n' khairladag khumuusiig khairladag shuu dee. kharev ta nar oort chin' sainyg uilddeg khumuust sainyg uildvel ta nart yuun talarkhal baikh bilee? uchir n' nugeltnuud khurtel mon l tiin uilddeg shuu dee. kharev ta nar erguulen avna gesen khumuustee zeel ogokh avas ta nart yuun talarkhal baikh bilee? uchir n' nugeltnuud khurtel ogsnikhoo chineeg erguulen avakhyn tuld nugeltnuuddee zeel ogdog. kharin ta nar daisnuudaa khairla, sainyg uild, khariu kharzh buu zeelduul. tegvel shagnal tan' aguu baikh bogood ta nar khamgiin deed negenii khovguud baikh bolno. uchir n' ter oroo ul talarkhagsdad bolood buzar khumuust ch niguulsengui khanddag yum. ta naryn etseg orshoongui. tuunchlen orshoongui baigtun. shuugdekguin tuld busdyg buu shuu. yallagdakhguin tuld busdyg buu yalla. uuchlagtun, tegvel ta nar ch mon uuchlagdana. gogtun, tegvel chamd ogogdokh bolno. tegekhdee shakhagsdan, chigzhshen mon byalkhsan khemzheeteiger khormoi deer chin' asgarakh bolno. uchir n' oorsdiinkhoo khemzhuuriin zishgeer ta nar khariud n' khemzhigdekh bolno gelee. ter mon tedend surgaalt zuirleleersokhor n' sokhroo gazarchilzh chadna gezh uu? khoyeulaa nukhend unakh bish uu? shav' n' bagshiinkhaa deer baidaggui. kharin buren suraltssanykhaa daraa khun bur bagsh shigee bolno. oriin nuden dekh dunzee azhiglaagui atlaa yuund chi akh duugiinkhee nuden dekh urtsiig kharna ve? esvel chi nudendee baikh dunziig medeegui atlaa akh duudee akh min', bi nudend chin' baigaa urtsiig avaadakh'ya gezh yaazh khelzh chadna ve? khoyr nuurten chi ekhleeed ooriin nuden dekh dunziig avch khaya. tegzh baizh l chi

sain kharzh, akh duugiinkhee nuden dekh urtsiig avna shuu dee. uchir n' muu ur zhims urguldag sain mod gezh baikhgui, tuunchlen sain ur zhims urguldag muu mod gezh baikhgui. alivaa mod ur zhimseeree tanigddag. khumuus uurgenees inzhriig tuudeggui shuu dee. mon orgost butnaas usan uzem tuukhgui. sain khun zurkhniiikhee unet bayalgaas sainyg gargadag. khoron muu negen khoron muu bayalgaasaa muug gargadag azh. uchir n' zurkh n' yuugaar duursniig am n' yar'dag. ta nar namaig ezen, ezen gezh duuddag khernee yuund minii aildsanyg khiideggui yum be? nad uruu irzh, ugiig min' sonsood tuuniikhee daguu uildegch alivaa khun khentei adil bolokhyg ta nart bi kharuul'ya. tiim khun n' bar'zh bui baishingiinkhaa suuriig gazraa gun ukhaad khadan deer suuriuluusan negen-tei adil yum. uyer buuzh gol khalin baish-ing nudsen bolovch khodolgozh chadsangui. yuu gevel baishin bat bokh barigdsan azhee. kharin sonsood, uuniikhee daguu uilddeg-gui neg n' gazar deer suur' tavilgui baishin bar'san khuntei adil yum. gol uyerlezh baishing dairakhad ter doroo nurav. ter baishingiin suirel ulemzh bolov gezh surgalaa.

7

ter khumuust sonsogson varia khooroogoo ondorlozh, kapyernaum uruu yavav. negen zuutyn dargyn ikhed uneldeg bool n' ovdood ukhluut baizhee. ter yesusiin tukhai sonsood, tuuniig irzh, boolyn maan' amiig avraach khemeen guilgakhaar iudye-ichuudiin akhlaghchdaas kheden khuniig tuun uruu yavuulav. ted yesus deer khurch ireed, tuunees khicheengulen guizhter tanaas uuniig guikh zokhistoi negen. ter khun manai undestniig khairladag. bidend sinag-gog bar'zh ogson khun bol ter yum gezhee. yesus tednii khamt zamd garav. tegeed tuuniig gerees n' kholguikhen bolokh uyd zuutyn darga anduudaa ilgeen, ezen, ta oriigoo tsaashaa buu chilee. uchir n' tanyg deever doroo oruulakh zokhistoi khun bi bish. iimees bi oriigoo ch tan uruu ochikh n' zokhisgui khemeen uzev. kharin ta zovkhon ugee aildaach, tegvel bool maan' edgene. uchir n' bi ch mon erk medliin dor baidag khun. minii dor tserguud bi. bi negend n' yav gekhed ter yavzh, no-good n' ir gekhed ter irdeg. booldoo uuniig khii gekhed ter khiideg gezh tuund kheluulzee. yesus uuniig sonsood ikhed gaikhan, oriig n' dagazh yavsan olond khandanta nart bi khel'ye. iim aguu itgeliig bi izrail'd khurtel kharagui shuu gelee. tiinkhuu yavuulsan khumuus n' butsaazh ireed monookh bool eruul bolsnyg olzh kharav. uunii daraa udalgui yesus nain khemeekh

khot uruu yavzhee. shav' nar n', mon ui olon khun tuuniig dagaldan yavlaa. tuuniig khotyn khaalgand oirtion irekh uyed khumuus neg ukhsen khuniig avaad garch yavav. ter n' beleven emegtein gants khuu baisan bogood khotynkhnos nileed olon khun ter emegtein khamt baiv. ezen tuuniig kharaad ikhed orovdon tuundbuu uil gev. ter ochood avсанд гараа khurgetel orgood yavzh baisan khumuus zogsloo. tegeed yesusbi chamd khelzh baina. zaluu min', bos! gekhed ukhsen khun bosood yar'zh ekhlev. ingeed yesus tuuniig ekhed n' erguulen ogov. ted bugdeeree aidast avtazh, burkhanьg aldarshuulzh ekhlenbidnii dund aguu esh uzuulegch garch irlee, monburkhan oriin ard tumen deer irlee getsgeezh bailaa. tuunii tukhai enekhuu zar bukh iudyei dayaar bolood khaviin bukh nutgaar tarkhlaa. shav' nar n' iokhand ene bukhonii tukhai meduulzhee. iokhan shav' naraasaa khovyeryg n' duudazh,ta irekh yestoi negen mon uu, esvel bid oor negniig khuleekh uu? gezh asuulgakhaar ezen uruu ilgeev. ted yesus deer ireed,baptism khurteegch iokhan bidniig tan' uruu ilgeezh ta irekh yestoi negen mon uu, esvel bid oor negniig khuleekh uu? gezh asuulgazh baina gezhee. yag ter uyed yesus olon khumuusiig ovchin emegees n' angizhrulzh, buzar sunsiig n' zailuulzh bailaa. sokhorson olon khund ter kharaa oruulzhee. ter tedendta nar yavzh, iokhand yuu kharzh, sonssonoo khel. sokhor n' kharaa orzh, dogolon n' alkhazh, uyaman n' tsevershizh, dulli n' sonsozh, ukhegsed n' amilzh, yaduu negend n' sain medee tunkhaglagdav. nadaas bolzh budreegui neg n' yerooltei yee! gev. iokhany elch nar yavmagts, ter khursan olond iokhany tukhai yar'zh ekhlev.ta nar yuu kharakh gezh tsol uruu ochson be? salkhind naigakh zegsiig uu? tegvel ta nar yuu kharakh gezh ochiv? kheentser khuvtsaslasan khuniig uu? uzegtun, kheentser goyemsgoor khuvtsaslazh, bayan tansag am'dragchid n' khaadyn ordond baidag. tegvel ta nar yuu kharakh gezh yavsan yum be? esh uzuulegchiig uu? tiim ee, bi ta nart khel'ye. esh uzuulegchees ch iluu negniig yum. tuunii tukhaikharagtun, bi chinii omno elchee ilgeene.ter elch chinii omnokh zamyg chin' beltgeniegezh bichigdsen yum. emegteigees torogsiid dund iokhanaas iluu aguu negen baikhgui. kharin burkhany khaanchlalyn khamgiin бага negen ch tuunees aguu bilee gezh aildav. tiinkhuu iokhany baptismaar baptism khurtsen bukh khun, tatvar khuraagchid uuniig sonsood burkhan shudarga khemeen khuleen zovshoorchee. kharin fari-saichuud болон khuul'chid iokhanaar baptism khurteeguigeeree oorsdiinkh n' tolookh burkhany zorilgyg ul kheregse. tegvel ene

uyein khumuusiig bi yuutai zuirlekh ve? ted khentei adil ve? ted zakh deer suugaad biye biye duudan, bid ta nart zoriulzh limbedekhed ta nar buzhiglesengui. bid ta nart gashuudlyn duu duulakhad ta nar gashuudan uilsangui gekh khuukhduudtei adilyum. uchir n' baptism khurteegch iokhan ireed, talkh idezh, dars uukhgui baikhad n' ta nar tuund chotgor shugelsen baina gedeg. khunii khuu ireed, idezh uutal ta nar kharatsгаа, khovdog, arkhichin, tatvar khuraagch болон нугелтнуудийн and nokhor getsgeedeg. gesen khedii ch mergen ukhaan n' bukh khuukhduudeeree zovt-gogddog gev. fari-saichuudyn neg n' tuunees oortei n' khamt zoog barikhyg khuszhee. yesus monookh farisai khunii gert orzh tukhlan suuv. uzegtun, ter khotod negen нугелт emegtei baizhee. ter emegtei yesusiig farisai khunii gert tukhlan baigaag duulaad, goltgonon savtai unet tos avchirch, tuunii khold, ard tald n' zogsood, uilzh nulimsaaraa kholiig n' norgozh useeree archaad, kholiig n' unsezh, unet tosooroo toslor. yesusiig ur'san farisai khun uuniig kharaad,kherev ene khun esh uzuulegch mon baisan yum бол туунд гар khurch bui ene emegtei khen bolokhyg, tuunii нугелт khun bolokhyg n' medekh uchirtaisan khemeen dotroo bodsond, yesus kharid n'simon oo, nadad chamd khelekh yum baina gev. tegtel simonbagsh aa, tuuniigee kheleech gezhee. negen mongo zeelduulegchid khoyer khun ortei baizhee. neg n' tavan zuu, nogoo n' tavin dyenaryn ortei baiv. ted tolokh chadvargui tul onookh khun tedniig khoyeulang n' ornoos kheltruulzhee. tegvel tednii khen n' tuuniig iluu khairlakh bol? gekhed n', simoniluu ogoomroor kheltruulegdsen n' gezh bi bodozh baina gesend yesus tuundchi zov shuulee geed, ter emegtei uruu ergezh, simondchi ene emegteig kharzh baina uu? namaig gert chin' orzh irekhed chi nadad khol ugaakh us ch ogoogui, kharin ene emegtei minii kholiig nulimsaaraa norgood useeree archlaa. chi namaig unseegui. kharin ene emegtei namaig end baikh mochoos ekhleed kholiig min' unsseer baina. chi minii togoig tosoor tosloroo. kharin ter unet tosoor kholiig min' toslor. tiim uchraas bi chamd khel'ye. tuunii olon нугелт uuchlagdsan. uchir n' ter ikhed khairlasan. kharin bagakhan shigeer uuchlagdsan neg n' бага khairladag geed, emegteidnugel chin' uuchlagdsan gelee. tuunii khamt tukhlan suuzh baisan khumuus khorondoongluudiig khurtel uuchildag ene khun khen geech ve? geltsee. yesus ter emegteid khandazhitgel chin' chamaig avarlaa. amar taivan yav daa gezh aildav.

uunii daraa udalgui yesus neg khot, sur-
 ringaas nogood khurch, burkhany khaanch-
 lalyg tunkhaglazh, delgeruulzh baiv. arvan
 khoyer n' tuuntei khamt bailaa. mon ovchin
 bolood buzar sunsnuudees salsan zarim
 emegteichuud, tukhailbal doloosn chotgoroos
 salsan magdalyen emegtei gegdegde maria,
 khyerodyn nyarav bolokh kuzagzin ekhner
 ioanna, mon suzanna bolon oor olon khu-
 muus baizh oorsdiinkhoo omch khorongoor
 tus nemer bolzh bailaa. ui olon khun khot
 bolgonoos irzh tuun uruu khuran tsuglakh
 uyd ter surgaalt zuirleleer ingezh yariv.
 tariachin ur suulgakhaar garchie. tuuniig
 uree tsatsakhad zarim n' zam khaviar unav.
 tegeed khumuusiin khold gishgegdzhee. og-
 torguin shuvuud tedgeeriig idchikhev. zarim
 ur n' chuluurkhag khorsond unav. tend n'
 chiigui tul soyeolood l khatchikhav. zarim
 ur n' khogiin urgamlyn dund unav. khogiin
 urgamal buudain urtei zereg urgazh, ted-
 niig bar'chikhazh. zarim ur n' sain khor-
 sond unazh, urgaad, zuu dakhin iluu urgats
 ogchee gev. ter edgeeriig aildaad, sonsokh
 chikhte n' sonsogtun gev. shav' nar n' ene
 surgaalt zuirlel n' yamar utgatai bolokhyg
 tuunees asuukhad terburkhany khaanchla-
 lyn nuutsuudyg medekh n' ta nart ogogdson
 yum. kharin kharavch ted kharakhgui,
 sonsovh oilgokhguin tuld busdad n' sur-
 gaalt zuirleleer yar'dag, enekhuu surgaalt
 zuirlel n' iim yum. ur n' burkhany ug,
 zam khaviar unagsad n' sonsson khumuus
 bogood ted itgen avragdakhguin tuld di-
 avol irzh, tednii zurkhnees ugiig zailuuldag.
 chuluurkhag khorson deer unagsad n' son-
 sood, ugiig bayarlan khuleezh avdag. kharin
 tedgeer n' bat undesgui azhee. ted khe-
 seg khugatsaand itgeed, soriltn yued un-
 adag bilee. khogiin urgamal dund unasan
 ur n' sonsson khumuus bogood ted zam-
 daa zovnil, ed bayalag, onooiin am'dra-
 lyn taalamzhid avtakh zeregt barigdagsad
 yum. tednii ur zhims bolovsrokhgui. sain
 khorson deer unasan ur n' ugiig sonsood
 shudarga, zov setgel zurkhendee nandig-
 nazh, tevcheerteigeer ur zhimsee ogogchid
 yum. khen ch denluu asaasnykhaa daraa
 deer n' sav khomron tav'daggui, esvel den-
 lugee oron dor tav'daggui. kharin orzh
 iregsded gerel uzuulekhiin tul denluunii su-
 urin deer tav'dag. uchir n' ilchlegdekhgui
 baikhaar daldlagsdan yum gezh ugi bogood
 medegdezh ilruulegdekhgui baikhaar nuut-
 slagsdan yum gezh baikhgui bilee. iimees
 ta nar yaazh sonsozh baigaagaa ankhaarag-
 tun. uchir n' khend baina, tuund ikeher
 ogogdono. khend baikhgui baina, tuunees
 baigaa gezh sanagdsan n' khurtel avagdana
 gev. tegtel ekh, duu nar n' tuun uruu
 irev. mash olon khun baisan uchir ted

tuun uruu ochizh chadaagui tul tuundekh,
 duu nar tan' gadaa zogsozh baina. tan-
 tai uulzakh gene gezh kheluulev. kharin
 yesus tedendburkhany ugiig sonsood, tuu-
 niig biyelulegchid n' minii ekh, minii duu
 nar mon gezhee. tedgeer odruudiiin ne-
 gend iim khereg bolov. yesus shav' nar-
 taigaa zavind suugaad, tedendnuurn no-
 goo ereg uruu yavtsgaaya gev. tedniig
 seluurdan baikhad ter untzhee. getel nu-
 urt khuchtei salkhi uusezh, ted usand av-
 tagdazh, ayuul nuurlev. ted tuun uruu
 ochizh seregeed, ezen min', ezen min', bid
 suirch baina gekhed ter bosozh, salkhi ba
 ovalzokh davalgaag zemlekhed, salkhi nam-
 dazh, nam gum bolov. ter shav' nar-
 taaitgel chin' khaana baina? gekhed ted-
 nii aikh gaikhakh n' zeregtsezh, neg ne-
 gendeesalkhi, usand khurtel tushaakhad ted
 zakhiragdazh baidag ene yer n' khen be?
 getsgeezh bailaa. ted galilyn esreg tald or-
 shikh gieras khemeekh gazar khurch irev.
 yesus ereg deer gartal, chotgort ezemduulsen
 negen khun khotooos garch tuuntei uchrav.
 ter khun udaan khugatsaany tursh khuvtsas
 khunargui baizh, oron bairand bus, kharin
 bulshny aguid orognodog baiv. monookh
 khun yesusiig kharaad khashkhiran, omno
 n' unazh changa duugaarkhamgiin deed
 burkhany khuu yesus ee, tand bi yamar
 khamaatai bilee? tanaas guiya. namaig
 buu zovoogooch! gezhee. uchir n' yesus
 buzar sunsnuudiig ter khunees garakhgy
 tushaasan baizh. buzar suns tuuniig olon
 udaa ezemdsen tul ter khun ginzhlegdezh,
 dongologdood kharuulyn khyanaltn dor
 baisan avch dongoo tasthan khaayaad chot-
 goroor khotluulen tsol uruu yavdag bailaa.
 yesus tuuneesner chin' khen be? gezh
 asuukhad terlyegion gev. uchir n' tu-
 und olon chotgor shuglesen baizhee. chot-
 goruud oorsdiig n' yeroolgui gun uruu zail
 khemeen buu tushaagaach gezh tuunees
 guizh bailaa. tend uuland gakhain olon
 sureg ideeshilzh baizhee. chotgoruud oors-
 diig n' gakhaind oruulaach gezh guisand
 ter zovshoorov. chotgoruud khunees garch
 gakhainuudad shuglekhed gakhain sureg
 egts ergees nuurt unan zhihtsgeezhee. yuu
 bolsnyg gakhaidid kharaad guin ododz, uu-
 nii tukhai khot khodoogui zar tugeev. khu-
 muus yuu bolsnyg uzekheer irzh, yesus uruu
 ochikhod chotgoroos salsan onookh khun
 khuvtsaslachikhshan, eruul saraul bolood,
 yesusiin khold suuzh baikhyg olzh kharaad
 surdetsgeev. uuniig kharsan khumuus chot-
 gort ezemduulsen khun kherkhen edger-
 sniig tedend medegdzhee. ter khaviin
 bolood gieras nutgiin bukh khumuus ten-
 dees yavakhgy tuunees guiv. uchir n' ted
 ulemzhiin ikh aidast avtsan bailaa. yesus
 zavin deeree garch, butsan yavzhee. kharin
 chotgoruudees salsan monookh khun tuun-

tei khamt baikhyg guisan avch yesus tuunig yavuulzh, gertee khar', burkhan chamd yamar aguu zuil khiizh ogsniig yar' gezh aildzhee. tegeed ter khun yesus oort n' yamar aguu zuil khiizh ogsniig khot dayaar tunkhaglasaar yavzh odloo. but-sazh irekhd n' olon tumen yesusiig ugtan avav. uchir n' ted bugd tuunig khuleezh baisan bilee. uzegun, sinagogiin akhlagch iair gegch khun tend baisan bogood yesusiin khold unazh, gertee ochikhyg tuunees guizhee. uchir n' iair arvan khoyer nastai gants okhinto' baisan bogood ter n' ukhlut baiv. yesusiig yavakhad tsuglasan olon tuunig buchin shakhazh bailaa. negen emegtei arvan khoyer zhiliin tursh tsus alddag ovchtei baisan bogood khen ch tuunig edgeezh chadaagui azhee. ter emegtei yesusiin ard ochizh, khuvtsasnykh n' khormoid gar khurtel ter darui tsus aldakh n' zogsov. yesuskhen nadad khurev? gekhed bugd l uunig uguisgev. pyetr tuundezenten, ene olon khun tanyg buchin, shakhazh baina shuu dee gezh khelekhd kharin yesuskhen neg n' nadad khursen. uchir n' nadaas khuch garakhyg bi medersen gezhee. nookh emegtei anzaaragdakhgui on-gorooguigee medeed, ain chichirseer irzh tuunii omno unazh, yamar shaltgaanaar tuund khursen khiigeed kherkhen ter darui edgersnee bukh khumuusiin omno yarilaa. yesus tuundokhin min', itgel chin' chamaig eruul bolgoloo. amar taivan yav daa gev. tuunig iin aildazh baital sinagogiin akhlagchiin gerees neg n' irzh,okhin chin' ukhsen. ta tsaashid bagshid buu tovog ud gezh khelev. kharin yesus uunig sonsood, iairtbuu ai, zovkhon itge. ter zugeer bolno gelee. ter gert n' ireed, pyetr, iokhan, iakov bolon okhiny etseg ekhees oor kheniig ch orokhyg zovshoorsongui. bugd l uilan khailzh, okhiny khoinoos gashuudan bailaa. kharin yesusuilakhaa bol'. okhin ukheegui, kharin untazh baina khemeesend okhin ukhseniig medezh baisan ted tuunig tokhuurkhan in-eeldezhe ekhlev. gesen khedii ch ter okhiny garaas bar'zh,okhin min', bos gezh duud-sand tuunii suns ergen irzh, okhin ter darui bosov. tegeed yesus, okhind idekh yum og gezhee. okhiny etseg ekh n' gaikhsan bailaa. kharin yesus tedend bolson yavdyn tukhai khend ch yar'zh bolokhguig sanuulav.

9

yesus arvan khoyeroo khamtad n' duudaad ovchniig edgeekh, bukh chotgoriig zailuulakh erkh medel, khuchiig tedend ogchee. burkhany khaanchlalyg tunkhagluulakhyn tuld, mon ovchtei khumuusiig edgeelgeekiin tuld ter tedniig ilgeev. ter tedendzamaa yuu ch buu avch yav. tayag, bogts, talkh, mongo ch avch bolokhgui. khoyer

tsamts ch avch bolokhgui. ta nar yamar ch aild orno, yavtlaa tendee bai. ta naryg khuleen avakhgui khumuusiin khuv'd, khotoo n' garch yavakhdaa tednii esreg gerchlel bolgon kholiinkhoo toosyg segsren unaga gezhee. tendees ted suuringuudaar yavzh ekhlen, sain medeed delgeruulen, khaa saigui edgeezh bailaa. zakhiragch khyerod bolzh baigaa bukhniig sonsood, bur almairch orkhizhee. yuu gev zarim n' iokhan ukhegsdees amilsan gezh, zarim n' yelia uzegdsen ch gezh, zarim n' ertnii esh uzuulegchdees neg n' amilsan gezh yar'zh baizhee. khyerodbi ooroos iokhanyg tsaazluulsan. tegvel ooriinkh n' talaar nadad iimerkhuu zuil sonsogdood baigaa ter khun khen yum be? gev. ter tuunig kharakhyg ermelzezh bailaa. elch nar ergezhe ireed, oorsdiin khiisen bukhnee tuund tailagnav. tegeed ter tedniig daguulan kheduulkhnee byetsaid khemeekh khotygzuglen yavlaa. gevch olon tumen uunig n' medeed, tuunig dagazhee. ter tedniig ugtan avch, burkhany khaanchlalyg tukhai tedend yariad, edgeelt kheregtei khumuusiin n' edgeev. dor kheviikh uyed arvan khoyer n' tuun uruu irzh,khursan olonyg ene khaviin suuringuud uruu yavuul"ya. ted tend ochizh khonoglokh gazar, und khood olog. uchir n' bid end ezgui zeluud gazar baina shuu dee gev. kharin ter tedendta nar tedend idekh yum og gekhed tedbid yavzh, ene bukh khumuust zoriulan idekh khood khuns khudaldazh avakhgui l bol, bidend tavan talkh, khoyer zagasmaas iluum yum alga gezhee. (tend tavan myangaad erchuud baisan yum) ter shav' nartaatedniig tav' taviar n' buleglen suulga gev. ted ch bugdiig tegzh suulgazhee. yesus tavan talkh, khoyer zagasyg avch, tenger ood kharaad, yeroon talkh zagasaa khuvaazh, olon tumend taraan oguulekkeer shav' nartaa ogov. ted bugd idezh tsadav. khumuusiin orkhison khelterkhiinuudiig tsugluulakhad arvan khoyer sags duurchee. negen udaa ter gantsaaraa zalbirch baizhee. shav' nar n' ch tuuntei tsug baiv. ter tedneeskhumuus namaig khen gezh yar'zh baina? gezh asuukhad tedzarim n' baptism khurteegch iokhan gedeg. zarim n' yelia, kharin oor busad n' ertnii negen esh uzuulegch dakhin amilsan gedeg gev. kharin ta nar namaig khen gezh yar'dag ve? gekhed pyetrburkhany khrist gezhee. kharin yesus tedend ene tukhai khend ch khelzh bolokhguig ankhaaruulaad, khunii khuu olon zovlon edelzh, akhlagchid, akhlakh takhilch nar bolon khuuliin bagsh nart ad uzegdezh, aluulna. tegeed gurav dakh' odroo amilna gev. ter tedend bugded n' khandazhkharev khen negen minii araas yavakhgyg khusvel, ter khun ooriigoo uguisgezhe, odor bur zagalmaigaa uurch namaig daga. uchir n' khen amia avrakhyg

khusne, ter n' amia aldakh bolno. kharin khien minii toloo amia aldana, ter n' amia avarna. kherev khun bukh delkhiig olzh avsan ch amia aldval yuuny ashig baikh bilee? khien nadaas bolon minii ugsees ichne, khunii khuu etsgiin bolon oriin, mon ariun tenger elch naryn suu aldraar irekhdee tu-unees ichikh bolno. gevch bi ta nart uneneer khel'ye, end zogsozh baigaa khumuusees zarim n' burkhany khaanchlalyg kharakh khurtlee ukhliig ul amsana gezh aildav. iinkhuu aildsanaas khoish naim khonogiin daraa ter pyetr, iokhan, iakov naryg daguulan zalbirakhaar uul ood garlaa. tuuniig zal-birch baikhad nuurniikh n' torkh oorchlog-dozh, khuvtsas n' tsagaan ongotei bolzh, gyalalzazh baizhee. uzegtun, khoyer khun tuuntei yarlitsazh baisan bogood ted mosye, yelia nar baiv. ted tsog zhavkhlandaigaar uzegdezh, iyerusalimd guitseegdekh tu-nii ukhliin tukhai yar'zh bailaa. pyetr bolon tuunii nokhod noirondoo diildsen baisan, kharin buren sergekhddee tuunii tsog zhavkhlang, tuuntei khamt zogsokh khoyer khunii ch bas kharav. tedniig yesusees kholdon yavakhad, pyetr yesustezenten, end baigaa n' bidend sain baina. bid gurvan tsatsar, negiig n' tand, negiig n' mosyed, negiig n' yeliad bar'zh og'ye gev. ter yuu yar'zh baigaagaa ch oilgoogui bailaa. tuuniig iinkhuu khelzh baital uul garan ted-niig burkhezhe ekhellee. ted uulen dotor baikhdaa ikhed aizhee. tegeed uulneesene bol minii khuu, minii songoson negen mon. tuuniig sonsogtun gekh duu garav. tiinkhuu duu garsny daraa yesus gantsaaraa baizh bailaa. ted yuu kharsnaa ter odruuded khend ch khelsengui, chiv chimeegui bailaa. margaash n' tedniig uulaas buun irekhed ui olon khun tuuniig toson avav. uzeg-tun, khursan olny dundaas negen khunbagsh aa, khuug maan' uzeech gezh bi tanaas guizh baina. uchir n' ter minii gants khuu yum. khar l daa. suns khuug min' ezemd-deg. ter min' genet orilon charlazh, ama-naasaa khoos sakhrulzh, tarchlan baizh araiikhiin tuunees saldag. ene sunsiig zailu-laach gezh bi tany shav' naraas guikhad ted chadsangui gekhed yesus tedenditgelgui, zavkharsan uyeiinkheen, bi kher udaan ta nar-tai khamt baizh, ta naryg tevchikh ve? khu-ugee end avaad ir gev. oirton irekh zuur n' chotgor tuuniig gazar unagakhad khuu tat-valzazh garav. gevch yesus ter buzar sun-siig zemleed, khuug edgeezh, etsegt n' ergu-ulen ogov. burkhany augaag bugd bakhdan bailaa.yesusiin uildsen bukhniig khun bur gaikhazh baikhad n' ter shav' nartaa khu-nii khuu khumuusiin gart tushaagdakh gezh baina. iimees edgeer ugsiig chikhendee shingee gev. gevch ted khelsniig n' oil-gosongui. tedend oilguulakhuin tuld ene ugs n' uchir bituuleg baizhee. ted tuunees

khelsen ugiin tukhai asuukhaas ch emeets-geev. khien n' khamgiin aguu bolokh tukhai margaan shav' naryn dund ornov. kharin yesus tednii zurkhen dekh bodol sanaag meden, negen khuukhdiig avch dergedee zog-soogood, khien ene khuukhdiig minii nereer khuleen avna, ter n' namaig khuleen avdag. khien namaig khuleen avna, ter n' namaig ilgeesen tuuniig khuleen avdag. uchir n' ta naryn dundaas khamgiin ochuukhen n' khamgiin aguu yum gezh tedend khelev. iokhanezenten, tany nereer chotgoruudiig zailuulzh baigaa neg khunii bid kharaad tuund saad khiiv. yaagaad gevel ter khun bidentei khamt dagadaggui shuu dee gekhed n' yesustuund buu saad khii. khien ta naryg ul eserguutsne, ter n' ta naryn tald yum gezh aildav. tuunii deesh avaachig-dakh odruud oirtozh baisan uyd yesus shi-idverteigeer iyerusalimyg zor'loo. ter oriin omno elch naraa ilgeev. ted yavzh, tuunii tolookh beltelligi khangakhaar samarichu-udyn suurind ochzhee. ter iyerusalimyg zorin yavzh baisan tul tendkhiin khu-muus tuuniig khuleen avsangui. tuunii shav' nar bolokh iakov, iokhan nar uuniig kharaad, tuundezen, tedniig sonookhiin tul tengerees gal buugtun gezh bid tushaakhgy ta khusekhsen bolov uu? gekhed ter er-gen tedniig zemlev.[ta nar yamar sunsnees baigaagaa medekhgui. uchir n' khunii khuu khumuusiin amiig khonookhiin tuld bish, kharin avrakhaar irsen gezhee.] tegeed ted oor suurin uruu yavtsagaav. tedniig zamd yavzh baital khien neg n' tuundbi tanyg khaa ch yavsan dagaya gev. yesus tuundun-egend nukh, tengeriin shuvuudad uur bii. kharin khunii khuud tolgoi khorgodokh ch gazar baikhgui geed oor negendnamaig daga gekhed ter khunekhlee yavzh, etsgee orshu-ulakhgy nadad zovshoorooch gezhee. ge-tel yesusukhegsdiig ukhegsdeer n' orshuu-luul. kharin chi yavzh, burkhany khaanch-lalyg gazar bur tunkhagla gev. bas oor neg n' tuundezen, bi tanyg dagana. ekhleeed gerinkhenteigee salakh yes guitsgetgekhig ta zovshoorooch gekhed kharin yesusanzh-san deer gar tav'san atlaa aragshaa kharagch khien bolovch burkhany khaanchlald ul tentsene gezh aildzhee.

10

daraa n' ezen oor dalan khuniiig tomilzh, ted-niig oriin ochikhoor yavaa khot, gazar burd khoyer khoyeroor n' oriinkhoo omno ilgeev. ter tedend iin aildazh bailaa.urgats arvin, kharin azhilchid n' tsoon baina. tiimees ur-gatsyg n' khuraakh azhilchdyg ilgeekhiig ur-gatsyn ezenees guitsgaa. zamaaraa l yav. kharagutn, bi ta naryg sureg chonon dun-dakh khurga met ilgeene. khetevch, bogts, gutal ch buu av. zamdaa khentei ch buu

mendel. yamar ch aild orson, ekhlead ene aild amar taivan baikh boltugai gezh khel. kherev amar taivny khun tend baival, amar taivan tan' tuun deer orshikh bolno. kherev ugui bol, ter n' ta nart butsazh irne. tednii chamd ogsniig n' idezh uun, ter ailda l bai. uchr n' azhilchid kholsoo avakh n' zokhistoi bus uu. ailaas aild buu damzh. yamar ch khotod ta nar ochson, kherev ta naryg ted khuleen avbal, omno chin' yuu ch tav'san, tuuniig id. tend ovchtei khumuusiig n' edgee. tedend burkhany khaanchlal ta nart oirkhon baina gezh khaeltun. kharin yamar ch khotod ochson, kherev ted ta naryg khuleen avakhgui baival, gudamzhind garaad, bidnii khold naaldsan khotyn chin' toosyg ta naryg eserguutsen govloo. kharin burkhany khaanchlal oirkhon baigaag sain medtugei gezh khel. bi ta nart khel'ye, terkhuu odor sodom n' ter khotoo iluu khultsmeer baikh bolno. khorazin aa, chi zolgui yee! byetsaid aa, chi zolgui yee! kherev ta naryn dotor uildsen gaikhamshguud n' tir khiigeed sidond uildegdsen bol, ted khediin taaraa nomron unsen deer suuzh gemshsen baikhsan. kharin shuult bolokhod tir, sidon n' ta naraas iluu khultsmeer baikh bolno. kapyernaum aa, chi tengert tuttlaa orgomzhlogdokh uu? chi ukhegsdiin orond unagaagdakh bolno. ta naryg sonsdog khun namaig sonsdog. ta naryg ul kheregsdeg khun namaig ul kheregsdeg. namaig ul kheregsdeg khun namaig ilgeesen negeniig ul kheregsezh baigaa yum gelee. monookh dalan khun bayartaigaar butsan irzh,ezen, chotgoruud khurtel tany nereer bidnii erkhsheeld orson shuu khemeekhed ter tedendbi satanyg ayanga adil tengerees buukhyg n' kharav. kharagtun, bi ta nart mogoi, khilentset khorkhoinuudal khaldakh, daisny khamag khuchees deeguurkh erkh medel ogson. ta nart yuu ch khor uchruulakhgui. gesen khedii ch sunsnuud erkhsheeld chin' orson gedegt ta nar buu bayarla, kharin ners chin' tengert bichigdsen gedegt bayarlagtun gev. ter mochid yesus ariun suns dotor ulemzheer bayarlazzh,tenger gazryn ezen, etseg tanygaa bi magt'ya. ta edgeer zuilsiiig mergen khumuus, ukhaantnaas nuun daldalzh, balchir khuukhduuded ilchilsen bilee. tiim ee, etseg min', ingekh n' tany melmiid taalamzhtai baisan. bukh yumsyg etseg min' nadad ogson. etsegees min' oor khi ch khuu khi bolokhyg ul medne. khuugees oor khi ch, mon khuu oriigoo ilchlekhii khussen ter negnees oor khi ch etsegiig khi bolokhyg ul medne geed shav' nar uruugaa ergen tedend tusad n'ta naryn kharzh bui zuilsiiig kharagch nud yerooltei. bi ta nart khel'ye. ta naryn kharzh baigaa zuilsiiig olon esh uzuulegch bolon khaad kharakhgy khussen avch kharaagui, mon

ta naryn sonsozh baigaa zuilsiiig sonsokhyg khussen avch sonsoogui yum gezh aildav. uzegtun, negen khuul'ch bosozh, tuuniig sorinbagsh aa, monkh amiig ovlon avakhyn tul bi yaakh yestoi ve? gezh asuukhad ter tuundkhuul'd yuu gezh bichigdsen baidag bilee? chi kherkhen unshdag ve? gekhed terchi ooriin burkhan ezenee bukh zurkh, bukh setgel, bukh khuch chadal, bukh oyun ukhaanaaraa khairla. mon khorshoo ooriin adil khairla gev. tegekhed n' yesuschi zov khariullaa. uuniigee uild, tegvel chi am'darna gev. kharin ter khun ooriigoo zovtgokh gezh yesustmini khorsh gedeg chin' khi be? gezhee. yesus kharium n' negen khun iyerusalimaas iyerikho orokhoor yavzh baizhee. ter khun deeremchdiin dund orchikhozh. ted tuuniig nutsgelen zodood am'tai todii orkhiod odzhee. tokhioldloor negen takhilch khun ter zamaar yavzh baigaad, tuuniig kharuutaa dergeduur n' ongorood yavchikhav. tuunchlen negen lyevi khun mon tend khurch ireed, tuuniig kharuutaa dergeduur n' ongorood yavchikhzhee. kharin tuungeer yavzh baisan negen samari khun tuuntei taarchee. ter tuuniig kharuutaa orovdon, tuun uruu irzh, sharkhand n' tos, dars asgazz boogood, adguusan deeree tegnen den buudald khurgezh irev. tegeed tuuniig asarchee. margaash n' ter khoyer dyenar avch buudlyn ezend ogood, tuuniig asarch baigaarai. ta iluug zarval, bi butsakhdaa tand dakhin tol'ye gezhee. ene gurvyn khi n' deeremchdiin gart orson ter khunii khorsh n' bolokhoo batalsan gezh chi bodozh baina ve? gekhed tertuund orshool uzuulsen khun n' gev. yesus tuundyavzh, uunii adil uildegtun gezhee. ted zam zuuraa, negen tosgonoor orokhod marta gegch negen emegtei tuuniig gertee khuleen avav. ter emegtei maria gedeg okhin duutei bogood duu n' ezenii khold suugaad uugig n' sonsozh bailaa. marta uilchlekh azhilda tuurtsen tul yesus uruu irzh,ezen, duu min' uilchlekh azhild namaig gantsaar orkhisnyg ta anzaarakhgui baina uu? nadad tusal gezh tuund kheleech gev. kharin ezenmarta, marta, chi mon ch ikh zuild sanaa tav'zh zovokh yum daa. unendee gantskhan yum l kheregtei bilee. maria ooroo n' zailuulagdashgui sainygaa l songon avchee gev.

11

negen gazar tuuniig zalburch duussany daraa shav' narynkh n' neg tuundezen, iokhan shav' nartaa kherkhen zalbirakhgy zaasan shig bidend zaazh ogooch gezhee. ter tedendta nar zalbirakhdaa,etseg, tany ner ariunaar duursgagdag.tany khaanchlal irekh boltugai. dor tutmyn min' talkhyg odor bur bidend ogooch. bidnii nugliig uuchlaach.uchir n' bid ch mon bidend ortei

aliv negniig uuchildag. bidniig sorilt uruu buu udirdaach gezh khel gev. tegeed ter tendenda naryn neg chin' naiztai baizh l dee. tegeed tuun deer shono duleer ochizh, naiz aa, nadad gurvan talkh zeelduuleech, naiz maan' kholoos nad deer irzhee. tuuni' omno tavikh yum nadad yuu ch alga gekhed n' dotroos ter bitgii nadad tovog udaad bai. khaalga khediin tugzheed bi ch, khuukhduud maan' ch orondoo ortsgooson. bi bosozh, chamd yum ogch chadakhgui gezhee. bi ta nart khel'ye. kharev ter khun and nokhroo geed bosozh, yum ogdoggui yumaa gekhed tsokhroltguigees n' bolzh, ter bosozh, tuund kheregteig n' ogokh bolno. bi ta nart khel'ye. gui, tegvel ta nart ogogdono. khai, tegvel ta nar olno, togsh, tegvel ta nart neegdene. uchir n' guidag khun bur avna, erzkhaidag khun olno, togshdog khund neegdene. etsguud ta naryn negees chin' khuu n' zagas guival orond n' mogoi ogokhgui n' lavtai. tiim bish gezh uu? esvel khuu n' ondog guival, etseg n' khilentset khorkhoi ogokhgui biz dee? kharev ta nar buzar atlaa khuukhduuddee kherkhen sain beleg ogokhoo meddeg yum bol, tegekh tusmaa tengerleg etseg tan' oroos n' guidag khumuust ariun suns ogokh n' damzhigui gev. ter khelgui chotgoriig zailuulzhee. chotgoriig garch odokhod khelgui baisan ter khun yar'zh ekhlev. olon tumen ikhed gaikhatsgaazhee. kharin tednii zarim n' ter chotgoruudiin zakhiragch byeyelzyebuleer chotgoruudee khoon zailuuldag yum gezh baikhad, zarim n' tuuniig sorikhyn tul tengerees temdeg uzuul gezh tuunees shaardazh bailaa. gevch ter tednii bodol sanaag medeed, tendene in khelev. alivaa khaanchlal dotroo khuvagdval suirne. ger bul dotroo khuvagdval unana. kharev satan ooriin esreg khuvagdval, tuunii khaanchlal kherkhen tognokh bilee? ta nar namaig byeyelzyebuleer chotgoruudiig zailuuldag gezh baina. kharev bi byeyelzyebuleer chotgoruudiig khoon zailuuldag yum bol, tanai khovguud kheneer chotgoruudiig zailuuldag baikh ve? tiimees ted ta naryn shuugchid bolno. kharin khervee bi burkhany khuruugaar chotgoruudiig zailuuldag bol burkhany khaanchlal ta nart irchikheed baina. burev zevseglesen, khuchtei er edlen gazraa khamgaalbal, omch khorongo n' amar taivan baina. kharin tuunees iluu khuchtei neg n' irzh, tuuniig dovton diilekhidee, ooriinkhoo naidvaryg tav'zh baisan bukh zevsgii n' tuunees bulaan avch, olzoo taraakh bolno. nadtai khamt baidaggui khun minii esreg baina. nadtai khamt khuraaltsdaggui khun bol taraagch negen mon. buzar suns khunees garakhdaa, usgui angamal gazraa kheren khesezh amraltiyg khaivch, yuug ch es olokh uyed bi khaanaas garlaa, ter gertee ergezh och'ye

gedeg. butsazh irekhed n' tuuniig shuurd-sen, tsegtstei bolsnyg ter khardag. tegeed ter yavzh, oroosoo dor oor doloon suns nii khamt tiishee orzh, tendee am'dardag azh. nookh khunii khuv'd suulchiinkh n' baidal ankhykhaasaa bur dorddog gezh aildav. tuuniig edgeer zuilsig aildazh baikhad n' olny dundaas negen emegtei tuundtanyg teesen khevlii, tanyg torniulsan khokh n' yerooltei yee! gezh changa duugaar khelev. kharin terburkhany ugiig sonsood sakhigchid n' iluu yerooltei yee! gezhee. tsuglasan khumuus ulam olon bolokh uyed terene uyeiinkhen bol khoron muu uyeiinkhen yum. ted temdgiig khaidag bolovch, ionagiin temdgees oor temdeg tedend ogogdokhgui. uchir n' iona ninyevyechuuded temdeg bolschonlon, khunii khuu ch bas ene uyeiinkhend temdeg bolno. shuult deer mnodiin khatan khaan ene uyeiinkhentei khamt bosozh, tedniig yallakh bolno. uchir n' ter khatan khaan solomony mergen ukhaanyg sonsokhoor gazryn mukhraas irsen bilee. uzegtun, end solomonoos aguuzuil baina. shuult deer ninyevyegin khumuus ene uyeiinkhentei khamt bosozh, tedniig yallakh bolno. uchir n' ted ionagiin tunkhaglald gemshen yum. uzegtun, end ionagaas ch aguuzuil baina. khen ch denluug asaagaad dald gazar yumuu esvel savny door tav'daggui. kharin orzh iregsded gerel uzuulekhiin tuld tuuniig denluunii suurin deer tav'dag. biyeiin chin' denluu bol chinii nud mon. nud chin' tsever baival buten biye chin' gerleer duuren baina. kharin muu baival, buten biye chin' mon kharankhuigaar duuren baina. iimees oort chin' baigaa gerel n' kharankhui baikhaas seremzhil. kharev chinii biye bukheldee gerleer duuren bogood ochuukhen todii ch kharankhuigui bol, ene n' denluu chamaig tsatsragaaraa gereltuldeg shig bukheldee gereltekhe bolno gev. yesusiig yariagaa ondorlokhod negen farisai khun tuuniig khamt udiin zoog barikhyg guizhee. ter orood tukhlan suuv. tuuniig zanshil yesoor kholony omno ekhleed ugaalga uildeegui kharsan monookh farisai khun ikhed gaikhzhee. kharin ezen tuundfarisaichuud ta nar ayaga, tavagnykhaa gadnakhyg tseverledeg ch, kharin ta nar dotroo khulgai deerem, khar sanaagaar duuren baidag. munkhguud aa, gadnakhyg khiisen ter dotorkhyg mon khiiegegui gezh uu? kharin ta nar dotorkhyg n' oglog meteer og, tegvel bukh yums ta naryn khuv'd tsever baikh bolno. gevch farisaichuud ta nar zolgui yee! ta nar gaa, suluu, torol buriin nogoonykhoo aravny negiig orgodog atlaa burkhany khair, shudarga baidlyg ul oishoodog. chukhamdaa edgeer n' ta naryn busdyg n' orkhigduulalguigeer biyeluleekh yestoi baisan zuil yum. farisaichuud ta nar zolgui yee! uchir n' ta nar sinagogt ter-

guun suudald zalrakh, zakh deer mendluulzh, khundluulekh durtai. ta nar zolgui yee! uchir n' ta nar ul kharagdakh bulshnuud adil, deeguur n' alkhazh bui khumuus uunig meddegguu gev. khuul'chdyn neg n' tuundbagsh aa, ta ingezh khelsneeree bidniig bas dorumzhlon gutaazh baina gekhed terkhuul'chid ta nar mon zolgui yee! uchir n' ta nar uurekhd berkh achaagaar khumuusiig dardag khernee oorsdoo gants khuruugaa ch achaand khurgedegguu. ta nar zolgui yee! uchir n' ta nar esh uzuulegchdiin bulshiig bar'zh bosgodog ch tedniig ta naryn ovog deedes khonoosn. ingekhleeer ta nar ovog deedsinkhee uilsig batlan gerchlegchid mon. vog deedes chin' tedniig khonooson tul, ta nar tednii bulshiig bosgozh baina. iimees ch burkhany mergen ukhaan n' bi tedend esh uzuulegch, elch naryg ilgeene. ted tednii zarimyg alna, zarimyg n' khavchina. ene n' delkhiin suurias khoishikh bukh esh uzuulegchiin urgasan tsus enekhuu uyeiinkhnees nekhegdekhiin tuld yum. abyelynkhaas avakhuulaad, burkhany orgoo bolon takhilyn shireenii khorond khonoogdson zyekhariagiin tsus khurtelkh n' ene uyeiinkhnees nekhegdene. tiim ee, bi ta nart khel'ye. ene n' enekhuu uyeiinkhnees nekhegdekhl bolno gesen yum. khuul'chid ta nar zolgui yee! yuu gevel ta nar medlegiin tulkhuuriig avsan khedii ch oorsdoo orsongui. tiish orogsdod ch ta nar saad bolson gev. tegeed tuuniig tendees yavsand khuuliin bagsh nar bolon farisaichuud tuunees ulam bur olon zuiliig asuun shalgaaazh, khorsol n' butsalzh bailaa. ted tuunii esreg khuivaldatsgaan, ugen deer n' bar'zh avakhyn tuld tuuniig yuu khelekhiig n' anazh baiv.

12

ter khorond olon myangan khun khuratsuglazh, neg negnee gishgechin baiv. ter ekleed shav' nartaa khandanfarisaichuudyn khorongonoos bolgoomzhlogtun. ene n' tednii khuuramch baidal yum. gevch ilchlegdekhgvi baikhaar daldlagdsan, meddegdekhgvi baikhaar nuutslagdsan yum gezh baikhgvi bilee. iimees kharankhuid khelsen chin' gerel dotor sonsogdono. dotor orond chikhend shivnesen chin' deevruud deer zarlagdana. bi ta nart khel'ye. anduud min', biyeiig khonoogsdoos buu ai. khonoosnii daraa ted yaaazh ch chadakhgvi. kharin khenees aizh emeevel zokhikhgvi ta nart sanuul'ya. khonoosnii daraa tamd khayakh erkh medeltei negenees aizh emeegtun. tiim ee, bi ta nart khel'ye, tuunees aigtun. tavan bor shuvuu khoyerkhon asaraar khudaldagddagguu gezh uu? gesen khedii ch tednii neg n' ch burkhany omno martagdakhgvi. unendee tolgoi deerkh us

bur chin' ch toologdson. buu ai. ta nar ui olon bor shuvuunaas ch erkhem unetei. bi ta nart khel'ye. khumuusiin omno namaig khuleen zovshoorogch alivaa khuniig khunii khuu burkhany tenger elch naryn omno khuleen zovshoorokh bolno. kharin khumuusiin omno namaig uguisgegh khun n' burkhany tenger elch naryn omno uguisgedene. khunii khuugiin esreg ug khelegch alivaa khun uuchlagdana. kharin ariun sunsiig dorumzhlogch negen uuchlagdakhgvi. ted ta naryg sinagog, zakhiragchid, erkh barigchdyn omno avachikhad ta nar oorsdiigoo khamgaalz yaaazh, yuu gezh yarikh, esvel yuu khelekh talaar buu sanaa zov. uchir n' yuu khelekh yestoig chin' yag ter tsagt ariun suns ta nart zaazh ogno gev. khursan olny dotroos negen khun tuundbagsh aa, ger buliin oviig nadtai khuvaalts gezh akhad min' kheleech gekhed kharin terkhuun guai, khen chin' namaig ta naryn shuugch, khorongo khuvaagchaar tomilchikhson bilee? gev. tegeed ter tedend khandanshunalyn aliv khelberees oorsdiigoo khamgaal, bolgoomzhil. uchir n' elbeg khanguuluun negnii am' ooriinkh n' omch khorongonoos khamaardagguu yum gev. ter tedend surgaalt zuirleleer ingezh yarilaa.negen bayan khunii gazar n' mash urzhil shimtei baizhee. ter khun urgatsaa khadgalakh bair savgui tul odoo bi yaadag bilee? gezh bodol bolzh, minii khiikh zuil n' ene yum. ambaaruudaa buulgaad iluu tom ambaaruud bar'ya. tendee bi khamag ur taria, khamag ed khorongoo khadgalna. tegeed bi setgeldee fisanaa setgel min', chamd khozhmyn olon zhiliin tursh khereglekh khorongo baina. origoo amraa, id, uu, zugaatsz gezh khelnee dee gesend, kharin burkhan tuund munkhag chi, yag ene shono am' chin' chamaas nekhegdekhl bolno. tegvel chinii beltesniig khen ezemshikh ve? gezh aildzhee. ter khun ooriinkhoo toloo ed bayalgiig khuraagch bogood burkhany omno bayan bish boloi gev. ter shav' nartaatiimees bi ta nart khel'ye. amiinkhaa toloo yuu idekh bilee gezh buu sanaa zov. biyeiinkhee toloo yuu omsokh bilee gezh buu sanaa zov. yaa-gaad gevel am' n' khoolnoos, biye n' khuvtsasnaas iluu erkhem. khon khereeg khar. ted taria tar'dagguu, khuraadagguu. tedend bair sav ch, aguulakh ch baikhgvi. gevch burkhan tedniig tezheedeeg yum. ta nar tedgeer shuvuudaas khamaagui iluu unetei bilee. ta naryn khen chin' sanaa zovsnooroo amia khorom ch atugai urtagazh chadakh ve? kharev ta nar mash ochuukhen zuiliig ch khiizh chadakhgvi yum bol, busad yumand sanaa zovokh khereg yuu baina? saraana tsetsegs kherkhen urgadgiig khar. ted azhilladagguu, utas ch eerdegguu. gevch bi ta nart khel'ye. solomon ooriin bukh sur zhavkhlan dotroo ch edgeer tsetsegsiin

negtei n' ch en zeregtsekheer khuvtaslaszh baigaagui yum. kherev onoodor n' am'd baigaad, margaash n' zuukhand khayagdakh kheeriin ovsiiig burkhan tiinkhuu goyedog bol, tegekh tusmaa itgel bagatai khumuus ee, ter ta naryg iluu khuvtaslasna shuu dee. yuu idekh, yuu uukh bilee gezh ta nar buu khaigtun. sanaa zovokhoo bol'. uchir n' ene bukh zuiisig delkhiin undestnuud charmain khaidag yum. kharin ta nart edgeer zuils kheregteig etseg tan' meddeg. kharin tuunii khaanchlalyg khaigtun. edgeer zuils ta nart nemegdekh bolno. chuukhen sureg ee, buu ai. uchir n' etseg tan' khaanchlalaa ta nart ogokhiig bayartaigaar songoson yum. mch khorongoo khudaldaad oglog uild. khezee ch khuuchrakhgui uutyg oorsdodoo zekkh, tengert shavkhagdashgui bayalgiig khuraa. tend khulgaich oirtokhgui, khiven khorkhoi suitgekhuui. yuu gevel ta naryn bayalag khaana baina, tend bas zurkh setgel tan' baikh bolno. belkhuus chin' buslestei, denluu chin' asaatai baig. ta nar khurimyn nairaas ergezh irekh eznee khuleezh bui khumuus shig baigtun. ezen n' ireed togsh-mogts ted darui khaalga a neekh yum. ezen n' irekh uyed sergeg baikh booluud yerooltei yee. uneneer bi ta nart khel'ye. ezen n' busee buselzh, booluudaa tukhlakhg ur'zh, tedend uilchilne. kherev ezen khoyer, esvel gurav dakh' manaany uyed irzh, tedniig sergeg baigaag olzh kharval tedgeer booluud n' yerooltei yee. uuniig oilgogtun. yuu gevel kherev geriin terguun kheden tsagt khulgaich irekhiig medsen bol geree ukhuulakhgui baikhsan. ta nar ch mon belen baigtun. ta naryn bodoogui tsagt chin' khunii khuu khurch irne gev. pyetreen min', ta ene surgaalt zuirleliig bidend khelzh baina uu, esvel bugded n' khelzh baina uu? gekhed ezen khelsen n'zarts nart tsagt n' khool undyg oguulekheer ezniikhee zarts naryn deer tavigdakh itgemzhit, ukhaalag nyarav n' khen be? ezniigee irekhed, tiinkhuu uildezh baigaa n' kharagdakh bool yerooltei yee. uneneer bi ta nart khel'ye. ezen tuund ooriin bukh khorongoo khariutsuulakh bolno. kherev ter bool zurkhendee ezen maan' irekhgui udna khemeegeed booluudyg er em gelgui zhanchizh, idezh uun sogtuuran baital, tuunii bodoogui odor, medeegui tsagt n' tuunii ezen irvel, ter boolyg khesegchin tastaad, itgelguichuudiin gazart shilzhuulne. ezniikhee khulsiig medsen khernee khusliinkh n' daguu biyeluulegui, belen baigaagui ter bool tashuurny amt khatuukhan khurtene. kharin uuniig medeegui bogood tashuurny amt khurtekh khereg uildsen neg n' bagakhan khurtene. khend ikh n' ogogdson baina, tuunees ikihiig shaardana. khend ikh n' daalgagdsan baina, tuunees ikihiig shaardana. bi gazar deer gal khayakhaar irsen bilee. ene gal khediin as-

san baikhyg bi yamar ikh khusne ve! kharin khurtekh yestoi negen baptism nadad baina. uuniig guitseldtel bi yamar ikh zovno ve! ta nar namaig delkhiid enkh taivnyg beleglekheer irsen gezh bodno uu? ugui, kharin khagaral gedgiig bi ta nart khel'ye. uchir n' odoonoos neg orkhiin tavan gishuun gurav n' khoyerynkhoos esreg, khoyer n' gurvynkhaa esreg bolzh khuvaagdana. etseg n' khuugiinkhee, khuu n' etsgiinkhee esreg, ekh n' okhinykhoo, okhin n' ekhiinkhee esreg, khadam ekh n' beriinkhee, ber n' khadam ekhiinkhee esreg bolzh ted khuvaagdakh bolno gev. tegeed ter khursan olond khadazhbaruun zugees uul garakhgy kharaad, ta nar boroo orokh n' gedeg. ene n' ch tiim l baidag. mno zugees salkhi salkhilakhgy ta nar kharaad khaluun odor bolokh n' gedeg. ene n' ch bas tiim l baidag. khoyer n' urtenguud ee! ta nar tenger, gazryn baidlyg kherkhen shinzhiikhiig meddeg khernee, onoo tsagiig yaagaad ul shinzhine ve? yuu n' zov bolokhyg ta nar oorsdiinkhoos khuv'd yuund ul shuune ve? artsaldagchiinkhaa khamt zakhiragch uruu yavakh zuuraa chi tuuntei takhiroltsokhyg khichee. es tegvees ter chamaig shuughid, shuugh khuyagt tushaazh, khuyag chamaig shorond khiikh bolno. bi ta nart khel'ye. chi etssinkhee zoosyg toltloo tendees garakhgui gelee.

13

ter uyed kheden khun irzh tuund galilichuudyn talaar medegdzhee. pilat tedniit tsusyng takhiluudtai n' khol'son azhee. yesus tedendend busad bukh galilichuudaas iluu nugeltnuud baisan tul tiinkhuu zovson gezh ta nar bodno uu? ugui, bi ta nart khel'ye. kherev gemshikhgui bol ta nar bugd uunuii adil mokhno. esvel siloamyn tsmakhag unakhad ukhsen tedgeer arvan naim n' iyerusalimd am'dardag bukh khunees iluu ortonguud baisan gezh ta nar bodno uu? ugui, bi ta nart khel'ye. kherev gemshikhgui bol ta nar bugd uunuii adil mokhno gev. ter iim negen surgaalt zuirlel aildav. negen khun usan uzmiin tsetserlegtee inzhriin mod tar'zhee. nookh khun ter modnoos zhims khaigaad yuu ch olsongui. tegeed tsetserlegchid kharaach, gurvan zhiliin tursh bi irzh ene modnoos zhims khaigaad yuu ch olsongui. tuuniig ogtolzh khaya! ene mod yuund gazryg demii ezlekh yestoi gezh? gezhee. tsetserlegch tuund ezenten, ene zhildee bas aznaya. bi khorsiig n' siiregzhuulzh, bord"ye. kherev irekh zhiil zhims ogvol sain biz, kherev ugui bol ogtlood l khayachikh'ya gev. yesus amraltny odor negen sinagoot surgaal zaazh bailaa. uzeztun, sunsnees bolzh arvan naiman zhiliin tursh ovchtei baisan negen emegtei tend baiv. ter bogtor bolson uchir yer tsekh

zogsozh chaddagui baizhee. yesus tu-uniiig kharaad, duudazhemgeti, ta ovchnoosoo chooloologdloo geed tuun deer mutraa tavikhad, darui ter dakhin tsekh bolzh, burkhanyg aldarshuulzh ekhlev. yesus amraltyn odor edgeesend durguitssen sinagogiin zakhiragch khursan olond khandazhazhil torloo amzhuulakh yestoi zurgaan odor baidag. tiimees amraltyn odor bish, kharin tedgeer odruuded l irzh edgeelge gekhed ezen tuundkhoyer nuurtenguud ee, ta naraas khen chin' ch amraltyn odor ukher, ilzhgee saravchnaas n' gargazh, uslakhaar daguulan yavdaggui gezh uu? abrakhamyn okhin ene emegteig satan arvan naiman zhiliin tursh khuleetei bailgazhee. tegvel ene emegtei amraltyn odor terkhuu khuleesnees angizhrakh yesui bolzh baina uu? gev. tu-uniiig iin aildsand eserguutsegchid n' bugd ichguurt orov. kharin olon tumen tuugeer khiigdezh bui gaikhamshigt bukh uilsed bayarlatsgaazh bailaa. tegeed terburkhany khaanchlal n' yuutai adil ve? bi tuuniiig yuutai zuirlekh ve? ene n' gichiin ur met yum. khun tuuniiig avch, tsetserlegtee khayazh orkhikhod, ter n' urgan, mod boldog. tengeriin shuvuud tuunii mochirt uurledeg bilee gev. ter dakhin ail-drunburkhany khaanchlal y bi yuutai zuirlekh ve? ene n' khorongo met yum. emegtei tuuniiig avch, gurvan khemzhuur guriland khiikhed ene n' bukheldee isdeg yum gev. ter iyerusalim orokh zamdaa neg khot, suuringaas nogoo uruu n' damzhin surgaalaa zaasaar yavlaa. khen neg n' tuuneesezen, avragdazh baigaa khumuus tun tsookhon baina uu? gezh asuukhad ter tedendnariin khaalgaar orokhyg khichee. bi ta nart khel'ye. olon khumuus orokhyg erelkhiilevch chadakhgui. negentee orkhiin terguulegch bosozh khaalgaaz tugzhvel, ta nar gadna n' zogsood, khaalgyg togshin ezen, bidend ongoilgooch gekhed chin' ter ta nart khariud n' ta nar khaanaas irsniig bi medekhgui gene. tegekhed n' ta nar bid tany omno idezh, uuzh baisan. ta manai gudamzhind surgaal zaazh baisan shuu dee gekh bolno. ter bi ta nart khel'ye. ta nar khaanaas irsniig bi medekhgui. buzryg uildegch ta nar bugd nadaas khold gene. burkhany khaanchlal abrakham, isaak, iakov bolon bukh esh uzuulegchid baikhyg ta nar kharaad, kharin oorsdoo khosor khayagdsandaa uilzh, shudee khavirakh bolno. dorno, ornoos khiigeed omno, umaraas iregsed burkhany khaanchlal tukhlakh bolno. uzegtun, suuld baigaagaas zarim n' ekhniikh bolzh, ekhend baigaagaas zarim n' suulchiinkh bolno gezh aildav. yag ter uyed kheseg farisaichuud garch ireed, tuundkhyerod tanyg alakhyg khusezh baigaa tul endees khold, yav gev. yesus tedendyavzh, ter unegend uzegtun, bi onoodor, margaash chotgoruudiig zailu-

ulzh, ovchind nervegedsdiig edgeene. gurav dakh' odor n' bi oriin zorilgoo guitseene gezh khel. kharin bi onoodor, margaash, mon no-goodor ch zamd yavakh yestoi. uchir n' esh uzuulegch iyerusalimyn gadna khonoogdokh yesui yum. iyerusalim aa, iyerusalim aa, oort n' ilgeegdegdsdiig chuluudan, esh uzuulegchdiig aldag khot oo! takhia degdeekhiinuudee dalavchin doroo boognuuldegchlen bi khuukhdudiig chin' tsugluulakhgyg khichneen ikh khusev. getel ta nar khussengui. kharagtun, ta nart khooson ger chin' uldekh bolno. bi ta nart khel'ye. ezenii nereer iregch n' yerooltei yee gezh khelekhter tsagiig khurtel ta nar namaig kharakhgui gezh aildzhee.

14

amraltyn odor yesus farisaichuudyn negen udirdagchiin gert talkh zooglokhooz irzhee. ted tuuniiig nyagtlan azhiglahz baiv. kharagtun, tuunii omno usan khavan-gaas bolzh zovzh bui khun bailaa. yesus khuul'ch nar bolon farisaichuudaasamraltyn odor edgeekh n' khuul' bus uu, ugui yuu? gezh asuuzhee. kharin ted duugarsangui. yesus ter khuniig avchirch, edgeegeed yavuulav. tegeed ter tedendkhuu n', esvel ukher n' khudagt oichvol, ter daruid n' amraltyn odor tatan gargakhgui khun ta naryn dotor baina uu? gekhed ted uund khariulzh ch chadsangui. tegeed urigdsan zochid zoogiin shireenii khoimryn khesgiig ezlekhiig azhiglasan yesus tedend negen surgaalt zuirle aildav. kharev ta naryg khen neg n' khurimyn nairt urival, khoimort n' buu zalar. uchir n' chamaas iluu khundtei negen tend urigdsan baigaad, ta khoyeulang chin' ur'san khun irzh, chamd ene khund suudlaa tav'zh og gevel chi ichin, doosh suukh bolno. kharin chi urigdsan bol oohood khamgiin door suu. tegvel chamaig ur'san khun irzh and min', deeshee suu gevel nairan deer chamtai khamt baigaa bukhni omno chi khundleliig olno. yuu gevel oorigoo orgomzhildog alivaa khun nomkhruulagdazh, kharin oorigoo daruu bailgagch orgomzhlogdono gev. ter orig n' ur'san khund khandanudiin, esvel oroin zoog barikhdaa and nokhod, esvel akh duu, sadan torol, bayan khorshuudee buu ur'. uchir n' ted khariud n' tanyg ur'zh, khariu barina. kharin ta nair khiikhdee yaduu, esvel takhir dutuu, khazgar dogolon, sokhor khumuusiig ur'. ted tatan khariu bar'zh chadakhgui tul ta yeroogdokh bolno. uchir n' gevel zovt khumuusiin amilalt deer khariug tan' tololkh bolno gev. tuunii khamt tukhlan suugchdaas neg n' uuniiig sonsood tuundburkhany khaanchlal talkh idekh khun bur yerooltei yee! gekhed ter tuundnegen khun oroin ikh zoog beldezh, olon khun ur'zhee. tegeed

oroin zoog barikh tsag bolokhod urigdsan khumuus uruu booloo ilgeen zoog belen bolov. morilon irtsgeene uu gezh khelulzhee. getel urigdsan khumuus bugdeeree l shaltag khelzh ekhlev. ekhnii khun bi gazar khudaldazh avsan tul yavzh, tuuniig uzekh kheregtei baina. namaig uchlaarai gezhee. nogoo neg n' bi arvan ukher khudaldazh avsan yum. tedniig uzekheer yavlaa. uuch-lakhgy guiya gekhed nogoo neg n' bi ekhner avsan. iim uchraas bi ochizh chadakhgui gezhee. bool n' butsazh ireed uuniig ezendee khelev. tegtel orkhiin terguulegh khileg-nen, booldoo darui garch, khotyn choloo, gudamzhaar yavzh yaduu, takhir dutuu, sokhor bolon khazgar dogolon khumuusiig naash avchir! gev. bool n' ezenten, tushaas-nyg tan' yesoor bolgoson khedii ch sul suu-dal baisaar l baina gekhed ezen n' booldoo zam, khashaa khaviar yav. gereer min' du-uren khun bailgakhyn tuld khumuusiig al-badan avchir. uchir n' bi chamd khel'ye, urigdsan baisan nogoo khumuusees neg n' ch minii oroin zoognoos amsakhgui gezhee gev. yesustei khamt ui olon khun yavzh baiv. ter ergen tedend khandan kherev khen neg n' nad uruu irzh, ooriin etseg ekh, ekhner khuukhed, akh egch duusee todiigui ooriin amiig khurtel uzen yadakhgui bol ter khun minii shav' baizh chadakhgui. oriinkhoo za-galmaig uurelgui namaig dagagch n' minii shav' baizh chadakhgui. ta naryn khen chin' tsamkhag bar'ya gezh khusvel, ekhlead u-niig duusgakh khangalttai khorongotei yuu gedgee uzekhiin tuld suugaad zardlyg n' tootsooldoggui ve? tegekhgui bol, tuuniig suuria tav'chikhaad duusgazh chadakhgui n' kharsan bukken tuuniig shoolz, ene khun bar'zh ekhelsen ch, duusgazh chadsan-gui gekh bolno. esvel nogoo khaany esreg dailaar mordokhdoo, omnoos n' aisui khorin myangan daichdyg arvan myangan daichid n' sorzh zogsokh khuch bolzh chadakh es-ekhiig ur'dchilan zovloldokhoor suukhgui baikh yamar khaan baikh bilee? kherev chadakhgui bol, onookh khaanyg bur khol baikhad n' ter enkhiin kheleltseer guin elchee ilgeene. iimees ta naryn khen n' ch baigaa bukhneesee es tatgalzvaas minii shav' baizh chadakhgui. davs bol sain yum. kharin davs n' amtgui bolbol yuugaar davslag bolgokh bilee? iim davs khorsond ch, bordoond ch ashiglagdakhgui tul uuniig khosor khayana. sonsokh chikhtei n' sonsog-tun gezh aildzhee.

15

tatvar khuraagchid bolon nugeltnuud bugd tuuniig sonsokhoor derged n' ochzhee. tegtel farisaichuud bolon khuuliin bagsh nar dur-guitsen dungeneldezhe, ene khun nugeltnu-udiig khuleen avan, tedentei khamt khaal-

lodogz gev. ter tedend iim negen surgaalt zuirlel aildav. kherev ta naryn dundaas khen chin' zuun khon'toi baital, neg n' aldag-dakhad yeren yeson khonio belcheert orkhin, aldagdsan khoniny araaas yavzh, tuuniig olt-loo khaidaggui ve? tegeed khonio olbol, ter bayartaigaar morondoo tегnen, gertee ireed, and nokhdoo bolon khorshuudee khamtad n' duudazh, bi aldagdsan khonio olson tul nadtai khamt bayarlagtun! gene. bi ta nart khel'ye. mon uunii adil, gemshikh shaardlagagai yeren yeson zovt khunees ilu-ugeer gemshsen neg nugeltnii toloo tengert iluu ikh bayar khorol bolokh bolno. ne-gen emegteid arvan mongon zoos baizhee. kherev neg zoosoo aldchikhval, denluugee asaan, geree shuurden onookhoo oltloo ikhed sharguu khaikhgui gezh uu? ter emegtei al-dsan zoosoo olmogtsoo, and nokhod, khor-shuudee khamtad n' duudaad tedend bi ald-san zoosoo olson tul nadtai khamt bayarlag-tun! gene. bi ta nart khel'ye. mon u-nii adil, neg nugelten gemshvel burkhany tenger elch naryn orshikhuid bayar khorol bolno gev. terkhoier khuutei neg khun baizhee. бага khuu n' etsegtee aav aa, ed khorongonoosoo onogdokh khuviig min' nadad ogooch gekhed etseg n' khoyer khu-udee khorongoo khuvaazh ogov. khedkhen odriin daraa бага khuu n' khamag yamaa khamaad, als kholyon orong zorin odzhee. tend ter dur zorgooroo am'darch, ed khoron-goo uren taran khiiv. tuuniig bukh yu-maa barzh duusakhad terkhuu nutagt n' ch surkhii olsgolon bolzh, ter yum yumaar gachigdazh ekhlev. tegeed ter yavzh, ug nut-giin negen khuniig baraadakh bolzh gene. ter khun gakhaiгаа khariuluulakhaar tuu-niig yavuuldag bailaa. ter gakhainy idezh baisan buurtsgaar khodoodoo duurgekhiig khusemzhlevch khen ch tuund yuu ch og-songui. tiinkhuu ter ukhaaran, etsgiin min' kholsoolson khumuusiin khichneen n' ch talkhaar elbeg delbeg baidag bilee dee. ge-tel bi end olsozh ukhekh n'. bi bosood, etseg uruugaa och'ye. tegeed tuund naav aa, bi tengeriin esreg, tany omno nugel uildzhee. bi tsaashid tany khuu gegdekh n' zokhisgui, kharin namaig kholsolnikhoor neg khun bol-goochz gezh khel'ye gev. tegeed ter bosozh, etseg uruugaa yavzhee. kharin etseg n' tu-niig kholoos kharaad, ikhed orovdon guin irzh, tevreed unsev. khuu n' tuund aav aa, bi tengeriin esreg, tany omno nugel uildzhee. bi tsaashid tany khuu gegdekh n' zokhisgui gev. kharin etseg n' booluuddaa khamgiin saikhan khuvtsas khurdan avchirch, tuuniig khuvtsasla. gart n' bogzh zuu, khold n' gutal omsgo. targan tugal avchirch garga. bugdeeree nailrazh tsengeye. uchir n' ene khuu maan' ukhsen baisan yum. gevch amilzhee. ter aldagdsan ch oldloo gev. ted nairlan tsengeldezhe ekhlev. uagan khuu n'

talbai deeree baizhee. ter butsazh, gertee oirton irekhdee duu khuur, buzhigilekh chimeeg sonsood, zarts narynkhay negiig duudazh, yuu bolood baigaag asuuzh shalgaav. ter tuund duu chin' irsen. tany etseg tuuniig esen mend ergez irsend targaan tugal nyadluulav gezhee. kharin uugan khuu n' uurlazh, dotogsh orokhyg khusengui. tegtel etseg n' garch ireed tuuniig argadan guizh ekhlev. khuu n' tuund khar, olon zhiliin tursh bi tand zaragdazh baina. bi khezee ch tany tushaasnyg zorchizh baigaagui. gevch and nokhodteigoo bayarlakh uyed min' ta gants ishig ch nadad ogch baigaagui. kharin khorongiig chin' yankhnuudtai niilzh tsolmoson ene khuugee irekhed n' tuund zoriulzh targaan tugal nyadalzh baidag gekhed etseg n' minii khuu, chi urgelzh nadtai khamt baisan. miniih gesen bukhen chiniikh shuu dee. kharin chini ene duu ukhsen baisan. getel am'darchee. aldagdsan bolovch oldloo. iimees bid bayarlan tsengekh yestoi gev gezhee.

16

ter shav' nartaa mon ingezh aildav. negen bayan khuu nyaravtai baizhee. nookh nyarav n' tuunii ed khorongiig uren taran khiizh baigaag ezen n' sonsov. tegeed tuuniig duudazh chini talaar sonsdood baigaa zuil yuu ve? azhil uurgiinkhee dansyg naash og. chi tsaashdaa nyarav baizh chadakhgui n' gezhee. tegtel ter nyarav oortoo ezen maan' nyarvyn azhlaa nadaas avch baigaa tul bi yaakh ve? bi chin' gazar ukhakh khuch tenkheegui. guilga guikhaasaa bi ichizh baina. yuu khiikhee bi medlee. nyarvyn azhlaasaa khalagdval ted namaig gertee khuleen avakh bolno khemeegeed, ezend n' ortei khun buriig duudaa ed khunii khunees chi minii ezend khir ortei ve? gesend ter khun zuun khemzhuur toсны ortei gekhed monookh zarts dansaa av. darui suugaad tav' gezh bich gezhee. tegeed nogood n' chi khir ortei ve? gev. ter zuun khemzhuur ulaan buudain ortei gekhed n' dansaa av. naya gezh bich gelee. shudarga bus nyarvynkhay ukhaalag uildliinkh n' toloo ezen n' tuuniig magtan saishaazhee. uchir n' ene uyeiin khovguud oorsdiin tsag uyeiin kheregт gerliin khovgudees iluu ukhaalag azhee. bi ta nart khel'ye. shudarga zov ed bayalgaaraa oorsdiin and nokhodtei bol. ene n' ed khorongo chin' uguirekh tsagt, ted ta naryg monkh nutagt khuleen avakhyn tul yum. khen mash бага yumand itgemzhitei baina, ter n' ikh yumand ch mon itgemzhitei baidag. khen бага yumand shudarga bus baina, ter n' ikh yumand ch mon shudarga bus baidag. iimees kherev ta nar shudarga bus ed bay-

alagt itgemzhitei baigaagui bol, khen ta nart zhinkhene bayalgiig daatgakh bilee? kherev ta nar busdyn yumand itgemzhitei baigaagui bol, khen ta nart oorsdiin chin' yumyg ogokh bilee? khyoy ezend uilchildeg zarts baidagui. uchir n' ter negii n' uzen yadazh, nogoog n' khairlana. esvel negees n' zuurch, nogoog n' zevuutsdeg. ta nar burkhand ba ed bayalagt zereg uilchilzh chadakhgui gev. mongond durlagch farisaichuud ene bukhniig sonsood, tugeer doog tokhuu khiizh bailaa. ter tedendta nar bol khumusiin omno oorsdiigoo zovtoggchid yum. gevch burkhan ta naryn zurkhiig medne. yaa-gaad gevel khumusiin erkhemledeg zuils n' burkhany omno zhigshmeer yums baidag. khuul' ba esh uzuulegchid iokhanyg irtel tunkhaglasan yuu. ter tsagaas khoish burkhany khaanchlalyn sain medee delgerch, khun bur tiishee orokhoor khuchlen baina. gevch khuulias ochuukhen zuraas ch alga bolokhoos tenger gazar ongoron odokh n' iluu khyalbar bilee. ekhnerey yavulchikhaad oor negentei gerlegch alivaa khun zavkhairagch yum. nokhroosoo salsan negentei gerlegch n' zavkhairsan bolno. negen bayan khun baizhee. ter nil ongiin nariin nekhsen maalingan khuvtas omsozh, odor bur nairlan tsengedeg baiv. yar sharkhand barigdsan lazar gegch negen yaduu er khaalgyg n' sakhin khevtezh, monookh bayany shireenees unasan ovdol tsovdliig n' idekhsen khemeen khusdeg baizhee. khazhuugaar n' nokhod irzh, tuunii sharkhyg doloodog baiv. yaduu er ukhsend, tenger elch nar tuuniig avch abrakhamyn ovor deer tav'zhee. bayan n' ch ukhsend tuuniig orshuulav. tiinkhuu bayan baisan khun ukhegsdiin orond tarchlan baikhdaa kharaagaa deeshluulzh, terteed baigaa abrakhamyg bolon tuunii ovor dekh lazaryg kharav. tegeed ter abrakham etseg ee, namaig orshoogooch. lazaryg naash n' yavuulaach. ter khuruunykhay uzuuriig usand dureed kheliig min' seruutsuuleg. uchir n' bi ene gald am' temtsen baina gezh khashkhirakhad abrakham khuu min', chi am'dralynkhay turshid sain saikhan zuilee khuleen avakhad terchlen lazar ch muugaa avsyny ch sanaach. kharin odoo ter end taitgarch, chi tend zovzh baina. ene bukhnees gadna, endees naana chin' ochikh, naanaas chin' end irekhiig khusegchdiin khen ch irzh, ochizh ul chadakh tiim gun angal ch bidni dund togtzee gekhed ter etseg ee, tegvel tuuniig minii etsgiin gert ilgeekhiig bi tanaas guiya. bi tavan duutei. enekhuu tarchlalyn gazar tedniig iruulekhguin tuld lazar tedend sanuulag gezh khelzhee. kharin abrakham tedend mosye bolon esh uzuulegchid baigaa, duu nar chin' tedniig sonsog gekhed ter ugui, abrakham etseg min', kherev ukhegsdees khen neg n' teden uruu yavbal, ted gemshikh bolno

gev. kharin ter tuund kherev ted mosye bolon esh uzuulegchdiig sonsdoggui yum bol ukhgesdees khen neg n' amilsan ch ted un-emshikhgui biz dee gezhee gev.

17

ter shav' nartaabudrek chuluunuud irekh n' zailshgui ch, kharin budruulegch negen zolgui yee! tuunii khuv'd balchir ednees negiig n' budruulsnees termiin chuluu khuzuuneesee duuzzhed tengist khayagsdan n' deer baikhsan. bolgoomzhoi bai! kherev akh duu chin' nugel uildvel, tuuniig zemle. kherev ter gemshvel, tuuniig uuchil. kherev ter chinii esreg odort doloon udaa nugel uildchikheed, cham uruu doloon udaa ergezh irzh, bi gemshizh baina gevel, tuuniig uuchil gev. elch nar ezenditgeliig maan' osgooch gekhed ezenkherev ta nar gichiin ur shig itgeltei baival, ene yalam modond undseeree sugarch, tengist urga gesen ch ter dagakh l bolno. gevch ta naraas khen neg n' tarialang chin' erkheldeg yum uu, malyg chin' khar-iuldag boolto baigaad booloo talbaigaas irekhed n', darui orzh, khoollokhood suu gezh khelekh uu? kharin ch tuund nadad idekh yum beltge. busee buselzh, namaig idezh uuzh duustal uilchil. daraa n' chi idezh, uuna biz gezh khelekhgui gezh uu? bool n' tushaasnyg n' guitsetgesend ter talarikhdagui biz dee? tuunchlen ta nar ch mon adil, ta nart tushaasan bukhniig guitsetgeed, bid zokhisgui booluud. bid zovkhon yuu khiikh yestoigoo l khiisen gezh khel gezhee. iyerusalim khurekh zamd n' iim khereg bolov. yesus samari, galil nutgiin zaagaar yavzh baizhee. tuuniig negen gatsaand khurch irekh uyed zaiduu zogsozh baisan uyaman ovchitei arvan khun tuuntei uulzlaa. ted duugaa ondorsongyesus, ezenten, bidniig orshoogooch! gev. yesus tedniig kharuutaa,yav, oorsdiigoo takhिल्h nart uzuul gezhee. ted yavakh zuuraa tsevershsen bailaa. tednii neg n' ooriin edgersniig kharaad, butsan irzh, changa duugaar burkhanyy aldarshuulan, yesusiin khold n' nuureeree unazh tuund talarkhal orgov. ter samari khun baizhee. yesusarvan khun edgeegdsen bish uu? kharin busad yes n' khaana baina? burkhand aldryg n' orgokhood ene khar' khunees oor khen ch butsazh irsengui yuu? geed, ter tuundbos, ooriin zamaar yav. itgel chin' chamaig edgeelee gev. burkhany khaanchlal khezee irekhiig asuusan farisaichuudad ter khariulakdaaburkhany khaanchlal azhiglagdakhuitsaar irekhgui. khen ch kharaach, tend baina gekh yumuu, esvel end baina gezh khelekhgui. uchir n' burkhany khaanchlal n' ta naryn dund baina gev. ter shav' nartaakhunii khuugiin odrudiin negiig n' ch gesen ta nar kharakhgy

khusekh tiim odruud irekh bolovch ta nar kharakhgui. ted ta nart tiishee kharaach, iishee kharaach gekh bolno. buu yav, tednii khoinoos buu guitsgee. uchir n' tengeriin neg khyazgaaraas nogoo khyazgaar khurtel gyalskhiin tsakhilakh ayanga adil khunii khuu orin odroo tiin baikh boloi. kharin ekhlead ter ikh zovlon edlekh yestoi bo-good ene yeyiinkhend ad uzegdene. noagiin odruuded ch yamar baisanchlan khunii khuugiin odruuded ch mon tiinkhuu baikh bolno. noag khovogch avdart orokh odriig khurtel khumuus idezh, uutsgaazh, gerlezh, nokhort gartsgaazh baisan. tegtel uyer buun tedniig bugdliig n' khonoov. lotyn odruuded ch mon l iim yum bolson. ted idezh, uutsgaazh, khudaldazh, khudaldan avch, tarialzh, bar'zh baiguultsgaazh bailaa. kharin lotyg sodomoos garakh odor tengerees gal, khukher buuzh tedniig bugdliig n' khonoov. khunii khuu ilchlegdekh odor ch mon tiim baikh bolno. ter odor geriinkhee deever deer baikh neg n' ger dotorkh ed khorongoo avakhaar dotogsh buu orog. uunchlen talbaid baikh neg n' buu buts. lotyn ekhnerii sanagtun. khen ooriin amiig khadgalakhyg khicheene, ter khun tuuniigee aldana. khen amia aldana, ter khun tuuniigee avarna. bi ta nart khel'ye. ter shono neg orond baikh khoyer khunii negiig avch, nogoog n' orkhino. neg dor buudai teeremdegch khoyer emegtein negiig avch, nogoog n' orkhino. [talbaid baikh khoyer eriin negiig n' avch, nogoog n' orkhikh bolno gev.] ted tuundezen, khaana? gekhed terbiye n' khaana baina, tend mon tas shuvuud tsugladag gezhee.

18

setgel aldrakhguigeer bainga zalbirakh yestoig tedend oilguulakhyn tuld ter iim neg surgaalt zuirlel aildav. negen khotoid burkhanaas emeedeggui, khumuusiig ch khundeldeggui shuugch baizhee. ter khotoid negen belevsen emegtei baiv. ter emegtei shuugch uruu irzh, tuund artsaldagchaas min' namaig omgoolooch gedeg bailaa. shuugch tuskakhgy udtal khuseegui bolovch daraa n' oortoo khediigeer bi burkhanaas emeedeggui, khumuusiig khundeldeggui bolovch ene emegtei amar zayaag min' uzuulekhgui n'. tuuniig omgoolokhoos, es tegvel ter irzh urgelzh namaig zalkhaakh vii gezhee. tegeed ezenshudarga bus shuugchiin yuu khelsniig sons. ort n' khandan odor shonogui khashkhirakh oriin songoson khumuusee burkhan omgoolokhgui gezh uu? ter tedniig udtal khoishluulna gezh uu? bi ta nart khel'ye. ter daruid burkhan tedniig omgoolokh bolno. kharin khunii khuu irekhdee, gazar deer itgel olokh bolov uu? gezhee. orsdiigoo zovt khemeen

oorsodoo itgeed, busdyg basamzhlagch kheseg kumuust khandan ter ene surgaalt zuirleiliig aildav. khoyer khun zalbirakhaar sumd orzhee. neg n' farisai, nogoo n' tatvar khuraagch baizh gene. farisai khun zogsood oortoo zalbiran burkhan, tandaa bi talarikh"ya. yuu gevel bi busad kumuus shig zal'khai, shudarga bus, zavkhai bishee. ter baitugai ene tatvar khuraagch shig ch bish bilee. bi doloo khonogt khoyer udaa matsag bar'zh, olson bugdiinkhee aravny negiig orgodog gev. kharin tatvar khuraagch n' zaiduu zogsood, tenger ood kharzh ch zurkhelgui, kharin tseezhee delsen baizh, burkhan min', nugel namaig orshoogooch gev. bi ta nart khel'ye, farisai n' bish, kharin ene khun zovtgogdon gertee khariv. uchir n' ooriigoo orgomzhildog alivaa khun nomkhruulagdazh, ooriigoo daruu bailagach n' orgomzhlogdono gev. kumuus yesuseer khuukhduuddee gar khurguulekhiin tuld tedniig tuun uruu avchirchee. gevch uuniig kharsan shav' nar kumuusiig zemlen buruutgakhad yesus tedniig duudaad, khuukhduudiig nad uruu iruul. tedniig buu saatuul. uchir n' burkhany khaanchlal iim l kumuusiinkh yum shuu. uneneer bi ta nart khel'ye. burkhany khaanchlalalg khuukhed adil khuleen avakhgui khun tiish yer orokhgui gezhee. negen udirdagch tuuneessain bagsh aa, monkh amiig ovlokhiiin tuld bi yuu khiikh yestoi ve? gezh asuuv. yesus tuundnamaig chi yuund sain gezh duudna ve? burkhanaas oor khen ch sain bish. buu zavkhair. buu al. buu khulgail. buu khudal gerschil. etseg ekhee khundel gesen tushaaludyg chi medne shuu dee gekhed terbi ene bugdiig khar bagaasaa l sakhisan gev. uuniig sonsood yesus tuundchamd neg l zuil dutuu baina. ezemshizh baigaa bukhnee khudaldazh, yaduust taraazh og. tegvel chi tengert bayalagtai bolno. tegeed irzh, namaig daga gev. kharin ter uuniig sonsood ikhed gunigtai bolov. uchir n' ter mash bayan khun baizhee. yesus tuuniig kharaad, burkhany khaanchlal d bayan khun orokh n' unekheer khetsuu yum. bayan khun burkhany khaanchlal d orokhoos temee zuuni suvegcheer nevtrekh n' iluu khyalbar gezh aildsany n' sonsson kumuustegvel khen avragdazh chadakh ve? getsgeesend yesuskumuust bolomzhgui zuils burkhand bolomzhtoi gev. pyetrkharaach, bid oorsdiin yumsyg orkhizh, tanyg dagasan gekhed, ter tedenduneneer bi ta nart khel'ye. khen burkhany khaanchlalyn toloo ger oron, ekhner, akh duu, etseg ekh bolon ur khuukhdee orkhino, ter khun ene uyed ochnoon dakhinaar khuleen avch, irekh uyed monkh amiig khuleen avna gev. ter arvan khoyerygoo dergedee avch, tedendkharagtun, bid iyerusalim uruu yavzh baina.

khunii khuugiin tukhai esh uzuulegchdeer bichuulsen bukhen biyelegdekh bolno. khunii khuu khar' undestend tushaagdakhad, ted tuuniig doromzhlon eleglezh, nulimzh, tashuursany daraa alna. gurav dakh' odor n' ter amilakh bolno gezh aildav. shav' nar n' yuu ch oilgosongui. aildsan ug n' tednees nuutslagdsan baisan tul ted oilgoogui azhee. tuuniig iyerikhod oirton irekh uyed negen sokhor khun guilga guin zamyn khazhuud suuzh baiv. khazhuugaar n' ongorokh olny duug sonsood, ter yuu bolood baigaag lavlazhee. nazaryn yesus yavaag kumuus tuund khelev. tegtel monookh sokhor khundaividyn khuu, yesus ee! namaig orshoogooch! gekhed turuund n' yavagsad duugui baikhyg tuund khatuu ankhaaruulsand ter ulam changaardavidyn khuu, namaig orshoogooch! gezh khashkhi-rav. yesus zogsozh, tuuniig or uruu n' avchrahkyg tushaav. sokhor eriig irmegts, ter tuunes oriinkhoo toloo chi nadaar yuu khiilgekhiiig khusev ve? gesend, terezen, bi dakhin kharakhgy khusezh baina gekhed yesus tuundkharaa or. itgel chin' chamaa edgeev gezhee. nookh khun ter daruidaa kharakh bolzh, burkhanyg aldarshuulsaar tuuniig dagav. uuniig kharsan olon tumen bugdeeree burkhanyg magtatsgaalaa.

19

yesus iyerikhog dairch ongorov. kharagtun, zakkhai gegch khun baiv. ter n' tatvar khuraagchdyn akhlagch bogood bayan khun azhee. yesus gezh khen bolokhyg kharakhaar zutgezh baisan bolovch biyeer бага tul tsuglasan olnoos bolood kharzh chadakhgui baiv. tegeed ter turuulen guizh, tuuniig kharakh gezh inzhir modond aviran garav. uchir n' yesus ter zamaar dairch ongorokh gezh baiv. yesus tend khurch ireed, deesh kharzh tuundzakkhai, turgel, buugaad ir. noodor bi tanaid ochikh yestoi gezhee. ter shalavkhan buuzh, tuuniig bayartaigaar khuleen avav. uuniig kharsan khun bukhen durgutsezh. yesus nugeltiind khonoglokh gene getsgeezh bailaa. zakkhai zogsood ezendkharach, ezen, oriinkhoo khorongonii khagasyg bi yaduust ogno. kherev bi khen negnees zalilan avsan baival, tuuniigee dorov dakhin nugalzherguulen ogno gesend yesus tuundnoodor ene aild avral irlee. uchir n' ter ch gesen abrahamyn khuu mon. khunii khuu aldagdsanyg khaizh, avrakhaar irsen bilee gev. ted ene bukhniig sonsokh zuur ter negen surgaalt zuirleil aildav. uchir n' ter iyerusalimaas kholgui baisan tul, ted burkhany khaanchlal ter darui bii bolokh yum khemeen bodozh bailaa. ternegen survalzhit khun khaanchlalgy khuleen avaad butszh irekheer als kholyn orong zor'zhee.

ter arvan booloo duudazh, tedend arvan mina ogood namaig butsazh irtel ene mon-goor azhil khereg yavuul gezhee. kharin tuunii irded n' tuuniig uzen yaddag baisan tul, araas n' elch ilgeen, ene khun bidniig zakhirakhg bid ul khusne gezh kheluulzhee. monookh khun khaanchlalaa khuleen avсны daraa butsazh irev. tegeed mongo ogson booluud n' yamar azhil erkhen yavuulsnyg medekheer tedniig duuduulzh gene. eknii khun irzh ezen, tany neg mina arvan mina bolson gekhed ter tuund sain bool, sain baina. chi mash bota yumand itgemzhtei baisan tul arvan khot zakhirakh erkhemel-tei bolloo gezhee. khoyer dakh' n' irzh, ezen, tany neg mina tavan mina bolson gekhed ter tuund mon chi tavan khot zakhirakh erkhtei gelee. or neg n' irzh, ezen, uzegutn, bi tany neg minag alchuurtaa boogood khav darchikhsan. ta taviagui khernee avdag, tarialaagui khernee khuraadag changa khun tul bi tanaas aisan yum gesend ter zokhis-gui bool chamaig ugeer chin' bi shuune dee. chi namaig taviagui khernee avdag, tarialaagui khernee khuraadag changa khun gedgiig meddeg baikh n' uu? tegvel chi mongiig min' yuund bankind ogsongui ve? tegsen bol bi butsazh ireed, khuutei n' avakh baisan yum geed, dergedee baigsdad tuunees neg minag avch, arvan minatai khund ogsuegi gev. ted ezen, tuund arvan mina baigaa shuu dee gekhed, bi ta nart khel'ye. khend baina, tuund iluu ogogdono. kharin khend baikhgui baina, tuunees baigaa n' ch avagdana. nadaar oorsdiigoo khaanchluu-lakhg khuseegui minii daisnuudyg naash avchirch, minii omno tedniig khonoogtn gezh zarlig buulgazhee gev. edgeeriig aild-sany daraa yesus iyerusalimyn zug terg-uulen yavav. tegeed ter chidun khemeekh uulyn beld baikh byetfag bolon byetand khurch ireed, shav' naraasaa khoyeryg il-geen, ta nar zergeldeekh suurin uruu yav. tend ochood, ta nar ur'd n' khun yer unazh baigaagui ilzhigni dudrang olno. tailaad end avaad ir. kherev khen negen ta naraas ta nar yuund tuunii uyaag tailna ve? gevel, ezend kheregtei baina gezh khel gezhee. yavsan khoyer tuunii aildsanchlan baigaag olzh kharav. tiinkhuu ted dudrangiin uyaag tailakh uyed ezen n' tedneesta nar yuund dudrangiin uyaag tailav? gekhed tedezend kheregtei baina gev. ted dudrang khot-lon irekhed, khumuus tuun deer khuvtssaa tokhotsgoozh, yesusiig morduulav. tuuniig tiin yavakh zuur khumuus zam deer n' khu-vtssaa devsezh bailaa. yesusiig chidun uul-lyn beld irekh uyed dagaldan yavaa olon tumen bugdeeree oorsdiin uzsen khamag gaikhamshguudyn toloo changa duugaar ba-yartaigaar burkhanyg magtatsgaazh, ezenii nereer iregh khaan yeroolte yee! amar taivan n' tengert, aldar n' khamgiin deer

baikh boltugai! gezh bailaa. olny dund baisan zarim farisaichuud tuundbagsh aa, shav' naraa zemleech gesend terbi ta nart khel'ye. kherev ted duugaa khuraaval, chu-luunuud khashkhirma shuu gev. tegeed yesus oirton irzh, khotyg kharaad tuunii toloo uilzh, kherev chi ene odor amar taivand yuu khurgekhiig medsensen bol! kharin edugee ene n' nudnees chin' daldlagdav. daisnuud chin' chinii esreg bekhlelt bosgon chamaig buselzh, tal talaas chin' buchikh odruud irekh uyed chamaig bolon chinii dotor khuukhduudiig chin' gazartai tegsh-lekh bolno. ted chinii dotor chuluug chu-luun deer n' orkhikhgui. uchir n' cham deer burkhany irsen tsagiig chi medeegui yum gev. ter sumd orzh, khudaldaachdyg khoon gargaad, tedendminii ger bol zalbir-lyn ger baikh yestoi gezh bichigdsen baital ta nar sumiig deeremchdiin uur bolgozhee gev. yesus odor bur sumd surgaalaa za-adag bailaa. kharin akhlakh takhilch nar, khuuliin bagsh nar bolon akhlagchid tsug-taa tuun uruu irzh, tuundta yamar erkhemleer ene bukhniig uildene ve? khen tand ene erkhemliig ogsniig bidend khel? gesend ter khariud n'bi mon ta naraas neg zuilliig asuuya. nadad ta nar khel. iokhany baptism tengerees irsen uu, esvel khumuusees irsen uu? gev. ted oor khoron-dookherev bid tengerees gevel, ter tegeed ta nar yaagaad tuund itgeegui yum be? gene dee. kharin bid khumuusees gevel, ard olon bugd iokhanyg esh uzuulegh baisan khe-meen uzdeg tul biden uruu chuluu shidez h alna shuu dee gezh kheelitseed, tedkhaanaas irsniig n' bid medekhgui gev. tegekhd n' yesusbi ch gesen ene bukhniig yamar erkhemleer uilddegee ta nart khelekhgui gezhee. yesus olon tumend iim negen surgaalt zuirlel aildav. negen khun usan uzmiin tsetserleg baiguulzh, usan uzmiin tarialanchad tureesled, udaan khugatsaa-gaar kholyn ayand garchee. tegeed ur-gats khuraakh tsag bolokhod ter usan uzem avchruulakhaar teden uruu booloo yavu-ulzhee. getel usan uzmiin tarialanchid tu-uniiig zodood, gar khooson butsaav. ter oor booloo yavuulsand, ted bas l tuuniig zodozh doromzhlon gutaagaad, gar khooson butsaazhee. ter gurav dakhii n' yavu-ulakhad, ted boolyg n' zodozh gemtegeed khoon yavuulzhee. tegeed usan uzmiin tset-

20

terkhuu odruudiin negend yesus sum dotor khumuust surgaalaa zaazh sain medeeg del-geruulen baikhad n' akhlakh takhilch nar, khuuliin bagsh nar bolon akhlagchid tsug-taa tuun uruu irzh, tuundta yamar erkhemleer ene bukhniig uildene ve? khen tand ene erkhemliig ogsniig bidend khel? gesend ter khariud n'bi mon ta naraas neg zuilliig asuuya. nadad ta nar khel. iokhany baptism tengerees irsen uu, esvel khumuusees irsen uu? gev. ted oor khoron-dookherev bid tengerees gevel, ter tegeed ta nar yaagaad tuund itgeegui yum be? gene dee. kharin bid khumuusees gevel, ard olon bugd iokhanyg esh uzuulegh baisan khe-meen uzdeg tul biden uruu chuluu shidez h alna shuu dee gezh kheelitseed, tedkhaanaas irsniig n' bid medekhgui gev. tegekhd n' yesusbi ch gesen ene bukhniig yamar erkhemleer uilddegee ta nart khelekhgui gezhee. yesus olon tumend iim negen surgaalt zuirlel aildav. negen khun usan uzmiin tsetserleg baiguulzh, usan uzmiin tarialanchad tureesled, udaan khugatsaa-gaar kholyn ayand garchee. tegeed ur-gats khuraakh tsag bolokhod ter usan uzem avchruulakhaar teden uruu booloo yavu-ulzhee. getel usan uzmiin tarialanchid tu-uniiig zodood, gar khooson butsaav. ter oor booloo yavuulsand, ted bas l tuuniig zodozh doromzhlon gutaagaad, gar khooson butsaazhee. ter gurav dakhii n' yavu-ulakhad, ted boolyg n' zodozh gemtegeed khoon yavuulzhee. tegeed usan uzmiin tset-

serlegiin ezen bi yaakh ve? bi ooriin khairtai khuugee yavuul'ya. ted tuuniig min' khundlekhh baikh gev. kharin usan uzmiin tarialanchid khuug kharaad, ene chin' ov zalgamzhlagch baina. tuuniig alchikh"ya. khorongo n' bidniikh bolno shuu dee gezh oor khoodondoo zovshiltsood, ted tuuniig usan uzmiin tsetserlegees gargan khayazh, alzhée. tegvel usan uzmiin tsetserlegiin ezen tedniig yaakh ve? ter irzh, usan uzmiin tarialanchdyg khonoogood, usan uzmiin tsetserlegee oor khumuust ogokh bolno gezhee. uuniig sonsson khumuustiim yum khezee ch buu bolog getsgeekhed yesus tedniig kharaad, tegvelbarilgachdyn golson chuluubulangiin tulguur chuluu bolovgezh bichigdsen n' yamar uchirtai ve? ter chuluun deer unakh khun bur kheden kheseg khemkhrekhh bogood khenii deer ene chuluu unana, ter khuniig shoroo met butargana gezh aildav. yag ter uyed khuuliin bagsh nar khiigeed akhlakh takhilch nar tunod gar khurekhiig zavdsan ch, ard olnoos aiv. uchir n' yesus surgaalt zuirleliig tednii esreg aildsanyg ted oilgonson azhee. ted tuuniig azhiglan, zovt met dur esgegch turshuuluudyg tuun uruu yavuulav. ingesen n' tuuniig ugen deer n' olzlon bar'zh zakhiragchiin erkh medeld tushaakh zorilgotoi baiv. ted tuuneesbagsh aa, tanyg zov yar'zh, surgadag agaad kheniig ch yalgalgui, kharin burkhany zamyg uneneer zadagiig tan' bid medne. tsyazar't tatvar tolokh n' bidnii khuv'd khuul'd niitsekh uu, ugui yuu? gezh asuuv. gevch ter tednii zal' mekhiig medezh, tedend khandan nadad dyenar uzuuleech. khenii durs, bichees end baina? gekhed tedtsyezariinkh gezhee. yesus tedendtsyezariin yumyg tsyazar't n', burkhany yumyg burkhand og gezh aildav. iinkhuu ted tuuniig ard olny omno aildsan ugen deer n' bar'zh chadsangui. kharin ch tuunii khariultand n' gaikhatsgaan duugaa khuraav. (amilalt gezh baikhgui khemeen yar'dag) sadukaichuudyn zarim n' tuun uruu irev. ted tuunees asunbagsh aa, kherev khen negnii chin' akh ukhekhdee, ter n' ekhnertei atlaa ur khuukhedgui baisan bol, duu n' ekhnertei n' gerlezh akhynkhaa ur udmymg zalguulakh yestoi gezh mosye biden bichzee. tegvel akh duu doloo baizhee. uugan n' ekhner avch, ur khuukhedgui ukhzhée. khoyer dakh' n', gurav dakh' n' ch mon tuuniig avchee. ingeser akh duu doluulaa ur khuukhdee uldeelgui ukhzhée. etsest n' monookh emegtei ch mon ukhev. iimd amilalt deer ter emegtei kheniikh n' ekhner bolokh ve? yuu gevel ted doluulaa tuuniig ekhnerree bolgon avsan shuu dee gezhee. yesus tedendene uyeiin khovguud n' gerlezh, okhidoo khadamd gargadag. kharin terkhuu uye khiigeed ukhegsdees amilaltad khurekh zokhistoi gezh tootsogdsen khu-

muus n' ekhner ch avakhgui, nokhort ch garakhgui. ted tenger elch nartai adil tul tsaashid ukhezhh chadakhgui bogood amilaltyn khovguud tul burkhany khovguud yum. kharin mosye shatazh bui butny tukhai khuurneldee ezeniig abrahamyn burkhan, isaakiin burkhan, iakovyn burkhan gesneeree ukhegsed amilakhgy kharuulsan yum. tiimees ter ukhegsdiin burkhan bish, kharin am'dyn burkhan mon. uchir n' tuunii khuv'd bugd am'd baidag gezh aildav. khuuliin bagsh naryn zarim n' bagsh aa, ta sain khellee gev. uchir n' ted tuunees yuuny ch tukhai dakhizh asuukhyg turkhelsen-gui. ter tedendkhris bol davidyn khuu mon gezh ted yaagaad yarina ve? david ooroo duual nomdezen minii ezendaminii baruun gart zalragtun. ingekhee daisnuudyg chin'bi chinii kholiin gishguur bolgokh khurtel boloiž gezh aildavgesen. david tuuniig ezen gesen yum bol, ter kherkhen tuunii khuu n' baizh taarakh bilee? gev. tiinkhuu bukh ard olnyg sonsozh baikh zuur ter shav' nartaa urt deeltei yavakh durtai, zakh zeel deer khundluulen mendluulekh, sinagot tergoun suudald bolood nairan deer khoimort zalrakhgy durlagch khuuliin bagsh naraas bolgoomzhlogtun. ted belevsen emegteichuudin ger ornyg tsolmozhh, udaan zalbirch bui dur uzuuldeg. iim khumuus ulemzhiin yal khurtene gev.

21

yesus deeshee kharzh, erdenesiin sand beleg orgozh bui bayachuudyg kharav. mon khoyer zes zoos orgozh bui negen yaduu belevsen emegteig ter kharav. terbi ta nart uneneer khel'ye. ene yaduu belevsen emegtei bukhnees iluug ogloo. uchir n' ted bugd iluudleesee orgold khiisen atal kharin ene emegtei yaduu khernee amin zuluandaa kheregtei baisan bukhnee ogloo gev. zarim khumuus sumiin tukhai, ter n' goyemsog chuluunuudaar bolon orgoliin zuilseer chimeglegdseniig yar'zh baikhad n' yesus ta naryn kharzh baigaa ene bukhniin chin' khuv'd gevel, neg ch chuluu nogoo chuluun deer davkharlagdazh uldekhgui, bugd nurakh tiim odruid irekh bolno gev. ted tuuneesbagsh aa, ene n' khezee bolokh ve? edgeer n' bolokh uyed yamar shinzhh temdeg baikh bol? gezh asuutsgaav. tertooroldokhguin tuld bolgomzhtoi bai. yaagaad gevel minii nereer olon khun irekh bogood ted bi bol ter baina, tsag oirkhon baina gekh bolno. tednii aaraas buu yav. ta nar dain dazhin, tugshuuriin tukhai sonsvol buu aigtun. uchir n' ekhleed ene bukhnen bolokh yestoi yum. kharin togsgol n' kharaakhan bish yum gev. tegeed ter tsaash n' tedendundesten undestniikhee esreg, khaanchlal khaanchlalynkhaa

esreg bosokh bogood khuchtei gazar khod-
 oltuud bolno. olon gazar gai gamshig bolon
 olsgolon bolzh, tengerees aimshig bolon
 ulemzh temdguud uzegdene. kharin ene
 bugdees omno minii nernees bolzh ted ta
 naryg bar'zh, khavchizh, sinagot tushaazh,
 shorond khorino. mon ta naryg zakhi-
 ragchid bolon khaadyn omno avchirna. ene
 n' ta naryn gerchlekh bolomzh bolno. ori-
 goo khamgaalakh gezh ur'daas beldekhguin
 tuld sanaagaa tuvshitge. uchir n' ta naryg
 eserguutsegchdees neg n' ch eserguutsezh,
 khoriglozh chadakhaargui ug bolood mergen
 ukhaanyg bi ta nart ogokh bolno. kharin ta
 naryg etseg ekh, akh duus, sadan torol, and
 nokhod chin' khurtel bariulna. ted zarimyg
 chin'alna. minii nernees bolzh bugd ta
 naryg uzen yadakh bolno. gesen khedii ch
 ta naryn tolgoin dakh' shirkheg us chin'
 ch ustakhgui. ta nar oorsdiin tevcheereer
 amia olzh avna. kharin iyerusalim daich-
 dad buslegdekhii ta nar kharakhdad, ene
 khotyn ezguirekh n' oirkhon buig medekh
 bolno. tegekhed iudyeid baigaa khumuus
 uuls uruu zugtag, khotod baigaa khumuus
 tendees garag. khodoo baigaa khumuus
 khot uruu buu orog. yuu gevel bichigdsen
 bukh zuils biyelegdekhiiin tuld ene n' oshoo
 avaltyn odruud baikh yum. ter odruuded
 zhiremsen emegteichuud bolon khokhuul
 khuukhedtei emegteichuud zolgui yee! uchir
 n' gazar deer ulemzhiin gamshig bolokh
 bogood ene ard tumnii deer uur khilen
 baikh bolno. ildnii ireer ted unagaagdazh,
 bukh undestnuud uruu tsologdono. khar'
 undestnii tsag guitsekh khurtel iyerusalim
 khar' undestnuudiin khol door talkhlagdakh
 bolno. nar, sar, odod deer temdeg bii bolzh,
 tengisiin bolon davalgaany khurkhrekhe shu-
 ugianaas uudezh gazar deerkh undestnu-
 uidiin dund aidas torno. tengeriin khuch-
 nuud segsregdsenees bolzh delkhiid irzh bui
 zuilsiig ted sanazh, aisnaasaa ukhaan al-
 dana. daraa n' ted khuch bolon aguu sur
 zhavkhlantagaar uulen deer zalran irekh
 khunii khuug kharna. kharin edgeer n'
 biyelzh ekhlekh uyed tsekh zogsozh tergu-
 unee orgo. uchir n' ta naryn zolilt oir-
 tozh baina gev. tegeed ter tedend iim
 negen surgaalt zuirle aildav.inzhriin mod
 bolon bukh moddyg khar. ta nar tedgeeriin
 nakhialakhyg kharaad zun oirkhon baigaag
 meddeg. tuunchlen ta nar ch gesen edgeer
 zuils bolokhyg kharaad burkhany khaanch-
 lal oirkhon baigaag medtugei. uneneer bi
 ta nart khel'ye. bukh zuil biyelegdtel ene
 uyeiinkhen ongoron odokhgui. tenger gazar
 ongoron odovch, minii ugs ongorokhgui. ta
 naryn zurkh setgel khet idezh uukh yavdal,
 sogtuural bolon am'dralyn sanaa zovniloor
 darantlagdakhguin tuld bolgoomzhlogtun.
 terkhuu odor ta nar deer khavkh buukh met
 genet irne. ene n' gazryn bukh gadargaar

nutaglagsdyn deer irekh bolno. kharin khu-
 nii khuugin omno zogsokh, mon bolokh gezh
 bui ene bukhnees zailskhiikh khuch chadal-
 tai baikhyn tuld zalbireh, yamagt sergeg
 baigtun gev. yesus odorzhin sumd surgaalaa
 aildazh, kharin shono n' garch yavan, chidun
 khemeekh uuland shoniig ongoroodog baiv.
 sum uruu irzh, tuuniig sonsokhoor bukh
 khumuus ogloo ertlen bosdog bailaa.

22

deeguur ngorokh khemeedeg isgeegui
 talkhny bayar oirtozh bailaa. akhlakh
 takhilch nar bolon khuuliin bagsh nar tuu-
 niig kherkhen khonookh argaa khaizh baiv.
 uchir n' ted olon tumnees aizh baizhee.
 arvan khoyeryn neg bolokh iskariot gegddeg
 iudast satan shuglev. ter yavzh, yesusiig
 yaazh bariulakh talaar akhlakh takhilch
 nar bolood tushmedtei zovloldov. ted
 bayarlazh, tuund mongo ogokhoor tokhi-
 roltszhee. iudas ch sanaa niilzh, tuuniig
 tedend khursan olnoos zaiduukhan bar'zh
 ogokh ayatai zavshaanyg erelkhiilzh ekhlev.
 deeguur ngorokh bayaryn khurgyg nyadlakh
 isgeegui talkhny bayaryn ekhnii odor bolov.
 yesus pyetr, iokhan naryg ilgeenyavzh,
 bidnii zooglokh deeguur ngorokh bayaryn
 zoogiig beld gev. ted tuundbidneer khaana
 belduulekhiig ta khusezh baina ve? gekhed
 ter tedendkharagtun, ta naryg khot uruu
 orokhod, ustai vaar bar'san negen khun ta
 nartai taaraldana. ter khunii orokh ger uruu
 or. tegeed ta nar geriin ezend bagsh, rbi
 shav' narynkhaa khamt deeguur ngorokh
 bayaryn zoog barikh tokhitoi oroo khaana
 baina ve?z gezh tand kheluulev gezh khel.
 ter ta nart deed davkhyryn tavigatai tom
 orooгу uzuulne. tend zoog beld gezhee. ted
 yavzh, tuunii aildsaar bugdiig yesoor n'
 biyeluulzh, deeguur ngorokh bayart beldev.
 tsag bolokhod ter tukhlan suulaa. elch nar
 tuuntei khamt baiv. yesus tedendbi zo-
 vokhoosoo omno enekhuu deeguur ngorokh
 bayaryn zoogiig ta naryn khamt barikhsan
 gezh ikhed khussen bilee. bi ta nart khel'ye.
 ene n' burkhany khaanchlald biyelegdtel
 bi khezee ch dakhizh zoog barikhgui geed,
 ter ayagyg avch, talarkhal orgooduuniig
 avch, dundaa khurtetsgee. uchir n' bi
 ta nart khel'ye. uneees khoish burkhany
 khaanchlal irtel usan uzmiin darsnaas bi
 amsakhgui gev. ter talkh avch, talarkhal
 orgood, tedend khuvaan ogokhdooene bol
 ta naryn toloo ogokh minii biye mon.
 namaig dursazh uuniig uild gezh aildav. tiin
 idetsgeesnii daraa ter mon ayaga avch,ene
 n' ta naryn toloo asgagdakh minii tsusaar
 togtookh shine geree yum. kharin uzegtun,
 nadaas urvagch negnii gar minii khamt
 shireen deer baina. uchir n' unekheer khunii
 khuu onogdsonooroo yavzh baina. kharin

tuunees urvagch khun zolgui yee! gev. ted oor koorondoobidnii khen n' tiim zuil kiihik yum bol? khemeen yariltsazh ekhlev. terchlen tednii dund khen n' khamgiin aguu n' baikh talaar ch margaan degdzhee. ter tedendkhar' undestnuudiin khaad ard olnoo noyerkhdog bogood erk' barigchid n' buyantnuud khemeegdeg. kharin ta nar tiim baizh bolokhgui. ta naryn dotroos khamgiin aguu n' khamgiin ochuukhen n' met bolog, udirdagch n' zarts met baig. shireend tukhlagch, uilchlegch khoyeryn khen n' aguu ve? shireend tukhlagch n' bish gez' uu? kharin bi ta naryn dund uilchlegch met baidag. namaig soritod baikh uyed minii khazhuud zogsozh baisan n' ta nar mon. minii etseg nadad khaanchlalyg ogsonchlon, bi ta nart ogno. ta nar minii khaanchlald minii shireenee idezh uun, izrailiin arvan khoyer ovgiig shuun sentiid zalrakh bolno. simon oo, simon oo, uztugei, chamaig ulaan buudai met shigshikhiin tul satan zovshoorol guisan. gesen ch itgel chin' sul'dakhguin tuld bi chinii toloo zalbirsan. chi negen tsagt dakhin ergez, akh duusee batzhuul gekhed ter tuundezen min', tantai khamt shorond orokhod ch, ukhekhd ch bi belen baina gev. yesuspyetr ee, bi chamd khel'ye. noodor chi namaig tanikhgui gez' gurvantaa uguisgek' khurtel chin' takhia dongodokhgui gev. tegeed ter tedend khandanbi ta naryg khuudiigui, bogtsgui, shaakhai ch ugui yavuulakhad ta nar yamar neg yumaar dutsan uu? gez' aildakhad tedugui, yuugaar ch dutaagui gev. ter tedendkharin odoo, khend khuudii baina, tuuniigee avag. khend bogts baina, bas avag. khen ildgui baina, ter khun deelez zarzh, ild khudaldazh avag. uchir n' bi ta nart khel'ye. ter nugeltnuudiin khamt toologdson gez' bichigdsen n' nadad biyelegdekhiiin tuld ene bugd n' kheregtei gev. tegtel tedezen, kharaach, end khoyer ild baina gekhed terene chin' khangalttai gev. tegeed ter tendees garch, zanshan yesooroo chidun uul ood ogsov. shav' nar ch tuuniig dagalaa. tend ireed ter tedend khandazh, soritod orokhguin tuld ta nar zalbirtsgaa geed ter tednees chuluu shidekh zaitai kholdon, ovdog sogdood ingezh zalbirav. etseg min', kherev ta khusezh baigaa bol ene ayagy nadada zailuulaach. gevch minii khusel bus, kharin tany khusel biyelegdeg gev. tegtel tengerees tenger elch tuund uzegden, tuuniig tenkhruulzh bailaa. ter zovzh, shanalzh baisan tul mash sharguu zalbirtch bailaa. tuunii khols n' tsusny dusal met gazart dusalzh baiv. tiinkhuu zalbirsnykhkaa daraa ter bosozh shav' nar uruugaa ochood, ui gunigaasaa bolzh untazh bui tedniig olzh kharaad, tedendta nar yuund untana ve? bosotsgoo, soritod orokhguin tuld ta nar zalbirtsgaa

gez' aildav. tuuniig iinkhuu aildan baital boon khumuus irzh yavaa uzegdev. arvan khoyeryn neg bolokh iudas gegch tedniig terguulen yavzh baiv. yesusiig unsekhiin tul ter tuunii derged irev. kharin yesus tuundiadas aa, chi unseleer khunii khuug bar'zh ogch baina uu? gev. tuuniig khureelen zogsogsod yuu bolokh gez' buig kharaadezen, bid ildeeree tsavchchikh uu? geed tednii neg n' terguun takhilchiiin boolyn baruun chikhiig tas tsavchi. tegtel yesusbol', uuniigee zogsoo geed chikhend n' khurch monookh boolyg edgeev. tegeed yesus oriikh n' esreg khurch irsen akhklakh takhilch nar, akhlagchid bolon sumiin tushmededta nar deeremchin barikh met ild, shiidem agsan irev uu? dor bur bi ta naryn khamt sumd baikhad min' ta nar nadad gar khureegui. kharin ene tsag bolood kharankhuin khuch n' ta narynkh yum gev. ted tuuniig barivchlan, terguun takhilchiiin gert khurgev. kharin pyetr kholuur dagasaar ochiv. khumuus khashaany dund gal tulsni daraa, toiron suutsgaakhad pyetr ch tednii dund suulaa. negen zarts okhin pyetriig galynd gered suukhyg kharaad, ankhaaraltai shirtse-nee, ene khun bas tuuntei khamt baisan gekhed pyetr uuniig uguisgez' h, emegtei, tuuniig chin' bi tanikhgui gez' h. udalgui, oor neg n' tuuniig kharaadchi bas tednii neg shuu dee! gekhed pyetrkhun guai, bi bishee gev. neg tsag ongorsnii daraa oor neg n' ene khun bas galilyn khun tul tuuntei khamt baisan n' medeezh gelee. tegtel pyetrkhun guai, tany yuu yariad baigaag bi medekkhui l baina shuu gev. tuuniig iinkhuu yar'zh baital genet takhia dongodoloo. ezen ergez' pyetriin zug kharav. itakhia dongodokhoos omno chi namaig gurvantaa uguisgene deez' gez' oort n' khelsen ezenii ugiig pyetr sanazhee. tegeed gadagsh garch, gashuudan uilav. yesusiig khargalzagsad tuuniig zodozh, tuupeer doog tokhuu khiiv. ted yesusiin nudiig boogood, khen chamaig tsokhiv, esh uzuuledekh gez' tuunees asuutsgaazh bailaa. ted tuunii esreg eldviin yum khelzh, doromzhlon gutaa zh baiv. gloo bolzh, ard olny akhlagchdyn zovloil khuran chuulzh, akhklakh takhilch nar bolon khuuliin bagsh nar yesusiig zovloiliin tankhimd khurguulev. tedkherev chi khrist mon yum bol bidend kheletekh gekhed terkherev bi khelbel, ta nar itegkhui. kherev bi ta naraas asuulav, ta nar khariulakhgui. gevch uunees khoish khunii khuu burkhany sur khuchnii baruun gart zalrakh bolno gez' h. ted bugdchi tegeed burkhany khuu yum uu? gesend ter tedendbi mon gedgiig ta nar khelzh baina gev. tedbidend oor yamar gerschlel kheregtei yum be? bid oorsdoo uuniig tuunii oriikh n' amnaas sonsloo shuu dee getsgeev.

tegeed ted bugd bosozh, tuuniig pilatyn omno khurguulev. ted yesusiig buruutgazh ekhlene khun manai undestniig toorog-duulen, tsyazar't tatvar tolokhiig khor'zh, oriigoo khrist, khaan gezh baikhyg n' bid kharsan gesend pilat tuuneesta iudyeichu-udin khaan yum uu? gezh asuukhad ter tuundta ch khelzh baina gev. pilat akhlakh takhlich nar bolon khursan olondbi ene khuees yamar ch gem buruug olsongui gezh khelev. kharin tedter galilaas ekhlen ene gazryg khurtel, iudyein bukh nutgaar surgaalaa zaan ard onlyg odoon khatgazh baina gezh shaardangui khelzh baiv. pilat uuniig sonsood, ene khun chin' galilynkhuu? gezh asuuv. tuuniig khyerod khaany erk medel khar'yaalagddag gedgiig medmeget-see, ter uyd iyerusalimd baisan khyerod uruu ilgeezhee. khyerod yesusiig kharaad ikhed bayarlav. uchir n' ter yesusiin tukhai sonsozh, tuunees yamar negen temdgiig kharna khemeen naidazh baisan tul yesusiig kharakhgy utsal khusezh baizhee. tegeed tuunees baakhan asuult asuuv. gevch ter tuund yuu ch khariulsangui. tend zogsozh baisan akhlakh takhlich nar, khuuliin bagsh nar tuuniig khatuu shiruun buruutgazh bailaa. khyerod tserguudiinkhee khamt tuuniig doromzhlon gutaazh, doog tokhuu khiisnii daraa tuund goyem-sog nomrog nomruulzh, pilat uruu butsaan khurguulev. ter odor khyerod, pilat khoyer nokhod boltsgoozhee. ur'd n' ted khorondoo daisagnaltsdag baiv. pilat akhlakh takhlich nar, zakhiragchid bolon ard onlyg duudaad, tedendard onlyg boslogod odoon turkhiragch gezh ene khunniig ta nar nad uruu avchirsan. kharagtun, ta naryn omno tuuniig baitsaagaad, tuunii esreg ta naryn meduuleed baigaa gem buruug ene khuees bi yer olsongui. khyerod khaan ch oloogui tul tuuniig biden uruu butsaan iruulzh. kharagtun, ukhvel zokhikh khereg ter yer khiigeegui yum baina. iimd tuuniig bi tseerluuleed sullaya gezhee. [pilat bayaryn uyeer neg khorigdyg ard olond sullazh ogokh uuregtei baiv.] getel tsuglasan olon bugdeereenaad khunee av. kharin bidend barabyg sullazh og gezh khashkhirdav. (barab n' khotod boslogo gargasana, khun alsan khergeer shorond khorigdzhee) pilat yesusiig sullakhgy khusezh, tedend dakhin ugee khelev. gevch tedtuuniig tsovdol, tsovdol khemeen khashkhirsaa bailaa. pilat gurav dakh' udaagaa tedendyaagaad? ene khun yamar buzar muug uildsen yum be? ukhliin shaltgaan bolokh yamar ch gem buruug bi tuunees olsongui. tiim uchraas tuuniig bi tseerluuleed sullaya gekhed kharin ch ted changa changa khashkhiran tuuniig tsovd-

lokhyg shaardan, tednii duu khoooli diilev. tiinkhuu pilat tednii shaardlaggy biyelulekheer shiiddzee. tegeed tednii guisny daguu boslogo gargazh, khun alsan khergeer shorond khorigdsan khuniig sullazh, kharin yesusiig tednii medel tushaav. ted yesusiig avaad yavzh baikhdaa khodoonoos irsen kuryenii simon gegch khuniig bar'zh, tuund zagalmaig uuruulzh, yesusiin araas yavuulav. ui olon khun, emegteichuud tuunii toloo gashuudan uilzh, tseezhee delsen khoinoos n' dagazh yavlaa. kharin yesus teden uruu ergezhiyerusalimyn okhid oo, minii toloo uilakhaa bol'. kharin oorsdiinkhoo toloo, khuukhduudiinkhee toloo uil. uzeztun. khuuser emegtei bolon khezee ch khuukhed teezh baigaagui khevlii, mon khezee ch khokhuulzh baigaagui khokh n' yerooltei yee! gezh khelegdekh odrud irzh baina. tegeed ted uuland khandan biden deer una, togolodod bidniig nomrooch gekh bolno. kherev ted edgeer nogoon modond uilddeg bol khuurai modond tegvel yuu bolokh bilee? gev. tuuntei khamt alakhaar oor khoyer gemt kherengteng avch yavlaa. ted ngavalzh khemeekh gazar khurch ireed, tend tuuniig gemt kheregtnuudiin khamt, negiig n' baruun tald n', nogoog n' zuun tald n' tsovdlov. yesusaav aa, tedniig uuchlaach. uchir n' ted yuu khiizh baigaagaa medekhgui baina gev. ted shodood, tuunii khuvtsygy khuvaan avchee. ard olon ene bukhniig shirten zogsloog. zakhiragchid khurtel tuuniig tokhuurkhanter busdyg avardag baisan. kherev ter burkhany khrist, tuunii songogdsan negen mon yum bol oriigoo avrag gezh baiv. tserguud khurtel tuuniig dooglon, derged n' ireed tuund gashuun tsuu ogch, kherev chi iudyeichuudiin khaan mon yum bol, oriigoo avraach gelee. tuunii deed tald fiene bol iudyeichuudiin khaanz gezh bichsen paiz bailaa. tend olgogdsan gemt kheregtnuudiin neg n' tuuniig doromzhilzh, ta chin' khrist bish bil uu? oriigoo, bas bidniig avraach! gev. kharin nogoo n' tuuniig zemlenchi adilkhan yald unasan atlaa burkhanaas aikhgui baina uu? bid uildsen khergiinkhee toloo zokhikh khariug l avsan. kharin ene khun yamar ch buruu yum uildeegui shuu geed teryesus ee, ta oriinkhoo khaanchlald irekhidee namaig sanaarai gev. tegtel yesus tuunduneer bi chamd khel'ye. noodor chi nadtai khamt divaazhind baik bolno gelee. ene n' zurgadugaar tsagiin orchim baisan bogood yesdugger tsag khurtel bukh gazryg kharankhui nomrov. nar khalkhlagdazh, sumiin khoshig khoyer kheseg bolon uragdzhee. yesusaav aa, tany gart bi sunsee daatgaya gezh changa duugaar khashkhirilaa. uuniig kheleed ter am'sgalaa khuraav. ene uil yavdlyg kharsan zuutyn darga burkhany magtanene khun unekheer gemgui khun baizhee

gev. yuu bolokhyg kharakhaar tend khamtdaa irsen ard olon bolson yavdlyg kharaad, tseezhee delsen butsan yavzh baiv. yesusiig galilaas dagasan emegteichuud bolood tuuniig tan'dag bukh khumuus ene bukhniig alsaas shirten zogsloo. uzegtun, zovloliin gishuun iosyef gegch sain, zovt negen baiv. (ter tednii shiidver, uil kheregtei sanal zorson yum) iosyef iudyechuudiin khot bolokh arimatyn khun baisan bogood burkhany khaanchlalyg khuleezh baizhee. ter khun pilatad baraalkhazh yesusiin tsogtssyg guiv. tegeed tsogtssyg n' buulgan avch, maalingan daavuund oroozh, khad ukhazh beltesen bulshind taviv. tend sharil yer tav'zh baigaagui azhee. ene n' amraltyn odrin omnokh beltgeliin odor baisan yum. yesustei khamt galilaas irsen emegteichuud n' dagazh, bulsh bolon tuunii tsogtssyg tend kherkhen tavikhyg kharav. ted butsazh ireed, ankhiluun unerten bolon unert tos beldzhee.amraltyn odor ted tushaal yesoor amrav.

24

kharin doloo khonogiin eknii odor ert uureer ted bulsh uruu irekhdee, beldsen ankhiluun unertnee avchrav. bulshnaas khadyg onkhrulen zailuulsnyg ted kharaad, dotogsh orson bolovch ezen yesusiin tsogtssyg olsongui. uzegtun, tiinkhuu tedniig tevden megdezh baital, gereltsen khuvtsastai khoyer khun genet tednii khazhuud zogsozh bailaa. monookh emegteichuud ain sandarch, nuuree gazar khurtel bokhiilgosond tedta nar yuund ukhegsdiin dund am'd negeniig khaina ve? ter end baikhgui, kharin ter amilsan. galild baikhdaa ter ta nart yuu aildazh baisnyg sanatsгаа. khunii khuu nugelt khumuusiin gart tushaagdazh, tsovdlogdood gurav dakh' odor n' amilakh yestoi gesen shuu dee? gezhee. ted tuunii ugiig sanaad, bulshnaas butsazh ireed arvan negt n' bolon uldsen bugded ene bukhniig medegdzhee. ted bol magdalyn maria, iokhanna, iakovyn ekh maria nar baisan bogood mon tedentei khamt baisan busad emegteichuud elch nart ene tukhai khelzh bailaa. khelsen ugs n' tedend soliotoi met baisan tul ted emegteichuuded itgekhgui bailaa. kharin pyetr boson bulsh uruu guiv. zogsood dotogsh kharakhad zovkhon maalingan daavuu l uzegdzhee. ter bolson yavdald gaikhsaar ger uruugaa butsav. uzegtun, ter odor tednii khoyer n' iyerusalimaas zharan stadia zaitai baidag yemmau khemeekh tosgon uruu yavzh baizhee. ted bolson bukh zuiliin talaar oor khorondoo yar'zh baiv. tedniig iinkhuu yar'zh kheletsen yavtal, yesus oroo tednii derged ireed, tsugtaa alkhav. gevch tednii nud khalkhlagdazh, tuuniig tan'san-

gui. yesus tedendta nar biye biyetegee yuun tukhai yariltsazh yavaa yum be? gesend ted zogsov. ted gungitai bailaa. tednii neg klyeop gegch n' tuundene odruded ta iyerusalimd tur baikhdaa tend bolson yavdlyn tukhai gantsaaraa medegegui ongorson khereg uu? gekhed ter tedendymar zuils? gev. tegtel ted tuundnazaryn yesusiin tukhai yum. ter bol burkhany omno, bukh ard olny omno ug bolon uilsdee khuchirkheg esh uzuulegch baisan yum. tuund manai zakhiragchid bolon akhlakh takhilch nar ukhliin yal tulgazh, tuuniig tsovdolson. getel izrailliig avrakh gezh baisan negen mon gezh bid tuund naidazh baiv. ene bukhnees gadna, ene yavdlaas khoish guran odor bolloo. kharin manai emegteichuudiin zarim n' bidniig gaikhakhad khurgev. ted ogloo ert bulsh uruu ochood, tuunii tsogtssyg olsongui. tegeed butsazh ireed, tuuniig am'd gezh khelsen tenger elch naryn uzegdliig kharsnaa bidend yariv. bidentei khamt baisan khumuusiin zarim n' bulsh uruu yavzh, emegteichuudiin khelsnii daguu baikhyg kharzhee. ted tuuniig olzh kharaagui gekhed yesusmunkhag khumuus ee! esh uzuulegchdiin khelsen bukhend itgekhdee khoirgo setgeltenguud ee! khrist ene bukh zovlong edlen, tegeed oriin sur zhavkhland orokh yestoi baisan bish uu? gev. tegeed ter mosyeegees ekhlen bukh esh uzuulegchid, bukh sudar oriinkh n' tukhai yuu khelsniig tedend tailbarlav. ted zor'zh yavsan tosgondoo oirton irekh uyed ter tsaashaa yavakh gezh baigaa met baiv. ted tuuniig yatganbidentei khamt baigaach. khediin nar kheviizh oroi bolzh baina gezh khelekhed n' yesus tedentei baikhaar bolzh, gert orov. tegeed ter tedentei khamt shireenee tukhlan suuzh, talkh avch, yeroogood khuvaazh tedend ogov. tednii nud neegdezh, ted tuuniig taniv. yesus nudend n' kharagdashgui alga bolzhee. ted neg negendeezamd ter bidentei yariltsazh, sudryg bidend tailbarlazh baikhad n' zurkh maan' [bidnii dotor] shatazh baisan bus uu? geed, ter daruidaa bosozh, iyerusalim uruu butsav. ted onookh arvan neg bolon khamt baigsdyg n' tsugtaa baikhyg kharaad, tedniezen uneekheer amilsan baina. simond kharagdzhee gezh khelekhiig sonsood, zamd bolson bukhnee bolon talkh khuvaakhad n' tuuniig kherkhen tan'san zergee yariv. ted iinkhuu yar'zh baital ter oroo tednii dund zogsozh bailaa. ter tedendamar amgalan n' ta nart baikh boltugai gev. gevch ted ain sandarch, suns uzegdev khemeen bodzhee. yesus tedendta nar yuund zovzh, zurkheld chin' ergelzee torno ve? minii gar, minii kholiig kharaach. ene chin' bi oroo baina. nadad garaa khurgeud uz. uchir n' sunsend ta naryn kharzh baigaa nad shig yas, makh baidaggui yum gev. ter uuniig ail-

daad, tedend oriin gar, oriin kholiig uzu-
ulev. ted bayarlan, gaikhsandaa itgez
yadan baikhad n' yesus tedneesta nart idekh
yum baina uu? gezh asuukhad ted khair-
san zagas tuund ogov. ter zagasyg avch,
tednii omno idzhee. tegeed ter tedend in-
gezh aildav.ta nartai khamt baikhdaa minii
yar'zh baisan ug iim boloi. ene n' mosyegiin
khuul', esh uzuulegchid bolood duulal dakh'
minii tukhai bichigdsen bukhen biyelegdekh
yestoi geed sudryg ukhaaruulakhyn tuld ted-
nii oyuun ukhaanyg neev. yesus tedend
khandazhkhrist zovlon edelzh, gurav dakh'
odroo ukhegsdees amilakh bolno. iyerusali-
maas ekhleed bukh undestend tuunii nereer
nugliin uuchlalyn gemshil tunkhaglagdakh
yestoi gezh bichigdsen yum. ene bukhonii
gerch bol ta nar mon. kharagtun, bi et-
segiinkhee amlasnyg ta nart ilgeene. kharin
ta nar deerees irekh khuchiig omstloo ene
khotdoo uld gezhee. tegeed ter tedniig
byetan khurtel daguulan yavlaa. yesus
mutraa orgon tedniig yeroov. tiinkhuu
yeroozh baikhdaa ter tednees salzh, tener
ood odzhee. ted ulemzh bayar khoorteigoor
iyerusalim uruu butsav. tegeed burkhanyg
magtan, sumd bainga baikh bolson azhguu.

tyeofil oo, bi ekhniikhee nomd yesus yuu uildezh, zaazh ekhelsnees avakhuulan oriin songoson elch nartaa ariun sunseer damzhuulan zakhiramzh ogood deesh orgogdon odson odor khurtelkhiig bugdiig bichsen bilee. ter zovlon edelsniikhee daraa oriin am'd gedgee doch khonogin tursh elch nartaa margashgui olon notolgoogoor kharuulzh, burkhany khaanchlalyn talaarkh zuilsin tukhai aildazh baiv. tegeed elch naryg neg dor tsugluulan iyerusalimyg orkhilguigeer etsegiin amlasnyg, tuunii ta nar nadaas sonssony daguu, iokhan usaar baptism khurteedeg baisan bol kharin ta nar oiryn odruuded ariun sunseer baptism khurtekh bolno gesniig khuleekhiig tedend tushaasan azhguu. tegeed tsuglagsad tuuneesezen, ene tsagt ta izrail'd khaanchlalalg sergeekh uu? gezh asuusand ter tedendetseg oriin erk medleeree togttooson ter tsag, uyeiig medekh n' ta naryn khereg bish. kharin ariun suns ta nar deer irekhd, ta nar khuchiig olzh, tegeed iyerusalim, bukh iudyei, samari ter baitugai ene delkhiin khyazgaar khurtel namaig gerchlekh bolno gev. ter iinkhuu aildsany daraa tedniig kharzh baikhd n' deesh orgogdozh uulend orzh tedend kharagdakhgui bolov. tuunii odokhyg kharzh tenger ood golron baisan tedni khazhuud tsagaan omsgoltei khoyer khun zogsood, khelsen n'galilyn erchuud ee, yuund ta nar tenger shirten zogsono ve? ta naraas orgogdon tenger avaachigdsan ene yesus n' ta naryn tuuniig tenger ood yavsnyg n' kharsan lugaa adil tiin butsazh irne gev. tegeed ted iyerusalimaas kholgui baikh chidun uulaas iyerusalim uruu butsav. ter uul n' iyerusalimaas amraltyn odriin ayallyn zaitai azhee. ted orzh ireed, buudallazh baisan oroondoo orokhoor deeshee gartsgaav. ted bol pyetr, iokhan, iakov, andryei, filip, tomas, bartolomai, matai, alfain iakov, zyealotyn simon, mon iakovyn iuda nar boloi. ted kheseg emegteichuud, yesusiin ekh maria bolon tuunii duu naryn khamt neg sanaagaar bainga oorsdiigoo zalbirald zoriulzh bailaa. ene odruuded pyetr akh duu naryn gold bosozh (tend zuun khoriid khun tsuglasan baiv), akh duu nar aa, yesusiig barivchilsan kumuusiig gazarchlan irsen iudagiin tukhaid ariun suns davidyn amaar ur'daas khelsen terkhuu sudar biyelegdekh yestoi baiv. uchir n' ter bidentei khamt baizh, bidnii albyg khuvaaltsazh bailaa. (ter khun khoron uiliinkhee toloosond avsan gazar turuulgee kharzh unan khevliigee yarzh gedes dotroo tsuvuulzhee. uuniig n' iyerusalimd orshin suugch bukhnen medsen agaad ug talbaig oorsdiinkhoo kheleer khakyeldamakh buyuu tsust talbai khemeen nerlezhee). ene n' duulal nomduunii oron ger n' ezigurch, khen ch

tuund n' buu orognog geed, uurgiiig n' oor negen guitsetgegezhe bichigdzhee. iimees bidnii duud ezen yesus am'darch baikh uyeiin turshid bidnii khamt dagaldazh yavsan, iokhany baptismaas ekhlen tuuniig bidnii dundaas orgogdon deesh garsan ter odor khurtel bidentei baisan erchuudees neg n' bidnii khamt tuunii amilaltyn gerchlegh bolokh kheregtei baina gev. ingeed ted barsab gegdekh (iust ch gegddeg) iosyef bolon mattia khemeekh khoyer eriig uragsh gargan, zalbireh bukh kumuusiin zurkhiig medegch ezen ta ene khoyeryn kheniig songozh baigaagaa kharuulaach. oriinkhoo gazar uruu ochikhyn tuld uilchlel ba elchiin albyg orkhiod odson iudagiin uurgiiig khen khashikh ve? khemegeed, ted ter khoyeryn toloo shavga khayasand, shavga n' mattia deer buuzh, ter arvan negen elch naryn khamt toologdokh bolzhee.

2

pyentyekostyn odor bolokhod ted tsoomooroo neg gazar tsuglasan bailaa. genet tengerees khuchit khui salkhi met duu chimee garan, tednii suutsgaazh baisan bair bukheledee terkhuu duund avtagdzhee. tegel gal khayalakh met kheluud bii bolon khun neg burin deer togtokhyg ted kharlaa. iinkhuu ted bugd ariun sunseer duurch, monookh sunseer damzhuulan ogogdsoniig khar' kheleer yar'zh ekhlev. ter tsagt tengeriin doorkh undesten burees susegt iudyeichuud iyerusalimd am'darch baiv. enekhuu duu chimee neer ui olon kumuus tsuglarch, oorsdiinkh n' torolkh kheleer tednii yarikhyg sonsood ikhed gaikhzhee. gaikhazh almair-san tedene yar'zh baigaa kumuus chin' galilchuud bish uu? getel bid bugdeeree oorsdiin torolkh kheleeree tednii yarikhyg sonsozh baikh n' yuu ve? partchuud, myedyechuud, yelamchuud, myesopotami, iudyei, kappadok, pont, azi, frug, pampul, yegipyet bolon kuryenii khaviin liviin khesegt suugchid bolon romoos iregsed bolokh iudyeichuud bolon shine susegt nuud, kryetiinkhen, arabuud bolokh bid burkhany aguu uilsin tukhai tednii yariag oorsdiin torolkh khel deer sonsotsgooloo gev. ted bugd gaikhshran, almairsaar oor khorondooene yuu gesen ug ve? getsgeev. ted amatdarsand sogtotsgoozh dee gezh zarim neg n' shoолоv. kharin pyetr busad arvan negiin khamt bosozh, duugaa ondorsgon, tedend tunkhaglan iudyein erchuud ee, iyerusalimyn bukh orshin suugchid aa! ene n' ta nart todorkhoi baig. minii ugend ankhaarlaa khanduul. ta naryn bodsonchlon edgeer kumuus sogtuu bish ee. tegeed ch dongozh odriin guravdugaar tsag bolzh baina. ene bol esh uzuulegch ioyleer damzhuulan burkhan aildazh baina. netssin odruuded

khun torolkhtnii deer bi oriin sunsiig tsut-gana.khovguud, okhid chin' esh uzuulzh,zaluuchuud chin' uzegdel uzen,khogshchuul chin' zuud zuudlekh bolno. ter odruded bi er, em gelgui oriin booluudyn deersunsee tsutgakh bogood ted esh uzuulekh bolno. bi deed tengert gaikhamshgudyg ogch,dood gazart temdguudiig uzuulekh bogoodene n' tsus, gal, suunaglakh utaa boloi. ezenii aguu tsog zhavkhlant odor irekhees omnonar kharankhulzh, sar tsus shig ulaan bolzh khuvirna. ezenii neriig duudsan bukhnen avragdakh bolnožgezkh khelegdsenchlen bolzhee. izrail' erchuud ee, edgeer ugsiig sonsotsgoo. burkhan nazaryn yesuseer damzhuulan ta naryn dund khuchit uils, gaikhamshig, temdguudiig buteezh, ene khuniig ta nart uzuulsen. ta nar oorsdoo ch medne. burkhany ur'daas medekh medleg bolon ur'daas togttooson tolovlogoonii daguu tushaagdsan ene khuniig ta nar burkhangui khumuusiin garaar zagalmad khaduulzh, al-san. getel burkhan ukhliin zovlong etses bolgon tuuniig amiluulav. uchir n' tuunii khuv'd ukhliin khuchind avtagdakh n' bolomzhgui yum. david tuunii tukhaibi ezeniig omnoo urgeltzh kharzh baisan.ter minii baruun tald baidag uchir bi chichirch dagzhikhgui. iimees zurkh min' bayarlazh, khel min' bayassan.makhan biye min' naid-var dotor orshino. uchir n' ta setgeliig min' ukhegsdiin orond orkhikhgui,oriinkhoo ariun negeniig yalzradl khurkekhgui. ta nadad amiin zamyg meduulzh,oriinkhoo orshikhuid namaig bayaraar duurgenegesen. akh duu nar aa, ovog davidyn tukhaid bi ta nart itgelteigeer khelekhed ter ukhez, orshuulagdsan. tuunii bulsh odgoog khurtel khadgalagdsaar baina. ter esh uzuulegch baisan uchraas oort n' burkhan andgail-sanchlan tuunii udmaas negiig n' tuunii khaan shireend zalakhyg medeed, khristiin amilaltyg ugtan kharzh, ter ukhegsdiin orond orkhigdsongui, tuunii makhan biye yalzraly ch uzsungui gezhee. ene yesusiig burkhan amiluulsan bogood bid bugdeeree uunii gerch nar mon. tiimees burkhany baruun artu orgomzhlogdodz, etsegees am-lasan ariun sunsiig avaad, ter ta naryn uezeh, sonsotsgoozh baigaag tsutgasan yum. uchir n' tengert garsan n' david bish bogood ter oorooezen minii ezend aildruunminii baruun kurt zalar. ingekhdee daisnyg chin'bi chinii kholiin gishguur bolgokh khurtel boloiž khemeevgesen yum. tiimees burkhan ta naryn tsovdolson ter yesusiig ezen, bas khrist bolgosnyg izrailiin ail bukhnen bat-tai medegtun gev. sonsson zuil n' tednii zurkhiig khondsond, pyetr bolon busad elch naraasakh duu nar aa, bid odoo yaakh ve? gezh asuutsgaav. pyetr tedendgemshigtun, khun bur oorsdiin nugliin uuchlalyn toloo yesus khristiin nereer baptism khurtets-

gee. ta nar ch ariun sunsnii belgiig avakh bolno. uchir n' ug amlant n' ta nar bolon ta naryn khuukhduudiinkh todligui bas al-sad suugch buriinkh bogood manai burkhan ezeneer duudagdsan bolgonykh bilee gev. ter oor olon ugeer gerchlenenekhuu zavkhuulagch uyeiinkhnees avragdagtun gezh tedniig senkhruulzh bailaa. iinkhuu tuunii ugiig khuleen avsan khumuus baptism khurtetsgeev. ter odor gurvan myanga orchim khun nemegdzhee. ted bainga elch naryn surgaalyg sonsozh, bas nokhorlozh, talkh khuvaazh, zalbirtsgaazh bailaa. khun burd aidas bailaa. elch nar [iyerusal-imd] olon gaikhamshig, temdgiig uzuulzh baiv.[bugdiin deer ulemzhiin aidas bailaa] it-gesen bugd khamtaaraa baitsgaan, baigaa bukhnee niiteeree khereglezh baiv. ted ezemshil, omch khorongoo khudaldazh, tu-niigee khun buriin kheregtsseeg khargalzan bugded tugeedeg bailaa. dor bur ted neg set-geeler sumd tsuglazh, talkhaa aliuudad khu-vaazh, bayar khoorteigoor, chin setgeleesee khoollotsgoon burkhany magtazh, bukh ar-dyn khair khundetgeliig olzh baiv. ezen teden deer avragdagdsyn toog odroos odort nemegduulzh bailaa.

3

pyetr, iokhan nar zalbirlyn tsag bolokh yesdugeer tsagt sum uruu yavzh baiv. torolkhiin khazgar negen khuniig khumuus avchran sumiin uzesgelent khemeekh daa-man khaalgly derged suulgazh, ter khun odor bur sumd iregsdees guilga guidag baizhee. pyetr, iokhan naryg sum uruu ochikhod ter tednees guilga guizh ekhlev. pyetr iokhany khamt tuun uruu kharts tog-toon,naashaa khar gev. tedniig yamar negen yum ogokh n' khemeen gor'don, monoookh khun teden uruu ankhaarav. kharin pyetr tuundnadad alt, mongo baikhgui. kharin oort baigaagaa l bi chamd og'ye geed,nazaryn yesus khristiin nereer [bosood] yavagtun khemeen kheleed baruun garaas n' bar'zh ondilgosond tuunii khol, shagai ter darui khuch orzh, usren tsekh zogsood alkhazh ekhlev. ter tsovkhchin burkhany magtan tednii khamt sumd yavzh orloo. burkhany magtan alkhazh bui tuuniig bukh khumuus kharaad sumiin uzesgelent daa-man khaalgly derged guilga guikhaar su-udag baisan negen bolokhyg tan'zh, tuund yuu tokhioldsongy uezed gaikhazh khotsorson bailaa. nookh khun pyetr, iokhan naryn khamt baikh zuur gaikhazh khotsorson khu-muus bugd guilden solomony tankhimyn orchimd tsuglarchee. kharin pyetr uniig kharaad, tedend khariulanizrail'chuud aa! ta nar yuund uund gaikhna ve? bid oors-diinkhoo khuch, esvel susgeer ene khuniig yavdag bolgoson met ingetlee yuund bid-

niig shirtene ve? abrahamyn [burkhan], isaakiin [burkhan], iakovyn burkhan, bidnii etsog ovgodiiin burkhan oriin uilchlegch yesusiig aldarshuulzhee. tuuniig ta nar bar'zh ogson. kharin pilat tuuniig choloolokhoor shiidsen baikhad ta nar tuunii omno uguisgesen shuu dee. ariun agaad zovt negeniig ta nar uguisgesen atlaa aluurchnyg orshookhiig guisan bolovch ukhegsdees burkhany bosgosen amiin zokhiolchiig aluulsan bilee. uunii gerch nar n' bid yum. tuunii nerd itgesen itgeliin undsen deer, ta naryn kharzh baigaa ene khuniig yesusiin ner tenkheetei bolgosen yum. tuugeer damzhuulan irdeg itgel n' tuuniig ta bugdiin omno tsoo eruul bolgozhee. akh duu nar aa! zakhiragchid chin' medekhguin khargaigaar uildsenii adil ta nar ch mon tegsniig bi medne. oriinkh n' khrist zovzh tarchlakh yestoi gezh burkhan bukh esh uzuulegchdiin amaar ur'daas tunkhagluulsan zuilsee ter tiinkhuu kheregzhuulev. iimees gemshitsgee. nugluudeesee salakhyn tuld ergetsgee. tegvel sergeekh tsag ezenii orshikhuigaas irekh bogood ta naryn toloo tomilogdson khrist bolokh yesusiig ter ilgeekh bolno. burkhan oriinkhoo ariun esh uzuulegchdiin amaar ert tsagaas aildsanchlan bukhniig sergeekh uye khurtel tuuniig tenger khuleen avakh yestoi yum. mosye khelekhdnee minii adil esh uzuulegchiig ezen burkhan akh duu naraas chin' ta nart gargazh ime. tuunii oorsdod chin' khelekch yum buriig ta nar sonsogtun. ter esh uzuulegchiig sonsogooi khen bolovch ard olny dotroos burmoson ustgagdakh bolno gesen yum. mon samuyel bolon tuunees khoishikh esh uzuulegchid bugd yarikhdaa ene odruudiin tukhai medegedezh baisan. ta nar bol esh uzuulegchdiin khovguud bogood chinii ureer delkhiin bukh orkh ailuud yeroogdokh bolno khemeen abrahamd aildan, etsog ovgodtei chin' burkhany baiguulsan gereenii khovguud yum. ta naryn khun neg buriig khoron muu zamaas n' erguulsneer yerookhiin tuld burkhan ekhleeed ta nart oriin zartsyig gargazh iren, tuuniig ilgeesen yum.

4

iinkhuu ted ard olonto yar'zh baikh zuur takhilch nar, sumiin kharuulyn darga bas sadukaichuud teden uruu irev. uchir n' elch nar olon tumend surgazh, yesuseer ukhegsdiin amilatyg tunkhaglazh baisan tul ted ikhed tovogshoozh bailaa. ted tedniig barivchilzh, daraachiinkh n' odor khurtel shorond khoriv. uchir n' khediin oroi bolson baiv. ugiig sonsogsdoos olon khun itgesen bogood tednii too tavan myangad khurchee. daraachiinkh n' odor zakhiragchid, akhlagchid mon khuuliin bagsh nar iyerusalimd tsuglartsgaav. tend terguun

takhilch annas bas kaiaf, iokhan, alyeksandr bolon terguun takhilchiin udmynkhan bugd bailaa. ted nogoo khediig goldoo zogsoogood, yamar khuch, yamar nereer ta nar uuniig uildene ve? khemeen baitsaazh ekhlev. ene uyd pyetr ariun sunseer duurch tedend khandazh, akhlagchid bolon ard tumnii zakhiragchid aa! kherev bid ene khun kherkhen edgersen talaar ug ovchtei khund sain uil khiisniikhee toloo onoodor baitsaagdazh baigaa bol, ta naryn tsovdolson, ukhegsdees burkhany amiluulsan nazaryn yesus khristiin nereer, ene l nereer ene khun ta naryn omno tsoo eruul bolood zogsozh baigaag ta bukhen bas bukh izrail' tumen medtugei. ter bol barilgachid bolokh ta nart gologdson bolovch bulangiin tulguur chuluu bolson yum. or khenii ch dottor avral ugui. uchir n' bid avragdazh bolokh oor ner tengeriin door khumuust ogogdsongui gev. erdem nomgui, bolovsrolgui pyetr, iokhan khoyeryn iinkhuu zurkh zorigtoi baigaag n' ted kharaad gaikhatsgaan, tedniig yesustei khamt baisnyg n' medev. edgersen onookh khun tednii khamt zogsozh baigaag kharaad tedend khariud n' khelekch zuil yuu ch baisangui. tegeed tedniig zovloliin bairnaas garakhyg tushaagaad oor khoorondoo zovloldon, ene khumuusiig bid odoo yaakh ve? tednii uildsen gaikhamshigt temdeg n' iyerusalimd orshin suudag bukhend negent todorkhoi tul bid tuuniig uguisgez chadakhgui. kharin tsaashid uuniig ard olny dund ulam tarkhaakhguin tuld ene nereer dakhin khentei ch yarikhgui baikhyg tedend ankhaaruul"ya getsgeev. ingeed tedniig duudan avchirch, yesusiin nereer ogt yar'zh, surgakhgui baikhyg tushaav. gevch pyetr, iokhan nar tedendta naryn ugiig burkhanykhaas iluud uzekh n' burkhany omno zov uu? orsdoos shuutsgee. uchir n' bid ussen, sonsson zuilee yarikhaa zogsoozh chadakhgui gezhee. tedniig shiitgekh yamar ch undeslel oloogui, bas tend tokhioldson uil yavdlyn ulmaas ard olon bugd burkhand aldryg n' orgon baisnyg khargalzan uzeed dakhin surduulsniikhee daraa ter khoyeryg yavuullaa. gaikhamshaar edgesen ter negen doch ergem nasny khun bailaa. sullagdmagtsaa ted oorsdiinkhon deeree irzh, akhlakh takhilch nar bolon akhlagchdyn tedend khelsen bukhniig ulamzhlav. ted uuniig sonsood, burkhand negen sanaagaar ondor duugaar oguluuno, ezen! tenger, gazar, tengis bolon tedgeert orshighch bukhniig buteesen n' ta bilee. ta oriin zarts, bidnii ovog davi-dyn amaar damzhuulan ariun sunseer aildakhdaa, yaagaad khar' undestnuud uursazh, ard olon demii zuil sedne ve? gazryn khaad irzh, ezen bolon tuunii khristiin esreg zakhiragchid tsuglartsgaavgesen. tany tosolson, tany ariun zarts yesusiin esreg

khyerod, ponti pilat nar khar' undestnuud bolon izrail'chuudyn khamtaar unekheer ene khotod tsuglasan bilee. ene n' tany mutar ba ur'daas togtoogdson [tany] zorilgo bukhén biyelegdekhiiin tuld boloi. odoo ezen ee, tednii zanalkhiillig ankhaaraach. tany ugiig yarikh zurkh zorigiig oriinkhoo booludad soyerkhooch. tany ariun zarts yesusiin nereer edgeekh gaikhamshig bolon temdguudiig uilduulekhiin tuld ta [oriin] mutraa sungaach gev. iinkhuu zalburch baital tednii tsuglaran baisan gazar n' dorgin chichirkhiilev. ted bugd ariun sunseer duurch, burkhany ugiig zorigtoigoor yar'zh ekhlev. itgesen tedgeer khumuus neg zurkh, setgeltei baisan bogood tednii khien n' ch oortoo baigaagaa miniikh gedeggui, kharin tednii bukh yum n' niitiinkh baiv. elch nar ezen yesu [khristiin] amilsnyg aguú khucheer gerchilzh baisan bogood tednii bugdiin deer byalkham ikh niguulsel baisan boloi. gachig-dazh dutagdsan khun tednii dund baisangui. uchir n' gazar, oron bair ezemshigchid n' tsoooroo ter bugdee khudaldsan ortgiig n' avchirch, elch naryn khold tavikhad, ted khun burd kheregtseniikh n' khereer khuaarildag bailaa. elch nart barnab (orchuulbal, taivshralyn khuu) khemeen nerlegddeg, kiprt torson lyevi ovgiin iosyef n' omchilzh baisan talbaigaa zaraad, mongii n' avchran elch naryn khold tav'zhee.

5

getel anania gegch negen ekhner sapfirtaigaa khamt khorongoo zarzh, ortgiin zarimyg n' oortoo uldeezh, uldseniig n' elch naryn khold tav'zhee. ene tukhai ekhner n' buren medezh baiv. kharin pyetranania aa, chi gazrynkhaa ortgoos zarimyg n' nuuzh, ariun sunsend khudal kheellee. chinii zurkh yaagaad satand avtakh bolov? khudal-dakhaas omno ter gazar chiniikh baisan bish uu? zaragdsanaas khoino ch chinii l medeld baigaagui gezh uu? iim yum chinii setgeld yaazh torov oo? chi khund bish kharin burkhand khudal kheellee gev. uuniig sonsmogtsoo anania gazar anazh am'sgalaa khuraav. uuniig sonsson bukhniin deer ulemzhiin aidas khurav. zaluus boson tuunii biyeig n' oroogood gargazh orshuulav. yuu bolsnyg medegeui tuunii ekhner gurvan tsag ongorsnii daraa khurch irev. pyetr tuund khadazh, ta nar gazraa iim, iim uneer zarsan uu? nadad kheelch gekhed, ter emegteitiim ee, ortog n' tiim baisan gev. pyetr tuundta khoyer yuund ezenii sunsiig sorikhoor sanaa niilev? kharagtun, nokhriig chin' orshuulsan khumuus end khaalgany derged baina. ted chamaig ch bas avch yavag gekhed, monookh emegtei ter darui tuunii khold unazh am'sgalaa khuraav. zaluus orzh ireed, tuunii nas barsnyg izev. tegeed

tuuniig avch garaad nokhriinkh n' derged orshuulzhee. bukh chuulgan bolon ene bukhniig sonsson bukhén ulemzhiin aidast avtav. elch naryn garaar ard olny dund olon temdeg bolon gaikhamshig buteegdezh baiv. ted solomony asart bugd negen sanaatai bailaa. busdaas khien n' ch tedentei nilekhees emeedeg baisan bolovch ard olon tedniig ondor uneldeg baiv. ezend ulam olon khun itgez, eregtei, emegtei khumuus tedén deer togtmol nemegdezh bailaa. ter ch baitugai ard olon pyetriig irekhed yadazh tuunii suuder n' tednii khien negen deer tusaasai gezh gumadz uruu ovchtei khumuusiig avchran, damnuurga bolon devsgér deer tav'dag bailaa. mon iyerusalimyn oir orchmyn khotuudaas khumuus ovchtonuud, esvel buzar sunsend barigdagdsyig avchirch baiv. ted bugd edgezh bailaa. getel ataarkhald avtsan terguun takhilch sanaa negt sadukain bulegleliinkhnii khamt eserguutsen bosozh, tedniig bar'zh avaad niitiin shorond khoriv. getel shonoor ezenii tenger elch shorongiin khaalganuudyg ongoilgood, tedniig gargan khelsen n' orsdiin zamaar yav. sum dotor zogson ard olond enekhuu amiin bukh ugiig yarigtun gev. uuniig sonsson ted uureer sumd orzh surgaal zaazh ekhlev. terguun takhilch ooriin khumuusiin khamt irzh, zovlol bolon izrailiin bukh akhmaduudyg tsugluulzh, nogooduuliig avchruulakhaa shoron uruu khumuus ilgeezhee. gevch shoron uruu ochson tserguud tedniig oloogui tul ergeed irzh, ene tukhaigaa medegdev. tedshoron bat bokh tsoozhtoi, kharuuluud n' khaalgany derged baikhyg bid kharav. kharin bid ongoilgon orokhod dotor n' khien ch baisangui gev. sumiin kharuulyn darga bolon akhlakh takhilch nar uuniig sonsood, uunees uuden yuu bolzh bolokh talaar budilzh orkhiv. kharin khun irzh tedendkharaach. ta naryn shorond khiisen khumuus sum dotor zogsood ard olond surgaal zaazh baina gev. tedniig ev zuigeer avchrakhaa kharuulyn darga baraa bologsdynkhoo khamt tiish yavzhee. (chuluu shidezh medekh ard olnoos ted aizh bailaa) iinkhuu nogoo khediig avchirch zovloliin omno zogsoosny daraa terguun takhilch tednees iin asuuv. ene nereer dakhin surgaal zaakhgui baikhyg bid ta nart khatuu tushaasan. getel ta nar iyerusalimyg surgalaaraa bulzh orkhiod ter khunii tsusygid bidend nyalzaakhgyg bodozh baina gev. kharin pyetr bolon busad elch nar tedendbid khuniig dagakhaasaa iluu burkhanzyg dagakh yestoi. ta naryn zagalmid olgozh alsan yesusiig bidnii ovog deediin burkhan amiluulsan bilee. nugluudiig uuchlakh, izrail'd gemshliig soyerkhokhyn tuld burkhan tuuniig baruun garynkhaa zakhiragh mon avragchaar orgomzhilson. edgeeriig bid todiigui tuuniig dagagsdad

burkhany ogson ariun suns gerchilzh байна гэв. getel ted tuuniiг сонсоод уурсан khilegnez, tedniig alakhgyг zavdzhee. kharin olond khundtei, khuuliin bagsh gamaliyel gegch farisai khun zovloliin дотор босох, tedniig тур gargakhgyг тushaav. tegeed zovloliinkhond khandazhizrail' erchuud ee, edgeer khumuust alivaag uildekhdee болго-омзтой khandatsгаа. sayavtar tyud gegch negen garch iren, oorigoo khen negneer orgomzhlokhod, tuuntei dorvon zuu orchim khun negdsen. kharin tuuniiг alagdakhad dagaldagsad n' bugd tarzh, алга болтsgooson. ter khunii daraa galilyn iuda gegch khun amyn тоологын уyeer garch iren, khumuusiig ooriinkhoo араас дагуулav. ter ch бас ukhsen. dagaldagsad n' bugd tarsan бilee. tegekhleer ene удаагийн kheregt ch би та нарт khelekhed, ene khumuuses khol baitsgaaya. tedniig зугеер l yavuulchikh. yaagaad gevel kherev enekhuu zorilgo, uils n' khunees ekhtei бол nurzh unakh болно. kherev burkhanaas baigaa бол та нар tedniig дийлzh chadakhgui тодигуй kharin ch та нар burkhany esreg temtseghid болох bus уу gekhed ted zovlogoog n' avchee. ted elch naryг duudan oruulzh ireed, tashu-urdaad yesusiin nereer dakhin yarikhgui baikhyг tushaazh, tedniig sullav. tuunii ner-iin толоо доромzhlogdon zovokh n' zokhistoi gezh uzegdekh болсондоо bayarlaldan ted zovloloos garch yavlaa. tegeed odor bur sum дотор, бас аилаас айлд yesus бол khrist мон гедгийг surgazh, tunkhaglasaar baiv.

6

shav' naryn too оson nemegdseer baisan ter uyed gryek kheltei iudyeichuudiin зугеес nutgiin yevryeichuudiin талаар гомдoл гарav. uchir n' odor тутмын khun-snii uilchleldee tednii belevsen emegteichu-udiig khaikhrakhgui baigaa талаар гомдoл gargazhee. tegekhd monookh арван khoyer n' dagaldagchdyг tsugluulzh,shireend uilch-lekhiin тuld burkhany ugend khainga khandakh n' bidend khusuushtei zuil bish yum. kharin akh duu nar min', suns болон мeгeн ukhaanaar дууeн, нер khund bukhii doloon ериг та нар дундаасaa songo. tegeed enekhuu уургийг tedend khariut-suul. kharin bid залбалд болон ugiin uilchleld оорсдигoo зориул"ya гэв. ene sanalyг bukh khumuus demzhizh, itgel ба ariun sunseer дууeн styefan болон filip, prokhor, nikanor, timon, parmyen болон antiokhyn сусегтeн nikol naryг songozhee. tegeed tedniig elch naryn omно ирyulekhed ted залбirtsgaasny daraa гараа тeдeн deer тавiv. burkhany уг тугeн tarkhsaar iyerusalim dakh' dagaldagchdyn too ulemzh ikheer urgelzhlen nemegdseer baisan bogood takhilch naraas mash олон khun itgeld ду-

улгавартай болzh bailaa. нигуусел болон khucheer дууeн styefan aguu gaikhamshig болон temdguudiig ard оlny дотор uild-seer bailaa. getel нeркh cholootnuudz khe-meen nerlegddeg sinagogiin kheseg khumuus bolokh kuryenchuud болон alyek-sandrchuud kilik ба azias iregsedtei ni-ilzh styefantai margaldav. gevch ted tu-unii suns болон мeгeн ukhaanaar yar'zh baisnyг sorzh chadsangui. tegeed ted ter mosye болон burkhany esreg kharaalyn ugs yar'zh baikhyг n' bid sonsson gezh nuut-saar yatgakh khumuusiig yavuulzhee. ted ti-inkhuu олон тyмен, akhlagchid болoод khu-uliin bagsh naryг khutgan uimuulzh, туund khalдан tuuniiг khucheer zovloliin omно avchrav. tegeed ted khuuramch gerch naryг uragsh gargakhad tedene khun [ene] ariun gazar, бас khuuliin esreg yumyг zogsolt-guigeer yar'zh yavdag. nazaryn yesus ene gazryг ustgana, mosyegiin bidend ulamzh-luulzh ogson yes zanshyг oorchilno gezh tu-unii yarikhyг bid sonsson gezhee. zovlold suugh bukhni kharts tuun deer togtokhod, tuunii tsarai tenger elchiin tsarai lugaa adil kharagdzhее.

7

terguun takhilchene unen уу? гэв. tegtel ter ingezh khelev.akh duu nar aa, ovgod oo, namaig sons! bidnii ovog abrakhamyг kharan nutagt суур'shikhaas omно tuuniiг mye-sopotamid baikhad n' aldryn burkhan ту-und uzegdezh, ekh nutag, torol sadanguu-daa орkhи. minii chamd узуulekh ter gazart ir gesen. tiinkhuu ter khalдай nutgiig орkhin kharrand irzh суур'shsan. tegeed tuunii еts-giig nas barsny daraa burkhan tuuniiг ten-dees та naryн edugee ам'darch baigaa ene nutagt нуулгeсeн бilee. tegekhdее end gants alkham gazryг ch туund omchoor ogoogui khedii ch tuuniiг ur khuukhedgui baikhad n' khurtel ene nutgiig туund болон tuunii daraa ur udam n' omch болгон ogokhoor ter amlasan yum. burkhan iinkhuu ail-dakhdaa tuunii ur udam khunii nutagt khar' khun болон, boolchlogdokh bogood dorvon зуун zhiliin турsh darlagdana. tedniig boolchlokh undestniig би ороо shuune geed, burkhan tsaash n' daraa n' ted garch yavakh bogood ene gazart nadad uilchlekh болно gezhee. ter туund khovch khondokh yesloyn gereeg ogson. iinkhuu abraham isaakiin еt-seг bolzh naim dakh' khonog deer n' tu-unii khovchiig khondov. isaak iakovyn еt-seг bolzh, iakov арван khoyer ovor deed-siin еtseг болсон. vog deedes n' iosyeft атаарkhakh bolzh, tuuniiг yegipyeted khudaldsan khedii ch burkhan tuuntei khamt baisan bogood tuuniiг bukh zovlon zudgu-urees n' avran gargazh, yegipyetiin khaan faraony omно ивeе, мeгeн ukhaanyг ту-

und soyerkhzhee. khaan tuuniiġ yegipyetiin zakhiragchaar tav'zh, bukh albaa tuueger khotluulzh bailaa. bukh yegipyet bolon kanaan olsgolond nervegdezh, ulemzhiin gai zovlon irzh, bidnii etseg ovgodod khool khuns oldokhoo bol'zhee. kharin yegipyeted ur taria baigaag iakov duulaad, bidnii etseg ovgoddiġ tiish n' ankh udāa yavuulav. khoyer dakhia irekhd n' iosyef akh duu nartaa ooriġoo ilchilsneer iosyefyn ger bul faraond tanil bolov. iosyef ug ilgeezh, ooriin etseg iakov, bukh torol torogsod n' bolokh dalan tavan khuniiġ oor uruugaa ir khemeen ur'zhee. iakov bolon bidnii etseg ovġod yegipyeted taalal togsson baina. tendees tedniġ sukhym uruu āvaachizh, sukhymd yemmoryn khovgudees mongon zoosoor abrakhamyn khudaldan avsan bulshind tav'zhee. kharin burkhany abrakhamd amlasan ter tsag khugatsaa oirtokh tusam yegipyet dekh manai ard tumen osozh, olon bolov. ene n' iosyefyn talaar yuu ch medekhgui oor khaan [yegipyetiġ] zakhirakh khurtel urgelzhilsen bilee. ter bidnii udmynkhny esreg zal' gargaan ovġod deedest maan', nyalkhsyġ n' ukuhulekhiin tuld tedniġ khuukhd nyalkhsaa khayakhyġ albadazh baisan. ene uyd mosye torson bogood ter burkhany omno khairyġ bu-laasan negen baiv. mosye etsġiinkhee gert gurvan sar tornison azhee. kharin tuuniiġ khayagdsany daraa faraony okhin olzh avch, torson khuu shigee uezeh, asran osvov. mosye yegipyetiin bukh erdemd bolovsorch, azhil uils, ug yariagaar khuchtei er bolzhee. kharin nas doch dokhokh uyd izrailiin khovguud, nutġiin akh duu nartaaġaa uulzakh bodol tuuniiġ zakh setgeliġ ezemdev. tednii neg n' shudarga busaar doromzhlogdozh buiġ ter kharaad, tuuniiġ khamgaalz, yegipyet khuniiġ tsokhin unagaazh, onookh darlagdsan khuniiġ osohog avchee. burkhan tedend ooroor n' damzhuulzh avral soyerkhhoz baigaag akh duu nar n' oilgono gezh ter bodson bolovch, ted oilgosongui. margaash n' ter khorondoo zodoldogch khoyertoi taarav. mosye tedniġ evleruulekhiġ khicheen erchuud ee, ta nar chin' akh duu nar baizh yuund biye biyeene gemeente ve? gezhhee. getel khorshoo berteezh baisan negen n' tuuniiġ tulkhezh, khen chamaig bidnii zakhiragch, shuugch bolgoson yum be? chigdor yegipyet khuniiġ alsnykhaa adil chi namaig alakh gee yuu? gev. ene ugnees bolzh mosye zugtan, midiany nutagt khar' khun bolon am'darch baikhdaa khoyer khuuġiin etseg bolzhee. dochin zhil ongorsnii daraa sinai uuln tsold, shatazh baigaa uurgeniġ butny dolond tenger elch tuund uezgdsen baina. uuniġ kharaad, mosye khachirkhazh, nyagtlan kharakhaar dokhon ochtol ezenii duu garch, bi bol chinii etseg ovġod bolokh abrakham,

isaak, iakovyn burkhan baina gesend, mosye aidast avtan, kharzh zurkheldsengui. kharin ezen tuund khol dekh shaakhaigaa tailagtun. uchir n' chinii zogsosz bui gazar bol ariun gazar shoroo yum. bi yegipyeted darlagdazh bui oriin khumuusiġ todorkhoi khar-laa. tednii gaslant duug sonsood ard olnoo choloolokhoor bi buuzh irev. odoo yav. bi chamaig yegipyet uruu ilgeezh baina gezhhee. khen chamaig bidnii zakhiragch, shuugch bolgoson yum be? khemeen khelegdezh, tedend gologdson onookh mosyeg uurgeniin butand uezgdsen tenger elchiin garaar zakhiragch, bas choloologch bolgokhoor burkhan ilgeesen azhguu. ene khun yegipyetiin nutag, ulaan tengist bolon tsold dochin zhiliin tursh gaikhamshig bolood temdguudiġ uzuulen yavakhdaa tedniġ udiridazh baisan. chukhamdaa mosye izrailiin khovguud khandazh minii adil esh uzuulegchiġ burkhan akh duu ta naraas gargazh irne gezh khelsen bilee. ene bol sinai uulan deer oortei n' yariltsazh baisan tenger elch bolon bidnii ovġod deetsiin khamt tsol dekh tsuglaand baisan khun mon. ta nart ogokh gezh am'd uġiġ ter khuleen avsan yum. bidnii ovġod deedes tuund duulgavartai zakhiragdakhyġ khuseegui agaad kharin ch tuuniiġ uġisgezh, zurkh setgeleeree yegipyet uruu butsazh yegesen. tiinkhuu aarond bidniġ daguulan yavakh burkhdyġ bidend bu-teezh ogooch. uchir n' yegipyet gazraas bidniġ udirdan gargasān mosyed yuu tokhioldsonyġ medekh yum bidend alġa gezh bailaa. iinkhuu ter odruuded ted tugal khiizh, monookh shuteendee takhil organ, oorsdiin garaar khiisen azhildaā bayasats-gaazh baisan. kharin burkhan nuur burruulzh, tedniġ tengeriin erkhest uilchlulekheer tushaasan bogood ene n' esh uzuulegchdiin nomd bichighdseneer izrailiin ger ee, tsold ta nar dochin zhil nadad orgol, takhilaa orgooguisen bil uu? ta nar mon molokhyn asar, [oorsdiinkhoo] romfa burkhny od, morgozh shutekheer khiisen khorguudee avtsgaasan. bi ch bas ta naryġ vavilyon chanaad uruu zailuulakh bolno gesen baidag. tsold bidnii ovġod deedes gerchelleiin asartai baiv. uzsen zagvarynkhaa daguu khiigtun gezh ter mosyed aildsany daguu ene asar n' khiigdsen bailaa. bidnii ovġod deedes asryġ khuleen āvaad, ioshuagiin udiridlaga dor yavsān. orsdiinkh n' urdaas burkhany zailuulsan undestnuudin nutġiġ ezlen avakh uyedee ted terkhuu asryġ oorsdiinkhoo khamt avchirchee. ug asar davi-dyn uye khurtel ene gazart bailaa. david burkhany omno taalyġ olon, iakovyn burkhand orshikh gazar ol'ye khemeen ter guisan. kharin tuund orgoo bosgoson n' solomon boloi. gesen khediġ ch khamġiin deed negen n' khuniiġ garaar khiigdsend orshdoggui bogood esh uzuulegchiin ezen ail-

dakhdaantenger bolboos minii sentii, gazar bolboos minii kholiin gishguur. nadad zorilzh ta nar yamar suuts barikh yum be? bi amrakh yamar gazar baina ve? ene bukh zuil minii mutraar buteegdeegui gezh uu? žgesen baidag. zoruud, zurkh ba chikhendee khovch khonduuleegui ta nar ariun sunsiig urgelzh eserguutsdeg. ta nar etseg ov-godiinkhoo uildseniig uilddeg. esh uzuulegchdees khieniig n' ta naryn etseg ov-god khavchaagui ve? ted zovt negenii irekhiig ur'daas tunkhaglasan khumuusiig alzh talzh baisan bol edugee tuunees ta nar urvagsad, mon aluurchid boltsgoozhee. ta nar khuuliig tenger elch naraar togtoogdson gezh khuleen avsan atlaa tuuniigee sakhiagui gev. uuniig sonsson tednii khorsol butsalzh, shudee khavirch bailaa. kharin ariun sunseer duursen styefan tenger ood shirten burkhany suu aldryg bolon burkhany baruun tald zogsozh bui yesusiig kharaad, kharagtun. tenger neegdeekhiig bolon burkhany baruun tald zogsozh baigaa khunii khuug bi kharzh baina gezh khelev. getel ted changa oriloldon, chikhee boglotsgoozh, tuun uruu zereg ukhaskhiin dairch, tuuniig khotoo chirch gargaad, tuun uruu chuluu shidelzh garav. saul gegch zaluugiin khold cherch nar khuvtsaa tavilaa. ted styefan uruu chuluu shidelzh baikhad styefan ezeniig duudan, ezen yesus min', sunsiig min' khuleen avaraai gev. tegeed ovdog sokhron, changa duugaar, ezen, ene nugliin toloo tedend shiitgel buu onoogooch khemeen khashkhirav. iinkhuu kheleed ter noirsov.

8

tuuniig alsan yavdlyg saul saishaazh bailaa. ter odor iyerusalim dakh' chuulgany esreg khuchtei khavchлага ornov. elch naraas busad n' bugd iudyei bolon samariin nutguudad tarkhav. styefanyg susegtei khumuus orshuulzh, tuunii kholinoos ikhed gashuudan uiltsgaav. kharin saul chuulganyg khoosruulzh, ailaas aild orzh er, em gelgui barivchlan shorond khiizh bailaa. tarkhsan khumuus yavsan zug burdee ugiig tunkhaglasaar baiv. filip samariin khotod irzh, orshin suugchdad n' khristiig tunkhaglav. khursan olon filipiin uildezh baisan temdguudiig kharzh, tuuniig sonsozh, sanal negteigeer yariag n' ankhaaran chagnazh bailaa. uchir n' buzar sunsend ezlegdsen olon khumuusees tedgeer n' zailakhdaa changa duugaar khashkhiran garch bailaa. saa ovchtei bolon dogolon olon khumuus edgerch baiv. ter khot ulemzh bayar bayasaltai baiv. khotod ilbe uzuulen, samariinkhnyg gaikhshruulzh baisan tednii dund aguu negen khemeekh simon gegch neg er baizhee. ted ikh bagagui bugdeeree tu-

und ankhaaraal khanduulzh, burkhany aguu khuch khemeen nerledeg chin' ene khun baina getsgeedeg baizh. ter udaan khugat-saany tursh ilbeer busdyg gaikhshruulzh baisan tul ted tuund ankhaarlaa khanduuldag baizhee. kharin burkhany khaanchlal bolon yesus khristiin neriin tukhai sain medeeg tunkhaglasan filipt itgesen eregtei, emegtei olon khumuus baptism khurtetsgeezh bailaa. simon khurtel itgesen bogood baptism khurtsenii daraa filipiig dagakh bolzh, gaikhamshguud bolon temdguud uildegdekhiiig kharan, urgelzh gaikhazh khotsordog baiv. samari n' burkhany ugiig khuleen avsnig iyerusalim dakh' elch nar sonsood pyetr, iokhan naryg teden uruu yavuulav. ted irzh, tedend ariun sunsiig avakhuulakhyn toloo zalbirchee. uchir n' tednii khend ch ariun suns kharaakhan buugaagui baisan bogood ted ezen yesusiin nereer zovkhon baptism khurtsen baizhee. tegeed ter khoyer teden deer garaa tavikhad ted ariun sunsiig khuleen avch bailaa. elch naryn gar taviltaar damzhuulan ariun suns ogogdozh buig azhiglasan simon ter khoyert mongo ogch, ene erkh medee bas nadad ogooch. tegvel bi garaa tav'san khun buriig ariun sunstei bolgono shuu dee gev. gevch pyetr tuundmongo chin' chamtai khamt mokhog, uchir n' burkhany belgiig mongoor avch bolno gezh chi sanazhee. burkhany omno zurkh chin' zov bish uchir ene uilsed chinii khereg, chinii oroltsoo baikhgui. ene khar sanaarkhaldaa gemshizh ezend zalbir. magadgui zurkhen dekh khar sanaa chin' zailuulagdazh bolokh yum. uchir n' chi khor shar, khudal khuurmagiin khuleesend baigaag chin' bi kharzh baina gezhee. simon khariud n'sayany tany khelsen bukhen nadad buu uchraasai gezh minii toloo ta nar oorsdoo ezend zalbircch ogooch gev. ted chin setgeleesee ezenii ugiig gerschilzh, tunkhaglaad iyerusalim uruu butssan bogood mon samariin olon tosgond sain medeeg tunkhaglav. kharin ezenii tenger elch filiptbosogtun. iyerusalimaas gaz uruu uruuddag zamaar uragsh yav gelee. (ene n' tsoliin zam) ter ch bosood yavav. tegtel tend yetiopyn khatan khaan kandakiin bukh san khomrogiig khariutsagch yetiopyn taigan amban iyerusalimd morgol uildekheer ireed, butsan yavzh baizhee. ter butsakh zamdaa tergendee esh uzuulegch isaiaigiin nomyg unshizh yavav. suns filipt khandazhter tergiig guitsen och gev. guin ochtol, onookh amban esh uzuulegch isaiaigiin nomyg unshizh baikh n' filipt sonsdov. tegeed tuuneesta unshizh baigaagaa oilgozh baina uu? gezh asuukhad terkhen negen zaazh ogokhgui bol bi kherkhen oilgokh bilee? geed filipiig tergendee ur'zh suulgav. tuunii unshizh baisan sudryn kheseg gevel, ter nyadlagdakh khon' met khotlogdson bo-

goodkhyargagchiin omno bui khurga duugui baidag shig ter amaa ch neegeegui yum. ter basamzhlal, dorumzhlold shiitgegdsen. khen tuunii ugsaatai khamaatai bolokh ve? uchir n' tuunii am' delkhiigees zailuulagdsan yumgesen n' azh. monookh taigan khun filipt khandazhene esh uzuulegch khenii tukhai yariad baina ve? oriinkhoo tukhai yar'zh baina uu, al' esvel oor khen neg-nii tukhai yar'zh baina uu? nadad khelzh ogooch gesend filip am neen terkhuu sudraas ekhlen yesusiin tukhai tuund yar'zh ogov. ted zamaaraa yavsaar ustai gazar khurch irzhee. taigan khunkharaach, us baina. baptism khurtekhd bolokhgui n' yuu bilee gev. [filipkherev chi bukh zurkheeree itgevel, bolno gesend teryesus khrist bol burkhany khuu mon gedegt bi itgezh baina khemeen khariulav.] monookh taigan khun tergiig zogsookhyg tushaav. tegeed ted khoyeulaa us uruu orzh, filip tuund baptism khurteezhee. ted usnaas garch irekh uyed ezenii suns filiipiig avch odov. taigan tuuniig dakhin olzh kharaagui khedii ch bayar bayasaltaagar zamd garchee. kharin filip azotod irsnee medev. ter kaisarid khurtee dairan garsan bukh khotuudad sain medeeg delgeruulsee yavlaa.

9

ezenii dagaldagchdyg alzh khyadna gezh zanakhiihen, saul terguun takhilch uruu ochizh, ter zamd khamaaragdakh eregtei, emegtei kheniig ch bolov bar'zh khulzh, iyerusalimd khurguulekhiin tuld damaskiin sinagouudad zakhidal ilgeekhiig tuunees khuszhee. saul zamd yavzh bailaa. ter damaskt dokhon irzh baital genet tengerees gerel garch tuuniig khureelen gereltekhd, saul gazar khosor unav. tegeedsaul aa, saul aa, yuund chi namaig khavchina ve? gekh duug sonsood, ezen, ta khen be? gezhee. tegtel terbi bol chinii khavchizh moshgood baigaa yesus baina. bos, khot uruu och. chinii yuu khiikh yestoig chamd khelekh bolno gev. tuuntei khamt yavzh baisan khumuus duu sonsson bolovch kheniig ch kharaagui tul duugui zogsozh bailaa. saul gazraas bosov. nud n' neelttei khernee ter yuu ch kharzh chadakhgui bailaa. ted tuuniig garaas n' khotolsoor damaskt avchrav. iinkhuu ter gurban odor yuu ch kharsangui, yuu ch idsengui, yuu ch uusangui. damaskt anania gegch negen dagaldagch bailaa. ezen tuund uzegdleerania ezen aildakhad terbi end baina, ezen gev. ezen tuundbos, shu-luun khemeekh gudamzhin dakh' iudagiin gert ochizh tarsyn saul gegchiig asuu. uzeg-tun. ter yag odoo zalburch, anania gegch er orzh ireed, ooriig n' dakhin kharaatai bolgokhyn tuld garaa oor deer n' tavikhyg [uzegdeld] kharzh baina gev. gevch ana-

nia khariud n'ezen, bi tuunii tukhai olon khunees, iyerusalim dakh' tany ariun khumuust ter khichneen ikh khor khurgesniig sonsson. tegeed ter end tany neriig duud-san bukhniig khulzh, shorond khayakh erkht medliig akhlakh takhilch naraas avsan yum gev. kharin ezen tuundyav, uchir n' ter bol khar' undestnuud, khaad bolon izrailliin khovguudiin omno minii neriig uurekhiin tuld minii songogdson sav bogood minii neriin toloo kher ikh zovokh uchirtaig bi tuund uzuulne gezhee. anania yavzh, gert orzh tuun deer garaa taviad, saul duu min', irekh zamd chin' chamd uzegdsen ezen yesus chamaig kharaatai bolgozh, ariun sunseer duurgekhiin tuld namaig ilgeev gelee. ter darui tuunii nudnees khairs met zuil unazh, ter dakhin kharaatai bolov. tiinkhuu ter boson, baptism khurteed, khoollozh khuch orov. saul damaskt baisan dagaldagchdyn khamt khed khonog tendee bailaa. tegeed todolgui tereer sinagouudadter bol burkhany khuu mon khomeen yesusiig tunkhaglazh ekhlev. tuuniig sonsson bukhnen gaikhshirsarene khun chin' iyerusalimd ene neriig duudsan bolgonyg ustgazi, bas tedniig khulzh, akhlakh takhilch nart khurgekh zorilgotoi end irsen khun bish bil uu? getsgeezh bailaa. kharin saul ulam l khuchiiig olzh, yesus bol khrist mon gedgiig notlon damaskt am'dragch iudyeichuudiig sandargakh bolov. tuunees khoish olon khonog ongorsnii daraa iudyeichud tuuniig alakhaar khuivaldatsgaalaa. gevch tednii khuivaldaan sauld ilt bolzhee. ted tuuniig alakhyn tuld daaman khaalganudynd derged odor, shonogui otozh bailaa. gevch dagaldagchid n' shonoor tuuniig tom sagsand suulgazh, khana daguulan buulgav. saul iyerusalimd irzh, dagaldagchid-tai kholbootoi bolokhyg khicheesen bolovch bugd tuunees emeezh bailaa. uchir n' ted tuuniig dagaldagch gedegt itgekhgui baiv. kharin barnab tuuniig elch nar uruu daguulan irzh, tuunii zamdaa ezeniig kherkhen kharsan, ezenii tuund aildsan bolon damaskt yesusiin nereer kherkhen zorigtoi yar'snyg n' durslen oguulzhee. iinkhuu ter tedentei khamt iyerusalimd cholotei yavzh, ezenii nereer zorigtoi yar'zh bailaa. ter gryek kheltei iudyeichuudtei yarlitsazh, margaldakhad ted tuuniig alakhgy zavdzhee. akh duu nar uuniig sonsood, tuuniig kaisarid khurgezh, tars uruu yavuulav. iinkhuu bukh iudyei, galil, samari dayaar chuulgan bosgon baiguulagdazh, amar taivan bailaa. ingekhddee ezenees emeech aidas bolon ariun sunsnii taitgaral dator yavtsgaan, toony khuv'd osoor baiv. negen udaa pyetr bukh gazraar toiron yavzh, luddad am'dragch ariun khumuus uruu khurch irev. tend ter saa ovchnii ulmaas naiman zhil khevtert baisan aini gegch khuntei taaraldzhee. pyetr tuundaini,

yesus khrist chamaig edgeene. bos, oroo zas gekhed aini ter darui bosloo. ludda bolon sharond am'dragsad bugd tuunii kharaad, ezen uruu ergesen yum. ioppad tabita (grye-keer orchuulbal, dorkas) gegch dagaldagch baiv. ter emegtei urgelzh sain uilseer bayan, oglogch kharamgui negen baizhee. yag ter odruuded tereer ovchlon nas barzhee. khumuus tuunii biyeiig ugaagaad deed oroond tav'san bailaa. pyetriig tend baigaag duulaad dagaldagchid luddagaas ioppa khurtel oirkhon tul bidend uruu darui ireech gezh guilgan khoyer khun ilgeev. pyetr bosozh, tednii khamt yavzh ochikhod, tuunii deed oroond oruulav. belevsen emegte-ichuud tsoomoroo tuunii khazhuud uillaad zogsozh bailaa. orsodtei n' khamt baikhdaa dorkasyn khiideg baisan tsamts, busad khuitsasnuudyg ted uuzulzh baiv. kharin pyetr tednii bugdiiig n' gargaad, ovdog sokhron zalburch, tsogtsost khandazhtabita, bos gev. ter nudee neen pyetriig kharaad, ondiizh suulaa. pyetr garaa ogch tuuniiig bosgood, ariun khumuus bolon belevsen emegteichuudiiig duudazh, tedend tuuniiig am'd seru-uneer daatgav. ene yavdal ioppa dayaar medegdezh, olon khun ezend itgezhee. pyetr khed khonog ioppad uldezh ar'schin simonyd bailaa.

10

kaisarid kornyel gegch negen baisan bogood ter nitaliinkhanz khemeekh angiiin zuutyn darga baiv. ter suseg bishreltei agaag ger buleeree burkhanaas emeedeg, olon tumend ikh oglog ogdog, burkhand bainga zalbirdag azhee. driin yesdugger tsagiin orchim tereer uzegdel dotor burkhany tenger elch tuun uruu irzh kornyel! gekhiig tod uzev. aidast avtsan ter tuun uruu kharzh,yuu ve? ezen gekhed, tenger elch tuundzalbiral bolon ogloguud chin' burkhand dursamzh bolon orgogdov. odoo chi ioppa uruu khumuus yavuulzh, simon buyuu pyetr gedeg khuniiig avchruul. tengisiin derged ger n' baidag ar'schin simonyd ter baigaa gev. ortei n' yar'san tenger elchiig yavanguut kornyel tersuguudeesse neg susegteng khoyer zart-syn khamt duudav. tegeed tedend bugdiiig tailbarlazz, ioppa uruu yavuulzhee. margaaash n' tedniiig khotod dokhon ochikh uye, pyetr zurgadugaar tsagiin orchim zalbirakhaar baishingiin deever deer garav. ter olsozh, yum idekhiig khusezh baiv. tedniiig khaal beldezh baikh zuur ter khet khorold avtzhee. tenger neegdezh, tom buteelig met negen sav dooshilsoor dorvon ontsogooroo gazardakhyg pyetr kharav. dotor n' bukh dorvon kholt am'tad, khevleer yavagchid bolon tengeriin shuvuud baikh azhee. tegtel negen duu garch tuundpyetr ee! bos, nyadlaad id gev. kharin pyetreen, yaasan ch

ugui. uchir n' bi khezee ch ariun bus, buzar yum idezh baigaagui gelee. getel monookh duu khoyer dakhia garch tuundburkhany tsever bolgoson yuug ch ariun bus gezh buu uzegun gev. ene n' gurav dakhin davtagdav. tegeed monookh sav ter daruidaa tenger ood orgogdon avagdzhee. uzsen uzegdel n' yamar utgatai bolokhyg pyetr oilgozh yadan baikh zuur korniyeln ilgeesen khumuus simony geriig suraglasaar daaman khaalgan deer n' khurch irev. tegeed pyetr khemeekh simon tend baigaa esekhiig duudan asuuv. pyetr uzegdliin tukhai bodozh baital suns tuunduzegun, gurvan khun chamaig khaizh baina. bos, doosh buugaad ergelzelgui teden uruu och. uchir n' bi tedniiig ilgeev gezhee. pyetr ter khumuus uruu ochizh,ta naryn khaigaad baigaa khun chin' bi baina. yamar khergeer ta nar irev? gekhed tedkornyel gegch zuutyn darga baidag yum. tereer burkhanaas emeech, zovt negen bogood iudyein ard tumen tuunii talaar sain yar'dag. tanyg gertee ur'zh, ugiig tan' sonsokh zaavryg ter ariun tenger elchees avsan yum getsgeev. pyetr tedniiig orokhyg ur'zh, zochlov.margaash n' ter bosozh monookh khumuusiin khamt yavakhad tedentei ioppagiin akh duusiin zarim n' yavzhee. daraa odor n' ter kaisarid khurch irev. tedniiig khuleezh baisan kornyel torol sadan bolon dotny anduudaa duudazh tsugluulsan baiv. pyetriig uuden deer n' irekhed kornyel tuuniiig ugtan, khold n' unazh, tuund morgov. kharin pyetr tuuniiig bosgoodbos, bi ch gesen khun shuu dee gev. iinkhuu yariltssaar gert orokhod olon khun tsuglasan bailaa. ter tedendiudyei khunii khuv'd khar' undestentei nokhorlokh buyuu tednii gert zochlokh n' yamar yes bus khereg bolokhyg ta nar oorsdoo medne. gevch yamar ch khuniiig buzar, esvel tsever bus gezh nerlekh yesguig burkhan nadad kharu-ullaa. tiimees duudakhad chin' bi tudgelzelguigeer yavzh irev. ta nar namaig duudsan uchraa khelne uu? gev. kornyeldorvon odrin omno yag odiid, yesdugger tsagiin orchim bi gertee zalburch baital gereltsen khuvtasatai khun omno min' zogsozh, kornyel ee, chinii zalbiral sonsodsozh, oglog chin' burkhany omno dursagdav. tegeed pyetr gegch simonyg khureltsen ireech khemeen urikhaar ioppa uruu khun ilgee. ter tengisiin dergedekh ar'schin simony gert baigaa gesen yum. iim uchraas bi tan uruu ter darui khun yavuulav. tany irsen tan' sain khereg bolloo. ezenii tand tushaasan bukniig sonsokhoor edugee bid burkhany omno end baitsgaazh baina gezhee. pyetr am neezh,burkhan bol nuur tal khardaggui bogood tuunees emeech, zoviiig uildegch aliv undestnii khun tuund taalagddag gedgiig bi unekheer sain oilgov. ter izrailiin khovgu-uded ug ilgeen yesus khristeer damzhu-

ulzh enkh taivnyg tunkhaglazhee. (ter bol bukhonii ezen mon) iokhany tunkhaglasan baptismyn daraagaar galilaas ekhelzh iudyei dayaar yuu bolsnyg ta nar oorsdoo medne. ene n' nazaryn yesusiin tukhai bogood burkhan kherkhen tuuniiг ariun suns ba khuch chadlaar tosolon khiigeed tereer diavold darlagdsan bugdiig edgeen, sainyg uildezh yvasan tukhai yum. uchir n' burkhan tuuntei khamt baisan. iudyeichuudiin nutag bolon iyerusalimd tuuniiг khiisen bukhniig gerchlegchid n' bid bilee. ted tuuniiг modond olgozh alsan yum. burkhan tuuniiг gurav dakh' odor n' amiluulzh, bukh khumuust bish, kharin burkhanaar ur'd n' songogdson gerchlegchded buyuu ukhegs-dees amilsnykh n' daraa tuuntei idezh, uuzh baisan bidend kharuulan soyerkhov. ter bol burkhanaar tomilogdson am'd, ukhsen bukh khuniiг shuugh gedgiig gerchlen, ard olond delgeruulekhiig ter bidend tushaasan yum. tuund itgesen khen bolovch tuuniiг nereer nugliin uuchlalyg khuleen avdag gezh bukh esh uzuulegchid tuuniiг gerchildeг gev. pyetr edgeer ugsiig khelzh baikh zuur uuniig n' sonsozh baisan bukh khun deer ariun suns buuv. khovch khonduulsen itgegchid bolokh pyetrtei khamt irsen bukh khumuus khar' undestnuud deer bas ariun sunsnii beleg asgarakhyg kharaad gaikhatsgaazhee. uchir n' ted kheluudeer yar'zh, burkhanyг deedlen baigaa n' sonsdov. tegtel pyetr bidnii avsanchlan tiinkhuu ariun sunsiig khuleen avsan ene khumuust baptism khurtekhed khen ch usnaas tatgalzazh chadakhgui biz dee? gelee. ter tedend yesus khristiin nereer baptism khurtekhiiг tushaav. daraa n' ted tuunees khed khonog uldeech gezh guilaa.

11

burkhany ugiig khar' undestnuud ch bas khuleen avsnig elch nar bolon iudyei dayaarkh akh duus sonsotsgoov. pyetriig iyerusalimd irekhed khovch khonduulsen khumuus tuuntei metgeltsezh, chi khovch khonduulegui khumuus uruu ochizh, bas tedentei khamt khoollor gezhee. kharin pyetr tedend des daraatai iin tailbarlav. ioppa khotod zalbirch baikhdaa bi khet khorold avtazh, tom buteeleg met sav tengerees dooshilsoor dorvon ontsgooroo yag nad uruu buun irekh uzegdliig kharav. bi tuun deer khartsaa togtoon, azhiglan kharakhad tend gazryn dorvon kholt am'tad, zerleg araatnuud, khevleer yavagchid bolon tengeriin shuvuud bailaa. mon bi pyetr ee, bos. nyadalzh id gekh duu garakhyг sonsson. kharin bi ezen, yaasan ch ugui. alivaa buzар, ariun bus zuiliig bi amandaa khezee ch khiizh baigaagui gekhed tengerees garakh duu khoyer dakhia burkhany tsever bolgosnyg

ariun bus gezh buu uz gev. ene n' gurav dakhin davtagdsan bogood bugd tender ood butsaad orgogdson. getel ter uyed minii suuzh baisan ailyn uudend gurvan khun irsen n' kaisarias nad uruu ilgeegdsen khumuus azhee. ergelzelguigeer tedentei yavakhyг suns nadad khelsen yum. nadtai khamt edgeer zurgaan akh duu yvasan bogood bid ch ter khuniiг gert ochiv. tereer gert n' tender elchiin zogsozh, ioppa uruu khun ilgeezh, simon buyuu pyetriig end avchruul. chamaig bolon geriinkhniig chin' bugdiig n' avrakh ugiig ter chamd yarina gekhiig kherkhen kharsnaa bidend yariv. namaig yar'zh ekhekhed ankh biden deer ariun suns buasanchlan teden deer bas buulaa. tegekhed bi iokhan usaar baptism khurteesen bol kharin ta nar ariun sunseer baptism khurtekh bolno gesen ezenii ugiig sanav. ezen yesus khristed itgesnii daraa bidend ogsnii adil belgiig kherev burkhan tedend ogch baigaa bol burkhand saad bolzh chadakh bi gegch khen bilee? gev. ted uuniig sonsood, duugui bolzh, burkhanyг aldarshuulanam' ogokh gemshliig burkhan bas khar' undestnuud soyerkhzee gtsgeev. styefanaas onrosen khavchlagyn ulmaas tarkhagsad iudyeichuudees oor khend ch ugiig yarilguigeer foinik, kipr, mon antiokh khurtel yvasan azhee. kharin tednii zarim n' buyuu kipr bolon kuryenii khumuus antiokht ireed gryek khumuustei ch yar'zh, ezen yesusiig tunkhaglazh baiv. ezenii mutar tedentei khamt baisan bogood itgesen ui olon khumuus ezen uruu ergezh bailaa. tednii tukhai medee iyerusalim dakh' chuulgany sonort khurch, ted ch barnabyг antiokht uruu yavuulakhaaг ilgeev. ter khurch ireed, burkhanyг niguulslig uzezh bayarlan, shiidemgii zurkh setgeleer ezend unench baikhyг tedend yatgazhee. barnab bol sain khun bogood itgel ba ariun sunseer duuren negen baiv. ingeed olon khun ezend nemegdev. tegeed ter saulyг olokhoor tars uruu yavzhee. barnab tuuniig olzh uulzaad antiokht daguulan irev. iinkhuu buten zhillin tursh ted chuulgand tsuglazh, olon khuniig surgazhee. dagaldagchdyг antiokht ankh udaagaa khristiinkhen khemeen nerlekh bolov. ene odruuded iyerusalimaas antiokh uruu kheden esh uzuulegchid irsen baina. tednii neg agab gegch bosozh, sunseer zaavarchlagdanbukh gazryг khamarsan ikh olsgolon bolno gezh khelev. ene olsgolon klaudyn khaanchlalyn uyed bolzhee. tegeed iudyeid am'dragch akh duu nartaa dagaldagch bur oor oorsdiin kher chadlaar tsulamzh ilgeekheer shiidev. tuuniigee barnab, saul khoyert khariutsuulan akhlagchdad ilgeezhee.

ene uyd khyerod khaan tedniig khor-lokh zorilgoor chuulgary zarim kumuusiig barivchlav. ter iokhany akh iakovgy tsavchin aluulzhee. iudyeichuuded ene n' taalagdsanyg azhiglasan tereer pyetriig ch mon barivchlakhaar shiidev. ene n' isgeegui talkhny bayaryn odruuded bolzhee. tegeed tuuniig barivchlan shorond khiizh, dorvon dorovtoor manuulav. deeguor ngorokh bayaryn daraa pyetriig ard olny omno gargakh bodoltoi bailaa. pyetriig shorond khorig-dozh baikhad chuulgan burkhand khandazh tuunii toloo khicheengulen zalbireh baiv. khyerod tuuniig gargakh gezh baisan yag ter shono n' pyetr khoyer tsergiin dund davkhar ginzheer ginzhleestei untazh bailaa. khaalgany omnokh kharuuluud ch shorong manazh baiv. uztugei, genet ezenii tenger elch uzegden shorongiin orond gerel tsat-srav. tenger elch pyetriig khazhuu uruu n' yevron sereezh, turgen bos gekhed tuunii garaas ginzh n' multarch unalaa. tenger elch tuundbusee buselzh, shaakhaigaa oms gekhed ter tegev. tegeed terkhuvtssaa oms, namaig daga gezhee. pyetr gadagsh garch tuuniig dagan yavav. tereer tenger elcheer uildegezh bui ene yavdal n' boditoi gedgiig medsengui, kharin uzegdel izezh baina gezh bodson azh. ted neg, khoyer dakh' kharuuluudyg ongorood, khot uruu ordog tomor daaman khaalgaan deer irtel khaalga ooroo neegdev. ted garch, yavsar negen gadamzh ongorokhod tenger elch genet tuuniig orkhin odov. pyetr sekhee orzh, ezen oriin tenger elchee ilgeezh namaig khyerodyn garaas bolon iudyein ard tumnii khuleezh baisan ter bukhnese avarchee gedgiig bi odoo l battai medlee gev. iinkhuu ukhaarsan ter mark gegdek khokhany ekh mariagiin gert irev. tend oluulaa tsuglaad zal-bireh bailaa. pyetr daamangiin khaalgyg togshikhod rodye gekh zarts okhin garch ireed, pyetriin duug taniv. ter bayarlasana daaman khaalga ch tailalgui dotogsh guin orzh, pyetr daaman khaalgaan deer baina gezh medegdzhee. tegtel kumuus tuundchi oriin ukhaantai baina uu? gekhed kharin ch okhin tuuniig irsen bolokhyg batlan khekled tedtevel tuunii tenger elch baina getsgeev. kharin pyetr khaalgyg togshoor l bailaa. ted khaalga ongoilgood tuuniig kharimagtsaa mel gaikhzhee. gevch pyetr tedend chimeegui baikhgy garaaraa dokhiod ezen tuuniig shorongooos kherkhen gargasnyg yar'zh, ene tukhai iakovd bolon akh duu nart medegd geed oor gazar uruu yavav. gloo bolokhod pyetriin yaasan tukhaid tserguudiin dund bagagui sandral bolzhee. tuuniig ereed oologui khyerod kharuuluudyg baitsaagaad, tedniig tsaa-zlakhyg tushaalaa. khyerod iudyeigees

kaisarid ochizh, tendee baiv. khyerod tir bolon sidony kumuust ikhed khilegnedeg baiv. tendkhiinkhen khaany nutgaas khool khunseer khangagddag baisan tul khaany tushmel blastyg taldaa tatazh negen sanaa-gaar tuun uruu irzh nairamdakhgy guizhee. tovloson odor khyerod erkhem deed suudal-daa khaany khuvtssastaigaa zalarch tedend ug khelzh ekhlev. ard olonkhunii duu bish, burkhny duu baina khemeen bakhdan khashkhirch bailaa. burkhand aldryg or-googui tul tuuniig ezenii tenger elch ter darui tsokhizhee. tiinkhuu ter otond bar-iulzh, ukhev. kharin ezenii ug tugen tugseer bailaa. barnab, saul khoyer uurgue biyeluuleed mark gegddeg iokhanyg daguulan iyerusalimaas butsav.

13

antiokh dakh' chuulgand barnab, nigyer gegddeg simyeon, kuryenii luki, zakhi-ragch khyerodtai khamt osozh tornison manayen, saul nar bolokh esh uzuulegch mon bagsh nar baiv. tedniig ezenid uilchilzh, matsag bar'zh baikh uyd n' ariun sunsbi oriinkhoo azhlyg khiilgekkeer barnab, saul naryg duudsan tul tedniig tomilog-tun gev. tegeed ted matsag barin zal-bireh, teden deer gar taviad, yavuulzhee. iinkhuu ariun sunseer ilgeegdsen ted sye-lyukt irzh tendeese kiper uruu usan on-gotsoor yavav. ted salamist khurch oohood iudyein sinagoguudad burkhany ugiig tunkhaglazh ekhelsen bogood iokhan ted-nii khamt baizh tsualzhee. ted mon paf khurtekhi buk arlaar yavakhdaa, shiden bar-yesus gegch iudyein khuuramch esh uzu-ulegchtei taarav. ter shiden nutgiin zakhi-ragch syergio paul gegch ukhaalga khunii khamt baidag azhee. syergio paul burkhany ugiig sonsokhoor barnab, saul naryg du-uduulav. kharin shiden yelum (tuunii neriig orchuulbal iim azhguu) tedniig es-erguutsezh, zakhiragchiig itegeles khouldu-lakhgy sanaarkhazh bailaa. getel paul gegddeg saul ariun sunseer duurch, tuun deer kharitsaa togtoon, alivaa zal', mekkeer duuren, diavolyn khuu, alivaa zovt baid-lyn daisan bolson chi ezenii shuluun za-myg gazhuuduulakhaa bolikhgui yuu? uzeg-tun, yag odoo ezenii mutar cham deer baina. chi sokhorch, kheseg khugatsaad nar uzekhgui gev. ter darui kharankhui, uniar tuuniig buchin avakhad, ter khot-lokh khun khain temtchin bailaa. bolson yavdlyg kharsan monookh zakhiragch ezenii surgaald gaikhshran itgezhee. paul bolon tuunii nokhod pafaas dalai uruu garan, pamfulyn pyerged khurch irev. iokhan tedniig orkhizh, iyerusalim uruu butszhee. kharin ted pyergees garaad pisidiin antiokht irzh, amraltyn odor sinagot oron suuv.

khuul' bolon esh uzuulegchdiin nomoos unshsany daraa sinagogiin akhlagchid teden uruu khun yavuulzh, akh duus ee, kherev ta nart ard olond surgakh zuil baival yarina uu gekhed paul bosozh garaaraa dokhin iin khelev. izrailiin erchuud ee, burkhanaas emeech ta nar sonsotsgoo! ene izrailiin ard tumnii burkhan bidnii etseg ovgodiiig songozh, yegipyetiin nutagt baikh yueiinkh n' turshid tedniig aguul bolgoson bogood orgoson mutraaraa ter etseg ovgodiiig maan' tendees gargasan. ter tedniig dochin zhiliin tursh tsold khultsen tesverlev. kanaany nutagt ter doloon undestniig sonoogood, gazar nutgiig n' izrail' chuudad dorvon zuun taviad zhil ovluulsen bilee. ene yavdlyn daraa ter esh uzuulegch samuyelyg ilgeekh khurtlee tedend shuugchdiig ogch baiv. daraa n' ted khaan guikhaad burkhan byeniaminy ovgiin kishiin khuu saulyg tedend ogchee. ter dochin zhil khaanchlav. tegeed burkhan tuuniig zailuulzh, tedend davidyg khaan bolgon ogson. tuunii tukhai tereer gerchilzh, bukh khusliig min' biyeluulekh minii zurkh setgeliin daguukh khun, iyessiiin khuu davidyg bi olloo gesen baidag. burkhan amlasnykhaa daguu chukhamkhuu ene khunii udmaas avragch yesusiig izrail'd avchirsan. tuuniig irekhiin omno iokhan izrailiin bukh ard tumend gemshliin baptismyg tunkhaglav. iokhan uilsinkhee tsar khureeg guitseesh baikhdaa namaig khien gezh ta nar bodozh baina ve? ter chin' bi bishee. kharin minii aaras irzh bui negnii kholoos shaakhaig n' ch tailakh zokhistoi khun bi bish gezh khelseer baisan. akh duus ee, abrakhamyn ger buliin khovguud bolon ta naryn dund baigaa burkhanaas emeech khumuns ee! enekhuu avralyn ug n' ta bidend ilgeegdsen yum. iyerusalimd am'dragsad bolon tednii zakhiragchid tuuniig tanilgui, amraltyn odor bur unshigddag esh uzuulegchdiin ugsiig ch oilgolguigeer tuuniig yallasnaaraa ene bukhniig guitselduulzhee. yesusiin amiig khonookh yamar ch undesel oloogui atlaa ted pilataas tuuniig tsaazlakhyg khussen. tuunii tukhai bichigdsen bugdiig ted biyeluuleed, tuuniig modnoos buulgan avch bulshind taviv. kharin burkhan tuuniig ukhegsdees amiluulsan bogood ter galilaas iyerusalimd ortei n' khamt irsen khumuust olon khonogiin tursh uzegdsen yum. edugee ted l chukhamdaa tuuniig ard olond gerchildeg. bid etseg ovgodod amlagdsan amlaltyn terkhuu sain medeeg l ta nart tunkhaglav baina. duulal nomyn khoyerdugaart chi bol minii khuu, bi chamaig onoodor torulev gezh bichigdsenchlen, yesusiig amiluulsnaar burkhan amlaltaa bidnii khuukhduded biyeluulzh ogson yum. burkhan yesusiig yalzrald butsaalgui ukhegsdees amiluulav. ter ene tukhai bi ta nart davidyn ariun, naidvartai yerooluudiig ogno

gezhee. iimees duulal nomyn oor khesegt ter mon ta oriinkhoo ariun negeniig yalzrald ogokhgui gezh aildsan yum. davidyn khuv'd gevel, ter tukhain uyedee burkhany zorilgod uilchilzh baigaad noirson, etseg ovgodiiinkhoo dund tavigdazh, yalzralyg uzsen azhguu. kharin burkhany amiluulsan ter negen yalzralyg uzseguui. iimd akh duu nar aa, ta nar uuniig medegtun. tuugeer damzhuulan nugliin uuchlal ta nart tunkhaglagdazh baina. itgesen khun bur mosyegiin khuuliar zovtggogdozh chadaagui ter bukhneesee tuugeer zovtggodokh bolno. ingekhleeer esh uzuulegchdeer khelegdsen n' ta nar deer irekhees bolgoomzhil. kharagtun. basamzhlagchid aa, gaikhatsgaa, mokhotsgoo! uchir n' ta naryn odruedu khen negen n' tailbarlasan chta nar khezee ch itgekghui tiim uiliig bi guitselduulekh bolnogesen baidag gelee. paul, barnab naryg garch yavakhad, khumuus daraagiin amraltyn odor ene ugee yar'zh ogokhiig tednees khusseer bailaa. sinagogiin khural tarakhad iudyeichuudees bolon burkhanaas emeech shine itgeghchees olonkh n' paul, barnab naryg dagaldakhad, ter khoyer tedentei yar'zh, burkhany niguulseld urgulzh baikhyg yatgazh bailaa. daraagiin amraltyn odor ter khotynkhon barag bugdeeree ezenii ugiiig sonsokhoor khuran tsuglasan baiv. gevch khursan olngy kharaad iudyeichuud ataarkhlaar duurch, paulyn yar'snyg doromzhlon uguisgezsh bailaa. paul, barnab khoyer zorigtoigoor yar'zh, burkhany ug ekhleeed ta nart l yarigdakh yestoi baiv. getel ta nar uuniig eserguutsezh, oorsdiigoo monkh amiig avakh zokhisgui gezh uezesh baigaagaas khoish bid khar' undestnuuded khandazh baina. uchir n' ezen bidend iinkhuu tushaasan. bi khar' undestnuuded chamaig gerel bolgon tav'san. chi delkhiin khyazgaar khurtel avralyg avchirnagev. uuniig sonsson khar' undestnuud bayarlaldazh, ezenii ugiiig aldarshuulan deedelzh, monkh amiig avakhaar songogdsen bukhen itgetsgeev. ezenii ug bukh nutag dayaar tugzh bailaa. kharin iudyeichuud ner khund bukhii susegen emegetichuud bolon khotyn terguulekh khumuusiig khatgan, paul, barnab khoyeryn esreg khavchlagvg odoon turkhirsch, tedniig nutgaasaa khookn gargav. gevch ted kholiinkhoo toosyg teden uruu segsreed, ikonium uruu yavzhee. dagaldagchid bayar bayasal, ariun sunseer duuren baisaar bailaa.

14

ikoniumd ted iudyeichuudiin sinagogy tsugtaa orzh, tiinkhuu yar'sand iudyeichuud bolon gryekchuud ui olnooroo itgetsgeev. kharin ul itgegh iudyeichuud khar' undestnuudiin bodol sanaag uimuulzh, tedniig akh

duusiin esreg turkhirsch bailaa. tiimees ted ezend naidan zorigtói yar'zh, tend neled khugatsaagaar baizhee. ezen oriin niguulsiin ugee gerchlen, tednii garaar damzhuulan gaikhamshig, temdguudiig soyerkhodz bailaa. gevch khotynkhon khuvaagdazh, neg kheseg n' iudyeichuudiin, nogoo kheseg n' elch naryn tald orov. khar' undestnuud bolon iudyeichuud zakhiragchdynkhaa khamt khuch khereglekzh gezh, mon teden uruu chuluu shidekh gezh oroldsond, ted uunig medeed lukaony khotuud bolokh lustr, dyerb uruu bolon ter khaviin nutag uruu zugtav. ted tend sain medeeg urgeltzhuluulen tunkhaglav. lustr torolkhiin khol n' medeegui, khezee ch yavzh uzeegui negen khun suuzh bailaa. paulyn yarikhyg ter khun sonsozh baiv. paul tuun deer khar'saa togtogood, tuund edgerekh itgel baigaag kharzh, changaarkhol deeree tsekh zogs gekhed ter usren bosood, alkhazh ekhlev. paulyn uildsen zuiliig khar'san olon tumen duugaa ondorsgon lukaon kheleerburkhad khunii dureer biden uruu buun irzhee getsgeezh bailaa. ted barnabyg zyeys, paulyg khyermys gezh nerlev. uchir n' paul gollon yar'zh baisan yum. khotyn gadna baidag zyeysin dugany takhilch n' bukh, tsetsgiin baglaa avchirch, ard olny khamt orgol barikh gev. kharin elch paul, barnab nar uunig sonsood, khuvtsaa khuu tataad, olon tumen uruu yaaran ochizh, khashkhiran erchuud ee, ta nar yuund ingene ve? bid ta nartai adil khumuus baina shuu dee. ta naryg edgeer demii khooson zuilee orkhizh tenger, gazar, tengis khiigeed tedgeert orshikh bukhniig buteesen am'd burkhan uruu ergeesi gesendee bid ta nart sain medeeg tunkhaglav baigaa yum. ngorogch uyeued ter bukh undestnuuded oor oorsdiinkhoo zamaar yavakhgy n' zovshoorson. gevch ter oriigoo gerchguigeer orkhiogui bilee. ter ta nart sainyg uilden, tengerees khur boroo oruulzh, ur zhimstei ulirlyg khairlazh, zurkhiig tan' khool khuns, bayar bayaslaar tsatgadag gev. iinkhuu yar'san ch, oorsdod n' takhil orgokh gesen olon tumniig ted arai chamai khoriglozh bailaa. gevch antiokh bolon ikonumaas irsen iudyeichuud olon tumniig oorsdodoo tatazh, paul uruu chuluu shidetsgeev. tegeed tuunig ukhsen gezh bodood ted khotoo gagan khayazhee. kharin dagaldagchid tuunig toiron zogsozh baital paul bosozh khot uruu orov. margaash n' ter barnabtai khamt dyerb uruu yavzhee. ter khotod ted sain medeeg tunkhaglan, olon khunii dagaldagchid bolgov. daraa n' ted lustr, ikonum bolon antiokh uruu butsakhaa dagaldagchdyn setgeliig bekhzhuulzh, urgeltzh itgetei baigaarai gezh uramshuulan, bid olon zovlon tuelzh baizh burkhany khaanchlald orokh yestoi gelee. ted chuulgan burd akhlagchdyg

tomilzh, matsag barin zalburch, tedniig oorsdiinkh n' itgedeg ezend tushaav. ingeed ted pisidiig dairan pamfild irtsgeev. ted pyerged ugiig taraagaad, attal uruu yavzh tendeesee antiokh uruu usan ongotsoor yavav. antiokht ted oorsdiin biyeluulsen azhlyn toloo burkhany niguulseld tushaagdazh baizhee. ted khurch ireed, chuulganyg tsugluulzh, burkhan oorsodtei n' khamt yuu khiisen bolon itgeliin uudiig khar' undestnuuded ter kherkhen neesniig ted yar'zh ogloo. ingeed ted dagaldagchdyn khamt udaan khugatsaagaar baiv.

15

iudyeigees irsen kheseg khumuusmosyegiin yes zanshlyn daguu khovch khonduulekhgui l bol ta nar avragdazh chadakhgui khemeen akh duus nart surgazhee. paul, barnab khoyer tedentei zorchildozh, ikh margaan bolov. akh duus kheden khuniig paul, barnab naryn khamt iyerusalim dakh' elch nar, akhlagchid uruu ene asuudlaar yavuu-lakhaar togtotsgoov. iinkhuu chuulganaar ilgeegdsen ted foinik, samariar orokhdoo khar' undestnuudiin ezend ergesen tukhai yar'zh bukh akh duu nart ulemzh bayar bayasal avchrav. tedniig iyerusalimd irekhd chuulgan, elch nar ba akhlagchid khuleen avlaa. burkhany oorsodtei n' khamt uildsen bolgonyg ted tailagnazhee. getel farisaichudyn buleglelees itgesen kheseg khumuus bosozhted khovch khonduulen, mosyegiin khuuliig sakhikhad tedniig zaavarlakh n' chukhal getsgeev. ene asuudlyg kheletsheer elch nar bolon akhlagchid khamtdaa tsuglarav. ikhed margaldsany etsest pyetr bosozh, tedendakh duu nar aa, khar' undestnuuded sain medeenii ugiig khelzh, itguulekhiin tuld burkhan ankhaasaa namaig ta naryn dundaas songosnyg ta nar medetsgeezh baigaa. zurkh setgeliig medegch burkhan bidend ogson shigee tedend ch mon ariun sunsiig ogch gerchilen bogood tednii zurkh setgeliig ter itgeleer tseverlezh, bid bolood tedniig yalgaagui bilee. bidnii etsguudiin, bas bidnii uurch chadaagui buulgyg ta nar dagaldagchdyn khuzuud tokhodz, burkhanyg yuund sorino ve? kharin bid ezen yesusiin niguulsleer avragdsandaa itgedeg bogood ted ch oortsgui bilee gev. tsuglasan olon bugdeeree chimeegui baitsgaazh bailaa. khar' undestnuudiin dund oorsdoor n' damzhuulan burkhan yamar gaikhamshig ba temdguudiig uildsen tukhai paul, barnab khoyeryn yarikhyg ted sonsozh bailaa. ter khoyeryg yar'zh duussany daraa iakovakh duu nar min', namaig sonsotsgoo. burkhan oriinkhoo nerin tolookh khumuusiig khar' undestnuudiin dotroos avakh talaar ankh kherkhen kharuul'san tukhai simon khellee. uuntei esh uzuulegchdiin ugs ch niitsdeg.

ene tukhai ingezh bichzhee. nuunii daraa bi ergezheedda vidayidn narsan asryg dakhin bosgono. tuunii nurangiig bi dakhin bosgozh, sergeene. ene n' minii nereer duudagdsan bukh khar' undestnuud bolonbusad khumuus ezeniig erzh khaikhyn tuld boloiž gezh edgeeriig ono ertnees medegddag ezen aildazh bainagezhee. tiimees minii sanaa bol khar' undestnuudiin dundaas burkhan uruu ergezhi bui khumuusiig bid zovookhgui baikh n' deer yum. kharin bid tedend shuteeneer buzarlagsdan zuils, sadar samuun, boomilogdsan zuil bolon tsusnaas tseerlezh yavakhgy bich'ye. uchir n' amraltyn odor bur sinagoguudad mosye unshigddag tul ert uyees ekhlen khot bolgond tuunii tunkhaglagchid n' baidag gev. tegeed elch nar, akhlagchid bolon bukhel chuulganykhand akh duusiin dund terguulegch erchuud bolokh barsab khemeekh iuda, silas naryg oorsdiinkhon dotroosoo songozh, paul, barnab khoyeryn khamt antiokh uruu ilgeekh n' zuitei sanagdav. tedneer enekhuu zakhidlyg ilgeev. elch nar, akhlagchid bolokh akh duu naraas antiokh, siri, kilik dakh' khar' undesten akh duu nart mend khurgye. bid tedend daalgaagui baital bidnees [ochson] zarim n' oorsdiin ugeeree ta nart tovog udazh, setgeliig tan' uimruul-sniig sonsson tul bid sanaa negden, akh duu naryg dundaasaa songozh bidnii khairt paul, barnab naryn khamt ta nar uruu yavuulakh n' bidend zuitei sanagdav. ted bol bidnii ezen yesus khristiin neriin toloo amia zoriul-san khumuus bilee. tiimees bid iuda, silas naryg yavuullaa. ted bas monookh zuiliin talaar yarikh bolno. uchir n' ariun suns bolon bid door bichigdsen zailshgui zuilsees oor iluu achaag ta nart tokhokhgui baikh n' zuitei gezh medev. ta nar shuteend orgoson yums, tsus, boomilogdsan zuils bolon sadar samuunaas tseerlegtun. kherev edgeerees oorsdiigoo khamgaalbal bolokh n' ter. bayartai. ilgeegdsen ted antiokht khurch, itgegch olngy tsugluulzh zakhidlyg gardulav. zakhidlyg unshaad ted uramshuul-san ugst n' bayarlatsgaav. iuda, silas khoyer esh uzuulegch uchraas akh duu naryg arvin ugeereer yatgan, batatgazhee. tend ted kheseg khugatsaand baisynd daraa akh duu naraar uduulen oorsdiig n' ilgeegsed uruugaa amar amgalan butslaa. [kharin silasyn khuv'd, antiokht uldekh n' zuitei sanagdzhee.] paul, barnab khoyer antiokht uldezh, busad nokhdiin khamtaar ezenii ugiig tunkhaglan, zaazh bailaa. kheaden odriin daraa paulezenii ugiig tunkhaglasan khot burin akh duu nar deer butsazh ochin, ted yamarshuukhan baigaag n' med'ye gezh barnabt khev. barnab mark gegddeg iokhanyg oorsdiinkhoo khamt avch yavakhgy khushzee. pamfuld bidniig orkhizh, azhlyn toloo bidentei khamt

yavaagui tuuniiig avch yavakh kheregguu gezh paul zutgeseer bailaa. khurts sanal zoroldsonii ulmaas ted biye biyeneesee salzh, barnab markiig daguulan kipriig zorin usan ongotsoor yavzhee. kharin paul silasyg avch yavlaa. akh duu nar paulyg ezenii nigulseld daatgav. tereer siri bolon kilikeer dairan garakhdaa chuulganuudyg uramshuulzh yavlaa.

16

ter mon dyerb bolon lustrt irev. uzegtun, tend negen itgegch iudyei emegtein khuu timot gegch dagaldagch baisan bogood tuunii etseg gryek khun baizhee. ter lustr bolon ikoniumyn akh duusiin dotor sainaar yarigddag negen baiv. paul tuuniiig oortegoo avch yavakhgy khusev. gekhdee timotyng etseg n' gryek khun gedgiig nutgiin iudyeichuud andakhgui tul tuunii khovchiig khondozh, khamtdaa yavzhee. ted khotuudaar dairch ongorokhdoo iyerusalimd elch nar bolon akhlagchdyn gargasan aildvaryg sakhin barimtlakhgy tedend damzhuulzh yavlaa. chuulganuudyn itgel tiinkhuu bekzhizh, odor bur itgegchdiin too nemegdeer baiv. azid ugiig tunkhaglakhyg ariun suns khorigloson tul ted frug bolon galatyn duurgeer dairan ongorch, musiad ireed bitin uruu yavakhaar zavdan baital yesusiin suns zovshoorsongui. ted musiag ongorood troid irev. shono n' pauld uzegdel uzegdezh, makyedonii negen er zogsan makyedonid irzh bidend tustlaach gezh guisan azhee. uzegdel uzmetgsee tereer burkhan tedend sain medeg tunkhagla gezh duudlaa khemeen uzeed ter darui bid makyedoni uruu yavakhaar boltsgoov. tegeed bid troigoos usan ongotsoor garch samotrakt shuud ireed, margaash n' nyeapold khurch, tendeesee makyedoniin duurgiin terguulekh khot bolokh romyn kharaat khot filippoid ochiv. bid ter khotod khed khonog bailaa. amraltyn odor bid khotyn daaman khaalgany gadnakh gol uruu ochiv. tend zalbirlyn gazar baigaa bolov uu gezh bid bodson yum. tegeed tend suutsgaazh tsuglasan emegteichuudei yariltsav. tuateir khotos irsen, nil yagaan ongiin bos daavuu khudaldaaldag, burkhand morgogch ludia gegch negen emegtei tedniig sonsozh bailaa. paulyn yar'zh bui zuilsig ankharaaulakhyn tuld ezen ter emegtein zurkhiig neezhee. tereer geriinkhnikhee khamt baptizm khurtsenii daraakherev ta nar namaig ezend itgemzhit gezh uzezh baigaa bol, manaid irzh baigaach khemeen yatgasnaar bidniig diilev. bidniig zalbirlyn gazar uruu yavzh baikhad merge tologchiin sunstei negen shivegchin taaraldlaa. ter shivegchin merge tolgoor ezendee ikh ashig olzh ogdog azhee. tereer paul bolon bidniig

dagazh, edgeer khumuus bol khamgiin deed burkhany zarts nar bogood ta nart avralyn zamyg tunkhaglazh baina gezh khashkhirch garlaa. ter emegtei olon odriin tursh ingeseer bailaa. uund ikhed tovogshooson paul ergezh kharaad, sunsendtuunees garakhgy yesus khristiin nereer bi chamd tushaazh baina gekhed monookh suns ter darui zailzhee. kharin tuunii ezed orlogo olokh naidvar n' aldagsanyg kharaad, paul, silas naryg bar'zh, olon kholiin gazart erkh barigchdyn omno chirsch avchraad terguun zakhiragchid uruu avaachizh, ene iudyei khumuus manai khotyg uimuulzh, romchuud bidnii khuv'd khuleen avch sakhikhad yesond niitsekhgui yes zanshlyg tunkhaglazh baina gev. tsuglasan olon ch tednii esreg boszhee. terguun zakhiragchid tednii khuv'tssygy khuu tataad, savaagaar zhanchikhyg tushaalaa. iinkhuu zodozh zhanchsany etsest tedniig shorond khiizh, saitarr manakhgy khuyagt tushaav. tushaal avsan khuyag tedniig dotood gyandand khiizh, kholiig n' dongolov. gevch paul, silas khoyer shono dundyn uyd burkhand zalbirsch, magtaalyn magtuug duulzh baigaag khoriglduud sonotsogoozh bailaa. tegtell genet shorongiin suuriig dorgioson khuchtei gazar khodlolt bolzh, darui bukh khaalanganuud neegden khun buriin gav dongo n' multarch unazhee. khuyag noirnosoosereed, shorongiin khaalanganuud neelttei baikhyg kharanguutaa khoriglduudyg orgozhee gezh bodood ooriigoo ildeer duren alakhyg zavdtal paul changaaramia buu khorlo. bid bugd end baina khemeen khashkhirsand terbambar avchir geed, aizh chichirseer orzh irev. tegeed paul, silas khoyeryn omno sokhorch, tedniig gargakh zuuraanoyed oo, avragdakhyn tuld bi yuu khiikh yestoi ve? gev. tedezen yesust itgettun. chi bolon geriinkhen chin' ch avragdana gelee. ted monookh khund bolon gert n' baisan bukh khumuus ezeni ugiig yar'zhee. khuyag shoniin tsagaar tedniig gargan sharkhyg n' ugaazh ogood, ter darui ooroobolon bukh geriinkhen n' baptism khurtev. tiinkhuu ter tedniig gertee avchran dailzh, ger buleeree burkhand itgesendee ikhed bayarlazh bailaa. gloobolokhood terguun zakhiragchid tsagdaa naryg ilgeen, tedniig sulla khemeen kheluulzhee. khuyag ene ugsiig pauld damzhuulzh terguun zakhiragchid ta naryg sulla gezh kheluulev. odoo garch amar taivan yav daa gekhed kharin paul tedendted romyn igrd bidniig shuukhguigeer olno omno zhanchizh, shorond khiisen. odoo bolokhood bidniig nuutsaar khoodzh baina. ugui shuu! ted oorsdoo irzh bidniig gargag gev. tsagdaa nar terguun zakhiragchid edgeer ugsiig iltgekheid, romyn igrd gedgiig n' sonsood ted aitsgaav. iinkhuu ted irtsgeezh, tedniig taivshruulaad gargazh,

khotoos garch yavakhgy guiv. ter khoyer shorongooos garch, ludiagiind ireed, akh duu nartaigaag uulzazh, uram zorigg oruulaad, yavlaa.

17

ted amfipol, apollonyg dairch, tyesalonik khotod khurch irev. tend iudyeichuudiin sinagog baidag baiv. paul ooriinkhuu zanshlaar teden uruu ochizh, gurvan amraltyn odor tedend sudraas ukhuulav. khrist zovzh, daraa n' ukhegsdees amilakh yestoi baisnyg tailbarlan notlood, minii ta nart yariad baigaa ter yesus bol khrist shuu dee gezhee. tednii zarim n' burkhanaas emeegch ulemzh toony gryekchuud bas kheseg yazgurtan emegteichuudiin khamt itgetsgeezh, paul, silas nartai niilev. gevch iudyeichuud ataarkhan, gudamzhny kheseg balmad kherstgii khumuusiig olzh boognuuleed khotyg uimuulzh ekhlev. ingeed tedniig bar'zh avch olno omno gargakhaar khaizh iasony gert irzhee. tedniig oloogui tul iasony busad akh duu naryn khamt khotyn erkh barigchdyn omno chiren avchirsch khashkhiraldandelkhiig uimuulsen edgeer khumuus end bas khurch irsen baina. iason tedniig khuleen avsan baina. ted bugdeeree tsyezariin zarligiig eserguutsezh, yesus nertei oor khaan baina gedeg getsgeev. uuniig sonsson khotyn erkh barigchid khiigeed tsuglasan olnyg ted odoon khatgav. erkh barigchid iason bolon busdaas n' batalgaa garguulan avch, tedniig sullav. akh duus shonoor paul, silas naryg byeroid uruu ter darui yavuulzhee. tend ochood ted iudyeichuudiin sinagogt orov. kharin tendkhiinkhen tyesalonikiin khumuusiig bodvol uuzhim setgeltei baisan bogood ted ugiig durtaiyaa khuleen avch, edgeer n' unen esekhiig medekhiin tuld sudryg odor bur nyagatlan uzezh bailaa. tednees olonkh n' gryekiin kheseg ner khund bukhii eregtei, emegtei khumuusiin khamt itgev. getell tyesalonikiin iudyeichuud paulyn byeroid irzh, burkhany ugiig tunkhaglazh baigaag medeed khumuusiig odoon khatgazh, uimuulseer tend irzhee. kharin akh duu nar ter darui paulyg tengis khurtel yavuulav. silas, timot khoyer tendee uldev. paulyg gargazh igson khumuus tuniig afn khurtel khurgezh ogood, silas, timot naryg tuun uruu al' bolokhood darui yavuulakh tushaal avaad butslaa. iinkhuu paul tedniig afind khuleezh baikh zuuraa shuteeneer duursen ter khotyg kharzh sunseeree egduutsen baizhee. tereer sinagogt iudyeichuud bolon burkhanaas emeegchidtei kheleltsen, mon odor bur zakh zeeliin gazar deer baisan bukhentei yariiltsazh bailaa. yepikur, stoikiin gun ukhaantnuudyn zarim n' tuuntei metgeltsev. zarim n' ene khood-

son chalchigh yuu khelek geed baigaa yum bol? gezh baikhad nogoo kheseg n'ene khun khariin burkhdyg nomlogh bololtoi getsgeev. uchir n' tereer yesus bolon amilaltyg tunkhaglazh baizhee. ted tuuniig bar'zh aryeipagt avchraad, chinii tunkhaglazh bui shine surgaal yuu geech bolokhyg bid medezh bolokh uu? uchir n' chi bidnii chikhend neg l khachin yum sonorduulav. tiimees ene chin' yuu bolokhyg bid medmeer baina gezhee. (afin chuud tsoomoroo bolon tend zochlon bui gadaadynkhan negen shine zuil sonsokh, esvel yarikhad l tsagaa zagsuuldag baizhee) paul aryeipagiin dund zogsosz iinkhuu khelev. afiny erchuud ee! ta nar aliv bukhnereee ikh shutlegtei yum gedgiig bi kharzh azhigalaaa. uchir n' gevel bi ta naryn shutdeg zuilsig negd negengui azhiglan yavakhdaa ul medegdekh burkhand gesen bichigtei takhilyn shireeg olzh kharsan yum. ingekheer ta naryn medekhui atlaa shuten bishirdeg zuillig chin' l bi ta nart tunkhaglazh baina. yertonts khiigeed tuund orshikh bukhnii buteesen burkhan bol tenger, gazryn ezen mon uchraas garaa bosson sumd orshodogui yum. ter oroo am', am'sgal khiigeed khamag yumsyg bugded ogdog uchraas yamar negen yumaar dutagsdan met khunii garyg ter ortoo uilchluulekhui. burkhan gazryn tseezheer am'druulakhaar negnes khumuun torolkhtnii undesten buriig buteezh, tovolson tsag khugatsaa bolon tednii nutaglakh khil khyazgaaryg togtsoon n' khun burkhan ygerzh khaiikh yestoin uchir agaad ter bid bukhnii kheenes n' ch kholgui khedii ch khumuus tuund khurch, tuuniig oloosoi khomeesend boloi. tanai zarim yaruu nairagchdyn bid bas tuunii ur udam gezh khelsenchen, bid tuunii dotor am'darch, khodolzh, orshin togtdog. burkhan yur udam atlaa bid burkhanlag mon chanaryg khunii sanaa, urlagiin tusgalyg teegh alt, mongo, esvel chuluun durstei adiltgan bodokh yesgui. iimees ch burkhan kharankhui balar uyeiig kharalgui ongoroon. kharin edugee khaa saigui khun bukhen gemshikh yestoig ter khumuust khandan tunkhaglazh baina. oriinkhoo tomilson negen khuneer damzhuulzh yertontsiig shudargaar shuukh odroo ter togtsoon agaad ter khuniig ukhegsdees amiluulnaar uuniigee bukh khumuust notolson azhguu khomeev. ukhegsdiin amilaltyn tukhai sonsood zarim n' dooglokhod zarim n' bid tanaas ene talaar dakhin sonsmoor baina getsgeezh bailaa. ingeed paul tednii dundaas garch yavav. kheaden khun itgezh, tuuntei negdseni dotor aryeipagiin dionus, damari gedeg emegtei bolon oor khumuus bas tedentei khamt bailaa.

daraa n' ter afinyg orkhin korint uruu ochiv. ter tend pont nutgiin akul gegch negen iudyei khuntei taaraldzhee. bukh iudyeichuudiig romoos garga gesen klaudyn zarligaas bolzh ter khun ekhner priskilagiinkhaa khamt sayakhan italias irsen azhee. tegeed paul tedniid ochiv. monookh er adilkhan azhiltai khun baisan tul paul tedniid uldezh, khamt azhillakh bolov. ted maikhan khiideg baizhee. ter amraltyn odor bur sinagotg surgamzhilzh, iudyeichuud, gryekchuudiig itguulekhiig oroldozh baiv. kharin silas, timot naryg makyedonios irekhd paul ooriigoo ugend buren zorilzh, iudyeichuuded yesus bol khrist mon gedgiig gerchilzh bailaa. ted tuuniig eserguutsezh, doromzhlokhod paul khuvtsaa segsren, tedenda naryn tsus oorsdiin chin' tolgoi deer buug. bi tsever. uunees khoish bi khar' undestnuud uruu ochno gev. ter tendes yavzh, sinagogiin derged ger n' baidag iustyn tit gedeg khunii gert ochiv. ter burkhan y shutdeg negen azhee. sinagogiin terguun krisp bukh geriinkhniikhee khamt ezend itgezh bas korintchuudaas olon khun ugiig sonsood itgezh, baptism khurtetsgeezh bailaa. shono n' ezen pauld uzegdeer damzhuulanbuu ai. urgelzhluulen yarigtun. bitgii duugui bai. uchir n' bi chamtai khamt baina. khen ch chamd khor khurgekheer cham uruu dairakhgui. uchir n' minii khumuus ene khotod olon bii gev. ter tednii dund burkhan y ugiig surgan zhil zurgaana sar am'drav. gevch gallion y akhai nutgiin terguun zakhiragch baikhad n' iudyeichuud sanaa niilen paulyn esreg bosozh tuuniig shuukhed avchirch, ene khun khuulin esreg burkhand margo gezh khumuusiig yatgazh baina gev. paul y am neekh getel gallion ur'tazh iudyeichuuded ingezh khelev. iudyeichuud ee! kherev ene n' gemt khereg, esvel khort yavdal baisan bol ta naryn gomdlyg khuleezh avakh undesel nadad buren baikhsan. getel kherev ugs, ners bolon tanai khuulin tukhai asuudal baigaa bol oorsdoo tuuniigee medtugei. edgeer khergiig shuukh khusel nadad alga gev. tiinkhuu ter tedniig shuukhees khoozhee. ted bugd sinagogiin akhlagch sostyenyg bar'zh avaad shuukhiin omno zodson bolovch gallion uuniig ogt toosongui. paul olon odor tend baigaad, akh duu nartai salakh yes guitsetgeed usan ongotsond suun siriig zoriv. priskila, akul khoyer tuuntei khamt baiv. kyenkhryeid baikhdtaa paul tangargaa sakhizh usee avakhuulzhee. ted yefyest irev. paul nokhdoo tend uldegeed oorroo sinagotg ochizh iudyeichuuded surgamzhilzhee. ted tuuniig udaan khugatsaagaar baikhyg guisan bolovch ter zovshoorsongui. kharin tedentei salakh yes guitsetgekhdeekherev

burkhan khusvel bi dakhin ta nar uruu ergezh irne gev. tiinkhuu yefyeeses usan ongotsoor yavzhee. ter kaisarid buugaad yavzh chuulganykhny amar mendiig asu-uchikkaad antiokh uruu yavav. tend khe-seg khugatsaagaar baizh baigaad ted zamd garch, galatyn duureg bolon frugiig amzhilt-tai tuulan garakhdaa bukh dagaldagchdyg uramshuulzh yavlaa. ugend tsetsen apol gegch iudyei er yefyest khurch irev. tereer sudryg sain meddeg negen agaad alyeksan-drt torsen azhee. apol bol ezenii zamaar yavakhad surgagsdan khun baisan bogood gal tsogtoi sunseer yesusiin tukhai unen zov yar'zh, surgadag baiv. ingekhdee gagskhuu iokhany baptismyg l meddeg baizhee. sin-agogt ter zorigtoi yar'zh ekhlev. kharin priskila, akul nar tuuniig sonsood khaazhuu tiish n' avch garaad, tuund [burkhany] za-myg ulam ch zov tailbarlazzh ogov. ter akhai nutgaar yavakhyg khussen tul akh duu nar tuuniig uramshuulan zorigzhuulaad, tu-uniig khuleen avakhyg khussen zakhidal da-galdagchdad ilgeev. ter khurch ireed niguul-sheer itegen khumuust ulemzh tusalzhee. uchr n' yesus bol khrist mon gedgiig apol su-drudaar notolz, iudyeichuudiig olny omno khuchteigeer nyatsaazh bailaa.

19

apolyg korintod baikh uyed paul uularkhag nutguudaar yavsara yefyest khurch ireed kheseg dagaldagchdyg olzh uulzav. tegeed tedendta nar itgekhdee ariun sunsiig khuleen avsan uu? gekhed ted tuundugui. ariun suns baidgiu bid yer sonsoogui yum baina gev. tertegvel ta nar yamar baptism khurt-sen yum be? gekhed tediokhany baptismyg gezhee. paulminii araaas irzh bui negen bolokh yesust iteggun gezh khelen, iokhan gemshliin baptismyg khurteezh baisan gev. uuniig sonsood ted ezen yesusiin nereer baptism khurtetsgeev. iinkhuu paul teden deer garaa tavikhad ariun suns teden deer irzh, ted olon kheleer yar'zh, esh uzuulzhee. tend bugd arvan khoyer orchim khun bailaa. tereer guran saryn tursh sinagogt burkhany khaanchlalyu tukhai surgamzhlan, yatgazh zorigtoi yar'zh baiv. kharin zarim n' tsu-glasan olny omno enekhuu zamyg muuch-lan, duulgavargui, zoruudlekh bolov. ter tednees kholdozh, dagaldagchdyg avch tu-ranny surguul' deer odor bur surgamzh-lakh bolzhee. ingeseer khoyer zhil ongorokhod azid suurs'hsan bukh iudyei, gryekchuud ezenii ugig sonsootsgoozhee. burkhan paulyu garaar damzhuulan yer busyn gaikhamshgu-udyg buteezh bailaa. alchuur, busiig n' tu-unees avch ovchtei khumuust kharugeked ovchin n' edgezh, muu sunsnuud zailzh baiv. gevch mon shivshleg khiideg tenuulchin iudyeichuudiin zarim n' buzar sunsnu-

udtei khumuust ezen yesusiin nereerpaulyu tunkhagladag yesuseer ta naryg bi khoozh baina gezh shivshleg khiikhiig zavdzhee. iudyei akhlakh takhilch skyugiin doloon khovguun uuniig uildezh baiv. muu suns tedendbi yesusiig tanina. paulyg ch medne. kharin ta nar khen yum be? gev. tegtel muu sunstei monookh khun teden uruu ukhaskhiin dairch monookh khediiig khucheeree turemgililzh, diilev. nogoo khed ch gemtezh sharkhdan ter bairnaas nutsen shaldan garaad zugtav. ene yavdal yefyest am'dardag bukh iudyei, gryek khumuust duuldakhad ted bugdeeree aidast avtav. ezen yesusiin ner aldarshez bailaa. it-gesen khumuusees olonkh n' irzh, oors-diin uil khergiig khuleen zovshoorch ilch-lev. id shidiig uilddeg baisan khumuusees olonkh n' nomuudaa avchran ovoolz, olny omno shataazhee. tedgeer nomyn uuniig ted tootsoolokhod tavin myangan mongon zoos bolzhee. iin ezenii ug ulemzh khuchteigeer tarkhan bekhezhseer bailaa. ene bukhenu du-ussany daraa paul makyedoni, akkaig dairch iyerusalim uruu yav"ya gezh sunseer shiden, itend kheseg baigaad bi romd ochikh yestoiz gev. ter oort n' uilchilzh baisan timot, yerast khoyeryg makyedoni uruu ilgeezh, oorroo azid tur saatav. ene uyed zamaas bolzh bagagui uimeen garav. mongonii dark-han dyemyetr gegch khun artyemisin sumiig mongoor urlazh urchuudad bagagui orlogo avchirdag baiv. dyemyetr darkhchuudyg tsugluulaad, tedendkhumuus ee, bidnii sain saikhan baidal ene azhlaas khamaardgiig ta nar medne. ta nar yefyes todiigui barag bukh azid ene paul gegch n' garaar khiisen burkhad n' burkhad bish khemeen ukhu-ulzh, olon khuniig erguulsniig kharzh, son-sozh baigaa. uund bidnii darkh muu nertei bolokh ayuul baigaa todiigui bas ikh okhin tenger uimeemisin sum khereggui gezh toot-sogdon, azi bolon delkhiin shutdeg okhin tengeriin sur zhavkhlan buurakh ayuul baina gezhee. uuniig sonsood ted khileg-nen uurlazh,yefyesiin artyemis n' agu u bilee khemeen khashkhirsch garav. khot uimeen samuund avtan, khumuus negen zereg paultai khan'san makyedonios irsen gaios, aristarkh naryg chiren zhuzhgiin khureelend dairan orzh irev. paul tsuglaragsdyn dund orokhyg khussen khedii ch dagaldagchid tu-uniig yavuulakhgui bailaa. mon paulyu and bolokh aziin kheseg zakhiragchid khun il-geen tuuniig zhuzhgiin khureelend ochikhgui baikhyg yatgazhee. tsuglarsan olon budilzh samuursan baisan tul neg kheseg n' neg zuil khashkhirsch baikhad nogoo kheseg n' on-doo zuil khashkhirsch bailaa. tednii olonkh n' yuuny toloo tsuglasnaa ch medekhui bailaa. tegtel iudyeichuud alyeksandryg olny omno uragsh gargakhad alyeksandr khumuust chimeegee namdakhyg garaaraa

dokhiid olon tumnii omno oorsdiigoo omgoolokhiig khuszhee. getel khumuus tuunii iudyei khun gedgiig taniad bugd negen dugaaryefyesiin artyemis n' aguu bilee kheemen barag khoyer tsagiin tursh khashkhiraldav. khotyn zakhiragch irzh, tsuglasan olngy taivshruulaad iin khelev.yefyeschuud ee, tengerees unasan dur, aguu artyemisyn sumiin kharuul n' yefyes khom mon gedgiig medekhgui khen baigaa yum be? iimees ene n' negent margashgui tul ta nar goomoi yum uildelgui, taivan baikh kheregtei. ta naryn avchirsan edgeer khumuus chin' ch sumiig tsolmoogui, okhin tengeriig maan' ch yer doromzhloogui yum baina. tiimees kherev dyemyetr bolon tuunii urchuud khen negnii esreg gomdoltoi baigaa bol shuukh khuraldazh baigaa, mon tergoun zakhiragch ch baina. ted gomdloo avch irtsgeeg. kherev uunees oor asuudal ta nart baigaa bol tuunii chin' khuuliin daguu khurlaar shiidverlene. noodriin yavdaltai kholbootoi uimeen samuun degdeesniikhee toloo bid buruutag-dakh ayuuld orood baina. uchir n' uund unekheer shaltgaan baikhgui bogood enekhuu emkh zambaraagui tsuglaanyg bid tailbar-lazh chadakhgui gezhee. ingezh kheleed ter tsuglaanyg taraasan azh.

20

uimeen namzhsany daraa paul dagaldagchdyg duuduulzh tsugluulaad, tedniig senkhruulev. tegeed tedentei salakh yes guitssetgez, makyedoniig zorin yavlaa. ter tedgeer nutguudaar damzhin ongorokhdoo khumuusiig yatgan surgasaar gryekt khurch ireed gurvan sar bolov. tuunii siri uruu usan ongotsoor yavakh gezh baital iudyeichuud tuunii esreg khuivaldazh baisan tul ter makyedonior damzhizh but-sakhaar shiidev. tuunii byeroin piriin kuu sopatyer, tyesalonikiin aristarkh, syekund bolon dyerbiin gaios, timot bolon aziin tukhik, trofim nar dagaldazh yavav. gevch ted turuulen yavaad bidniig troid khuleezh bailaa. bid isgeegui talkhny bayaryn odruudiin daraa filippoigoos tengiseer tavan odrin dotor troid deden der irzh, tend bid doloo khonog baiv. doloo khonogiin ekhnii odor talkh khuvaakhaar khamtdaa tsuglakh uyd paul margaash yavakhaar shiiden, tedentei yarlitsan shono dund boltol yariagaa urgelzhluulzhee. bidnii tsuglasan deed oroond olon denluu bailaa. tend yutukh gegch negen zaluu tsonkhny tavtsan deer suun gun noirsov. paulyg yar'zh baikhad noirondoo diilden, gurvan davkhraas unachikhav. ochikhod ter nas barsan bailaa. kharin paul buun irzh tuunii tevren khevteed, buu zov. ter am'd baina gelee. tegeed deesh garch talkh khuvaan idezh, khumuustei yarlitsaasar uur

tsailgav. daraa n' zamd garlaa. nogoo zaluu am'd baigaad tednii sanaa ikhed amarchee. kharin bid usan ongotsoor ass uruu turuulen ochizh, tendees paulyg usan ongotsondoo avakh sanaatai baiv. uchir n' ter uunii ingezh zokhitsuulan ooroo tiishee gazraar yavzh ochikh sanaatai bailaa. ter bidentei asst uulzakhad n' bid tuunii usan ongotsondoo avch mitulyend irev. tendees bid usan ongotsoor margaash n' khiosyn orchimd khurch, daraachiinkh n' odor samosyg gatlan garch udaakh odor n' milyeted irev. paul bolomzhtoi bol pyentyekostyn odor iyerusalimd baikh gezh yaarch baisan tul azid tsag aldakhguin uudnees yefyesiig ongorch yavakhaar bolzhee. ter milyetees yefyes uruu khun ilgeen chuulgany akhlagchdyg duuduulav. tedniig irekhed terazid khol tav'san ankhny odroosoo ekhlen ta nartai bukhii l khugatsaany tursh minii yamar baisnyg ta nar medne. bi ezend daruu zangaar bolon nulimsan dund, iudyeichuudiin dalduur khuivaldaany ulmaas nadad tokhioldson zovlon dund uilchilzh baisan. ta nart tustai gesen bolgonyg ogooroogui. ta nart niited chin' bolon ailaas aild surgazh, burkhany omno gemshikh gemshil, bidnii ezen yesus khristed itgek itgeiin tukhai iudyeichuud bolon gryekchuuded gerchilsen. uztugei, edugee bi iyerusalim uruu sunsend zakhiragdan yavzh baikhdaa ch namaig tend yuu khuleezh baigaag medekhgui. zovkhon khulees bolon zovlon namaig khot burd khuleezh baigaa gedgiig ariun suns nadad gerchildeg. gevch bi burkhany niguulsiin sain medeeg gerchilzh ezen yesusees khuleen avsan uureg, albaa guitseekhiin tuld oriin amiig yuman chinee bodolgui yavzh irsen. kharin odoo uzegtun, dund chin' yavzh, khaanchlalyg tunkhaglazh yavsan minii tsaraig ta bugd dakhin kharakhguig bi medne. tiimees bi bukh khumuusiin tsusny buruugui gedgiig bi ta nart ene odor gerchlekh baina. uchir n' bi burkhany bukhel tolovologoo ta nart meduulekhees zailskhiisen n' ogt ugui bilee. burkhan oriin tsusaar ortoo khudaldazh avsan burkhany chuulganyg khariuluulakhaar ariun suns ta naryg khargalzagch bolgoson bogood ta nar oortoo bolon bukh suregt ankhaaral tav'. namaig yavsny daraagaar surgiig ul enerekh dogshin chononuud ta naryn dund orno gedgiig ch bi medezh baina. ta naryn dundaas ch dagaldagchdyg oorsdodoo tatakhaar gazhuud zuusiig zaakh khumuus garch irne. iimees gurvan zhiilin tursh odor shonogui khun burig nulims unagan tasraltgui senkhrulzh baisnyg min' sanan dursazh seremzhte baigtun. edugee ta naryg bosgon, ariusagdsan bukhni khamt ov zalgamzhilalyg ogokh chadaltai burkhand ba tuunii niguulsiin ugend bi ta naryg

daatgazh baina. khenii ch mongo esvel alt, khuvtsas khunart bi shunakhairaagui. minii ene gar minii ooriin bolon nadtai khamt baisan khumuusiin kheregtsenii toloo uilchilzh baisnyg ta nar oorsdoo medezh baigaa. iim mayagaar sharguu khodolmorlozh baizh l sul doroi negendee tus bolokh yestoig bi ta nart bukh talaar uzuulsen. mon ezen yesusiin aildsan avakhaasaa ogokh n' iluu yerooltei gesen ugiig sanagtun gezh khelev. ter uuniig kheleed tednii khamt ovdog sogdon zalbirav. ted changaar uilaldan, paulyg tevren avch dakhin dakhin unsetsgeezh bailaa. yalanguyaa tuunii tsarag dakhin kharakhgui gesen ugend n' ted guniglatsgaasan baiv. tegeed paulyg usan ongots khurtel dagaldav.

21

bid tednees salzh, khovsoor shuud kost irzh, daraa odor n' rod uruu yavan, tendeesee patart ochiv. bid foinik yavakh usan ongots olzh, suugaad yavav. bidend kipriin baraa kharagdlaa. ter arlyg zuun taldaa orkhin bid siri uruu khovsoor tird gazardlaa. yuu gevel usan ongots achaagaa tend buulgakh yestoi bailaa. shav' naryg olzh, bid tend doloo khonog bailaa. ted pauld iyerusalimd khol tavikhgui baikhyg sunseer khelev. bidnii khonoguud duusazh, yavakh bolokhod ted bugdeeree ekhner, khuukhduudiinkhee khamt khotoots gartal udev. tegeed tengisiin ereg deer ovdog sogdon zalbirtsgaasny daraa bid biye biyeteigee salakh yes guitsetgev. bidniig usan ongotsond suukhad ted ch ger oodoo yavtsgaala. bidnii ayalal ondorlozh, tirees ptolyemd irzh, akh duu nartai mend amraa medeltsenii khoino, tednii khamt neg khonoloo. margaash n' bid yavzh, kaisarid khurch ireed monookh doloogiin neg bolokh sain medeeg tunkhaglagch filipiin gert ochizh tuuntei khamt baitsgaav. ter khun esh uzuulegch dorvon ongon okhintoi baiv. bidniig tend khed khonog baikh uy- eer iudyeigees agab gegch negen esh uzuulegch irev. ter biden deer orzh irsnee paulyn busiig avch ooriinkhoo khol, garyg khuleedariun suns nadad iyerusalim dakh' iudyeichuud ene busnii ezniig iin khuleed khar' undestnii gart tushaana gezh aildazh baina gev. uuniig sonsood bid bolon nutgiin khumuus iyerusalim uruu yavakhgui baikhyg tuunees guiv. tegtel paulyuund uilzh ta nar zurkhiig min' ovtgono ve? bi ezen yesusiin neriin toloo khuluulekh n' baitugai iyerusalimd ukhekhed ch belen baina gelee. ter negent yatgalgad avtakhui tul bidezenii khuseer boltugai geed duugui boltsgoov. ene odruudiin daraa bid yavakhad belen bolzh, iyerusalim uruu yavlaa. bidentei khamt kaisari khotyn dagaldagchdyn zarim n' yavsan bo-

good bidniig ertnii dagaldagch kipriin mna-sonyd khonog tooruulekheer khurgezh ogov. iinkhuu iyerusalimd irekheid akh duu nar bidniig bayartaigaar khuleen avlaa. daraa odor n' paulyg bidnii khamt iakovynd ochikhod bukh akhlagchid irsen bailaa. paul tedentei amar mende medeltsenii daraa khar' undestnuudiin dund burkhan ooroor n' damzhuulan yuu uildseniig neg negeer n' yar'zh ekhlev. uuniig sonsood ted burkhanyg aldarshuulav. tegeed tu-undakh min', iudyeichuudiin dund itgesen khumuus khichneen olon myanga baigaa bolovch ted monookh l khuul'd zutgedeg bogood ted tany tukhai tanyg khar' undestnuudiin dund am'dardag iudyeichuud mosey umartakhgyg surgazh, khuukhduud-dee khovch khondokh yeslo uildelgui, mon yes zanshlaa bitgii daga khemeen surgazh baina gezh sonsson. tegekhleer yaakh ve? medeezh ted tany irsniig zaaval sonsono. tiimees bidnii khelekh zuiliig ta khiitugei. bidend am ochgoo ogson dorvon khun bii. tedniig avaad tednii khamt ooriigoo tsevershuul. tednii usee avakhuulakh tolboriig n' ta tol. tegvel bugd tany tukhai sonsson n' or undesgui zuil, kharin ta ooroo khuuliig sakhin, zaavryn daguu yavdag gedgiig medekh bolno. kharin itgesen khar' undestnuudiin tukhaid gevel ted shuteend orgoson orgol, tsus, boomilogdson zuil bolon sadar samuunaas tseerlekh yestoi gezh bid togton tedend bichsen bilee gev. ingeed paul monookh khumuusiig avch, margaash n' tednii khamt ooriigoo tsevershuuleed, sumd orzh, tsevershiltiin odruud duusakh bolon khun tus buriin toloo takhil orgokh odriig medegdev. tegeed barag doloo khonog ongorch baital azias irsen iudyeichuud tuuniig sumd baikhyg kharaad tsuglasan bugdiig uimuulzh, tuuniig bar'zh avaad izrailiin erchuud ee, bidend tushaara! gazar saigui manai ard tumen, khuul' bolon ene gazryn esreg surgadag khun chin' ene baina. tuunees gadna ter gryekchuudiig sumd oruulzh ene ariun gazryg buzarlaskan gezh khashkhiran khelev. uchir n' ted ur'd n' yefyesiin khar'yaat trofimyng tuuntei khamt khotod baikhyg n' kharaad paul tuuniig sumd avchirsan gezh bodots-goozhee. khot bukheldee khodolzh, khumuus olnooroo tsuglan paulyg bar'zh avaad sumees church gargakhad ter darui khaal-ganuud khaagdsan bailaa. ted tuuniig alakhyg zavdan baikh uyd iyerusalim khot ter chigeeeree uimeen samuund avtsan gesen medee romyn angiin myangatyn dargad khurev. tereer ter darui tserguud, zuutyn darga naryg avch teden uruu guin ochiv. khumuus myangatyn dargyg bolon tserguudiig kharماغtsaa paulyg zanchikhaa boliv. myangatyn darga ireed paulyg bar'zh avch, davkhar ginzhlekhiiig tushaazh, tu-

unii khien bolokh, mon yuu uildseniig n' baitsaazh ekhlev. gevch tsuglasan olny dundaas zarim n' neg zuiliig khashkhirsch baikhad zarim n' ondoo zuiliig khashkhiraldakhad chukhamdaa yuu bolsnyg shuugianaas olzh medezh chadaagui uchir ter tuuniig khuarand avaachikhyg tushaalaa. paulyg shatan deer garch irekhed shakht-saldaany ulmaas tserguud tuuniig orgozh yavakhad khurchee. uchir n' khursan olon araa n' dagasaartuuniig toniogo khemeen khashkhirsch bailaa. paul khuaran uruu orokh gezh baikhdaa myangatyn dargadbi tand ug khelzh bolokh uu? gekhed terta gryek khel meddeg yum uu? tegvel ta sayakhan uimeen degdegeed dorvon myangan alan khyadagchdyg tsol tiish daguulan yavsan yegipyet khun bish baikh n' ee? gev. kharin paulbi bol kilikiin noloo bukhii khot tarsyn irgen iudyei khun. namaig olon tumentei yarlitsakhyg zovshoorooch! bi tanaas guizh baina gezhee. tuuniig zovshoorokhod paul shatan deer zogson garaa orgokhod tsuglasan olon chimeegui bolov. tegeed tedend khandazh paul yevryei kheleer ingezh khellee.

22

akh duu nar aa, etsguud ee! ta naryn omno ochikh omgoooliig min' sonsooch gev. ter tedend khandsan ugee yevryeigeer yar'zh ekhlekiig sonsson khumuus bur ch chimeegui bolov. paul tsaash n' bi bol kilikiin tars khotod torsion iudyei khun. kharin ene khotod osozh, gamalielyen dor etseg ovgoodin khuuliin chand baidlyn daguu surch, onoodor ta bugd yamar baigaachlan l burkhany toloo zutgech bolson bilee. bi enekhuu zamd ukhliin khavchilt uzuulen, er, emgui khulzh shorond khiizh baisan. terguun takhilch bolon akhlagchdyn bukh zovlol uuniig gerchiline. bi tednees akh duu nart khurgekh zakhidal avaad damask ochizh tend baisan khumuusiig barivchilzh, iyerusalimd shiitgekheer yavzh bailaa. udiin alda bi damask dokhosh yavtal tengerees genet khurts gerel tsatsarch namaig khureelen avakhad bi gazar unav. tegtel saul aa, saul aa, yuund chi namaig khavchina ve? gekh duu sonsoodov. ezen, ta khien be? gesend, ter nadad bi bol chinii khavchizh moshgood baigaa nazaryn yesus baina gelee. nadtai khamt baisan khumuus ter gerliig kharsan. kharin nadtai yar'zh baisan negenii duug oilgoogui azhee. tegeed bi ezen, bi yuu khiikh ve? gev. ezen nadad bos, damask uruu yav. yuu khiikh yestoig chin' bugdiig tend chamd khelzh ogno gev. gevch monookh gerliin khurtsaas bolzh bi yuu ch kharzh chadakhgui bolson tul nadtai baisan khumuuseer khotluulen damask ochson. tendkhiin iudyeichuudiin dotor ner

khundtei, khuuliin daguu suseglegh anania gegch negen er nad uruu irzh, dokhon zogsood saul duu min', kharaatai bologtun gekhed bi ter darui kharaa orzh tuuniig kharlaa. ter nadad manai ovog deetsiin burkhan oriin khusliig meduulzh, zovt negeniig kharuulan, mon oriin amnaas garakh duug songsookhyn tuld chamaig ur'daas tomilzhee. uchir n' chi uzsen, sonson zuilee bukh khunii omno gerchlekh tuunii gerch bolno. odoo chi yuund udna ve? bos, tuunii neriig duudazh, baptism khurt. nuglee ugaa gev. iinkhuu bi iyerusalimd butsaazh ireed sun dotor zalbirsch baital khet khoorold avtazh, bi tuuniig kharsan bogood ter nadad turgel, minii tukhai chinii gerchleliig ted khuleezh avakhgui uchraas iyerusalimaas shalavkhan gar gezh aildav. tegekhed n' bi ezen, tand itegchdiig bi sinagog burd zanchizh, shorond khiizh baisnyg ted medne. mon tany gerch styefany tsus ursazh baikhad bi derged n' baizh, saishaan tuunii amiig khonoogchdiin khuvtssyg kharzh baisan gekhed ter nadad yav, bi chamaig khar' undestnuud uruu als khol ilgeene gezh aildsan gev. ted ene ugiig khurtel sonsozh bailaa. tegsnee duugaa ondorsgonene metiin khuniig gazryn khorsnoos archin khaya. ter am'd baikh yesgui khemeen khashkhiral-dav. tiinkhuu khashkhiraldan baikhdaa ted khuvtssaa khuu tatazh, agaart shoroo toos bosgon baital myangatyn darga tuuniig khuarand avaachikhyg tushaalaa. tegeed yaagaad khumuus tuun uruu iin khashkhiraldany uchryg olokhyn tuld tuuniig tashuurdan baitsaakhyg tushaav. ted tuuniig telzh khulekh uyed paul tend baisan zuutyn dargadromyn irgeniig shuukhguigeer tashuurdakh n' tany khuv'd khuul'd niitsekh uu? gekhed zuutyn darga uuniig sonsood, myangatyn darga uruu ochizh, tuundene khun chin' romyn irgen yum baina shuu dee, yaakh ve? gezh iltgev. tegtel myangatyn darga paul uruu ireedchi romyn irgen yum uu? nadad kheleech gesend tertii ee gelee. myangatyn dargabi enekhuu irgenii erkhiig chin' ikh mongoor olzh avsan gekhed paulkharin bi bol torokhdoo l irgen n' baisan yum gev. tegekhed tuuniig baitsaakh gezh baisan khumuus ter darui zailan yavav. paulyg romyn irgen gedgiig medeed tuuniig ginzhilsendee myangatyn darga aiv. tegeed margaash n' iudyeichuud tuuniig yuund buruutgazh buig todorkhoi medekhiig khusezh, tuuniig sullaad, akhlakh takhilch nar bolood bukh zovloliig tsuglakhyg tushaan, paulyg avchirch, tednii omno zogsoozhee.

23

paul zovloliig ankhaaraltai kharan,akh duu nar aa, onoodriig khurtel bi burkhany omno khunii mosoor sain am'darch ir-

lee gev. tegtel terguun takhilch anania dergedekh khumuust n' tuunii amyg algad khemeen tushaav. tegekhd n' paul tuundtsagaanaar budagdsan khana chamaig burkhan tsokhino doo! chi namaig khuuliin daguu shuukh gezh suuzh bui atlaa namaig zanchikhgy tushaasnaaraa khuuliig zorchizh baigaa khereg bish uu? gekhed tend baigsadburkhany terguun takhilchiig chi dorumzhilno uu? gelee. pauloriin ard tumnii udirdagchiig buu muul gezh bichigdsen baidag ch akh duu naraas bi tuuniig terguun takhilch gezh medseugi gev. tegeed paul neg kheseg n' sadukaichuud, nogoo n' farisaichuud bolokhyg azhiglaad, zovlold khandanakh duu nar aa, bi bol farisain khuu farisai. bi naidvar bolon ukhgsdees amilakh amilatin toloo shuugdezh baina khemeen khashkhirav. uuniig khelenguut farisaichuud, sadukaichuudyn kloorond margaan degdezh, khural khoyer tal bolon khuvaagdav. sadukaichuud bolokhoor amilalt ch, tenger elch ch, suns ch baikhgui khemeen yar'dag baikhad kharin farisaichuud ene bukhniig baidag khemeen khuleen zovshoordog azhguu. ikh shuugian degdezh farisain talyn khuuliin bagsh nar bosozh, shiruun margaldanene khuniig buruutgakh yuu ch alga. ene khuntei suns esvel tenger elch yar'san baizh bolno getsgeev. margaan shiruusezh ekhelsend, ted paulyg tastchikh vii gezh myangatyn darga emeen, tserguuddee yavzh, tuuniig tednees khucheer salgan avch kharand avachikhgy tushaav. getel daraakh shono n' ezen paulynd derged zogson, zorigtoi baigtun. uchir n' chi namaig iyerusalimd yaazh gerchilsnii adil romd ch mon gerchlekh yestoi yum gezhee. margaash n' iudyeichuud khuivaldan, paulyg khonootol yuu ch idezh uukhgui khemeen andgailav. ene khuivaldaand dochoos iluu khun oroltshee. ted akhlakh takhilch nar bolon akhlagchid uruu ochizhbid paulyg khonookhoos naash yuu ch amsakhgui baikhaar andgailtsaav. tiimees ta bugd zovlolti khamtarch tuunii khergiig nariin avch uzezh gezh baigaa meter myangatyn dargad khel khurgezh, oorsod deeree paulyg avchruul. kharin bid oirtozh irekhees n' omno tuuniig alakhad belen baina getsgeev. khuivaldaany medsen paulynd zee duu kharand irzh, pauld medegdzhhee. paul zuutyn darga naraas negiig n' duudazhene zaluu myangatyn dargad khelekh medeetei irzhhee. khurgezh ogno uu? gev. ter tuuniig myangatyn darga uruu daguulzh ireed, khorigdol paul namaig duudazh, ene zaluud tand khelekh zuil baigaa tul tand khurgezh ogokhiig khussen yum gezhee. myangatyn darga tuuniig garaas n' khotlon zaiduu avachaadchi nadad yuu khelekh geev? gezh khuv'chlan asuuv. teriudyeichuud paulynd khergiig iluu nari-

ivchlan kheleltsekh gezh baigaa met tuuniig margaash zovlold avachikh khuseltiig tand khelekheer zovshildzhee. tiimees paulyg alakhaas naash yuu ch idezh, uukhgui gezh andgailsan dochoos iluu khun tuuniig otozh baigaa tul tedniig bitgii sonsooch. ted odoo belen bogood tany zovshoorliig l khuleezh baina gev. myangatyn darga monookh zaluug yavuulakhdadeene tukhai nadad medegdsenee khend ch buu khel gezh zakhizhee. tegeed zuutyn khoyer dargy duudazh, kaisari uruu ilgeekh khoyer zuun tsereg, dalan mor'ton, bas khoyer zuun zhadching shoniin guravdugaar tsag gekhed belen bolgo gev. mon ted paulyg zakhiragch fyelik esen mend khurgekh ualgynd mor'dyg gargav. tegeed tereer iim aguulga bukhii zakhidal bichiv. klaud lusi, erkhem khundet zakhiragch fyelik tany amryg erzhd mendchil'ye. ene khuniig iudyeichuud bar'zh avaad alakh gezh baikhad n' tuunii romyn irgen bolokhyg medsen tul bi tsergee daguulan ochizh tuuniig avarsan yum. chukham yaagaad tuuniig buruutgagh buig todorkhoi medekhiin tul ene khuniig bi tednii zovlold avachsan. tegeed buruutgal n' tednii khuuliin margaantai asuudald kholbogdsong olzh medev. kharin ene khun ukhekh, esvel shorond orokh yamar ch gemit kheregt buruutgagdaagum yum baina. ene khuniig khorlokh khuivaldaand beltgegdzhezh baigaag medeed tuuniig daruitan uruu yavuulav. mon buruutgagchid n' tuunii esreg meduulgee tany omno yarig khemeen tushaav [bayartai] gezhee. iinkhuu tushaal yesoor tserguud paulyg shonoor avch yavzh antipatrad avchirlaa. margaash n' ted morin tserguudiig tuuntee khamt yavuulakhaar uldegeeed, kharandaa butsaatsgaazhee. ted kaisarid irzh zakhiragchid zakhidlyg garduulaad, paulyg tuunii omno avchrav. zakhiragch zakhidlyg unshaad, al' nutgiinkh bolokhyg paulaas lavlaad, kilikiinkh gedgiig n' medenguutee buruutgagchdyg chin' irekhleer chamaig sons'ye geed tuuniig khyerodyn ordond khyanazh baikhyg tushaazhee.

24

tavan odriin daraa terguun takhilch anania zarim akhlagchid bolon tyertul gegch omgoologchiin khamtaar irzh, paulynd esreg zakhiragchid gomdol meduulev. paulyg duudan iruulsnii daraa tyertul tuuniig buruutgagh zakhiragchid khandan iin khelev. tany achaar bid amar amgalan baizh, tany kholch ukhaan ene ard tumend ikh oorcholtoi avchirsand bid khaana ch gesen bukh talaraa mash talarkhan khuleen zovshoordog shuu, erkhem khundet fyelik min'. gevch tanyg chileekhiig ul khusezh bidniig tur saatan sonsokhyg

tanaas khicheengulen guiya. ene khun delkhii dayaar bukh iudyeichuudii dund zhinkhene takhal adil uimeen degdeegch bogood nazaryn bulegleliin tolgoilogch bolokhyg bid olzh medsen yum. sumiig buzarlakh oroldlogo khiikhed n' bid tuuniig barivchilsan. [bid tuuniig oorsdiinkhoo khuuliin daguu shuukhiig khussen yum. getel myangatyn darga lusi dairan irzh, tuuniig bidnii garaas khucheer bulaan avch, tuuniig buruutgagchdyg tany omno och gezh tushaasan]. ta ooroo ene bukhonii talaar tuuniig shalgazh uzeed bid tuuniig yuugaar buruutgazh baigaag medezh chadna gekhed iudyeichuudunekheer tiim shuu khemeen terkhuu buruutgald khoshuu nemerletsgeev. zakhiragch paulyg yar' gezh dokhisonde terta olon zhiliin tursh ene ard tumniig shuuzh baigaag bi medne. tiimees bi uram zorigoigoor ooriigoo omgoolokh bolno. bi iyerusalimd morgokhoor irsnees khoish arvan khoyeroos iluu khonog болоогуг та медезх чадна. ene khumuus namaig sumd ch, sinagotg ch, mon khotod ch khen negentei margaldan, esvel uimeen gargazh baisnyg yer olzh kharaagui. namaig yuugaar buruutgazh baigaagaa ch ted tand notolzh chadakhgui baina. kharin unendee edgeer khumuusiin buleglel gezh nerleed baigaa ter zamyn daguu bi etseg ovgodinkhoo burkhand uilchildeg n' unen bogood khuul' bolon esh uzuulegchdiin bichsen bugded itgedgee khuleen zovshoorno. tednii naiddagiin adilaar zovt ba khilentset khumuusiin khen khen n' amilna gedegt bi ch burkhand naiddag. iimees bi burkhan ba khumuusiin omno khunii mosoor gem zemgiu baikhyg urgelzh khicheedeg bilee. kheden zhiliin daraa buyuu odoo bi ooriin ard tumend oglog avchran, mon orgol orgokh zorilgotoi irev. yamar ch khel am, uimeen samuunguigeer namaig sum doktor tsevershensiig ted olzh medsen yum. kharin azias irsen kheden iudyeichuud tend baisan. kherev unekheer minii esreg zuil tedend baigaa bol end tany omno ted irzh, namaig buruutgakh yestoi baisan. esvel namaig zovloliin omno zogsozh baikhad naadaas yamar gemt khereg ilruulsnee ted oorsdoo kheleg l dee. bi tednii dund baikhdaa ukhegsdiin amilaltyn toloo onoodor bi ta naryn omno shuugdezsh baina gezh khashkhirsnaas oor zuiliig kheleegui gev. kharin ene zamyn talaar iluu medlegeti fyelik khergiig khoishluulzh, myangatyn darga lusyg irekheer bi ta naryn khergiig shiidne geed zuutyn dargadtuuniig khargalzagchiin dor bailga. gekhdee cholootei bailgazh, oir dotnyknkh n' khumuusees tuund tuslakh gevel buu saad khii khemeen tushaav. gevch kheden odriin daraa fyelik ooriin ekhner iudyei emegtei druziletegee khamt khurch ireed, paulyg duuduulaad khrist

yesust itgekht itgeliin tukhai yarikhyg n' sonsov. zovt baidal, biyee zakhirakh bolon khozhmyn shuultiin tukhai paul yar'sand fyelik aizh, odookhondoo yavzh bai. zavtai uyedee bi chamaig duudna gezhee. ter paulyg oort n' mongo ogokh baikh khemeen naidsan tul tuuniig oir oirkhon duudan iruulzh, yarieltsdag baizhee. gevch khoyer zhil ongorch fyelik pork fyesteer soligdozh, iudyeichuuded tal olokhyg khussen fyelik paulyg khor'son chigeer uldeev.

25

fyest muzhdaa khureltsen ireed, gurav khonogiin daraa kaisariis iyerusalim uruu khodlov. akhlakh takhlich nar bolon iudyein terguulegch khumuus paulyn esreg gomdloo tuund tav'zh, tuuniig yatgan, fyestees khair khishgee uzuulzh paulyg iyerusalimd iruulekhiig khuszhee. (ted paulyg zamd n' khonookhoor otoond suuzh bailaa) tegtelt fyest tedend paul kaisart khoriond baigaag bolon mon ooroo udakhgui tiishee yavakh gezh baigaagaa khelev. tegeed ter tsaash n'iimees ta naryn dundaas noloo bukhii khumuus nadtai khamt tiishee yavag. kherev ter khuniig buruutgakh zuil baikh avaa ted tuuniig shuutugei gev. iinkhuu fyest tednii dund naim, arvaas iluugui khonood kaisari uruu yavav. margaash n' ter ooriin shuukhiin suudald suugaad paulyg avchrakhgy tushaala. paulyg irsnii daraa iyerusalimaas irsen iudyeichuud tuuniig khureelzh, oorsdoo ch notolzh ul chadakh olon notstoi yal zemleliig tuund tulgatsgaav. paul ooriigoo omgoolon iudyein khuuliin esreg, esvel sum, tsyezariin esreg bi yamar ch gemt khereg uildeegui gev. fyest iudyeichuuded tal zasakhgy khusezh, paulda iyerusalimd ochizh, minii omno zogson edgeer yal zemlelee shuulgekhii khusezh baina uu? gesend paulnamaig shuukh yestoi tsyezariin shuukhiin omno bi zogsozh baina. iudyeichuudiiin esreg bi yamar ch buzhar muug uildeegui ta ch sain medezh baigaa. iimees kherev bi buruutan baigaad ukhvel zokhikh yamar negen khereg uildsen bol ukhekhees tatgalzakhgui. kharin ene khumuusiin namaig buruutgazh baigaa edgeer yal zemleliin al' n' ch unen bish bol khen ch namaig tedend tushaazh chadakhgui. bi tsyeyar't davzh zaaldana gev. tegtelt fyest zovloltigoo zovshiltsood khariu bolgozhata tsyeyar't davzh zaaldakhgy khussen. tanyg tsyeyar' uruu ilgeekh bolloo gelee. kheden odriin daraa agriip khaan bolon byerniky nar kaisarid irzh fyested baraalkhzye. tedniig tend khed khonog baikhad n' fyest paulyn khergiig khaand taniltsuulzh iin khelev. fyelik neg khuniig khoriond uldeeged yavsan yum. namaig iyerusalimd baikhad akhlakh takhlich nar, iudyein akhlagchid tu-

unii esreg gomdol gargazh, tuuniig yallakhyg shaardazh baiv. bi tedend buruutang buru-utgagchtai n' nuurelduulen, yal zemlelin es-reg ooriigoo omgoolokh bolomzhiig khereg-tend olgokhoos omno tuund yal onookh n' romyn yes bish gedgiig khelsen. ted-niig end tsuglanguut khergiig khoishluulal-gui, margaash n' bi shuukhiin suudaldaa suun monookh khuniig avchrahkyg tushaav. buruutgagchid n' bosood tuund yal tul-gazh ekhelsen bolovch ene n' minii tosoolzh baisan gemt kherguud bish bailaa. ted tuuntei yerdoo l oorsdiinkhoo shashny ta-laar, mon paulyn am'd gezh zarladag, ne-gen ukhsen khun buyuu yesusiin talaar sanal zoroldson baiv. iim khergiig kherkhen bait-saakhaa medelgui ergelzen tul, bi tuunees iyerusalimd ochizh khergee shuulgekhii-g khusezh baigaa esekhiig asuuv. kharin paul ezen khaand davzh zaaldakh khurtel ooriig n' khoriond bailgakhgy shaardsan tul bi tu-niig tseyzar' uruu ilgeekh khurtel khar-galzagchiin dor baigaa gezh tushaasan yum gev. agriip khaan fyestedbi bas ter khu-niig sonsmoor baina gekhed terta margaash tuuniig sonsokh bolno gezhee. daraa odor n' agriip, byernikye nar myangatyn darga nar bolon khotyn ner tsutai khumuusiin khamt tankhimd ikhed surzhin orzh irev. tegeed fyeestiin tushaalaar paulgy avchrav. fyestkhaan agriip aa, end khureltsen iregsed ee! iyerusalimd ch, end ch baikhad min' bukh iudyeichuudiin ter tsaashid am'd baikh yesgui khemeen nadaas shaardazh baigaa ter khuniig ta bukhen kharzh baina. kharin ene khun ukhvel zokhikh yamar ch khereg uildeeguig bi olzh medsen yum. negent ter ooroo ezen khaand davzh zaaldana gesen tul bi tuuniig yavuulakhaar shiidsen. ezendee tuunii tukhai bichikh yamar ch todorkhoi zuil nadad alga. tiimees ch baitsaaltaaraa yamar negen bichikh yumtai bolokhyn tuld tuuniig ta naryn omno yalanguyaa agriip khaan tany omno avchraad baina. uchir n' khorigdogchiig ilgeekhdee tuund tulgazh bui yalyg zaakhgui baikh n' utgagui khereg sanagdana gezhee.

26

tegtel agriip pauld khandanoriinkhoo toloo yarikhyg chin' zovshoorch baina gekhed paul garaa orgood ooriigoo omgoolson ugiig khelzh ekhlev. iudyeichuudiin namaig buru-utgazh baigaa edgeer khergiin talaar agriip khaan tany omno onoodor bi ooriigoo om-goolokh gezh baigaa tul bi ooriigoo az zavshaantai gezh tootsozh baina. yalan-guyaa, ta bol iudyeichuudiin yes zanshil, margaantai asuudlyn talaar sain meddeg. tiimees ch namaig tevcheertei sonsokhyg tanaas bi khus'ye. oriin undestnii dund bolon iyerusalimd bur ekhneesee ongoro-

son minii am'dralyg бага наснаас мин' авакхуулан бух иудеичууд медне. ted minii am'dralyg ertnees meddeg bolokhoor kherev ted khusvel namaig manai shut-legiin khamgiin chand degtei bulleglelin farisai khun bolokhyg gerchilzh chadakh bilee. kharin bi odoo manai etseg ov-godod burkhany ogson amlaltyn naidvaraas bolzh shuugdezh baina. ene n' manai arvan khoyer ovog burkhand odor shon-ogui zutgen uilchilzh, khurtekhiig naiddag terkhuu amlalt mon. khaantan, ene naid-varyn toloo iudyeichuud namaig buruutgazh baigaa yum. kherev burkhan ukhegsdiig amiluudag bol ene n' yaagaad ta naryn dund yer busyn khemeegdene ve? bi nazaryn yesusiin neriin esreg ikh zuiliig khi-ikh kheregtei gezh bodozh baisan. uuniigee ch iyerusalimd uildsen. bi akhlakh takhilch naraas erkh medel avaad, ariun khumuusees olnyg shorond khiisneer barakhgui tedniig alzh baikhad n' ch tednii esreg sanaltai bailaa. bukh sinagot bi tedniig dakhin dakhin zalkhaazh, burkhanyg doromzhlu-ulakhyg khucheer oroldon, tedend khileg-nen uurlasandaa bur khariiin khotuudad ch ochizh, tedniig moshgon mordozh baiv. iinkhuu bi akhlakh takhilch naraas erkh medel, uureg daalgavar avaad damask uruu yavav. khaantan, tegtel ud dund zam deer narnaas khurts gerel tengerees gereltezh, na-maig bolon nadtai khamt yavagsdyg khuree-len avakhyg bi kharsan. bid bugdeeree gazar khosor unakhad yevryei kheleer saul aa, saul aa, yuund chi namaig khavchina ve? shilbuuriig oshiglokh n' chamd berkh biz ee gezh nadad khelekhiig bi sonsov. tegeed bi ezen, ta khen be? gekhed ezen bi bol chinii khavchizh moshgood baigaa yesus baina. gevch bosozh, khol deeree zogs. zovkhon sayayn kharsan zuiliin chin' todiigui, mon khozhim minii chamd uzu-ulekh zuilsiin gerch, uilchlegch bolgon bi chamaig tomilloo. ene zorilgyn uudnees bi chamd uzegdsen yum. chamaig ene ard tu-men, khar' undestnuudees choloolon avaad, bi teden uruu ilgeezh baigaa n' tednii nudiig neelgezh, tedniig kharankhuigaas gerel uruu, satany erkhsheelees burkhan uruu ergu-ulekhiin tuld yum. tegsneeree ted nadad it-gekh itgeleer ariusgagdsan khumuusiin dund nugliin uuchlal ba oviig khurtekhs bolno gesen. tiimees agriip khaantan, bi tenger-leg uzegdel duulgavargui baizh bolsongui. kharin ekhlead damaskchuud bolon iyerusal-imchuud, daraa n' iudyein bukh nut-gaar terchlen khar' undestnuuded khur-tel ta nar gemshizh, burkhan uruu ergen, gemshild duitsekh uils buteegtun khemeen tunkhaglazh bailaa. iim shaltgaany ul-maas kheseg iudyeichuud namaig sum dotor bar'zh avch alakhgy oroldon. iinkhuu burkhany tuslamzhiig khurtseneer odgoog

khurtel bi ikh, бага khumuust gerchlen zog-sokhdoo esh uzuulegchid болон mosyegiiin khelsen n' biyelekh yestoi gedgees oor yuug ch yar'zh baigaagui. ene bol khrist zovlon edelzh, ukhegsdees khamgiin turuun amil-naaraa izrailiin ard tumend болон khar' undestnuuded gerliig tunkhaglana gesen ug yum gezhee. paulyg ooriigoo omgoolon iinkhuu yar'zh baital fyst changa duu-gaarpaul, ta soliorchee. ikh erdem nom chin' tanyg galzuu bolgozhee gekhed paulerkhem-seg fyst ee, bi solioroogui. kharin eruul ukhaan, unen ugiig tunkhaglazh baina. uchir n' khaan edgeer kherguudiin ta-laar meddeg bogood bi tuuntee zorig gar-gan yar'dag. ene bukhen n' khungui buland uildegdeegui tul al' n' ch tuunii kharaany gadna baikhgui gedegt bi itgez h baina. agriip khaan ta esh uzuulegchid itgedeg biz dee? itgedgiig tan' bi medezh baina gev. agriip pauldboginokhon khugat-saand chi chin' namaig khristiinkh bol-gokh n' ee gekhed paulboginokhon ch bai, udaan khugatsaand ch bai zovkhon ta ch bish, kharin onoodor end namaig sonsog-sod bugdeeree enekhuu ginzhnees busdaar nadtai adil boloosoi gezh bi burkhand zal-birmaar baina gev. khaan, zakhiragch, mon byernikye болон tedentee khamt suuzh baisan khumuus bosozh kholdon zogsod oor kloorondoo yariltsazh, ene khun ukhekh, esvel khorigdvool zokhikh kherег uildeegui yum baina getsgeev. agriip fystedkherev ene khun tsyazar't davzh zaaldana geegui bol choloolzh bolokh l baizhee gev.

27

bidniig itali uruu usan ongotsoor yavuulakhaa shiidezh, paul болон oor kheden yaltnuudyg avgustyn angiiin zuutyn darga iulid khariutsuulsan baiv. aziin ereg khaviin nutgaar yavakh gezh baisan adramutyn usan ongotsond bid suutsgaazh tengist garav. bidnii khamt tyesalonikiin makyedoni khun aristarkh bailaa. margaash n' bid sidony eregt zogsov. iuli pauld saikhan setgel gargazh tuuniig and nokhod deeree ochin as-ruulakhgy zovshoorov. tendees bid tengist garch, salkhiny esreg yavsan tul kipriin nomroor khovon kilik, pamfulyn ergeer dairch, lukiin murad gazardav. zuutyn darga tendees itali uruu yavzh baisan alyek-sandryn usan ongotсыг olzh bidniig suul-galaa. khuchtei salkhi bidniig uragsh yavu-lakhgui baisan tul bid tsoongui khonog udaan khovoor knided arai gezh khurev. tegeed bid salmony omnokh kryetiin nom-roor khovloo. араикиин khovsoor bid lasai khotyn oiroltsookh uzesgeleent boomt khe-meech gazar irtsgeev. iinkhuu bagagui khugatsaa ongorson bogood matsag barikh uye ch ongorson bailaa. ayalal ulam ch ayu-

ultai bolzh baisan tul paul tedend seremzh-luulzh, erchuud ee! tsaash ayalakh n' zovkhon usan ongots болон ачаанд том garz uchruulakh todiigui bidnii am' nasand ch ayuul uchruulzh bolzoshgui gezh bi uzezh baina gev. gevch zuutyn darga paulyн ugend itgekheesee iluu ongotsny akhmad ba zaluurchind itgez h bailaa. ter zog-sool n' ovolzikhod tokhiromzhgui baisan tul olonkh khumuus tendees tengist garch kherev chadvall foinik khemeekh kryetiin boomtod khurch, ovliig ongorooye gezh sh-idzhee. ug boomt n' zuun omnod ba zuun khold zug uruu kharsan bailaltai azh. mno zugiin zoolon salkhi uleezh ekhelsend ted khusseneer bolokh n' khe-meen sanazh zanguugaa tatazh, kryetiin daguu ereg dagazh khovov. kharin tun udal-gui ekh gazraas yeurakulon gedeg khuchtei salkhi khuilran salkhilakhad usan ongots sorzh chadalgui, salkhind khotlodgon tuug-dakhad khurev. bid klauda khemeekh negen bagakhan arlyn nomroor ongorch yavakhdaa ongotsny zaviig arai chuu togtoon bar'zh bailaa. ted zaviig deesh gargaad tatlagaa usan ongotсыг buslen tatazh, sуртад khair-gadchikh vii gezh emeen, zanguugaa бул-gaad salkhiny ayasaar khovov. shuurgand khuchtei shidegdez h baisnaas bolzh daraa odor n' ted ачаагаа khayatsgaazh ekhlev. gurav dakh' odor n' ted oorsdiinkhoo garaar usan ongotsnykhoo tonog tokhoomromzhiig ch khayatsgaav. olon одриин tursh nar, odod ch uzegdsengui. shuurga ch aazhmaar shiru-usezh baisan tul bidnii avragdakh gor'dl-ogo aazhmaar tasarlaa. khumuus udaan khugatsaagaar khold undgui baiv. tegtel paul tednii dund bosozh zogsooderchuud ee! ta nar minii ugiig dagazh kryetees khod-loogui baisan bol ene suirel khokhirilyg am-sakhgui baikh baisan. одоо kharin bi ta naraas er zorigtol baikhyg khu's'ye. uchir n' ta naraas khen ch amia aldakhgui bo-good kharin usan ongots l suirne. ur'd shono minii khar'yaalagddag болон minii uilchildeg burkhanу negen tenger elch omno min' zog-sozh paul aa, buu ai! chi tsyezariin omno zogsokh yestoi. uzegutn, chamtai khamt yavzh baigaa bukh khuniig burkhan chamd soyerkhson gev. iimees er zorigtol baitsgaa, erchuud ee! yag minii khelsnii daguu bolokh bolno gezh bi burkhand itgez h baina. kharin bid yamar neg arald gazardakh kheregtei gelee. bid adriatyn tengiseer tuugdsaar ar-van dorov dekh shonoteigoo zolgov. ge-tel shono dund taan tserguud ekh gazart dokhon yavaag тааmaglaad, tengisiin гу-нииг khemzhikhed khorin ald bailaa. tsaash zhaakhan yavaad ted bas neg khemzhilt khi-ikhed arvan tavan ald bolsnyg medev. in-geed khaa negtee khad morgokhoos бол-goormzhlon ted usan ongotsny khitegnees dorvon zanguu khayaad, ogloo болоосoi

khemeen zalbirsch bailaa. usan tserguud ongotсноos zugtakhyg oroldozh, khoshuunaas zanguu avch khayakh dur uzuluen zaviiig tengist bulgav. paul zuutyn darga болон тserguudedkherev ene khumuus ongotson deer uldekhuig bol ta nar avragdazh chadakhgui gekhed n' tserguud zaviny olsyg tastazh zavinuudyg unagav. uur tsaikhyn omno paul buk khund yum idekhiig urialzh, ta nar onoodor khurtel arvan dorvon odor yuu ch idelgui urgelzh kharsaar yavzh baina. iimd ta bukhniig yum ideech gezh bi urialzh baina. ingekh n' avragdakhad tan' kheregtei. uchr n' ta naryn khenii ch tolgoиноos shirkheg us ch unakhgui gelee. ter iinkhuu kheleed talkh avch bugdiin omno burkhand talarkhal organ, khuvaagaad idezh ekhlev. ted bugdeeree uramshin zorigzhizh, bas yum idetsgeelee. usan ongotson deer bid bugdeeree khoyer zuun dalan zurgaan khun baiv. ted tsad-tal idchikheed ongotсыг khongon болgokhyn tuld buudaig tengist khayazh ekhlev. gloo bolokh uyed ted ekh gazryg tan'zh chad-sangui. kharin elserkheg ereg bukhii negen tokhoig olzh kharaad, kherev chad-val ongotsoo tiish n' gargakhaar shiidev. ingeed zanguugaa tastazh tengist orkhiod, zaluuryн tatlagyg sulruulaad, urd talyn darvuulyg salkhiny daguu болгон ergiig zuglev. getel khoyer tengisiin zalгаа bolokh shuren tsokhiog ongotс morgon khaigadazh, khoshuugaaraa zoogdon khodolgoongui bolloo. ongotсны khiteg khuchte davalgaaad khemkh tsokhigдов. tserguud yaltnuudyg selen zugtaalgaakhguin tuld tedniig alakh sanaatai bailaa. gevch paulyg avrakhыг khumeen zuutyn darga tedniig bolulzh, selzh chaddag khumuusiig ongotсноos userch, ekh gazart turuulzh khurekhiig, kharin busdyg n' banz yum uu, ongotсны yamar negen yum khereglen selekhiig tushaav. ingezh bugdeeree esen mend ekh gazart khursen bilee.

28

iinkhuu esen mend uldsen bid ug arlyg mal't khemeen nerledgiig medev. nutgiin khumuus bidend mash ikh elegseg khandan, boroo tsutgazh khuiten baisan tul gal ordozh, bid bugdiig ugtan avav. paul kheseg gishuu avchirch gald nemekhed, galyn khaluunaas bolzh tedgeeriin dundaas negen khort mogoi garch ireed tuunii garyg khat-gachikhav. nutgiin khumuus tuunii garaas mogoi unzhin baikhyg kharaad oor khoodondoo ene khun aluurchin gedeg n' ergelzeegui. ter tengisees avragdsan khedii ch shudarga yes tuund am'drakhыг zovshoorsongui khemeen yar'tsgaazhee. getel paul ooroo yaasan ch ugui, kharin mogoiг avch gald khayav. khumuus tuuniiг khavagnakh, esvel gazar

genet khosor unazh ukhekhiig n' khuleezh bailaa. udtal khuleesnii etsest ted tuund yamar ch sonin khachin yum tokhioldokhgui baikhyg kharaad, bodloo oorchilzh tuuniiг burkhan baizh khemeen yar'zh ekhlev. ter gazryn khav' orchmyn nutag n' arlyn ter-guun pupli gegch khunii emeshil baisan bo-good ter bidniig nairsgaar khuleen avch gurav khong zochilson bilee. puplin etseg ulaan suulgaar ovdozh, khaluuraad khevtezha bailaa. paul tuun deer irzh, zalbiraad tuun deer gar tav'zh tuuniiг edgeev. ene yavdlyn daraa ter arlynkhyн dund ovchtei baisan busad khumuus tuun uruu irzh, ilaarshizh bailaa. ted bidend ikh khundet-gel uzuulzh, bidniig tendees yavakh uyed kheregtseetei bukhneer khangazh bilee. tiinkhuu gurban saryn daraa bid monookh aral deer ovolzshon zyeysiin ikher khovgudiin sulttei alyeksandryn usan ongotsond suun sirakust khurch, tendee gurav khonov. tendeesee ereg daguu khovsoor ryegiumd khurch, neg khonogiin daraa omno zugiin salkhi sevelzen, khoyer dakh' odor n' putiold irlee. tend bid akh duu naryg olzh uulzakhad, ted doloo khonog khamt baigaach gezh bidniig ur'san yum. tiinkhuu bid romd khurch irlee. bidnii tukhai sonsson akh duus bidniig ugtakhaar appiu forum болон figurvan den buudal'z khurtel irsen bailaa. paul tedniig kharaad burkhand talarkhazh zorig orov. bidniig romd irekhed paulyg khar-galzagch tsergiin khamt tusdaa am'drakhыг zovshoorchee. gurban khonogiin daraa ter iudyeichuudiin terguulegchdiig duuduulzh tsugluulav. tedniig tsuglasny daraa ter tedend ingezh khelev.akh duu nar aa! bi ooriin ard tumen болон etseg ovgodinkhoo yes zanshlyn esreg yuu ch khiigeegui at-laa yaltan bolzh, iyerusalimaas romchuudyn gart tushaagdav. ted namaig baitsaan shal-gaad nadad ukhekh yal onookh yamar ch shaltgaan baikhui baisan tul sullan tavikh khuseltei bailaa. gevch iudyeichuud eserguttsen tul bi tsyazar't davzh zaaldakhaar argaguin erkhend shaardsan n' ooriin ard tum-nii esreg yamar negen yal buruutgalyg tul-gakh gesen khereg bish baiv. unuii uchr bi ta bukhentei uulzazh yarlitsakhыг khussen bogood uchr n' izrailiin naidvaryн toloo bi enekhuu ginzheer ginzhleghdsen bilee gekhed ted tuundbid tany talaar yamar ch zakhia iudyeigees avaaгui. akh duu naraas neg n' ch end irzh tany tukhai yamar neg muu zuuliig yar'zh duulgaagui. bid tanaas bodol sanaag chin' sonsmoor baina. kharin ter buleglelin tukhaid gevel khaa saigui l tuuniiг eserguutsen yar'dgiig bid medne gev. ingeed ted tuuntei odor bolzozh, tuuniiг baisan gazar oluulaa tsuglakhad paul ogloonoos udeshe boltol tedend burkhany khaanchla-lyn tukhai gerchlen, yesusiin tukhai tedend itguulekhiig khicheezh, mosyegiin khuulias

bolon esh uzuulegchdiin nomoos yar'zh tail-
barlav. yarigdsan zuild zarim n' itgezh,
zarim n' itgesengui. ted oor khoodon-
doo sanal zoroldon tarzkh ekhlekhd paul
tedend khandan ug khelev.ariun suns esh
uzuulegch isaiaagar damzhuulan ta naryn
etseg ovgodod zov khelsen yum. ene ard tu-
mend ochizh kheltugei.ta nar sonssoor baikh
bolovch oilgokhgui.ta nar kharsaar baikh
bolovch ukhamsarlakhgui. uchir n' ene
ard tumnii zurkh khatuurch,chikheeree arai
yadan sonsokh agaad ted nudee an'zhee.es
tegvel ted nudeeree kharzh, chikheeree son-
sozh,zurkheeree ukhaarch, ergechikh vii,ene
n' bi tedniig edgeechikh viigesen baidag.
iimees burkhany enekhuu avral khar' un-
destnuuded ilgeegdsen bogood ted ch son-
sokh bolno gedgiig ta nar medegtun.
[paul edgeer ugsiig khelsend, iudyeichuud
tarakh zuuraa, khoodondoo ulemzh mar-
gan baiv.] iinkhuu paul ooriin kholso-
son bairand buten khoyer zhil am'darch oor
uruu n' irsen bugdiig elegsgeer khuleen avch
burkhany khaanchlalyg tunkhaglan, ezen
yesus khristiin tukhai zorigtoigoor, yamar ch
saadguigeer surgazh bailaa.

ekhend ug baisan, ug burkhantai khamt baisan ba ug n' burkhan baisan. ter ekhend burkhantai khamt baisan. bukh yum tuugeer bii bolson. bii bolson yum-saas tuunguigeer bii bolson yums neg ch baikhgui. tuund am' baisan bogood am' n' khumuusiin gerel baiv. gerel kharankhuig giiguulekhed, kharankhui tuuniig diilsen-gui. burkhanaas ilgeegdsen negen khun baisan ba ner n' iokhan yum. iokhan gerliin tukhai gerchilzh, bugdiig oorooro damzhuulan itguulekhiin tuld gerchlel khi-ikheer irzhee. ter bol onookh gerel baisan-gui, kharin gerliin tukhai gerchlekeer irsen azhee. yertotsod iren khun buriig gegeeruuldeg zhinkhene gerel baiv. ter yertotsod baisan. yertonts tuugeer bii bolson atal, yertonts tuuniig tan'sangui. ter ooriinkhondoo irsen bolovch, ooriinkhon n' tuuniig khuleen avsangui. kharin oriig n' khuleen avsan bol-gond, oriinkh n' nerend itgedeg khumuust burkhany khuukhed bolokh erkhiiig ter ogov. ted tsusaar bish, makhan biyeiin khuleer ch bish, khunii khusleer ch bish, kharin burkhanaar torogsod bilee. ug n' makhan biye bolzh bidnii dund orshin, bid tuunii aldryg khartsgaasan. ene n' etsegin tso-ryn gants khuugiin aldar bogood niguulsel ba uneneer duuren baisan yum. iokhan tuu-nii tukhai gerchlen khashkhirchminii araas iregch n' nadaas erkhem. uchir n' ter nadaas ur'd orshin baisan gezh bi tuunii tukhai khelsen yum gelee. uchir n' tuu-nii duurnees bid bugdeeree niguulsel deeree niguulsiig khuleen avsan. yaagaad gevel khuul' mosyegeer ogogdson bol, niguulsel ba unen n' yesus khristeer damzhuulan irsen bilee. burkhanyg khen ch khezee ch kharaagui bogood etsegin ovor dekh tso-ryn gants khuu bolokh burkhan n' tuu-niig taniulan yum. iokhanaas ta khen be? gezh asuulgakhaar iudyeichuud iyerusalimaas takhilch nar bolon lyevichuudii il-geekhed tuunii khelsen gerchlel iim bailaa. ter uguisgelgui khuleen zovshoorchbi khrist bish gezh zovshooron khellee. ted tu-uneestegvel ta khen yum be? ta yelia yum uu? gezh asuukhad, terbi bish gesend, ta onookh esh uzuulegch uu? gekhed terugui gelee. tegtel ted tuundta khen be? bidniig yavuulsan khumuust bid khariu ogokh uchir-tai. ta ooriinkhoo tukhai yuu khelekch ve? gev. iokhanesh uzuulegch isaagiin aildsan ezenii zamyg shuluun bolgotun gezh tsold khashkhirakh negnii duu bol bi bilee gezh khelev. farisaichuudyn yavuulsan khumuus bas bailaa. ted tuuneeskherev ta khrist bish, yelia ch bish, onookh esh uzuulegch ch bish yum bol yaagaad baptism khur-teene ve? gezh asuusand iokhanbi usaar baptism khurteedeg, kharin dund chin' ta

naryn ul tanikh negen zogsozh baina. minii araas iregch n' ter bogood tuunii shaakhain suryg ch tailakh n' nadad zokhisgui gezh khelev. ene yavdal iokhany baptism khur-teezh baisan iordan golyu terteech byetand bolson yum. daraa odor n' iokhan oor uruu n' irzh yavaa yesusiig kharaadyertontsiin nugliig uuregch burkhany khurgyg kharag-tun! ene bol tuunii tukhai minii araas irekh khun minii terguun baisan. yaagaad gevel ter nadaas ur'd orshin baisan gezh minii khelsen ter mon. bi tuuniig tani-agui. gevch ter izrail'd ilchlegdsen baikhyn tuld bi usaar baptism khurteekheer irsen gev. iokhan gerchilzh'suns tengerees tag-taa met buun irzh, tuun deer togtokhyg bi kharsan. bi tuuniig taniagui. kharin usaar baptism khurteelgekkeer namaig ilgeesen ter khenii deer suns tagtaa met buun irzh tog-tokhyg chi kharna, ter bol sunseer baptism khurteegch mon gezh nadad aildsan yum. bi kharsan. ene bol burkhany khuu mon gedgiig bi gerchilzh baina gezh khelev. daraa odor n' iokhan khoyer shav'taigaa dakhiaad l zogsozh bailaa. yesusiin yavzh baikhyg ter kharaadburkhany khurgyg kharagtun! gesend khoyer shav' n' tuunii khelekhiig son-sood yesusiig dagav. yesus ergezh tednii dagazh baigaag kharaad tedneesta nar yuu erne ve? gezh asuusand, ted tuundrabbi (orchuulbal bagsh aa), ta khaana buudal-lazh baina ve? gev. yesus tedendir, ta nar kharna gezh aildsand ted tuunii bu-dallazh baigaa gazart ochizh uzeed, ter odor tuuntei khamt buudallav. uchir n' tegekhed oiroitsoogoor aravdugaar tsag bolzh bailaa. iokhany khelsniig sonsood yesusiig dagasan khoyeryn neg n' simon pyetriin duu andreyi baizhee. andreyi ekhleed ooriin akh si-monyg olood, tuundbid myessia (grye-keer khrist) olloo geed, tuuniig yesus uruu avchrav. yesus tuun uruu kharaad, si-mondchi bol iokhany khuu simon baina. chamaig kyef (gryekeer pyetr) gezh nerlekh bolno gelee. daraa odor n' yesus galil uruu yavakhaar zavdan baikhdaa filiipiig olood, tuundnamaig daga gev. filip andreyi, simon naryn khot bolokh byetsaidaas irzhee. filip natanayelyg oloodbid mosyegiin khuul'daa bichsen bolon esh uzuulegchdiin bichsen ter khun bolokh iosyefyn khuu, nazaryn yesusiig olloo gesend, natanayel tuundnazaraas ya-mar negen sain yum garch chadna gezh uu? gekhed, filiipirzh, khar l daa gev. yesus oor uruu n' irzh yavaa natanayelyg kharaad, tuunii tukhaidotroo zal' mekhgui, zhinkhene izrail' khuniig kharagtun gezh ail-dav. natanayel yesusesta namaig yaazh medne ve? gezh asuukhad terfilip chamaig duudakhaas omno, inzhriin modny dor baikhad chin' bi chamaig kharsan gelee. natanayelrabbi, ta bol burkhany khuu mon. ta bol izrailiin khaan mon gezh tuund

khelev. yesus tuundchamaig inzhriin modny door baikhyg chin' kharsan gezh bi chamd khelsen tul chi itgezsh baina uu? chi unnees iluu aguu zuilsiig uzekh bolno geed, teruneneer, uneneer bi ta nart khel'ye. tenger neegden, burkhany tenger elch nar khunii khuugiin deer ogsokh ba uruudakhyg ta nar uzekh bolno gezh aildav.

2

guravdugaar odor galilyn kana khotod negen khurim bolokhod yesusiin ekh tend baiv. yesus bolon shav' nar n' bas khurimand urigdsan bailaa. dars khureltsekhgui bolokhod yesusiin ekh tuundted dargui bolov gelee. yesusemegtei, nadad ch, tand ch yamar khamaa baina? minii tsag kharaakhan boloogui baina gezhee. ekh n' zarts nart khandanter ta nart yuu gezh aildana, tuunniig n' khii gev. tend khoyer esvel gurvan myetryetas bagtaamzhtai usny zurgaan chuluun torkh baisan agaad tedgeeriig iudyeichuudiin ariusgalyn yesold zoriuldag azhee. yesus tedendtorkhnuudyg usaar duurge gezh aildsand ted torkhnuudyg am-sart n' khurtel duurgev. yesusodoo utgaad nairyn akhlagchid avaaichizh og gesend, ted avaaichizh ogov. nairyn akhlagch dars bolson usyg amsaad, ter dars khaanaas bii bolsnyg medeegui uchir (kharin us utgasan zarts nar medezh baiv) shine khurgeniig duudazh, tunduikhun bur ekhleed sain darsaa gargaad, khumuusiig sogtsony daraa muukhnaa gargaadag. getel chi sain darsaa odoo khurtel khadgalsan baizhee gezh khelev. yesus oriin temdguudiin ekhileiig galilyn kana khotod uildezh, aldraa ilerkhiiisend shav' nar n' tuund itgesen yum. uunii daraa yesus ekh, duu nar bolon shav' narynkhaa khamt kapyernaum khot uruu ochizh, kheden odor tend baizhee. iudyeichuudiin deeguur ngorokh bayar oirtozh baisan bogood yesus iyerusalim uruu ochiv. tereer sumiin dotor ukher, khon', tagtaa khudaldaalagchid, mon mongo soligchdyn suuzh baikhyg kharaad, deeseer shilbuur khiizh, khon' ukher bugdiig n' sumees tuun gargaad, mongo soligchdyn zoonuudyg taraan khayazh shireeg n' khomruuleed, tagtaa khudaldazh baisan khumuustene yumnuudaa zailuul. minii itsegiin geriig naimaany gazar bolgokhoo zogsoo gelee. shav' nar n' tany geriin tolookh zutgel namaig zalgikh bolno khomeen bichigdsen baidgiig sanatsgaav. tegtel iudyeichuud tuundene bukhniig uildsen ta bidend yamar temdgiig uzuulekh ve? gev. yesus tedendene sumiig ustga. bi uuniig gurvan odriin dotor bosgono gesend iudyeichuudene sumiig barikhad dochin zurgaan zhil shaardagdsan baital, uuniig ta gurvan odriin dotor bosgono gezh uu? gev. getel yesus oriin biyeiin sumiin tukhai aild-

san azhee. tegeed yesusiig ukhegsdees amilakhad uuniig ter aildsanyg shav' nar n' sanazh, sudar bolon yesusiin aildsan ugend itgetsgeev. yesusiig deeguur ngorokh bayaraar iyerusalimd baikhad n' olon khun tuunii khiisen temdguudiig uzeed, tuunii nerend itgezhee. kharin oriinkhoo khuv'd yesus oriigoo tedend daatgasangui. uchir n' ter bukh khuniig medezh baiv. khunii dotor yuu baidgiig medezh baisan tul khunii tukhai khien negniig gerchlel tuund khereggui baiv.

3

farisaichuudyn dotor nikodyem gegch khun bailaa. ter iudyeichuudiin udirdagchdyn negen baiv. ter khun yesus deer shonoor ireed tuundrabbi, tanyg burkhanaas irsen bagsh gedgiig bid medne. uchir n' burkhantai khamt baikhgui l bol, khien ch tany uildeg temdguudiig uildezh chadakhgui gev. yesus khariud n'uneneer, uneneer bi chamd khel'ye. khien deerees es torno, ter khun burkhany khaanchlalgy uzezh chadakhgui gekhed nikodyem tuundnastai bolson atlaa khun kherkhen torokh bilee? khun ekhiin khavliid khoyer dakhia orzh, torzh chadna gezh uu? gelee. yesusuneneer, uneneer bi chamd khel'ye. khien us bolon sunsnees es torno, ter khun burkhany khaanchlald orzh chadakhgui. makhan biyees torson n' makhan biye, sunsnees torson n' suns boloi. chi deerees torokh yestoi gezh bi chamd khelsend buu gaikh. salkhi durtai gazraaraa uleedeg. chi duug n' sonsovh, salkhiig khaanaas irzh, khaash oddogiig meddegui. sunsnees torson khun bur uuntei adil baidag gezh aildav. nikodyem tuuneesiim yum yaazh baikh yum be? gezh asuulaa. yesuschi izrailiin bagsh atlaa uuniig oilgo-khgui baina gezh uu? uneneer, uneneer bi chamd khel'ye. bid medseneye yar'zh, uzse-nee gerchilzh baikhad ta nar bidniig gerchleliig khuleen avdaggui. kherev bi chamd gazryn yumsyg yarikhad chi itgekhhgui bol, tengeriin yumsyg bi yarival, chi yaazh itgekhh yum be? tengerees doosh buuzh irsen khunii khuugees oor tengert deesh garzan khun neg ch baikhgui. mosyetsold ter mogoig orgoson shig, khunii khuu ch bas orgogdokh yestoi. ene n' tuund itgegh khun buriig monkh am'tai bailgakhyn tuld bilee. burkhan yertontsiig unekheer khairlasan tul tsoryn gants khuugee ogson. ingesneer khuud itgegh khien ch mokhokhgui, kharin monkh am'tai bolokh yum. burkhan oriin khuugee yertontsiig yallakhyn tuld bish, kharin tuugeer damzhuulan yertontsiig avrakhyn tuld yertonts uruu ilgeesen bilee. tuund itgedeg khun yallagdakhgui. kharin ul itgedeg khun al' khediin yallagdsan. uchir n' ter khun burkhany tsoryn gants khuugiin nerend it-

geegui yum. terkhuu yallalt iim bilee. gerel yertontsoo irekhed khumuusiin uils buzar muu uchir ted kharankhuged gerlees iluu khairlasan yum. uchir n' ooriinkh n' uils il garchikh vii gezh buzryg uildegch khun bur gerliig uzen yadazh, gerel uruu garch irdeggui. kharin uils n' burkhany dotor uildegdsen gedgiig il kharuulakhyn tuld uneniig uildegchid gerel uruu irdeg gelee. daraa n' yesus shav' nartaigaa iudyei nutagt ochizh, tedentei khamt tend baizh, baptism khurteezh bailaa. mon iokhan salimyn oiroltsoo ayenond baptism khurteezh baiv. uchir n' tend us ikhtei azhee. khumuus irzh baptism khurteezh bailaa. uchir n' iokhan kharaakhan shorond khorigdoogui baiv. ter tsagt iokhany shav' nar bolon negen iudyei khunii khorond ariusgalyn talaar margaan usuzhee. ted iokhan uruu irzhrabbi, iordany tertee tantai khamt baisan, tany gerchilzh baisan ter n' odoo baptism khurteezh baina. bugd tuun uruu ochizh baina gesend iokhantengerees oort n' ogogdoogui l bol khun yuug ch khuleen avch chadakhgui. bi bol khrist bish, kharin tuunii ur'd ilgeegdsen negen mon gezh minii khelsniig gerchlegch n' ta nar oorsdoo bilee. ber avagch n' shine khurgen mon. kharin zogsood chagnagch naiz n' shine khurgenii duund ulemzh bayasdag. minii ene bayar khood ch duuren bolov. ter osozh, kharin bi buurakh yestoi gezh khelev. deerees iregch n' bukhonii deer baidag. gazraas iregch n' gazrynkx bogood gazryn tukhai l yar'dag. tengerees iregch n' [bukhnii deer baidag]. ter uzsen, sonsonoo gerchildeg bolovch khen ch tuunii gerchleliig khuleen avdaggui. tuunii gerchleliig khuleen avsan khun burkhan bol unen gezh batlan tamgalsan yum. burkhanaas ilgeegdsen ter burkhany ugiig ailddag. uchir n' burkhan sunsiig khemzheelsnguigeer ogdog. etseg n' khuugee khairlan, tuunii gart bukh yumsyg ogson yum. khuud itgedeg khun monk am'tai. kharin khuud itgedeggui khun monk amiig uzekhgui. kharin burkhany uur khilen ter khun deer baidag.

4

yesus iokhanaas iluu olon khuniiig shav' bolgon, baptism khurteezh baina gezh fari-saichuudyn sonssonyg ezen medeed, (khediigeer yesus oroo bish, kharin tuunii shav' nar n' baptism khurteezh baisan bolovch) iudyeig orkhin galil uruu dakhin yavzhee. yesus samariar dairch ongorokh bolov. ingeed ter samariin sukarh gedeg khotod irlee. ene khot n' iakov ooriin khuu iosyeftoo ogson gazryn oiroltsoo baiv. iakovyn khudag tend baizhee. ayand yadarsan yesus khudgiin derged suuzh baiv. ene n' zurgadugaar tsagiin uye bailaa. samariin negen emegtei us tataakhaar tend irekhed yesus

tuuneesnadaa ukh yum ogooch gezh guiv. ene uyed shav' nar n' khuns khudaladan avakhaar khot uruu yavsan bailaa. nookh samari emegteita iudyei khun baizh samari emegtei nadaas yaagaad ukh yum guina ve? gev. (uchir n' iudyeichuud samarichuudtai khar'tsdaggui baizhee.) yesus tuundkherev chi burkhany belgiig bolon nadad ukh yum ogooch gezh baigaa khun khen bolokhyg mednsen bol chi tuunees guikhad ter chamd amiin usyg ogokh baisan gezh aildsand, ter tuundezen, ene khudag gun, tand utgakh yum yuu ch alga. getel ta amiin usyg khaanaas avakh ve? ta bidnii ovog iakovaas aguug gezh uu? ter ene khudgiig bidend ogson yum. iakov bolood tuunii khovguud ch, mal sureg n' ch endees l undaalsan gev. yesusene usnaas ukh khun bur dakhin tsangana. kharin oort n' minii ogokh usnaas uugch khen ch khezee ch tsangakhgui. kharin minii ogokh us ter khunii dotor monk amid khurtel orgilokh bulag bolno gekhed, emegtei tuundezen, ter usaa nadad ogooch. tegvel bi tsangakhgui. us utgakhaar end irekh shaardlagagai bolno gev. yesusyavzh, nokhroo duudad end ir gezh aildav. terbi nokhorgui gesend yesusbi nokhorgui gezh chi zuitei khelev. uchir n' chi tavan nokhortei baisan bogood odoo chamtai baigaa khun ch nokhor chin' bish tul chi uneneer khelev gev. emegteizeen, bi tanyg esh uzuulegch bolokhyg kharlaa. bidnii ovog deedes ene uulan deer morgodog baisan. kharin ta nar morgokh yestoi gazar bol iyerusalimd baina getsgeedeg shuu dee gev. yesusemegtei, nadad itge. ta nar ene uulan deer ch bish, iyerusalimd ch bish, etsegt l morgokh tsag irzh baina. ta nar medekhgui yumand morgodog bol, bid meddeg yumandaa morgodog. tiimees ch avral iudyeichuudees garna. kharin unen morgogchid n' sunseeree, uneneer etsegt min' morgokh tsag irzh baigaa bogood odoo irchikheed baina. uchir n' etseg ort n' iinkhuu morgogchidiig erz baina. burkhan bol suns, tuund morgogchid n' sunseeree, uneneer morgokh yestoi gezh aildaa. ter emegtei yesustkhrist gegch myessia irekhiig bi medne. ter negen irekheede bukh zuilsiig bidend meduulzh ogno gev. yesus tuundchamtai yar'zh baigaa bi bol ter mon gezh aildav. ter uyed shav' nar n' ireed, tuuniig negen emegteitei yariltsazh baigaad gaikhsan bolovch khen n' chta yuu khaina ve? esvelta tuuntei yuund yariltsana ve? khemeen asuusangui. tegtel onookh emegtei usnykhkaa savyg orkhin khot uruu yavzh, khumuust minii uildsen bukhniig nadad khelsen khuniiig irzh uzegtun. ter khrist bish uu? gesend, khumuus khotooos garch yesus uruu ochizh baiv. ene uyed shav' nar n' yesuseesrabbi, zooglooch gelee. kharin ter tedendta naryn medekhgui idekh khood

nadad bii gev. shav' nar n'tuund khen ch idekh yum avchirch ogoogui biz dee? khemeen oor khoorndoo yariltsav. yesus tedendminii khood bol namaig ilgeesen tuunii khusliig uilden, azhlyg n' guitseldulekh yavdal mon. ta nar urgats khuraalt boltol dorvon sar baina gezh kheldeg bish uu? uzegtun, bi ta nart khel'ye. kharaagaa deeshluulzh, talbaig kharagtun. uchir n' talbai tsairch khuraaltand belen bolzhee. khuraagach kholsoo khurtezh, monkh amiin uriig tsugluulzh baina. tiinkhuu tariachin taria khuraagchiin khamt bayarlakh bolno. uchir n' neg n' tar'zh, nogoo n' khuraana gesen ug unen bolokh n' end kharagdazh baina. ta naryn khodolmorloogui yumyg khuraalgakhyn tuld bi ta naryg ilgeev. or khumuus khodolmorloson bogood ta nar tednii khodolmort oroltsson bolno gezh aildav. nookh emegtein minii uildsen bukhniig ter nadad khelsen gezh gerchilsen ugnees bolzh ter khotoo samariin olon khun yesust itgezhee. tiimees samarichuud yesus uruu ochizh, oorsodeigoo khamt baikhyg guisand, yesus tend khoyer khonov. yesusiig ugnees n' bolzh ulam olon khun itgev. ted monookh emegteidodoo bid chinii yar'sand bish, kharin oorsdoo sonsood, ene negen bol unekheer yertontsiin avragch mon gedgiig medlee gev. khoyer khonogiin daraa yesus tendees garch, galild irzhee. uchir n' esh uzuulegch nutagtaa khundlegddegguig yesus oroo gerchlen kharuulsan yum. yesusiig galild irekhd galilynkhan iyerusalimd bayar deer tuunii uildsen bukhniig kharsan tul tuuniig khuleen avlaa. uchir n' ted bas bayart ochson yum. yesus usyg dars bolgozh baisan galilyn kana khotod dakhin ochiv. khaany negen tushmel tend baisan bogood tuunii khuu n' kapyernaumd ovchtei bailaa. tushmel yesusiig iudyeigees galild irsniig sonsood, tuun uruu ochizhirzh, minii khuug edgeegeech gezh guiv. uchir n' khuu n' ukhliin irmeg deer bailaa. yesuskhuumuus ta nar herev temdeg, gaikhamshgudyg uzezhgui bol yer itgekhgui gezh aildav. khaany tushmel tuundezen, khuukhdiig min' ukhekhees omno ireech gelee. yesusyav. chinii khuu am'd baina gekhed ter khun yesusiin aildsan ugend itgeed kharikhaar yavav. tiinkhuu tereer butsazh yavtal, booluud n' tuuntei uchirch, khuu n' am'd baigaag duulgalaa. tushmel khuugee al' tsagt saizhirch ekhelsniig tednees asuusandchigdor doldugaar tsagt tuunii khaluun buusan gev. tegeed etseg n' chinii khuu am'd baina gezh yesusiin aildsan tsag yag mon bolokhyg medeed, ter ooroو болон bukh ger bul n' itgezhee. yesus iudyeigees galild ireed dakhin khiisen khoyer dakh' temdeg n' ene bailaa.

uunii daraa n' iudyeichuudiin negen bayar bolzh baikhad n' yesus iyerusalim uruu ochiv. iyerusalimyn khoniy khaalany derged yevryeigeer byetzada gedeg tsoorom baidag. tend tavan saravch baidag bogood tedgeeriin dotor ovchtei, sokhor, dogolon, khatangir olon khun khevtezh bailaa. [ted us khodlokhiiig khuleezh baiv. uchir n' ezenii tenger elch todorkhoi uyed tsooromd buuzh, usyg khodolgokhod, us khodolsnii daraa turuulzh orson khun yamar ch ovchnoor ovchilson bailaa ch ovchnoosoo angizhirdag baizhee.] guchin naiman zhil ovchtei baisan negen khun tend baiv. tend khevtezh bui tuuniig yesus kharzh, udaan khugatsaagaar tiim baisnyg n' medeed, tuuneeschi eruul bolokhyg khusezh baina uu? gezh asuukhad monookh ovchtei khunezen, us khodlokh uyed namaig tsooromd urulakh khun baidaggui. kharin namaig ochsoor baital oor khun nadaas omno orchikhdog gesend yesus tuundbos. devsgeree avaad, yav gezh aildav. nookh khun ter darui eruul bolzh, devsgeree avaad yavav.ter odor amraltyn odor bailaa. tiimees iudyeichuud monookh edgeegdsen khundnoodor amraltyn odor, ta devsgeree avch yavzh bolokhgui gezhee. kharin ter tedendnamaig edgeesen negen nadad devsgeree avaad, yav gesen gezh khariulakhad, teddevsgeree avaad, yav gezh khen tand khelsen be? gezh shalgaav. gevch monookh edgeegdsen khun tuuniig khen baisnyg medeegui yum. uchir n' ter gazart olon khun baisan tul yesus zailan yavsan bailaa. daraa n' yesus tuuniig sumd oloodkharagtun, chi eruul bolzhee. chamd iluu muu yuu tokhioldokhguin tuld dakhizh nugel buu uild gev. ter khun iudyeichuud deer ochizh, oorig n' edgeesen khun yesus bolokhyg tedend khellee. yesus edgeer zuilsiig amraltyn odor uildezh baisan tul iudyeichuud tuuniig khavchikh bolov. kharin [yesus] tedendminii etseg odoo boltol azhillasaar baina. bi oroo ch azhillazh baina gezh aildav. uunees bolzh iudyeichuud tuuniig alakhyg ulam sanaarkhakh bolzhee. uchir n' yesus amraltyn ordriig zorchson todiigui, mon burkhanyg oriinkhoo etseg khemeen, oriigoo burkhantai adiltgasan yum. yesus tedend khandanuneneer, uneneer bi ta nart khel'ye. etsegiinkhee khiidgiig khuu n' uzezhgui bol khuu oroosoo yuug ch khiizh chadakhgui. uchir n' etseg yuu khiine, khuu n' bas edgeer zuiliig tuunchlen khiideg. etseg khuugee khairladag bogood ter oriin khiizh baigaa bukhniig tuund uzuuldeg. ta naryg gaikhuulakhyn tuld tedgeerees ch aguu azhluudyg ter tuund uzulne. uchir n' etseg ukhegsdiig bosgon, tedend am' ogdogchlon, khuu n' bas oriin khussen khund am' ogdog. uchir n' etseg

kheniig ch shuukhgui, kharin ter bukh shuultiig khuudee daatgasan. ene n' bugd etsegiig khundeldgiin adil khuug khundlekhiin tuld yum. khuug khundeldeggui khun n' tuuniig ilgeesen etsegiig khundeldeggui. uneneer uneneer bi ta nart khel'ye. minii ugliig sonsood, namaig ilgeegch tuund itgeegch n' monk am'tai bolokh bogood yallagdakhgui. kharin ukhleele ongorch am' uruu shilzhiv. uneneer uneneer bi ta nart khel'ye. ukhegsed burkhany khuugiin duug sonsokh tsag irzh baigaa bogood odoo irchikheed baina. sonsochid n' am'drakh bolno. uchir n' etsegt ort n' am' baidgiin adil mon khuud ort n' am' baigakhgyt ter khuudee soyerkhzhee. ter bol khunii khuu mon tul shuultiig guitsetgekhek erkh medliig ter tuund ogov. uund buu gaikhagtun. uchir n' bulshind baigchid bugdeeree tuunii duug sonson, garch irekh tsag irzh baina. sain uiliig uildsen khumuus n' amiin amilalt uruu, muu uiliig uildsen khumuus n' yalyn amilalt uruu garch irne. bi oriin sanaagaar yuug ch uildezh chadakhgui. bi sonssonooroo shuukh bogood minii shuult shudarga. uchir n' bi oriinkhoo khusliig bus, kharin namaig ilgeegchiin khusliig khaidag. kharev bi oriinkhoo tukhai gantsaaraa gerchilbel, minii gerchlel unen bish baina. namaig gerchlegch oor negen bii. namaig gerchilzh baigaa tuunii gerchlel n' unen gedgiig bi medne. ta nar iokhan uruu khun ilgeekhed, unenii tukhai ter gerchilsen bilee. gevch bi khunees gerchlel avdaggui, kharin bi edgeeriig khelzh baigaa n' ta naryg avragdaasai gesend yum. iokhan bol asazh, gereltezh baisan denluu baiv. ta nar tuunii gereld tur zuur bayarlakhyg khusezh baisan. kharin iokhany gerchlelees iluu aguu gerchlel nadad baina. uchir n' etsegiin biyeluul khemeen nadad ogson azhluud ba minii khiizh baigaa azhluud n' etseg namaig ilgeesniig buyuu minii tukhai gerchildeg. namaig ilgeesen etseg oroo namaig gerchilsen yum. ta nar khezee ch tuunii duug sonsoogui, tuunii dur torkhiig ch kharaagui. tuunii ilgeesen khund ta nar itegegui tul ta naryn dotor tuunii ug orshdoggui. ta nar sudruudyg sudaldag. uchir n' tedgeerin dotor monk am' bii gezh ta nar boddog. tedgeer n' namaig gerchildeg bilee. ta nar am'tai bolokhyn tuld nad uruu irekhiig khusdegui. bi khumuusees aldar khundiig avdagui. kharin ta naryn dotor burkhany khair baikhgyg bi medne. bi etseginkehe nereer irsen yum. getel ta nar namaig khuleezh avaagui. kharev oor negen oorinkhoo nereer irvel, ta nar tuuniig khuleen avna. ta nar tsoryn gants burkhanaas aldryg khaidaggui atlaa biye biyeese aldryg khuleen avdag. tiim baizh ta nar yaazh itgezh chadakh yum be? etsegiin omno bi ta naryg buruutgana gezh buu bod. ta naryg buruutgach bol ta naryn naidvaraa tav'san mosye mon. kharev

ta nar mosyed itgesen yum bol nadad itgekhe baisan. uchir n' ter minii tukhai bichsen yum. kharin ta nar tuunii bicheest itgekhegui bol yaazh minii ugend itgekhe bilee? gezh aildlaa.

6

uunii daraa yesus galil (buyuu tibyer) nuurn nogoo tal uruu yavav. ui olon khun tuuniig dagazh bailaa. uchir n' ted ovchetei khumuust uildsen tuunii temdgiig kharsan azhee. yesus uulan deer garch, tend shav' narynkhaa khamt suuv. iudyeichuudiin bayar bolokh deeguor ngorokh bayar oirtson bailaa. yesus khartsaa deeshluulen, or uruu n' ui olon khun irzh buig kharaad, filiptedniig khoollukh talkhyg bid khaanaas khudaldazh avakh ve? gelee. yesus filipiig sorikhyn tuld tiin asuuzhee. uchir n' yesus yuu khikhee oroo medezh bailaa. filip tuundkhun bur zhaakhan avlaa ch gesen khoyer zuun dyenaryn talkh tedend khureltsekhgui shuu dee gev. shav' naryn negen bolokh simon pyetriin duu andrey yesust khandan end tavan arvain talkh, khoyer zagastai khuukhed baina. gevch ter n' ene olon khund yuu bolokh ve? gesend yesuskhumuusiig suulga gev. ter gazar n' ikh zulegti gazar bogood tavan myanga orchim erchuud suutsgaasan baiv. tegeed yesus talkhnuudyg avch, talarkhal orgood, suutsgaasan khumuust taraazh ogov. mon zagasyg ch tednii khusseneer ogchee. khumuus tsadsany daraa ter shav' nartaayuu ch khayakhguin tuld uldegdliig n' tsugluul gev. khumuusiig khoollon tavan arvain talkhny uldegdliig ted tsugluulakhad arvan khoyer sags duurchee. khumuus yesusin uildsen temdgiig uzeedyertontsod irekh yestoi onookh esh uzuulegch unekheer ene mon gezh yarlitsakh bolzhee. ted irzh, orig n' khuchlen khaan bolgokhyg khusezh baigaa yesus medeed, zailzh gantsaaraa dakhin uul uruu yavlaa. oroi bolokhod shav' nar n' nuurn zug buugaad, zavind suutsgaasny daraa, nuuryg gatan kapyernaumyg zuglev. khediin kharankhui bolson avch yesus teden uruu ireegui l bailaa. khuchetei salkhinaas bolzh nuur davalgaalzhekhelev. shav' nar n' khorin tav esvel guchin stadia orchim gazar seluurded baital yesus nuuran deeguor alkan, zav' uruu n' dokhokhiig kharaad ted aitsgaalaa. gevch yesus tedendbi baina. buu ai! gezh aildav. ted yesusiig zavindaa oruulakhgyg khuszhee. ter darui zav' n' ochikh gazartaa khursen bailaa. tend gants zavinaas oor zav' baikhgui baisnyg, yesus shav' narynkhaa khamt zavind suugaaguig, kharin shav' nar n' yavsnig nuurn nogoo tald zogsson khursan olon daraa odor n' kharzhee. ezen talarkhal orgosnii daraa khumuus talkh idezh baisan ter gazryn oiroltsoo oor zavinuud

tibyerees irzhee. tegeed yesus ch, shav' nar n' ch tend baikhguig kharaad, khursan olon oorsdoo zavinuudad suuzh, yesusiig khain kapyernaumd irzhee. ted tuuniig nuurny nogoo tald olood, tuuneesrabbi, ta khezee end irsen be? gezh asuuv. yesus tedenduneneer, uneneer bi ta nart khel'ye. ta nar temdguudiig uzsendee namaig khaigaagui, kharin talkh idezh tsadsan uchraas khaizh baina. ta nar mokhozh ustakh khoolny toloo bus, kharin monkh amind khurgekh khoolny toloo azhilla. uuniig khunii khuu ta nart ogokh oloni. uchir n' tuunii deer etseg burkhan orlin tamгаа darsan yum gelee. tegtel ted tuuneesbid burkhany azhluudyg khiikhiin tuld yuu khiikh ve? gesend yesus tedendta nar burkhany ilgeesen negend itgekhn n' tuunii azhil mon gezh khariulav. ted tuundtiim bol bid kharaad tand itgekhn yamar temdgiig ta uilddeg ve? ta odoo yamar azhil khiizh baina? ter tengerees tedend idekh talkh ogov gezh bichigidsenchlen bidnii ovog deedes tsold manna idsen getsgeekhed yesus tedenduneneer, uneneer bi ta nart khel'ye. tengerees buukh talkhyg ta nart mosye ogoogui, kharin tengerees buukh zhinkhene talkhyg ogogch n' minii etseg mon. uchir n' tengerees buun irzh, yertontsod amiig ogdog n' burkhany talkh yum gelee. tegtel tedezen, ene talkhaa bidend urgelzh ogch baigaach gev. yesus tedendbi bol amiin talkh baina. nad uruu irdeg khun olsokhgui, nadad itgedeg khun khezee ch tsangkakhgui. kharin ta nar namaig uzsen bolovch itgekhn gezh bi ta nart khelsen. etsegiin nadad ogdog buukhen nad uruu irne. nad uruu irekh khuniiig bi ogt khoozh garakghui. yaagaad gevel bi oriinkhoo khusliig khiikhiin tuld bus, kharin namaig ilgeegchiin khusliig khiikhiin tuld tengerees buuzh irsen yum. tuunii nadad ogson bugdees bi yuu ch aldalgui, kharin etssiin odort tedniig amiluulakh n' namaig ilgeegchiin khusel mon. uchir n' khuug kharzh, tuund itgegh bur monkh am'tai baikh n' minii etsegiin khusel yum. etssiin odort bi oroo tuuniiig amiluulna gezh aildlaa. tegtel yesusiinbi bol tengerees buuzh irsen talkh baina gezh aildsanaas bolzh, tuunii tukhai iudyeichuud durguitsen shivneldezh bailaa. tedene chin' iosyefyn khuu yesus bish biluu? bid etseg, ekhiig n' medne shuu dee. odoo bolokhloor bi bol tengerees buuzh irsen gezh ter yaazh yarina ve? geltsev. yesus tedendta nar dotroo buu durguitsen shivneld. namaig ilgeesen etseg khen negniig tatakghui l bol khen ch nad uruu irzh chadakhgui. bi ter khuniiig etssiin odort amiluulna. ted bugd burkhanaar surgadakh bolno gezh esh uzuulegchdiin nomd bichigdzhee. etsegees sonsozh, sursan khun bur nad uruu irdeg. burkhanaas irsen negenees oor khen ch etsegiig kharaagui bogood ter l etsegiig kharsan yum. uneneer,

uneneer bi ta nart khel'ye. itgedeg khun monkh am'tai. bi bol amiin talkh baina. ta naryn ovog deedes tsold manna idsen bogood ted nas bartsgaasan. ene n' tengerees buuzh irekh talkh bogood uunees idegh n' ukhekghui. bi bol tengerees buuzh irsen am'd talkh baina. kherev khen negen ene talkhnaas idvel, ter monkhod am'darna. yertontsiin amiin toloo minii ogokh talkh bol minii makhan biye yum gezh aildlaa. tegtel iudyeichuud khorondooene khun oriinkhoo makhan biyeig bidend idulekheer yaazh ogch chadakh yum be? geed l margaldazh ekhlev. yesus tedenduneneer, uneneer bi ta nart khel'ye. kherev ta nar khunii khuugiin makhyg idekhgui, tsusyng n' uukhgui l bol ta naryn dotor am' baikhgui. minii makhyg idezh, tsusyng uusan khun monkh am'tai bogood bi tuunii etssiin odort amiluulna. uchir n' minii makh bol zhinkhene khool, minii tsus bol zhinkhene undaa mon. minii makhyg idezh, tsusyng uusan khun minii dotor baizh, bi ch tuunii dotor orshin baina. am'd etseg maan' namaig ilgeesen bogood bi etsegeer am'drakhyn adil namaig idegh khun mon nadaar am'darna. tengerees buuzh irsen talkh bol ene mon. gekhdee ta naryn ovog deedes idsen, nas barsantai n' adilgui, ene talkhyg idsen khun monkhod am'darna gelee. yesus kapyernaumyn sinagogt zakhdaa ene bukhniig aildzhee. ted uuniig sonsood, dagaldagchdaas olonkh n' ene chin' khetsuu ug baina. uuniig khen sonsozh chadakh ve? getsgeev. kharin yesus uunii tukhai dagaldagchdynkhay durguitsen shivneldekhii medeed, tedendene n' ta naryg budruulchikhev uu? kherev ta nar khunii khuu omno n' baisan gazar uruugaa deesh garakhyg kharval yaakh ve? suns bol am' ogdog, makh bol ashiggui yum. minii ta nart khelsen ugs bol suns ba am' bilee. kharin ta naryn zarim chin' itgekhn gevel. uchir n' khen itgekhn bolon khen tuuniiig bar'zh ogokhiig yesus ankhnaasaa medezh baisan yum. yesustiimees bi ta nart ene n' etsegees tuund ogogdoogui l bol khen ch nad uruu irzh chadakhgui gezh khelsen khemeen aildlaa. uunees bolzh tuunii dagaldagchdaas olon khun zailan yavzh, tsashid tuuntei khamt yavsangui. tegeed yesus arvan khoyertoota nar bas yavakhyg khusezh baina uu? gekhed, simon pyetr tuundezen, bid khen uruu yavakh yum be? monkh amiin ugs tand baina. ta bol burkhany ariun negen mon gedegt bid itgetseesen, mon tan'zh medetsgeesen gesend yesus tedendbi oroo ta naryg, arvan khoyeuulng chin' songoson bish uu? getel ta naryn neg n' diavol baina gelee. yesus iskariotyn simony khuu iudasyg khelzhee. uchir n' ter arvan khoyern neg bogood yesusiig bar'zh ogokh gezh baiv.

uunii daraa n' yesus galilaar yavzh bailaa. uchir n' iudyeichuud tuuniig alakh gezh oroldozh baisan tul ter iudyeigeer yavakhguy khuseegui yum. iudyeichuudiin bayar bolokh maikhan bayar oirtson baiv. tegtel duu nar n' yesustendeess kholdood, iudyei uruu yav. tegvel dagaldagchid tan' mon tany khiizh baigaa uilsig kharna. uchir n' ooroo niited il baikhyg khusezh baigaa bol khen ch yuug ch nuutsaar khiideg-gui. kherev ta edgeeriig uilddeg bol, oriigoo yertontsod kharuul l daa gezh khelev. yesusiin duu nar n' khurtel tuund itgeegui baizhee. tegekhd n' yesus tedendminii tsag kharaakhan boloogui. kharin ta naryn tsag urgulzh belen baidag. yertonts ta naryg uzen yaddag. yaagaad gevel yertontsiin uils buzar gezh bi gerchildeg. ta nar bayart och. minii tsag guitseeui baigaa tul bi ene bayart ochikhgui gelee. tedend iin kheelde, ter galild uldzh. gevch duu nar n' bayart yavsnv daraa yesus ch oroo il bish, nuutsaar yavlaa. tegtel iudyeichuud tuuniig bayar deer khaizhter khaana baina? gets-geezh baiv. khursan only dund yesusiin tukhai durguitssen shivneldeen ikh ornozh bailaa. zarim n'ter sain khun gekhed, zarim n'ugui, kharin ch ter ard onlyg tooroldulzh baina gezh yar'zh baiv. gevch iudyeichuudees aisan uchir tuunii tukhai khen ch ileer yar'sangui. bayar dundaa orokh uyd yesus sumd orzh ireed, surgazh ekhlev. iudyeichuudyer suraltsaagui atlaa ene khun yaazh medlegtei bolsol baidag bilee? geed ikhed gaikhlaa. yesus tedendminii surgaal bol miniikh bish, kharin namaig ilgeegchi-inkh. kherev khen negen n' tuunii khusliig uldekhiig khusezh baival ter n' ene surgaal burkhanaas irsen uu, esvel bi oroosoo yar'zh baina uu gedgiig medne. oroosoo yariigch n' ooriinkhoo aldryg khaidag. kharin oriig n' ilgeegch negenii aldryg khaigch, ter bol unen mon. tuunii dotor zovt bus baidal n' baikhgui. ta nart mosye khuul' ogoogui gezh uu? kharin ta naraas neg n' ch khusliig biyeluldeggu. ta nar yaagaad namaig alakh gezh oroldono ve? gelee. khursan olontand chotgor shuglezhee. khen tanyg alakh gev? gezhee. yesus tedendbi neg azhil khiisen. tegekhd ta nar bugd gaikhazh baina. uunii ulmaas mosye ta nart khovch khondolt ogson (ene n' mosyeegees bish, ovog deedsees chin' ekhelsen yum) bogood amral-ty n odor ch ta nar khunii khovch khondodg. mosyegiin khusliig zorchikhguin tuld kherev khun amralty n odor ch khovch khonduldeg bol, bi amralty n odor khun edgeesen uchraas ta nar nadad uurlana uu? gadnakh torkhoor n' buu shuu. kharin unen zov shuulteer shuu gezh aildav. tegtel iyerusalimyn irgediin

zarim n'tednii alakhaar oroldood baigaa onookh khun ene bish uu? kharaach, ter il yar'zh baina. ted tuund yuu ch khelekkgui yum. zakhiragchid ene khunii khrisht gezh unekheer tanilaa gezh uu? gelee ch ene khun khaanaas irsniig bid medne. kharin khrishtiig irekhd tuuniig khaanaas irekhiig khen ch medekkgui gezh yar'zh bailaa. yesus sum dotor khashkhiran surgazhta nar namaig medne. bas minii khaanaas irsniig ch medne. bi oroosoo irsen bish, kharin namaig ilgeegch n' unen mon. ta nar tuuniig medekkgui. bi tuuniig medne. uchir n' bi tuunees irsen bogood ter namaig ilgeesen gezh aildsand ted yesusiig barikh gesen bolovch, khen ch tuund gar khursengui. uchir n' tuunii tsag kharaakhan boloogui baiv. kharin tsuglasan khumuusees olon n' tuund itgezhee. tedkhrisht irlee ch gesen ene khunii uildsees iluu temdguudiig uildene gezh uu? gezh yariltsazh bailaa. yesusiin tukhai khumuus ingezh shivneldekhiig farisaichuud sonszhee. akhlakh takhlich nar bolon farisaichuud tuuniig bariulakhaar kharuuluudyg ilgeev. tegtel yesusbi ta nartai khamt tur zuur baina. tegeed bi namaig ilgeegch uruu yavna. ta nar namaig khaigaad olokkgui. mon bi khaana baina, tend ta nar irzh chadakhgui gezh aildsand iudyeichuud oor koorondooibidend oldokkgui baikh yamar gazar uruu ter yavakh yum bol? gryek khumuusiin dund suur'shsan iudyeichuud uruu ochizh, gryek khumuust surgaalaa zakh gesen yum bolov uu? ta nar namaig khaigaad olokkgui. mon bi khaana baina, tend ta nar irzh chadakhgui gezh tuunii khelsen ene ug yamar utgatai yum bol? gets-geev. bayaryn ikh odor bolokh suulchiin odor yesus zogsood khashkhirankherev tsangasan khun baival, nad uruu irzh, uugtun. nadad itgedeg khun tuunii dotroos amiin usny gol ursakh bolno gezh sudart khelsenchen baikh bolno gev. yesust itgesen khumuusiin khuleen avakh sunsnii tukhai ter uuniig khelzhee. uchir n' yesus kharaakhan aldarshuulagdaagui tul suns ogogdoogui bailaa. khumuusiin zarim n' ene ugsiig sonsood, ene unekheer onookh esh uzuulegch mon baina gekhed, zarim n'ene khrisht mon gezh baiv. kharin zarim n'khrisht galilaas garakhgui biz dee? khrisht bol davi-dyn ur sad bogood davidyn am'darch baisan tosgon bolokh byetlyekhyemees garna gezh sudart kheldeg bish uu? gev. tegeed yesusees bolzh olon tumnii dotor khagalar garchee. tednii zarim n' tuuniig barikhguy khussen bolovch khen ch tuund gar khursengui. tegeed kharuuluudyg akhlakh takhlich nar bolon farisaichuud deer irekhd, ted-neesta nar tuuniig yuund avch irsengui ve? gesend kharuuludene khunii yar'zh baigaa shig yar'san khun yer yug bilee gezhee. tegtel farisaichuud tedendta nar bas

toorchikhov uu? zakhiragchid bolon fari-saichuudaas khen ch tuund itgeegui biz dee? kharin khuuliig meddeggui ene ard olon l kharaagdzhée gelee. tednii neg bolokh ur'd n' yesus uruu irsen nikodyem tedend bidnii khuul' khunii yuu khiizh baigaag n' ekhleed ter khunees sonsoogui, meddegui baizh shu-udeg bil uu? gev. ted tuundta bas galilynkx uu? nyagtlan uz, galilaas yamar ch esh uzu-ulegh garakhgui gezh khelev. [khumuus ger ger uruugaa yavlaa.

8

kharin yesus chidun uul uruu yavav. gloo ert tuuniig sumd dakhin irekhed, khumuus bugd tuun uruu irtsgeev. ter suuzh, tedniig surgazh ekhlev. khuuliin bagsh nar bolon fari-saichuud zavkhairch baigaad barigdsan negen emegteig avchraad goldoo zogsoov. ted yesust bagsh aa, ene emegteig zavkhairch baikhad n' uildel deer n' bar'san yum. iim emegteichuud uruu chuluu shidegtun gezh mosyegiin khuul'd tushaasan. kharin ta yuu gezh khelekh ve? getsgeev. ted yesusiig buruutgakh shaltag khaikhyn tuld tuuniig sorin iinkhuu asuuzhee. getel yesus bokhi-izh, khuruugaaraa gazart bichiv. kharin ted zogsoo zaigui asuusand yesus tsekh zogsood tedendta naryn dundaas nugelgui khun n' ekhleed ene emegtei uruu chuluu shid geed, ter dakhin bokhiizh, gazart bichiv. uuniig sonsood, ted akhmaduudaasaa ekhlen neg negeeree garch yavsar gants yesus l uldzhée. nookh emegtei tendee zogssoor l baiv. yesus tsekh zogsozh, ter emegteidemegetei, ted khaana baina? chamaig khen ch shiitgesen-gui yuu? gesend terezen, khen ch shiitgesen-gui gev. yesusbi ch chamaig shiitgekkgui. yav. uunees khoish dakhin nugel buu uild gelee.] tegeed yesus tedend dakhinbi bol yertontsiin gerel mon. namaig dagadag khun kharankhui dotor yavakhgui, kharin amiin gereltei bolno gezh aildav. tegtel fari-saichuud tuundta oriigoo gerchilzh baina. tany gerchlel unen bish gesend yesus khariud n' tedendkheldiigeer bi oriinkhoo tukhai gerchilzh baigaa ch gesen, minii gerchlel unen baina. uchir n' bi khaanaas irsnee, khaashaa yavakhaa medne. kharin ta nar minii khaanaas irsniig, esvel khaashaa yavakhyg medekhgui. khumuus ta nar makhan biyeiin daguu shuudeg bol, bi kheniig ch shuukhgui. kharin khervee bi shuuvél, minii shuult unen baina. uchir n' shuukh uyed bi gantsaaraa bish, kharin namaig ilgeesen etseg nad-tai khamt baidag. khoyer khunii gerchlel n' unen gezh tanai khuul'd ch bichigdsen baidag. bi oriinkhoo tukhai gerchlegch bo-good namaig ilgeesen etseg minii tukhai gerchildeg gev. tegtel tedtany etseg khaana baina? gekhed yesusta nar namaig ch, et-segiig min' ch tanikhgui. kherév ta nar

namaig tan'san bol, minii etsegiig ch mon tanikh baisan gezh khariulav. yesus sumd zaazh baikhdaa edgeer ugsiig erdenesin san khomrog dotor aildzhée. khen ch tuuniig bar'sangui. uchir n' tuunii tsag kharaakhan boloogui bailaa. yesus tedend dakhinbi yavna. ta nar namaig erseer, nugliinkhee dotor ukhne. bi khaashaa yavna, ta nar tend ochizh chadakhgui gezh aildav. tegtel iudye-ichuudbi khaashaa yavna, ta nar tend ochizh chadakhgui gezh khelzh baigaa tul ter oriigoo yeguutgekkgui geegui baltai? gev. yesus tedendta nar dooroos, bi bol deerees yum. ta nar ene yertontsiinkh, bi ene yertontsiinkh bish. tiimees bi ta nar nugliinkhee dotor ukhne gezh ta nart khelsen. uchir n' kherév ta nar bi baidag gedegt itgekkgui bol ta nar nugliinkhee dotor ukhne gelee. tegeed ted tuundta khen yum be? gekhed n' yesusekhneesee ta nart oguulzh baigaa ter baina. ta naryn tukhai yarikh, shuukh zuil nadad olon bii. kharin namaig ilgeegch n' unen mon bogood tuunees sonsson yumsaa bi yertontsod kheldeg gezh aildav. tedend etsegiinkhee tukhai ter khelsniig ted oilgo-songui. tiimees yesus [tedend] ta nar khunii khuug orgovol, bi baidag gedgiig, mon bi oriin sanaagaar yuug ch khiideggui, kharin etsegiin nadad zaasnaar bi edgeeriig yar'dag gedgiig medekh bolno. namaig ilgeegch n' nadtai khamt baigaa. bi urgélzh tuund taalamzhtai zuilsiiig uilddeg uchir ter namaig gantsaarang min' orkhisongui gev. iin aildakhad n' olon khun tuund itgekkgi bolov. yesus ort n' itgesen iudyeichuudedkherév ta nar minii ugen dotor baival unekheer minii dagaldagchid baina. tegeed ta nar uneniig oilgozh, unen ta naryg chooloolno gesend ted tuundbid abrakhamyn udam bogood khezee ch khend ch boolchlogdozh baigaagui. ta nar erkx choolootei bolno gezh ta yuund khelne ve? gev. yesus tedenduneneer, uneneer bi ta nart khel'ye. nugel uilddegch bur nugliin bool mon. bool gert monkhod baidagui, kharin khuu l monkhod baidag. iimees kherév khuu ta naryg chooloolbol ta nar unekheer erkx choolootei bolno. ta nar bol abrakhamyn ur udam mon gedgiig bi medne. gevch ta naryn dotor minii ug baikh zaigui uchir ta nar namaig alakhgy oroldozh baina. etsegteigee baikhdaa kharsan zuilsee bi kheldeg. ta nar ch gesen etsegeesee sonsson zuilsee l khiideg shuu dee gev. ted tuundbidnii etseg bol abrakham mon gesend yesus tedendkherév ta nar abrakhamyn khuukhduud baisan bol, abrakhamyn khiisniig uildekhsen. getel burkhanaas uneniig sonsood, ta nart khelsen khuniig buyuu namaig odoo ta nar alakx gezh oroldozh baina. abrakham iim yum khiideggui. ta nar etsginkhee uilsiiig khi-izh baina gezh aildsand ted tuundsadar samuunaas bid toroogui. bidend burkhan khemeekkh neg l etseg baigaa gev. yesus

tedendkherev burkhan ta naryn etseg baisan bol, ta nar namaig khairlakh baisan. uchir n' bi burkhanaas garch irsen bilee. oriin sanaagaar ireegui, kharin ter namaig ilgeesen yum. minii yuu khelzh baigaag ta nar yaagaad oilgokhgui baina ve? yaagaad gevel ta nar minii ugiig sonsozh chadakhgui baina. ta nar etseg chin' bolokh diavolaas garaltai. ta nar etsgiinkhee khuslig khiikhiig khusdeg. ter chin' ekhneese aluurchin baisan bogood unen dotor zogsdogui. uchir n' tuund unen baidaggui. ter khudal khelekhdee, chukham ooroosoo kheldeg. uchir n' ter khudalch bogood khudal khurmagiin etseg n' yum. kharin bi uneniig kheldeg tul ta nar nadad itgekhhui baina. namaig nugeltei gekh khun ta naryn dotor baina uu? kherev bi uneniig kheldeg bol ta nar yaagaad nadad ul itgene ve? burkhany khun n' burkhany ugsiig sonsdog. ta nar burkhanykh bish uchir edgeeriig sonsdoggui gelee. iudyeichuud tuundta bol samariinkh, taand chotgor shuglesen gezh bidnii khelzh baigaa n' zov biz dee? gekhed yesusnadad chotgor shugleegi. kharin bi oriin etsegiig khundetgedeg. ta nar namaig khundetgedeggui. gevch bi oriin aldryg khaidaggui. kharin tuuniig khaidag, shuudeg negen bii. uneneer, uneneer bi ta nart khel'ye. minii ugiig sakhidag khun ukhliig khezee ch uzekhgui gesend iudyeichuud tuundtand chotgor shuglesen gedgiig bid odoo medlee. abraham bolon esh uzuulegchid ch mon ukhsen. ta tegekhd kherev khun minii ugiig sakhival, ukhliig khezee ch amsakhgui gezh khelzh baina. ta bidnii ovog abrahamaas ch aguu yum uu? ter ukhsen. bas esh uzuulegchid ch ukhsen. ta oriigoo khen bolgood baina? gev. yesuskherev bi oriigoo aldarshuulbal, minii aldar yuu ch bish. ter bol bidnii burkhan gezh ta naryn kheldeg, minii etseg l namaig aldarshuuldag. ta nar tuuniig tan'sangui. kharin bi tuuniig medne. kherev bi tuuniig medekhhui gezh khelbel, bi ta nartai adil khudalch bolno. kharin bi tuuniig medekh bogood tuunii ugiig sakhidag. ta naryn etseg abraham minii odriig kharna geed bayasazh baisan. uuniig ter kharaad, bayartai baisan gev. iudyeichuud tuundta tavin nas ch khureegui baizh, abrahamygh kharsan yum uu? gekhed yesus tedenduneneer uneneer bi ta nart khel'ye. abrahamygh bii bolokhoos omno bi baidag mon gezh aildav. tegtel ted tuun uruu chuluudakhaar chuluu shuuren avakhad yesus oriigoo khalkhlan, sumees garlaa. [tednii dundaas garch, oriinkhoo zamaar yavan ongorlool].

9

yesus yavzh ongorokhdoo, torolkhiin sokhor khuniig kharzhee. shav' nar n' tuuneesrabbi,

khen nugel uildsenees ene khun sokhor torson yum be? ene khun uu? tuunii etseg ekh uu? khemeen asuusand yesusene khun ch, etseg ekh n' ch nugel uildsenees boloogui. kharin ene n' burkhany azhluudyg tuugeer kharuulakhyn tuld yum. namaig ilgeegchiin azhlyg bi odor baikhad khiikh yestoi. khen ch azhillazh chadakhgui shono irzh baina. bi yertontsod baigaa uyedee yertontsiin gerel baina gezh khariulav. ingezh kheleed, ter gazar nulimzh, shulseeree shavar zuurch, ter khunii nudiig shavraar shavaad, yav. siloamyn (orchuulbal ilgeegdsen) tsooromd ugaa gezh khelekedh onookh khun yavav. tegeed ugaagaad, kharaatai bolon ergezh irzhee. ur'd tuuniig guilgachin baisnyg kharsan khumuus bolon khorshuud n'ene chin' suuchikhaad guilga guidag nogoo khun bish uu? gekhed zarim n'ter mon baina getsgeev. busad n'ugui, tuuntei tostei yum baina gesend ter oorooter chin' bi baina gezh khelev. ted tuuneestegvel chinii nud yaaazh neegdsen yum be? gezh asuusand teryesus gedeg khun shavar zuurch, nudiig min' shavaad, nadad siloam uruu yavaad, ugaa gezh aildsan. tegeed bi yavzh, ugaagaad kharaatai bolon gezh khariulav. khumuuster khaana baina? gesend onookh khunbi medekhhui gelee. ur'd n' kharaagui baisan onookh khuniig ted farisaichuud uruu avch irev. yesus shavar zuurch, tuunii kharaag oruulsan odor n' amraltyn odor baizhee. tegtel farisaichuud tuunees kherkhen kharaatai bolsnyg n' dakhin asuusand terter minii nudiig shavraar shavsan. bi ugaagaad, tegeed l kharzh baina gekhed farisaichuudyn zarim n'ter amraltyn odriig sakhidaggui uchir burkhanaas irsen khun bish gev. kharin zarim n'nugelt khun tiim temdguudiig kherkhen uildezh chadakh bilee? gelee. tegeed tednii nud khagarar garav. tiimees ted sokhor erd dakhinter khun chinii nudiig neesen uchraas tuunii tukhai chi yuu khelekh ve? gekhed terter bol esh uzuulegch gev. tegtel kharaatai bolon khunii etseg ekhiig duudakh khurtel iudyeichuud tuund sokhor baizh baigaad kharaatai bolsond n' itgesengui. ted etseg ekhees n'sokhor torsion gezh ta naryn yar'dag khuu chin' ene mon uu? tegvel odoo ter yaaazh kharzh baina? gezh asuuv. etseg ekh n' tedendene bidnii khuu mon gedgiig bolon sokhor torsniig n' bid medezh baina. kharin odoo ter yaaazh kharzh baigaag bid medekhhui. nudiig n' khen neesniig ch bid medekhhui. oroos n' asuu. ter nasand khursen khun. ter ooroos kheleg gev. tuunii etseg ekh iudyeichuudees aisan tul tegzh khelzhee. uchir n' yesusiig khrist mon gezh khuleen zovshoorson khun sinagogaas khoogdokh yestoi khemeen iudyeichuud negentee shiidsen bailaa. tiimees tuunii etseg ekh n' ter nasand khursen khun, ooroos

n' asuu gezhee. farisaichuud sokhor baisan khunii khoyer dakh' udaagaa duudaad, tuundburkhand aldryg orgo. ter khun nugelteig bid medne gesend tertuunii nugelten esekhiig bi medekhgui. bi neg l yumyg, ur'd n' sokhor baisnaa, odoo kharzh baigaagaa l medezh baina gev. ted tuuneester chamd yuug uildsen yum be? ter chinii nudiig yaazh neesen yum be? gezh asuukhad bi ta nart khediin khelsen. ta nar sonsoogui. yuund ta nar dakhin sonsokhgy khusev? ta nar bas tuunii dagaldagchid bolokhyg khusezh baigaa yum bish biz? gev. farisaichuud tuuniiig kharaan zukhezhchi l tuunii dagaldagch baina. kharin bid mosyegiin dagaldagchid. burkhan mosyed aildsanyg bid medne. kharin ene khunii khuv'd, bid tuunii khaanaas irsniig n' ch medekhgui gesend onookh khunter minii nudiig neesen baital ta nar tuuniiig khaanaas irsniig n' ch medekhgui baigaa n' gaikhaltai yum baina. burkhan nugeltuuniiig sonsoogui, kharin burkhanaas emeezh, tuunii khusiig uildegch khuniiig sonsoogiig bid medne. tsag khugatsaany ekhleeles khoish torolkhiin sokhor khunii nudiig neesniig khen ch khezee ch sonsoogui. kherev ene khun burkhanaas ireegui yum bol ter yuu ch khiizh chadakhgui baisan gezh khellee. tedchi nugluud dotroo torsun atlaa bas bidniig sartana uu? geed tuuniiig khoon gargav. iudyeichuud ter khuniiig khoon gargasnyg yesus sonsood, tuuniiig olzhchi khunii khuud itgezh baina uu? gekhed terezen min', ter khen be? bi tuund itgeye gev. yesuschi tuuniiig kharsan. odoo chamtai yar'zh baigaa n' ter mon gelee. terezen min', bi itgezh baina geed tuund morgov. yesus tuundbi ene yertontsod shuultiin toloo irsen n' khardagguig khardag, kharagsdyg sokhor bolgokhyn tuld yum gezh aildav. farisaichuudaas yesustei khamt baisan khumuus edgeeriig sonsood, tuundbid bas sokhor yum bish biz? gekhed yesus tedendkherev ta nar sokhor baisan bol nugelgui baikhsan. getel ta nar bid kharzh baina gezh yar'dag tul nugel chin' baisaar l baina gelee.

10

uneneer, uneneer bi ta nart khel'ye. khoniny khashaand uudeer n' orolgui, oor gazraar davzh ordog khun bol khulgaich, deeremchin mon. kharin uudeer n' ordog khun n' khonin surgiin khon'chin mon. sakhiul ter khund uudiig needeg bogood khonin sureg tuunii duug sonsoog. ter ooriin khon'dyg nereer n' duudazh, tedniig gadagsh daguulzh garna. ter ooriinkhiigoo bugdiig gargaad, turuund n' yavdag. khonin sureg tuunii duug tan'dag tul tuunii dagadag. ted gadnyn khuniiig yer dagakhgui, kharin tuunii duug tanikhgui uchir tuunees zugtana gezh aildav. yesus

ene surgaalt zuirleeler tedend yarivch, tuunii yar'san n' yuu baisnyg ted oilgosongui. tegeed yesus dakhin tedenduneneer, uneneer bi ta nart khel'ye. bi bol khoniny uud. [nadaas ur'd] iregsed bugd khulgaich, deeremchid yum. kharin khonin sureg tedniig sonsoogui. bi bol uud mon. kherev khun nadaar orvol, ter avragdakh bolno. orzh, garch, tezheeleo olno. khulgaich zovkhon khulgailan, alzh, suitgeekheer idreg. bi tedniig am'tai, byalkhsan am'tai bailgakhyn tuld irsen yum. bi bol sain khon'chin mon. sain khon'chin khon'dynkhoo toloo amia ogdog. kholnsin khun bol khon'chin bish, khonin sureg ch tuuniikh bish uchir chono irekhiig kharaad tereer khonin surgiig orkhin zugtdag. chono khon'dyg tsolmozha, taraadag. ter kholnsin khun bogood khonin suregt sanaa tav'dagui tul zugtdag. bi bol sain khon'chin mon. bi oriinkhiigoo medekh bogood oriinkhon min' namaig medne. bi etsegee medekhiin adil etseg min' namaig meddeg yum. bi khon'dyn toloo oriin amiig ogno. ene khashaan dakh' khonin surgees oor khonin sureg nadad bii. bi tedniig bas avchrakh yestoi. ted minii duug sonsono. tegeed ted neg khon'chintoi neg khonin sureg bolno. tiimees etseg namaig khairladag. uchir n' bi oriin amiig butsaazh avakhyn tuld amia ogno. khen ch minii amiig nadaas avakhgui. kharin bi oriin sanaagaar tuuniiig ogno. amia ogokh erk medel nadad bii. butsaazh avakh erk medel ch nadad bii. ene tushaalyg bi etsegeesee khuleen avsan yum gev. ene ugnees bolzh iudyeichuudiin dund dakhin khagalar garchee. tednii olonkh n'tuund chotgor shuglezh. ter solitotai yum. ta nar yuund tuuniiig sonsono ve? gelee. zarim n'edgeer ugs n' chotgor shuglesen khuniikh bish. chotgor sokhryn nudiig neezh chadakh uu? khomeen yar'zh bailaa. iyerusalimd sumiig shinetgen ariusgasny bayar bolzh bailaa. tegekhd oval baiv. yesus sum dotor solomony tankhimd yavzh baizhee. tegtel iudyeichuud tuuniiig toirch, tuundta khedii boltol bidniig ergelzuulekh yum be? kherev ta khrist mon yum bol, bidend shuudkhan kheleech gesend yesus tedendbi ta nart khelsen. ta nar itgedeggui. etsegiinkhee nereer uildsen minii uils namaig gerchildeg. kharin ta nar minii khonin sureg bish uchir itgedeggui. minii khonin sureg duug min' sonsoog. bi tedniig meddeg bogood ted namaig dagadag yum. bi tedend monkh amiig ogno. ted khezee ch mokhokhgui bogood tedniig khen ch minii garaas bulaakhgui. tedniig nadad ogson minii etseg buknees augaa bogood tedniig khen ch etsegiin garaas bulaazh chadakhgui. bi bolon etseg neg yum gezh aildaa. iudyeichuud tuun uruu chuluudakhaar dakhin chuluu shuurtsgaev. yesus tedendetsegeesee olon sain uilsig bi

ta nart uzuulsen. tedgeeriin alinaas n' bolzh ta nar nad uruu chuluu shidne ve? gekhed iudyeichuud tuundsain uulsiin chin' tolooo bish, kharin burkhanyg doromzhilnsny chin' tolooo bid tan uruu chuluu shidne. uchir n' ta khun baizh, oriigoo burkhan bolgozh baina gev. yesus tedendtanai khuul'd ta nar bol burkhaad yum gezh bi aildsan gezh bichigdsen baidag bish uu? kherev ter burkhany ug avsan khumuusiig burkhaad khemeen nerlesen bol (sudar n' zorchigdokhgui), etsegiin ariusgasan, yertontsod ilgeesen negeniig bi burkhany khuu baina gesnees bolzh ta nar ta burkhanyg doromzhlogch gezh khelzh baina uu? kherev bi oriin etsegiin azhluudyg khiikhgui baival, nadad buu itge. kharin kherev bi tedgeeriig khiivel, ta nar nadad itgekhgui bailaa ch tedgeer azhluudad itge. tegvel minii dotor etseg baigaag, etsegiin dotor bi baigaag ta nar medezh, oilgono gezh aildav. tiimees ted dakhizh tuuniig barikhaar zavdsan bolovch, yesus tednii gart orsongui. iokhany ankh baptism khurteezh baisan gazar bolokh iordany terree uruu yesus dakhin yavzh, tendee bailaa. olon khun tuun uruu irzhiokhan neg ch temdeg uildeegui bolovch, ene khunii tukhai iokhany khelsen bukhen unen azhee getsgeelee. tend olon khun yesust itgezhee.

11

byetany lazar gegch er ovchtei bailaa. byetan bol marta, tuunii duu maria khoyeryn tsgon boloi. maria bol ezeniig tosoor toslod, tuunii kholiig useeree archsan ter emegtei baiv. tuunii akh lazar n' ovchtei baiv. tiimees egch duus yesust khun ilgeezhezen min', kharaach, tany khairladag khun ovdov khemeen kheluulev. uuniig sonsood yesusene ovchin ukhel uruu bish, kharin uugeer burkhany khuu aldarshuulag-dakhyn tuld, burkhany aldryn tolooo yum gelee. marta, tuunii okhin duu bolon akh lazaryg n' yesus khairladag bailaa. lazaryn ovdsoniig sonsood, yesus baisan gazraa khoyer khonov. daraa n' ter shav' nartaabugdeeree dakhizh iudiei uruu yavts-gaaya gekhed shav' nar n'rabbi, sayakhan iudyeichuud tan uruu chuluu chuluudakhaa zavdazh baisan. ta tiishee dakhiaad yavakh gezh uu? gev. yesusdort arvan khoyer tsga baidag biz dee? kherev khun odor yavbal, ter yertontsiin gerliig uzdeg tul budrekhgui. kharin shono yavbal, khunii dotor gergel baikhgui tul ter buderne gezh khelev. ingezh aildsanykhaa daraa ter tedendbidnii and lazar untzhee. geveh bi tuuniig noirnoos n' sereekheer yavna gekhed, shav' nar n' tu-undezen, kherev untan bol ter edgene gev. yesus lazaryn ukhliin tukhai aildsan azhee. kharin ted tuuniig zugeer l untakh tukhai yar'zh baina gezh bodzhee. tegtel yesus

tedend shuudkhanlazar ukhsen. ta naryg itguulekhiin tuld, tend baigaaguidee bi ta naryn tolooo bayartai baina. kharin odoo tuun uruu yavtsgaaya gezh aildlaa. getel ikher gegddeg tomas busad shav' narttso-mooroo bas yavtsgaaya. tegeed tuuntei khamt ukh'ye gezh khelev. yesus ireed, lazar bulshind dorvon khonog baisnyg medev. byetan iyerusalimaas kholgui arvan tavan stadia orchmyr terree baidag azh. akhaasaa khagatssan marta, marta yesus taitgaru-ulakhaar olon iudyeichuud tednii irzhee. tegtel marta yesusiin irzh baigaag duulaad, ugtakhaar garav. kharin maria ger-tee suusaar uldlee. marta yesustezen, ta end baisan bol minii akh ukhekhgui baikh baisan. [tiim bolovch] odoo ta burkhanaas yuu ch guisan, burkhan tand ogno gedgiig bi medezh baina gev. yesus tuundchini akh amilna gekhed marta tuundetssin odrin amilaltad ter amilna gedgiig bi medne gev. yesus martadbi bol amilalt ba am' mon. nadad itgedeg khun ukhevch am'darna. am'd bogood nadad itgegch bukhen khezee ch ukhekhgui. chi uund itgez h baina uu? gezh asuuv. martatiim ee, ezen. ta bol burkhany khuu bolokh khrist, yertontsod irekh negen mon gedegt bi itgesen gelee. uuniig kheleed ter yavzh, duu mariagaa duudaad, semkhenbagsh enuukhend baina. chamaig duudazh baina gekhed maria u-niig sonsood, ukhaskhiin bosozh, tuun uruu ochiv. yesus tsgond kharaakhan khurch ochoogui agaad kharin martatai uulzan ter gazraa l baizh bailaa. tegtel gert n' mariatai baizh, taitgaruulzh baisan iudye-ichuud tuuniig ukhaskhiin bosozh garch yavakhgy kharaad araas n' dagav. ted tu-niig bulshin deer ochin uilakhaar yavlaa khe-meen bodzhee. maria yesusiin baisan gazar irzh, tuuniig kharaad yesusiin khold un-azh,ezen, kherev ta end baisan bol minii akh ukhekhgui baikh baisan gelee. yesus tuunii uilakhgy bolon tuuntei khamt irsen iudye-ichuudiin uilakhgy kharaad suns n' gunee shanalzh, setgel n' khodolzh, ta nar tu-niig khaana tav'san be? gezh asuukhad ted tuundezen, ireed, uz gelee. yesus uilav. tegtel iudyeichuudter tuund yamar khairtai baisnyg kharaach getsgeezh bailaa. kharin tednii zarim n'sokhor khunii nudiig neesen ene khun tuuniig mon ukhuulekhgui baizh chadaagui yum baikh daa gev. yesus dakhiaad l dotroo gunee shanalzh, bulsh uruu khurch irev. ene n' agui baisan bogood amyg n' khadaar taglasan bailaa. yesuskhadyg zailuul gekhed taliigaachiin duu marta tu-undezen, ter ukheed dorov khonozh baigaa tul odoo omkhii uner orson baigaa gezh khelev. yesus martadkherev chi itgevel burkhany aldryg kharna gezh bi chamd kheleegui bil uu? gelee. tegeed ted khadyg zailuulav. yesus deeshee kharanaav

aa, ta namaig sonssond tand bi talark-hazh baina. ta namaig urgelzh sonssodgiig bi medsen. tany namaig ilgeesen gedegt itguulekhiin tuld toiron zogsokh ene khumuusiin toloo bi uunniig khellee gev. ter iin aildaad, changa duugaarlazar, garaad ir gezh khashkhirav. ukhsen khun gar, khol n' orshuulgyn booltoor boolttoi, nuur n' alchuuraar ooroltoi chigeeree garch irev. yesus tedendtailzh, tuunniig yavuul gev. mariagiind irsen iudyeichuudees olon khun yesusiin khiisen zuiliig kharaad, tuund itgezhee. kharin tednii zarim n' farisaichuud uruu ochizh, yesusiin khiisen zuiliig tedend kheltsgeev. tegtel akhlakh takhilch nar bolon farisaichuud zovloldozhbid yuu khiikh ve? ene khun olon temdgiig uildezh baina. kherev bid tuunniig ingeed orkhivol, bukh khumuus tuund itgene. tegvel romchuud irzh, manai ornyg bolon undestniig maan' ustgana daa getsgeev. kharin tednii neg bolokh ter zhil terguun takhilch bolson kaiaf tedendta nar yuu ch medekhgui, mon bukh undestneeree mokhokhguin tuld ard tum-nii toloo neg khun ukhekh n' deer gedgiig ch bodokhgui baina gezh khelev. ter ene ugsiig ooriin sanaagaar kheleegui. kharin ter zhiliin terguun takhilch baisan uchir tereer yesusiin undestniikhee toloo ukhekh tukhai bolon tuunni zovkhon undestniikhee toloo bus, kharin burkhany tarsan khuukhdu-udiig boognuulzh negtgekihiin toloo ukhekh tukhai esh uzuulzhee. ene odroos ted yesusiig alakhaar tolovlov. tiimees yesus iudyeichuudiin dund dakhizh ileer yavsan-gui. kharin tendees tolin oiroltsookh nutag uruu yavzh, yefraim gedeg khotod ochzhee. tend shav' narynkhaa khamt uldev. iudye-ichuudiin deeguur ngorokh bayar oirtson bailaa. olon khun oorsdiigoo ariusgakhaar deeguur ngorokh bayaraas omno nutgaasaa iyerusalim uruu irzhee. ted yesusiig khaizh, sum dotor baikhdaa oor khorondoota nar yuu gezh bodozh baina? ter bayar deer irekh bolov uu? khomeen yar'zh bailaa. akhlakh takhilch nar bolon farisaichuud kherev tu-ni khaana baigaag medsen khun baival yesusiig bariulakhaar ene tukhai medegdek h yestoi gesen zarlig buulgasan baiv.

12

tegeed deeguur ngorokh bayaraas zurgaan odriin omno yesus byetand irzhee. tend yesusiin ukhlees amiluulsan lazar bailaa. ted tend yesust zoog beldezh, marta uilchilzh baiv. kharin yesustei khamt tukhlan suuzh baisan khumuusiin neg n' lazar baiv. tegtel maria mash unetei tsever nardyn neg litra unert tos avaad, yesusiin kholiig toslolz, useeree kholiig n' archiv. ger n' toсны ankhilam unereer duurlee. kharin yesusiin shav' naryn neg buyuu tuunniig bar'zh

ogokhiig bodozh baisan iskarioty n iudas yaagaad ene tosyg gurvan zuun dyenaraar zarzh, yaduust ogsongui ve? gev. tereer yaduusyn talaar sanaa tav'sandaa bus, kharin khulgaich baisan bolokhoor tegzh khelzhee. ter mongonii khuudiig bar'zh, dotor n' khiisniig n' avchikhdag baizhee. tegtel yesustuunniig orkhi. minii orshuulgyn odort zoriulzh maria uunniig khadgalag. uchir n' ta nar urgelzh yadustai tsug baina. kharin ta nar nadtai urgelzh tsug baikhgui gezh aildav. ui olon iudyeichuud yesusiig tend baigaag medeed zovkhon yesusiin toloo bish, kharin tuunni ukhlees amiluul-san lazaryg bas uzekheer irzhee. kharin akhlakh takhilch nar mon lazaryg alakhaar zovloldov. uchir n' lazaraas bolzh iudye-ichuudees olon khun yavzh, yesust itgez h bailaa. margaash n' bayart irsen ui olon khun yesusiig iyerusalim uruu irzh yavaag sonsood, dalduu modny mochriig bar'zh, tuunniig ugtakhaar garch,khosanna! ezenii nereer iregch, izrailiin khaan yerooltei yee! gezh khashkhiraldazh bailaa. yesus zaluu ilzhig olzh unasan baiv. ene n' fisiony okhin oo, buu ai! kharagtun, khaan chin' ilzhignii dudran unaad irzh bainaž gezh bichigdsenchlen bolov. shav' nar n' edgeer zuisiig ankhandaa oilgoogui azhee. kharin yesusiig aldarshikh uyed edgeer n' tuunni tukhai bichsen baisnyg, mon khu-muus tuund edgeeriig uildsen gedgiig n' sanazhee. yesus lazaryg bulshnaas duu-dazh, ukhegsdees amiluulakhad n' tuun-tei khamt baisan olon tumen yesusiig ger-chilzh bailaa. tiimees olon tumen yesusiin edgeer temdgiig uildseniig sonsson tul tuu-niig ugtav. tegtel farisaichuud oor khooron-dookharaach, ta naryn uils yamar ch ashig alga. khartsgaa, tuunii araas bugd da-galaa getsgeev. bayaraar burkhand morganokhoor irsen khumuusiin dund kheden gryek khun bailaa. ted galilyn byetsai-dyn filip uruu ochizh, tuuneesezenten, bid yesusiig kharmaar baina gezh guisand filip yavzh andryeid khelev. andryei, filip nar yavzh yesust duulgav. yesus tedendkhu-nii khuugiin aldarshikh tsag n' irlee. un-eneer, uneneer bi ta nart khel'ye. kherev ulaan buudain ur gazar unaad ukhekhgui bol ter gantsaaraa uldene. kharin khervee ter ukhvel olon ur bii bolgono. oriin amiig khairlagch khun tuunniigee aldana. ene yer-tontsod ooriin amiig uzen yaddag khun tu-uniiigee monkh amind khurtel khamgaalak h bolno. kherev nadad uilchlekh khun baival, namaig daga. khaana bi baina, tend bas minii zarts baikh bolno. kherev khun nadad uilchilbel, ter khuniig etseg min' khun-delne. odoo setgel min' shanalzh baina. bi yuu gezh khelekh yum be? aav aa, ene tsagaas namaig avraach gekh uu? gevch bi ene zorilgyn toloo ene tsagt l irsen. aav

aa, neree aldarshuulaach gev. tegtel ten- gereesbi neree aldarshuulsan. dakhin al- darshuulna gesen duu garlaa. tend zogsozh baysan khumuus uuniig sonsoodtenger du- ugarlaa gekhed zarim n'tenger elch tuun- tei yarilaa getsgeev. yesusene duu minii tolooo bish, kharin ta naryn tolooo garsan. odoo ene yertonts shuugdekhd gezh baina. odoo ene yertontsiin zakhiragch zailuulag- dakh bolno. kherev bi gazraas orgogdvol, bukh khuniig ortoo tatna khemeen aildlaa. ter oroo yamar ukhleer ukhekhee ontsolzhd uuniig khelzhee. khursan olon tuundkhrist monkhod baina gezh bid khuulias sonsson atal ta khunii khuu orgogdokhd yestoi gezh yaazh yar'zh chadna ve? ene khunii khuu n' khen be? gev. yesus tedendkhoromkhon khugatsaand gerel n' ta naryn dund baina. ta naryg kharankhui nomron avakhguin tuld gereltei baikh zuuraa yavagtun. kha- rankhuud yavagch khun khaashaa yavaa- ga medekhgui. gereltei baikh zuuraa ta nar gereld itegutun. tegvel ta nar ger- liin khovguud bolno gelee.yesus iin aildsany daraa tednees salan yavzh nuugdav. khedi- igeer yesus tednii omno odii olon temdgiig uildsen bolovch ted tuund itgekhgui bailaa. ene n' esh uzuulegch isaiaagiin n'ezen, bid- nii medeend khen itgesen be? ezenii mut- tar khend ilchlegdsen be?z gezh khelsen ug biyelegdekhiiin tuld azhee. tiimees ch ted it- gezh chadaagui yum. uchir n' isaia bas iter tednii nudiig sokholzh, zurkhiig n' khatuu bolgosen. ingesneer ted nudeeree kharzh, zurkheeree ukhaarch, ergezh butsakhgui bo- good bi tedniig edgeekhgui yumz gesen. isaia tuunii tsog zhavkhlang kharzh, tuu- nii tukhai yar'san uuchaas edgeeriig khelsen azhee. khedii tiim bolovch zakhiragchdaas olon khun yesust itgesen bilee. gevch ted farisaichuudaas bolzh tuuniig ileer khuleen zovshoorsongui. ted sinagogaas khoog- dokh vii gesendee tegzhee. uchir n' ted khunii aldryg burkhany aldraas iluu taal- san yum. yesus khashkhirannadad itegch khun nadad itegzh baigaa bish, kharin na- maig ilgeegchid itegzh baigaa yum. na- maig kharagch khun namaig ilgeesen ne- geniig kharzh baina. nadad itgedeg khun buriig kharankhuud bailgakhguin tuld bi yer- tontsod gerel bolon irsen. kherev minii ugiig sonsood ul sakhidag khun baival, bi tuuniig shuukhgui. uchir n' bi yertontsiig shuukhiin tuld bus, kharin yertontsiig avrakhyn tuld irsen yum. namaig golzh, minii ugiig khuleezh avdaggui khuniig shuukh shuugch bii. minii khelsen ug etssiin odort tuu- niig shuune. yaagaad gevel bi oriin sanaa- gaar yariagui, kharin yuu khelzh, yuu yarikh tushaalyg namaig ilgeesen etseg oroo nadad ogson yum. tuunii tushaal bol monkh am' mon gedgiig bi medne. tiimees minii khelzh baigaa zuils n' etsegiin nadad khelzh baigaag

bi khelzh baigaa yum gezhd aildlaa.

13

deeguur ngorokh bayaraas omno yesus ene yertontsoos salzh etseg uruugaa ochikh tsag n' bolsnyg medeed, delkhiid baigaa oriin khumuusiig kharilan, tedniig etsest n' khur- tel kharilav. oroin zoogiin uyeer yesusiig bariulakh sanaag simony khuu iskarioty n iudasyn zurkhend diavol khediin khiisen bailaa. etseg n' bukh yumaa oriinkh n' mu- tart ogsniig bolon burkhanaas ireed burkhan uruu butsan yavzh baigaagaa yesus medeed, zoogiin shireenees bosozh, gaduur khuvtsaa tailaad, alchuur avch buslev. tegeed savand us khiizh, shav' narynkhaa kholiig uga- gaad, buselsen alchuuraaraa archizhd ekhlev. yesus simon pyetr uruu irekhd pyetr tu- undezen, ta minii kholiig ugaakh gezh uu? gev. yesus tuund kharilanchi minii yuu khiizh baigaag odoo medekhgui. kharin chi khozhim oilgono gelee. pyetr tuundta minii kholiig khezee ch ugaakhgui shuu gesend yesuskherv bi chamaig ugaakhgui bol chi nadad khamaagui bolno gelee. tegtel si- mon pyetr tuundezen, zovkhon kholiig min' ch bish, bas gar, tolgoig min' ugaagaach gezh khelev. yesusbiyee ugaasan khun kholoo l ugaakh kheregtei. tegvel guitsed tseverkhen baina. ta nar tsever baina. gekhdee ta nar bugdeeree bish shuu gelee. uchir n' yesus oriig n' bar'zh ogokh negniig medezh baysan tul ta nar bugdeeree tsever bish shuu gezh aildzhee. tegeed ter ted- nii kholiig ugaasny daraa gaduur khuvtsaa avch, dakhin tukhlan suugaad tedenda nart bi yuu khiizh ogsniig medezh baina uu? ta nar namaig bagsh, ezen gezh duuddag. ta nar zov yar'zh baina. uchir n' bi un- ekheer mon. tegvel bi ezen, bagsh baitlaa ta naryn kholiig ugaasan bol ta nar mon neg negniikhee kholiig ugaakh yestoi. uchir n' minii ta nart yuu khiisniig ta nar bas khi- ikh kheregtei gezh bi iim zhishee uzuulsen yum. uneneer, uneneer bi ta nart khel'ye. bool n' ezneesee aguu bish, mon ilgeegdech n' ilgeegcheesee aguu bish yum. kherev ta nar edgeeriig medezh, uildvel yerooltei. bi ta naryn bugdiin chin' tukhai yariagui. songoson negnee bi medne. kharin ene n' minii talkhyg idegh n' minii esreg ogsii- goo orgov gezh bichigdsen sudryg biyelu- ulekhiin tuld yum. uuniig biyelekhees omno bi odoonoos ta nart yar'zh baina. ene n' biyelekhd uyed bi baidag gedegt ta naryg it- guulekhiin tuld bilee. uneneer, uneneer bi ta nart khel'ye. minii ilgeedeg kheniig bolovch khuleen avch bui khun namaig khuleen avdag. namaig khuleen avdag khun namaig ilgeegchiig khuleen avdag gezh aildlaa. yesus edgeeriig kheleed, suns n' shanalzh ekhlen, gerchilzhuneneer, uneneer bi ta nart khel'ye.

ta naryn neg namaig bar'zh ogno gelee. tuunii khenii tukhai yar'zh buig medekh gezh gaikhshran, shav' nar n' biye biye uru-ugaa kharzh ekhlev. tuunii shav' naryn neg bolokh yesusiin khairlasan khun yesusiin tseezhiig nalaad suuzh bailaa. tegtel simon pyetr tuun uruu dokhizh, tuunii khenii tukhai khelzh baigaag bidend kheleech gev. ter yesusiin tseezhiig nalsan kheveerezen, ter khen yum be? gesend yesusene talkhyg bi dureed khend ogno, ter khun n' mon gezh aildaad, talkhny khelterkhiig durzh [avaad] iskariotyn simony khuu iudast ogchee. daraa n' tuund satan shuglev. tegtel yesus iudastchi khiikh gezh baigaa yuma turgen khii gelee. kharin tukhlan suugchdyn khen n' ch yesusiin yuuny ulmaas tegzh khelsniig medsegui. zarim n' iudast mongonii khuidii baisan tul yesus tuund bayart zoriulan bidend kheregtei yumyg khudaldan av esvel, yaduust yamar negen yum og gesen baikh gezh bodzhee. tegeed iudas talkhny khelterkhiig avaad ter darui garch yavlaa. tegekhd shono baiv. iudas y garsny daraa yesusodoo khunii khuu aldarshlaa. burkhan tuugeer aldarshlaa. [kherev burkhan tuugeer aldarshan bol] burkhan oriinkhoo dotor tuuniig bas aldarshuulna. darui tuuniig aldarshuulna. byatskhan khuukhdud ee, bi ta nartai khamt khorkomkhon zuur baina. ta nar namaig khaikh bolno. bi iudyeichuuded bi khaashaa yavna, tiishee ta nar irzh chadakhgui gezh khelsniikhee adil odoo mon ta nart khelzh baina. bi ta nart biye biyee khairlagtun, bi ta naryg yaazh khairlasny adil ta nar mon biye biyee khairlagtun gesen shine tushaal och baina. kherev ta nar biye biyee khairlakh yum bol uugeer chin' bukh khun ta naryg minii shav' nar mon gedgiig medekh bolno gezh khellee. simon pyetr tuundezen, ta khaashaa yavakh yum be? gekhed yesusminii yavakh gazar uruu chi odoo namaig dagazh chadakhgui. kharin chi khozhim dagana gelee. pyetr tuundezen, bi tanyg yaagaad odoo dagazh chadakhgui gezh? bi tanyg tolloo amia zoriul"ya gezh khelekhd yesusminii tolloo chi amia zoriulna gezh uu? uneneer, uneneer bi chamd khel'ye. takhia dongodokhoos omno chi namaig gurban udaa uguisgekhh bolno.

14

ta nar zurkhee buu zovoo. burkhand itge, mon nadad itge. minii etsegiin gert oron bair olon bii. kherev tiim bish baisan bol bi ta nart khelekhh baisan. bi ta nart oron bair beldekheer yavna. kherev bi yavzh ta nart oron bair belvel, dakhin irzh, ta naryg ortoo avna. bi khaana baina, ta nar mon tend baikh bolno. [minii] yavakh gazart ochikh zamyg ta nar medne gezh aildav. tomas tuundezen, bid tany khaashaa

yavakh y medekhgui. bid ter zamyg yaazh medekh ve? gesend yesusbi bol zam, unen, am' mon. khen ch nadaar damzhilguigeer etsegt khurekhgui. kherev ta nar namaig medsen bol minii etsegiig ch mon medekh baisan. odoonoos ekhlen ta nar tuuniig medezh, tuuniig kharlaa gelee. filip tuundezen, bidend etsegee kharuulaach. ene l bidend khangaltai gev. yesusbi ta nartai iim udaan khamt baikhad, chi namaig tan'sangui gezh uu, filip ee? namaig kharsan khun etsegiig kharsan. getel bidend etsegee kharuulaach gezh chi yaazh khelne ve? bi etsegiin dotor, etseg minii dotor baigaa gedegt chi itgekhuu baina uu? minii ta nart khelzh baigaa ugsiig bi oriin sanaagaar kheleegui. kharin minii dotor orshigch etseg oriinkhoo azhluudyg khiizh baigaa yum. bi etsegiin dotor, etseg minii dotor baigaa gedegt nadad itgegtun. es bogoos uilsiin uchir itgegtun. uneneer, uneneer bi ta nart khel'ye. nadad itgedeg khun minii khideg azhluudyg bas khiikh bogood edgeerees aguu azhluudyg ch khiikh bolno. yaagaad gevel bi etsegee ochno. ta nar minii nereer yuug ch guisan, etseg khuugeeree aldarshuulagdakhyn tuld bi tuuniig khiine. kherev ta nar minii nereer yuug ch nadaas guival, bi tuuniig chin' khiine. kherev ta nar namaig khairladag bol, minii tushaaluudyg sakh'. bi etsegeesee guikhad, ter ta nart oor tuslagchiig ogno. ter n' ta nartai uurd khamt baina. ter bol unenii suns mon bogood tuuniig kharakhgui, medekhguigeesee bolzh, yertonts tuuniig khuleezh avch chadakhgui. kharin ta nar tuuniig medne. yaagaad gevel ter ta nartai khamt urgelzh baikh bogood ta naryn dotor baina. bi ta naryg onchruulzh orkhikhgui. bi ta nar uruu irne. kheseg khugatsaany daraa yertonts namaig dakhizh kharakhgui. kharin ta nar namaig kharina. yaagaad gevel bi am'd baina. ta nar ch am'd baina. bi oriin etseg dotor, ta nar minii dotor, bi ta naryn dotor baikhyg ta nar ter odor medekh bolno. minii tushaaluudyg sakhidag khun namaig khairlagch mon. namaig khairladag khun minii etsegt khairlagdana. bi ter khuniig khairlakh, origoo tuund ilchilne gezh khellee. iudas (iskariotyn bish) tuundezen, ta bidend origoo ilchilekh atlaa yaagaad yertontsod ilchlekhgui yum be? gezh asuukhad yesuskherev khen neg n' namaig khairlaval, ter khun minii ugiig sakhina. minii etseg tuuniig khairlana. bid ter khun uruu ochizh, tuuntei khamt orsdiin oron bairaa baiguulna. namaig khairladagui khun minii ugiig sakhidagui. ta naryn sonsozh baigaa yu miniikh bish, kharin namaig ilgeesen etsegiinkh bilee. bi ta nartai khamt baikhdaa ene bugdiig khellee. kharin tuslagch buyuu minii nereer etsegiin min' ilgeekkh ariun suns ta nart bukh zuiliig zakh bogood minii ta nart khelsen bugdiig

sanuulakh bolno. amar amgalang bi ta nart uldeene. bi oriin amar amgalangaa ta nart ogno. yertontsiin ogdgoos oor yumyg bi ta nart ogch baina. ta nar zurkhee buu zovoo. buu ai. bi yavaad, ta nar uruu irne gezh minii khelsniig ta nar sonsloo. kherev ta nar namaig khairlasan bol etsegee ochizh baigaad min' bayarlakh baisan. yaagaad gevel etseg nadaas iluu augaa yum. ene n' tokhioldokh uyed ta naryg itguulekhiin tuld uuniig tokhioldokhoos omno ta nart bi odoo khellee. bi ta nartai olon yum dakhizh yarikhgui. uchir n' yertontsiin zakhiragch irzh baina. tuunii yuu n' ch minii dotor baikhgui. kharin bi etsegee khairlazh, etsegiin nadad tushaasan yesoor khiidgee yertontsod meduulne. bosotsgoo. endees yavts-gaaya.

15

bi bol usan uzmiin zhinkhene mod, etseg min' usan uzem tarialagch bilee. minii dotor baigch zhims urguuldaggui mochir buriig ter avch khayana. zhims urguuldag mochir buriig ikh zhimstei bolgokhyn tuld ter tairch archildag. minii khelsen ugnees bolzh ta nar khediin tsever bolzhee. minii dotor baigtun. bi ch ta naryn dotor baina. usan uzmiin modond kholbogdokhgui yum bol mochir ooroosoo zhims urguulzh chadakhguin adil kherev ta nar minii dotor baikhgui bol tiim baikh bolno. bi bol usan uzmiin mod, ta nar bol mochruud. khun minii dotor baizh, bi mon tuunii dotor baival, ter khun ikh zhims urguulna. uchir n' nadaas salangid baival ta nar yuu ch khiizh chadakhgui. kherev khen neg n' minii dotor baikhgui bol mochir met khayagdazh, khuvkhairna. khumuus tedgeer mochruudiig tuuzh, gald khayakhad shatna. kherev ta nar minii dotor, minii ugs ta naryn dotor baival ta nar yuu khussenee gui. tegvel ta naryn toloo biyelekh bolno. ta naryn ikh zhims urguulsnaar etseg min' al-darshuulagdana. iinkhuu ta nar minii shav' nar baikh bolno. etseg namaig yaazh khair-lasan shig bi bas ta naryg khairlasan. minii khair dotor baigtun. bi etsegiinkhee tushaalyg sakhizh, tuunii khair dotor baidgiin adil, ta nar minii tushaalyg sakhival minii khair dotor baikh bolno. minii bayar bayasgalan ta nar dotor baizh, ta naryn bayar bayasgalan n' duuren bolokhyn tuld ene bukhniig bi ta nart khelev. bi ta naryg yaazh khair-lasan shig ta nar biye biyee khairlagtun. ene bol minii tushaal. nokhdiinkhoo toloo amia zoriulakhaas oor aguu khar bi baikhgui. kherev ta nar minii tushaasnyg khiivel, ta nar minii nokhod mon. bi ta naryg booolud khemeen dakhizh duudakhgui. uchir n' ezni-ikhee yuu khiizh baigaag bool meddeggui yum. kharin bi ta naryg and nokhod khe-meen duudav. uchir n' bi etsegeesee son-

sson bukhnee ta nart meduulsen bilee. ta nar namaig songoogui, kharin bi ta naryg songoson. ta naryg yavzh, zhims urguulzh, ta naryn ur zhims uurd baigaasai gesendee bi ta naryg tomlison. ingesneer minii nereer ta nar etsegees yuug ch guisan ter ta nart ogokh yum. bi ta nart uuniig tushaaya. ta nar biye biyee khairlagtun. kherev yertonts ta naryg uzen yadval, ta naraas omno namaig uzen yadsanyg n' medegtun. kherev ta nar yertontsiinkh baisan bol, yertonts oori-inkhniigoo khairlakhsan. kharin ta nar yertontsiinkh bish, gagskhuu bi ta naryg yertontsoos songoson yum. tiimees yertonts ta naryg uzen yaddag. bool ezneesee iluu aguu bish gezh bi ta nart khelsniig sanagtun. kherev ted namaig khavchsan bol, ta naryg bas khavchikh bolno. kherev ted minii ugiig sakhisan bol, ta narynkhyg bas sakhikh bolno. kharin ted minii nerees bolzh ta nart ene bugdiig khiikh bolno. uchir n' ted namaig ilgeesen negeniig medekhgui yum. kherev bi irzh, tedend kheleeguisen bol, ted gem buruugui baikh baisan. kharin odoo ted oorsdiin nugeld shaltag baikhgui bolloo. namaig uzen yaddag khun minii etsegiig ch mon uzen yaddag. kherev bi oor khenii ch khiigeegui azhluudyg tednii dund khiigeeguisen bol, ted gem buruugui baikh baisan. kharin odoo ted namaig bolon etsegiig min' uzeed, khoyeulang min' uzen yadazh baina. kharin ted shaltgaanguigeer namaig uzen yadsan gezh tednii khuul'd bichigdsen ug biyelegdekhiiin tuld ted uuniig uildsen. bi etsegeesee ta nar uruu tuslagchiig ilgeene. ter bol etsegees garakh unenii suns mon. ter irekhdee minii tukhai gerchilne. ta nar ekhneesee nadtai khamt baisan tul bas gerchilne.

16

ta naryg budrekhees khamgaalakhyn tuld edgeer zuiliig bi ta nart khellee. ted ta naryg sinagogaas khoono. kharin ta naryg alakh khun bur ooriigoo burkhand uilchilzh baina gezh bodokh tsag irzh baina. ted etsegiig bolon namaig meddegui uchraas tiim yum khiikh bolno. tednii tsag irekh uyed ta nart tednii tukhai yar'snyg sanuulakhyn tuld bi edgeeriig khelsen yum. bi ta nartai khamt baisan uchir uuniig ta nart ekhlead kheleegui. kharin odoo bi namaig ilgeegch uruu yavzh baina. getel ta naryn neg n' ch nadaas ta khaashaa yavzh baina? gezh asuukhgui baina. kharin bi edgeeriig ta nart khelsen uchraas ta naryn zurkh setgel ui gashuugaar duurev. kharin bi ta nart uneniig khelzh baina. minii yavakh n' ta nart kheregtei. kherev bi yavakhgui bol tuslagch ta nar uruu irekhgui. kharin bi yavbal oroo tuuniig ta nar uruu ilgeene. ter irekhdee nugel, zovt baidal khiigeed shu-

ultiin talaar yertontsiig zemlene. nugliin khuv'd, uchir n' ted nadad itgedeggui. zovt baidlyn khuv'd, uchir n' bi etsegteee ochno. ta nar namaig dakhizh kharakhgui. shuul-tiin khuv'd, uchir n' ene yertontsiin zakhi-ragch shuugdsen yum. ta nart khelekh zuil nadad olon bi ch ta nar odoo tedgeeriig daakhgui. kharin unenii suns bolokh ter irekhdee ta naryg bukh unen uruu udirdana. uchir n' ter oriin sanaagaar bish kharin aliv sonsson yumaa yarina. irekh zuiliig ter ta nart meduulne. ter namaig aldarshuulna. yaagaad gevel ter miniikhiig avch, tuuni-igee ta nart meduulne. etsegt baigaa bukh yum miniikh. tiimees ter miniikhiig avch, tuuniigee ta nart meduulne gezh bi khelsen bilee. tun udakhgui ta nar namaig tsaashid kharakhgui. mon dakhin tun udakhgui ta nar namaig kharna gezh aildlaa. tegtel shav' naryn zarim n' biye biyesdeetun udakhgui ta nar namaig kharakhgui. mon dakhin tun udakhgui ta nar namaig kharna, uchir n' bi etsegteee ochno gezh ter bidend yuu khelne ve? khemeen yariv. tegeed tedtun udakhgui [gesen n'] yuu yum bol? tuunii yuu yariad baigaag bid medekhgui yum gelee. ted yum asuukhyg khuseed baigaag yesus medeedtun udakhgui ta nar namaig kharakhgui. mon dakhin tun udakhgui ta nar namaig kharna gesnii talaar ta nar khamtdaa tungaan bodno uu? uneneer, uneneer bi ta nart khel'ye. ta nar uilna, gashuudna. kharin yertonts bayarlakh bolno. ta nar gunig-tai bolno. gevch gunig chin' bayar bayas-galangaar soligdokh bolno. emegtei khun torokhdoo gunigladag. yaagaad gevel tsag n' irsen yum. kharin khuukhdee toruulekhdee, yertontsod negen khun mendelsend bayarlan dakhizh zovlongoo sanadaggui. tiimees odoo ta nar gunigtai baigaa bolovch bi ta nartai dakhin uulzana. ta naryn zurkh bayarlana. ta naryn bayar bayasgalang khien ch ta naraas bulaakhgui. ter odor ta nar nadaas yuuny ch tukhai asuukhgui. uneneer, une-neer bi ta nart khel'ye. kherev ta nar minii nereer etsegees min' yuu ch guival ter tu-unii chin' ogno. odoo boltol ta nar minii nereer yuu ch guigaagui. guigtun. ta naryn bayar bayasgalan duuren bolgogdokhyn tuld ta nar khuleen avna. ene bukhniig bi ta nart zuirleleer yar'san. gevch dakhin zuirleleer yarikhaa bolikh tsag irzh baina. kharin et-segiinkhee tukhai ta nart shuud khelne. ter odor ta nar minii nereer guikh bolno. bi ta naryn omnoos etsegeesee guina gezh baigaa yum bish. uchir n' etseg oroo ta naryg khair-ladag. yaagaad gevel ta nar namaig khair-lasan bogood burkhanaas irsen gedegt itge-sen bilee. bi etsegeesee yertontsod irsen. bi dakhin yertontsiig orkhizh, etseg uruu-gaa yavna khemeen aildlaa. tuunii shav' narodoo ta zuirlel ashigalgui shuud yar'zh baina. ta bukh yumy medezh, khien ch

tanyg shalgaakh shaardlagagui yum gedgiig bid odoo medlee. uugeer chin' bid tanyg burkhanaas irsen gedegt itgezh baina gev. yesus tedendta nar odoo itgezh baina uu? uzegtun, ta nar tartsgaazh, khun bur oor oorsdiin gert khar'zh namaig gantsaarang min' orkhikh tsag irzh baina. ene tsag al' khediin irzhee. gesen khedii ch bi gantsaaraa bish. uchir n' etseg nadtai khamt baidag. minii dotor ta naryg amar amgalan baig gezh bi ta nart edgeer zuiliig khellee. yer-tontsod ta nar zovlontoi baina. gevch zorig-toi baigtun. bi yertontsiig yalsan gezh aild-laa.

17

ingezh kheleed, yesus tenger ood melmii or-gonaav aa, tsag n' irlee. tanyg khuu chin' aldarshuulakhyn tuld khuugee aldarshuu-laach. tany nadad ogson bukh khund khuu chin' monk amiig ogokhiin tuld bukh makhan biyeig zakhirakh erkhiig ta nadad ogson bilee. tsoryn gants unen burkhan tanyg bolon tany ilgeesen yesus khristiig medekh n' monkhiin am' mon. khii gezh nadad ogson azhlyg tan' guitsetgen bi tanyg gazar deer aldarshuulav. odoo, aav aa, yertontsiig buteekhees omno tantai khamt nadad baisan sur zhavkhlangaar ta na-maig oriinkhoo khamt aldarshuulaach. yer-tontsoos tany nadad ogson khamuust bi tany nerii ilerkhiilsen. ted tanykh baisan bo-good ta tedniig nadad ogson. ted tany ugiig sakhisan yum. tany nadad ogson aliv bukhnen n' tanaas irsen gedgiig odoo ted medev. uchir n' tany nadad ogson ugsgii bi tedend ogson. tedgeeriig ted khuleen avch, namaig tanaas garch irsniig unekeher oil-good, tany namaig ilgeesen gedegt itgesen yum. tednii toloo bi guizh baina. bi yer-tontsiin toloo bus, kharin tany nadad og-son khumuusiin toloo guizh baina. uchir n' ted tanykh bilee. minii bukh yum tanykh, tanykh bas miniikh. tednii dotor bi aldarshuulagdlaa. tsaashid bi yertontsod baikhgui, kharin ted yertontsod baina. bi tan uruu ochno. ariun aav aa, bidnii adil tedniig neg baiglakhyn tuld nadad ogson oriinkhoo nereer ta tedniig khamgaalaach. bi tedentei khamt baikhdaa tedniig nadad ogson tany nereer khamgaalzh baisan. bi tedniig khargalzan bogood mokhliin khu-ugees oor tednii neg n' ch mokhsongui. ene n' sudar biyelegdekhiiin tuld bolson azh. kharin odoo bi tan uruu ochno. tednii dotor minii bayar bayasgalan duuren baikhyn tuld ene bukhniig bi yertontsod baikhdaa yar'zh baina. bi tany ugiig tedend ogson. bi yer-tontsiinkh bish adil ted bas yertontsiinkh bish tuld yertonts tedniig uzen yadsan yum. bi tanaas tedniig yertontsoos avaach gezh guikhgui, kharin tedniig muugaas kham-

gaalaach gezh guizh baina. bi yertontsiinkh bish adil ted bas yertontsiinkh bish. unen dotor tedniig ariusgaach. tany ug bol unen mon. ta namaig yertonts uruu ilgeesniil adil bi tedniig mon yertonts uruu ilgeev. ted bas oorsdoo unen dotor ariusgagdakhyin tuld bi oriigoo tedniil tolooo ariusgana. bi zovkhon tedniil tolooo bus, tedniil ugeer damzhuulan nadad itgekhh khumuusiin tolooo mon guizh baina. ene n' etseg ta minii dotor, bi tany dotor baigatail adil, ted bugdeeree neg baikhyin tuld bogood mon ted bidniil dotor baizh, tany namaig ilgeesen gedegt yertontsiig itguulekhiin tuld bilee. bid neg baidgiin adil tedniig neg bailgakhyn tuld tany nadad ogson sur zhavkhleng bi tedend ogson bilee. bi tedniil dotor, ta minii dotor baidag. ingesneer ted togs negden, tany namaig ilgeesniig bolon namaig khairlasnyl adil tedniig khairlasnyg yertonts medekh bolno. aav aa, tany nadad ogson khumuus bas minii baikh gazart nadtail khamt baizh, minii sur zhavkhleng uzeesei gezh bi khusezh baina. ter sur zhavkhleng ta nadad ogson bilee. uchir n' yertontsiin suurias omno ta namaig khairlasan. zovt aav aa, yertonts tanyg medeegui bolovch, bi tanyg medsen. mon tany namaig ilgeesniig ted medsen bilee. bi tany neriig tedend meduulsen bogood meduulekh bolno. ingesneer tany namaig khairlasan ter khair tedniil dotor baizh, bi ch gesen tedniil dotor baikh yum gelee.

18

edgeer ugsiig aildaad yesus shav' narynkhay khamt kidrony guug gatlan garch tend baidag tsetserlegt ochin, tiishee orov. yesusiig bar'zh ogson iudas ch mon ene gazryg meddeg baizhee. uchir n' yesus tend shav' nartaigaa olontaa tsugladag baiv. tegtel iudas tsergiin bag, akhlakh takhilch nar bolon farisaichuudaas kharuuluudyg n' daguulzh irev. ted denluu, bambar, zevseg barin khurch irlee. yesus ort n' tulgarakh ene bugdiig medezh baisan bogood uragsh garch tedneesta nar kheniig erne ve? gezh asuuv. ted tuundnazaryn yesusiig gezh khariulakhad yesusbi baina gev. tuuniig bar'zh ogson iudas ch mon tedentei khamt zogsozh bailaa. tegeed yesusiig bi baina gezh khekhehd khumuus ukharch gazar unatsgaav. yesus dakhinta nar kheniig erne ve? gezh asuusand tednazaryn yesusiig gelee. yesusbi baina gezh bi ta nart khelsen. kherev ta nar namaig erzha baigaa yum bol ene khumuusiig yavuul gesen n' tany nadad ogson khumuusees negiig n' ch bi aldaagui gezh tuuniil aildsan ug biyelegdekhiin tuld yum. simon pyetr ildee sugalzh, terguun takhilchiin boolyn baruun chikhiig tas tsavchiv. ter boolyn neriig malkh gedeg azhee. tegtel yesus pyetriddee khuind n'

khii. etsegiin nadad ogson ayaganaas bi uukhgui baikh gezh uu? gev. ingeed bag tsereg, myangatyn darga bolon iudyeichuudiin kharuuluud yesusiig bar'zh khuleed, ekhleed tuuniig annas uruu avch irev. uchir n' annas bol ter zhiiliin terguun takhilch kaiafyn khadam etseg baisan yum. kaiaf bol ard tumniil tolooo neg khun ukhekh n' deer gezh iudyeichuuded zovloson ter khun bilee. simon pyetr bas oor neg shav' n' yesusiig dagav. ter shav' terguun takhilchiig tan'dag tul tedniil khashaand yesusiin khamt orov. kharin pyetr khaal-gany gadaa uldev. tegtel terguun takhilchiin tanil nogoo shav' garch ireed, uudniil sakhiultai yariltsaad, pyetriig dotogsh oruulav. uudiig sakhiizh baisan shivegchin pyetrtchi ene khunii shav' naryn neg n' bish bil uu? gekhed terbi bish ee gev. khuiten baisan tul booluud, kharuuluud modny nuyurs tulzh dulaatsan zogsozh bailaa. pyetr ch mon tedniil khamt tend zogsood dulaatsazh baiv. terguun takhilch yesusees shav' narynkh n' tukhai, mon surgaalynkh n' tukhai asuuzh shalgaav. yesusbi yertontsod il yar'san. bi urgelzh bukh iudyeichuudiin tsugladag sinagot bolon sumd surgaal zazh baisan. bi nuutsaar yuu ch yariagui. ta yaagaad nadaas asuuna ve? minii yuu yar'snyg sonson khumuusees asuu. kharagtun, ted minii yuu yar'snyg medne gezh aildtal derged n' zogsozh baisan kharuul yesusiig algadazhchi terguun takhilchid ingezh khariuldag yum uu? gelee. yesus tuundkherev bi buruu yar'san bol buruug n' gergchil. kherev zov yar'san bol, chi yuund namaig tsokhino ve? gev. tegeed annas yesusiig khuleeteiger n' terguun takhilch kaiaf uruu ilgeev. simon pyetr dulaatsaad zogsozh baital khumuus tuundchi chin' tuunii shav' naryn neg n' bish bil uu? gesend ter uuniig uguisgenbi bish ee gev. terguun takhilchiin booluudyn neg, pyetrt chikhee tsavchuulsan khunii khamaatanchamaig tuntei khamt tsetserlegt baikhyi chin' bi kharaagui bil uu? gezh khellee. uuniig pyetr dakhin uguisgesen ter daruid takhia dongodov. ted yesusiig kaiafynkhaas amban zakhiragchiin ordond avaaachiv. tegekhehd ert bailaa. kharin ted biye buzarlakhgui baizh deeguun ngorokh bayaryn zoogiig idekhiin tuld ordond orsongui. tiimees pilat gadagsh garch teden uruu ireedta nar ene khunii yuu gezh buruutgazh baigaa yum be? gekhed tedkherev ene khun buzryg uildeguisen bol, bid tuuniig tand tushaakhgui l baikh baisan gelee. tegtel pilattuuniig ta nar av. orsdiinkhoo khuuliar tuuniig shuugtun gekhed iudyeichuudkhun tsaaazlakhgy bidend zovshoordoggui shuu dee getsgeev. yamar ukhleer ukhekhee khelzh baisan yesusiin ug biyelegdekhiin tuld tiin khelzhee. pilat dakhin ordon-

doo orzh, yesusiig duudaadta iudyeichu-
 udiin khaan mon uu? gekhed yesusta uu-
 niig ooriin sanaagaar yar'zh baina uu? es-
 vel oor khumuus minii tukhai tand khelev
 uu? gezhee. pilatbi iudyei khun bish
 biz dee? tanai undesten khiigeed akhlakh
 takhilch nar l tanyg nadad tushaasan yum.
 ta yuu uildchikhsen yum be? gezh asuuv.
 yesusminii khaanchlal bol ene yertontsiinkh
 bish ee. kherev minii khaanchlal ene yer-
 tontsiinkh baisan bol namaig iudyeichuudiin
 gart ogokhguin tuld minii zarts nar temt-
 sekh baisan. kharin odoo minii khaanchlal
 endkhiinkh bish gelee. pilat tuundtegekhleer
 ta khaan baikh n' ee? gekhed yesusna-
 maig khaan gezh ta khelzh baina. uchir
 n' bi unenii tukhai gerchlekheer torson bo-
 good uunii tuld l yertontsoo irsen. unenii
 khun bur minii duug sonsono gezh aildlaa.
 pilat tuuneesunen gezh yuu ve? gev.uu-
 niig kheleed ter iudyeichuud uruu dakhin
 ochizhbi tuunees yamar ch gem buruug ol-
 songui. deeguor ngorokh bayaraar ta naryn
 toloo zakhiragch neg khuniig sullakh yestoi
 gesen zanshil ta nart bii. tegvel bi iudye-
 ichuudiin khaanyg sullakhgy ta nar khusezh
 baina uu? gekhed ted dakhinene khuniig
 bish, kharin barabyg gezh khashkhiraldlaa.
 barab bol deeremchin azhee.

19

tegeed pilat yesusiig avaachizh tashuurdu-
 ulav. tserguud uurgeneer titem sulzheed,
 tuunii tolgoi deer tav'zh, nil yagaan nom-
 rog nomruulev. ted tuun deer irzhiudye-
 ichuudiin khaanyg mendchil'ye geed nuuriig
 n' algadav. pilat dakhin garch ireed khu-
 muustkharagtun, bi tuunees yamar ch gem
 buruu olooguig ta nart meduulekhiin tuld
 tuuniig naash n' avchirlaa gev. yesus uur-
 genen titem, nil yagaan nomrogtei garch
 irev. pilat tededene khuniig kharagtun
 gelee. tegtel akhlakh takhilch nar, kharu-
 uluud tuuniig kharaadtsovdol, tsovdol khe-
 meen khashkhiraldlaa. pilat tedendorsdoo
 tuuniig av. ta nar tsovdol. minii khuv'd tu-
 unees yamar ch buruu olsongui gev. iudye-
 ichuud tuund khandanbidend khuul' bii. ug
 khuuliin daguu bol ter ukhekh yestoi. yaa-
 gaad gevel ter origoo burkhany khuu bol-
 goson yum getsgeezh bailaa. pilat uu-
 niig sonsood ulam ikh aizh, dakhin ordon-
 doo orzh yesuseesta khaanaas irsen yum
 be? gezh asuusan yesus tuund yuu ch
 khariulsangui. tiimd pilat tuundta nadad
 khelekhgui yum uu? tanyg sullakh ba zagal-
 maid tsovdlokh erk medel nadad baigaag
 ta medekhui baina gezh uu? gelee. yesus
 [tuund]tand deerees erk medel ogogdoogui
 l bol, minii esreg baikh yamar ch erk
 medel baimaarguisen. tiimees namaig tand
 tushaasan khun n' iluu nugeltei yum gezh

aildav. uunii ulmaas pilat tuuniig sullakhgy
 oroldzhee. kharin iudyeichuudkherev ta
 ene khuniig sullaval, tsyezariin and nokhor
 bish. origoo khaan khemeegch khun bolgon
 tsyezariin daisan mon gezh khashkhiraldazh
 baiv. tedgeer ugsgii pilat sonsood yesusiig
 gargazh, shigtgemel chuluun inder buyuu
 yevryeigeer gabbata gedeg gazart shuugchiin
 suudald suuv. deeguor ngorokh bayaryn
 beltgel odor bailaa. zurgadugaar tsagiin
 orchim pilat iudyeichuudedkharagtun. ta
 naryn khaan! gezh khellee. tegtel tedtuu-
 niig tonilgo, tonilgo. tuuniig tsovdol khe-
 meen khashkhiraldsand pilat tedentdanai
 khaanyg bi tsovdlokh uu? gekhed akhlakh
 takhilch nartsyezarias oor khaan bidend
 baikhgui gev. ingeed pilat tuuniig tsovd-
 lulakhaa tedend tushaalaa. tiimees ted
 yesusiig avaad yavlaa. yesus zagalmaigaa
 uurseer yevryeigeer golgota buyuu gavlyn
 gazar khemeekh gazar uruu yavav. tend
 tuuniig oor khoyer khunii khamt khumuus
 tsovdolzhee. yesusiig dund n', khoyer tald
 n' tedniig tsovdlov. pilat mon paizan deer
 iudyeichuudiin khaan, nazaryn yesusz gezh
 bicheed, yesusin zagalma deer taviulzhee.
 yesusiig tsovdolson gazar khotoo kholgui
 baisan bogood paizan deer yevryei, latin,
 gryek kheleer bichsen tul olon iudyeichuud
 uuniig unshzhee. iudyeichuudiin akhlakh
 takhilch nar pilatadiudyeichuudiin khaan
 gezh buu bich. kharin ter bi bol iudye-
 ichuudiin khaan khemeen khelsen gev. pi-
 latbichsen zuilee bi bichsen yum gelee. tser-
 guud yesusiig tsovdlood, gaduur khuvtsygy
 n' avch dorvon kheseg bolgozh khuv' khuvia
 khurtzhee. deerees n' bituu nekhsen yamar
 ch oyedolgui dotuur khuvtsas bas bailaa. ted
 khoorondooouniig urakhgui. kharin kheni-
 ikh bolokhyg shiidekhiin tuld uunii toloo
 shodotsgooye gev. ene n' áted gaduur khuv-
 vtsygy min' khuvaan avch, minii khuvts-
 asny toloo shodokh bolnoz [gesen] sudar
 biyelegdekhiin tuld azhee. tiimees tserguud
 ene bukhniig uildsen yum. kharin yesusiin
 zagalma inderged yesusiin ekh, mon nagats
 egch n' bolon klopyin ekhner maria bas mag-
 dalyn maria nar zogsozh baisan yum. yesus
 ekhiigeer bolon khairtai baisan shavia oir
 zogsokhgy kharaad, ekhdeemegetei, ene bol
 tany khuu geed, onookh shav'daaene bol
 chinii ekh gezh aildav. ter tsagaas khoish
 ter shav' n' yesusiin ekhiig gertee avachiv.
 uunii daraa yesus bukh yum edugee guitseld-
 seniig medeed sudar biyelegdekhiin tuldbi
 tsangazh baina gelee. duuren tsagaan tsu-
 utai sav tend baizhee. ted tsuu shingeesen
 dalain khovong khissopyn mochirt torgoozh
 yesusiin amand khurgev. yesus tsuug am-
 sazghuitseldlee! geed, terguunee gudailgan
 sunsee daatgav. ter odor n' beltgeliin odor
 baiv. amratlyn odor tsogtssuudgy zagal-
 mai deer bailgakh yesgui tul (mon ter am-

raltyn odor n' ontsgoi odor baisan uchraas) iudyeichuud, tednii kholiig khugalzh, tedniig zailuulakhyg pilataas guizhee. tserguud irzh, yesustei khamt tsovdlogdson eknii khunii bolon nogoo khuniikh n' kholiig khugalav. kharin yesus uruu ireed tuunii khediin ukhsen baikhyg ted uzeed, kholiig n' khugalsangui. tserguudiin neg n' tuuniig khazhuu uruu n' zhadlakhad tsus, us goozhloo. kharsan khun n' uuniig gerchlev. tuunii gerchlev n' unen bogood ta naryg ch mon itguulekhiin tuld unen yar'dag gedgee ter medne. sudryn tuunii neg ch yas khugalagdakhguy gesen n' biyelegdekhiiin tuld edgeer n' bolzhee. ted zhadalsan khun uruugaa kharakh bolno gezh mon oor sudart kheldeg. ene bukhniid daraa yesusiin tsogtssyg avakhyn tuld arimatyn iosyef pilataas guisand ter zovshoorchee. iosyef iudyeichuudees emeezh, nuutsaar yesusiin shav' baisan yum. tegeed ter ochizh, tsogtssyg n' avchee. mon nikodyem mirr, aloyen zuun litra khol'tsyg avch irev. ter ankh shonoor yesus uruu irzh baisan yum. ted yesusiin tsogtssyg avch, iudyeichuudiin orshuulgyn zanshil yesoor ankhiluun uner-tentei maalingan daavuugaar oroo. tuuniig tsovdolson gazart tsetserleg baisan bogood tend kheniig ch taviagui shine khadan bulsh bailaa. tegekhed iudyeichuudiin khuv'd beltgeliin odor n' baisan bogood ter khadan bulsh oiroltsoo baisan tul ted yesusiig tend tav'zhee.

20

doloo khonogiin eknii odor ert kharankhui baikhad magdalyn maria khadan bulsh uruu ochizh, bulshny amnaas khadyg zailuul-san baikhyg kharav. tegeed maria simon pyetr bolon yesusiin khairtai baisan no-goo shav' uruu n' guin irzh ted ezeniig bulshnaas avchikhzhee. tuuniig ted khaana tav'snyg bid medekhgui gezh khelev. ti-meys pyetr nogoo shaviin khamt bulsh uruu guiv. ted khoyeul khamtdaa guisen bolovch nogoodokh n' pyetrees khurdan guizh, bulshind turuulen ireed tongoin khaaraad, daavuu baikhyg l uszen bolovch dotogsh orsongui. araa n' simon pyetr ch guin irev. ter bulsh uruu orzh, maalingan daavuu bolon tolgoig n' oroooson daavuug l kharav. daavuunuud baisan bairan-daa evkheetei baizhee. turuulen irsen no-goo shav' bulshind orzh iren, khaaraad it-geev. uchir n' ter ukhesdees amilakh yestoi gesen sudryg ted oilgoogui l bailaa. in-geed shav' nar n' oorsdiinkhon uruugaa but-sav. kharin maria bulshny gadaa zogsood uilzh bailaa. ter uilsan chigeeere bulsh uruu tongoin kharakhad, tsagaan khuvtsa-tai khoyer tenger elch yesusiin tsogtssyg tav'san gazart neg n' tolgoin tend, nogoo

n' kholon tald n' suuzh baiv. ted tu-undemegtei, chi yuund uilna ve? gesend terted ezeniig min' avchikhshan baina. ted tuuniig khaana tav'snyg bi medekhgui gev. ter ingezh kheleed ergekhdde yesusiin zog-sozh baikhyg kharsan bolovch n' yesus baisnyg tan'sangui. yesus tuundemegtei, chi yuund uilna ve? chi kheniig khaina ve? gezh asuuv. tuuniig tsetserlegch baina gezh bodood ter tuundezenten, khervet ta tuuniig avsan bol khaana tav'snaa nadad khelne uu? bi tuuniig avakh gesen yum gev. getel yesusmaria gelee. maria ergenguutee tuund yevryeigerrabuni! (bagsh gesen utgatai) gezhee. yesusbi deeshee etsegtee kharaakhan ochoogui baigaa tul nadad gar buu khur. kharin minii akh duu nar uruu ochizh, tedend bi minii et-seg ba ta naryn etsegt, minii burkhan ba ta naryn burkhand ochno gedgiig khel gelee. magdalyn maria irzh, shav' nartbi ezeniig kharalaa geed yesusiin oort n' aild-sanyg tedend khelev. doloo khonogiin eknii odor buyuu ter odriin udesh, shav' nar n' iudyeichuudees aisaas khaalga tugzhsen baiv. getel yesus ireed tednii dund zogsozh, tedendamar amgalan ta nartai khamt baikh boltugai gev. uuniig aildaad, ter tedend gar, khazhuugaa uzuulev. shav' nar n' ezeniig khaaraad ikhed bayarlav. [yesus] dakhizh tedendamar amgalan ta nartai khamt baikh boltugai. etseg namaig ilgeesni adil bi bas ta naryg ilgeene gev. uuniig aildaad, ter tedend uruu uleenariun sunsiig khuleen avagtun. ta nar khenii nugliig uuchilna, ted uuchlagdana. ta nar khenii nugliig ul uuchilna, ted ul uuchlagdakh bolno gezh aildav. kharin arvan khoyeryn neg bolokh ikher gegddeg tomas yesusiig irekh uyed tedentei khamt baigaagui azhee. busad shav' nar n' tuundbid ezeniig kharsan gezh yariv. kharin tertuunii gar dakh' khadaasny sorviig uzezh, khadaasny ormond n' khuru-ugaa khiin, tuunii khazhuu uruu n' garaa khiizh uzekhees naash bi itgekkgui gezh tedend khelzhee. naiman odriin daraa shav' nar gert dakhin tsuglakhad tomas tedentei khamt baiv. khaalga n' tugzheetei baisan bolovch yesus ireed tednii dund zogsozhamar amgalan ta nartai khamt baikh boltugai gev. tegeed ter tomastkhuruugaa naash n' khurge, minii garyg uz. garaa naash n' khurge, minii khazhuu uruu khii. itgelgui bus, kharin itgeltei bai gekhed tomas tu-undezen min', burkhan min' gev. yesus tu-undchi namaig kharsan uchraas itgev uu? kharaagui atlaa itgesen khumuus n' yerooltei yee! gezhee. mon ene nomd bicheegui oor olon temdgiig yesus [oriin] shav' naryn omno uzuulsen yum. kharin edgeer n' yesus bol khrist, burkhany khuu mon gedegt ta naryg itguulekhiin tuld bichigdsen bogood ingesneer itgeleer damzhuulan ta nar tuunii

nereer am'tai bolokh yum.

21

tuunees khoish yesus tibyer tengisiin khaviar oriigoo shav' nartaa dakhin kharuulzhee. ter oriigoo ingezh kharuulav. simon pyetr, ikher gegddeg tomas, galilyn kanagiin natanayel, zyebyedeyen khovguud bas tuunii shav' naraas khoyer oor khun tsugtaa baiv. simon pyetr tedendbi zagas barikhaar yavlaa gekhed tedbid ch bas chamtai khamt yav"ya geed zavindaa suuv. ter shono ted yuu ch bar'sangui. uur tsaikh uyed yesus ereg deer zogsozh bailaa. gevch shav' nar n' tuunii tan'sangui. yesus tedendkhuukhduud ee, ta nart yamar ch zagas alga uu? gekhed tedalga gelee. yesus tedendzavinykhaa baruun tald toroo khaya. tegvel ta nar olz olno gev. ted toroo tiish n' khayasad, mash ikh zagas torond n' orson tul ted toroo ch tatazh chadakhaargui bolzhee. tegtel yesusiin khairtai baisan shav' pyetrtene chin' ezen mon baina gelee. simon pyetr ene chin' ezen mon baina gekhiig sonsmogts zagaschlakhyn tuld tailsan baisan gaduur khuvtssaa omsozh, tengis uruu usren orov. kharin busad shav' nar n' zhizhig zavindaa duuren zagastai toroo chirseder irlee. uchir n' ted ergees kholgui bolovch khoyer zuu orchim tokhoi zaitai baizhee. ted ereg deer garaad, modny nuursnii gal deer n' baikh zagas bolon talkhyg kharav. yesus tedendsayayn bar'san zagasnaasaa khediig avaad ir gelee. simon pyetr ochizh, zuun tavin guran tom zagasaar duuren toroo ereg deer tatazh gargav. tiim ikh zagas baisan bolovch tor n' uragdaagui bailaa. yesus tedendnaash ir. gloonii khoooloo idetsgee gekhed tuunii ezen mon gedgiig medezh baisan shav' naraas n' khen n' chta khen be? gezh asuuzh zurkhelsengui. yesus irzh, talkh avch tedend ogov. bas zagas ogov. ene bol yesus ukhegsdees amilulagdsanykhkaa daraa shav' nartaa oriigoo kharuulsny gurav dakh' n' baisan yum. tedniig ogloonii khoooloo idezh duusakhad yesus simon pyetrtiokhany khuu simon oo, chi namaig tednees iluu khairladag uu? gezh asuukhad tertiiim ee, ezen. minii tand khairtaig ta medne gezh khelev. yesus tuundminii khurganuudyg tezhee gelee. yesus dakhin khoyer dakh' udaagaa tuundiokhany khuu simon oo, chi namaig khairladag uu? gekhed ter tuundtiim ee, ezen. minii tand khairtaig ta medne gev. yesus tuundminii khon'dyg khariul gelee. yesus tuund gurav dakh' udaagaaiokhany khuu simon oo, chi namaig khairladag uu? gev. chi namaig khairladag uu? gezh yesus gurvantaa asuusan uchir pyetr guniglav. terezen, ta bukh yumsyg meddeg. minii tand khairtaig ta medne gev. [yesus] tuundminii khon'dyg tezhee. une-

neer, uneneer bi chamd khel'ye. chi zaluu baikhdaa busee ooroo busleed, al' khussen zug uruugaa yavdag baiv. kharin otlokhdo ch garaa sungan, oor khun chamaig buselzh, chinii khuseegui gazart chamaig avaachikh bolno gezh aildav. yesus pyetriig yamar ukhleer ukhezh burkhanyg aldarshuulakhgy zaan uuniiig khelzhee. ingezh aildaad yesus pyetrtnamaig daga gelee. pyetr ergekhddee, oorsdiinkh n' araa yesusiin khairtai shav' n' dagazh yavaag kharav. ter shav' monookh oroin zoog deer yesusiin tseezhiig nalan suuzh ezen, tanyg bar'zh ogokh khun khen yum be? gezh asuuzh baisan yum. pyetr tuuniiig kharaad yesustezen, ene khun yaakh bol? gesend yesus tuundkherev bi irekh khurtlee tuuniiig bailgaya gezh khussen ch, ene n' chamd yamar khamaa baina? chi namaig daga gezh aildav. tiimd ter shav' ukhekhgui n' gesen ug akh duusiin dund tarav. gevch yesus ter khuniiig ukhekhgui gezh tuund aildaagui. kharin zovkhon kherev bi irekh khurtlee tuuniiig bailgaya gezh khussen ch, [ene n' chamd yamar khamaa baina?] gesen bilee. edgeeriig gerchilzh, edgeeriig bichsen khun bol ter shav' n' mon. tuunii gerchlel unen gedgiig bid medne. yesusiin uildsen oor olon uils bii. kherev tedgeeriig n' neg burchlen bichsen bol bichigdsen nomuud n' ene yertontso ch bagtakhgui baikh baisan gezh bi boddog.

udakhgui bolokh yestoi yumsyg oriin boolu-
uddaa uzuulekhiin tuld burkhany tuund og-
son yesus khristiin ilchlelt. ter tenger elchee
ilgeezh oriin bool iokhand uuniig medu-
ulzhee. iokhan n' burkhany ug bolon yesus
khristiin gerchleliig todiigui ooriin uzsen
bukhnee gerchilsen boloi. enekhuu esh uzu-
ullegiin ugsgii unshigch bolon sonsood, uund
bichigdsen zuilsiig sakhigchid n' yerooltei
yee! uchir n' tsag oirkhon baina. iokhanaas
azi dakh' doloon chuulgand ilgeev. baigaa
bolon baisan, mon khozhim irekh tuunees
bolon tuunii sentiin omno baikh doloon sun-
snees, mon itgemzhit gerch ba ukhegsdees
ankh torson bogood gazryn khaadyn za-
khiragch yesus khristees niguulsel ba amar
taivan n' ta nart baikh boltugai. bidniig
khairladag bogood oriinkhoo tsusaar bidniig
nugles min' choloolzh, bidniig khaanchlal
bolood burkhan ba oriin etsegiin tolookh
takhilch nar bolgoson tuund uyees uyed al-
dar khiigeed noyerkhol n' baikh boltugai.
amien. kharagtun, ter uulsiin khamt irekh
bogood nud bur tuuniig kharna. ter baitu-
gai tuuniig zhadalsan khumuus ch kharna.
delkhiin bukh ovog tuunees bolzh gashuu-
dakh bolno. tiim ee, amien. bi bol baigaa
bolon baisan, mon khozhim irekh togs khu-
chit al'fa ba omyega gezh ezen burkhan
aildazh baina. yesus dotorkh gai zovlon,
khaanchlal, tevcheeriig khamtran khuvaalt-
sagch ba akh duu chin' bolokh iokhan bi
burkhany ug bolon yesusiin gerchlelees bolzh
patm khemeekh aral deer baiv. ezenii odor
bi suns dotor baisan bogood ard maan' bu-
reen duu met changa duu garakh n' son-
sogdozh, chi yuu kharsnaa khuilmal nomd
bichizh yefyes, smirna, pyergam, tuatyeyr,
sardyey, filadyelfi, ladokht bui doloon chuul-
gand ilgee gev. nadtai yar'zh baisan duug
uzekheer bi ergen khartal doloon altan den-
luunii suuriig kharlaa. denluunii suuriu-
dyn dund, kholdoo khursen urt deel oms-
son, tseezheeree altan bus buselsen khunii
khuu shig negen bailaa. tuunii tolgoi, us n'
tsagaan noos met, tsas met tsav tsagaan bo-
good nud n' galyndol met, khol n' zuuk-
hand ulaisgaad ongolson khurel met, duu
khooloi n' ikh usny shuugian met bailaa. ter
baruun mutartaa doloon od bar'zhee. tu-
unii amnaas khoyer taldaa khurts irtei ild
tsukhuikh bogood nuur n' ooriin khucheer
gereltekh nar met bailaa. bi tuuniig khar-
magtsaa ukhsen khun shig khold n' unalaa.
ter baruun nutraa nad deer tav'zhbuu ai.
bi bol ekhen ba etses bogood am'd negen
mon. bi ukhsen baisan. kharagtun, bi
uyeiin uyed am'd baina. nadad ukhel ba
ukhegsdiin orny tulkhuur bii. tiimees chi
yuu kharsnaa, yuu baigaag bolon edgeeriin
daraa yuu tokhioldokhyg bichigtun. chinii

kharsan minii baruun mutart bui doloon od
bolood doloon altan denluunii suuriin nu-
utsyn tukhaid, doloon od n' doloon chuul-
gany tenger elch nar bogood doloon denluu-
nii suur' n' doloon chuulgan yum.

2

yefyes dekh chuulgany tenger elchid bichig-
tun. baruun mutartaa doloon odyg barigch
negen, doloon altan denluunii suuriin dund
alkhagch negen uuniig aildazh baina. bi
chinii azhil uils, nor khodolmor, tevcheeriig
chin' bolon muu khumuusiig tesverlez
chadaaguig bolon oorsdiigoo elch nar khe-
meedeg atlaa, chukhamdaa elch bish kh-
muusiig shalgazh, khuuramch khumuus
baisnyg n' ilchilsniig chin' medne. chi
tevcheertei baizh, minii neriin toloo khultsen
tevchizh, tsutsaagui. kharin nadad chinii es-
reg zuil baina. yuu gevel chi ankhy khairaa
orkhizhee. tiimees chi khaanaas unasnaa
sanazh gemsh. chi ankh khiizh baisan uilsee
uuld. khreve chi gemshikhgui bol, bi cham
uruu ochizh, denluunii chin' suuriig bair-
naas n' zailuulakh bolno. gevch chamd sain
yum bii. yuu gevel minii uzen yaddag niko-
laichuudyn uilsiiig chi ch mon uzen yaddag.
chuulganuudad suns yuu ailddagiig chikhtei
negen n' sonsogtun. burkhany divaazhind
bui amiin modnoos idekhiig bi yalagch ne-
gend soyerkhonozh. smirna dakh' chuulgany
tenger elchid bichigtun. ukhsen bogood amil-
san ekhen ba etses uuniig aildazh baina.
nbi chinii zovlon shanalal, yaduu baidlyg
(geveh chi bayan) bolon oorsdiigoo iudye-
ichuud khemeegchdeer doromzhlogdogiig
chin' medne. kharin ted iudyeichuud bish
bogood satany sinagog yum. edlekch gezh
bui zovlongoosoo buu ai. uzeztun, diavol ta
naryg sorikhyn tuld ta naraas zarimyg chin'
shorond khayakh gezh baina. ta nart ar-
van odor gai zovlon uchrakh bolno. ukhel
khurtel itgemzhitei bai. tegeed bi chamd
amiin titmiig ogno. chuulganuudad suns
yuu ailddagiig chikhtei negen n' sonsogtun.
yalagch n' khoyer dakh' ukhleer khokhi-
rokhguiz. pyergam dakh' chuulgany tenger
elchid bichigtun. khoyer taldaa khurts irt
ildtei negen uuniig aildazh baina. nbi chinii
khaana nutagladgiig bolon tend chin' satany
sentii baidgiig medne. chi minii neriig bat
sakhidag bogood minii itgellig uguisgeegui,
bur satany nutagladag gazart, ta naryn
dund alagdsan minii gerch, minii itgelt ne-
gen bolokh antipyn odruudiiin uyed ch uguis-
geegui bilee. kharin chinii esreg kheden zuil
nadad baina. yaagaad gevel chinii tend bal-
aamyn surgaalyg sakhigchid baidag. balaam
n' izrailliin khovguudiiin omno budruulekh
saad taviulakh gezh, shuteenuuded takhisan
yumsyg iduulzh, sadar samuunyg uildu-
ulekh gezh balakiig surgasaar baisan. ter-

chlen uunii adilaar nikolaichuudyn surgaalyg sakhigchid ch chamd bii. tiimees gemshigtun. es bogoos bi cham uruu darui ochizh, amnykhaa ildeer tedentei tulaldakh bolno. chuulganuudad suns yuu aillddagiig chikhte negen n' sonsogtun. yalagchid bi nuutsalsan mannagaas ogno. bi tuund tsagaan chuluu bolon tuuniig khuleen avagchaas oor khen ch medekhgui chuluun deer bichigdsen shine ner ognož. tuatyeir dakh' chuulgany tenger elchid bichigtun.galyn dol met nudtei, ongolson khurel met kholtei, burkhany kuuu uuniig aildazh baina. ŋbi chinii azhil uils, khair, itgel, ulchlel, tevcheeriig bolon etssiin azhil uil chin' ekhniikheesee aguu gedgiig medne. gevch chinii esreg zuil nadad baina. yuu gevel oorigoo esh uzuulegch khemeen nerledeg iyezyebyel gegch emegteid minii booluudyg surgan, toorolduulekhiig chi zovshoorson. tegsneer ted sadar samuun uilden, shuteenuuded orgoson yumsyg iddeg azhee. bi ter emegteid gemshikh khugatsaa ogson. kharin ter sadar samuun uildsendee gemshikhiig khusedgegui. kharagtun, bi tuuniig oron deer khayana. kherev ted ter emegtein uildeld gemshikhgui bol, tuuntei zavkhairagchdyg ulemzh gai zovlond unagana. tuunii kuuukhduudiig bi ukhleer khonoono. bi bol oyuun sanaag khiigeed zurkhiig nyagtlagch gedgiig bukh chuulgan medekh bolno. bi ta naryn khun neg burd uilsiinkh n' daguu khariu ogno. kharin tuatyeirt uldsen, ene surgaalyg sakhidaggui, oorsdiinkh n' nerledegger satany kun yumsyg meddeggui ta nart bi khel'ye. bi ta naryn deer oor daramt tavikhgui. gagskhuu yuu baigaagaa namaig ochtol bat sakh'. yalagch ba minii uil khergiig etses khurtel khamgaaldag khund bi undestnuudiig zakhirakh erkh medliig ogno. bi etsegeesee erkh medliig khuleen avsan. uunchlen ter khun shavar sav suulganuudyg khaga tsokhikh adil tedniig tomor tayagaar zakhirakh bolno. bi tuund uuriin tsolmong ogno. chuulganuudad suns yuu aillddagiig chikhte negen n' sonsogtunž.

3

sardyei dakh' chuulgany tenger elchid bichigtun.burkhany doloos suns ba doloos odtot ter uuniig aildazh baina. ŋbi chinii uilsii, chinii am'd gedeg nertei bolovch ukhdel gedgiig chin' medne. seregtun, ukhekh gezh baisan uldsen yumsaa tenkhruul. uchir n' minii burkhany omno chinii uils guitseldsniig bi olsongui. tiimees chi yuu khuleen avsan bolon sonssonoo sana. tuuniig sakh', gemsh. kherev chi serekhgui bol bi khulgaich met ochno. yamar tsagt minii cham deer ochikhyg chi medekhgui. gevch khuvtssaa khirtuuleegui tsoon khun sardyeid chamd bii. ted nadtai khamt tsagaan khu-

vtastai alkhakh bolno. yaagaad gevel ted zokhistoi khumuus mon. ene met yalagch n' tsagaan khuvtsas omsono. bi tuunii neriiig amiin nomoos ballakhgui. bi oriinkhoo etsegiin omno bolood tuunii tenger elch naryn omno tuunii neriiig khuleen zovshoorno. chuulganuudad suns yuu aillddagiig chikhte negen n' sonsogtunž. filadyelfi dakh' chuulgany tenger elchid bichigtun.neekhed n' khen ch khaakhgui, khaakhad n' khen ch neekhui, davidyn tulkhurtei, unen bogood ariun negen uuniig aildazh baina. ŋbi chinii uilsii medne. kharagtun, khen ch khaazh ul chadakh neelttei khaalgyg bi chinii omno tav'san. yuu gevel chinii khuch бага bogood chi minii ugiig sakhizh, minii neriiig uguisgeegui bilee. uzegtun, iudyei bish atlaa oorsdiigoo iudyei khemeen khudal yarigch satany sinagogiin khumuusiig bi iruulzh, kholiin chin' omno bokhiilgozh, bi chamaig khairlasan gedgee meduulne. minii tevcheeriin ugiig chi sakhisan uchraas bi bas chamaig sorilтын tsagaas buyuu gazar deer nutaglagsdyg sorikhyn tuld bukh delkhii deer irekh gezh bui ter tsagaas khamgaalakh bolno. bi udakhgui ochno. khend ch titmee aldakhguin tuld oort baigaagaa bat sakh'. bi yalagchiig oriin burkhany sum dekh bagana bolgono. ter tsaashid tendees garakhgui. bi tuun deer oriin burkhany ner, tengerees minii burkhanaas buun irekh shine iyerusalim buyuu oriin burkhany khotyn ner, oriin shine neree bichne. chuulganuudad suns yuu aillddagiig chikhte negen n' sonsogtunž. laodik dakh' chuulgany tenger elchid bichigtun.amyen, itgemzhit bogood unen gerch bolokh burkhany buteeliin ankhdagch n' uuniig aildazh baina. ŋbi chinii uilsii, khuiten ch bish, khaluun ch bish gedgiig chin' medne. chamaig khuiten yum uu, esvel khaluun baigaasai gezh bi khusezh baina. tiinkhuu chi khaluun ch bish, khuiten ch bish, buleevtur tul bi chamaig amnaasaa boolzhizh gargana. yaagaad gevel chi bi bayan. bayazhsan tul dutakh zuil yer baikhgui gedeg. chi ooriinkhoo khoorkhiilotei, orovdmoor, yaduu, sokhor, nutsgen baigaag medekhgui baina. bayan bolokhyn tuld gald tsevershuulsen alt, oorigoo khuvtsaslakhyn tuld bolon nutsgen baidlyn chin' ichguur il bolchikhguin tuld tsagaan khuvtsas, kharakhyn tuld nudee toslokh nudnii tosyg nadaas khudalad av gezh bi chamd zovloye. bi khairladag khumuusee zemledeg, sakhilgazhuuldag yum. tiimees zugeltei bai, gemsh. kharagtun, bi uuden deer zogsood togshizh baina. kherev khen negen n' minii duug sonsood khaalgaaneevel, bi tuunii dotor orzh, tuuntei khamt, ter nadtai khamt khoollono. bi yalz, etsegiinkhee khamt tuunii sentiid zalarsny adil nadtai khamt minii sentiid zalrakhgyg yalagchid soyerkhono. chuulganuudad suns

yyu ailddaggiig chikhte negen n' sonsogtunž geuv.

4

uunii daraa bi tengert neelttei khaalgyg kharav. ankh nadtai yar'san bureen duu met sonsogdson ter duunaashaa garaad ir. uunii daraa yyu tokhiooldokh yestoig bi chamd uzuul'ye gelee. ter darui bi suns dotor baiv. kharagtun, tengert sentiï baisan bogood sentiïd zalragch negen baiv. zalragch n' k'hash chuluu ba molor erdene met durtei azhee. sentiig n' margad erdene met uzegdekh solongo khureelzhee. sentiin ergen toirond khorin dorvon sentiï baikh bogood tsagaan khuvtsas omsson, tolgo-idoo altan titemtei khorin dorvon akhlagchid monookh sentiinuuded suuzh baiv. sentiinees ayangyn gyalbaa, nizhigneen, tengeriin duun garav. burkhany doloon suns bolokh doloon denluu sentiin omno asazh baiv. sentiin omno bolor adil shilen tengis bailaa. sentiin dund bolon ergen toirond n' ar ovortoo duuren nudtei dorvon am'tan baikh azhee. ekhniï am'tan n' arslan adil, khoyer dakh' am'tan n' tugal adil, gurav dakh' am'tan n' khuniikh shig nuurtei, dorov dekh am'tan n' nisezh bui burgedtei adil baiv. tus bur n' zurgaan dalavchtai ter dorvon am'tan n' dotroo bolon ergen toirondoo duuren nudtei. ted odor shonogui tasralt-guigerbaisan, baigaa, mon khozhim irekh togs khuchit ezen burkhanariun, ariun, ariun khemeen khelekh azh. am'tad n' sentiïd zalragch ba uyeiin uyed am'd baigch tuund aldar, khundetgel, talarkhlyg or-gokhod khorin dorvon akhlagch sentiïd zalragchiin omno unatsgaazh, uyeiin uyed am'd baigch tuund morgokh bogood titmuudee sentiin omno shideed bidniï ezen ba burkhan min',ta aldar, khundetgel, khuchiig avakh n' zokhistoi.uchir n' ta bukh yumsyg buteesen bilee.tany khusliin ulmaas tedgee n' orshson bogoodbuteegdsen yumgekh azhee.

5

sentiïd zalragchiin baruun mutart dotor n' bolood ar deer n' bichsen, doloon tanga darzh latsadsan khuilmal nom baikhyg bi uzev. monkhen khuilmal nomyg neezh, latsnuudyg n' evdvel zokhistoi ve? khe-meen changa duugaar tunkhaglazh bui khuchit tenger elchiig bi kharav. tengert ch, gazart ch, gazryn door ch khen ch terkhuu khuilmal nomyg neezh, dotorkhyg n' uzezh chadsangui. khuilmal nomyg neezh, dotorkhyg n' uzezh zokhistoi khun neg ch oldoogui tul bi ikhed uilav. akhlagch-dyn neg n' nadaduilakhaa bol'. kharagtun, khuilmal nomyg bolon doloon lat-

syg n' neekhiin tuld iudagiin ovgiin arslan buyuu davidyn undes yalsan yum gelee. tegeed bi sentiï bolood dorvon am'tny koorond, akhlagchdyn dund zog-sozh bui nyadluulsan met khurgyg kharav. ter khurga doloon ever bolon doloon nudtei bogood doloon nud n' delkhii dayaar ilgeesen burkhany doloon suns yum. ter khurga ireed, sentiïd zalragchiin baruun mutraas avav. tuuniig khuilmal nomyg avakhad dorvon am'tan bolon khorin dorvon akhlagch khurgany omno unatsgaav. ted tus bur yatga bolon utlagaar duuren altan savtai azh. tedgee n' ariun khumuusiin zalbir-luud yum. ted shine duu duulzhkhuilmal nomyg avch,latsnuudyg n' evdekh zokhistoi n' ta mon.uchir n' ta nyadluulsan bogoodbukh ovog, khel, ard tumen bolon undestnuudeeskhumuusiig burkhand oriinkhoo tsusaar khudaldan avch ogson bilee. ta tedniig bidniï burkhany tolookh khaanch-lal ba takhilch nar bolgoson.ted delkhii deer khaanchlakh bolnogetsgeezh bailaa. bi kharzh, sentiï, am'tad, akhlagchdyn ergen toirond olon tenger elchiin duug sonsov. ted-nii too tum tumeeree, myanga myangaaraa azhee. ted changa duugaarnyadluulsan khurgakhuch, bayalag, mergen ukhaan,sur khuch, khundetgel,aldar ba magtaalyg avbal zokhistoigtsgeezh bailaa. tengert, gazar deer, gazar door, tengis deer baigaa ali-vaa buteegdsen yums bolon tedgeeriin dotor baikh bukh yumssentiïd zalragchid ba khurgandmagtaal, khundetgel,aldar, sur khuch n'uyeiin uyed baikh boltugaigeltsekhii n' bi sonsov. dorvon am'tan n'amyen geseer bailaa. akhlagchid unaad morgov.

6

khurga doloon latsny negiig evdekhiig bi kharav. mon dorvon am'tny neg n'iregtun gezh ayangyn duun lugaa adil khelekhiig bi sonsloo. kharagtun, bi negen tsagaan mor' kharlaa. tuuniig unasan negen n' numtai baisan bogood tuund titem ogog-dov. ter yalakhyn tuld yalsaar garch irev. ter khoyer dakh' latsyg evdekh uyed khoyer dakh' am'tan n'iregtun gezh khelekhiig bi sonsloo. or neg ulaan mor' garch irev. tuu-niig unasan negend delkhiigees enkh taivnyg bulaan avakh erkh bolon khumuus biye biyee alakhyg soyerkhson bogood tuund tom ild ogson baiv. tuuniig gurav dakh' lat-syg evdekhed, gurav dakh' am'tan n'ireg-tun gekhiig bi sonsov. kharagtun, bi negen khar mor' kharlaa. tuuniig unasan negen n' gartaa khos dens bar'san baiv. neg dyenart neg khemzhuur ulaan buudai, neg dyenart gurvan khemzhuur arvai bolno. tos bolon darsyg buu suitge gezh dorvon am'tny dundaas garakh met duug bi sonsov. tuu-niig dorov dekh latsyg evdekhediregtun gekh

dorov dekh am'tny duug bi sonsov. kharagtun, bi tsaiyar nogoön mor' kharlaa. tuunii unasan negnii nerig ukhel gedeg bogood ukhegsdiin oron tuunii dagazh bailaa. delkhiin dorovnii negiin erk' medel tedend ogogdozh, ild, olsgolon, takhal, gazryn zerleg araatuudaar khonoov. tuunii tav dakh' latsyg evdekh uyed, burkhany ug bolon oorsdiin sakhisan gerchlees bolzh alagdsan khumuusiin sunsuudiig takhilyn shireen door baikhg bi kharav. ted changa duugaarariun ba unen ezen, ta khedii khurtel shuukhgui, gazar deer nutaglagchdaas bidnii tsusny oshoog avakhg bi baikh yum be? gezh khashkhiran bailaa. tedend tus burd n' tsagaan deel ogson baiv. orsodtei n' adil alagdakh yestoi khamtran zutgechid bolon akh duusiinkh n' too guitsekh khurtel dakhizh tur zuur amrakh yestoi gezh tedend khelsen azhee. tuunii zurgaa dakh' latsyg evdekh uyed bi kharzh bailaa. asar khuchtei gazar khodlolt bolzh, nar khyalgasaar khisen taar met kharlazh, sar bukheldee tsus met ulaan bolov. khuchtei salkhi segsrekhed bolovsroogui zhimsee inzhriin mod khayalakh adil tengeriin odod delkhi deer unazh, khuilsan khuilmal nom lugaa adil tenger ch zaagdan salzh, aliv uuls, arluud ch bairnaasaa khodolson bailaa. delkhiin khaad, aguu khumuus, myangatyn darga nar, bayachuud, khuchtenuud, bool khiigeed choloot khun bur agui bolood uulsyn khavtsald nuugdatsgaazh, uuls ba khadan tsokhionuudad khandanbidnii deer unazh, bidniig sentiid zalragchiin nuurnees, khurgany uur khilengees daldlaach. tednii uur khilengiin aguu odor n' irzhee. khen tesezh chadakh ve? getsgeev.

7

uunii daraa bi delkhiin dorvon ontsogt zogson, gazar deer ch, tengis deer ch, yamar ch modon deer salkhi salkhilulakhguin tuld delkhiin dorvon salkhiig barikh dorvon tenger elchiig kharav. bi mon am'd burkhany tamgatai oor negen tenger elch naran mandakh zugees garch irekhiig kharav. gazar, tengist khonool uchruulakh erkhtei dorvon tenger elchid khandan tereer changa duugaar khashkhiran burkhanykhaa booluudyn dukhan deer bidniig tamga dartal gazart ch, tengist ch, modond ch buu khonool uchruul khemeev. tamgaluulsan khumuusiin toog bi sonsov. izrailiin khovguudiin ovog burees tamgaluulsan khumuusiin too neg zuun dochin dorvon myanga baiv. iudagiin ovgoos arvan khoyer myanga tamgaluulsan bogoodryeubyenii ovgoos arvan khoyer myanga, gadyn ovgoos arvan khoyer myanga, ashyeryn ovgoos arvan khoyer myanga, naf-taliin ovgoos arvan khoyer myanga, man-

assyegin ovgoos arvan khoyer myanga, simyeony ovgoos arvan khoyer myanga, lyevii ovgoos arvan khoyer myanga, issakharyn ovgoos arvan khoyer myanga, zyebuluny ovgoos arvan khoyer myanga, iosyefyn ovgoos arvan khoyer myanga, byeniaminy ovgoos arvan khoyer myangan khun tamgaluulsan bailaa. kharagtun, uunii daraa namaig kharakhad, sentiin omno bolon khurgany omno zogson, tsagaan deel omsson, gartaa dalduu modny nailzuur bar'san, undesten burees, bukh ovgoos, bukh ard tumnees, bukh kheltnees irsen ui olon khun baiv. khen ch tedniig toolzh chadamgui azhee. ted changa duugaaravral bol sentiid zalragch bidnii burkhand ba khurgand baidag geed khashkhirch bailaa. senti, akhlagchid bolon dorvon am'tny ergen toirond bukh tenger elch nar zogsozh bailaa. ted sentiin omno nuureeree unaad burkhand morgozh, amyen. magtaal, aldar, mergen ukhaan, talarkhal, khundetgel, khuch chadal ba sur khuch n' bidnii burkhand uyeiin uyed baikh boltugai. amyen getsgeev. akhlagchdyn neg n' khar-iulzh, nadaad khandantsagaan deeltei edgeer khumuus khen be? ted khaanaas irsen be? gelee. bi tuundezen min', ta medne gekhed ter nadadedgeer n' ulemzh ikh zovlongoos garch iregsed bogood ted khurgany tsusaar deele ugaazh, tsagaan bolgozhee. tiimees ted burkhany sentiin omno baidag bogood tuunii sum dotor odor shonogui tuund uilchildeg yum. sentiid zalragch asraaraa tedniig deeguur n' burkhe. ted tsaashid olsokh ch ugui, tsangakh ch ugui. ted narand sharagdakh ch ugui, yamar ch khaluund khalakh ch ugui. yaagaad gevel sentiin gold baigaa khurga tedniig khariulakh bogood amiin usny bulguud uruu khot-lokh bolno. burkhan tednii nudnees ursakh nulims buriig archikh bolno gelee.

8

tuunii doloo dakh' latsyg evdekhed barag khagas tsag tengert chiv chimeegui bolov. burkhany omno zogsokh doloon tenger elchiig bi kharav. tedend doloon buree ogson bailaa. altan boipor bar'san oor negen tenger elch irzh, takhilyn shireenii derged zogsov. tuund ikh khemzheeenii ut-laga ogogdzhee. ingesner ter tenger elch tuunii sentiin omno baisan takhilyn altan shireen deer bukh ariun khunii zalbirluud-tai khamt orgokh azhee. utlagyn utaa ariun khumuusiin zalbirluudyn khamt tenger elchiin garaas garch burkhany omno suu-naglav. tegeed tenger elch boiporyg avch takhilyn shireenii galaar duurgeed, delkhi uruu khayasand, tengeriin duu, nizhigneen, ayangyn gyalbaa, gazar khodlolt dagaldav. doloon bureetei doloon tenger elch bureegee tatakhad beltgev. ekhniikh n' bureegee

tattal, tsustai kholildson monдор, gal bii bolzh delkhii uruu khayagdav. delkhiiin guravny neg n' shatazh, moddyn guravny neg shatazh, bukh nogoon ovs shatlaa. khoyer dakh' tenger elch bureegee tattal, galaar shatazh bui asar tom uul met yum tengist khayagdav. tengisiin guravny neg n' tsus bolzh, tengis dotorkh am'tai am'tdyn guravny neg n' ukhez, usan ongotnuudyn guravny neg n' sonov. gurav dakh' tenger elch bureegee tattal, bambar met shatazh bui aguu tom od tengerees unav. ter od gol mornii guravny neg deer bolon usny ekh bulguud deer unazhee. ter odny nerii ag' gedeg bogood usny guravny neg n' ag' bolov. us gashuun bolson tul olon khun usnaas bolzh ukhetsgeelee. dorov dekh tenger elch bureegee tattal, narny guravny neg, sarny guravny neg bolon oddyn guravny neg n' tsokhigdov. ingesneer tedgeeriin guravny neg n' kharankhuilakh bogood odriin guravny neg n' gerelgui bolzh, shoniinkh ch mon adil bolokh azhee. tegeed bi tengeriin dunduur nisezh bui negen burgediig kharlaa. ter buree tatakha gurvan tenger elchiin uldeed bui bureen duu bii tul delkhiiid nutaglagsad zolgui yee, zolgui yee, zolgui yee! gezh changa duugaar khelekhiig bi sonsov.

9

tav dakh' tenger elch bureegee tattal tengerees delkhii uruu unasan odyg bi kharav. ter odond yeroolgui nukhnii tulkuhuriig ogson bailaa. nookh od yeroolgui nukhiig neetel, asar tom zuukhny utaa met utaa nukhnees garav. nukhnii utaanaas bolzh nar, agaar kharankhuillaa. utaanaas tsartaanuud gazar deer garch irlee. gazryn khilentset khorkhoinuudyn khuch shig khuchiig tedend ogson baizhee. delkhiiin ovs no-goond ch, yamar ch nogoon yumand ch bolon modond ch khor uchrulzh bolokhgui gezh tedend khelsen azhee. zovkhon dukhan deeree burkhany tamgagui kumuust bolokh yum. tedniig alakhgui, kharin tavan saryn tursh tarchilgakhgy tsartaanuudad zovshoorson baiv. tednii tarchilgalt n' khilentset khorkhoi khuniig khatgakhad tarchilgadagtai adil yum. ter odruded khumuus ukhliig khaikh bogood tuunniig olokhgui. ted ukhekhiig khusevch ukhel tednees zugtana. tsartaanuudyn dur n' tulaldaand beltgedgsen mor'd met bailaa. tolgoi deeree alt shig titem met yumtai, nuur n' khunii nuur shig baiv. tednii us n' emegtei khuniikh shig bogood tednii shud n' arslangiin shud shig baiv. ted tomor tsezhivch met tsezhivchetei baisan. tednii dalavchnykh n' duu chimee tulaldaand orokhoor davkhildazh bui olon mor'd tereg-nii duu chimeetei adil bailaa. ted khilentset khorkhoinkhtoi adil suul, khatguurtai yum.

kumuust tavan saryn tursh khor uchrul-lakh khuch tednii suulend n' baidag. ted oorsdiig n' zakhirdag khaantai bogood ter n' yeroolgui gunii tenger elch azhee. tuunii ner n' yevryeiger abaddon, gryeeker apolluon yum. ekhni gai totgor ongorloo. kharagtun, uunii daraa bas khoyer gai totgor aisui. zurgaa dakh' tenger elch bureegee tattal, burkhany omno baigaa takhilyn altan shireenii dorvon evrees negen duu garakhgy bi sonsson bogood ter n' buree bar'san zurgaa dakh' tenger elchid khandanaguu ikh yevfrat mornii derged khulegdsen dorvon tenger elchiig sulla gev. tegeed kumuusiin guravny negiig khonoolgokhoor ter tsag, odor, sar, zhiliin toloo beltgedgsen baisan dorvon tenger elch sullagdav. mor't tsergiin too n' khoyer zuun saya azh. bi tednii toog sonsov. tiinkhuu bi uzegdel dotor mor'dyg bolon galyn, bor ulaan, khukhriin ongotei tsezhivchetei mor'tonguudyg kharlaa. mor'dyn tolgoi n' arslangiin tolgoi shig bogood amnaas n' gal, utaa, khukher savsana. tednii amnaas garsan gal, utaa, khukher buyuu edgeer gurvan gamshgaas bolzh kumuusiin guravny neg n' khonoogdsen bailaa. uchr n' mor'dyn khuch n' tednii aman dotor ba suulend n' baiv. tednii suul n' mogoi adil bogood tolgoitoi azhee. ted tuugeeree khor khonool uchruldag baina. edgeer gamshguudaar khonoogdoogui uldsen kumuus n' garynkhay uilsed ch gemshsengui. tegeed chotgoruuded bolon kharzh, sonsozh, yavzh chaddagui altan, mongon, guulin, chuluun, modon shuteenuuded morgokhoo bol'songui. ted khun alsandaa ch, id shidende ch, zavkhairsandaa ch, khulgai khiisende ch gemshsengui.

10

uuleer khuvtsaslasan, khuchit oor negen tenger elch tengerees buun irekhiig bi kharlaa. tuunii tolgoi deer solongo baisan bogood tuunii nuur n' nar met, khol n' galan bagana met baiv. gart n' delgesen byatskhan nom baiv. ter baruun kholoo tengis deer, zuun kholoo gazar deer taviad, arslan khurkhekhech adil changa duugaar khashkhirav. tuuniig khashkhirakhad doloon ayangyn nizhigdeen duu gargalaa. doloon ayanga nizhignekhed bi bichikh getel tengereesdoloon ayangyn nizhigdeenii yar'san yumsyg bituumzhil. tedgeeriig buu bich gekh duu garakhgy sonsov. tengis, gazar deer zogsokhyg n' minii kharsan monokh tenger elch baruun garaa tenger ood orgood, tenger bolood tuun dekh zuilsii, gazar bolood tuun dekh zuilsii, tengis bolood tuun dekh zuilsii buteesen uyeiin uyed am'd baigch tuugeer tangaraglantsaashid saatakhgui gev. kharin doloo dakh' tenger elchiin duu garakh

odruud buyuu buree tatakhi uyed oriin booluud bolokh esh uzuulegchded tuunii tunkhaglasanchlan burkhany nuuts n' togsono. tengerees minii sonsson monookh duu dakhin nadtai yar'zhyav. tengis, gazar deer zogsogch tenger elchiin gar dakh' delgesen byatskhan nomyg av gekhiig bi sonsloo. bi byatskhan nomoo nadad og geseer tenger elch uruu ochiv. ter nadaduuniig av. uuniig id. ene chinii khodoodyg khorsgokh bolovch amand chin' zogiin bal met amttai baikh bolno gekhed bi tenger elchiin garaas byatskhan nomyg avaad idlee. ter amand maan' zogiin bal met amttai baisan bolovch idsenii daraa khodoodyg min' khorsgov. ted nadadchi olon ard tumen, undestnuud, kheltnuud bolon khaadyn tukhai dakhizh esh uzuulekh yestoi gezh khellee.

11

tegeed nadad tayag met khuls ogoodbos. burkhany sumiig bolon takhilyn shireeg khemzh. dotor n' morgogsdiiig tool. sumiin gadna baigaa khashaag n' orkhi. tuuniig buu khemzh. yaagaad gevel tuuniig undestnuuded ogson yum. ted ariun khotyg dochin khoyer saryn tursh khol doroo gishgechikh bolno. bi khoyer gerchdee soyerkhono. ted taar omsood myanga khoyer zuun zharan khonogiin tursh esh uzuulekh bolno gev. edgeer n' delkhiin ezenii omno bui khoyer chidun mod, khoyer denluunii suur' yum. kherev khen negen n' tedniig khorlokhyg khussel, tednii amnaas gal garch, daisnuudaa zalgina. kherev khen negen n' tedniig khorlokhyg khussen bol ter khun ingezh alagdakh yestoi. orsdiinkhoo esh uzuulekh odrudiin turshid ted boroo oruulakhguin tuld tengeriig khaakh khuch tedgeert bii. tedend usyg tsus bolgokh, khussen uyedee zuil buriin gamshgaar delkhiig tsokhikh khuch bii. tedniig gerchleee duusgakhad yeroolgui gunees garch iregh negen araatan tedentei tulaldazh, tedniig diilzh alakh bolno. tednii tsogt-sos n', sunsnii khuv'd sodom ba yegipyet gezh nerlegddag aegu khotyn gadumzhind khevtekh bolno. tend mon tednii ezen tsovdlogdson bilee. ard tumen, ovguud, kheltnuud, undestnuudees irsen khumuus tednii tsogtssyg gurvan khonog khagasyin tursh kharakh bogood tednii tsogtssyg bulshind tavikhyg zovshoorokhgui. delkhii deer nutaglagsad tednees bolzh bayarlan khoorch tsengetsgeene. ted neg negendee beleg ilgeene. uchir n' ene khoyer esh uzuulegch delkhii deer nutaglagsdyg tarchilgasan yum. gurvan khonog khagasyin daraa burkhanaas amiin am'sgal garch tednii dotor orokhod ted khol deeree zogsov. tedniig kharzh baisan khumuusiig ulemzhiin aidas nomorloo. tengerees changa duu garchnaashaa

garaad ir gezh oorsdod n' khelekhiig ted sonsov. ted uulen dotor tenger ood oodloo. daisnuud n' tedniig kharav. ter tsagt asar khuchtei gazar khodlolt bolzh, khotyn aravny neg n' nurlaa. gazar khodloltond doloon myangan khun ukhsen bogood uldsen n' ain surdezht tengeriin burkhand aldryg orgov. khoyer dakh' gai totgor ongorloo. kharagtun, gurav dakh' gai totgor darui aisui. doloo dakh' tenger elch bureege tattal, tengert yertontsiin khaanchlal n' bidnii ezenii bolon tuunii khristiin khaanchlal bolson. ter uyeiin uyed khaanchilna gekh changa duu garlaa. burkhany omno oor oorsdiin sentiid suugch khorin dorvon akhlagchid nuureeree unazh, burkhand morgozh baigaa, baisan, togs khuchit ezen burkhan min' ee, tand bid talarkhal orgoye. yaagaad gevel ta oriin aguu ikh khuchee avch, khaanchilzh ekhellee. undestnuud khilegnesen bogood tany uru khilen irsen. ukhegsdiig shuukh tsag bolon tany booluud bolokh esh uzuulegchid ba ariun khumuust, tany nerees emeegch ikh, бага khumuust shagnalyg n' ogch, mon delkhiig ustgagchdyg ustgakh tsag irlee gelee. tenger dekh burkhany sum neegdsen baiv. tuunii gereenii avdar sum dotor kharagdav. tegtel ayanga gyalban, nurgelzh, tenger duugarch, gazar khodlon, tom monдор буулаа.

12

tengert negen ulemzhiin temdeg uzegdev. naryg omsson, khol doroo sar, terguun deeree arvan khoyer odny titemtei negen emegtei khevlidee urtei baisan bogood torokhoor ovdozh, shanalsandaa khashkhirlaa. tengert oor temdeg uzegdev. kharagtun, doloon tolgoitoy, arvan evertai aguu tom ulaan luu baina. tolgoinuud deer n' doloon titem baikh azh. tuunii suul n' tengeriin oddyn guravny negiig shavkhuurdazh, delkhii deer unagav. luu emegteig tormogts khuukhdiig n' zalgikhyn tuld torokh gezh bui emegtein omno zogsloo. ter emegtei bukh undestniig tomar tayagaar zakhirakh eregtei khuukhed torulev. khuug burkhand, tuunii sentiid ood avaachlaa. nookh emegtei burkhany beldsen gazar bukhii tsol uruu zugtav. tend tuuniig myanga khoyer zuun zharan khonogiin tursh tezheekh yum. tengert dain bolov. mikhayel bolon tuunii tenger elch nar luutai tulaldlaa. luu bolon tuunii tenger elch nar tulaldaad, tedend khuch dutsan bogood tedend tengert baikh gazar oldsongui. nookh aguu tom luu buyuu bukh yertontsiig mekhlegch diavol ba satan gegddag ernnii mogoi doosh khayagdav. ter delkhii uruu khayagdlaa. tuunii khamt tenger elch nar n' ch doosh khayagdav. bi tengert changa duugaar ingezh khelekhiig sonsov. burkhany

omno akh duusiig maan' odor shonogui buruutgadag tedniig buruutgagch doosh khayagdsan uchraas edugee bidnii burkhany avral, khuch, khaanchlal ba tuunii khristiin erkh medel khurch irlee. ted tuuniig khurgany tsus, oorsdiin gerccheliin ugeer yalzhee. ted ukhen ukhtlee amia khairlaagui yum. tiimees tenger ee, tend nutaglagsad aa, bayarlan khoodrogtun. gazar ba tengis zolgui yee! yaagaad gevel diavol uelmzh ikh uur khilenteigeer ta nar uruu buuzh irsen. ort n' boginokhon khugatsaa baigaag ter medezh baigaa. luu delkhii uruu khayagdsanaa kharaad, khuu toruelsen onookh emegteig moshgoloo. emegteig tsold ooriinkh n' gazart nisezh ochuulakhyn tuld tuund asar tom burgediin khoyer dalavch ogov. emegtei tend moginoos als baizh neg uye ba khoyer uye, khagas uyed tezheegdsen yum. emegteig golyn usaar ursgakhyn tuld tuunii araa mogoi amnaasaa gol met usyg gargazh ursgav. gazar emegteid tuslan, amaa neezh luuny amnaasaa ursgasan golyg zalgilaa. luu monookh emegteid khilegnezh, burkhany khuuliudyg bolon yesusiin gerccheliig sakhidag, emegtein busad ur udamtai n' daitakhaar yavav. ter tengisiin ergiin elsen deer zogsloo.

13

arvan evertai, doloon tolgoitai araan tengisees garch irekhiig bi kharav. ter evruud deeree arvan titemtei, tolgoinuud deeree burkhanyg doromzhiloon nerstei bailaa. minii kharsan ter araan irvestei adil bogood khol n' baavgainkh shig, am n' arslangiinkh shig baiv. luu tuund ooriin khuch ba sentii, asar ikh erkh medliig ogov. tuunii tolgoinuudyn neg n' aluulchikhsan yum shig baysnyg kharlaa. ukhliin sharkh n' edgesen baiv. delkhii dayaraa gaikhshirch, araatny araa dagaalaa. luu araatand erkh medlee ogson tul ted luund morgov. ted araatand morgoodkhen ene araatny adil yum be? khen tuuntei dain khiizh chadakh yum be? getsgeev. aguu yumsyg bolon doromzhilolyg khelegch amyg tuund ogson bogood dochin khoyer saryn tursh uildekh erkh medliig tuund ogson azh. ter amaa neen burkhanyg doromzhilzh, tuunii ner, tuunii asar buyuu tengert nutaglagsdyg doromzhlov. ariun khumuustei dain khiizh, tedniig yalakh n' tuund ogogdson bogood alivaa ovog, ard tumen, khelten, undestnuudiig zakhirakh erkh medliig ch tuund ogson bailaa. alagdsan khurgany amiin nomd yertontsiin suurias khoish ner n' bichigdeegui delkhii deer nutaglagch bukh khun tuund morgono. kherev chikhtei khun baival sonsogut. kherev khen negen n' barigdash tavilantai bol barigdana. kherev khen negen n' ildeer aldag bol

ter ildeer aluulakh yestoi. end ariun khumuusiin tevcheer, itgel baina. gazar dooroos oor negen araan garch irekhiig bi kharav. ter araan khurga met khoyer evertai bogood luu met yariv. ter ankhy araatny omno bukh erkh medliig n' kheregzhuuldeg. tegeed delkhii bolood tend nutaglagsdyg ukhliin sharkh n' edgesen ankhy araatand morguuldeg azhee. ter aguu temdguudiig uilddeg todiigui khumuusiin omno tengerees gazart gal buulgadag. nookh araatny omno buteekh temdguud n' tuund ogogdson tul ildnii sharkhtai atlaa amilsan araatand zoriulan khorong butee gezh delkhii deer nutaglagsad khelen, tereer delkhii deer nutaglagsdyg mekheldeg. tuund araatny khorogt am'sgal ogokh n' ogogdzhee. ingesneer terkhuu araatny khorong yar'zh, araatny khorogt morgodoggui bukh khuniig aluulakh yum. tereer tom zhizhig, bayan yaduu, choloot khiieged bool khumuusiin bolon bugdiin baruun garan deer n', esvel dukhan deer n' temdeg taviulsnaar temdeg, araatny ner, esvel neriinkh n' tootai khunees oor neg ch khun khudaldazh, khudaldan avch chadakhgui bolokh azhee. end mergen ukhaan baina. ukhaantai negen n' araatny toog bodogtun. uchir n' ene n' khunii too bogood tuunii too bol zurgaan zuun zharan zurgaa yum.

14

kharagtun, sion uulan deer khurga zogs-zh baikhyg bi kharlaa. dukhan deeree tuunii ner ba etsegiinkh n' ner bicheestei zuun dochin dorvon myangan khun tuuntei khamt bailaa. asar ikh usny chimee, khuchit yangyn nurgeon shig duu tengerees sonsogdloo. minii sonsson duu bol bosoo yatgachid yatgaar toglozh bui egshig aya met bailaa. ted sentiin omno bolon dorvon am'tan, mon akhlagchdyn omno shine duu duulav. delkhiiees khudaldazh avagdsan zuun dochin dorvon myangan khunees oor khen ch ter duug surch chadsangui. ted bol oorsdigoo emseer buzarlauigui khumuus yum. uchir n' ted ariun azh. ted bol khurgyg khaashaa ch yavsan, tuuniig dagadag khumuus. tedniig burkhan bolon khurgany tolookh ankhy ur zhims bolgon khumuusiin dundaas khudaldan avsan azhee. tednii amnaas yamar ch khudal oldsongui. ted gem zemgui. tengeriin dunduur oor negen tenger elch nisezh yavakhyg bi kharav. gazar deer suugchid ba alivaa undesten, ovog, khelten, ard tumend tunkhaglakh monkhiiin sain medee tuund baina. ter changa duugaarburkhanaas emeegtun. tuund aldryg orgo. yaagaad gevel tuunii shuukh tsag irchikheed baina. tenger ba gazryg, tengis ba usny undarguudyg buteesen tuund morgotsgoo gelee. or negen tenger elch buyuu

khoyer dakh' n' araas n' daganagu vavilon, ooriinkhoo sadar samuuni tachaa-lynn darsnaas bukh undestend uulgasan ter nurlaa, nurlaa gezh bailaa. or negen tenger elch buyuu gurav dakh' n' tedniig dagan, changa duugaarkherev khen araatan bolon khorogt n' morgozh, dukhan deeree, esvel gar deeree temdeg avna, ter khun burkhany uur khilengiin darsyg mon uukh bolno. ene n' tuunii uur khilengiin ayagand shingeelgui khol'son dars yum. ter khun ariun tenger elch naryn ba khurgany omno gal, khukher dotor zovzh tarchilna. tednii zovlon tarchlany utaa uyeiin uyed suunaglana. araatan ba tuunii khorogt morgogsod, tuunii neriin temdgiig khuleen avagch alivaa khun odor ch, shono ch amrakhgui. burkhany tushaaluud khiigeed yesut itgekh itgeliig sakhidag ariun khumuusiin tevcheer end baina. odoonoos ekhlen ezen dotor ukhegsed n' yerooltei yee! gezh bichigtun gekh duu tengerrees garakhyg bi sonsov. sunstiim ee, ted azhlaasaa salzh amrag. uchir n' uils n' tedniig dagadag gezh ailddag. uzeg-tun, bi negen tsaagan uul kharav. tergoun deeree altan titemtei, mutartaa khurts khaduurtai, khunii khuutei adil negen n' ter uulen deer zalarch bailaa. or negen tenger elch sumees garch irzh, uulen deer zalraghid khandankhaduura ilgee. delkhiin taria bolovsorch, urgats khuraakh tsag bolson tul khadazh avaach gezh changa duugaar khashkhirch baina. uulen deer zalragch khaduura delkhii deeguur shirvesend delkhii khuraagdsan bailaa. tenger dekh sumees oor negen tenger elch garch irev. tuund bas khurts khaduur baiv. galyg zakhirakh khuchtei oor tenger elch takhilyn shireenees garch ireed, khurts khaduurtai tenger elchid khandankhurts khaduura ilgee. uzem n' bolovsorson tul delkhiin usan uzmiin modnoos uzmiin bagtsyg khuraagaach gezh changa duugaar duudan khelev. tenger elch khaduura delkhii uruu shirvezh, delkhiin usan uzmiin bagtsyg khuraagaad, tedgeeriig burkhany uur khilengiin aguu ikh shakhuurgad khayalaa. shakhuurga n' khotyn gadna shakhagdazh, shakhuurgaas tsus garch moriny khaazaart khurem, myanga zurgaan zuun stadia gazar urslaa.

15

bi tengert aguu bogood gaikhaltai oor negen temdgiig kharav. etssin doloon gamshig bukhii doloon tenger elch baiv. yaagaad gevel tedgeereer burkhany uur khilen togsoson yum. bi galtai kholildson shilen tengis met zuiliig, mon araatan ba tuunii khorogtei n', tuunii neriin tootoi n' temtseldsen temtseld yalsan khumuus burkhany bosoo yatgyg bariad terkhuu shilen tengis deer zogsozh baikhyg kharav. ted burkhany bool

mosyegiin duug bolon khurgany duug duulav.togs khuchit ezen burkhan min'tany uils aguu bogood gaikhaltai.undestnuudiin khaan tany zamuud zovt bogood unen. o, ezen, tanaas emeeekhgui,neriig tan' aldarshuulakhgui khen baikh ve'uchir n' zovkhon ta ariun bilee.bukh undesten tany omno irzh, morgono.uchir n' tany zovt uils ilchlegdsen. uunii daraa namaig khartal tenger dekh gerchleliin asryn sum neegdev. tseverkhen bogood gyalalzsan maalingan khuvtsastai, tseezheeree altan bus buselsen, doloon gamshigtai doloon tenger elch sumees garch irlee. dorvon am'tny neg n' uyeiin uyed am'dragch burkhany uur khilengeer duuren doloon altan ayagyg doloon tenger elchid ogov. burkhany aldraas bolon tuunii khuchnees garakh utaagaar sum duurev. doloon tenger elchiin doloon gamshig duusakh khur-tel sumd khen ch nevterch chadsangui.

16

sumees doloon tenger elchidyavagtun, burkhany uur khilengiin doloon ayagataig delkhii deer asga gezh changa duugaar khelekhii bi sonsov. ekhniikh n' yavzh ayagataigaa delkhii deer asgav. aaratny temdegtei bolon tuunii khorogt morgoson khumuust muukhai, khortoi yar garav. khoyer dakh' n' ayagataigaa tengist asgalaa. tengis n' ukhsen khunii tsus met bolokhod tuun dotorkh am'd yum bukhnen ukhev. gurav dakh' n' ayagataigaa gol moron bolon usny undarguud deer asgasand, tsus bolloo. usny tenger elcho, ariun negen min', ta edgeeriig shuusen tul, baigaa, baisan ta zovt yum. yaagaad gevel ted ariun khumuusiin ba esh uzuulegchdiin tsusyg ursgav. ta tedend uulgakhaar tsus ogson. tedniig ingevel zokhino gekhiig bi sonsov. takhilyn shireetiim ee, togs khuchit ezen burkhan min', tany shuult bol unen bogood zovt gekhiig bi sonsov. dorov dekh n' ayagataigaa naran deer asgalaa. khumuusiig galaar toonokhiig tuund zovshoorchee. khumuus shatam khaluunaar toonogdsen ch edgeer gamshguudyg zakhirakh erkhtei burkhany neriig dorumzhiloo. ted tuund aldryg orgoye khemeen gemshsengui. tav dakh' n' ayagataigaa aaratny sentii deer asgav. tuunii khaanchlal kharankhui bolzh, ted ovdsondoo khelee khazalzh, zovuur, sharkhnaasaa bolzh tengeriin burkhanyg dorumzhlov. ted oorsdiinkhoo uilsed gemshsengui. zurgaa dakh' n' ayagataigaa aguu ikh yevfrat morond asgasand us n' shirgev. ingesneer nar mandakh zugees irekh khaaad zam beltgegedkh yum. luuny amnaas, aaratny amnaas, khuuramch esh uzuulegchiin amnaas melkhii shig gurvan buzar suns garakhyg bi kharav. uchir n' ted bol temdguudiig uilden, togs khuchit

burkhany aguu odriin daind khamtad n' tsugluulakhaar bukh delkhiin khaad deer garch ochikh chotgoruudiin sunsnuud yum. (kharagtun, bi khulgaich shig irne. seruun baizh, khuvtssaa sakhidag khun yerooltei yee! es tegvel, ter khun nutsgen yavzh, ichguuriig n' khumuus kharakh vii.) ted khaadyg yevryeigeer kharmagyedon gegddeg gazart tsugluulav. doloo dakh' n' ayagataigaa agaart asgav. sum dotroos sentiineesene duuslaa gekh changa duu garav. tsakhilgaan gyalbazh, duu garch, ayanga buuzh, gazar asar khuchteih khodlov. khuniig delkhii deer baikh bolsnoos khoish bolzh baigaagui tiim khuchteih, tiim aguu gazar khodloht bolov. aguu khot gurban kheseg bolon khuvaagdazh, undestnuudiin khotuud nurav. aguu ikh vavilon burkhany omno dursagdsan uchraas burkhan oriin dogshin uur khilengiin darsny ayagyg tuund ogov. aral bur zugtazh, uuls oldsongui. neg talant zhintei asar tom monдруud khumuusiin deer tengerees buukhad mon-driin gamshgaas bolzh khumuus burkhanyg doromzhlov. uchir n' uunii gamshig ulemzh aguu bailaa.

17

doloon ayagatai doloon tenger elchiin neg n' irzh nadtai yariltsannaash ir. ikh usny deer suukh aguu yankhnyg shuukh shuul-tiig bi chamd kharuul"ya. delkhiin khaad ter emtei zavkhairlyg uilden, delkhii deer nuta-glagsad tuunii zavkhairlyn darsnaas uuzh sogtuurtsgaav gev. tenger elch namaig suns dotro tsold avchrav. bi doloon tol-goitoi, arvan evertei, doromzhlolyn nerseer duuren chas ulaan araatan deer suukh ne-gen emegteig kharlaa. ter emegtei nil ya-gaan bolon chas ulaan ongiin khuvtsastai bogood alt, unet chuluud, suvdaar goye-son baiv. ter zhigshuurt yums bolon ooriin zavkhairlyn buzar yumsaar duuren altan khundagyg gartaa bar'zhee. tuunii dukhan deer delkhiin yankhnuudyn ba zhigshuurt yumsyn ekh aguu ikh vavilon gesen nu-ts ner bichigdsen baiv. ter em ariun khumuusiin tsusnaas bolon yesusiig gerchlegchdiin tsusnaas uugaad sogtokhyg bi kharav.bi tuuniig kharaad, ikhed gaikhlaa. nookh tenger elch nadadchi yuund gaikhna ve? ene emegtein bolon tuuniig avch yavaa doloon tolgoitoi, arvan evertei araatny nuut-syg bi chamd khel'ye. chinii kharsan araatan n' baisan bolovch odoo baikhgui. ter yerool-gui gunees garch iren, suirel uruu yavakh gezh baina. yertontsiin suurias khoish amiin nomd ners n' bichigdeegui delkhii deer nuta-glagsad ter aaratnyg kharaad gaikhakh bolno. ter baisan bolovch odoo baikhgui, daraa irne. end mergen ukhaan bukhii oyuun sanaa baina. doloon tolgoi bol ter

emegtein suuzh baigaa doloon uul bogood doloon khaan yum. tav n' unasan bo-good neg n' baigaa. nogoo n' kharaakhan ireegui azh. ter irekhdee khoromkhon zuur saatakh yestoi. baisan, odoo baikhgui onookh araatan bol naim dakh' n' yum. ter bol onookh doloogiin neg n' bogood suirel uruu yavna. chinii kharsan arvan ever bol khaanchlalyg kharaakhan khuleen avaagui baigaa arvan khaan yum. gevch ted araataintai khamt neg tsagiin tursh khaad met erkh medliig khuleezh avna. ted neg zorilgotoi bogood oorsdiin khuch, erkh medliig araatan ogno. ted khurgany esreg dain kiiikh bogood khurga tedniig yalakh bolno. uchir n' ter bol ezdiin ezen, khaa-dyn khaan bilee. tuuntei khamt baigchid n' duudagdsan, songogdsan, itgemzhit kumuus yum gev. ter nadadyankhan emiin suuzh baigaa chinii kharsan us bol ard tu-men, khursan olon, undestnuud ba khelt-nuud yum. chinii kharsan arvan ever ba araatan n' yankhnyg uzan yadazh, tuuniig khoosuulzh, nutsgezh, makhan biyeig n' ideed, tuuniig galaar shataakh bolno. uchir n' burkhany ugs biyelegdekh khurtel niit-leg zorilgotoi baisnaar bolon araatan ted-nii khaanchlalyg ogsnoor burkhan oriinkhoo zorilgyg biyeleulekhiin tuld tednii zurkhend uuniig khiisen yum. chinii kharsan ter em bol delkhiin khaadyg khaanchlakh aguu khot mon gev.

18

uunii daraa aguu erkh medeltei oor negen tenger elch tengerees buukhyg bi kharav. delkhii tuunii tsog zhavkhlangaar gereltev. ter khuchit duugaar khashkhiranaguu vav-ilon nurlaa, nurlaa. tereer chotgoruudiin nutagladag gazar, buzar suns buriin orog-nokh gazar, bukh torliin buzar, zhigshuurt shuvuudyn uur bolson baina. uchir n' tu-unii zavkhairlyn tachaalyn darsnaas bukh undesten uuzh sogtotsgoozhee. delkhiin khaad tuuntei zavkhairch, delkhiin khu-daldaachid tuunii kheentser tansgiinkh n' khucheer bayazhitsgaav gev. bi tengerees oor neg duu garakhnyg sonsov.minii ard tumen, ta nar ter emiin nugluuded n' khamtragch bolokhguin tuld bolon tuunii gamshgiig khuleezh avakhguin tuld tuunees garagtun. yaagaad gevel tuunii nugluud n' tengert tultal oovorson bogood burkhan tu-unii gem buruug sanasan. tuunii tolsonchlon tuund butsaazh tol. uilsinkh n' daguu tu-und khoyer dakhin ikh butsaazh og. tuunii nairuulzh baisan ayagand n' khoyer dakhin ikh nairuulzh og. ter ooriigoo khichneen ikh aldarshuulzh, kheentser tansag baisnykh n' khemzhegeer tuund tarchlal, ui gashuug og. uchir n' ter zurkhendee bi khatan khaan met suudag. bi belevsen em bish bo-

good ui gashuug khezee ch uzekhgui gezh kheldeg. tiimees neg odor tuunii gamshig bolokh ukhel, gashuudal, olsgolon n' irne. tuuniig galaar shataana. yaagaad gevel tuuniig shuugch ezen burkhan khuchtei. tuuntei zavkhairan, kheentser tansag am'darsan delkhiin khaad tuuniig shatakhad garakh utaag kharaad uilzh, gashuudna. ted tuunii tarchlalaas aisandaa zaiduu zogsoodaguu khot, khuchit khot vavilon zolgui yee, zolgui yee! tsagiin dator shiitgel chin' irlee getsgeene. delkhiin khudaldaachid uilzh, tuunii toloo gashuudna. uchir n' tednii achaa baraag dakhizh khien ch khudaldazh avakhgui. achaa baraa n' gevel alt, mongo, erdenesiin chuluud, suvd, nariin maalinga, nil yagaan daavuu, torgo, chas ulaan daavuu, ankhiluun unertei torol buriin mod, zaany yasan edleluud, khamgiin unetei modoor ba zes, tomor, gantigaar khiisen yanz buriin edleluud, shants, khaluun nogoo, utlaga, ankhiluun unerten, gugel, dars, chidunuy tos, nariin guril, buudai, ukher, khon', mor'd, tereg, bool ba khunii am' baiv. setgel chin' khusen temuuldeg ur zhims chamaig orkhison. kheentser, tansag baisan bukh yums chamaig orkhin odson. tedgeer n' dakhizh oldokhgui. tuunees bayazhsan edgeer zuiliin khudaldaachid, tuunii tarchlalaas aisandaa zaiduu zogsood uilzh, gashuudan nariin maalinga, nil yagaan, chas ulaan khuvtsas omsson, alt bolon unet chuluunuud, suvdaar goyeson aguu khot zolgui yee, zolgui yee! iim ulemzh ikh bayalag gantskhan tsagiin dator suitgegdev getsgeene.usan ongotsny akhmad bur, zorchigh bur, dalaichin bur, tengiseer am' zuulgaa oldog bukhnen zaiduu zogsood galynkh n' utaag kharangaa,aguu ikh khottoi adil yamar khot baina ve? gezh khashkhirch bailaa. ted tolgoi deeree shoroo tsatsazh, uilzh, gashuudazh, khashkhiraldanaguu ikh khot, zolgui yee, zolgui yee! tengist usan ongotstoi bukhnen tuunii bayalgaar bayazhsan bilee. khot gants tsagiin dator suurlee. o, tenger ee, ariun khumuus ee, elch nar aa, esh uzuulegchid ee, ter khotyn ulmaas bayarlagtun. uchir n' burkhan ta naryn toloo tuuniig shiitgev gev. khuchit negen tenger elch teermiin asar tom chuluu shig chuluug avch tengis uruu chuluudangaaaguu khot vavilon iinkhuu khucheer doosh khayagdana. tegeed khoishid oldokhgui. bosoo yatgachid, khogzhimchid, bishguurchid, bureechdiin egshig ayalguu tsaashid chinii dator sonsogdokhgui. aliv urlalyg urlasan yamar ch darkhan chinii dator tsaashid oldokhgui. teermiin chimee chinii dator tsaashid sonsogdokhgui. denluunii gerel chinii dator tsaashid gereltekhgui. suit zaluu, suit busguin duu chinii dator tsaashid sonsogdokhgui. yaagaad gevel khudaldaachid chin' delkhiin aguu khumuus baisan. yaa-

gaad gevel id shidend chin' bukh undesten mekhlegdsen yum. esh uzuulegchid, ariun khumuusiin bolon delkhii deer alagdsan bukh khunii tsus chinii dotroos oldson yum gelee.

19

uunii daraa khursan olon tumnii duu met chimee tengert garakhgy bi sonsov. tedkhalyluyaa! avral, aldar, khuch n' bidnii burkhand baidag. yaagaad gevel tuunii shuult unen bogood zovt. uchir n' zavkhairlaaraa delkhiig yalzruulzh baisan ulemzhiin tom yankhnyg ter shiitgev. ter oriin booluudyn tsusny oshoog tuunees avsan gelee. khoyer dakh' udaagaa tedkhalyluyaa! tuunii utaa n' uyeiin uyed suunaglana gev. khorin dorvon akhlagch bolon dorvon am'tan unaazh, sentiid zalragch burkhand morgozhamyen. khallyeluyaa! gev. sentiinees duu garchtuunii bukh booluud aa, tuunees emeegch ikh, бага khumuus ta nar bidnii burkhand magtaalyg orgo gev. khursan olon tumnii duu khoooli shig, ikh usny shuugian shig, khuchit ayangyn nurgeen shig duu garakhgy bi sonsov.khallyeluyaa! togs khuchit ezen [bidnii] burkhan khaanchildag. bayarlan khoorch, bayasan tsengezh, tuund aldryg n' orgotsgooye. uchir n' khurgany khurim bolzh, tuunii suit busgui oorigoo beldev. tereer gyalalzsan, tseverkhen nariin maalingaar khuvtsaslakh bolzhee. uchir n' terkhuu nariin maalinga bol ariun khumuusiin zovt uils yum. ter nadadkhurgany khurimyn zoogond urigdagad yerooltei yee! gezh bichigtun geedegeer n' burkhany unen ugs mon gelee. namaig tenger elchid morgokhoor khold n' unasand ter nadadingesnii khereggui. bi bol chinii bolon yesusiin gerchlelei akh duusiin chin' khamtran zutgegch bool bilee. burkhand morgo. uchir n' yesusiin gerchlel bol esh uzuulegchiin suns mon gev. bi tenger neegdseniig kharlaa. kharagtun, tend tsagaan zusmiin mor' bailaa. tuun deer suusan n' itgemzhit bogood unen gesen nertei bogood zov shudargaaraa shuuzh daitdag. tuunii melmi n' galyn dol shig, terguun deer n' olon titem baina. oroos n' oor khien ch medekhgui ner deer n' bicheestei bailaa. ter tsusand duregdsen deel omszhee. tuunii neriig burkhany ug gedeg azhee. tsagaan ongotei tseverkhen, nariin maalingan khuvtsas omsson, tenger dekh daichid tsagaan zusmiin mor'd unan tuuniig dagazh baiv. tuunii amnaas n' khurts selem tsukhuikh agaad tuugeer ter undestnuudiig ustgakh yum. ter undestnuudiig tomor tayagaar zakhirakh bolno. tereer togs khuchit burkhany dogshin uur khilengiin darsan shakhuurggy shakna. ter deel bolon guyan deeree khaadyn khaan, ezdiin ezen gezh bichsen nertei azhee. naran

deer negen tenger elchiin zogsozh baikhyg bi kharav. ter changa duugaar khashkhiran tengeriin dunduur nisezh bui bukh shuvuudadirtsgee. burkhany ikh zoogon deer chulagatun. ingesneer ta nar khaadyn makh, myangatyn darga naryn makh, khuchit ersiin makh, mor'd bolood mor'tonguudyn makhyg, erkh choloot khumuus ba boolchudyn, ikh бага bukh khunii makhyg idekh yum khemeen khelev. mor' unasan tuunii esreg bolon daichdynkh n' esreg daitakhaar tsuglasan araatan bolood gazryn khaad, tednii daichdyg bi kharav. nookh araatan bolood tuuntei khamt khuuramch esh uzuulegch barigdav. ene khuuramch esh uzuulegch n' araatny omno temdguudiig uildseneeree araatny temdgiig khuleen avsan khumuus bolon araatny khoroht morgoson khumuusiig mekhelsen yum. ter khoyeryg am'daar n' shatazh bui khukhertei galt nuurt khayav. busad n' mor' unasan negenii amnaas tsukhuikh selmend alagsan bogood bukh shuvuud tednii makhand tsadav.

20

gartaa yeroolgui gunii tulkhuur, asar tom ginzithe tenger elch tengerees buuzh irekhiig bi kharav. tereer diavol ba satan bolokh ertnii mogoi buyuu luug bariad, tuuniig khulzh, myangan zhiliin tursh yeroolgui gund khayazhee. tegeed myangan zhiliig n' duustal undestnuudiig tsaashid mekhluulekhguin tuld tuuniig tugzheed latsdav. uunii daraa ter akharkhan khugatsaand sullagdash yestoi azh. bi sentiinuudiig kharav. ted deer n' zalarchee. tedend shuukh erkh ogogdson bailaa. mon yesusiin gerchlel bolon burkhany ugees bolzh tsaazluulsan khumuusiin sunsnuudiig, araatand ba tuunii khoroht morgoogui, dukh khiigeed gar deeree araatny temdgiig khuleen avaagui khumuusiig bi kharav. ted amilaad khristtei khamt myangan zhiliin tursh khaanchilzhee. ukhegsdees ulsen n' myangan zhiliig duustal amilsangui. ene bol ankhnny amilalt yum. ankhnny amilaltad bagsan khun yerooltei agaad ariun yum. khoyer dakh' ukhel tedniig zakhirakh yamar ch khuchgui azhee. kharin ted burkhany ba khristiin takhilch nar boltsgoozh, tuuntei khamt myangan zhiliin tursh khaanchilakh bolno. myangan zhil togsokh uyed satan shorongosoo sullagdan, delkhiin dorvon ontsogt bui undestnuudiig, gog bolon magogiig mekhlen, tedniig daind khamtad n' tsugluulakhyn tuld garch irne. tednii too tengisiin ergiin els shig azh. ted gazryn engeer neg tarzsh, ariun khumuusiin khuaran, khairalgdsan khotyg buselzhee. tengerees gal buuzh tedniig zalgiv. tedniig mekhelsen diavol khukher bukhii galt nuurt khayagdlaa. tend ch mon araatan bolood khuuramch

esh uzuulegch baigaa azh. ted odor shonogui uyeiin uyed tarchilna. tsagaan ongotei aguu ikh sentiin bolon deer n' zalragchiig bi kharav. tuunii dur torkhoos gazar, tenger zugtsan bogood tedend baikh gazar oldsongui. ukhsen ikh бага khumuus sentiin omno zogsozh baikhyg bi kharlaa. nomuud delgeestei baiv. or negen nom delgeestei baisan bogood ter n' amiin nom yum. ukhegsed n' oorsdiin uilsiin daguu enekhhu nomd bichigdsen zuilseer shuugdev. tengis dotroo baisan ukhegsdiig gargazh ogov. ukhel ba ukhegsdiin oron oorsdiin dotorkh ukhegsdiig gargazh ogov. tednii neg bur n' uilsinkhee daguu shuugdev. tegeed ukhel ba ukhegsdiin oron galt nuurt khayagdlaa. ene bol khoyer dakh' ukhel buyuu galt nuur boloi. kherev khen negnii ner amiin nomd bichigdsen n' oldokhgui bol ter khun galt nuurt khayagdsan baina.

21

bi shine tenger, shine gazryg kharlaa. uchir n' ankhnny tenger, ankhnny gazar n' ongoron odozh, tengis baikhgui bolov. ariun khot, shine iyerusalim n' nokhortoo ochikhoor goyeson suit busgui met beltegeden burkhanaas garch, tengerees buun irekhiig bi kharlaa. sentiinees changa duu garakhyg bi sonsov.kharagtun, burkhany asar khumuusiin dund baina. ter tednii dund nutaglakh bolno. ted tuunii ard tumen bolzh, burkhan oroo tednii dund baizh [tednii burkhan n' bolno]. ter tednii nudnees nulims buriig n' archina. tend tsaashid ukhel baikhgui bolno. tend tsaashid gashuudakh, uilakh, ovdokh gezh ugui bolno. ankhnny yums ongoron odloo. sentiid zalragchkharagtun, bi bukh yumsyg shine bolgozh baina geedbichigtun, edgeer ugs itgemzhit bogood unen gev. ter nadadbiyellee. bi bol al'fa ba omvega, ekhlal ba togsgol. tsangasan negend bi amiin usny bulgaas unegui ogno. yalagch n' edgeer zuiliig ovlokh bogood bi tuunii burkhan bolzh, ter minii khuu bolno. kharin khulchgar, itgelgui, zhigshuurt, aluurchid, zavkhai khumuus, merge tologhid, shuteend morgogchid bolon bukh khudalch khumuusiin khuv'd, tedend onogdokh khuv' n' khoyer dakh' ukhel buyuu khukher, galaar shatazh bui nuurt baina gev. suulchiin doloon gamshgaar duuren doloon ayagatai doloon tenger elchiin neg n' ireed nadtai yarltsannaash ir. bi chamd khurgany ekhner bolokh suit busguig uzuul'ye gev. ter namaig surleg ondor uulan deer suns dator avachaad burkhanaas garch, tengerees buun irzh bui ariun khot iyerusalimyg uzuullee. tuund burkhany aldar n' bailaa. gyalbaa n' unet chuluu met bogood talst shig tungalag khas chuluu met

baiv. ter n' asar tom ondor kheremtei bogood arvan khoyer khaalgatai bailaa. khaal-ganuud deer n' arvan khoyer tenger elch bailaa. tedgeeriin deer izrailiin khovgu-udii arvan khoyer ovgiin ners bichigdsen baiv. zuun tald n' gurvan khaalga, khoid tald n' gurvan khaalga, omno tald n' gurvan khaalga, baruun tald n' gurvan khaalga baikh azh. khotyn kherem n' arvan khoyer suur'tai agaad tedgeeriin deer khurgany arvan khoyer elchiin arvan khoyer ners bailaa. nadtai yar'san tenger elchid khot bolon khaalganuudyg, mon khermiig n' khemzhikh altan shugam baiv. khot n' dorvolzhin bogood urt n' orgonteigoo adil azh. tenger elch khotyg shugamaaraa khemzhikhed urt, orgon, ondor n' adilkhan arvan khoyer myangan stadia bailaa. ter khotyn khermiig khemzhikhed, khunii khemzhees ba mon tenger elchiin khemzheeser zuun dochin dorvon pyekhus bolov. khermiig khas chuluugaar khiisen bogood khot n' tungalag shil met shizhir alt azhee. khotyn khermiin suuriud n' torol burin erdeniin chuluugaar chimeglegdzhee. ekhnii suur' n' khas, khoyer dakh' n' indranil, gurav dakh' n' gartaam, dorov dekh n' margad erdene, tav dakh' n' mamagartaam, zurgaa dakh' n' nal, doloo dakh' n' khashig, naim dakh' n' binder'yaa, yes dekh n' molor, arav dakh' n' mana, arvan neg dekh n' oyuu, arvan khoyer dakh' n' yagaan bolor baiv. arvan khoyer khaalga n' arvan khoyer suvd azhee. khaalga neg bur n' negen tsul suvd baisan bogood khotyn gudamzh n' tungalag shil met shizhir alt baiv. bi khotod yamar ch sum kharsangui. uchir n' togs khuchit ezen burkhan ba khurga bol tendkhiin sumyum. khotod deerees n' gereltuulekh nar, sar kheregguu azhee. uchir n' burkhany tsog zhavkhlan tuuniig gereltuulsen bogood denluu n' khurga bailaa. undestnuud ter gerleer n' alkhatsgaazh, gazryn khaad tiishee aldraa avchirna. khotyn khaal-ganuud odor khezee ch khaagdakhgui. uchir n' tend shono gezh baikhgui. ted undest-nuudiin aldar, khundlelig tiishee avch irne. yamar ch buzar yum bolon zhigshuurt zuil uilddeg bolon khudal yar'dag khen ch khezee ch tiishee orokhgui. kharin zovkhen khur-gany amiin nomd ners n' bichigdsen khumuus l orokh azhguu.

22

ter nadad burkhany bolon khurgany sentiinees garakh talst met gyalalzan amiin usny golyg uzuulsen n' gudamzhnykh n' tovd baiv. godyn khoyer tald arvan khoyer torliin ur zhims urguulan, sar bur ur zhim-see bolovsrulzh bui amiin mod bailaa. ter modny navchis n' undestnuudiig edgeekhiin

tuld baiv. tend tsaashid yamar ch kharaal baikhgui bolno. mon burkhan ba khurgany sentii tuunii dotor baizh, booluud n' tu-und uilchilne. ted tuunii tsaraig kharna. mon tuunii ner tednii dukhan deer baikh bolno. tend tsaashid shono bolokhgui. ezen burkhan tedniig giiguulekh uchraas tedend denluunii gerel ch, narny gerel ch kheregguu bolno. uchir n' ezen burkhan tedniig giigu-ulne. tegeed ted uyeiin uyed khaanchlakh bolno. ter nadadedgeer ugs n' itgemzhit bogood unen. esh uzuulegchdiin sunsnii burkhan ezen udakhgui bolokh yestoi zuil-siig oriin zarts nartaa uzuulekhiin tuld tenger elchee ilgeev. kharagtun, bi udakhgui irne. enekhuu nomyn esh uzuullegiin ugsiig sakhigch n' yerooltei yee! gesen gezh khelev. iokhan, bi bol edgeer zuilsiig uzezh, sons-son negen yum. bi uzezh, sonsood edgeer zuilsiig nadad uzuulsen tenger elchid morgokhoor khold n' unav. ter nadadingesnii kheregguu. bi bol chinii bolon esh uzuulegch akh duusiin chin', mon enekhuu nomyn ugsiig sakhigsdyn khamtran zutgegch bool bilee. burkhand morgo gev. ter nadad ingezh khelev. enekhuu nomyn esh uzuullegiin ugsiig buu latsad. uchir n' tsag oirkhon baina. buruug uilddeg negen n' buruugaa uildseer l baig. buzar muu negen n' buzar muu chigeeree l baig. zovt negen n' zovt baidlaa kheregzuulseer l baig. ariun negen n' ooriigoo ariunaar sakhisaar l baig. kharagtun, bi udakhgui irne. khun burd uildseniikh n' daguu butsaan tolokhiin tuld minii shagnal nadtai khamt baigaa. bi bol al'fa ba omyega, ekhen ba etses, ekhlal ba togsgol mon. amiin mod uruu ochikh erkhtei bolokhyn tuld bolon khaalgaar khot uruu orokhyn tuld deele ugaagchid n' yerooltei yee! gadna tald n' nokhod, merge tologchid, zavkhai khumuus, aluurchid, shuteend morgogchid bolood khudlyg khairladag, uilddeg bukhen baina. yesus bi chuulganuudyn toloo ta nart edgeer zuiliig gerchlekhiiin tuld oriin tenger elchiig ilgeelee. bi bol davidyn udam ba undes, gerelt uuriin tsolmon bilee gev. suns bolon suit busguiireerei gene. sonsogch n' ireerei gezh kheleg. tsangasan negen n' ireg. khussen negen n' amiin usyg unegui avag. enekhuu nomyn esh uzuullegiin ugsiig sonsogch burd bi gerchilzh baina. kharev khen negen n' edgeeriin deer nemekh

avaas, burkhan enekhuu nomd bichigdsen
gamshguudyg tuund nemekh bolno. kherev
khen negen n' enekhuu esh uzuullegiin no-
myn ugsees khasakh avaas burkhan enekhuu
nomd bichigdsen amiin modnoos bolon ar-
iun khotoos khuviig n' khasakh bolno.
edgeer zuilsiig gerchlegch tertiim ee, bi
udakhgui irne gezh aildazh baina. amyen.
ireerei, ezen yesus ee! ezen yesusiin niguulsel
bugdtei khamt baikh boltugai. amyen.

